Naval Documents of The American Revolution

Volume 10

AMERICAN THEATRE: Oct. 1, 1777–Dec. 31, 1777
EUROPEAN THEATRE: Oct. 1, 1777–Dec. 31, 1777

United States
Government Printing Office
Washington, 1996

Electronically published by
American Naval Records Society
Bolton Landing, New York
2012

AS A WORK OF THE UNITED STATES FEDERAL GOVERNMENT
THIS PUBLICATION IS IN THE PUBLIC DOMAIN.
NAVAL DOCUMENTS OF
The American Revolution
Action off Mud Island, 22 or 23 October 1777.
Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

(Revised for Vol. 10)
United States. Naval History Division
Naval Documents of the American Revolution

Vols. 5 edited by W. J. Morgan
Vol. 9 published by: Naval Historical Center, Dept. of the Navy.
Vol. 10 edited by Michael J. Crawford.
Includes bibliographical references.

E271.U583 973.3'5 64-60087
ISBN 0-16-045286-4

For sale by the U.S. Government Printing Office
Superintendent of Documents, Mail Stop: SSOP, Washington, DC 20402-9328
ISBN 0-16-045286-4
Each volume of this series is a reminder of the key role played by the late William Bell Clark, original editor. Drawing on his deep knowledge of the navies in the American Revolution, his initial selections and arrangements of materials compiled over a devoted lifetime provided a framework on which subsequent efforts have continued to build.

SECRETARY OF THE NAVY'S ADVISORY SUBCOMMITTEE ON NAVAL HISTORY

CDR Wesley A. Brown, USN (Ret.)
    Dr. Frank G. Burke
    Mr. J. Revell Carr
VADM Robert F. Dunn, USN (Ret.)
RADM Russell W. Gorman, USNR (Ret.)
    Dr. Jose-Marie Griffiths
    Dr. Beverly Schreiber Jacoby
    Mr. Richard L. Joutras
    Dr. Vera D. Mann
Ambassador J. William Middendorf II
    Dr. William N. Still, Jr.
    Dr. Betty Miller Unterberger
    Mr. William D. Wilkinson
This drawing and others of similar nature throughout the volume are from journals kept on board the schoon Minerva, Nicholas Pocock, Master. (Courtesy of the Mariners Museum, Newport News, Virginia.)
FOREWORD

“I learn with great satisfaction that you are about committing to the press the valuable historical and state-papers you have been so long collecting,” Thomas Jefferson wrote in 1791 to Ebenezer Hazard, a scholar who was about to publish a collection of documents on America’s early history. “Time and accident are committing daily havoc on the originals deposited in our public offices,” Jefferson continued. “Let us save what remains: not by vaults and locks which fence them from the public eye and use... but by such a multiplication of copies, as shall place them beyond the reach of accident.”

Jefferson realized that our nation’s history cannot be understood fully without study of the documentary record. For many years, the United States Navy has published documents that record its place in the nation’s history, making these documents available to researchers. This volume is part of a series that contains copies of original documents recording the deeds of America’s first sailors, whose valor and perseverance helped win our independence.

The events of the last three months of 1777, the period covered by this volume, illustrate clearly the crucial role of sea power in our nation’s formative struggle for liberty. Ships, laden with munitions urgently required by the Americans, tried to elude the British blockade. Continental Navy ships and American privateers, operating in European waters and the West Indies, diverted Britain’s naval resources and aggravated tensions between Great Britain and nominally neutral countries. News that the Continental Army had defeated General Burgoyne at Saratoga, New York, moved France closer to the decision to become an open ally.
This volume documents in detail the momentous and bloody British effort to control the Delaware River in order to maintain Britain's hold on the city of Philadelphia. From both the American and the British perspectives, the story of the desperate fight for the Delaware River makes evident the importance of littoral warfare, and it also shows that the cooperation between sea and land forces that continues today is an essential element of our nation's defense.

I congratulate the Department of the Navy for continuing this monumental publishing project. The documents contained in this volume will inspire and instruct the professional sailor, the historical scholar, and the American citizen interested in the history of our nation.

Bill Clinton
Introduction

“The day is I hope near at hand when we can say with safety that America is free and Independent,” wrote Thomas Wharton, Jr., president of the Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, to John Hazelwood, commodore of the Pennsylvania State Navy, on October 24, 1777. Wharton’s optimism was inspired by the news that two Royal Navy warships, H.M.S. Augusta (64 guns), and H.M. sloop Merlin, had been destroyed in combat with American forces. They had been attempting to support an attack by land on Fort Mercer, part of the American defenses along the Delaware River by which the Americans sought to isolate the British forces that recently captured Philadelphia. Word of the ships’ destruction came just a few days after confirmation of the surrender of a British army to American arms at Saratoga, New York.

In the last months of 1777 events such as these, and indications that France might enter the war as a formal ally, made the Revolutionaries hopeful that their struggles would achieve American independence. Nevertheless, these patriots had just cause for concern. Despite the Americans’ brave and desperate defense of the Delaware passes, the British won control of the river before winter set in, ensuring their hold on Philadelphia. A British thrust up the Hudson River in October, although too late to save Burgoyne’s army, demonstrated the effectiveness of a joint army-navy British force, and how unprepared and ineffective American defenders could be. This maneuver resulted in the destruction of three American forts and two Continental Navy frigates, and the burning of the New York state capital at Kingston. In October 1777 an American operation to recapture Newport, Rhode Island, failed miserably. The British continued to blockade Chesapeake Bay and Charleston, South Carolina.

These operations and a number of more minor campaigns are documented in this volume. Highlights include selections from the extant logbooks of all the British vessels in the Delaware River campaign, including some not used by earlier historians of that campaign. The volume also introduces new sources previously unexamined by scholars. Two, from the records of the High Court of Admiralty in the Public Record Office, an undervalued resource, are the journal of the Rhode Island Navy galley Spitfire and a letter book of Continental Navy Captain Gustavus Conyngham, unknown to Robert Wilden Neeser when he published the definitive edition of Conyngham’s papers in 1915.

Some documents in these pages are especially rich in description, such as the intelligence reports of the physical appearance of Continental Navy warships Alfred and Raleigh (enclosed in Admiral Sir Thomas Pye to Philip Stephens, Oct. 25, 1777). Other, more prosaic records contain hidden gems of information, such as the “Red Baise to line ports” listed in the Account of the Continental Navy brigantine Resistance (Nov. 9, 1777). In these documents we hear the voices of ordinary seamen, as when the crew of the Maryland Navy ship Defence petitions the governor to investi-
gate their harsh conditions of service (Dec. 9, 1777). We also hear the protests of the victims of injustice, such as the plea of Cuba, an African American woman taken into Boston on board a prize, appealing to the authorities of the State of Massachusetts to prevent the captors from selling her as a slave.

Dr. Michael J. Crawford, editor of this volume and head of the Early History Branch of the Naval Historical Center, and his assistant editors E. Gordon Bowen-Hassell, Charles E. Brodine, Jr., and Mark L. Hayes labored together many years in surveying collections, selecting documents, transcribing, translating, and annotating the materials, and, finally, preparing the comprehensive index. They wish to acknowledge with thanks the superb assistance rendered them by the two other historians in the branch, Christine F. Hughes and Carolyn M. Stallings, who temporarily set aside their work on the third volume of the Center's Naval War of 1812 documentary series to participate in the various stages of proofreading. Charlotte Marie Knowles, the branch secretary, provided splendid word-processing and general office support. The staffs of other Center branches, especially the Navy Department Library and the Curator Branch's Photographic Section, provided essential services. Wendy E. Karppi, of the office of the Center's Senior Historian, lent her expertise in correcting Spanish transcriptions and translations.

This volume builds on the accomplishments of previous editors and staff. The project's first editor, William Bell Clark, laid the foundations for our Naval Documents of the American Revolution series as early as the first decades of the twentieth century, when he began collecting the texts of documents relating to the naval aspects of the war. In addition, the current editors acknowledge a debt of incalculable proportions to Dr. William James Morgan, editor of volumes 5 through 9, who continues to advise the Center as Senior Historian Emeritus.

During a 10-month fellowship in documentary editing, Dr. Gregory D. Massey assisted the project by selecting, transcribing, annotating, and indexing documents concerning the lower South and the West Indies. The Center is grateful to him for his fine contribution and to the National Historical Publications and Records Commission, which sponsored his fellowship.

The following summer interns assisted with various editorial tasks: Midshipman Christopher Adams, Ensign Aaron Cooper, and Andrew Laas. Two members of the United States Navy Reserve Volunteer Training Unit 0615 also made valuable contributions: Commander Dennis Grabulis, and J01 Loraine Ramsdall.

Among the translations of foreign-language materials appearing in this volume are those by Commander Canio Di Cairano, USNR (Ret.), Elizabeth G. Crabbs, Russell B. Holmes, and Dr. Oscar M. Villarejo. Mary Hannah, of the Department of the Navy's Naval Maritime Intelligence Center, Foreign Language Services, cheerfully handled contractual arrangements for a number of document translations. Antonia Macarthur performed wonders of research for the volume at the Public Record Office in London.

Extracts from the following printed works are reprinted by permission of the publishers:


*Diary of Frederick Mackenzie, Giving a Daily Narrative of his Military Service as an Officer of the Regiment of Royal Welch Fusiliers during the Years 1775–1781 in Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and New York*, by Frederick Mackenzie, Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, Copyright © 1930, 1958 by the President and Fellows of Harvard College.


The present volume publishes the texts of documents drawn from fifty-seven repositories and private collections, located across North America from Portland, Maine, to San Marino, California, and from Halifax, Nova Scotia, to Hamilton, Bermuda, as well as in several centers of learning in Europe. Three repositories are newly represented in the series: City of Liverpool Library, Liverpool, England; Archivo General Central, Alcalá de Henares, Madrid, Spain; and Archivo General de Simancas, Valladolid, Spain. We greatly appreciate the cooperation of all of these institutions and individuals.

The mission of the Naval Historical Center is to disseminate information on naval history in order to promote an understanding of America's naval and maritime heritage. We are deeply grateful to Dr. Crawford and his associates for so ably producing a volume that will be of continuing value to scholars, students, naval personnel, and other individuals interested in the crucial role played by the sea and by those who go down to the sea in the development of the American nation.

WILLIAM S. DUDLEY
Director of Naval History
# Contents

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Foreword</td>
<td>vii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Introduction</td>
<td>ix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Descriptive List of Illustrations</td>
<td>xiv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maps and Charts</td>
<td>xvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Editorial Method</td>
<td>xix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abbreviations Used to Describe Manuscripts</td>
<td>xxi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Repository Symbols</td>
<td>xxi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collection Symbols</td>
<td>xxiii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Short Titles</td>
<td>xxiii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>American Theater, October 1, 1777–December 31, 1777</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>European Theater, October 1, 1777–December 31, 1777</td>
<td>845</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appendices</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Log of the Continental Navy Ship <em>Ranger</em>, November 26, 1777–December 31, 1777</td>
<td>1169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B. Diary of Dr. Ezra Green, November 1, 1777–December 7, 1777</td>
<td>1179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. “An Alphabetical List of the Names of Officers &amp; Men belonging to the Ship Boston”</td>
<td>1181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. Autobiography of Sir Andrew S. Hamond.</td>
<td>1189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. Documents Relating to the Construction of a Continental Navy Frigate in Portsmouth, Virginia</td>
<td>1193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F. An Act for the Relief of Pennsylvania Soldiers and Seamen</td>
<td>1197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G. A Compilation of Nova Scotia Vessels Seized during the American Revolution and Libelled in the New England Prize Courts, By John D. Faibisy</td>
<td>1201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>1211</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# Descriptive List of Illustrations

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Illustration Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Action off Fort Mud, October 22 or 23, 1777.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colonel Christopher Greene. Portrait in oils by James Sullivan Lincoln, date unknown. Copied from a portrait by an unknown artist, date unknown. (Courtesy of Brown University, Providence, Rhode Island.)</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H.M. sloop Kingsfisher. Model by Harold M. Hahn. (Courtesy of Harold M. Hahn, Lyndhurst, Ohio.)</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colonel John Montresor. Portrait in oils by John Singleton Copley, 1771. (Courtesy of the Detroit Institute of Arts, Founders Society Purchase, Gibbs-Williams Fund.)</td>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H.M.S. Roebuck. Model by Harold M. Hahn. (Courtesy of Harold M. Hahn, Lyndhurst, Ohio.)</td>
<td>247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Destruction of H.M.S. Augusta in the Delaware River, 23 October 1777. Oil, by an unidentified British Naval Officer, ca. 1777. (Courtesy of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia.)</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain William Cornwallis, R.N. Stipple engraving by Ridley after D. Gardner. Published in <em>The Naval Chronicle</em> by J. Gold, London, January 1802. (Collections of the Navy Department Library, Naval Historical Center, Washington, D.C.)</td>
<td>336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Image Description</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portrait in oils by Charles Willson Peale, ca. 1804. (Courtesy of Independence National Historical Park, Philadelphia.)</td>
<td>423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engraving illustrating Lord Howe’s dispatch of 25 October 1777. Published in British Museum Satire, vol. 5, no. 5402. (Copyright British Museum, London.)</td>
<td>585</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iron tip recovered from the Delaware River. (Courtesy of Gloucester County Historical Society, Woodbury, New Jersey.)</td>
<td>681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Model by August L. Delin, made in the 1930s from Admiralty plans. (Courtesy, Peabody Essex Museum, Salem, Massachusetts.)</td>
<td>846</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stipple engraving by Ridley after Thomas Longdon. Published in The Naval Chronicle by J. Gold, London, October 1805. (Collections of the Navy Department Library, Naval Historical Center, Washington, D.C.)</td>
<td>856</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portrait in oils by Francisco Goya, 1783. (Courtesy of Banco de España, Madrid.)</td>
<td>936</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engraving for the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Published in Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, vol. 24, Boston, 1923.</td>
<td>1042</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Maps and Charts

"The Course of the Delaware River from Philadelphia to Chester" ..... Endsheets
Plan published by W. Faden, London, March 20, 1779. (Courtesy of The Newberry Library, Chicago.)

“Plan and Sections of the Redoubt at Billingsport and Plan of the Rebel Fort marked yellow” ........................ 18
Watercolor by unknown artist, date unknown. (Courtesy of the Geography and Map Division, Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.)

“A Plan of the Forts Montgomery & Clinton as taken by His Majestys Forces under the Command of S’t Henry Clinton, K.B. on the 6th of Oct. 1777” 49

“Esquisse du fort mercer attaque le octobre 1777” .......................... 61
Plan of Fort Mercer by Mauduit du Plessis, date unknown. (Courtesy of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia.)

“Esquisse des forts sur la delaware. forts mercer & mifflin” .............. 145
Drawing of the Delaware River including Forts Mercer and Mifflin, artist unknown, October 1777. (Courtesy of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia.)

Plan of Chevaux-de-Frise at Billingsport ........................................... 290

Plan of Chevaux-de-Frise at Mud Island ............................................. 291
Plate No. 8 published in Pennsylvania Archives, 2d ser., vol. 1, John B. Linn and William H. Egle, eds. (Harrisburg, Pa.: Benjamin Singerly State Printer, 1874.) Originals in Pennsylvania State Archives, RG-27, Executive Correspondence, [26 October?] 1784.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>“figure approximatif du fort mifflin”</th>
<th>457</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Map by François Louis Teissèdre de Fleury, 1777. (Courtesy Division of Rare and Manuscript Collections, Cornell University Library, Ithaca, N.Y.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bombardment of Fort Mifflin</th>
<th>491</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plan by François Louis Teissèdre de Fleury, 14 November 1777. (Courtesy Division of Rare and Manuscript Collections, Cornell University Library, Ithaca, N.Y.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>“A Plan of the Attacks Against Fort Mifflin on Mud Island”</th>
<th>502</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>“A Correct Chart of the Bay of Biscay”</th>
<th>1084</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
Editorial Method

Principles of Selection

In selecting documents for this series, the editors' goal is to include no more and no less than those records that are necessary for a comprehensive understanding of the war at sea of the American Revolution. This documentary collection is intended to be comprehensive, not in the sense that it might include every document touching on the war at sea, but rather, in the sense that it should provide comprehensive coverage to naval aspects of the armed struggle, as well as present the reader a meaningful overview of the entire sea effort. As an earlier volume explained, “documentation bearing on the regular naval forces on both sides, state navies, privateers, merchant shipping, logistics of the conflict, and operations on sea, lake, bay and river fall within the context of 'naval document' as used in this series” (vol. 6, p. xi). The series accounts for the activities of each of the Continental Navy's warships and of most of those of the state navies. It seeks to document every aspect of the ordinary business of operating and maintaining the Continental and state navies. It chronicles privateering activities, both American and British. The series accounts for the activities of British squadrons in American waters and of selected individual British warships. While not attempting to document the ordinary business of operating and maintaining the Royal Navy, it deals with the British side of naval operations, logistics, convoys, transports, and manning of vessels. Documentation is selected that reveals the aims and strategy of the British, accounts for prizes taken, and balances American Patriot accounts of actions and operations. Diplomatic correspondence is included that deals directly with naval matters, including the outfitting of privateers and American naval vessels, and the sale of their prizes, in European and Caribbean ports, and the supplying of America with munitions by European powers.

Placement of Documents

Documents in this volume are placed either in the American Theater section or the European Theater section according to whether they originated in America or in Europe, even though some documents created in Europe may be about events in America, and some created in America may be about events in Europe. Within each theater documents are in chronological order, by date of origin. Under each date they appear more or less in geographic order, by place of origin, from north to south, usually following coastlines.
Notes

Notes on the texts follow each document. Unnumbered notes precede numbered notes and describe the source documents, using the abbreviations, repository and collection symbols, and short titles listed below. Contemporary addresses, endorsements, and docketings are cited in the source notes.

In notes identifying officers of the Royal Navy, a bracketed numeral after the name refers to the enumeration system employed by the British Admiralty to differentiate officers of the same name and incorporated into *The Commissioned Sea Officers of the Royal Navy 1660–1815*, 3 vols. ([London]: [National Maritime Museum], [1954]).

Transcription

Transcriptions adhere as closely as possible to the originals in spelling, capitalization, punctuation, and abbreviation, retaining dashes and underlining in the original texts. Exceptions to this general rule are as follows. The names of ships are italicized. Complimentary closes, unless unusual or otherwise significant, are shortened and ended with [&c.], and, in the interest of saving space, are printed at the end of the last paragraph of text. Words and passages that were crossed out by the author are transcribed either as overstrikes or in notes only if they are deemed of significance by the editors. The tilde, a flourish employed by writers in the eighteenth century as a form of abbreviation and to indicate the omission of one or more characters, is omitted. Where the source is a newspaper or other printed work, there is generally no attempt to retain typeface: for example, blocks of text in all italics have been put in roman, and some words in all capitals have been normalized. Exceptions are printed broadsides or advertisements where different typefaces emphasize the meaning of the text.

To the end of presenting accurate texts of the original documents, this volume introduces the practice of rendering non-English documents in their original language, accompanied by English translations. The spelling and accent marks of the originals, however irregular, are preserved in the transcriptions.

Ships’ Logs

Two categories of modifications to the original text appear in the transcriptions of most of the logbooks and officers’ journals that appear in this volume. First, a number of columns with such information as the direction of the wind, ship’s course, distance traveled, latitude, and longitude are eliminated. The noon bearing is brought into the text of the “Remarks” column, set off as a separate paragraph. Second, the dating of the daily entries has been made to conform with civil time, rather than sea time. Most eighteenth-century logbooks and journals of ships at sea began the new day with the previous day’s noon reading—the locating of a ship using navigational instruments when the sun was at its meridian. Thus, according to the log of a ship in the midst of the ocean, noon on 24 December civil time would be the beginning of 25 December. In this volume, however, each day’s entry begins with midnight. In making this modification, the editors start each entry with either the noon bearings or the last bearings of the previous day.
Textual Devices

The editors silently supply letters and words that are missing from a damaged manuscript but are obvious from the context. They use brackets and roman type to supply those letters and words that are probable, with a question mark where they are questionable. The editors use brackets with italic type when supplying the proper spellings of personal and geographic names or the correct spellings of words that are otherwise confusing. They use the bracketed, italicized phrases, [torn] and [illeg.] ("illegible"), whenever there are indecipherable or non-conjecturable words missing from manuscripts. The virgule, /, in source notes indicates a line break in addresses, endorsements, and docketings. Extracts, translations, and enclosures are indicated thus: [Extract]; [Translation]; [Enclosure]. All other editorial insertions in the body of the texts are indicated by italic type within brackets.

Abbreviations Used to Describe Manuscripts

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Copy</td>
<td>Contemporary copy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D</td>
<td>Document</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Df</td>
<td>Draft</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DfS</td>
<td>Draft Signed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DS</td>
<td>Document Signed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L</td>
<td>Letter, Recipient's Copy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LB</td>
<td>Letter Book</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Transcript</td>
<td>Copy not contemporary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Translation</td>
<td>Contemporary translation</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Repository Symbols

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Repository Symbol</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>CaNSHP</td>
<td>Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CSmH</td>
<td>Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ct</td>
<td>Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CtHi</td>
<td>Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CtNLHi</td>
<td>New London County Historical Society, New London, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CtY</td>
<td>Yale University, New Haven, Conn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DLC</td>
<td>Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DNA</td>
<td>United States National Archives, Washington, D.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FrLAL</td>
<td>Archives Du Port de Lorient, Lorient, France</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FrPMAE</td>
<td>Archives Du Ministère Des Affaires Etrangères, Paris, France</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FrPNA</td>
<td>Archives Nationales, Paris, France</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M-Ar</td>
<td>Massachusetts State Archives, Boston, Mass.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MB
MBMS
MdAA
MdHi
MeHi
MH-H
MHi
MiU-C
MSaE
N-Ar
Nc-Ar
Nh-Ar
NhHi
NHi
NHpR
NjGbS
NjMoHP
NjP
NN
NNPM
PHarH
PHC
PHi
PPAmP
R-Ar
RHHi
RNHi
RPJCB
ScCoAH
ScHi
SpMAA
SpMAH
SpSAG

Boston Public Library, Boston, Mass.
Boston Marine Society, Boston, Mass.
Maryland State Archives, Annapolis, Md.
Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Md.
Maine Historical Society, Portland, Maine
Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, Mass.
Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.
The University of the State of New York, Albany, N.Y.
North Carolina State Department of Cultural Resources.
Division of Archives and History, Raleigh, N.C.
New Hampshire Department of State. Division of Records Management and Archives, Concord, N.H.
New Hampshire Historical Society, Concord, N.H.
New-York Historical Society, New York, N.Y.
Franklin D. Roosevelt Library, Hyde Park, N.Y.
Rowan College of New Jersey, Savitz Library, Glassboro, N.J.
Morristown National Historical Park, Morristown, N.J.
Princeton University Library, Princeton, N.J.
New York Public Library, New York, N.Y.
Pierpont Morgan Library, New York, N.Y.
Pennsylvania Historical and Museum Commission, Division of Archives and Manuscripts, Harrisburg, Pa.
Haverford College, Haverford, Pa.
Rhode Island State Archives, Providence, R.I.
Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence, R.I.
Newport Historical Society, Newport, R.I.
Brown University. John Carter Brown Library, Providence, R.I.
South Carolina Department of Archives and History, Columbia, S.C.
South Carolina Historical Society, Charleston, S.C.
Archivo General Central, Alcalá de Henares, Madrid, Spain
Archivo Historico Nacional, Madrid, Spain
Archivo General de Indias, Seville, Spain
Collection Symbols

Adm. Admiralty
Arch. dipl., Corr. Pol. Archives diplomatique, Correspondance Politique
C.O. Colonial Office
H.C.A. High Court of Admiralty
RG Record Group
S.P. State Papers

Short Titles

Benjamin Franklin Papers

Clark, ed., State Records of North Carolina

Connecticut Historical Society Collections 20

Connecticut Historical Society Collections 23

Deane Papers

DNA, PCC
Downman, “Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman”


Hoadly, ed., *Public Records of the State of Connecticut*


*JCC*


Mackenzie, Diary


Montresor, *Journals*


*Pennsylvania Archives, 1st ser.*


*Pennsylvania Archives, 2d ser.*


*Pennsylvania Archives, 5th ser.*


*Public Papers of George Clinton*


Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*

*Journal of the Commissioners of the Navy of South Carolina, October 9, 1776–March 1, 1779*. Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Columbia, S.C.: Historical Commission of South Carolina, 1912.

*Stevens’s Facsimiles*


Washington, *Writings*


xxiv
AMERICAN THEATER

From October 1, 1777, to December 31, 1777
AMERICAN THEATER

From October 1, 1777, to December 31, 1777

SUMMARY

Small Massachusetts privateers continued to infest the remote harbors of Nova Scotia and the Bay of Fundy, causing alarms and the diversion of Royal Navy ships for the protection of the coast. Larger Massachusetts privateers cruised off the New England coast and even extended their operations to the Bay of Biscay, Spain, and Portugal. The brigantine Civil Usage (12 guns) had an unusually successful cruise, taking 14 prizes off Spain and Portugal. Another Massachusetts privateer, the Phoenix, created a major diplomatic crisis by capturing a Portuguese snow, the vessel of a neutral.

The Massachusetts Navy briggantines Massachusetts and Tyrannicide remained active, returning from successful cruises in early October. In November the briggantines Tyrannicide and Hazard sailed for cruising grounds in Southern waters. Several of the state trading vessels were sent to France with masts and lumber. The brigantine Penet was dispatched to France with the first news of Burgoyne’s surrender at Saratoga.

In October Rhode Island, Connecticut, and Massachusetts mounted a joint expedition under Major General Joseph Spencer to retake Newport. The expedition failed because of bad weather and poor planning. The Continental Navy frigates Warren and Providence continued to be blockaded in Providence River by British frigates in Narragansett Bay.

Connecticut sent an expedition to Setauket, Long Island, in December, to capture several Royal Navy sloops and disrupt their wooding and watering parties. However, the Continental Navy sloop Schuyler ran aground and was captured by H.M. sloop Falcon on December 10, effectively ending the expedition.

Despite Royal Navy control of Lake Champlain in early October, Burgoyne’s communications and supply lines with the lake were severed by the Americans. After his surrender, the British evacuated Fort Ticonderoga and withdrew up Lake Champlain to St. Johns and Montreal.

When Burgoyne’s precarious situation became evident in late September, Sir Henry Clinton hastily planned a combined army and navy expedition up the Hudson as a diversion. On October 6 the British troops stormed Forts Clinton and Montgomery from the rear, compelling the Americans to burn the Continental Navy frigates Congress and Montgomery at the chain below the forts. British forces then took Fort Independence and the Continental Village above Peekskill, where important magazines and storehouses were located. On October 16 they burned Kingston, the capital of New York, and some farms and houses on both sides of the Hudson. After word of Burgoyne’s capitulation was confirmed, the expedition was halted and recalled to New York City.

Despite the success of British arms in occupying Philadelphia on September 26, Sir William Howe’s hold on the city was tenuous. The Delaware River provided the only viable avenue of supply for Howe’s large army, yet the southern river approaches to the city were commanded by the Americans. If the British commander-in-chief
was unable to wrest control of the river from the Patriots to ensure his army's supply by sea, he would be forced to abandon his hard-won conquest. The fate of the American capital thus rested on the struggle for control of the river.

British land and naval forces had to contend with formidable American defenses, including fortifications on the Pennsylvania and New Jersey shores, large numbers of underwater obstructions, known as chevaux-de-frise, sunk in the main shipping channel, and armed state and Continental vessels in the river. In early October engineers from Howe's army began construction of a number of artillery batteries on the Pennsylvania shore opposite Fort Mifflin, while ships from Vice Admiral Viscount Howe's fleet worked to clear a passage through the lower range of chevaux-de-frise off Billingsport, N.J. This work set the stage for the British attack on Fort Mercer on October 22 led by Col. Carl von Donop and supported by Royal Navy warships. The attack was a disaster for British land and sea forces with von Donop's Hessian troops taking heavy casualties and the fleet's losing two ships, H.M.S. Augusta and H.M. sloop Merlin. It was not until November 15 that the British launched their next combined assault on the American forts—a massive sea and land bombardment of Fort Mifflin that led to that garrison's abandonment by day's end. Six days later the Americans evacuated Fort Mercer and put most of their fleet to the torch. The British had secured control of the river and of Philadelphia.

A small squadron under the command of Captain Hyde Parker, Jr., patrolled the entrance to Chesapeake Bay to interdict American overseas trade. Virginia and Maryland Navy vessels made Parker's task difficult by attacking his boats and interfering with British attempts to forage for food and fresh water.

Vice Admiral Viscount Howe ordered Captain Robert Fanshawe of H.M.S. Carysford to assume command of the ships cruising off the Carolinas and Georgia and intercept American trade. Fanshawe concentrated his squadron, composed of H.M.S. Perseus, H.M.S. Lizard, and H.M. brig Hinchinbrook, on Charleston, S.C., the principal port of the southernmost states. The Royal Navy blockade so disrupted trade that the revolutionary government of South Carolina outfitted a squadron of state navy vessels to rid the coast of the British menace. Captain Nicholas Biddle of the Continental Navy frigate Randolph agreed to assume command of the expedition.

Preparations began for Captain James Willing's expedition down the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers. Men, mostly from the 13th Virginia Regiment of the Continental Line, and supplies were assembled at Fort Pitt. Oliver Pollock, the Continental commercial agent in New Orleans, was instructed to work with Willing in preparing goods from Spain to be shipped back up the Mississippi.

In the West Indies heightened tensions between Great Britain and France can be traced through angry letters exchanged by colonial governors representing both countries. British governors accused their French counterparts of aiding American privateers; the French replied with protests against Royal Navy ships that violated French territorial waters. British naval and civil authorities were particularly incensed when the French Navy began convoys of American merchant vessels. Continental Commercial Agent William Bingham continued his operations at Martinique, where American privateers sold their prizes and refitted for new cruises. In late December Vice Admiral James Young of the Leeward Islands Station dispatched H.M.S. Yarmouth to patrol for American privateers off Barbados. With the arrival of French naval and land reinforcements at the end of the year, war between the two great powers appeared imminent.
The administrative organizations of the Continental Navy addressed a number of difficult challenges. A dispute over carpenters' wages slowed work on the Continental Navy frigate *Confederacy* building at Norwich, Connecticut. The Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department eventually removed Captain Hector McNeill from command of the frigate *Boston* because conflicts between himself and his officers prevented the warship from getting to sea. Tensions grew between George Washington, the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department, and Captain John Barry over what to do with the frigates *Washington* and *Effingham*, endangered by British success on the Delaware River. A shortage of officers and men threatened to keep Captain James Nicholson and the frigate *Virginia* in port at Baltimore.
October 1

Journal of H.M.S. Ambuscade, Captain John Macartney

Sept 1777

Tuesday 30th.

Mount Desart N 0° W 37 Leagues

at 6 (AM) Saw a sail to y N SW made sail and gave Chace at noon still in Chace and worked the Ventelator as before—

Mount Desart N 1/2 E 43 Leag S end of George's Bank

SSW 10 Leagues

First part light airs and Clear middle fresh breezes and hazey

latter part mod\textsuperscript{c} and cloudy

at 4 (PM) the Chace WSW 6 or 8 Miles dist\textsuperscript{c} 1/2 p\textsuperscript{c} 10 saw y\textsuperscript{c} chace bearing SW turned all hands to Quarters & cleared ship for Action

1/2 p\textsuperscript{c} 12 [AM] bro\textsuperscript{c} y\textsuperscript{c} Chace too sent an Officer on board

found her to be the Ship Sir W:\ Askin\textsuperscript{1} Montgomery Master from Greenock loaded w\textsuperscript{h} dry goods taken by y\textsuperscript{c} sturdy Beggar

American Rebel Privateer \textsuperscript{2} at 5 (AM) took her in tow and made sail at 11 spoke HMS Flora hove too out Cutter y\textsuperscript{c} Capt\textsuperscript{m} went on board her at noon y\textsuperscript{c} Capt\textsuperscript{m} returned in Cutter and made sail Prize in Company—

Mount Desart N \textsuperscript{c} 37 Leagues

First part mod\textsuperscript{c} and hazey middle light airs & cloudy

latter part light breezes & hazey

at 1/2 p\textsuperscript{c} 1 (PM) spoke HMS Milford with a Convoy at 6 the Prize in Tow Milford and Convoy in sight at 11 wore ship

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/36.


2. Either Massachusetts privateer schooner Sturdy Beggar, Edward Rolland, commander, or Massachusetts privateer brigantine Sturdy Beggar, Heman Doane, commander.

Elijah Freeman Payne to the Massachusetts General Court

Elijah Freeman, to the Hon\textsuperscript{1} The Council, & Hon\textsuperscript{1} House of Representatives of said State, in Gen\textsuperscript{1} Court Assembled at Boston Oct\textsuperscript{c} 1777—

The Petition of Elijah Freeman Payne Humbly Shews—that Your Petitioner was Commander of A Privateer Schooner called the Eagle, and on a late Cruise Captured Several Vessels, on board of which were a Number of hands, Some of which were brought into Port—the rest, (I being Obliged, for the safte of the Privateer to put them on board one of the Prizes then captured) Rose against the hands on board Said Ship—& carried her to Scotland—1 all of whose names were on the Portledg Bills—as Your Hon\textsuperscript{a} will see by the coppies produc'd—And that after the Condemnations of the Prises brought in—their Portledg Bills being produc'd to the Hon\textsuperscript{1} Superior Court for an Allowance of the Mens Wages, Agreeable to the Law of the State—It was Objected, on the Part of the Owners & Captors (for whom Your Petitioner now Appears) That as some of the hands, being Mariners on board said Prises—did not
Arrive into Port for the Reasons above; But were now with the Enemy of the United States of America—No Wages ought to be Allow’d them—and that no one was impow-ered to Receve it for them—But the Court by Adverting to the Law Were of Opinion that they were bound by the letter of the Statutes to Allow Wages to all the Seamen taken on board the Prizes—and therefore Order’d the Wages due, According to the Portledg Bills—to the Mariners that were not arrived; but with the Enemy—Amounting to the Sum of £330 6s 8d LM—as well as to Such as were Arrived—to Remain in the hands of the Sheriff, or Agent—and as there was not the least Probability of the Absent Mariners ever applying for their wages, Their Hon’ Recommended to Your Petitioner to Apply to this Hon’ Court for Relief in the Premises—

Your Petitioner Humbly Apprehends that the Legislature in Framing the afloesaid Law, meant only to Allow wages to such Seamen as Shou’d be brought into Port—he therefore Prays Your Honr. to take this Matter into Your Consideration, & either by a Gen’ Explanatory Act, give the foregoing Construction to the s’d Clause of the afloresd Law touching the Mariners Wages, taken on board Prizes, or Make a particular Order, that the aflore said Sum be Paid to your Petitioner—for the Use of the Owners, & Captors afloresd which must otherwise remain Useless in the hands of the Agent, or work to his Use—and in Duty Bound Your Petitioner Prays &c

Elijah F. Payne

DS, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 183 (Petitions to the General Court), 189.

**DIVISION OF PRIZE MONEY FOR MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER SLOOP SATISFACTION**

**[Boston October 1777]**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sloop Satisfaction 2d Cruize</th>
<th>Shares</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Wheelwright</td>
<td>Captain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Brown</td>
<td>1 Lieu’</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Collins Meservee</td>
<td>2d ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Pope</td>
<td>Master</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Martin</td>
<td>Doctor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eben’ Nicholson</td>
<td>Prise Mr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Oram</td>
<td>Masth Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Howard</td>
<td>Masters Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Neill</td>
<td>Gunner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Floater</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Tripe</td>
<td>Carpenter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Pilsbury</td>
<td>Steward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Emmery</td>
<td>Boatswh Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph March</td>
<td>[ditto]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Chandler</td>
<td>Gunnr’ Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Low</td>
<td>M‘ at Arms</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abijah Hill</td>
<td>Armourer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Milligan</td>
<td>Quarter Master</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Adams</td>
<td>ditto</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sloop *Satisfaction* 2d Cruize—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Share</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Mackay</td>
<td>1 ¼</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Hanson</td>
<td>1 ½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Nellson</td>
<td>1 ¼</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Soward</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Dennis</td>
<td>1 ¼</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Hanson</td>
<td>1 ½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Bragg</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Furber</td>
<td>1 ¼</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Cooper</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Schyler</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Anderson</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Primus Nellson</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Cooper</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George How</td>
<td>¾</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Tabor</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Weltch</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Satisfaction</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Lang</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giles Bartlet</td>
<td>¾</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ellis</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Davis</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Green</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartho* &quot;Mercy</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Tuttle</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cooke</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Langley</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Lowd</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha Gullerson</td>
<td>1 ¾</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Furnell</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Spencer</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Hale</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gideon Jenkins</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel Fish</td>
<td>1 ½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zina Bryant</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther Chittenden</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noah Litchfield</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnabas Simmons</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Merritt</td>
<td>½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Simmons</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Litchfield</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam. Bryant Jun*</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benj* Woodworth</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Sprigs</td>
<td>½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther Damon</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**Sloop Satisfaction 2nd Cruize—Continued**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Shares</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>George Akerman</td>
<td>¾</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho* Brimbleton</td>
<td>¾</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gardner Carr</td>
<td>1¼</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brought up</td>
<td>73½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total number</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Stopt from Dr. Martin 1¼
— from Eb: Nicholson 1

Total shares 95

NB. Stopt 2½ Shares from Martin & Nicholson out of the above which was afterwards Credited the Rest of the Crew as on other Side—

2½ shares @ £504 ........... £1260
1 share of which is ....... £12.14/-

---

D, NJP, Andre de Coppet Collection, Papers of John Cushing and Samuel White, of Boston (1775–1787), Papers relating to the privateer sloop Satisfaction. On the reverse is a list of the number of shares and amounts paid to each crew member, for a total of 95 shares amounting to £1206.. 10.. —.

1. Date is based on the cover of Wheelwright's account book, entitled "Sloop Satisfaction Second Cruise. saild—June 1777. Return'd Octo' 1777." A majority of the receipts for prize money are dated 14 Oct.

---

**CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL TO JOHN BRADFORD**

Capt: Bradford
Sir

I have frequently apply'd at your Office for two pieces broad white Bunting, and a piece of narrow also, this is to renew that demand as at present the Ship has no Colours to hoist, it will be necessary for you to provide pitch, Tarr & Turpentine with Sulphur &c & two Barrells of Tallow for the Ships use, we have not Tarr enough to Tarr the Yards which is much wanting. Yours

Hector McNeill
Ship Boston Octo* 1st 1777—

---

**JOHN ROWE TO ROBERT MORRIS**

Robert Morris Esq’
D* Sir

Boston September 29 1777

Your favour of the 4th Came to hand Yesterday I am glad you approve of my Not prosecuting Mr Braxtons schooner I Could wish to Gett some shipping from hence but theres No schooners in this port fitt for your purpose I will Try Salem and Marblehead and if I find any will do I shall Acquaint you in Course—

Many prizes have been sent in here of Late Valuable and Cap’ Cunningham has sent in a snow which he presumes he Thinks Condemnable. she proves to be a portagues Snow bound from the Brazills to Fayal [Fayal] I Cannot find out his pretence for sending her in from the prize master Mr Wardell his papers are all portagues. I Never
was so much at a Loss how to Act I think it will be a perplexing affair. some of my friends think I will be best to apply and Lay the matter before The Court for their Consideration and Even to beg their Care of her untill the Determination of the Judge of Admaralty reaches the Congress. Opinion may be of service on this affair, you will Judge how far the portagues are Liable by being Allies to Great Britain. we dont hear of she seazing of any American property Eather in their ports or at sea—

Cap't Cunningham Took a Newfoundland Brig after the Taking this snow and the prize master says he Gave her to the portagues Captain and some of the Crew to Carry them To Fyall. The prize master says it was a Bargain Between them. I Construe it in a Different Light upon the whole I wish he had not sent her in I am afraid of the Consequence I have Given you as much of the Circumstances as I at present am able that is six portagues sailors and one Woman passenger onboard her. she if Condemned will be Valuable having onboard her, sugar, Tand Leather &c No Invoice of her Cargo appears

Added Octo 1st: The Prize Master has deliverd Me his orders Reced from Cap't Cunningham copy of which I Inclose you In the beginning he Says he has Special Orders to capture Portuguese Vessells as well as British property how this is I Cantt Say he had his orders from Mr Braxton. The papers are all in the Portuguese Language at Present I Cantt find any Person that can translate them into English—

If I Get any further Light about this Vessell, You shall certainly be acquainted ei ther by Express or otherways In the Mean time I Shall Lay A Petition before the Government of this State and Beg the Vessell & Cargo may Remain under Proper Care untill I Get An Answer to this I beg You Advise by the Bearer as I Send on Purpose Express—

I have not time to get All the Papers Coppied as they now are and if no Person is to be found in Boston very Soon I Shall either go my self or Send to Mr Lopez who Lives Sixty miles from hence to get them translated—

I Inclose A Letter for Mr Braxton which please to forward to him I am Sir [&c.]

John Rowe

[Enclosure]

At Sea on Board the Armed Schooner Phanix, Latt 38° .54 North Long. 41° .00 . . West August 28th 1777

To Mr John Wardwell

Sir

As I have special Orders to Capture Portuguese Vessells as well as Brittish Property: and having taken into Possession the Snow St Joseph alias Atonio, Jungro Seco Master bound from Brazil to Portugal, my Orders are that you take immediate Charge of her and proceed with the utmost Expedition to Ocrocock, North Carolina, and not to speak wth any Vessell if it be Possible to avoid it—when there arriv'd, to send Immediate advice thereof to Carter Braxton Esq' at Williamsburgh, Virginia, and follow his farther Directions with Respect to the disposal of the Prize—wishing your safe arrival at the desired Port I am [&c.]

Joseph Cunningham

P.S. If it so happen that you can not get to the abovementioned Port, Your are to En deavour to go to Boston or any other Convenient American Port, to the Northward and on your arrival give Notice to John Rowe Esq' & Joseph Webb Esq' of Boston and desire them to send the same to Carter Braxton Esq' as soon as Possible—
1. Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio, Joao Garcia Duarte, master.
2. John Wardwell or Wardell.

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

[Boston] Wednesday Octr 1st 1777.

In the House of Representatives. Upon the Petition of Samuel Elliot Junr Agent for the State of Connecticut. Praying, that the Prisoners taken on board the Ship Weymouth and the Brigg Honor, by the Ship Oliver Cromwell belonging to the said State, 1 who are now confined in the Guardship in this Harbour, may be delivered him agreeably to the Vote of the Honble Council of the State aforesaid, that they may be sent under proper guard to Connecticut.

Resolved, That Robert Pierpoint Esqr Commissary of Prisoners, be and he hereby is Directed to deliver the Prisoners brought in, on board the Ship Weymouth and Brigg Honor to Samuel Elliot Junr Agent for the State of Connecticut; he paying the customary allowance for their Subsistence while under the care of the said Commissary.

In Council Read and Concurred.
Consented to by Fifteen of the Council

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 38 (Massachusetts General Court Records), 80.
1. Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell.

GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL TO THOMAS SHAW

Lebanon 1st Octr 1777

Sir—

I rec’d your’s of Cap’ Stillman 1 this afternoon—In Answer—Approve your Conduct in not sending The Flagg ’till our Troops are marched—I expecting hourly the Cap’ of a Fifty Gun Ship, and 7 or 8 passengers, taken by Cap’t Harding—with the Cap’t Flinn 2 & Crew of the Pacquet from Jaimaica—The Whole Number will be upwards of Thirty—which shall send on to New Haven to be Carried from thence to New York—The Cap’t of The 50 Gun Ship—Cap’t Judd 3 will be to exchange for Cap’t Manly 4—One of the passengers a Planter on Jaimaica for One M’ Langdon 5 of Portsmouth a Prisoner there—The rest for Prisoners belonging to this state—Shall be glad to have you Provide a Vessel at New Haven for the purpose as soon as you have Notice from me of their arrival here—Shall send you further directions soon as they come, most likely this week when Orders are sent Col’t Ely 6—Those at New London may be sent to New Haven after you hear from me. I am [&c.]

Jon: Trumbull

5. Woodbury Langdon, brother of John Langdon.
AMERICAN THEATER

COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

(Copy)
My Lord [New York] 1st Octb 1777

I had the Honour to acquaint You in a Letter by the Thames, who sailed from Staten Isl: the 29th, with the Victuallers for the Delaware, that Sir H. Clinton had the day before received a Letter from Gen: Burgoyne the Cypher part of which He transmitted to Sir Wm: Howe by the Thames also. It contained no more than to say, that if any Move, or Appearance of One could be made from hence which might draw off part of the Force opposed to him, It would be of use. This is all his Letter says, and mine informed you that Sir H. Clinton in consequence meant to attempt Fort Montgomery if possible—

He has since thought it advisable to forward the Messenger on to your Lordp: and Sir Willm: as Gen: Burgoyne appears to have held some confidential Discourse with him relative to his Situation, which He did not perhaps care to commit to Paper.

The Substance of that Conversation (as the Messenger has imparted it to Sir H. and myself seperately) you will see by the Lc Gen: Lett to Sir W. Howe herewith sent open for your Lordps perusal. We both thought it right You should know the Story he has told us, that in case he should vary in his Relation of it to Your Lordship You may judge the better how far to trust him.

If what he says be true Gen: B. certainly confides much in his Integrity, yet none of the Letters mention his growing short of Provisions—I have the HonK &c

Dear Sir

The above is a Copy of what I have written to Lord Howe on the Recieft of Y: Lett: which I hope will meet Your Approbation. The Transports went down to Staten Island the last Ebb, and the Zebra will do so the next—Most faithfully and ever Yours

W: H: Hotham

Preston Wednes: night.

Copy, MiU-C, Henry Clinton Papers. Addressed at the foot of the first page: "Viscount Howe." Docketed: "Copy/Commodore Hotham's/Letter to Lord Howe/1st Ocr—." The note is to Sir Henry Clinton.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOLEBAY, CAPTAIN THOMAS SYMONDS

October 1777 Weds 1st

D° [At Single Anchor in Delaware River]
Am Weighd & took in our B: B: again, Empd: landing the Troops, on the Jersey side

At Single Anchor 2 miles below Chester—Light Airs & F: Empd: lands: Troops on the Jerseys, at 4 in dropping down to join the Squadron, got aground, started several Tons of Water, & carried out the stream Anchor, & Cable & Hawsers, at 10 hove off & let go B: B: in 4 fm.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/909.

1. These troops, composed of men from the 10th and 42d Regiments, embarked at Chester, Pa., on board Solebay, Roebuck, Pearl, Liverpool, and Camilla on 30 Sept. They were ferried ashore the following day at Paul's Point at the mouth of Raccoon Creek. NDAR9: 983.
MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

October 1777
Wednesday 1st

At Anchor off Chester

AM at 9 made the Signal for the Troops to embark in boats and afterwards the boats were employed landing Troops in the Jerseys

D

Light Airs at 6 Calm at 8 Light airs and Hazey ½ past weigh'd and dropt up, at 10 Anchord at Chester in 5 Fathom ¼ mile of the Town at 11 Swept the small Bow[er] Anchor and got it up

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

Virginia Navy Board to Captain George Elliott and Captain William Saunders

To Captain George Elliott and Cap't Saunders.—

As sundry Families are preparing to remove from their exposed situations on the Eastern shore; you are hereby required to convoy all such to the mouth of York River or other place on the western shore that may be done with safety.—signed,

Navy Board
Octo[ ] 1st 1777

Thom Whiting first com

LB, Vi, Navy Board Letter Book.
1. Virginia Navy galleys Safeguard and Manley.

Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N.

Sir,

Eagle [Off Cape Charles, Va.] October 1st, 1777—

Though the safe Conduct of these Transports to the Delawar is of great consequence I think my early Presence there so necessary that I have determined upon making all the Dispatch possible for the River in the Eagle, with the Vigilant meaning to leave the Convoy in your Care—

You will therefore Please to proceed with the transports, the Masters of which have directions to follow your Orders—& join me in the Delawar—

Captain Hammond was some time since directed to have Pilot Vessels laid on the Shoals of the Brown & Brandywine to guide the fleet up within those Shoals upon its Arrival at the Entrance of the Delawar; For a safe Anchorage untill the Weather & other Circumstances admit of moving the transports to Bomba hook the first General rendezvous—Your Conduct must be regulated on the same plan & I am to request your Particular Care of the Convoy as a matter of great moment to the publick Service

I am [&c.]

Howe

1. Howe left the Chesapeake Bay for the Delaware River with two divisions of transports on 23 Sept. Cornwallis was in charge of the smaller of these two divisions and Capt. Walter Griffith of H.M.S. Nonsuch the larger.
Sir, Wilmington 1st October. 1777

By order of Capt Forster I have for some time past kept a Rendezvous in order to enlist men for the Washington. She is now full manned, and are anxious to know how said Rendezvous is to be paid off. I have applied to the agent, who tells me he is also at a loss. I would therefore entreat your directions, as I am now under sailing orders, & at a loss how to proceed, and should be glad to have a list of the Officers pay. I am [&c.]

Edwd Ingraham

1. John Forster.

October 2

BRIGadier GENERAL HENRY WATSON POWELL TO GOVERNOR SIR GUY CARLETON

Copy of a letter from Brigadier Genl Powel dated Mount Independence October the 2d. 1777.

Sir

I have this Instant received an Express from Lieutenant General Burgoyne, desiring me to keep all the Force I have & I make no doubt of being strong enough to maintain every thing till winter, without troubling Your Excellency for a Reinforcement. The Lieut Gen desires I will apply to Canada for anything the Garrison may have Occasion, as I have already made the requisition agreeable to the Engineers return, I have not the least doubt of seeing those things here soon, but he is very particular in regard to Provisions, & desires I will forward some to Diamond Island. Major General Phillips has desired I will collect all the Batteaux together I can here, to be ready, if they should be wanted on Lake George, which will prevent me from sending any more to St Johns.

The Situation of the Army is the same, as when the other express left it, of which Brig McLean would inform You. I have the honour to be [&c.]

(Signed) H Watson Powell. B:G


THE BOSTON-GAZETTE, AND COUNTRY JOURNAL, MONDAY, OCTOBER 6, 1777

Boston, Oct. 2.

The Cargo of the Prize Ship from Liverpool, of 300 Tons Burthen, mounting 12 double fortified six-pounders, four Swivels, nine Blunderbuss's, and twelve Small Arms, navigated with 30 Men, and lately commanded by Richard Tate, taken by the Satisfaction, Capt. Wheelwright, after 2 Hours and Half Engagemen[, and which is arrived at a safe Port, is as follows, viz. 275 Hogsheads of Sugar, 17 Puncheons Rum,
243 Bales of Cotton, 2 Boxes of Indigo, 30 Tons Fustick, 7 Pipes Madeira Wine, 100 Turtle Shell, 10 Tons of Cam Wood, and 100 Elephants Teeth.

1. Ship Hero, sent into Bedford in Dartmouth.
2. Massachusetts privateer sloop Satisfaction, John Wheelwright, commander, mounting 14 guns with a crew of 50. She was commissioned on 10 May 1777 and was owned by John Cushing and Samuel White of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 133.

LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz. In Behalf of John Cluston, Commander of the armed Brigantine Freedom, in the Service of this State, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Peter and John,¹ of about 140 Tons burthen, Charles McCall late Master:—In Behalf of John Fisk, Commander of the armed Brigantine Massachusetts, in the Service of this State, and all concerned therein, against the Ship Johnson,² of about 300 Tons burthen, Richard Jones late Master:—In Behalf of Gardner and Greely,³ Commanders of the private armed Schooners Active and Speedwell, and all concerned in said Schooners, against the above Ship and Cargo:—In Behalf of John Conolly, Commander of the private armed Sloop Trenton, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Mary, of about 60 Tons burthen, Maurice Killikelly late Master; and against the Brigantine Elizabeth, of about 80 Tons burthen, Thomas Cawley late Master:—In Behalf of Thomas Clough, Commander of the private armed Schooner Washington, and all concerned therein, against divers Wares and Merchandise, taken on the High Seas, out of a certain Schooner, called the Betsey, commanded by Tryon Listers:—In Behalf of Andrew Giddings, Commander of the private armed Brigantine Civil Usage, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Rebecca and Mary, of about 100 Tons burthen, Joseph Holt late Master:—In Behalf of John Leach, Commander of the private armed Schooner Dolphin, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Diana, of about 100 Tons burthen, William Bound late Master:—In Behalf of James Babson, Commander of the private armed Brigantine General Merser,⁴ and all concerned therein, against the Schooner William,⁵ of about 40 Tons burthen, James Webber late Master:—In Behalf of John Fletcher, Commander of the private armed Schooner Success, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Isabel, of about 120 Tons burthen, William Arrison late Master:—In Behalf of Benjamin Dean, Commander of the private armed Sloop Revenge, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Charlotte, of about 100 Tons burthen, Job Bradford late Master:—In Behalf of Nicholas Ogilvy, Commander of the private armed Schooner Warren, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Argo,⁶ of about 200 Tons burthen, Thomas Smith late Master:—In Behalf of John Lee, Commander of the private armed Brigantine Fancy, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Dillon,⁷ of about 180 Tons burthen, — Le fabre, late Master:—In Behalf of Jonathan Grimes, Commander of the armed Ship Tartar, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Nautilus,⁸ of about 180 Tons burthen, George Corney, late Master. All which Vessels and Cargoes so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought into the Middle-District aforesaid. And for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, the Maritime
Court for the said District will be held at Salem, on Tuesday the 7th Day of October, 1777, at the Hour of Ten in the Forenoon, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and any Persons concerned, may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.

Independent Chronicle (Boston), 2 Oct. 1777. These libels were first advertised on 18 Sept.
1. See NDAR 9: 433.
2. See NDAR 9: 862, 867.
5. See NDAR 9: 575, 576n, 592, 593n.
7. See NDAR 9: 554, 560, 897.

LIEUTENANT GENERAL SIR HENRY CLINTON TO COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM

[New York] 2d Oct—2 o’Clock afternoon 1777

Dear Sir

We are all ready for the first move, but owing to the Blunders of the Honble board nothing is fitted properly, & I cannot have that Necessary Arm, the Portable 3 pounders, till Sunday I am told; I will at all events begin our first Move on friday Night, May I therefore request that all the Boats may be at Spiten Devil Creek in time to proceed as far as Tarry town with friday Night’s flood; perhaps You may approve of their being at Spiten Devil this Evening with the last of the flood. faithfully Yours.—

H. C.

P.S. I request that the 7th, 26th, &. 52* may Embark tomorrow Morning. that they may have publick Orders to fall down to Staten Island, but stopt by a Countermand, without You think it will not detain us much. If You approve the small Gun boat may come to Spiten Devil with Two portable Guns as soon as Convenient, she will then be ready to proceed with the first Embarkation, which will be friday Night. the Second will take place on the Night following, if the Wind is fair & you approve, but if You will Meet me at dinner tomorrow at Shirreff’s¹ we will settle our plan of Operations, I mean of the Second Move for the first is merely preparatory for the Second—


LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

Fort Mifflin 2nd. October 1777—

Col¹ Nichola with the advice of the Officers in Garrison withdrew his Invalids before the Arrival of your Excellency’s Letter¹ so that the Command remains with me. The Enemy yesterday landed a number of men (below Billingsport and encampt last night within nine miles) some say 400 others 600. my Opinion is the first as we had intelligence of that Number having march’d from Willmington for that purpose. There is now about 250 Militia in that Garrison, It was the Opinion of the Officers
Yesterday not to give up that post 'till the last extremity, to remove the heavy Ammunition and if oblig'd to leave the fort (which from the disposition I believe will be the case) to spike up the Cannon and retreat by Water which is safe & easy. Our Reason for not dismantling Billingsport was the great discontent in the State fleet who already are much scar'd & from whom the greatest desertions of Captains, Lieuts & men has been. So general a discontent and panic runs through that part of the fleet that neither Officer nor men can be confided in. they conceive the River is lost if the enemy gets possession of Billingsport nothing can convince them of the contrary, & I am persuaded as soon as that fort is taken that almost all the fleet will desert, indeed from their disposition I am induc'd to believe they will openly avow themselves and desert Officers with their Crew (which has been the case with two) perhaps with their Gallies. The Officers and Mens Wives have been permitted to remain in the City who have sent down to the fleet, to whom they have given prodigious Accounts of the enemies force & sweet pretty promises aded to them, have I am of Opinion caus'd this very general desertion disaffection and panic, We permit none to land on this Island, from this description your Excellency will find there is little dependence to be put in the fleet, and with 400 Men the enemy will take the River without endangering One of their Ships, for after they have weighed the Obstructions at Billingsport which will be soon done, they will then fortify Red Bank and drive all Shiping from between us and it. their Guns will rake & of course brake our pickets & lay us Open to being attack'd on every side, unless the fleet (which I scarce expect) will assist us. We have now in Garrison 3 Weeks Provision and this day expect to get more, I believe the fleet is not so well supplied. I have secur'd the Battery from the Rake of their Shot from Red Bank, and am in hopes to save this Garrison (if our Ammunition arrives and I only can get so much assistance from the fleet as will hinder the frigate from coming down on our backs) for two weeks. Your Excellency may depend on every thing being done that is in my power or in the Garrison's power to do. Perhaps it will be in your Excellency's power to spare 3 or 400 Continental Troops who with the Assistance of the Militia might hinder the enemy from taking Red Bank. from which they will be able to damage the fleet & Annoy us much. This Garrison is in high Spirits I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith

3. H.M.S. Delaware, formerly the Continental Navy frigate Delaware.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

Octo're 1777

Chester Town NEBN 1 Mile—

at 10 AM our signal on B'd the Roebuck to weigh d° Weighed, and Came to Sail up the River in Company the Roebuck &c°, Anchord with the B' B', Opiset Chester town in 5 fathom Water veered ¾ of a Cable,—

ditto—
Plan and Sections of the Redoubt at Billingsfort and Plan of the Rebel Fort marked Yellow.
Light Breezes Intermixed with thick Hazy W, ½ Past 11 AM Our troops took Possession of Billings Port fort, the Rebel Ships and Gallies fired Several Shot at the fort, our troops Soon Beat them off they all Got under way and Stood up the River

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENECA, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY**

October 1777

Thursday 2

Ditto [Point Comfort N EB N 2 or 3 Leagues]

At 9 weighed & sighted the Anchor & came to as before—

Ditto

Light Airs & clear, Middle & latter foggy. At 2 P.M. the Roebuck's tender weighed & chaced a schooner coming out of Elizabeth river. At 6 she returned with her prize. Empd setting up the Top m* top G. M* rigging, washed with Vinegar below, & cleaned the platform. Recd 6½ Casks of Flour our share of the prize.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/885.

1. Roebuck's tender burned the prize schooner the next day at 2 P.M. Ibid.

**JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD**

Navy Board 2d Octob 1777—

The Commissioners of the Navy, having been this day Inform'd that Capt* Seymour of the States Brigg Notre Dame did not proceed to Sea until the 29th Ult. Notwithstanding their positive Orders to him of the 14th Aug & of the 8th Ult. Do now Resolve that Capt* Seymour merits a very severe reprimand for not obeying the above mentioned Orders, or for not writing to the Commissioners his reasons for not Complying therewith, unless he can shew on his return, good Cause for his Conduct—

Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 99–100.

**THE SOUTH-CAROLINA AND AMERICAN GENERAL GAZETTE, THURSDAY, OCTOBER 9, 1777**

Navy-Board, October 2d 1777.

Wanted for the Use of the Navy of this State, a Quantity of good BEEF and PORK well salted and in good tight Barrels. Any Person willing to contract, are desired to give their Proposals in Writing, to EDWARD BLAKE, First Commissioner.

N.B. The Commissioners of the Navy will furnish Salt, if agreeable to the Contractor.1

1. This advertisement was reprinted in *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette* on 11 Dec. 1777. It was entered into the minutes of the South Carolina Navy Board on 2 Oct. 1777; see Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 100.
Capt. Allen will be much obliged to Mr. Robert Johnson, if he will take the Trouble of coming to Charlestown to certify a Receipt of his for 41£ 7s. 6d. Currency for taking up James Maclean a Deserter from the *Comet*. As Capt. Allen will probably be absent from the State when Mr. Johnson comes to Town, he will be pleased to apply to Mr. Daniel Boardeaux, with whom the Receipt is lodged and who will thankfully reimburse Mr. Johnson for his Expenses on the Road, besides an Acknowledgment for his Trouble. The said Maclean denies his ever having deserted from the *Comet*, which occasions Capt. Allen giving Mr. Johnson this Trouble.

*Charlestown, October 2.*

Yesterday a Sloop arrived here from Cadiz, with a Cargo of Wine, Salt, Dry Goods, &c. She left Cadiz the 14th of August. Mr. Claudius Guilliaud, of this Town, is returned in her: He informs us, that the English Consul, Mr. Hardy, had endeavoured to embarrass him in the Sale of the Cargo, but was prevented in Consequence of Orders from Count O'Reilly, Captain-General of Andalusia, allowing the whole consisting of Tobacco, Indigo, &c. to be disposed of free of Impost or Duty.

1. For the sloop *Mary*, see *NDAR* 9: 483, 566, 567n, 602.

*October 3*

**INSTRUCTIONS TO CAPTAIN SAMUEL GRAVES, R.N.**

(Copy)

Instructions to Captain Samuel Graves appointed to command All His Majesty’s Vessels upon lakes Champlain and George.

Having thought it necessary for His Majesty’s service to appoint you to command and superintend the armed Vessels upon Lake Champlain and Lake George, you will, without loss of time, proceed to Tyconderoga, in order, to assist Brigadier Powel,1 or the officer commanding at that post, in reestablishing such a naval force upon Lake George, as shall be judged sufficient for securing that communication from all insults; And you will see that all the large Vessels, at present employed in transporting provisions and stores &c, be forthwith armed, and put in such a state, as to be able to resist sudden attempts of the enemy, in Canoes or boats, which they may possibly have prepared in Onion river, Otter Creek, or some other of the rivers on the east side of the Lake. And I do earnestly recommend that you cause strict vigilance and discipline to be observed throught all the Vessels under your command, and that they be particularly careful not, at any time, to approach so near the shore as to be liable to surprises from the land unless there shall be post[s] sufficient for their protection. You are to use every means to make yourself as well acquainted ‘as possible with the navigation of the lake and the bogs and Rivers around it, and to report to me how and in what manner All the armed Vessels should be disposed of.
during the winter. And you are to obey such orders as you shall, from time to time
receive from Lieutenant General Burgoyne or any other your superior Officer
Given under my hand at St. Johns this 3d day of October 1777
(Signed) Guy Carleton

Copy, UKLPR, C.O. 42/37, 223. Enclosure no. 4 in Sir Guy Carleton's letter No. 43 to Lord George Ger-

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Octo. 3d. 1777

Voted That the two Fireships procured & received from the Govr. and Council
of the State of Rhode Island be fitted out for purpose of destroying the Enemy's Ships
off Newport harbour and that the Agent pay for the same.—¹

Voted That Cap't Richard Palmes be Appointed Captain of marines on board
the Continental Ship Warren John Hopkins Esqr. Commander and that he have leave
of absence for three weeks.—²

Voted That all able bodied Seamen & others that are willing to Enter on board
the Ship Providence Abram Whipple Esqr. Commander designed on an Expedition to
Rhode Island shall receive wages for each and every day Six shillings and be dis-
charged at the Expiration of the Expedition

Voted That as a further Encouragement all those that shall Enter on board said
Ship for three Months shall receive a bounty of Forty dollars upon Entering and in
Case the Ship does not proceed on a Cruise within that time they shall be discharged
without any deduction for the bounty received—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.
2. Capt. McNeill protested this appointment. See Captain Hector McNeill to the Continental Ma-
rine Committee, 9 Oct., below.

CAPTAIN HECTOR McNEILL TO LIEUTENANT JOHN BROWNE

Mr. Browne

Sir

You may remember I told you on Tuesday last, That I had heard from Severall
hands, That you had often said you did not intend going to Sea in the Ship Boston,
When I put the matter to you, the answer you made me was not satisfactory, I do
therefore insist on a positive Answer in writing whither you intend to Stand by the
Ship the next Cruize, Or whether you intend to quit her before she goes to Sea,
your answer in writing will instantly determine me what to do—I am [&c.]
Hector McNeill

Ship Boston Octo. 3d. 1777

AMERICAN THEATER

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

[Boston] Friday October 3, 1777

A Petition of Mungo Mackay, and others, Agents for several Privateers, setting forth that said Privateers join’d the Fleet which lately sail’d from the Port of Boston, under the Command of Commodore Manly, and praying the Court to give them Directions for obtaining their Share of the Prizes taken by said Fleet, agreeable to Contract.¹

Read and thereupon Ordered, That Col. White ² and Capt. Reed,³ with such as the Honorable Board shall join, be a Committee to consider the same and report. Sent up for Concurrence.


2. Col. Ebenezer White of Plymouth.
3. Capt. William Reed of Plymouth.

JOHN ROWE TO THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

State of the Massachusetts Bay—

To The Honble Council & House of Representatives—of Said State now Sitting in Boston—The Memorial of John Rowe of said Boston Mercht.

Shews—That your Memorialist is Agent for Carter Braxton Esqr of Virginia & the Honble Robert Morris Esqr one of the members of the Continantall Congress & others who are Owners of the Private arm’d Schooner Phenix—commanded by Joseph Cunningham

That Said Cunningham has Lately captured & sent in a Snow calld as he thinks the S Joseph Jungo Seco Master—mann’d by Portuguese & tis Said bound from the Brazills to Fyall [Fayall]—The papers that are Sent in are all in the Portuguese Language—That upon the most diligent Enquiry your Memorialist cannot find any Person in Boston that can justly Render the Portuguese Language into English—So that no Judgment can be formd whether the Said Snow or her Cargo is the Property of the Subjects of the King of Great Britain or of the King of Portugal

Your Memorialist is apprehensive that Shoud She prove to be the property of some Subject or Subjects of the King of Portugall her being Libell’d here and con-demnd, as it is Probable she would be there being no One here to Claim in Behalf of the Owners,—it might be Attended with bad Consequences to the United States of America & possibly involve them in A Dispute with that Nation—Your Memorialist is therfore at A Loss how to proceed in the Premises—and as it will be Some considerable Space of Time before he can Receive any Advice from his Employers how to act,—He begs the Advisement of this Honble Court, what Shall be done Respecting Said Snow—& her cargo—and that your Honours would advise & direct in the Matter as in Your Great Wisdom shall Seem meet ³ And Your Memorialist Shall ever Pray—

John Rowe

Boston Octo 3d 1777—


1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Phenix, Joseph Cunningham, commander, mounting 12 carriage guns and 8 swivels and cohorns. She was commissioned on 9 July 1777. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 139, 132; and vol. 183, 89–90 (Petitions to the General Court).
OCTOBER 1777


**MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR**

Board of War Boston 3rd Octo’ 1777

Orderd The Capt Hopkins deliver Capt Bradford one hundred weight Sheet Lead for Ship *Trumbull* he paying the Board for the same.† John Bradford, Continental Agent for Massachusetts.

Order’d That the small Arms & Swivels belonging to the Spy Vessel at Marblehead, be sent up as soon as possible, by Col° Glover—

1. Continental Navy frigate *Trumbull*.


3. Caleb Hopkins.


ISAAC SEARS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir

I have Sent the Shrouds & Stays for the lower mast of the Ship Except the Mizen Shrouds, they will be Sent with the Top mast Shrouds & back stays next week From Your Most Hbb° Ser°

Isaac Sears

P S M° Paschal N Smith wants 1/6 of the Ship at N. London if you Can part with it please to let him know


**CONNECTION GAZETTE, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 3, 1777**


Libels are filed before the Hon. Samuel Coit, Esq; in Favour of Robert Niles, Esq; Commander of the armed Schooner *Spy*, fitted out by the Governor and Company of the State of Connecticut, against a Sloop (Name unknown) and her Cargo; also in Favour of William Briggs, Commander of the Schooner *Charming-Sally*, fitted out by Mess. Alexander Ross and Co. against the Sloop *John*, lately under the Command of Remembrance Simons, together with her Cargo. The Court erected for the Trial of Prizes taken and brought into this County, will meet at New-London In said County on Tuesday the 7th Day of October next, at 9 of the Clock in the Forenoon, of which all Persons claiming Property in the abovementioned Prizes are to take Notice, and give their Attendance according to Law.

Per Order of the Judge, Win. Saltonstall, Reg’r.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CERBERUS, CAPTAIN JOHN SYMONS

[October] 1777

Friday 3

So. End of Block Island Wb N 4 Miles

at 6 AM bro't too at 9 took the Sternmost Schooner in Tow at 12 Convoy in C° a Strang Sail in Sight to Windward Block Island N 2° 0 W 15 Leagues

Fresh Breezes and fair Cast off the Schooner & gave Chace to the S° to windwd at 4 PM fired four 9 Pdr's at the Chace at [5] boarded the Chace a Schooner belonging to Providence from S° Eustatia bound to Bedford

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/181.


JOURNAL OF H.M. S. TARTAR, CAPTAIN CORNTHWAITE OMMANNEY

October 1777

At a Single Anchor in Hudsons River

Fryday 3

AM Loosd Sails to dry, Read the Articles of War &c to the Ship's Company, Recev'd Preventer Braces

At a Single Anchor in Hudsons River Light Airs and hazey PM Come up the River 28 Flat bottomd Boats, at 9 PM came to Sail up the River, with the Mercury Brigg¹ and two Galleys² at 12 Anch'd off Tarry Town, sent the Cutter to Sound, got out the Stream Anch: & Tript the SB and hove the Ship into 6 fms. came up the Flatt Boats with Soldiers

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/972.

1. H.M. brig Diligent.
2. H.M. galleys Dependence and Spitfire.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oc't 1777

Thursday 2¹

D° [Phillips's House East ¾ Mile Dist]

Variable Weather. at 10 AM weighd in C° the Gallys² at Noon

Came too of[f] Phillips's Farm in Six fms Small B° Gallys in C°.

D° Moderate and Variable at ½ past 9 P:M: H M Ships Tartar & Mercury Past Us going Up the River D° Weighd and Made sail in C° the Above ships and the Gallys. at Midnight Came too off Tarry Town in C° the Above Vessells.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. Diligent's Journal was one day behind which was corrected on 5 Oct.
2. H.M. galleys Dependence and Spitfire.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

October 1777
Friday 3
Moor'd off New York.

at 8 AM several flat Boats going to carry troops up the No. River, Captain Pownoll to command the Landing; heeld Ship to Starboard, & payd her Bottom with tallow and Chalk, blackd the bends.

Moor'd off New York.

Mod. and fine W[PM] righted Ship,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/52.

1. On 10 Oct. Captain Pownoll returned to the ship from the North River. Ibid.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Ocr. 1777
Moor'd off New York.

Friday 3rd.

AM at 4 Manned 4 flatt Bottomed Boats with 44 Men & 5 petty Officers, which went on duty up the North River, Emp'd Stowing the Hold & Wouding the Foremast, Middle & Latter parts Ditto Weather [Moderate & fair]—Ditto Weather [Moderate & fair]. Employed about the Riging & Hold, at 1 PM Cleared Hawse Received 19 Casks of Butter, Arrived here our Prize taken by us the 29 July. last, from the Americans.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331, 101.

1. Snow Mary of Bideford, England, Joseph Atkins, prize master, which had been taken by the Massachusetts privateer schooner True Blue, Richard Stiles, commander, off Terceira, Azores on 28 July. Rivington's New-York Gazette, 4 Oct. 1777. She was libelled on 3 Nov. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New-York and was ordered appraised as a recapture on 24 Dec. Mary's cargo of flour was condemned as a lawful prize and ordered sold on 23 Jan. 1778. Minutes of the Vice Admiralty Court of New York, UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/93, 98, 166, 212.

DEPUTY QUARTERMASTER GENERAL JONATHAN MIFFLIN TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Trenton 3rd Oct° 1777

Sir

... The Naval Committee at Borden town have taken Charge of the Stores belonging to the Marine Department—

Cap' Charles Biddle with 3 small armed Vessells lies off Borden Town the Frigates commanded by Cap' Barry & Reed are at White Hill 2 Miles lower down the River at which Place I am informed they propose mounting some Cannon—A heavy firing has been heard this Morning supposed to be at Fort Mifflin—I am [&c.]

J Mifflin
DQMG


1. Shortly before the British occupation of Philadelphia, Charles Biddle, brother of Continental Navy Capt. Nicholas Biddle, sailed an armed brig up the Delaware River anchoring off Bordentown, N.J. The brig was built by a Mr. Eyre (probably Benjamin Eyre) for privateering. Biddle stayed on board the brig until 5 Oct. when he set off overland to visit his brother in Charleston, S.C. Biddle, Autobiography of Charles Biddle, 101-4.

2. Continental Navy frigates Effingham and Washington. The former commanded by John Barry, the latter by Thomas Read. For documentation on their removal to White Hill, N.J., see NDAR9: 970, 974, 976.
AMERICAN THEATER

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO CAPTAIN ISAIAH ROBINSON

Continental Navy Board
Borden Town 3rd Oct 1777

Sir

We are glad to hear that the Report of our Fleet's being in want of Provisions is groundless, & that Capt' Blewer has undertaken to supply you with fresh Meat; His Drafts upon us shall be duly honoured to the best of our Abilities; but we would request him to be as moderate as possible in his Demands, as the unsettled State of the office will put us to many Difficulties in procuring Cash for all Purposes.

We are sorry for the Loss of the Delaware & Capt. Alexander's Misfortune, but as you assure us, you are not apprehensive of any bad Consequences, other than the Loss of the Ship, we are the less concerned. We are far from undertaking to give Directions in the Commodore's Department, but confess it would give us great Pleasure to hear that the Delaware was retaken, or destroyed—in this we trust to the Commodore's Discretion—

What you say respecting the Fort at Billingsport, carries Conviction with it, & we doubt not but that a proper Representation of the Matter from Commr Hazlewood to Genl Washington would be effectual in procuring Troops for the Defence of that important Post—Captain Falconer will be with you before this gets to hand, & as he means to go from you to Head Quarters, you cannot have a more sure Opportunity of forwarding your Dispatches to the General; and he will be able to enforce your Requisition with Reasons arising from his own observation—

It gives us much Satisfaction to hear that great Harmony subsists amongst the Officers in your Department—we sincerely wish it may be firm & lasting—as we are sensible much—very much—depends upon it.

We have exerted ourselves to the utmost to supply you with the Necessaries you require. It is not possible for us to procure the whole amount of your Indents, situated as we are, & it is not without great Toil & Attention we have been able to furnish you with the Supplies herewith sent—We hope they will be sufficient for present Purposes—Circumstanced as we are, we cannot avoid recommending to you the greatest Economy particularly of the Slops.—Economy at such a Time is as necessary as Valour—Enclosed you have Invoices of the Goods sent—they are all consigned to your Care, & you must distribute the Articles amongst our Fleet, according to your Discretion & their Necessities—we expect to hear from you by the Return of this messinger, & request you will give an Account of the Number of Hogs heads, Cases &c the Waggoners deliver you—we are as desirous as you can be, of a Correspondence, & therefore direct that whenever you have Occasion to write to us, you will employ an Express, & let us know the Agreement you have made with him for the Service, & we will pay him accordingly.

We are at a Loss to know how there can be such a Deficiency of Blankets, without great waste—Be this as it may, we have sent you all the Blankets, Stockings, Shoes mitts & Watch Coats we can find amongst our Stores—as M' Todd is not here, we cannot tell whether we have any more in Stock or no; or, if we have, where they are deposeted.

We request our Compl to the Commodore, heartily wishing you all manner of Prosperity & Success we are

Your Friends

To Captain
Isaiah Robinson

F. H [Francis Hopkinson]
J. W—[John Wharton]
3 OCTOBER 1777

(Copy)

Invoice

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Case AN No. 11</th>
<th>Case AN. No. 9</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>17 Doz &amp; 3 pair Wollen Hose</td>
<td>70 Jackets, 64 p' Trowsers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50 Hatts, 43 Jackets, 30 p&quot; Mitts.—</td>
<td>Hogshead No. 3.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hogshead No. 2</td>
<td>12 Doz. Woollen Caps, 161 p' Trowsers.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>200 Check Shirts 31 pair Wollen Trowsers, 62 Jackets</td>
<td>Shoes, 6 Quire Paper, 25 pair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bale AN No. 29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blankets, Number unknown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capt. Robinson is requested to take an Account of them</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chest AN No. 4</td>
<td>Rum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 Watch Coats, 100 p' Woollen Trowsers.</td>
<td>Hogshd. A—114 Gallons</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>General Invoice</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>17 Doz. &amp; 3 pair Woollen Hose</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50 Hatts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>200 Shirts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>220 p' Woollen Trowsers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>175 Woollen Jackets</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30 p&quot; Mitts</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Waggoner's Bill</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Olden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Hgd Rum A—114 Gall&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Hgd No. 2 dry Goods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan Perkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Hgd Rum B—104 Gall&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Case AN No. 11. dry Goods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Wood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Hgd best Rum E 106 Gall&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Hgd No. 3—Dry Goods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bale of Blankets</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

L, PHC, Member of Old Congress, 722 (Box 5). Docketed: “Continental Navy board/Bordentown/Oct' 3 1777.”

Sir Camp ¹ 20 Miles from Philadelphia October 3d ¹ 1777

... Since my Letter of the 29th,² no favourable change has taken place in our affairs—On the contrary, we have sustained an additional loss in the capture of the Delaware. She fell into the Enemy's hands in a day or two after they were in possession of the City,³ and in a manner not yet well understood. Some have supposed the Crew mutinied, while another report is, that she was disabled in her Rudder by a shot and drove on shore.⁴ This misfortune takes off the success of Captain Biddles cruise.⁵ I will not dwell longer on the subject Congress may rest assured all the means in my power shall be employed to put our affairs in a more agreeable train and to accomplish the end they so earnestly wish. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Go' Washington

L, DNA, PCC, item 152, vol. 5, 77-80, (M247, roll 168). Two paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They refer to news President Hancock had forwarded to Washington on Maj. Gen. Horatio Gates's army and to the collection of supplies for Washington's forces. Docketed: "Letter from gen'l Washington/Camp 20 Miles from Philad³/Oct ³. 1777/(Entered)." ¹

4. For documentation on the capture of this vessel by a Royal Artillery battery, see NDAR 9: 972-74, 975, 976, 977, and 984.

Lieutenant Colonel Samuel Smith to George Washington

Sir Fort Mifflin Oct ³rd 1777.—

I sent yesterday an express to your Excellency with an account of the enemies having landed near Billingsport, which place they have now possession of, Our Militia evacuated it after bringing off all the Stores and Spiking up the Cannon. This event as I foresaw struck the fleet with much Panic, last night five Officers and 18 Men Deserted and a great part of the rest only wait for Opportunity. The Enemy have not as yet taken possession of Red Bank.

This morning the Officers of the Navy met and came to this resolution, to assist in keeping this Fort as long as possible, and when we are oblig'd to leave it either through want of provision or otherwise then to force our way by the City¹ with the fleet and land the Garrison at the first convenient place. Should your Excellency have sent any Continental Troops to hinder them from getting Red Bank, then we may still keep the River, but if they do not arrive in time the enemy will have this pass. All we can do will be the time which will I suppose be about One Week, for I fear unless (after they get Red Bank) we do not attempt soon to make our Retreat, we shall not have men to work the Ships. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith


1. Philadelphia.
3 OCTOBER 1777

WILLIAM BRADFORD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

[Extract]

Sir,

... the Enemy were advancing to the Fort, on which I ordered the People into Boats and sent most of them to Fort Island, 1 spiked up all the Cannon we could not carry off, and set the Barracks & Bake House on Fire, but the Dwelling House some how escaped—We took off all the Ammunition—I stayed myself with Cap' Robeson of the Continental Brig 2 on shore for some more certain advice; about 12 o'clock the Enemy come on so close thro' a corn field that they were not more than 30 yards from us, and began to fire on us before our Boat put off the shore, we returned the fire with 6 muskets we had on board, and a Guard Boat we had with us also fired on them, and all got off, one man only being wounded. I am now at Fort Mifflin and in Council of all the Cap's of the Fleet, this Day they requested that Cap' Blewer, Cap' Massey & myself would remain here to act as Navy Board which I shall do. Two of our Galleys are reduced & laid by, the men having deserted. Last night Cap' Montgomerys 1st & 2d Lieut & 6 Privates deserted, 3 and I believe if they could get off, the People on board the whole Fleet would desert, for their spirits are quite sunk. The Enemy ships are now coming up to Billingsport. Your most H'ble Serv't,

Fort Mifflin, Oct' 3d, 1777.

Wm. Bradford

Pennsylvania Archives, 1st ser., 5: 644–45. Nine sentences of this letter are not printed here. They describe American preparations to defend Billingsport and the British attack on that post on the morning of 2 October. Addressed below dateline: "On public Service./To His Excellency Tho's Wharton, Esq', President of the State of Pennsylvania at Lancaster."

1. That is, Mud Island, Pa.
3. James Kirkpatrick was first lieutenant of the Pennsylvania Navy galley Effingham, commanded by Hugh Montgomery, until some time in Oct. 1777. His disappearance from the Pennsylvania Navy’s muster rolls at this time suggests that he deserted. Samuel Ford, Effingham’s second lieutenant, deserted the galley in Oct. but was later retaken. He was executed for desertion in Sept. 1778. Pennsylvania Archives, 2d ser., 1: 237, 284–85.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

October

Friday 3

At 9 AM the Sign 1 was made on board the Roebuck for all Lieutenants. At 10 Weigh’d & Sig’d in company with the Roebuck, Liverpool, & Camilla. At 12 Anch’d with the Small B’s in 5 fathom water near the Chiveaux de frize—Billingsfort East 3 or 4 Miles. A great number of the Rebels Vessels in sight.

Billingsfort. East 3 or 4 Miles.

The first & middle parts Mod’d & fine W’s the latter Calm & hazey.

PM Sent on shore to Billingsfort two 12 Pounders w’d Ammunition &c. Came up and Anchor’d here an Arm’d Brigg call’d the Dunmore Rec’d on board fresh Beef.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.
Williamsburg, October 3.

Captain Baron has lately taken in the bay one of the enemy's tenders, with eight sailors on board, and five stolen Negroes. The noted Mr. DUNBAR of Gloucester county is among them, who has been a long time in the company with them helping to plunder our coasts.

Last week the Emerald man of war took two Gentlemen as they were crossing the bay from the Eastern Shore to Princess Anne. They have since been indulged with a parole for fourteen days, to try to get exchanged for two officers of the Solebay frigate, that were lately taken by a party of the Princess Anne militia. These Gentlemen inform, that the Captain of the Emerald declared he would detain every person he took, unless they are exchanged upon the above terms.

Last Tuesday, a brigantine, loaded with flour, accidentally got aground in Elizabeth river, and, upon seeing a man of war approaching towards her, our people set her on fire, after getting out the best part of her cargo.

1. Either James or Richard Barron.
2. Armed tender Dreadnought. See "At a Court of Admiralty held in the city of Williamsburg the 9th day of October 1777," below.
3. Acting as a pilot.
4. Lt. Edmund Joshua Moriarty, R.N., three petty officers and fifteen men were taken prisoner on 28 Aug. 1777. See NDAE 9: 844, where Lt. Moriarty's first name is incorrectly identified as Sylverius.
5. Capt. Benjamin Caldwell, R.N.

Purdie's Virginia Gazette, Friday, October 3, 1777

Williamsburg, October 3

Last Tuesday, about 4 o'clock in the afternoon, the two Captains Barrons fell in with a tender, off the old fort below Hampton, carrying some fresh provisions from Captain Squire to Commodore Parker. After about ten minutes engaging, the tender's people called out for quarters, and the same evening were conducted safe into Hampton. She was commanded by a certain Dunbar of Gloucester county, who bears a very indifferent character, and acted as a pilot for the enemy. He, with five sailors, and five negroes, are now lodged in the publick jail.—Captains Barrons sent the fresh provisions, a mutton and half, with their compliments to Commodore Parker.

Commodore Parker in the Phoenix, with three frigates and a topsail schooner, now lie in Hampton road; and Captain Squire, in the Otter sloop, lies off Cherry-stone's, upon the Eastern Shore.

2. Armed tender Dreadnought. See "At a Court of Admiralty held in the city of Williamsburg, the 9th day of October 1777," below.
3. H.M.S. Emerald and Perseus were two of the frigates. The third was most likely H.M. sloop Senegal, misidentified as a frigate.
4. The tender to H.M.S. Roebuck.
3 OCTOBER 1777

PURDIE’S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 3, 1777

WANTED,

A SURGEON for the Hero galley, now lying at Hampton.

Philip Chamberlain, Capt.

1. Philip Chamberlayne.

PURDIE’S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 3, 1777

[Williamsburg]

Deserted from the Manly galley, two men, viz. JOHN HARFORD, a sailor, who is about thirty years old, five feet eight or nine inches high, has short black hair, a very dark skin, is much addicted to liquor, and very talkative when so; had on when he went away a pair of canvas trousers, an old jacket, and a check shirt. WILLIAM WILKINS, a serjeant of marines, and formerly enlisted by captain John C. Cocke, he is about twenty five years old, five feet seven or eight inches high, and had on when he went away an old pair of white Virginia cloth breeches and cotton shirt. Whoever delivers the said men on board, or secures them so that I get them, shall have TWENTY DOLLARS reward.

William Saunders, Captain.

THE NORTH-CAROLINA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 3, 1777

Newbern, October 3, 1777.

In our last,¹ we gave an Account of the Randolph Frigate having carried a large Ship into Charles-Town, which was first taken by the Privateer Nancy, of this Port, Capt. Palmer, and afterwards re-taken by a large Ship from Jamaica, mounting 20 Guns; by Letters from Mr. Stanly’s Agent in Charles-Town, the Account is confirmed; the Ship is called the Severn, mounting 10 Guns, from Jamaica to Bristol, and is valued at 40,000l. Sterl. Capt. Palmer engaged and took her at the head of the Jamaica Fleet on the 4th of August last. The other Vessel taken by Capt. Palmer is a Snow called the Invermay, from Jamaica to Pensacola, with Rum and Slaves, said to be worth 35,000l. Proc. Capt. Palmer conducted her into Savannah; in Georgia, himself, and is preparing for another Cruize.

¹. NDAR9:971.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOUTHAMPTON, CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER

October 1777

Friday 3rd

D° Alongside Port Royal Wharf, Jamaica.

at 8 (AM) Hove Keel out Caulk’d and Paid the Starboard side, at D°, Right Ship, and all well, the Ship hove down very easy & Keel out fore and aft with 10 Puncheons of Water, on the Fore Castle.—

D° [at Noon] Mod° Breezes w° much Thund° Lightning
October 4

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. MILFORD, CAPTAIN SIR WILLIAM C. BURNABY

Remarks &c on Saturday Octr 4th. 1777

[Cape Sable N 36° W 15 Leagues] 1

[AM] [at] 4 D° W° [Mod° & Cloudy] [at] ½ past 6 Saw a Sail in the SE: Q made sail & Gave chase [at] 9 fresh Breezes & hazy Coming up with the chase [at] 10 the Chase Bore away Set Studding sails [at] 12 D° W° Coming up with the chase fast.

[Halifax Light N 28° E Dis. 16 Leages Fresh Breezes & hazy] [PM] [at] 1 Coming up with the Chase fast fired 1. 9 Pdr. at the chase who then bro' too Shortend sail Sent the Cutter on board the chase She proved to be the Dolphin Private Schooner from a Cruize belonging to Marble-head Commanded by Edward Fittyplace 2 She had been Out 3 Months Got the prisoners on board at 3 hoisted the Cutter in & made sail the privateer the Brig & Schooners in Comp. 3 [at] 6 heard the report of a Gun from the N.N.E. [at] 8 D° W° Shortend sail

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/1865.


2. Massachusetts private schooner Dolphin, Edward Fittyplace, commander, on a cruise, taken off the coast of Nova Scotia, sent into Halifax. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 489. She was commissioned on 26 May 1777, Edward Fittyplace, Jr., commander, mounting 10 guns with a crew of 60 seamen, and was owned by Samuel Russell Gerry and others, of Marblehead. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 190.

3. Prize brig Topinambou, prize schooner Sally, and a schooner transporting troops of the Royal Highland Emigrants.

JOURNAL OF COLONEL JOHN ALLAN

[Machias] Saturday Octr 4th... Sent Capt. Crabtree a letter of instruction to observe during his being stationed at the mouth of the harbour, as also, signals to be made in case of danger. 1 Mr Allan gave him insurance for his Schooner. 2 This day served provisions as usual.


2. Massachusetts private schooner Harlequin, Agreen Crabtree, commander, mounting 10 carriage guns and 16 swivel guns with a crew of 55 seamen, was commissioned on 22 Aug. 1777 and was owned by Agreen Crabtree, of Frenchman’s Bay, County of Lincoln, Eastern Maine, and others. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 9.
SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Hon\(^1\) Sir

Weymouth Packett, Boston Harbor 4\(^{th}\) Oct' 1777—

Agreeable to a vote of the Hon\(^1\) Council of Safety for your State—I Petition'd both Houses of Assembly, for Leave to remove the Prisoners taken by Cap' Harding\(^1\) into Connecticut—and Yesterday obtain'd an order therefor.\(^2\)—I now send them under the care of M' Hilliard\(^3\) to Lebanon, who will deliver them to your Excellency's Order.—The Officers will sett out at the same time under the care of M' Read,\(^4\) who will doubtless arrive some days before you receive this.\(^5\)—I have the honor to be [\&c.]

Sam Eliot J


1. Capt. Seth Harding, commanding the Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell.
2. See Acts and Resolves of the Massachusetts General Court, 1 Oct., above.
3. Azariah Hilliard, seaman on Oliver Cromwell.
4. Curtis Reed, midshipman on Oliver Cromwell.
5. The officers included John Jenking, sailing master, Andrew Hunter, surgeon, and William Phillips and Paul Glen, master's mates, who had been sent from Portsmouth, N.H. Samuel Eliot, Jr., to Governor Jonathan Trumbull, 4 Oct., above; Governor Jonathan Trumbull to Thomas Shaw, 13 Oct., below.

AFFIDAVIT OF PAUL FLYN AND JOHN JENKING CONCERNING THE CAPTURE OF THE BRITISH PACKET SHIP WEMYOUTH

Boston Octo' 4\(^{th}\) 1777

We the Subscribers, Paul Flyn & John Jenking, both of the Kingdom of Great Britain, now resident in Boston, in the County of Suffolk, and State of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England, late mariners on board the Ship Weymouth employed as a Packet in the Service of the King of Great Britain from Jamaica to London and captured by the Oliver Cromwell Ship of War from the State of Connecticut, Cap' Seth Harding Commander, testify and declare that being on board said Weymouth on the twenty eighth Day of July last, we were hailed by the said Oliver Cromwell, who demanded of us, from whence we came, to which we gave Answer, in the usual Form of Ships of War, in the Kings Service, by saying we came from White Hall and when asked again by the said O. Cromwell, are you a Kings Ship we answered Yes; and fired at the Cromwell, under Kings Colours; and immediately we shortened Sail to prepare for an Attack from the said O Cromwell, before she came up with us, And we further testify that after engaging a Brigantine, on the twenty seventh Day of July last and having beaten her off\(^f\) we gave Chace to her, but did not come up with her; And the said Ship Weymouth did at all Times weare her Pennant before any Ships of War, belonging to the King of Great Britain aforesaid even in Presence of an Admiral; and never dowsed her Colours or Sails to any Ship or Fort whatever belonging to the said King and during her late Voyage being near the Island of Martinico, the said Weymouth, fired a Shot at an English Merchantman and made her dowsse her Pennant; And we further testify that the Wages on board the said Weymouth were the same that were allowed on board the said Kings Ships.

John Jenking  Paul Flyn
AMERICAN THEATER

State of Massa Bay
Suffolk County Boston Octoś 4th 1777

The within named Paul Flyn and John Jenking after being duly examined & cautioned to testify the whole Truth and nothing but the Truth, made Oath to the within written Affidavit by them subscribed, taken at the Request of Lieutenants Timothy Parker & John Chapman lately belonging to the Ship of War Oliver Cromwell, and both appear on Account of Jabez Perkins of Norwich, the State of Connecticut, Agent for the Captors of the said Weymouth, lately taken by the Cromwell aforesaid, which affidavit is to be used in a Cause to be heard & tried, at a maritime Court for the middle District to be held at Salem in the County of Essex and State aforesaid, on Fryday, the tenth Day of October current, upon a Libel against the said Weymouth, her Cargo Appurtenances &c wherein Jabez Perkins is Claimant for the Captors aforesaid; & Samuel Elliott of said Boston Merchant is Claimant in Behalf of the said State of Connecticut—

before Joseph Gardner, one of the Justices of the Peace, for the said County of Suffolk.

a Copy attest. Isaac Mansfield Cler


DEPOSITION OF JOHN JENKING CONCERNING THE CAPTURE OF THE BRITISH PACKET SHIP WEYMOUTH

Boston Octoś 4th 1777

I John Jenking of Great Britain, now resident in Boston, in the County of Suffolk and State of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England, Mariner, testify and declare, that the Ship Weymouth, lately employed in the Service of the King of Great Britain, as a Packet from Jamaica to London, on which I was employed as Master, had Orders if attacked to defend herself, but was not permitted to commence Hostilities against any Vessel whatever but if in defending her self against an Enemy, she should have so much the advantage against her as to be able to make a Capture, of her she could not hold her, that any commissioned Man of War from Great Britain might make a Prize of any Vessel so taken, and I further Testifie that the said Ship Weymouth, was taken by the Ship of War Oliver Cromwell from the State of Connecticut Cap’ Seth Harding Commander

Jnō Jenking

I John Jenking the Subscriber of the above written Deposition do testify and declare, that on the twenty seventh Day of July last, the above named Weymouth, was brought to & attacked by a Brigantine which She the Weymouth beat of and pursued her about four Hours, with Design to get rid of her by the Night coming on, that she might not give us any further Trouble, and if we had Daylight enough to have taken her, we should have thrown her Guns overboard & dismissed her, for the Reason above given viz‘ our having no Right to make her a Prize

Jnō Jenking

State of Massa Bay
Suffolk County Boston Octoś 4th 1777—

The within named John Jenking after being duly examined, & cautioned, to tell the whole Truth and nothing but the Truth made Oath to the within written Deposition,
by him subscribed, taken at the Request of Samuel Elliott of Boston aforesaid Mer-
chant, Agent for the State of Connecticut, to be used in a Cause to be heard & tried
at a maritime Court for the middle District, to be held at Salem in the County of Essex
& State aforesaid, on Fryday, the tenth Day of October current, upon a Libel against
the Ship Weymouth, her Cargo, Appurtenances & wherein said Samuel Elliott is Claimant
in Behalf of said State of Connecticut, & Jabez Perkins of Norwich, in said State of Con-
necticut, Merchant is Claimant in Behalf of the Captors of the Weymouth aforesaid
before Joseph Gardner, one of the Justices of the Peace,
for the said County of Suffolk
a Copy— attest Isaac Mansfield Cler

Copy, Ct, Connecticut Archives, 1st Series, vol. 9, 203c-d. Docketed: "Depositions concerning/The Wey-
mouth/ Packet."

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CHATHAM, CAPTAIN TOBY CAULFIELD

October 1777 [Rhode Island] Light house SWbW. Brentons point South
Saturday 4th. & Rose Island NNW ½ W.
AM came in Here the Lady Parker Schooner¹ with a Prize
Loaded with Flower from Philadelphia bound for Surinam ² Fresh
Breezes and Clear. PM received onb'd 5 Butts of Beer.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1656.
1. Tender to H.M.S. Chatham.
2. Schooner Charming Nancy, Robert Crosby, master, from Philadelphia to Surinam, with flour, taken
on 24 Sept. off Martha's Vineyard, sent into Rhode Island as prize of Chatham. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct.
1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 489.

JAMES RICE TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Dear S' New haven Octo' 4th 1777
I Last Night Returnd from Fairfield Where I have Been to Receive ye Prize Money
Ordered Me By the Court, Which is ye Continental part Which Falls Short of A Thou-
sand pounds, The Other half they Have Ordered Cap' Hawley¹ as Agent for ye Crew,
I am Very Much Surprized att ye Conduct of ye Most of ye People that Have had Any
thing to do With ye Schuyler I Last Week When Atending ye Vendue at Norwalk Cauld
on One Lockwood from Whom Hawley Had been Drawing provisions to pay his Bill Ex-
pecting it to be Small for fresh provisions but found it to be Upwards of Eighty pounds
Six bb's pork a 9 pounds p' bb's Supplied in ye Summer he told me ye M' Warson ye Master
told him that Was ye Vendue price On My Return yesterday from Fairfield I Cauld
on M' Ives to pay his Riging bill Which I Did Not pay It had Risen Since he Aplyd to
Me for Payment From 115 pounds To 170 Odd (pas' By David Hawley Cap') his Pre-
tence is that Hawley Promised Him flax in pay for Rigind but he Aplyd to Me in ye Summer he Asked Me for ye Money Which I Should Have paid him But he had A Mind to
purchas ye prize flax for Which Reason he Did Not then Take ye Money, and as ye flax
Was Sold Very Dear he Now pretends to Hold to Hawleys promis and he & Hawley have
put their Heads Together to get What they Can out of ye Continent—
A Cruizer is Much Wanted West Ward y' Enemeys Tenders begin to be Troublesome beg you to send y' Sloop as Soon as posable, Should She Take Any More prizes I beg they May Not be Carried into Fairfield County as I Can have them Condemned for Less than half y' Expence I beg you let me hear from you Concerning y' Above Matters as Soon posable Am [&c.]

James Rice

Dear Sir,

This morning we had Information from our Guard Boats, that there were two Ships of War, 1 three Tenders, 2 and a Large number of Flatt Bottom'd Boats coming up the River, they proceeded up as far as Tarry Town, where they Landed their Men—this Evening they were follow'd by one Large Man of War, 3 five Topsail vessels, 4 and a Large Number of Small Craft—I have sent off Parties to Examine their Rout, and Harrass their March if Prudent—General Parsons has gone down to Reconnoiter he has not yet Return'd, but by Information from several different Quarters, we have Reason to believe they intend for this Post—They are now making up, (as we hear) for Croton Bridge—You will please to give such orders to the Malitia in Consequence thereof as you shall think proper—

I have sent the Barge to you with this, and most sincerely wish, you would come Down as soon as Convenient—I should have wrote you before, but I thought this movement only to drive off some Cattle &c I am [&c.]

Israel Putnam

Peeks Kill Oct 4th. [1777]
8 oClock in the Evening—

L, NN, Emmet Collection. Addressed: "His Excellency Govr Clinton."
1. H.M. frigates Tartar and Mercury.
2. H.M. brig Diligent and galleys Dependence and Spitfire.
3. H.M.S. Preston.
4. H.M. galley Crane, tender Hotham and a number of transports.

Col. Henry Ludinton to Major General Israel Putnam

[Extract]
Honoured sir

in haste I am to acquaint you that the [enemy] Came up Last night with 2 fregts and five or six Ship[s] 1 also and tenders and about 40 flat Botomed Boats and Landed about 3 thousand men under the Command of governer tryon They amediately took the heights above tarry town and from thence kept the Hights until they thought they had goot above our party But Luckily we had goot above them and peraed at m' youngses where we thought Best to move towards them where we in open vew of them and found them to be vastly superiour to us in numbers and moved of[f] to
Rights mills Having no asestance more than our Littel partey Belonging to our Regiment I found on our Retreat Before we got Back to younges they had Sent forward a flag But found that was in vew of trappaning us as they had flanking parties who we discovered in order to Soround us But after Chasing the Regiment I Rode Back and met the flag within a quater of a mile of their main Body The purport of his arrend was that governor Tryon Had Sent him to acquaint me that if we would give up our arms and Submit they would Show us mersy or otherways they were determined to take us and Strip the Contre Sent in answer that as Long as we had a man alive I was determined to apose them and they might Come on as so[ o]n as they pleased we have not Lost a man and the Last move of the Enemy was from youngses towards the plains² . . .

Henry Ludinton³

3 oclock october 4th 1777 at Rites mills
PS I Believe the inhabitants are intirely Stript where they goe.

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES CLINTON TO GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

Dear Brother. Fort Montgomery 4th October 1777.

By Capt. Lieut. Gano ¹ of the Artillery who has just come from Peeks Kill[,] he informs me that the Enemy are Landed at Terry Town, that they have several Transports, & some men of Warr, with a [Number] of flat Bottom'd Boats, & that the inhabitants at Peeks Kill are all moving away, and are in the Utmost Confusion[—]I have had no Account from Genl. Putnam. I am informed he is gone Down towards Kings Ferry to reconiter &c. Our Gallies & Privateer Sloop ² has not yet come up—neither has there been any Alarm Guns Fired, tho' there has been about 8 or 10 Cannon heard below—there is very few of the Militia yet come Down. I Can't tell you the number as I have had no Returns from them as Yet—there has no Field Officers come down with any of the Regim'ts Except Major DuBois ³ of [Colo. Hasbrouck's Reg] ⁴ which are at Fort Constitution. I have waited some time thinking I might have an Express from Genl. Putnam with a more Certain Account—but as I have Receiv'd none; I think it my duty to give you the Earliest notice Possible. Upon the Enemies Approach, You may Expect to hear the Alarm Guns fired here. I am [&c.]

James Clinton.

² Continental Army galley Lady Washington and Shark.
AMERICAN THEATER

JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY Dependence, Lieutenant James Clark

Oct' 1777
Saturday 4

Tarry Town East ¼ of a Mile the Upper Mills NNE 3 Cables

Lengths

at 1 AM Arrived here 42 flat Boats with Troops on Board them
at 5 AM the Tartar Made the Signal for the Troops to Land fired
4 twenty four Pd's Round Shot to Cover the Troops Land'd
Landed with Only the Loss of One Man

Tarry Town East ¼ of a Mile the Upper Mills NNE 3 Cables

Lengths

Fresh Breezes and hazy Weath'r at 5 P.M. Anch'd here H. M's Ship
Preston and a Fleet of Transports at 9 PM Weigh'd and came to
sail in Comp's H. Majes'ty's Ships Tartar, Mercury, Dilligent Brig and
the Spitfire and Crane Gallies, at 11 P.M. Anch'd & Sign'd with the
Best Bower in 6 Fm. Tallards Point 1 EbS 1 Mile

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4159.
1. Tellers Point on Croton Point.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Mercury, Captain James Montagu

October 1777

Friday 3

At an Anchor off Spiken-devel Creek

[AM] received on board Wood and Water.

At an Anchor off Spiken-devel Creek

d'o Weather [Little Wind and Cloudy] at 8 P.M. got under Sail in
Company with the Tartar and Galley's 1

Saturday 4

at 2 A.M. Anchor'd off Tarry-Town at 6 the Flat Boats came up and
landed the Troops at 9 Sent the Boats on Shore with 20 Marines.

At an Anchor off Tarry Town up Hudson River

Moderate and Cloudy at 1 P.M. Came up and Anchor'd here the
Preston Commodore Hotham with 11 Sail of Transports and a
number of small Craft at 9 Came to Sail up the River with the
Tartar & Galley's at 12 Anchor'd off Tallow's Point 2

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/600.
1. H.M. galleys Dependence and Spitfire.
2. Tellers Point on Croton Point.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. Experiment, Captain Sir James Wallace

Oct' 1777
Saturday 4th.

Moored off New York—

AM at 8 His Majestys Ship Preston Weigh'd Anchor, as did a Num-
ber of Transports with Troops. and Went up the North River. at
9 Rec'd onboard, fresh Beef, Ships Company Emp'd. Scraping
the Sides, our Barge & Cutter up the North River with our Cap-
tain 1 & a Lieutenant 2 to assist the Flatt Bottom'd Boats—

Moored off New York—
First Part Moderate and fair, Middle Calm Latter light Airs, PM Empª Scraping Taring & Varnishing the Sides, Longª watering,
D. Light Breezes and fair weather PM two Galleys and some Gun Boats came through the Creek within Hog Island, and fired upon the Tenders and Boats at a great distance at 8 sent the Boats to Embark Troops from Billingp.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.
1. That is, the Tinicum or western channel of the Delaware River.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

October 77 Saturday 4th
In Hampton Road at 8 AM the Phoenix made a Signal for all Boats Manned and Armed, some Row Galleys being in sight.
In Hampton Road Light breezes and fine Wea sent the Barge in Chace of a Boat; at 4 PM saw the Boat run on Shore, made the Signal for the Barge to return.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
1. Virginia Navy galleys (including the galley Hero, Capt. Philip Chamberlayne) and the armed boats Liberty, Capt. James Barron, and Patriot, Capt. Richard Barron, were stationed at Hampton, Va. Other Virginia Navy galleys were stationed to guard the entrance to the York River. For further details on the stationing of Virginia Navy vessels see Joseph A. Goldenberg and Marion West Stoer, "The Virginia State Navy," in Chesapeake Bay in the American Revolution, edited by Ernest McNeill Eller (Centreville, Md.: Tide-water Publishers, 1981), p. 199.

October 5 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. TRITON, CAPTAIN SKEFFINGTON LUTWIDGE

October 1777 Sunday 5th
At Anchor in Chaleur Bay D. [Paspbeack] Point N ½ W 3 or 4 Miles
at 9 AM fired a Shot to bring too a Sloop on the N Shore and gave Chace. Punished Howd Baldwin (a Mrine) at the Ganway for Disobedience to the Corporal.
Cape Anne ENE 6 or 7 Leagues Fresh Gales and Cloudy Latter part more Mod at 1 PM brought too and spoke the Mary armed Sloop, dispatched from Cap Pearson of the Garland at Quebec, with a Letter dated the 23rd Sept requiring me to repair thither with the Triton at 2 made sail at 4 set steering Sails. ½ past 7 in Stearing Sails. at 8 Bonaventure Island NWBN 5 or 6 Miles

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1013.
GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE SENATE
AND THE SPEAKER OF THE ASSEMBLY OF NEW YORK

Sir.

Fort Montgomerie 3 OClock P:M: Octr 5th 1777—

I wrote you this Morning from my own House inclosing Copies of Letters which I had received from General Putnam and James Clinton containing the only Accounts I had then received of the Enemy’s Movements in this Quarter—Their Fleet consists of 56 Sail great & Small—They have a Number of Flat Bottomed Boats with them and now lay under Sail off Kings Ferry, where, or rather between that and Peeks Kill, they have landed a Body of Troops how many I can’t learn—There was a considerable Cannonade from their Shipping while landing. I have ordered the Militia of the two Regiments of Ulster and those of Orange on the North Side of the Mountains to strengthen this Post and the Passes on this side of the River.

Yesterday a Body of the Enemy who either landed at Tarry Town or marched up from Kings Bridge, approached Col. Luddington near White Plains where he lay with about 500 Men and sent a Flagg demanding him to surrender with his Party in very menacing Terms & in the mean time were endeavouring to surround him. The Col. observing this ordered his Men to retreat and received the Flagg himself and so disappointed them. I have not been able to collect any further Particulars but have Reason to believe the Enemy pretty formidable. I am [kc.]

Geo. Clinton

Capt Piercy this Moment arrived, he says the Enemy Landed a party of light Horse at Kings Ferry on the West side of the River and obliged him to quit his Post with the Loss of one Man—The Enemy have 12 Ships 2 Briggs a number of smaller Vessels & 44 flat Bottom Boats loaded with Men—he says the Enemy landed on the East Side 18 Boats full of Troops & a number more were coming up. The first Ship just now comes in Sight at Point of Donderbergh firing away at a row Boat I sent to Peeks Kill; they cant catch her. Capt Pierce had but 12 Men with him—excuse haste


MAJOR THOMAS MOFFAT TO BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES CLINTON

[Extract]

S’r,

Ramanough Clove 1 5th Oct’r 1777.

As the Enemy are in Motion & their destination as yet unknown to me, I thout prudent having an Opportunity P’ Col. Livingston to advise you of my Strength at this post which with the reinforcement I have received from Col. Hathorn’s Regiment amounts to scarce Two Hundred Men Officers included. Major Wisner who is with the last detachment says they are not all in that he Expects but if they were I am afraid they would be insufficient in case of an Attack as many of their Arms are poor and We are scarce of flints having none but what are in Use and many of them bad; should have sent to you for some to day but was disappointed in getting a Horse timeously if you have any Horse men to Spare should be glad you would send me some by one of them.
The last Account I had of the Enemy was that they were in Haverstraw Bay Standing up the River, their Van near Stony Point and that their fleet consisted of 9 Top-sail Vessels a Number of Sloops, Gallies &c. with about 50 flat Bottomed Boats and appeared to have a considerable Number of Troops on Board. . . .

Thomas Moffat  Major.

1. Near Sydnan’s Bridge which connected Forts Clinton and Montgomery.
5. H.M.S. Preston, frigates Tartar and Mercury, brig Diligent, sloop tender Hotham and galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire with a number of transports.

Journal of H.M.S. Mercury, Captain James Montagu

October 1777
At an Anchor off Tarry Town up Hudson River
Sunday 5
at 7 AM Weigh’d and Came to Sail up the River  at 10 Anchor’d again at 11 the Preston and Transports Anchor’d near us, at Noon the Flat Boats landed some of the Troops on Plank Point
At an Anchor off Plank Point
d° W [Moderate and Cloudy] at 2 P.M Anchor’d nearer Plank Point with the Fleet  at 5 the Flat Boats landed the remainder of the Troops on Stoney Point  at 8 Weigh’d & Came to Sail up the River  at 9 Anchor’d off Dunderberrick Hill, the Galley’s about 2 Miles a head of us

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/600.
1. Verplanck Point.
2. Dunderberg Mountain.
3. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire.

Journal of H.M. Galley Dependence, Lieutenant James Clark

Oct 1777
Tarry Town East ¼ of a Mile  the Upper Mills NNE 3 Cables
Sunday 5
Lengths
at 11 A.M. Anch’d with the best Bower in 10 Fathom Water Planks Point Ees off shore 2 Cables Lengths  in Comp² the Diligent Brig Spitfire and Crane Gallies  at Noon the Troops Landed on Verplanks Point without any Opposition
Planks Point Ebs 2 Cables Lengths
Modº and fair Weathº these 24 Hours at 1 P.M. Weigh’d & Sign’d in Compº His Majesties Brigg Diligent Spitfire and Crane Gallies and Hotham Sloop  at 2 P.M. Anch’d & signal with the best Bower in 8 Fathom Water in Compº as before  Lents Cove south 3 Cables Lengths Peeks Kill NE 1½ Miles  at 3 Discover’d a Party of Rebles Braksº down the Brigg on Lents Creek  fired 4 twenty four Pdr’s round shot. at ½ past 3 PM Weigh’d & Signal and gave Chase
to 5 Whale Boats at 4 they perceiv'd us to Come up with them they run on shore stood Close in After them Do sent our Boats Man'd and Arm'd to bring them Off fired 14 twenty four Poundc. with round and Canister to Cover the Boats at ½ past 4 P.M. the Boats ret'd. haw'd the Bows broke off 3 of the Reble Boats and Destroyd 3 More at 6 PM Anch'd. with the best Bower in 7 Fm. Water Verplanks Point East 1 Cables Length

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oct' 1777 Tarry Town EbS 1¼ Mile Dist Saturday 4 at 6 AM weighd and ran up to haverstraw Bay in C. the Gallys 2 and Armed Sloop Hotham. at 10 Do. H M Ships Tartar & Mercury with the transports, Flatt Boats &c Join'd Us. at Noon Weighd and Made Sail in C. as Above Plancks point 3 NE 2 Miles Dist Ditto Weather [Modt. and fair W.] Kings Ferry West ½ Mile Dist at ½ past 1 [PM] Came too off Kings Ferry as did the Gallys to Cover the Landing of the troops from the Flatt Boats at 1 P.M. weighd and made sail the sloop & Gallys in C. & stood Up the River at 3 Do. Came too Small Bower off Peeks Kill. fired 14 three pounders Shotted at some Armed Rebells at 5 PM weighd and Made sail in C. as above at 8 Do. Came too of Kings ferry with small Bower in 8 fm. in C. as before.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. Diligent's Journal, which was one day behind, was corrected on this day at 1 P.M.
2. H. M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.
3. Verplanck Point.

COLONEL A. HAWKES HAY TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sunday 4 O'Clock P.M. Haverstraw October 5th. 1777—

Sir. I think it my Duty to inform you, that Yesterday the Enemy's Fleet consisting of four large Ships of War 1 a Considerable Number of Armed Vessels 2 and Eight Transports with forty flatt Bottom Boats came up as far as Tarry Town, this Morning they came up into the Bay opposite this Place and are now landing their Troops at Verplank's Point, no Opposition has yet been made on our Part, the Shipping are at Anchor below the Point.— I have called out the Militia but as we are but a handful of Men, I thought proper to employ them in driving off the Stock & watching the Motions of the Enemy which is all I can do till Supports arrive but I know not to what Quarter to send for Assistance unless the Jersey Militia could be sent forward from the Eastern part of that State.—I am [&c.]

A Hawkes Hay 3
1. H.M.S. Preston, frigates Tartar and Mercury and brig Diligent.  
2. H.M. sloop tender Hotham and galleys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire.  

**MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG HALIFAX, LIEUTENANT WILLIAM QUARME**

Oct' 1777  
Oyster Bay [Long Island]  
Sunday 5  
AM at 6 Saw the Tender 1 to the NW in Chace of 4 Rebel wale boats Weighd and Came to Sail the Rebel wale boats got in to Horseneck Harb® the Tender stood to the Westwd after a Sloop Weighd and Came to Sail at Noon Anchor'd w' the Sm'l B' off Hog Island The Bluff SSW 3 Miles  
D° [at anchor] off Hog Island The Bluff SSW 3 Miles  
In 1ª and Middle parts Light Airs Inclinable to Calm Latter Little Wind & fair PM at 4 a boat came off from Long Island w' Charles Stand Seaman belonging to the Tender who had his face much burnt w' powder by one of the Guns onb° the Tender found the Tender had Run in Chace and Firing at some Rebel whale boats 2 at 8 Weighd and stood to the Westwd at 9 Anchord off Hampsted bay in 7 f°m.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1775.  
1. Clinton.  
2. The next morning the Clinton tender rejoined Halifax with a sloop she had retaken from the four whaleboats after running her on shore. Master's Journal of H.M. brig Halifax, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1775.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE**

October  
Sunday 5  
d° [Billingsfort. East 3 or 4 Miles.]  
At 5 AM Weigh'd ® Sig° the Roebuck in company, the boats ahead towing us down the River. At 7 the Roebuck got aground, we at the same time Anch° with the S: Bower in 3½ f°m. Carried the Kedge Anchor out & hove the Ship into deeper water. Chester WbS dis° 3 Miles At 9 the Sig° was made to Land the Troops. At 10 the Roebuck got off & made the Sig° to Weigh which we did & found the Anchor Stock broke.  
Chester WbS 3 Miles  
D° Weather. [Modt° & fine] At 1 PM Anch° ® Sig° with the Sheet Anchor in 5 f°m & veer'd to ¾ a Cable Billingsfort E1/2S dis° 3 or 4 Miles. The Roebuck, Liverpool, Camilla & two Victuallers in company. At 4 the Sig° was made on board the Roebuck for all Lieutenants. Sent 17 Marines on shore to reinforce Billingsfort At 5 Weigh'd, dropt in our Station the Fort bearing East 4 Miles. Row'd Guard.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1775.
William Peery to Major General Caesar Rodney

Sir

This morning 36 Sail of the Enemies Ships went past this Town up the Bay, and this Evening 41 more were seen from the light House Standing in for the Cape, and while Writing being Nine oClock, find by the lights in the Bay and firing Signal Guns, they have Anchor'd in our Road, I hope they also will pass by without Visiting us

On the appearance of the Fleet last evening all the Boats along Lewes Creek were brought up to the Fort and a Centinel placed over them to prevent any person going off to the Ships, but notwithstanding this precaution, Abraham Wiltbank, his Son Jacob, and Luke Shields Junr, went on Board the Fleet, they had taken a small Boat a Cross the Creek some time Yesterday and left her where she Could not be discover'd, and in the Evening went over in a Cannoe, and then haul'd their Boat a Cross the Cape to the Surf, and we suppose went to Ships who were then Anchor'd in the Road

I have been advis'd to place Guards at their Houses and have their Goods Inventory'd, but have declin'd the measure untill I shall receive orders from you respecting the matter, should therefore take it as a favour if you would be so kind as to send me your opinion on this Head—I am [&c.]

William Peery

Journal of H.M. Sloop Senegal, Commander Anthony J.P. Molloy

October 1777 Ditto [Point Comfort NEbE 2 or 3 Leagues.]
Sunday 5 At 4 AM. the Phenix's boats chaced a Schooner in shore & took her.
Ditto
Light Airs & clear Wea At 2 P.M. sent the Pinnace manned & armed in chace of a Rebell boat on shore. At 3 the Pinnace returned with the boat, but the people got on shore.

October 6

Libels Filed in the Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Middle District

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District.

To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz. In Behalf of Seth Harding, Commander of the Ship of War, called the Oliver Cromwell, in the Service of the State of Connecticut, and all concerned therein against the Ship Weymouth, of about 200 Tons burthen, Charles Flynn late Master; and also in Behalf of said Harding, his Officers, Marines and Mariners, against the said Ship Weymouth, her Cargo, Guns and Appurtenances, said
to be a Ship of War, in the Service of the King of Great-Britain:—In Behalf of John Lee, Commander of the Brigantine Fancy, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Cleveland, of about 130 Tons burthen, John Norman late Master, her Cargo and Appurtenances:—In Behalf of Edward Fitzplace, jun.1 Commander of the Schooner Dolphin, and all concerned therein, John Colston, Commander of the Brigantine Gloucester, and all concerned therein, Benjamin Warren, Commander of the Brigantine Hampden, & all concerned therein, John Fisk, Commander of the Brigantine Massachusetts, and all concerned therein, against the Snow Fanny, of about 90 Tons burthen, Charles Poaug late Master:—In Behalf of Elias Smith, Groves,2 Beverly,3 and Ferry,4 Commanders of the private armed Vessels the Spy, Blackbird, Friends Adventure, & Fanny, & all concerned therein, against the Schooner Lively, &c., of about 60 Tons burthen, David Fletcher late Master—In Behalf of Thomas Stephens, Commander of the private armed Brigantine Bellona, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Nancy, of about 120 Tons burthen, Isaac Burton late Master.—In Behalf Of The Owners, Commander, Marines and Mariners of the Privateer Schooner Eagle, against the Brigantine Polly, her Cargo and Appurtenances. All which Vessels and their Cargoes so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought in the Middle District aforesaid. And for the Trial of the Justice of said Captures, a Maritime Court will be held at Salem, on Friday the 10th Day of October 1777, at Ten of o’clock in the Forenoon, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and any Persons concerned, may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.

Boston-Gazette, 6 Oct. 1777.
1. Edward Fettyplace, Jr.
2. William Groves commanded the Massachusetts privateer schooner Blackbird, mounting 8 guns with a crew of 20 seamen, which was commissioned on 6 Aug. 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 2, 29.
3. Kinsman Peverly commanded the New Hampshire privateer schooner Friends Adventure, mounting 6 guns with a crew of 20 seamen, which was commissioned on 6 Aug. 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 5, p. 105.
4. John Farrey (Ferry) commanded the Massachusetts privateer schooner Fancy, mounting 6 guns with a crew of 30 seamen, which was commissioned on 26 May 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, p. 283.

LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District.

To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, in Behalf of Captain Nathan Brown, and his company, of the armed Brig Pluto,1 and all concerned, against the Brig Terra Nova, &c. of about 100 Tons burthen, John Tanner, late Master; and against the Brig Arthur Betty, &c. of about 100 Tons burthen, Granville Pettyjohn, late Master: In Behalf of Joseph Vincent and Ebenezer Pierce, against a certain Shallop, called the Relief, of about 10 Tons burthen, Samuel Norwood, late Master. All which Vessels and their Cargoes, so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought into the Middle District aforesaid; and for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, the Maritime Court for the said District, will be held at Salem, on Thursday the 9th Day of October, 1777, at the Hour of Ten in the Forenoon, when and where, the Owners of said Captures, and any Persons concerned, may appear and shew Cause, (if any they have) why the same, or either of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.
6 OCTOBER 1777

Boston-Gazette, 6 Oct. 1777. These libels were first advertised on 15 Sept.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Pluto, Nathan Brown, commander, mounting 10 guns with a crew of 60 seamen, was commissioned on 13 May 1777 and was owned by Josiah Orne & Co., of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 232.

MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM TO BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES CLINTON

D'r General,

I am this moment return’d from Fort Indepandance, and find that the Party of the Enemy which were said to have landed last night at that Fort is without foundation, by the Inhabitants who lives just by Fort Indepandence, I am informd that the Enemy have Landed betwixt Kings Ferry and Dunderbarrack, if that’s the case, they mean to attack Fort Montgomery by land, (which when I am sure off), shall Immediately Reinforce you. I am [&c.]

Israel Putnam

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 375, no. 815. Addressed in the original manuscript: "General James Clinton/Fort Montgomery/Israel Putnam." N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 8, doc. 815.

JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Oct° 1777
Monday 6

Planks Point 1 EbS 2 Cables Lengths at 9 A.M. Weigh’d in Comp° the Diligent Brig Spitfire and Crane Gal- lies at 11 AM Anch’d with the small Bower ♀ signal in 8 Fm. Water Donder Burick 2 East North Peeks Kill EbS off Shore 1 Mile Donderburick East North Peekskill EbS 1 Mile Fresh Breezes and Clear Weath° these 24 Hours at 1 P.M. Anch’d here H. Majesties ship Preston Commodore Hotham with the Mercury, Tartar, and a Number of Transports at 3 P.M. Weighd ♀ signal in Comp° with the Diligent Brig Spitfire Hotham Tender and Crane Galeys kept stand off and On Until 4 P.M. Do° made sail at ¾ past the Forts Montgomery & Clinton begun a Cannonading on us at 5 begun the Action ♀ signal at ¾ past 5 the Cannonading ceased the Forts being both Stormed by our Troops we fired During the Action 95 twenty four Pound shot and 6 four Pd° round shot at the Forts and Reble Frigates 3 at 6 PM the Reble Frigates seeing our Troops in Possession of their Forts they Cut their Cables and run on shore and set fire to them at 7 P.M. Anch’d ♀ Signal in Comp° as before Fort Montgomery NbE Fort Clinton NbW off shore ½ a Cables Lengths in Comp° as before

1. Verplanck Point.
2. Dunderberg Mountain.
JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Octr 1777 Monday 6
Kings Ferry West ½ Mile Dist
5 AM weighd in C° as before and Stood Up the River at 8 fort Montgomery in Sight ½ past 8 fort independance NNE 1 Mile found that the fort was Evacuated from 9 to Noon Plying off and on in Sight of fort independance at Noon Came too S° B° in 13 f°. Gallys in C°.

Fort Independence NNE 2 Miles Dist
At ½ Past 12. weighd. Sloop and Gallys in C° & stood Up for Fort Montgomery. Found as we Aproachd A heavy Cannonade from the fort as also from A Rebell Frigate fired 18 3 pounders at the Frigate at 8 PM Came too Small Br. in 20 f° about 1½ Miles Distant from the fort at 10 D° the Cable parted in heaving up Lost 20 f° and the Anchor. workd up to the Fort.

D. Uklpr, Adm. 51/4163.
1. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire.
2. H.M. sloop tender Hotham.

GENERAL ORDERS OF GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

Fort Montgomery, 6th October 1779 [1777]

Genl. Orders.
The Privateer and Gallies are to take their Orders from Capt. Hodge of the Ship Montgomery, who is to make such Disposition of them and of the Officers and men on board as will in his Opinion be most conducive to the public Service: they are to be considered as Tenders to his Ship, and he will be responsible for their Conduct which the Genl. doubts not will do them Honor. The Ship Congress is immediately to proceed up to Fort Constitution, and come too there, in the Station safest for the Ship and most proper to annoy the Enemy. The Officer commanding the Ship Congress on his arrival at Fort Constitution is to consult with the commanding Officer there and with the Officer commanding the Artillery, as to the best measure to oppose the Enemy, if that Post should be attacked, so as that the Garrison and Ship may be able to act in concert; and if any Artillerymen or other Hands can be spared from the Garrison for the Ship they are to be sent on board. In this the Officers will be governed by the utility of putting men where they can be of most advantage in opposing the Enemy.

Copy exam’d. by Robt. Benson.

Public Papers of George Clinton 5: 310–11, no. 2548. Docketed: “Oct 1777—/Copy of Genl. Orders respecting the Disposition of the Ships Congress & Montgomery.” The docketing and underlining are from the charred original, N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, doc. 2548.
1. New York privateer sloop Camden (10 guns).
2. Continental Army galleys Lady Washington and Shark.
GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON'S INSTRUCTIONS TO CAPTAIN DIRCK JANSEN

[Fort Montgomery, 4–6 Oct. 1777] 1

Capt. Jansen 2 of Colo. Woodhull's Regim't is immediately to draw Provisions for his Company till Sunday inclusive and forthwith repair with them in the Sloop 3 they are now on Board to the safest Harbour on the North Side of & near to Canton's Hook 4 where the Sloop can be best defended against the Enemy's Shipping should they Attempt to go up the River. He is to view out the Most convenient Spots between the Hook & opposite Fort Constitution for annoying the Enemy's Shipping should they pass this Fort and On the Firing of the first Cannon in this Garrison they are immediately to occupy them & annoy the Enemy on passing & he is to give the Commanding Officer of Fort Constitution Notice of his Station & Orders.

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 374–75, no. 814. Docketed in the original: "Fort Montgomery/Orders for Capl Jansen." N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 8, doc. 814.
1. Date is conjectured, based upon the capture of Fort Montgomery on 6 Oct.
2. Captain, New York Militia.
4. Con (Conn's) Hook.

LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir Fort Mifflin October 6, 1777.

From the best Intelligence the Enemy have withdrawn all their men from Billingsport (the night of the fourth Instant) except two hundred who seem much discourag'd, Your Excellency's Success 1 (on which I sincerely congratulate you) has been of the utmost service, we have now no more Desertions, on the contrary some who went from the fleet have return'd. Had we a few men to sport on we might with ease cut off those few that are left at Billingsport. One of their Ships has just now come in close to the Chevaux de frize with intent I suppose to weigh it, the Gundolas are down to Annoy her. Our men are very sickly.

The Commodore 2 and other Officers of the Navy think Red Bank of the utmost Consequence I think from the Situation 400 Men might defend it with the Assistance which might be given from the fleet. without the Enemy possess it, they never can get the River. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith

1. Smith is referring here to the Battle of Germantown, fought on 4 Oct.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Remarks &c. [Billingsport East ¼ Mile, the upper end of great Tinnicum Monday Oct' 6th 1777 Island NW ¼ Mile—]

[At] 4 [AM] light winds & fair [At] 6 receiv'd [ ] 1 lbs. fresh Beef. [At] 7 made the Signal for a Petty Officer from each Ship [At] 9 Sent the Carpenter & his Crew to Billingsp. 11 four Galleys came down the Creek 2 within Hog Island, & exchanged some Shott with the fort. [At] 12 [Noon] the Pearl ran up to the Cheveaux de freess & Anchord [At] 1 [PM] moderate & fair, Carpenters &c, employ'd in destroying the
Works at Billings Port [At] 2 the Galleys returned into the Creek [At] 4 The Eagles tender\(^3\) arrived here [At] 5 Saw the Admiral\(^4\) come to an Anchor off Chester [At] 6 the Troops evacuated the Fort. the Boats employ'd embarking them [At] 7 the Galleys came out of the Creek & began to fire on the Ships, made the Signal & weigh'd & turned down the River [At] 8 Anchord in 4½ fathoms, & made Sign\(^6\) to Anchor

D. UKLPR, Adm. 52/1964.
1. There is a space in the text here.
2. That is, the Tinicum or western channel of the Delaware River.
3. H.M. sloop tender Elk.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Monday, October 6, 1777

Resolved, That so much of the resolution of the 23d day of March, 1776,\(^1\) as directs that the wages of seamen and mariners taken on board British merchant vessels, be paid and deducted out of the prize money, be repealed and made null and void.

Resolved, That all masters, officers and mariners, and all subjects of the king of Great Britain, taken on board any prize made by any continental vessel of war, be hereafter considered as prisoners of war, and treated as such; and that the seamen and mariners of such prize be confined in the gaols or some other secure place in the State to which the prize shall be carried; and it is recommended to the several states to consider and treat all captains, officers and mariners, and all subjects of the king of Great Britain, taken on board any prize made by any vessel fitted out by, or carried into, any State by any privateer or letter of marque, as prisoners of war.

Ordered, That the commissary general of prisoners be informed of this resolve; and that he be directed to appoint a deputy in each State.

Resolved, That it be recommended to the legislatures of the several states to pass laws, declaring, that any person, his aider or abettor, who shall wilfully and maliciously burn or destroy, or attempt or conspire to burn or destroy, any magazine of provisions, or of military or naval stores, belonging to the United States; or if any master, officer, seaman, mariner or other person entrusted with the navigation or care of any continental vessel, shall wilfully and maliciously burn or destroy, or attempt or conspire to burn or destroy, any such vessel, or shall wilfully betray or voluntarily yield or deliver, or attempt or conspire to betray, yield or deliver, any such vessel to the enemies of the United States, such person, his aider or abettor, on legal conviction thereof, shall suffer death without benefit of clergy.


THE COMMITTEE FOR FOREIGN AFFAIRS TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

[Extract]

To the honble B. Franklin S. Deane & A Lee Esqrs

No 9

Honble Gentlemen

York Town in Pensylvæ 6 Oct 1777

... The marine force of the enemy is so considerable in these seas, and so overproportionate to our infant navy, that it seems quite necessary and wise to send our Ships to
distress the Commerce of our enemies in other parts of the world. For this purpose, the marine Committee have already ordered some vessels to France under your direction as to their future operations; and more we expect will be sent. But our frigates are not capable of carrying much bulky commodity for commercial purposes without unfitting them for war; besides there is the consideration of our being obliged to get them away how and when we can, or endanger their being taken, which prevents our sending them to those staple Colonies where the Commodities wanted are to be obtained. The reciprocal benefits of commerce cannot flow from or to N. America until some maritime power of Europe will aid our cause with marine strength. And this circumstance gives us pain least it should be construed as unwillingness on our part to pay our debts when the truth is that we have the greatest desire of doing so, have materials in abundance, but not the means of conveying them. This leads us to reflect on the great advantages which must unavoidably accrue to all parties if France and Spain was to afford effectual aid on the sea by the loan or sale of ships of war according to the former propositions of Congress; or if the Farmers General could be prevailed upon to receive in America, the Tobacco or other products of this Northern Continent which France may want. We are &c

Signed. B. Harrison
R. H. Lee
R. Morris
J. Lovell.

Oct 9.


ELBRIDGE GERRY TO JAMES WARREN

[Extract]

My dear sir

York Town in Pennsylv^a 6th Oct 1777

I am favoured with yours of Sepr. 15th. & suppose that eer this will reach You ye Orders of ye Commercial Committee, for ye Disposal of ye several Cargoes consigned to You by Mess^n. Garдоquis, will be received. Ye Anchors & Cordage will of Course be delivered to your navy Board; & with respect to ye Duck, Medicines, & Salt, I think it will be ye surest Way, to deliver to ye Board what is immediately wanted of each, & inform Congress thereof, together with ye Necessity that led to this Measure. My Reason for this proposal, is that ye Disposition already made of these Cargoes, that will require a Reconsideration, w^th. Committees as well as Congress are generally averse to: whereas, there will be no Difficulty in approving your Conduct, when evidently founded on ye Necessity of ye Case. Ye Blankets, I fear, cannot be spared from ye Army. A timely application to ye marine Board for such other Articles as may be wanted, which should be particularly enumerated, will produce ye Order which You desire. . . .

E. Gerry

L, MHi, Gerry-Knight Papers.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

October Chester WbS 3 Miles
Monday 6

At 7 AM The Sig' was made for all Petty Officers, At ½ past 9
Weigh'd & run up the River. At 10. Anch'd about ¾ of Mile below
the Chiveaux de frize in 6½ fms & veer'd to ½ a Cable. The Fort
E%N. Off shore a Cable's length

Billingsfort E%N off shore a Cable's length.

Modtrc & fair Wx PM Sent a Number of Seamen & Carpenters
(as did the Squadron) who set fire to the Barracks & wood work
of Billingsfort At ½ past 7 the Enemies Galleys came down and
fir'd a Number of Shot at us which we return'd, they cut our bob-
stay's & some of the running Rigging At 9 Weigh'd @ Sig' & dropt
down till ten then Anch'd with the S: B'y in 5 fms muddy bottom.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

Octobr 1777 Chester Town West 1 Mile

Monday 6th

at 11 AM 6 Rebel Gallies Came down the River and Anch'd, under
Hog Island they fired several Shots at Billings Port fort, the Port
fired several Shots at the Gallies and drove them all up the River
at 3 PM Sent a Marine Officer and 10 men to Billings Port fort
Morning and Evening Gun fired &ca

Billings Port Fort E 2 miles

Fresh Breezes and Hazy Weather, at 2 PM Anchord Here the Eagle
Tender,1 at 4 do saw Billings Port fort all in flames, Same time
a Signal on Board the Salebay for Seeing 5 Sail in the SE Q, at 5
Came on Board the Marine Officer & 10 men Embarked all the
Troops from Billings Port fort, Saw His Majestys Ship the Egle
anchor off Chester with Lord Howe's flag on Board in Comp' the
Vigilent, and 3 Transports, at 7 PM the Rebel Gallies Came down
the River and fired at the Ships, the Ships fired Several Guns at
the Gallies, a Signal on Board the Roebuck to weigh, weighed and
Came to Sail down the River Employed Turning to wind'd, at 12
Came too with the B'y B'r in 3½ fathom Water, Morning and Evening
Gun fired &ca,——

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157. A portion of this log entry was recorded out of chronological order.

1. H.M. sloop tender Elk.

HENRY HOLLYDAY TO JAMES HOLLYDAY

[Extract]

My dear Brother, Talbot 6th of Oct 1777.

... While the Fleet lay off the mouth of the Eastern Bay on Thursday evening was
a fortnight, there went off seven negroe slaves belonging to Leeds, Daffin, Wrigtham,
the Kersey & 3 of the Kemps. Leeds next morning went on board the admiral, with
whose treatment of him 'tis said he is extremely disgusted. Daffin went afterward on
board the same Ship, and we are told was treated very politely by the Capt of her whose name is said to be Duncan. He told Daffin the Fleet could not possibly be delayed to make the necessary search, but that they are going round to Delaware, and if he would come on board them there, they should have his use to make the necessary Enquiry. and if his Negroe would be found he should be restored to him. What I believe may be relied on as fact, is that Daffin is gone across to Delaware on this Errand; and Leeds and Davy Kerr (as the latter informed Jimmy on Saturday) were to set out from Will Thomas's yesterday, for the Fleet, in quest of Leed's fellow.

We are all tolerably well & join in love and duty to you. Yc [&c.]

Henry Hollyday

L, MdHi, Hollyday Papers. Addressed: "For/James Hollyday Esq./Queen Ann's/County/By Negroe Dorsey." Docketed: "H. Hollyday/6 Octo. 1777."

1. Capt. Henry Duncan, R.N. He was First Captain of the Fleet, not the commanding officer of the flagship, H.M.S. Eagle.

October 7

MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN JOSIAH GODFREY

Cap¹ Josiah Godfrey—

The Cartel Brig¹ under your Command being ready to Sail you are to apply to Rob¹ Pierpont Esq² Commissary of Prisoners & receive from him on board your Vesell such Prisoners of Warr as he has Collected with a List of their Names & quality with whom you are to proceed the first fair Wind for Halifax where upon your Arrival you will deliver M¹ Commissary Pierpont's Letter² with the Prisoners to the Govern² or such officer as may be appointed at Halifax to Negotiate the Exchange of Prisoners, observing to use your best Endeav² for obtaining an Equal Number of the same rank & quality giving the preference to those belonging to this State & have been longest in Captivity³—You are always to avoid making the present unhappy dispute the subject of your Conversation, and upon your Arrival at Halifax you are not to transact any business saving the Negotiating the Exchange of Prisoners and not to suffer any person belonging to the Cartel to carry on any business there but what relates to the Exchange aforesaid—


1. Swift.
2. Pierpont's letter to Capt. Sir George Collier introduced Godfrey and explained his visit. It concluded: "The several Officers & Seamen of the Fox Man of Warr, who are now Prisoners in this State, will be Exchanged, whenever you will give assurance that an equal Number of the Same Rank belonging to the Ship Hancock or Fox shall be return'd in their Stead." M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 8 (Various-Charter Parties-Prisoners), 155, 171. The second draft is endorsed "October 9. 1777."
3. List of prisoners not found.

CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL TO SAILING MASTER LAWRENCE FURLONG

Mr Furlong

Your Letter of yesterday was handed me by Mr Gregg¹—in answer to which I tell you that (my orders of the 17th Sep² last which are placarded on the bulk head in com-
mon view) those orders have met with the approbation of the Navy Board, and I expect that you and every other Officer whose duty it is to keep Journals will comply with them.—

The misfortune has been that yourself, and many others of the late Officers of the Boston fancied yourselves totally independent of me.—consequently not accountable—The course of your whole conduct the last Cruise and since our arrival, proves this, but I am not that block head of yesterday you vainly imagine,—I will have you and all Men know that as Officers under my Command you are accountable to me for your Conduct and without my approbation no Man has a right to Wages or Prize Money—as to paying the Wages to Officers and Men—I have done it too Long for mine own advantage—Whenever The Honl Congress appoints a pay Office it will take a great deal of trouble off my hands—

As to your reference to the 9th Article of the Masters Instructions, it touches me not, the order I gave the 17th. I had a right to give, and none but fools would have refused to comply with them—Yours

Hector McNeill

Boston 7th Octr 1777—


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. JUNO, CAPTAIN HUGH DALRYMPE

October 77 at Single Anchor of [f] Prudence Isl'd

Tuesday 7 AM sent the Longboat for a turn of water and haul other Flatt-boat on shore and scrubd her bottom at 11 the Rebel Ships movd from Providence and Anchord of [f] Putoxet, Rowd Guard and workd the Vent at Single Anchor of [f] Prudence Isl'd.

Moderate Breezes & fair w' P.M. got the Studding Sails and booms and Tacks on the Yards and bent the Studding Sails; at 2 Veer'd to a New Cable

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4229.

1. Continental Navy frigate Providence, Captain Abraham Whipple, which had been ordered on 3 Oct. by the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to escort two fireships down Narragansett Bay to cover the landing of militia on the island of Rhode Island. See Votes and Resolutions of the Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 3 Oct., above.

2. Pawtuxet.

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Providence] Octr 7. 1777

Voted That a letter be wrote to Maj' Huntington Acknowledging the receipt of his of yesterday relating to the Carpenters, and to Acquaint him that this board are willing that he should allow the Carpenters after the rate of 10/4'a day. &c

D, DLC, Navy Board, Eastern Department.

1. See Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to Joshua Huntington, 7 Oct., below.
CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Sir

Yours of yesterday we received by Mr. Bill, respecting the Carpenters leaving the Yard on Acct of the excessive high Price of the necessaries of Life, and the lowness of their Wages viz 7/6 per day.

We have no authority by our instructions from the H'ble Congress to raise the Price of Carpenters Wages, yet we may venture (upon the present necessary occasion) to permit you to advance their Wages, not to exceed 10/ per day, trusting to your prudence in getting them to Work as much under that as possible, until we shall Write to the H'ble Marine board at Congress upon the subject; when we shall have their answer you shall be made acquainted with their determination.

When you was in Boston, and made application for Money, we informed you, soon as we had Orders for Cash, you shou'd be supplyed, its not yet reached. we are [&c.]

Wm. Vernon
John Deshon.


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 7th [October]—A fine day. Wind N.W.

A large Rebel Frigate came down from Providence this morning,¹ and anchored at the Narrows, 5 or 6 miles below that town.²

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 189.

1. Continental Navy frigate Providence. See Votes and Resolutions of the Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 3 Oct., above.
2. The Narrows between Conimicut Point and Nayatt Point.

LIBELS FILED IN CONNECTICUT MARITIME COURT FOR NEW LONDON COUNTY

State of Connecticut, New London County, Oct 7, 1777

Libels are filed before the Hon Samuel Coit, Esq; in favour of Nath. Shaw, jun, Esq; & Co. against the Ship Amherst, Jacob Loran, Master, taken by the armed Sloop Revenge, Joseph Conkling, Master, and his Associates . . . Also against the Brigantine William, Henry Davis, Master, in favour of said Shaw, & Co. taken by said armed Sloop Revenge, Joseph Conkling, Master . . . Also against the armed Schooner Halifax, her Apparel, Furniture, &c in favour of said Shaw, & Co, taken by said armed Sloop, Capt Conkling. The maritime Court for New-London County, will be held at the Court-House in Norwich, in said County, on Tuesday the 4th Day of November next, at 2 o'Clock Afternoon, to try the Justice of said Captures, of which all Persons concerned are to take Notice thereof, and shew Cause, if any they have, why the said Vessels, Cargoes and appurtenances or any Part thereof should not be condemned.

Per Order of the Judge,

Winthrop Saltonstall, Register.

Connecticut Gazette, October 10, 1777. Suspension points are in the original.
Gentlemen—The extreme fatigue I have undergone the three days past, and the
want of rest for an equal number of nights, renders me unfit to write you on matters
of so serious consequences to this State, as I have to communicate.

I am able only briefly to inform you, that yesterday about 10 o’clock A.M. our
advanced party was attacked by the enemy at Doodle Town, about 2¼ miles from Fort
Montgomery; they consisted of but 30 men; the enemy by appearance and accounts,
so far received, of 5,000.

They received the enemy’s fire and returned it, and retreated to Fort Clinton;
soon after, we received intelligence that the enemy were advancing on the west side
of the mountain, with design to attack us in rear.

Upon this I ordered out Lieut. Colos. Bruyn ¹ and McClaghry, ² with upwards of
100 men, towards Doodle Town, and a brass field piece, with a detachment of 60
men, on every advantageous post on the road to the furnace.

They were not long out, before they were both attacked by the enemy with their
whole force; our people behaved with spirit, and must have made great slaughter of
the enemy.

I strengthened the party on the furnace road to upwards of 100, but they were
obliged to give way to so superior a force as the enemy brought against them.

They kept their field piece in full play at them, till the men who worked it were
drove off with fixed bayonets, then spiked it, and retreated with great good order to
a 12 pounder, which I had ordered to cover them, and from thence in the fort.

I immediately posted my men in the most advantageous manner for the defence
of the post, and it was not many minutes before, as well our post as Fort Clinton was
invested on all sides, and a most incessant fire kept up till night; and soon after dusk,
when the enemy forced our lines and redoubts at both posts, and the garrisons were
obliged to fight their way out, as many as could, as we were determined not to sur-
render, and many have escaped.

I was summoned, sun an hour high, to surrender in five minutes, and thereby
prevent the effusion of blood.

I sent Lieut. Colo. Livingston ³ to receive the flag, who informed them that he
had no orders to treat with them, except to receive their proposals, if they meant to
surrender themselves prisoners of war, in which case he was empowered to assure
them good usage.

About 10 minutes after, they made a general and desperate attack on both posts,
which was resisted with great spirit, but we were at length overpowered by numbers,
and they gained the possession of both posts.

Officers and men behaved with great spirit, as well Continental troops as militia.
Our loss in slain can not be great, considering the length of the action.
My brother, Genl. Clinton, ⁴ is wounded, and I believe made prisoner.
This is the case with Major Logan. ⁵
The number of missing I can not ascertain.
The ships ⁶ are both burnt and Fort Constitution demolished, by our people,
without my orders; but I can not, as yet, condemn the measure.
The officers all say it was right.
I am clear it was as to the fort, after removing artillery and stores, which has not been done. The ships I hoped might have been saved. Genl. Putnam will retreat to near Capt. Haight's, about three miles from Mrs. Van Wyck's, and I mean to rally my broken but brave forces, and advance to-morrow on Butter hill. Genl. Putnam is to send Colo. Webb's regiment to join me. I beg you will give the substance of this account to Genl. Gates, in answer to his letter to me. I have only to add that I greatly regret the loss of those posts; but I am consoled with the full persuasion that they have bought them dear, and that I have done the most in my power to save them. I beg you to excuse incorrectness, And am [&c.]

Geo; Clinton.

P.S. Major Lush is, I believe, their prisoner.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MERCURY, CAPTAIN JAMES MONTAGU

October 1777

At an Anchor off Dunderberrick Point 1

Tuesday 7

at 2 AM received the agreeable news of the Forts Montgomery and Clinton being Stormed and taken by our Troops and that the Rebels had set Fire to their two Frigates and Galley's 2 at 6 Wounded pass'd by us in their way to the Hospital Ship

At an Anchor off Fort Montgomery up Hudson's River Moderate and Cloudy P.M got under Weigh and employed turning up to Fort Montgomery at 4 Anchor'd off do in 17 fathom Water

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/600.

1. Dunderberg Point.

JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Oct' 1777

Fort Montgomery NbE Fort Clinton NbW

½ a Cables Length
Tuesday 7 Modt. and fair Weath' PM Receiv'd from His Majesties Ship Preston 2 Barrels of Powder & 2 half Barrels of D& 100 twenty four lb Round shot & 100. 24 lb Cartridges at 3 PM sent the Master to try for a Passage Over the Chain at 5 retd not finds Water Enough Over for the Galley

D, U&LPR, Adm. 51/4159.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Gentlemen

On the near Approach of the Enemy to our Capital, we ordered all our naval Stores Slops &c together with the Books & Papers of the Navy Board, Pay office & Commr of Naval Stores to be embarked in the Frigates & the Packet Mercury. After much Toil & no small Expence our Ships arrived safe at this Place. Our next Care was to send off the Books & Papers of the several Offices to Easton & to dispose of the Stores, Provisions &a in Places of Secrecy at some Distance from the water. Some we have dispersed in Farm Houses a few Miles back; others we have put into Shallops to run up Crosswick's Creek out of the Reach of present Danger. We have likewise taken Charge of the Ship Lion Capt: Wilson, of whose valuable Cargo a great part is Continental:

We sincerely congratulate the Marine Committee on the late glorious Success of the American Arms in the Battle of Saturday last; attended with such little Loss on our Parts, & such fatal Effects to the Enemy We also rejoice with you on the very promising aspect of affairs in the Northern Department. We flatter ourselves that our tempestuous Voyage is almost over—that we are already in Soundings, and one favourable Blast more will waft us to the Shores of Peace & Security. We have the Honour to be [&c.]

Frae Hopkinson

Honble Marine Committee

John Wharton

P.S. The enclosed Letters to Mr Morris and Mr Braxton were delivered to us by Mr Wilson formerly Lieutt of the Sloop Independence & was taken in the Sloop Morris & carried in to Hallifax from whence he made his Escape.—

Copy, NN, Emmet Autograph Collection, pp. 31–32.

1. The Battle of Germantown, fought on 4 Oct. 1777.
3. Possibly the ship Morris, run aground and blown up on 11 Apr. 1777 while being pursued by H.M.S. Roebuck and Camilla.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS

[Extract]

Sir Camp 1 near Pennibackers Mill Octo' 7th: 1777.

... The state of our Water defence on the Delaware is far from being as flattering, as could be wished.—After some slight opposition from the Jersey Militia under
Genl Newcomb, a detachment of the Enemy took possession of Billingsport. This perhaps is an event of no material consequence. But it is to be lamented, that many of the Officers and Seamen on board the Gallies have manifested a disposition that does them little honor.—Looking upon their situation as desperate, or probably from worse motives, they have been guilty of the most alarming desertions. Two whole crews, including the Officers, have deserted to the Enemy. I learn however by Capt Bruer [Bleuer], who is this moment arrived here from the Fleet, that the Accounts they have received from the City of our late Attack were such as to have produced a favourable change and to have inspired them with more confidence. I would here observe, that the charge of bad conduct was by no means applicable to the whole—far from it. He further adds, that four of the Enemy’s Ships made an Attempt Yesterday morning to weigh the Chevaux de frizes opposite Billingsport; but were repulsed by our Gallies, which has also contributed to raise the spirits of the seamen. Our Garrison on Fort Island, consisting of little more than Two hundred Continental Troops under Lt Col Smith appear determined to maintain their post to the last extremity. . . . I have the Honor to be [&c.]

G: Washington

L, DNA, PCC, item 152, vol. 5, 89–92, (M247, roll 168). Six paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. In the main they discuss casualties from the Battle of Germantown, the disposition of Washington’s forces, the shortage of general officers in the Continental Army, and intelligence of enemy movements at Haverstraw, N.Y. Docketed: “(Entered)/General Washington/Dated Octo’ 7th 1777/Rec’d Octo’ 12th 1777—.” Endorsed: “referred to the board of war/(Entered).”

1. Washington’s army was encamped at Pawling’s Mill, Pa., on the west bank of Perkiomen Creek opposite Pennypacker’s Mills, Pa.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir Camp Pawls Mill 7th October 1777

Upon Cap’ Blewers representation of the importance of Red Bank I have determined to garrison it immediately strongly with continental troops, who are now upon their march. Till they arrive I beg you will do all in your power to keep possession of the Ground, should the Enemy attempt to take it. With the Assistance of this force upon the land I hope you will be enabled to keep your Station with your fleet, and if you can do that, I have not the least doubt but we shall by our operations by land and Water oblige the Enemy to abandon Philad. I have wrote to Genl Newcomb to assist the Garrison with as many Militia as he can spare—I am &c

P.S. I intend to send down Cap’ Mauduit to command the Artillery. I beg you will afford him every Assistance of Cannon and Stores, and if he should want a few Men to work the Guns, I beg he may have such as have been used to it. I think you should not lose one Moment in possessing the Ground at Red Bank—


1. The site of Fort Mercer.
2. Thomas-Antoine Chevalier de Mauduit Du Plessis, Captain, Continental Artillery. Du Plessis commanded the artillery at Fort Mercer. In January of 1778 Congress granted Du Plessis a brevet promotion to the rank of lieutenant colonel in recognition of his gallant service at Mercer in October and November of 1777.
DIARY OF ROBERT MORTON

[Philadelphia, Pa.]

Oct. 7th.—A certainty of the Fleets being below, 14 men have deserted from the Row Gallies, who give an acco. of their disabling a British Brig last ev'g and that the men belonging to the American Fleet would desert were it in their power. News arrived this morning of 3000 men being arrived at New York, and 5000 at Quebec. No further intelligence of Burgoyne’s movements. No certain acco. of the Chevaux de Frise being as yet raised. The wounded Americans in this city are removed to the State House.


1. There was no warship of this class in the British fleet in the Delaware River. It may be a reference to H.M.S. Pearl, who had her rigging damaged in an exchange of cannon fire with the Pennsylvania Navy galleys on 6 Oct. See the Journal of H.M.S. Pearl, 6 Oct., above.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[Webb’s Ferry, Pa.]

[October] 7th. Wind W.S.W. The weather extremely hot for the season. Early this morning an account of Lord Howe, and the fleet being certainly in the Delaware. The 23d Regt. marched from Philadelphia to Germantown. An Engineer and 100 Grenadiers proceeded this morning to reconnoitre Province Island for fixing of Mortars and 8 inch Howitzers. Some deserters from the Enemy. In the evening the rebels pushed 2 Galleys in the mouth of the Schuylkill which obliged the detachment with the Engineers to return to Philadelphia by Gray’s Ferry. Gallies fired and the Fort together one hundred shot at us. Dispatches arrived at Head Quarters from New York by Chester.

Montresor, Journals, 463.

1. Fort Mifflin.

WILLIAM BRADFORD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

Fort Mifflin October 7 1777.

I wrote you a few Days ago informing of the Loss of Billingsport. The Troops that took Possession of that Place consisted of Highlanders, and Marines from the Men of War, about Thirteen or Fourteen Hundred in Number, by the most Intelligent People that I have spoke with. The 4th October they embarked all their Men but 300, after making some Efforts to remove or weigh the Chevaux de Frize, which I believe they could not Effect. Yesterday Afternoon the Enemy set Fire to all the Works & Houses that were left at Blingsport and embarked the Men. In the Evening Commodore Hazelwood went down and attacked the Ships very smartly; they got under way and fell down to Chester, were nine of them now lays. I was in Billingsport this Morning, and every Thing that would take Fire is burnt, and most of the Ambrusers [Embrasures] destroyed. The Commodore is now sending down a Scow to bring off the Iron Work that is there. Mr Sam Massey having a sum of Money by him near this Place we have browed [borrowed] it, and have ordered the Fleet to be paid their Months Wages—Our Fire Ships
are very badly off for Men, the *Vesuvius* Brig & *Strumble* Ship have not one Hand;² they are now stripped of their Rigging &c. and ready for sinking in such Places as may be thought necessary if the Enemys Ships should attempt to come up; tho' I am of Opinion they think they cannot possibly get thro' the Chevaux de Frizes at Billingsport—A prodigious Desertion has prevailed among the Galleys. A few Nights ago Capt' Montgomery¹ lost Eleven Men, last Night, after the Action, Cap' Mitchell⁴ lost Twelves; Three other Galleys are so reduced that all their Men will not Man One Galley—We are pretty well off for Cattle and shall get some more on the Island this Day, and the Boats are just now going off to fetch Six Waggon loads of Flour that is at Timber Creek Bridge.—Cap' Blewer is gone up to General Washington for a few Days. I shall do all I can for the good of the Cause, and am [&c.]

Wm: Bradford

P.S. I am confident the Fleet cannot get up this River as we are now [situated—Tho' should] they get Red Bank [were we have not] one Man, I do not know the Consequence Three Days ago the Men of War sent up a Flag to the Commodore, desiring him to give up the Fleet and he should with his Men have his Majestys Pardon and be treated kindly—The Commodore sent him Word he should defend the Fleet to the last and not give them up, and was not afraid of all the ships they could bring, and desired they would send no more such Flags.


1. 3 Oct. 1777, above.

2. Muster Rolls for these two vessels confirm Bradford's statement. The *Vesuvius*’s muster for 1 Sept. 1777 shows that only her captain, John Christie, was present for duty, while *Strumble*'s muster for 1 Sept.–1 Oct. 1777 lists her captain, James McKnight, and just one other crewman on board. *Pennsylvania Archives*, 5th ser., 1: 458-59, 491-92.

3. Hugh Montgomery, commander of the Pennsylvania Navy galley Effingham.


**LIEUTENANT'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *ISIS*, CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS**

Octo°⁶ Cape Henlopen SW 3 Miles.

Tuesd° 7 at 9 AM weighd with the Convoy¹ and made Sail up the Delewar Bombay Hook Island W ½ S 7 or 8 Leagues Mod¹ and fair Weather at 3 PM made the Sig¹ and Anchord

D, UkJNMM, Adm./L/J/116.

1. Cornwallis had been charged with escorting a division of transports bound for the Delaware River. See Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N., 1 Oct., above. Six days after arriving in the Delaware, Cornwallis joined Howe at the fleet’s anchorage off Chester, Pa.

**CAPTAIN THOMAS COURSEY TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON**

His Excellency Thomas Johnson Esq'/Sir

I have got the galley to Baltimore where she’s to fit out & have applied to Messrs. Lux & Bowley for rigging who informs me that he has none for us, I have also ap-
plied to Mr Hollingsworth for sail cloth who has recommend the barer Mr Jacobs, as sailmaker & says the sail Cloath is in the store at Annapolis Mr Jacobs is Comming to Annapolis and will Chuse the Duck for the sails if you please to let him have it. I am informed by Capt'n Davey's Leutennant that Mr Lux has your orders not to Let any of the galleys have any rigging. if it is so please to inform me what is to be Done with the Chester she is foul & wants heaving Down. it Cannot be Done without rigging. I am informed by Capt'n Davey's Leutennant that Mr Lux has your orders not to let any of the galleys have any rigging. If it is so please to inform me what is to be done with the Chester, she is foul and wants heaving down. It cannot be done without rigging. I am informed by Capt'n Davey's Leutennant that Mr Lux has your orders not to let any of the galleys have any rigging. If it is so please to inform me what is to be done with the Chester, she is foul and wants heaving down. It cannot be done without rigging.

Baltimore 7th Oct 1777 —

Tho' Coursey


1. William Jacob.
2. John David.
3. Probably Abraham Cornnon, commissioned 30 Apr. 1777 as first lieutenant of Conqueror.

JESSE HOLLINGSWORTH TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

Baltimore Oct[ober] 7—1777

Sir

the Barer Mr Jacobs calls on you a Bout Canvis for a Galley from the Eastren Shore, Capt Cosey. Shee Wants Every thing that is riging, the Carpenters Work is Nearly Done, But Must Bee hove Down Emedetly, for fear of the Worm, as the[y] have Been Bad With us this Sumer, But Smith Work a Bundance, and Every Other Nesery at this time Will amount to a Very Large Sum —

the Other three galleys Capt Mathews Davy and Walker are all Going Down this Day I Beleave, Mathews & Walker Sайл yesterday after Noon, in as Good Order as the Times Will admit, for Sum Neseryes are Not to Bee had —

Capt Cosey Seems a industrious Man and I beleve Will Doe his Best But Every thing is Scarce and Many things Not to Bee had at Any Prise. I Must furnish the Blacksmiths With Iron at £100 P'ton I have Advanst for the State Since I setteld Large Ods of a thousand Pounds to the Differant galleys for Smiths Bills Buchers Bills Blockmakers. Advance for Mens Wages Rum Whiskey Painter Neseryes for Ships use and &c so that I Must Beg you to Send Mee up a Order On the Tresury for 15 hundred or 2 thousand as I am Allways in a Large advance from My first Doing the Publick Busines but Once and then it Was But 300 Pounds from your Humble Servant

Jesse Hollingsworth

Please to Inclos a Order by Mr Jacobs as I Supose the Tresury is Still at Elk Ridg Which Will Save Expence and Trouble from yours

Jesse Hollingsworth


1. William Jacob.
2. Maryland Navy galley Chester.
3. Thomas Coursey.
5. Commanders respectively of the galleys Independence, Conqueror, and Baltimore.
LORD MACARTNEY TO COMMANDER WILLIAM TRUSCOTT, R.N.

COPY

Grenada

S' Georges October 7th 1777.

Sir

A Pirate named Paschal Bonavitta a Corsican by Nation, having a few days since carried off 37 Negro's from the Island of Tobago under my Government, and landed them at Trinidad where he has a Settlement. I am under a necessity of making a complaint on this Subject to the Governor of Trinidad requiring that he will not only order the Negro's to be restored, but also either deliver up the Pirate or have him Punished in a manner Adequate to his Crime—I am so well acquainted with the Conduct of the Spanish Governors in General, that I have little expectation, of much regard being paid to an application of this kind, unless it be accompanied by a Ship of War; As the Grasshopper, & Favourite are now both here, I should hope that One of them might be spared for this Service, and Proceed immediately for Trinidad with my dispatches.

As you are the Commanding Officer I address this Letter to you and request the favour of your answer upon this Subject, as soon as possible. I have the honor

(Signed) Macartney.


October 8

CAPTAIN JOHN FISK TO THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Sir

This day I fell in with the Brig King George John Watmough Master from Belfast for New York six weeks out. I have sent you all her Invoices & Papers. (I took a Brig yesterday from New York for Newfoundland) I took this Brig about half past Eleven O clock this Morning when we saw two sail as far to the westward as we could see from Masthead. I have spoke with one of them a Schooner from Newbury Daniel Parsons Commander & he pretends to claim part of the prize but we mannd the prize and sent her away and then tackd for said Sails & stood for them two hours before we spoke the Schooner. the Cap. of the prize says he never saw them until after he struck to me. however I suppose your Honor will see Justice done & that is all I want—I am making the best of my way home. Best with Respect Sir &c.

Jn° Fisk

At Sea Oct° 8. 1777

Latt° 40.00 N  Long° 63.00 W

1. Brigantine King George, 160 tons burthen, was libelled by Fisk on 30 Oct. in the Maritime Court of the Middle District for trial on 25 Nov. at Boston. Independent Chronicle (Boston), 30 Oct. 1777.
2. Brigantine Catharine, John Gardner, master, 200 tons burthen, was libelled by Fisk on 30 Oct. in the Maritime Court of the Middle District for trial on 25 Nov. at Boston. Ibid.

3. Massachusetts privateer schooner Gloriosa, Daniel Parsons, commander, mounting 8 guns with a crew of 45 seamen, was commissioned on 17 Sept. 1777 and was owned by Joseph Laughton of Boston and John Tracy of Newburyport. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 357, 358.

4. Fisk commanded the Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.

David Reed to Cushing & White

Gentlemen

Yours of 18th. Ult. came duly to hand, & in compliance therewith I send the Schooner Betsey by Cap’t Mayhew—at present I take opportunity to transmit you inclosed the papers that were committed to me, that concern the said Schooner; there yet remains in the hands of Cap’t Paul Reeds family a memorandum book found on board, the property of Philip Goldthwait a prisoner taken in her, in which there is an account of transactions from the time said Goldthwait was put on board her by the Rainbow to the time she fell into Cap’t Reeds hands—but it is not in my possession—and chiefly concerns said Goldthwait only:

By the best information I can obtain she was taken by the Reprisal about three weeks after she was in the service of his Brittanick Majesty—she was on a cruise as a Spy to enquire after your Brig.—& a mast ship then at Wiscasset—& the situation of Townsend harbour &c. Cap’t Reed fell in with her & took her near S’ Georges on Saturday the 22nd. of Augt.—the men soon owned their characters & business—& were sent hither by a certain Capt. Bradford in their way to the board of war to which I was about forwarding them when unluckily they fell again into the hands of the Rainbow that just at that time came into this harbour; however in lieu of the eight prisoners taken in her, we received others in exchange—

I believe she was not into any British port whilst in the enemy’s hands; of the circumstances of her being taken by the enemy I cannot inform you—but after Cap’t Reed took her she was carried into S’ Georges, Meduncook, Broadbay, & Townsend where she now lies,

Inclosed you’ll find an inventory of the articles found on board, distinguishing such as the Reprisal has on board, from the remainder which I send you in the Schooner.

Also an account of my cost & trouble with the vessel—I have put some cord wood on board, for which I have taken Cap’t Mayhew’s order on you,

I have no doubts but you will transact with regard to the prosecution in the maritime court so as shall leave Cap’t Reed & his men (for whom I am attorney) no reason to complain; I am [&c.]

Boothbay

Oct 8th. 1777

David Reed


1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Reprisal, Paul Reed, commander, mounting 10 guns with a crew of 55 seamen, was commissioned on 17 July 1777. She was owned in part by John Cushing and Samuel White of Boston and Paul Reed of Townsend, Maine. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 12, p. 110.


October 1777

Cape Ann N° 73 W° Distance 53 Leagues AM at 6 saw a sail to the E:E:W:d: out Reefs and sett Small Sails, at 10 made the Signal for Seeing another Sail, in the SE° the Lark bore up and gave Chace ½ p° the Diamond bore up and Chaced with the Lark at Noon Fir'd 4 Six Pounders at our Chace, and bro't her too, Shorten'd Sail; Lark and Diamond in Chace to the SE—

Cape Ann NBW Distance 66 Leagues

First part fresh winds and fair, Middle and latter light winds, PM came up with our Chace, proved to have come from Newbury bound to Hispaniola,¹ sent a Petty Officer and 6 Men to take Charge of her, at 1 made Sail for the Diamond, and Lark, at 5 lost sight of the Prize;

D, UK LPR, Adm. 51/360.


MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

State of Massachusetts Bay
To the Hon:be Council

Boston Oct 8th 1777

The memorial of Rob Pierpont Commissary of Prisoners humbly sheweth that your Petitioner is greatly fearfull that if their is not A large number of Men to guard the Prison Ships in this Harbour that some Mischief may soon Arise As we had much Trouble the last Night with those on board the Favourite¹—Your Petitioner Humbly Prays that your Honors would Direct him what method he shall take to procure A Sufficient Guard for this Purpose for the Nights & as in Duty bound shall ever Pray

Rob Pierpont

PS I beg leave to propose—
ten Men & a Sergent for the Kingston
ten Do. & a Sergeant for the Favourite
six Do. & a Corporal for the Rising Empire.

L. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 173 (Council Papers), 457, 457a. Endorsed: "State of Massachusetts Bay Council Chamber Oct 8th 1777. Ordered that Robert Pierpont Esq Commissary of Prisoners be and hereby is directed immediately to procure on the best terms he can a Sergent & ten men as a guard to serve on board the guard Ship called the Kingston now lying in Boston Harbour.—and also a Sergent & ten men as a guard to serve on board the Guard Ship called the Favourite—and likewise a Corporal & Six men to serve as a guard on board the Guard Ship called the Rising Empire.—taking Special care to engage such persons as are firmly attached to the American cause." On the same day the Council requested Maj. Gen. William Heath to supply the necessary guards to Capt. John Ayres for that night. Ibid., vol. 173, 459.

1. On the night of 6-7 Oct. a Canadian prisoner escaped from the Favourite and later brought a long-boat alongside to carry off more prisoners. He was apprehended by Capt. John Ayres who reported the incident to Robert Pierpont and the Massachusetts Council. Capt. John Ayres to Robert Pierpont, 7 Oct. 1777, ibid., vol. 173, 452a.
DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]

[Rhode Island] 8th Oct. Fine weather. Wind N.

... The Rebel Galley is now at Howland's ferry.¹

Several Small Craft and boats have been plying about Mount hope bay, Taunton River, and Howland's ferry all day.

Mackenzie, Diary, 1: 189.

¹. Rhode Island Navy galley Spitfire, Capt. Joseph Crandall.

LEONARD JARVIS TO THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

The Hon' the Board of War

The Bearer Abner Wood is going to Boston with a Team, by whom I should be glad to receive the Sail Cloth & Cordage wanted for the Spye Sloop—She is about forty tons—the Cable I will endeavour to get here to be replac'd in Boston if I cannot purchase it for Cash—the Shrouding & other Cordage should have sent the Sizes of, but I have not time now to go over the River where the Sloop lays—I shall get the Sloop finish'd as cheap & as expeditiously as possible & as soon as done shall do myself the pleasure of forwarding her Accounts—in the meantime I subscribe myself most Respectfully [&c.]

Leo Jarvis¹

13 Bolts Russhia Duck
4 ½ Bolts Ravens d'n
3 ... 0 ... 0 Shrouding
3 ... 0 ... 0 Cordage
2 ... 2 ... 0 Boltrope
2 ... 0 ... 0 Spunyarn
2 ... 0 ... 0 Worming

for a Sloop of 45 Tons—


¹. Jarvis was Deputy Continental Agent for Massachusetts.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PRESTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL UPPELY

October 1777

Wednesday 8

Peeks Kiln ENE Fort Independence NBE ¾ E & Butter Hill NW—

At 6 AM sent the Master Carpenter and Armourer to destroy the Chain which lay across the River¹ Flat Boats Employ'd Carrying Prisoners on board the Transports

Peeks Kiln ENE Fort Independence NBE ¾ E & Butter Hill NW—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/720.

¹. The chain was stretched across the Hudson from Fort Montgomery to Anthony's Nose on the eastern bank.
October 1777
     Wednesday 8

     [at an Anchor off Dunderberrick Point]

     at 8 AM sent the Longboat &c\(^a\) to assist in cutting the Chain across the River

     At an Anchor off Fort Montgomery up Hudson’s River

     Fresh breezes and Hazy P.M. part of the Troops embarked and went up the River with the Deligence\(^b\) Brig and Galley’s at 5

     Came on board the News of the Rebels having destroyed Fort Constitution

     D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/600.

     1. H.M. brig *Diligent*.

---

Journal of H.M. Galley *Dependence*, Lieutenant James Clark

Oct' 1777
     Wednesday 8

     Fort Montgomery NbE  Fort Clinton NbW  \(\frac{1}{2}\) a Cables Length

     at 9 AM. Anch'd here His Majesties Ship *Mercury* at 11 A.M. the Artificers cut the Chain

     D. Light Airs Incliable to Calm for the first part middle & latter Mod.\(^c\) Breezes at 1 PM Weigh’d and Row’d up the River in Comp\(^d\) H. Majest\(^e\) Galleys *Spitfire* and *Crane* & 22 Flat Boats with Troops on Board at 5 PM. the Troops Landed at Fort Constitution with any Oposition the Rebles hav\(^e\) Evacuated it at 8 PM Anch'd with the best Bower in 9 Fm Water Butter Hill N. 1 Mile Martears Rock\(^f\) s.b E. 0\(\frac{1}{2}\) a Mile in Comp\(^g\) as before

     D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4159.

     1. Marteaer's Rock.

---

Journal of H.M. Brig *Diligent*, Lieutenant Thomas Farnham

Oct' 1777
     Tuesday 7\(^b\)

     [Wednesday 8]

     Fort Independence NNE 2 Miles Dist:

     at 4 AM Came too in 19 Fm. the Fort NW dist\(^b\) two Cables Lengt

     at 6 weighed the Gallys\(^3\) and Flatt Boats in C\(^o\) the troops Landed, the Rebells having Evacuated Fort Constitution Stood Up the River in Sight of New Windsor as far as the Chevaux de Frize wore Ship and Came too Small Bower in 15 Fm. off Butter Hill Clove the Gallys in C\(^o\) —

     Butter Hill Point West 0\(\frac{1}{2}\) Mile Dist:

     D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4163.

     1. The Journal is one day behind.

     2. At 1 P.M. the galleys weighed anchor and at 5 P.M. the troops landed at Fort Constitution. Compare with Captain’s Journals of H.M.S. *Mercury* and H.M. galley *Dependence* for 8 Oct., above.

     3. H.M. galleys *Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire*. 
Gentlemen,

I wrote to the Legislature yesterday giving them as particular an Account of the loss of Forts Montgomery & Clinton as I was then Able Since which I have the Pleasure to inform you that Genl. Clinton¹ is got in & his Wound does not appear to be any ways Dangerous many other of our Officers have also arriv'd who we had Reason to believe were made Prisoners, not more that 11 Officers of Colo. Du Bois's Regim't² are Missing two hundred of his Men including Non Commissioned have already Joined me at this Place & many more of them may be expected as we have heard of their Escape, many also of the two Companies of Artillery who were at those Posts have escaped & joined us & more of them Hourly expected.

The Night I left Fort Montgomery as my Escape was effected by crossing the River I waited upon Genl. Putnam at Continental Village in Order to concert the proper Measures to be pursued after this unfortunate Event. The Genl. Officers there agreed in Oppinion with me that the Intention of the Enemy under Sir Henry Clinton was to Relief Burgoine's Army by effecting a Junction with him; That as they had carried the Forts his next Business was to pass the Cheveaux Defrize & so proceed by Water up the River.

Our Posts at Peeks Kill & Sydnam's by the Loss of those which commanded the Navigation have lost their Importance. It was therefore agreed that Genl. Putnam should Retreat with his Army to very defensible pass in the Mountains about 3 Miles from Fishkill where he is in the most Speedy Manner to get in the Eastern Militia—I, to rally my Forces near this Place, to call on all Militia of Orange & this end of Ulster, to be furnished with a Continental Regt. from Genl. Putnam's Army to defend the Cheveaux Defrize in the best Manner I can & as long. That as soon as we find the Enemy can raise or pass it both Armies to move Northward so to keep pace with them covering the Posts of the Country which would be the greatest Object till they shall think proper to Land. As soon as ever I find the Shipping likely to pass the Cheveaux Defrize I will by forced March endeavour to gain Kingston & cover that Town. I shall have 1 Brass twenty four Pounder & Six Smaller Brass Pieces which will make a formidable Train. I am persuaded if the Militia will join me which I have Reason to hope I can save the Country a few Scattering Houses excepted along the River from Destruction & defeat the Enemy's Design in assisting their Northern Army.

A Deserter who had been taken & forced to enlist in Fanning's Regt. came into us yesterday from the Enemy at Fort Montgomery immediately after it was taken, informs me that the Enemy's Loss was very great, That Genl. Sir Henry Clinton commanded in Person had three other Genl. Officers with him their Force was 5000 three thousand British Troops & Hessian Yaagers the Remainder New Levies, Commanded by Brig'r Genl. Beverly Robinson & Colo. Fanning,³ he says their Loss was great. I have only to add that tho the Country Esteem the Posts Lost of the greatest moment yet the manner in which they were defended has given such Gen. Satisfaction as to elate & not depress their Spirits.

[G. C.]

N.B. I am this moment informed by Genl. Putnam, that the eastern militia come in very fast; that he is confident that he will soon have ten thousand men with him; in
which case he will keep posts up as far as Poughkeepsie and Rynbeck to head the
enemy, should they push up the river. We shall save considerable of the stores at Fort
Constitution, and perhaps some of the artillery, as the enemy had not got up that
high yesterday.

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 387–89, no. 822. The N.B. section is from the Journal of the Council of
Safety. The letter is printed in Journals of the Provincial Congress, Provincial Convention, Committee of Safety and

3. Col. Edmund Fanning, commanding the King's American Regiment.

MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM TO GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

Dear Sir,

Yours with a Copy of General Gates's I have Rec'd and agreeable to your request
have Orderd Colonel S. B. Webb's Regiment to march & Immediately join you; I
will Immediately make inquiry about the Arms you mentioned & if Possible they shall
be Conveyed over to you with the Utmost Dispatch; Last night I arrived here, the Bag-
gage Ordinance Stores &c. are moving up with all Possible expedition;

Since I had the pleasure of seeing you, many Circumstances of Importance strikes
my attention which I now shall with pleasure Communicate to you, In the first, Its
my Opinion that the Enemy's Vessel of Four ² which are now Down the River, are only
kept there with a view of Drawing Our Attention towards them & prevent us from
making that Preparation (which in my Opinion we ought by every Possible means to
do) to Oppose there Progress to Albany, they may Probably bring up there Shipping
near the Cheveaux De Frize, but its my real and Sincere Opinion that Destroy-
ing the Chain &c. are by no means (at this juncture) there Chief Object, Its my
firm Opinion that they will by every Possible Means Indeavour to Make Forced
Marches towards Albany, & Convey up the Baggage Stores &c. in the small Crafts;—
I shall use my Utmost Efforts & Collect the Militia with all Possible Speed, the same
Steps I make no Doubt will be forwarded by you.

Joining Burgoyne is Certainly there first & Chief Object. I would therefore Men-
tion that the Moment our Baggage Stores &c. are mov'd into some secure Place, we
ought to Proceed towards Albany & act in Conjunction with Gen'l Gates. I have wrote
Him & shall hope to have his Opinion very soon, yours upon the Subject I hope to
be favoured with Immediately which will greatly Oblige, Sir Your verry Hble. Serv't
Israel Putnam M. [G.]
Fisherill 8th Oct. 1777.

P.S. General Putnam begs the favor you'll meet him this Morning on this [side] the
Ferry at 11 O'Clock, if any thing should prevent you from Crossing the River, he begs
you'll let him know. I am [&c.]

T. Yates A. D. C.

[To G. C.]

The sections in brackets were supplied by Hugh Hastings, editor, in Public Papers of George Clinton. The docket is from
the charred original, N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 8, doc. 819.

1. The original manuscript reads: "to march Immediately & join you."
2. The advanced squadron, H.M. brig Diligent and H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire.
MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Fish Kill 6 OClock Wednesday Mon8th October 1777—

Dear General,

It is with the Utmost Reluctance I now sit Down to inform you that the Enemy after Making a Variety of Movements up & down North river, landed on the Morning of the 4th. Inst about 3000 Men at Tarry Town, & after Making an excursion about five Miles up the Country, they returnd & embarked, the Morning following, the advanced up near Kings Ferry & landed on the East side of the river, but in the Evening part of em reembarked, & the Morning after Landed a Little above Kings Ferry on the West side, but the Morning being so exceeding foggy, concealed their Scheam & Prevented us from giving any Idea what Number of Troops they Landed, in about Three Hours we discoverd a large Fire at the Ferry, which we Immagined to be the Store Houses, upon which it was Thought they only Landed with a View of Destroying the said Houses, The Picquet & scouts which we had out, could not learn the Exact Number of the Enemy which were Remaining on the East side the River, but from the Best Accounts they were about 1500, At this same time a Number of Ships, Galleys &c with about 40 Flat Bottomed Boats made every appearance of their Intentions to land Troops, both at Fort Indepandance, & Pecks Kill Landing, Under all these Circumstances & my strength being not more than 1200 Continental Troops & three Hundred Militia, Prevented me from Detaching off a Party to Attack the Enemy that Lay On the East side the River, After we had thought it Impracticable to quit the Hightes (which we had then Possession off) & attack the Enemy, Brigadier General Parsons & myself went to Reconnoitre the ground near to the Enemy, and on our return from thence we was allarmed with a very heavy & hot firing, both of small Arms & Cannon at Fort Montgomery which Immediately Convinced me that they Enemy had landed a large Body of Men in the Morning at the Time and Place before Mentioned, upon which I immediately Detached of 500 Men to Reinforce the Garrison, but before they could Possible cross the River to their Assistance, they Enemy (which was far Superior in Numbers) had possesed themselves of the Fort; Never did Men behave with more Spirit & Activity, than Our Troops upon this Occasion, They Repulsed the Enemy three times, which were in Number (at Least) five to One, Governor George & General James Clintons were both Present, but the Engagment Continuing untill Dusk of the Evening, gave them both an Opportunity together with Several Officers & a Number of Privates to Make their Escape. . . . I am [&c.]

Israel Putnam.


MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Dear General,

Fish Kill Octo8th. 1777—

Since I wrote you this morning, I have waited on Governor Clinton to Consult about our present Circumstances and fix upon the most effectual measure that could be pursued against the enemy, which is now Landing a Considerable number of Troops,
at Fort Constitution, and proceeding up the River, with their ships Gally’s Flatt Bottom’d Boats &c. they will from all appearance be at the Chevaux, De Frieze in the space of an hour—They will know the situation of our Troops and I sincerely believe that their Intentions are to make all possible Expedition to get above us,—I don’t think Weighing the Chevaux, De Frieze is a matter of great moment to them…. I am [&c.]

Israel Putnam  MG

MAJOR GENERAL JAMES WADSWORTH TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

[Extract]
Sir,

Fishkill Oct 8th. 1777

. . . Some of the Enemys’s Ships have moved up with some of the flat bottomed boats from Fort Montgomery and last night two Galleys & one or two small Vessels came up near the Cheviaux du frize about 7 Miles below here, and passed the same, but being fired upon fell down the river again.—The Enemy now have it in their power to pass up the river in spite of every Effort we have in our Power to make, and the whole of our Force if collected on one side would little if any exceed theirs so that We can do no more than defend one side of the River; if their design be to relieve Mr Burgoyne’s Army, most probably they will proceed the first fair wind up the river; with their ships as far as the water will permit their ships to pass; which may be faster than the troops can march; and then with their flat bottomed boats and row Galleys to Albany before we can arrive there….. I am [&c.]

James Wadsworth

1. The advanced squadron, H.M. brig Diligent and H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.

COLONEL HUGH HUGHES TO MAJOR GENERAL HORATIO GATES

[Extract]
The [Continental] Village, 8th Octbr 1777

My dear General,

. . . Last Evening I sent two of our Department to Anthony’s Nose. The Enemy had not then meddled with the Chain &c. but had taken possession of one of our Privateers that lay aground above the Chain.1 Our Frigates & Row galleys are burnt by our own People,2 in a Panic, I imagine It is a dangerous Disorder, where it rages Sir. . . . God preserve you my D° General—

H Hughes3

1. New York privateer sloop Camden, 10 guns.
3. Hughes was assistant to the Quartermaster General, Northern Department.
AMERICAN THEATER

NOTICE TO ROYAL NAVY SEAMEN

Philadelphia, October 8, 1777.

Notice is hereby Given,
To all SEAMEN and OTHERS,
BELONGING to any of His Majesty's Ships or Vessels of War, now in or about this Town, to give themselves up to the Commanding Officer of the DELAWARE FRIGATE; there to serve until an Opportunity offers of sending them to their respective Ships: Otherwise they will be apprehended as Deserters.

J. WATT.

By order of Lieut. General,
EARL CORNWALLIS.

PHILADELPHIA, PRINTED BY JAMES HUMPHREYS, JUNR.

Broadside.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[Extract]

[Webb's Ferry, Pa.] 8th. ... This night at Sundown we made a Battery of No. 2 Medium 12s at the N. side of the mouth of the Schuylkill; before it was finished 3 rebel Galleys came to their usual station at the mouth and hearing our workmen fired grape 3 inch shot, which we did not return, until our Battery was completed. The 10th Regiment marched from Camp to assist as a working party, this night but the boats in the morning from Gray's Ferry coming to Province Island Ferry were taken by the rebels and the people wounded and another attempt in the Evening failed owing to the lateness of the tide. ... Montresor, Journals, 463. Five sentences of this entry are not printed here. They relate to American and British deserters, the weather, and artillery for the batteries on Carpenters Island.

1. This battery was erected at Webb's Ferry to protect the river passage to Province Island.
2. That is, Webb's Ferry.

WILLIAM BRADFORD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

S',

I wrote you two Days ago. Yesterday we sent down to examine the Chevaux de Frize at Billingsport, and find that the two last that were sunk to stop up the Gap are remove higher up and put on one side, so that a Ship may warp thro'. A Ship & Brig are now preparing to be sunk in the Gap, which, if we can Effect, will stop the Channel. A large Fleet of Vessels are now as high as New Castle. Last Night a large Body of the Enemy came from Philad, and have erected a Battery near the mouth of Schuykill. Our Galleys fired at them in the Night and this Morning, but I believe with very little damage. Your most Hble Servt,

Fort Mifflin, Oct 8th, 1777. Wm. Bradford

The Commodore is not under the least doubt of stoping the Channel, and if they should warp thro' he can destroy them.

1. Not found.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN HENRY DUNCAN, R.N.

[Billingsport, N.J.]

[October] 8th.—This day went with the admiral up to Billings Port reconnoitring the shipping, &c., and Mud, or Fort Island. This evening a smart cannonade from the galleys, and, as we supposed, a battery of ours newly erected at the hospital opposite to Mud Island on the Pennsylvania Shore.¹


1. This hospital, also known as the Pest House, was located on Province Island. Until the British occupation of Philadelphia the Pest House had been a place of reception for the sick and wounded of the Pennsylvania Navy. A battery composed of two iron 18-pounders was erected there but was not completed until 14 Oct. Duncan must be referring here to the two-gun battery at Webb's Ferry which was the only operational British artillery emplacement on 8 Oct.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Wednesday, October 8, 1777

Resolved, That there be advanced to the Marine Committee eight hundred Dollars, for which they are to be accountable.

JCC9: 786.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Number 38. Eagle In the Delaware

Sir, October the 8th: 1777.

On my Entrance into this River the 4th. Instant, I received your several Letters with the Orders from the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty sent in the Bristol and Experiment which arrived at New York with the Zebra, Buffalo and the Ships under their Convoy the 25th: of last Month: The Dates and purport of them being as noted in the Schedule annexed.

The Warrants to the Vice Admiralty Court in Nova Scotia, New York, Bermuda and East Florida, will be forwarded according to their Lordship's Intentions by the earliest Opportunity.

The Purchase professed to have been made by Noel Virant de Castelane, appearing to have been transacted with Persons then resident, and in actual Rebellion, in the Province of New York, the whole of the proceeding was held to be fraudulent and illegal. The Petitioner was not kept in Suspense for a longer Time than he required to collect the Proofs in Support of his Claim; being immediately informed of the Exceptions to the pretended Validity thereof; And the Vessel was stopped in consequence, and employed as a Seizure for the King's Service. It is true that he frequently renewed his Application for the Vessel to be restored; But no just Cause having appeared for making any Change in the former Decision, the Vessel was not surrendered to him.
The original Commission appointing the Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to that
Rank, having been transmitted to him and received; I have herewith returned the
Duplicate which arrived in the Bristol. The special Commission for taking the Com-
mand of His Majesty’s Fleet stationed at Jamaica, and Instructions with the other Doc-
uments enclosed therewith, will be forwarded to him, And he will immediately pro-
ceed for that Island, as soon as he can be consistently relieved from the Charge of
the Detachment under his Orders, employed at and adjacent to Rhode Island.

The Viper not being yet returned from the St. Laurence, and Lieutenant John
Graves (appointed to succeed the present Commander in that Sloop) having had
Leave to return to England, upon his Application to that Effect, (of which he was di-
rected to acquaint their Lordships upon his Arrival) I am unable to obey their Lord-
ships Commands in those respects. I nevertheless retain the Commission until their
Lordships are pleased to signify their further Intentions therein; Or that I hear of
the Return of the Viper to Europe, if the Captain should be so directed.

Their Lordships having in their Approval of the Appointments made by Vice Admi-
ral Young in the Ships of the American Squadron signified their Sense, of their Custom-
ary and special Assignment of the particular Ships which are to constitute the Squadrons
destined to be employed under the Direction of the respective Commanding Officers on
the different Stations abroad; And, in the same manner, their Sense of their Instructions
[to] those several Commanders for nominating to the Vacancies, limited, as I always con-
ceived to the Ships of their respective Squadrons so defined: I have only to report on the
Matter of your Letter of the 25th of June; that I shall communicate to the Officers present,
their Lordships pleasure to confirm them in the Employments to which I had appointed
them that they may not suffer any Disappointment on that Occasion.

The Captain of the Zebra dying the Night of his Arrival at New York, Lieutenant
Orde of the Eagle has been nominated to that Vacancy. I am [&c.]

Howe

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 2–5. Addressed at foot of first page: “Philip Stephens Esq./Secretary of the Ad-
Cuyler/Ans# 7. Jan# 1778.”

1. A mark here refers to marginal notation: “canell’ed.”
5. Lt. John Orde.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO THE MARQUIS DE BOUILÈ

Copy

In the River Delaware October the 8th. 1777.

Sir

Being at that Time absent from New York, I did not receive the Honor of your
Excellency’s Letter dated the 12th of August and brought by the Chevalier de Fagan, until several Days after he left the King’s American Dominions.

As I should be happy in having an Opportunity to assure your Excellency of my Re-
spect, I cannot but approve of the early Attention the Commodore Hotham testified to
your Wishes, by the immediate Dismission of the French Seamen navigating the Vess-
els engaged in an illicit Commerce with the King’s rebellious Subjects in these Provinces.
It is with concern I collect from the tenor of your Excellency's letter, that some of them have been endeavouring to impose upon your humanity by falsehoods or studied misrepresentations such as they had before not scrupled to allege for colouring their purpose of assisting a people in arms against their Prince: in a manner that must be deemed highly criminal by a nation attached to its sovereigns, and therefore leaves no doubt of the sense that will be entertained of their conduct at the Court of France. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Howe.

[Extract]

Sir,

... John Pierpoint (who seemed willing enough to tell all he knew) informed me, that the Delaware frigate was given up by the pressed men on board, that there were but two brass cannon, 12 pounders, fired from the fort upon the frigate, and but one man killed in the fort, and one in the frigate; that she was manned with English & lay above the Town on Sunday morning when he came away... A Mr. Husband told me, he saw upwards of two thousand troops at Chester on Monday last escorting waggons, that were loaded from 13 ships, which lay there—that 4 men of war were then at the Chevaux de frize, and that 250 Hessians, who had crossed Schuylkill on the same day, proceeding down the neck towards Delaware, it was supposed to forage & plunder &c. with the utmost regard [&c.]

Newark.—

October 8th: 1777.—

Tho McKean

1. Thomas McKean, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania and Speaker of the House in the Delaware General Assembly. He served as acting president of Delaware from late Sept. to mid-Nov. 1777 following the capture of President John McKlnly. On McKlnly's capture, see NDAR9: 946.

JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL


Ordered that the Commissary of stores deliver to William Jacob Canvas to make into sails for the Chester Galley.¹

That Messrs. Lux and Bowley furnish cordage and rigging for the Chester Galley—²
Ordered That the western shore Treasurer pay to Jesse Hollingsworth one thousand pounds on Account.

That the said Treasurer pay to William Jacob sixty two pounds eight shillings and six pence per Account passed—

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings), 1777–79, 3842, p. 117.
1. See Jesse Hollingsworth to Governor Thomas Johnson, 7 Oct. 1777, above.
2. See Captain Thomas Coursey to Governor Thomas Johnson, 7 Oct. 1777, above.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO JESSE HOLLINGSWORTH

Sir.

In Council Annapolis 8th Oct 1777.

We expected the Carpenters Work & Iron Work were done to Cap' Coursey's Galley 1 and thought that something was done towards the Rigging as Mr Smith furnished the Sails of a Brigg which, we understood were to be applied that Way, but we would have her thrown down & cleaned immediately and fitted with such Things as are absolutely necessary, the Times will not allow any Thing that can be done without. We have drawn an Order in your Favour for one Thousand Pounds. As to Advances for Rum, we have several Times spoke on that Article, and, if any has been supplied, since the last Account, we request you'll settle it with the Officers who had it, for we shall not consent to charge the Public with it. We are desirous of paying the Officers & Men monthly, or, as often as is convenient but when Money is drawn for Pay, our Method is to do it on a proved Pay Roll; nor will we agree to do it in any other Manner. We are willing to leave a reasonable Sum of Money in advance, in the Officers Hands & have drawn & will draw Orders at any Time, on Application & approving the Use it is to be put to, and, by this Method, we can have the Accounts settled from Time to Time, but we repeat our former Request that you will not advance large Sums to any of our Officers and hope you will attend to it. We are &c

1. Maryland Navy galley Chester.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

October 77

Wednesday 8th

Cape Henry SEBS Willoby's Point WSW.

at 9 AM weigh'd and came to Sail, the Perseus and Otter in Company, at 10 AM cut 8 fathoms of the small Bower Cable, it being so much rubbed & cut in several places, delivered it to the Boats for Junk.

Cape Henry SE ½ E, Willoby's Point SW.

Ditto Wea [Fresh gales] Anchored in Mocksack [Mobjack] Bay, in 5fn Water, found here several Galleys, 1 who fired at us, we fired at them 24 twelve pounders all shotted 7 of which, with round and Grape.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
1. Most likely Virginia Navy galleys. See note to Journal of H.M.S. Emerald, Captain Benjamin Caldwell, 4 Oct. 1777, above.
8 OCTOBER 1777

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE

Octr: 1777

Wednesd: 8th

Cape Henry W° 6 or 7 Leagues

at 8 AM weighed by Signal and made Sail with the Emerald and Otter in company, at 9 Running up the Bay, the Otter parted company; Carpenters repairing the Capstand; at Noon Saw 2 Galleys and Several Small Vessels in Mobjack-Bay: Anch'd with the Emerald in Ditto Bay, in 5 fms:

Cape Henry W° 6 or 7 Leagues

Ditto weather [fresh gales and clear], at 1 PM the small vessels run up the River, and the Galleys stood towards us firing from time to time;¹ got Springs on the Cables; at 2 the Emerald began to fire on the Galleys, fired three nine Pounders shoted at them also, who plying round us until dark

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.

¹. Most likely Virginia Navy galleys. See note to Journal of H.M.S. Emerald, Captain Benjamin Caldwell, 4 Oct. 1777, above.

RICHARD HOARE AND OTHER INHABITANTS OF ST. GEORGE'S CAY, BAY OF HONDURAS, TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON

Sir,

We have often heretofore addressed the Commanders in chief on the Jamaica Station respecting our complaints against our Neighbours the Spaniards, in particular we crave your reference to ours of 16th: Augt: 1777 by the diligence Capt'n Cotes—We are now to lay before You a circumstance which threatens no less than the entire ruin and distruction of this settlement as a trading Community, and we hope that what we are at present will from its great importance merit your attention and claim your earliest assistance, the particulars are as follows

On the 12th: day of last Month an American privateer Sloop called the General Washington mounting Eight Carriage Guns and twelve Swivels ¹ came to an Anchor towards evening in the Harbor of St. Georges Kay disguised under the appearance of a Merchant Vessel—Some of the Principal Inhabitants of this Kay considering her in that light went on board and were immediately made prisoners, but soon after were permitted to go on Shore except one of the Number who was retained as an hostage for the safe return of the Commander Hezekiah Anthony, who also came on shore. Soon after his landing being met by a Number of the Inhabitants he was questioned respecting his intentions here; and made answer that he had no hostile Intentions against the Settlers whom he wou'd not Molest in their persons or properties provided he was furnished with such supplies as he wanted, and they to remain quiet and pacific; but, that in case of refusal or opposition he would consider them as open Enemies and lay their Habitation in ashes. Circumstanced as we then were, we had no other alternative than compliance with his demands which being limited chiefly to some Rum he was that evening Supplied and then went on
board and returned the Hostage to this Kay—Early on the next morning (having
the night before carried off a pilot) he got under way and proceeded for the River
Sherboon and that afternoon made prizes of three British Vessels the Ship *Spiers*
of Glasgow, John Lawmont Master, a loaded Vessel which he took not far from Sher-
boon under way on the Voyage homeward, The Brig *Ann* Isaac Lawes Master, and
the Brig *Nancy* Edward Dawson Master both of London and then laying moored off
the Mouth of said River—Next morning he got under way carrying the three Vess-
sels with him and proceeded to Sea by the Main through the southern Channel—
We have further to observe that said Hezekiah Anthony informed us he meant to
make our harbor a place of Rendevouze hereafter, that we might expect to be vis-
ited by other American privateers but for whose conduct to the inhabitants he could
not be answerable—This Sir is what we have to lay before You, and we trust when
our critical situation is duly considered, open as we are to the depredations of every
Rover prohibited by treaty from erecting Fortifications for our defence, and desti-
tute of all other resources but such as we may derive from the Commanders of His
Majesty's Squadron at Jamaica, that You will clearly perceive the absolute Necessity
of ordering down a Ship of War for the protection of our Trade, and safety of this
Settlement, which otherwise must inevitably fall a prey to any Armed Force that
may think proper to come against us In short Sir, we are now in the most dis-
tressful situation imagbinable; by this Capture made in our very harbors we fore-
see our trade entirely ruined, our properties daily exposed to the most imminent
risque & ourselves unprovided with the means of self defence from almost a Total
want of Arms and Ammunition, under such melancholy circumstances where can
we apply for relief and protection but to You—We would humbly observe that shou'd
it prove incompatible with such part of His Majesty's Service as You have now more
immediately in charge to order a Man of War for our Relief, an Armed Vessel of
twelve Guns well supplied with a sufficient Quantity of Arms and ammunition to
put into the hands of the Inhabitants in case of an attack, would with their assis-
tance be sufficient to repel any force we are at present apprehensive of and should
such an armed Vessel remain here until relieved by another, it wou'd give stability
to our Trade, and such security to the settlers, as would induce them to pursue their
business with Vigour and Industry. We hope there need be no occasion to enlarge
further on the fatal consequences to be apprehended from this Settlement's re-
mainin any longer in it's present defenceless State. If speedy protection is not af-
fored for the support of trade and safety of the Properties of His Majesty's Sub-
jects settled here what else can they think, but that being Neglected they are deemed
unworthy of protection and devoted to Ruin—But we firmly trust when the im-
portance of the Trade of this Settlement is attentively considered and the Number
and properties of His Majesty's Subjects here attached to and connected only with
the Mother Country, it will plead in their favor and merit the protection required,
shou'd it prove otherwise, then there is an end to this settlement—We have thus
far, Sir, done our duty by hiring a Vessel at a very considerable expence to give You
the earliest intelligence possible of this affair and sincerely hope You will comply
with the petition of the Inhabitants by sending such immediate aid as they stand
in need of—We request Your Answer as soon as possible—The Master of this Vess-
el has our Instructions to remain at Jamaica 10 days or longer if You require it,
and immediately on receipt of your dispatches to make the best of his way for Hon-
duras that the inhabitants may be timely certified how far they may trust to protection from You. We have the honor to be [&c.]

Rich’d Hoare
James Ferrall
Walter Davidson

St Georges Kay Bay Honduras
8th: October 1777—

a True Copy

Clark Gayton


2. Probably the present Belize River.

3. A newspaper account identified Lewis Laws as master of the brig Ann, and a Capt. Ferguson as master of the brig Nancy. See below, Gazette of the State of South Carolina, 4 Nov. 1777.

LORD MACARTNEY TO DON MANUEL FALQUEZ

(Copy)
Grenada St Georges October 8th 1777

Sir

I have the honor of addressing myself to your Excellence on occasion of an affair which has lately happen’d at Tobago one of the Islands under my Government; A pirate named Paschal Bonavitta, by birth a Corsican, a few days since carried off by force of Arms, thirty seven Negros and two Caribs belonging to Mr Meyers and Mr. Kelly, of the said Island and landed them in Trinidad.

It is unnecessary for me to mention to your Excellence that the affording an Asylum or protection in your Government to such a villain, after a Crime of this nature, would be equally contrary to the law of Nations and to the peace and good understanding which now Subsist between our Respective Sovereigns.

Being persuaded that this affair cant as yet have come to your Excellence’s knowledge, I have the honor to Communicate it to you, not in the least doubting that your Excellency will order the thirty seven Negros and two Caribs, to be immediately restored. I am besides to expect from the Justice of your Excellence, that you will order the abovementioned pirate Paschal Bonavitta to be delivered up to me to answer for his Crimes, or at least that you will have him punished in a manner adequate to his deserts. I must acquaint your Excellency that this Villain has committed so many Robberies in these Seas, that there is not one of the West India Islands, whether English or French, in which he would not immediately be hanged if he were caught.

In order to Claim and demand the Restoration of these 37 Negros and two Caribs, and the Delivery up to me, or at least the Exemplary punishment of the said pirate Paschal Bonavitta, I have the honor to dispatch this Letter by Don Gulielmo Fooks, Captain Commanding a Ship of War, belonging to the King my Master. I at the same time send Mr. Meyers, one of the proprietors of the Slaves which were carried off, to wait upon your Excellency and to explain the affair in the fullest manner
As a Robbery and Piracy of this kind might be attended with the most serious consequences, if not immediately put a Stop to, I submit to your Excellency's Consideration, how much all Nations are interested in uniting against every attempt of this nature. In addressing myself to your Excellence I flatter myself I shall meet with every facility and assistance on your part and you may be assured of an Equal return on mine in every similar occasion.

I take the Liberty of Recommending Captain Fooks to your Excellency's particular attention & Civilities and have the honor to be [&c.]

(Sign'd) Macartney
(Copy)

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 101/21, 70–71. Addressed at foot of first page: "Don Manuel Falquez Governor of Trinidad." Docketed: "Copy of Lord Macartney's/Letter to the Governor of/Trinidad/Grenada 8 October 1777." Docketed in another hand: "In Lord Macartney's (n° 40)/of 24th Oct '1777./1.") See below, Macartney to Lord George Germain.

October 9

CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Rainbow in Halifax Harbor 9th October 1777.

Sir

In my Letter to You of the 16th August 1 from Machias in New England, I gave their Lordships an Account of my having destroyed three Magazines & a great quantity of warlike Stores at that Place, which the Rebels had collected for the purpose of supplying the Army intended to invade Nova Scotia, which by this Stroke I hope is now effectually secured for the Winter.

I sail'd from thence the Day following with the Hope, leaving His Majesty's Ship Blonde at Machias to intercept some Vessels with Stores & Provisions that were expected there from Boston; I cruized along the Coasts of New England & New Hampshire, going sometimes into the Enemys Harbors, & keeping the Militia & Troops in continual Alarm; which I hope had the good Effect of preventing many of them from joining the Rebel Army collecting against Genl Burgoyne,—at Townsend, & near it I took & destroyed at different Times three Brigs, eleven Sloops & Fifteen Schooners;—two of the Brigs & three of the small Vessels were Captures the Rebels had made, the rest were principally loaden with Wood &c for their Western Ports, which will distress them very much & the more as they always return back with Flour & Provisions for the Eastern Settlements.

Having authentic Intelligence that a Ship loaden with large Masts for France was ready to Sail from Sheepscut River, I thought it highly necessary to attempt at any Hazard to take or destroy her; unluckily the Hope had seperated from me in Chace, & not appearing in three Days at the Rendezvous I had given Cap' Dawson, I took the Resolution (as our Sick who amounted to 72 were every Day encreasing,) to go up the River with the Rainbow alone: the Pilot consenting to carry the Ship in, in the Night, I entered the Mouth of it about Eleven o'Clock of the 9th. of Septem'r, but a heavy Gale of Wind coming on about Midnight at SE with Rain, occasioned the Pilot from the thickness of the Weather to mistake the Channel, & run us into another
Branch call’d the Oven’s Mouth, where however we anchor’d about two in the Morn-
ing, without any ill consequence, tho’ there was hardly room for the Ship to swing.

The Ovens Mouth is about Ten Miles from the entrance of the River, & the Mast
Ship was 18 or 20 Miles higher than where we lay: the Success of the Enterprize
depended upon boarding Her before she knew of our being in the River, I therefore
instantly sent away a Flat bottom Boat which I had previously barricaded, & the Cut-
ter both mann’d & arm’d, under the Command of Lieut. Haynes, assisted by Lieut.
Dalton, & the Marines commanded by Lieut. Welsh:—having three Hours Flood
still, & a very fresh Wind up the River, I had no doubt of their getting Possession
of the Ship before Daylight.

So soon as the Tide slackened we warp’d the Ship out of her dangerous Birth,
& then proceeded up the River to a Town called Witchcastle [Wiscasset] about 24
Miles from the entrance, & as high as the Rainbow could safely be carried.

I sent a Flag of Truce ashore to demand the Delivery of two Pieces of Cannon
which I understood were in the ‘Town, together with the Rigging & Sails of the Mast
Ship, signifying to the Inhabitants that upon their ready Compliance, & their not
committing any Act of Hostility, I would spare the Town & their private Property.

I receiv’d a Letter from a Judge of one of their Courts in Answer acquainting
me, that the Mast Ship was near four Miles higher up the River, & in possession
of my Men, together with one of the Pieces of Cannon I required, that the other was
carried off, where, He could not learn; that the Rigging & Sails were not in the Town,
being taken away some Time before.

As soon as ’twas Dark I sent another Boat with an Anchor & Hawser to assist in
bringing the Ship down, but She return’d some Time after not being able to get higher
than the Narrows (two Miles) without Danger of losing many of the Boats Crew by the
Musketry of the Rebels, who had taken Post there: about 11 PM we heard a brisk Fir-
ing which continued half an Hour & then ceased, & about Midnight the Flat Boat &
Cutter return’d on board.—Lieu’ Haynes gave me an Account that He had proceeded
up the River & got Possession of the Ship without the least Opposition soon after Day
light in the midst of a heavy Rain, that observing a Cannon mounted on the Shore
near Her, He had landed & brought it off; that He found the Ship in a very intricate
Channel, & so near the Shore that She had two fasts to it;—the Rebels assembled &
gall’d our People considerably from the adjacent Heights, they built up a Barricado
Ten Feet high in the Ship, which sheltered them ’till about Noon, when the Rebels
brought down a Piece of Cannon, which obliged ’em to retire into the Hold; that find-
ing from the amazing intricacy of the Channel there was not any likelyhood of get-
ting the Ship down, He had in pursuance of my Orders destroy’d Her about Ten at
Night, & came away with the Boats as soon as ’twas Dark amidst a brisk Firing of Mus-
ketry on both sides the River & the Piece of Cannon;—that when they came to the
Narrows the Cutter (who was ahead of the Flat Boat) found herself stopp’d by a Rope
(which they directly cut) with which the Rebels were then hawling a Boom across;—

That the Boats soon after got aground on a Shoal where they were for some Minutes
expos’d to a heavy Fire of Musketry, but the Flat Boat was so well barricaded all round
with Hammocks that the Shot had no Effect, & they had the good Fortune to return
without the Loss of a Man, & only one wounded: the Lieutenant brought down the
Master of the Mast Ship & his Crew Prisoners.
In the Morning we observed the Rebels appeared on the surrounding Shores in pretty large Numbers;—seeing a Raft of Masts floating down I sent a Boat to tow them on board, they consisted of three large Masts & a Mizen Mast for the Mast Ship, which we took in between Decks & brought to Halifax, knowing the great want of them in the Dock Yard there.

All this Day the Weather would not allow of our moving down, as the Channel is extremely narrow & requires a leading Wind;—I was the more concern'd at the Delay from the encreasing Number of the arm'd Rebels, who might be very troublesome in our Passage down, particularly in the Narrows where the Channel is close to the Shore, & the Heights [&] Woods considerably above the Mast heads.

Mr. Rice coming off with a Flag of Truce, I mentioned to Him my Inclination to spare the Town, provided no Interruption was given us in going down the River;—in Consequence of this one of their Colonels sent off a Message to me by a Lieutenant, that if I would give up the Masts I had taken, release the Prisoners, & restore a small Schooner made a Prize there, He would order in, all his out Partys, & promise no Hostility should be committed against the Ship;—I sent his Messenger ashore with a peremptory Refusal, acquainting Him that I should proceed to Cannonade & destroy the Town in an Hour if they did not agree to the Terms I offered, & advising an immediate Removal of the Women & Children.

A little before the Time expired, I sent Lieu. Haynes ashore with a Flag of Truce offering them once more a Neutrality; & a Colonel Mc.Cobb with whom I had before treated at Townsend being arrived, & becoming commanding Officer, I found Him more reasonable, & on my consenting to spare the Town He promis'd that no Interruption whatever should be given to us.

The next Morning (12th September) we weigh'd at Daylight, & proceeded down the River without the least Molestation, making the best of our Way to Halifax where we arriv'd on the 2* of October with 116 Sick Men on board.

I sent the enclosed Declaration to the Inhabitants of Machias, & the Neighbor ing Towns, & I have just now had the Satisfaction to be inform'd [in] a Letter from Cap. Milligen of the Blonde, that the arm'd Rebels who were at & near Machias are withdrawn, & that they have entirely laid aside the intended Invasion of the Province of Nova Scotia.

The Letter No. 2 I had the Honor to receive on my Arrival here a Week ago; I take the Liberty to send [it] for their Lordships Perusal; which with the Resolution of the House of Assembly, signifyed to me by a Committee on the 18* of June last, (which I likewise enclos'd to You) may enable their Lordships to form some Judgment of the Opinion the People of the Province have of my Conduct, since I have had the Honor to direct the Opperations of the Kings Ships on this Station. I am [&c.]

Geo Collier

The Bienfaisant arrivd here on the 2* Instant; She bro' me a Letter from Vice Admiral Montagu desiring I woud let the Fox (lately retaken) proceed to Newfoundland under the care of Cap. Macbride; I have acquainted the Admiral, (Sir,) that I woud comply immediately with his Request, had it been possible; but Commiss' Arbuthnot informd me (by Letter) there was no Rope in Store, to fit her out; & her former Rigging is entirely unserviceable.

G. C.
To the Honbl. The Marine Committee
Of the Continental Congress

Gentlemen

your Orders of the Sixth ultimo I have rec'd and Shall do my utmost to Execute them with all possible dispatch,1 we have Shifted our Standing rigging on the Main & Fore Masts Since our arrival and are well on with every other kind of repair of which the Ship Stood in Need, and I propose cleaning her Bottom the Next full Moon as the tides will then fully answer to Lay the Ship ashore, Our main difficulty will be to procure hands—as we are daily robb'd of our, men by both privatiers, & merchant men & the Extravagant wages given by the Latter, & the great Encouragements given by the former—together with Some mismangement amongst our Selves has left us a thin Ship—Nevertheless I hope to get to Sea before the cold weather Sets in in my letter of the 25th of August2 I did inform you that Capt Palmes of our Marines was under Arrest, and that I could not See how he could be brought to a Court martial as we were only a Single Ship in this port

Soon as the Navy Board mett here I did apply to them by Letter of the 9th of Sept' last3 requesting that they would call a Sufficient Number of Officers from providence to Sit on that court martial—also to hold a Court of Enquirey in our proceedings the Last cruize, that all possible Evidence might be collected from our Ships company (before they Scattered.) concerning the Loss of The Hancock and The Fox.

I am now told that the Expedition in Contemplation Against Rhode Island, is the Cause why those officers have not been Ordered here as I requested.

This happens a Little unlucky at present inasmuch as an Example of justice is wanting at this time on persons who Commit such crimes as Capt. Palmes Stands charged with—that other men may See and refraine in time from Such Misddeeds. his crime is—Neglect of duty,—Misapplication of the Ships Stores—disobedience of Orders, and frequent attempts to raise discontent & Mutiny Among the Ships Company.—if either of these crimes be proved against him—I flatter my Self That the Honble Congress will never give him another Commission to Cast into the fire as he did That with which they Once honoured him.

in Consequence of Some altercation between m' Browne the first Lt. & Some of the people on board I have been led to Examine narrowly into his Conduct—which I find So reprehensible That I have this day Suspended him untill the pleasure of Congress be known.
I have charged him with Neglect of duty and a Designe of detaining the Ship in
port all winter by persuading Some & threatening Others to quit the Ship, So that he
may Goe ashore here in ease & idleness some of his predominate vices

Our 2d L: M: Simon Gross is now a prisoner at Halifax—our third L: M: Hazeickiah
Welch [is] here, & is determined to abide by the Ship—M: William Faris a young
man who has Serve’d as a Mate and Midshipman on board is both a Seaman & a Geo-
tleman—him I have appointed to act as a Lt en tenant untill it Shall Please the Honbl
Congress to Confirm, or Disapprove, of my choice—The former I Shall look on as a
favour; the Latter will not make me uneasey.

a Very Singular instance has turn’d up here which I cannot forbear takeing no-
tice of—when the Agents advertized in the publick prints that the Bostons Prize Money
was to be paid I published the following order on board the Ship which I cause’d to
be placarded in the most publick place of the Ship—

The Officers, Mates, & Midshipmen of the Ship Boston, are to produce faire Copys
of their Journals Signed by their own hand, in order to entitle them to their wages
and prize money for the Said Ship

Ship Boston 17th Sep't 1777
H. McN

The above order gave offence to Severall of our officers, and they refuse’d to
give in their Journals—on which I Stop’d the payment of their prize Money, as for m’t
Palmes 'tho I Expected no Journal of him, yet as he was under Arrest I thought proper
to detain his untill his fate was decided by Court martial

In this case those Gentlemen found themselves a Little Embarras’d and tho they
would not acknowledge my authority over them So much as to render Copys of their
Journals, yet they found that I had Stop’d payment of their prize mony untill they
Should Comply with that Order—

Messn Vernon & Deshon of the Navy Board being at this time up at Providence
M: Palmes went thither and Sollicited an order to Obtain the prize money for him-
self, M: Browne & M: Furlong, the Master—by his false representations of Facts he
amuse’d Those Gentlemen So Much That they wrote to the Honbl Genl Warren re-
questing that he would take Some Steps with the Agents to Oblige them to pay those
men their Shares whither I would or not—This was not all but the most Extraordinary
Step was that They also preposed to appoint M: Palmes to go on board the Warren at
Providence as Capt. of Marines, & to Shift the Capt. of Marines of that Ship into the
Boston—and all this to be done without takeing Notice of the Arrest under which
Capt. Palmes had been ever Since the 10th of Aug last.

This I must Complain of as a most unprecidented Step—never was a man taken
from under Arrest & proffer’d to any other Employment without first undergoing a
Court Martial. Nor is it possible that ever good order Should Exist in armies, or fleets,
without takeing care to punish, cashier, or repremand; Such as Shall on due trial be
found guilty of Such offences—if precedents of this kind be permitted once to [take] place—farewell Discipline & good Order, farewell Honour & honesty, The Service
will then become a recepticall for unclean kinds who will hereby be Encouraged to
take Shelter there—and all men of good principals will totally forsake—

Who the man is whom these Gentlemen propose to put on board the Boston in
Palmes his room, coming from the Warren—I cannot tell, but I hear he cannot Live
on board the *Warren*—'tis an Old Proverb, that two cheats make the bargain even—but my determination is, never to receive a turn’d over Officer from another Ship without he having an ample certificate in his hand from his former Commander—This I know to be consistant with good dicipline & common honesty & nothing but a resolve of Congress to the contrary will prevail with me to alter my opinion,

God, & nature has Said—That one head is indispensably Necessary on board of a Ship—on that head or principal person, every other, must have Such a Measure of dependance as will urge them to Obey his commands with cheerfullness—his Authority over his officers & men Should be Such as to render all his Lawfull commands not only their duty but their Entrest to Obey them without hesitation,—in this channell a Ship full of men may be Governed by a prudent man with ease & certainty—but if ever his authority be disputed by a Second person—a third and a fourth will arise—Consequently the whole will run into Anarchy & Confusion

to return to the duty of officers with respect to producing Journals—I must Say that I know of no Sea Service in the world where officers are Exempted from this so interesting a piece of duty

Copys of their Journals must be produced at the pay office, with their Captains certificates of their Services Otherwise they can Expect neither pay nor prize money—but as we in our Service are frequently in advance for our officers over and above their wages—their prize money is the only cheque we have upon them—This I think will Justify my proceedings in Stopping their Shares, until the for the reasons already given—not only this but I will aver that there Never was a Ship on the Continent Either publick or private, whose prize money was paid so soon, & so faithfully as ours has been

I must now beg leave to give my Opinion respecting marine officers for Such Ships as ours So much hampered for want of room—I think in concience a Subeltern is Enough, three Marine officers, takes up so much room to accomodate them that we are pinch’d beyound [Reason] to afford it—then they have Little or no duty to do—are always in the way & apt to disagree with the Sea officers So that it takes much trouble to mannage them—then they run away with So much of the prize money from Officers who are realy usefull—That 'tis painfull to hear the murmerings it Occasions might it not be proper to Lessen their number down to one on board the frigates and give what the other two did Enjoy between the Chaplin & Surg

Sure I am that you must alter the System for the Surgeons in the fleet—otherwise you will not have one man of abillity, in the Service.

I have a young man with me whose Name is William Lamb—in case you think proper to appoint only one Marine officer for our Ship he well deserves the preference and I should take it as a favour—

A young French Gentleman (his Name is Peter Cavey) who was with us as a Volunteer last cruize Appears fond of a Brevet for a Leiiutenancy of Marines—if it be Consistant to let him to let him have what he desires, 'twill make him Very happy—I mention this at his request & partly as a recompence for his warm wishes for the wellfare of this country—

This will be handed you by Doctor Linn the Surgeon of our Ship whom I must beg leave to recommend to your particular Notice I am Gentlemen &

I cannot Close this Letter without acquainting you That I am Now upwards of three thousand dollars in advance for the Ship, not haveing rec’d one farthing Since my arival either to pay off the Old hands or Engage new ones—this has everlastingly
been my case Since I have been with the Ship—the Service I have Ever been Obliged to carry on unsuported—so that I am weary of Such work; as both the publick credit, and mine owne have Suffered for want of due Suplys—

2. See NDAR9: 802–5.

CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL TO JOHN ADAMS

Sir

This will be handed you by Doctor John L Linn the Surgeon of our Ship,1 he goes to Congress with design to represent the hardships himself and others in that Capacity suffer at present from the inadequate appointments of Surgeons on board the Navy.

I think that instead of crouding our Ships with Marine Officers,2 who are only a burthen, and of no Service in life on board a Ship—'twoud be well to give the Surgeons more encouragement, and reduce their number to one Subaltern on board the frigates; then let the Surgeon Share with the Lieutenants & Master, in place of the Capt: of Marines who is as useless a peice of furniture on board a Ship as a broken pair of Bellows at a Fire Side.

How long shall we Languish here for want of Support—Here am Struggling with difficulties inumerable, and want of Cash has ever been our Lot since I have been in the Service.

I was at one time last Spring four thousand pounds in advance for the Ship—I am now more than three thousand Dollars in advance and all this without fee or reward.

I must confess that I am weary of such work—May I ask the favour of you—to think of me a Little now and then, if matters of greater importance will permit your thoughts to range so far from your daily Toils.—

May God Strengthen your hearts in this day of Trial, and save our Country by his almighty power.—Your most Obedient Servant,

Hector McNeill

Boston 9th: Octo: 1777—


CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL TO LIEUTENANT JOHN BROWNE

Mr: John Browne

Sir

On the 3d instant I put the above Letter into your hand, to which I desire'd you would give a possitive answer immediatly

This you have Neglected to do,—in any Other way then by Absenting yourself from the ship, and Neglecting your duty,
From this circumstance and many others, together with the totall Neglect & Contempt with which you have treated my Orders of evry kind for some time past,—I do conclude, That you Neither intend going in the Ship yourself nor wish that Others Should go

I Shall therefore write the to The Honble Congress to Supply your place with Some person who may be better disposed to carry on the Ships duty then you have been

In the mean time I think it my duty to Suspend you untill the pleasure of Congress be known. You are Therefore hereby Suspended from the Office of Lieutenant of the Ship Boston in the Service of the united States of America, and are hereby also Strictly forbid any farther Exercise of Authourity as an Officer on board the Said Ship or any thing belonging to the Same from the day of the date hereof.

Given on Board the Boston Ship of War in the Harbour of Boston this 9th day of October 1777.


LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District. To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz.—In Behalf of John Skimmer, Commander of the armed Schooner Lee, in the Service of the United States, and all concerned therein, against the Brig *Industrious Bee*, of about 150 Tons burthen; John Biddlecombe late Master: In Behalf of William Rogers, Commander of the armed Brigantine Washington, and all concerned therein, against the Ship *Jameson and Peggy*, of about 250 Tons burthen, James Patterson, late Master; and against the Brig *Proudfoot*, of about 200 Tons burthen, Richard Tren, late Master; and also against the Schooner *Yarminaren*, of about 60 Tons burthen, James M'Cauley, late Master: In Behalf of William Groves and Jeremiah Obrian, Commanders of the armed Schooner *Blackbird* and the armed Schooner *Resolution*, and all concerned in said Brig and Schooner, against the Ship *Wilson*, of about 200 Tons burthen, John Johnson, late Master: In Behalf of William Warren and Edward Fettplace, jun. Commanders of the armed Brig *Hambden* and the armed Schooner *Dolphin*, and all concerned in said Brig and Schooner, against the Ship *Wilson*, of about 200 Tons burthen, John Johnson, late Master: In Behalf of Benjamin Lewis, Commander of the armed Schooner *Speedwell*, and all concerned therein, against the Brig *George*, of about 55 Tons burthen, Nicholas Baker, late Master: In Behalf of Capt. Lewis, Commander of the armed Schooner *Bunker-Hill*, and all concerned therein, against the Sloop *Annabella*, of about 100 Tons burthen, —— Potts, late Master: In Behalf of Philemon Haskel, Commander of the armed Schooner *Bunker-Hill*, and all concerned therein, against the Brig *George*, of about 55 Tons burthen, Nicholas Baker, late Master: In Behalf of Capt. Lewis, Commander of the armed Schooner *Bunker-Hill*, and all concerned therein, against the Sloop *Polly*, of about 40 Tons burthen, George Lane, late Master: In Behalf of Nathan Brown, Commander of the armed Brig *Pluto*, and all concerned therein, against the Brig *Lively*, of about 90 Tons burthen, Richard Stamberg, late Master: In Behalf of Samuel Avery, Commander of the armed Schooner *Eagle*, and all concerned therein, against the Brig *Friendship*, of about 180 Tons burthen, James Morris, late Master: and against the Snow *Biddeford*, of about 140 Tons burthen, John De Goris, late Master. In Behalf of John...
Wheelwright, Commander of the armed Sloop *Satisfaction*, and all concerned therein, against the Ship *Hero*, of about 130 Tons burthen, James Tate, late Master. All which Vessels and their Cargoes so libelled, are said to be taken and brought into the Middle District aforesaid: And for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, the Maritime Court for the said District will be held at Boston, on Tuesday, the 28th Day of October, 1777, at the Hour of Ten in the Forenoon, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and any Persons concerned, may appear and shew Cause, (if any they have) why the same, or any of them should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.


1. Isaac So~nes commanded the Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Fair Play*, mounting 12 guns with a crew of 60 seamen, which was commissioned on 17 July 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 4, p. 113.

2. Massachusetts privateer schooner *Speedwell*, Philemon Haskell, commander, mounting 3 guns with a crew of 12 seamen, was commissioned on 14 Nov. 1776 and was owned by David Pearce, of Gloucester. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 161.

3. Moses Lewis commanded the Massachusetts privateer schooner *Bunker Hill*, mounting 6 guns with a crew of 35 seamen, which was commissioned on 12 Aug. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, Vol. 5, p. 91.

**LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT**

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District.

To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz.—In Behalf of John Kendrick, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Fanny*, and all concerned therein, and James Babson, Commander of the armed Brigantine *General Mercer*, and all concerned therein, against the Sloop *Wolfe*, of about 90 Tons burthen, William Marshall, late Master: In Behalf of William Cole, Commander of the Brigantine *Oliver Cromwell*, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *Rhoda*, William Butcher, late Master, of about 120 Tons burthen; and against the Brigantine *Queen of Portugal*, of about 120 Tons burthen, Richard Tibbey, late Master; and against the Brigantine *Ville de Bayonne*, of about 120 Tons burthen, Pierre Reguier, late Master: In Behalf of Nicholas Ogilvy, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Warren*, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *Principe de Masserano*, Thomas Wharton, late Master, of 220 Tons burthen. All which Vessels, and their Cargoes, so libelled, are said to be taken and brought into the Middle-District aforesaid: And for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, a Maritime Court, for said District, will be held at Boston, on Thursday, the 30th Day of October, A. D. 1777, at the Hour of Nine in the Forenoon; when and where the Owners of said Captures, and any Persons concerned, may appear, and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.


1. See *NDAR*: 575, 576n, 644.

2. William Coles.

3. See *NDAR*: 552, 553n, 592, 593n.

4. See *NDAR*: 574, 647.

5. Nicholas Ogilvy.

**Master's Journal of H.M.S. Chatham, Captain Toby Caulfield**

October 1777  
Thursday 9th. AM came in & Anchord Here the *Pigot* Tender  
First & Middle parts fresh gales and Squally with rain. the Latter Moderate Breezes and Clear. PM at ½ past 1 came in Here a Sloop prize to the *Lady Parkers* schooner the *Chatham* Tender at 5 PM got down top gallant yards

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1656.


**Major General Israel Putnam to Major General Horatio Gates**

[Extract]

Dear Gen:

Fish Kill Oct 9th 1777

In my letter of yesterday I acquainted you of the Enemy's having possession of Fort Montgomery—yesterday they proceeded up the River with their Ships Gally's and Flatt Bottomd Boats &c and landed a Body at Fort Constitution, took possession of that Post—and play'd round the Chevaux, De Frieze a Little, I expect any moment to have Information that they are advancing up—

Governor Clinton is on the West side the River with about 400 Continental Troops which I sent him Yesterday, and is exerting himself in Collecting the Malitia—If they attempt by land on that side, he will oppose and annoy them as much as possible—If this side should be their object, I shall with the remainder of the Continental Troops, and the Connecticut Malitia (which I am happy to Inform you came in yesterday and the day before in great Numbers but sorry to say they already begin to Run away) oppose them every way in my power—Certain it is that they mean at all events to Join Gen'l Burgoyne, without Delay, they are on a Desperate point, and I dare say their orders are positive to Join the Northern Army at all Risques—General Clinton Commands them in person, he has two General Officers with him, and I believe between five and Six thousand men; if they should proceed by Water I shall do everything in my power to arrive at Albany before them—Weighing the Chevaux, De Frieze, I dont think is a matter of any moment to them, they can take a fair Wind and with their Flatt Bottomd Boats (which have all Saild) go to Albany on half Moon with great expedition, and I believe without any opposition—

Would it not be a matter of great Importance, to send, (if you can possibly spare them) a Detachment from your Army towards Albany, on some advantageous Ground to prevent them getting between you and me—for if they should come on your Rear, the situation of your Army would be Disagreeable—... I am [&c.]

Israel Putnam


1. The advanced squadron, H.M. brig *Diligent* and H.M. galleys *Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.*
Dear General

I have to inform you that in Consequence of Intelligence received by General Putnam from Genl Parsons (who lay with his Brigade at the White Plains) of the Enemy's having received a Reinforcement from Europe, at New York, and that by their Movements there was Reason to believe they intended an Attack on Peekskill, and possess themselves of the Passes in the Highlands.—The General immediately wrote me these Circumstances: and to prevent, if possible, the disagreeable Consequences that might arise if the Army at the different Posts, was not timely reinforced, I ordered that Part of the Militia of this State that had not already marched to the Northward, to move, and Part of them to join General Putnam, and the Remainder to reinforce the Posts of Fort Montgomery and Fort Clinton; but it being a critical Time with the Yeomanry, as they have not yet sown their Grain and there being at that Time no Appearance of the Enemy, they were extremely restless and uneasy, solicited General Putnam for Leave to return, and many of them went home without his Permission; urged by these Considerations he thought proper to dismiss a Part of them.—As I thought it essentially necessary that they should remain in the Field for some Time in Order to check the Progress of the Enemy should they attempt to put their Designs in Execution, I issued another Order, for one half of them immediately to march, Part of them to join General Putnam and a sufficient Number to reinforce the Forts and the Pass at Sydman's Bridge at the Mouth of the Clove; and in Order to induce them to turn out with the greater Alacrity, I thought it necessary to fix their Time of Service to one Month, at the Expiration of which Time they were to be relieved by the other half—While this was in agitation, and before a proper Arrangement could possibly be made by the respective Officers, what Part of them could serve for the first Month, in which they were not so expeditious as was absolutely necessary, as the Event has fully evinced. For a Number of the Enemy's Ships having made their Appearance on the 3d Ins1 in Tarry Town Bay from whence they weighed Anchor the next Day, being joined by several Ships of War and Transports from New York. They proceeded up the River as high as King's Ferry, and at Daybreak on Sunday the 5th landed a considerable Body of Men on Verplank's Point. As I was apprehensive from many Circumstances that an Attack on the Forts was intended, I dispatched Major Logan,1 an alert Officer, who was well acquainted with the Ground on Sunday Evening thro' the Mountain to reconnoitre and if possible gain Intelligence of the Enemy's Motions—The Major returned about nine O'Clock on Monday, informing me that from the best Intelligence he could procure, and the rowing of the Boats, he had Reason to believe they had landed a considerable Force on the West Side of the River at King's Ferry, and between that and Dunderbergh: But as the Morning was foggy it was impossible to discern them so as to form any Judgement of their Numbers.—As soon as I had obtained this Intelligence I immediately dispatched Lieut. Jackson 2 with a small Party to discover the Enemy's Movements; But they had not proceeded more than two Miles on the Haverstraw Road when they were attacked by a Party of the Enemy who had formed an Ambuscade at a Place called Doodle Town—they immediately retreated after returning the Fire—
as soon as the firing was heard I detached Lieu. Colo. Bruyn with 50 Continental Troops and as many of the Militia under Lieu. Colonel M^c:Laughry to sustain Lieu. Jackson, the Garrison being at that Time so weak we could not afford them greater Aid on that Road, and I imagined it would be necessary to send out a Party likewise on the Road which leads to the Forest of Dean. The Detachments under Colonels Bruyn and M^c:Laughry were soon engaged, but being too weak to withstand the Enemy's great Force retreated to Fort Clinton, disputing the Ground Inch by Inch. Their gallant Opposition and the Roughness of the Ground checked the Progress of the Enemy for some Time. While Matters were in this Situation in the Neighbourhood of Fort Clinton, a large Body of the Enemy were advancing on the Road which leads from the Forest of Dean to Fort Montgomery—As I had only one Field Piece at the above Fort, I ordered Colo. Lamb of the Artillery to send it off to an advantageous Post on that Road, with a Covering Party of 60 Men, and another of the same Number to sustain them in Order to give the Enemy a check and retard their Movements 'till I could receive a Reinforcement from Genl. Putnam to whom I had sent an Express for that Purpose. This Order being immediately complied with the Piece had hardly reached the Place of it's Destination and the Covering Party posted on strong Ground, when the Enemy were seen advancing with hasty Strides, but being unexpectedly annoyed by Discharges of Grape Shot from the Field Piece, and a well-directed Fire from the Musquetry, which made great Havock among them, (as we have since been informed) they were repeatedly driven back 'till filing off thro' the Woods upon the right and left with a View of surrounding our Men, and the Handful of brave Fellows being alarmed at their critical Situation were constrained to abandon the Field Piece after rendering it useless to the Enemy by spiking it. In Order to cover the Men who were retreating and to check the farther Progress of the Enemy I ordered out a twelve Pounder, which being well served with Grape Shot annoyed them greatly and gave the Men an Opportunity of retreating into the Garrison with very little Loss on our Side; except that of Capt. Lieu. Fenn, who commanded the Field Piece, and was made a Prisoner. This was about two O'Clock P.M. and the Enemy approached the Works and began the Attack, which continued with few Intervals till about five O'Clock when an Officer appeared with a Flag. I ordered Lt. Colo. Livingston to meet him without the Works and know his Business. Colo. Livingston, having demanded his Rank and Business, he was told by the Bearer of the Flag that he was a Lieu. Colo. Campbell, and that he came to demand a surrender of the Fort to prevent the Effusion of Blood. Colo. Livingston replied he had no authority to treat with him, but if they would surrender themselves Prisoners of War, they might depend on being well treated, and if they did not chuse to accept of those Terms they might renew the Attack as soon as he should return within the Fort, we being determined to defend it to the last Extremity. As soon as Lt. Colo. Livingston returned the Attack was renewed with great Violence, and after as obstinate a Resistance as our Situation, and the Weakness of the Garrison would admit of, having defended the Works from two O'Clock 'till the Dusk of the Evening, when the Enemy, by the Superiority of Numbers, forced the Works on all Sides—The Want of Men prevented us from sustaining and supporting every Part, having received no Reinforcement from General Putnam. Our Loss killed, wounded and Prisoners is not so great as might have been expected, when the Strength of the Enemy and our Weakness is properly considered. My Brother Wounded with a Bayonet many Officers and Men,
and myself, having the Advantage of the Enemy, by being well acquainted with the
Ground, were so fortunate as to effect an Escape under cover of the Night, after the
Enemy were possessed of all the Works. I was so happy as to get into a Boat, crossed
the River, and immediately waited on General Putnam, with a View of concerting
measures for our future Operations, to prevent the Designs of Genl Clinton and im-
pede his Progress in facilitating the Movements of Burgoyne from the Northward. I
can assure your Excellency that I am well convinced if Night had not approached
rather too fast to correspond with our Wishes the Enemy would have been disap-
pointed in their Expectations, as a Reinforcement of 500 Men from General Put-
nam's Army were at the East Side of the River ready to pass for our Relief when the
Works were forced, and many of the Militia in the Mountains on their March to join
us, had not the Communication between us and them been cut off.—

I have to add that by some Fatality the two Continental Frigates were lost, they hav-
ing been ordered down by Genl: Putnam for the Defence of the Chain; but being badly
manned they could not be got off in Time, though I ordered the Ship Congress to pro-
ceed to Fort Constitution the Day before the Attack, lest she should meet with a Dis-
aster; and the Ship Montgomery, which lay near the Chain, having neither Anchors nor
Cables to secure her, it being the Tide of ebb, and the Wind failing, she fell down so
near the Chain, that Capt'n Hodge was constrained to set her on Fire to prevent her
falling into the Hands of the Enemy, and the Congress unfortunately getting aground
on a Flat near Fort Constitution shared the same Fate, And Fort Constitution being
destitute of Troops to defend it was evacuated, after bringing off Part of the Stores—I
am now about 3 miles from New Windsor, with Col: Samuel B. Webb’s Regt. of Con-
tinental Troops, the Remains of Col. DuBois’, and about 100 of Col: Lamb’s Regi-
ment which escaped from the Fort (with some Militia) and intend to collect what Force
I possibly can to oppose the Enemy should they land on this Side the River.—

General Sir Henry Clinton commanded in Person. Governor Tryon, Genl. Vaughan
and two other General Officers were with him. The Army which attacked us
by the lowest Accounts consisted of 4000, chiefly British and Hessian troops. The Garr-
ison of both our Posts did not exceed 600 Men, and many of these unarmed Militia.
The ordinary Garrison was thus reduced by detaching Major Moffat with 200 Men to
the Post at Sidman’s Bridge an Col: Malcom’s Regim: being ordered from thence,
and 60 Men on Anthony’s Nose by Genl Putnam’s Orders received the Day before the
Action. I have only to add that where great Losses are sustained, hower unavoidable,
public Censure is generally the Consequence to those who are immediately concerned.
If in the present Instance this should be the Case I wish so far as relates to the Loss of
Fort Montgomery and it’s Dependencies it may fall on me alone; for I would be guilty
of the greatest Injustice were I not to declare that the Officers and Men under me of
the different Corps behaved with the greatest Spirit and Bravery.—I am [&c.]

Geo Clinton

I have not yet been able to ascertain the Number of Missing on our side—Part of the
Garrison were Militia from whom it is difficult to get Returns—Lieu Col: Livingston
and Bruyn, Majors Logan & Hammill are Prisoners, Col: Allison Lieu: Col: Mc-
Claghry of the Militia & my Brigade Major Lush are missing—I hope my peculiar
Situation will be a sufficient Appology for not writing your Excellency sooner espe-
cially as I had Genl Putnams Promise to give you an early Acc of this Important
Event—I inclose your Excellency a Letter from Genl Sir Henry Clinton to Genl Bur-
9 OCTOBER 1777

gonie which I found on one Dan't Taylor—it was inclosed in a small Silver Ball which when taken he swallowed; but a strong Dose of Tarteremetic brought it forth—I have good Authority to assure your Excellency that the Enemy suffered great Loss at Fort Montgomery  they had 4 Field Officers & a Young Noble Man a Voulunteer killed & by their own Account about 300 Rank & File

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Docketed: "Gov Clinton/Octo. 9th 1777/ansd 15th—." Noted in Washington's handwriting: "Important." Clinton was also a brigadier general in the Continental Army.

2. 1st Lt. Patten Jackson, 5th New York Regiment.
10. Washington commented in his letter of 15 Oct. to Clinton that he regretted the necessity of destroying the frigates but, if they had not been burned, the British would have captured them and taken them to New York. DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4.
12. William Tryon, royal governor of New York and major general of the provincial troops.

JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Oct° 1777

Thursday 9 at 9 A.M. Weigh'd and Came to sail wth. Do-Compy.' at 10 AM Anch'd, with the best Bower in 9 F. Water Robertson's Landg. South Sugar Loaf Hill SSW Dist. off shore 1 Cables Length in Compº the Videlant Brigº Spitfire and Crane Gallies.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4159.
1. Martlaer's Rock.
2. H.M. galleys Crane and Spitfire.
4. H.M. brig Diligent.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Ocot° 1777

Butter Hill Point West ½ Mile Dist:

Wednesday 8 Light Airs and fair at 8 AM weighd & made sail the Gallies in Coº & stood Down the River as far as fort Constitution Tkº and Stood to the norward at noon Came too Small Bower in 15 Fº off Butter Hill Clove

Anthonys Nose NNW 1½ Miles Distant

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4163.
1. The journal is one day behind.
2. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.
My Lord

Sir Henry Clinton having thought it advisable to make a Diversion at this Junction up the North River, and the necessary Arrangements being made in consequence; The Flat Boats and Batteaux on the 3rd Instant proceeded to Spikendevil Creek in three Divisions under the Captains Pownoll, Jordan and Stanhope; Captain Pownoll having the Direction of the whole.

A Body of about 1100 Troops were embarked in them that Evening, and the same Night proceeded to Tarry Town, where they landed at Day-Break, and occupied the Heights adjoining; a second Division, nearly of that Number, marched out at the same Time from King's Bridge, and formed a Junction by Land, with those who passed by Water.

The Squadron under Captain Ommanney had moved up the day before to receive them: The smaller part of it, namely the Gallies and Armed Vessels (as they might be to act separately) I thought it advisable upon this Occasion to make a distinct Command; and could not place them better than under the Direction of Sir James Wallace, whose Knowledge of the River, as well as Captain Ommanney's we fully experienced the Advantage of.

The third Division of Troops were embarked in Transports, and on the 4th in the Morning left New York under Convoy of the Preston, and in the course of the same Tide arrived off Tarry Town.

The General Embarkation was that Night made and the Wind being still favorable, the whole, preceded by the Squadron under Sir James Wallace as an advanced Guard, reached Verplanks Point at Noon the Day following, and those in the Flat Boats landed, with the Appearance only of an Opposition; Sir James Wallace was immediately dispatched higher up the River to cut off the Enemy's Communication by Peeks Kill Ferry.

The 6th at Day-Break the general Debarkation took place, and all the Troops except about 400, who were left to secure Verplank's Neck, were soon landed at Stoney Point upon the opposite Shore from whence they had about twelve Miles to march through a mountainous and rugged Road, to Fort Clinton and Montgomery.

The Ships and Transports then moved higher up, and anchored opposite Peeks Kill Landing.

In the Afternoon the advanced Squadron and the two Frigates got under Sail and opened Fort Montgomery, with a View only to make an Appearance and thereby to cause a Diversion in favour of the Attack which we observed had now begun. Sir James [by] the help of his Oars got near enough in with the Gallies to throw some Shot into the Fort. The Cannonading and Fire of Musketry continued until Night, when by a most spirited Excursion, a general and vigorous Assault was made, and the two important Forts of Clinton and Montgomery fell by Storm to His Majesty's Arms: on which I have the Honor to congratulate your Lordship most sincerely. The Rebel Frigates are both burnt, with a Galley; and a Sloop of Ten Guns is taken.

The Loss on the Enemy's Side is not yet exactly known, but they are supposed to have had about one hundred killed, and two hundred and fifty taken Prisoners.
The greatest Loss on the Side of the King’s Troops, are about forty killed, among whom are some valuable Officers, namely Lieutenant Colonel Campbell, Major Sill, Major Grant and Captain Stewart, and about one hundred and fifty wounded.

A Summons signed by Sir Henry Clinton and myself, was the next day sent up to Fort Constitution by a Flag of Truce; which, being fired at, returned, and determined the General immediately to correct the Insult by an Attack. An Embarkation was accordingly made on the Morning of the 8th, and proceeded up the River for that purpose, under Cover of the Gallies.

We found upon our Arrival, the Fort had been abandoned in great Confusion; their Barracks burnt, but all their Artillery left. The whole number of Cannon taken in the three Forts amount to Sixty seven, with a large Quantity of Provisions, Ammunition and Stores of all kinds to a very considerable Amount. I have directed such part of the Chain and Boom as cannot be saved, to be destroyed. The Construction of both give strong proofs of Labour, Industry and Skill.

Sir James Wallace with his flying Squadron is gone still higher up the River, and if he passes the Chevaux de Frize at Pollipous Island, he may do essential Service, as there can be nothing to give him any Interruption.

When it is considered that this Attack was made after a most fatiguing March over Precipices, and through Roads almost impenetrable, which made it impossible for the Troops to avail themselves of the Use of Cannon, so necessary for such a purpose And the little Assistance they could therein promise themselves from the Ships, the Access through the Highlands to the Forts rendering the Approach to them so precarious; it redounds the more to the Credit of an Enterprise, which was formed and executed with equal Judgment, Valour and Success.

The Captains, Officers and Men under my Command, have been so strenuously zealous in their Exertions upon this Occasion, that every Testimony is due from me in Approbation of their Conduct during this Service of Fatigue, of which Captain Pownoll has had his Share, and is well able to inform your Lordship of every particular.

Since I had the Honour of writing to your Lordship by the Zebra, the Unicorn, Galatea, Brune and Cerberus arrived, but are all of them in great want of Repairs and Stores. The fifty-gun Ship’s people having been employed in the Flat-Boats, will account to your Lordship for their not joining you so soon as you might have expected; but if the General remains any Time here, I shall relieve the Bristol’s Flat-Boat men by some of the Frigates, that she may be at Liberty to proceed with the next Express.

I have directed Captain Onslow to carry on the current Duty at York until my Return, and am to acquaint You that I have appointed Mr George Stewart, Surgeon’s second Mate of the Preston, to act as Surgeon of the Elephant, till your Lordship’s pleasure be known. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

W: Hotham.

P.S. I have the farther pleasure to acquaint your Lordship, that General Tryon is just returned from Continental Village, where he has destroyed Barracks for 1500 Men, with Stores to a considerable Amount.


1. Capt. Philemon Pownoll, R.N.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PRESTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL UPPLEBY

October 1777
Thursday 9

Peeks Kiln ENE  Fort Independance NBE ½ E & Butter Hill NW

AM sent the people as before to take up the Chain  At 9 sent a Box of Money No 42 on board the Hotham Tender  At Noon the Mercury Anch'd here  sent a party of Marines on Shore—

Peeks Kiln ENE  Fort Independance NBE ½ E

First part Light Airs with hard rain  latter fresh gales At 4 PM the Marines returned on board. 4 Transp'ts Anch'd here  sent the Master with his Party as before  the Mercury and a Transport Sail'd hence—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/720.

1. Numbered boxes of money were used to pay local pilots.

2. They were removing the chain across the Hudson River.

LIEUTENANT GENERAL SIR HENRY CLINTON TO GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

Fort Montgomery October 9th 1777.

Sir,

In the last Letter which I had the Honor to write to your Excellency, I mentioned my Intention with the small Force that could be spared from the important Post you had left under my Command, to make an Attack upon Forts Clinton, Montgomery &c. Your Excellency recollects the Situation of these Forts, that they are seperated by a Creek which comes from the Mountains, and communicate with each other by a Bridge. 

In my Opinion the only Way of effecting it was by a Coup de Main in the unguarded State they then were. The Commodore and I having made our Arrangements, and every proper Jealousy having been given for every Object but the real one, the little Army, consisting of about 3,000 Men, arrived off Verplancks Point, preceded by the Gallies under the Command of Sir James Wallace. On our Appearance the Enemy retired without firing a Shot, leaving a Twelve Pounder behind them, and Sir James moved up to Peaks Kill Neck to mask the only Communication they had across the River on this Side of the Highlands.

At Daybreak on the 6th the Troops disembarked at Stoney Point. The Avant Garde of 500 Regulars & 400 provincials commanded by Lieut Col. Campbell, with Colonel Robinson of the provincials under him, began its March to occupy the

2. Capt. Thomas Jordan, R.N.
3. Comdr. John Stanhope, R.N.
4. H.M. brig Diligent and galleys Dependence and Spitfire. H.M. galley Crane and H.M. sloop tender Hotham were added to the advanced squadron on 4 Oct.
5. H.M. frigates Tartar and Mercury.
7. Continental Army galley Shark.
11. Capt. Richard Onslow, R.N.
12. Continental Village on Canopus Creek above Peekskill.
Pass of Thunder Hill; this Avant Garde after it had passed that Mountain, was to proceed by a detour of seven Miles round the Hill, and Debouchée in the Rear of Fort Montgomery, while General Vaughan, with 1200 Men, was to continue his March towards Fort Clinton, covering the Corps under Lieut.-Colonel Campbell, and appointed to cooperate by attacking Fort Clinton, or in case of Misfortune to favor the Retreat. Major General Tryon with the Remainder, being the Rear Guard, to leave a Battalion at the Pass of Thunder Hill to open our Communication with the Fleet.

Your Excellency recollecting the many, and I may say extraordinary Difficulties of this March over the Mountains, every natural Obstruction, and all that Art could invent to add to them, will not be surprized that the Corps intended to attack Fort Montgomery in the Rear, could not get to its Ground before five o'Clock, about which Time I ordered General Vaughans Corps, (appointed to begin the Attack on Fort Clinton) to push if possible and dislodge the Enemy from their advanced Station behind a Stone Breast Work, having in Front for half a Mile a most impenetrable Abbatis, this the General by his good Disposition obliged the Enemy to quit, though supported by Cannon, got Possession of the Wall, and there waited the Motion of the cooperating Troops, when I joined him, and soon afterwards heard Lieut.-Colonel Campbell begin his Attack. I chose to wait a favorable Moment before I ordered the Attack on the Side of Fort Clinton; which was a circular Height, defended by a Line for Musquetry with a Barbet Battery in the Centre of three Guns, and flanked by two Redoubts: The Approaches to it, through a continued Abbatis of 400 Yards, defensive every Inch, and exposed to the Fire of Ten Pieces of Cannon. As the Night was approaching, I determined to seize the first favorable Instant. A brisk Attack on the Montgomery Side; the Gallies with their Oars approaching, firing, and even striking the Fort; the Men of War that Moment appearing, crouding all Sail to support us; the extreme Ardor of the Troops; in short all determined me to order the Attack; General Vaughans spirited Behaviour and good Conduct did the rest. Having no Time to lose, I particularly ordered that not a Shot should be fired, in this I was strictly obeyed, and both Redoubts &c were Stormed. General Tryon advanced with one Battalion to support General Vaughan in case it might be necessary and he arrived in Time to join in the Cry of Victory

Trumbach's Regiment was posted at the Stone Wall to cover our Retreat in case of Misfortune. The Night being dark it was near eight o'Clock before we could be certain of the Success of the Attack against Fort Montgomery, which we found afterwards had succeeded at the same Instant that of Fort Clinton did, and that by the excellent Disposition of Lieut.-Colo. Campbell, who was unfortunately killed on the first Attack, but seconded by Colonel Robinson of the Loyal American Regiment, by whose Knowledge of the Country I was much aided in forming my Plan, and to whose spirited Conduct in the Execution of it I impute in a great Measure the Success of the Enterprize.

Our Loss was not very considerable excepting in some respectable Officers who were killed in the Attack.

About 10 o'Clock at Night the Rebels set fire to their two Ships, Montgomery and Congress, some Gallies and other armed Vessels with their Cannon Stores &ca in them. I have the Honor to send to your Excellency a Return of the Cannon, Stores &c taken. That of Stores is very considerable, this being I believe their principal Magazine.
The Commodore has assisted me with his Advice, and every Effort. We sent a joint Summons to Fort Constitution, but our Flag meeting with an insolent Reception unknown in any War, we determined to chastize, & therefore an Embarkation under Major General Tryon, and Sir James Wallace with the Gallies was ordered. They found the Fort evacuated in the greatest Confusion, the Store Houses burnt, but their Cannon were left unspiked. The Commodore immediately ordered Sir James Wallace up the River, and if it should be possible to find a Passage through the Chevaux de Frize, between Polypus Island and the Main, he may probably do most essential Service.

In Justice to Captain Pownal, who commanded the Flat Boats, and the Officers under him, I must mention to your Excellency that that Service could not have been more zealously or punctually attended to. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

(Signed) H. Clinton  Lt. Gen'.

P.S. October 9th. Ten o’Clock at Night

Major General Tryon whom I detached this Morning with Emericks Chasseurs, 50 Yagers, the Royal Fuzileers & Regiment of Trumbach, with two three Pounders, to destroy the Rebel Settlement called the Continental Village, has just returned and reported to me that he has burned Barracks for 1500 Men, several Storehouses, and loaded Wagons. The extreme Badness of the Weather making it necessary to be as expeditious as possible no Account could be taken of the Stores, but I believe them to have been considerable. I need not point out to your Excellency the Consequence of destroying this Post, as it was the only Establishment of the Rebels in that Part of the Highlands and the Place from whence any neighbouring Body of Troops drew their Supplies. Fannings and Byards Corps marched from Verplanck’s Point to co-operate with General Tryon, but finding he met with no Opposition, they were ordered back to their Post.13

(Signed) H. C

1. Sydman’s Bridge.
2. The advanced squadron, H.M. brig Diligent and H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.
6. Dunderberg Mountain.
7. Marginal note: “Grenad & Light Infan & 26th & 63rd Regts. 1 Comrs 71st. 1 Troop dismounted Dragoons, Hessian Chasseurs.”
8. Marginal note: “Royal Fuzileers and Hess Regts of Trumbach.”
11. Pollepel Island.
12. Capt. Philemon Pownoll, R.N.
13. Fannings Corps was the King’s American Regiment, commanded by Col. Edmund Fanning, and Byards Corps was the King’s Orange Rangers, commanded by Lt. Col. John Bayard, both being Provincial regiments.
"RETURN OF CANNON, STORES, AMMUNITION &CA TAKEN & DESTROYED UPON THE EXPEDITION UP THE NORTH RIVER OCTOBER 6TH 1777"

[Fort Montgomery, 9 October 1777]

Cannon
32 Pounders ........ 6
18 Ditto ........ 3
12 Ditto ........ 7
9 Ditto ........ 3
6 Ditto ........ 41
4 Ditto ........ 3
3 Ditto ........ 2
2 Ditto ........ 2
Total, 67 Pieces of Cannon.

Two Frigates, built for 30 & 36 Guns, were burnt by the Rebels on the Forts being taken.1 The Guns aboard them & two Gallies which were likewise burnt amounted to above 30.2 One Sloop with 10 Guns, fell into our Hands.3 The whole loss therefore is above 100 Peices.

Powder
54 Casks
11 & % Barrels
12,236 Wk Exclusive of what was aboard the Vessels.

Cartridges filled
1,852 Cannon
57,396 Musket

Cannon Shot
9530 Round
886 Double-Headed
2483 Grape & Case
C  Q  lb.
36, 1, 15 Landridge.

For Muskets
1379 Wk of Ball
116 D of Buck Shot
5,400 Flints

Every Article belonging to the Laboratory in the greatest Perfection. Other Stores, such as Portfires Match, Harness, Spare Gun Carriages, Tools, Instruments &ca, &ca in great Plenty. A large quantity of Provisions. The Boom & Chain which ran across the River from Fort Montgomery to Anthony’s Nose is supposed to have cost the Rebels 70,000£. Another Boom which we destroyed near Fort Constitution must likewise have cost the Rebels much Money & Labour. Barracks for 1500 Men were destroyed by Major General Tryon at Continental Village, besides several Store Houses & loaded Waggons, of the Articles contained in which, no Account could be taken.

1. Continental Navy frigates *Congress* and *Montgomery*.
2. Continental Army galleys *Lady Washington* and *Shark*.
3. New York privateer sloop *Camden*.

**JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR**

[Extract]

[Webb's Ferry, Pa.]

(*October*) 9th. . . . Nine Rebel Galleys attacked our Battery of 2 medium 12 pounders but were beaten back. We lost one Grenadier killed, three wounded and a waggoner and two Horses killed. This evening on the turning of the tide two Brigs and a floating Battery moved up between Little Mud Island and Fort Island. . . .

Montresor, *Journals*, 463–64. Five sentences of this entry are not printed here. They relate to the weather, the activity of the American garrison at Fort Mifflin, and intelligence of Sir Henry Clinton's expedition up the Hudson River.

**JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER**

[Webb's Ferry, Pa.]

(*October*) 9th. I went to the mouth of Schuylkill N° side where we have 2 12pd's. Some guns were fired from the rebel Galleys, by which we lost one man & had three wounded. A quantity of provision arrived from Chester in Waggon's.

D, City of Liverpool Library, Parker Family Papers, Captain Parker's Journal during the American War in the form of letters to Charles Steuart.

**LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON**

[Extract]

Sir: Fort Mifflin 9th October 1777—

I Receiv'd your Excellencys Letter of the 7th: and have read it to the Officers of the Navy which assists not a little to keep up their Spirits.1 Yesterday a large Scow was brought down the Schuylkil which we secur'd, after wounding One of their Men. Our Intelligence informs that Six Boats were ready to come down from the lower ferry 2 and in the evening we heard that a large Body with 20 p° of Artillery and Boats on Carriages from the City 3 were marching down to Webbs ferry, in consequence of these Accounts the Commodore 4 sent some arm'd Boats & Gundolas in the mouth of the Schuylkil, who discovered the enemy at work along the bank. The Boats kept up a fire on them all night, in the morning they opened a small Battery and fir'd briskly for Some time. The Commodore intends attacking them at high Water and try if possible to silence them. They will answer two purposes by erecting Batteries so as to keep the Gallies out of Schuylkil, One, that in case your Excellency defeats them they may have a safer retreat by Webbs ferry on a bridge of boats than any other, or they may bring over their Artillery and annoy us much in the fort, indeed it will
be impossible for us to live in it, I shall in that case be oblig'd to cover my men, & shou’d they keep up their fire at night it will oblige us to sleep in the open Air, which will soon destroy my small party. . . . I have the honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Eleven lines of this letter are not printed here. They discuss the sickly state of Fort Mifflin’s garrison and casualties at the Battle of Germantown. Addressed: “His Excellency/Genl Washington.” Endorsed below signature line: “Write to Newcomb to take Boats out of the Creeks—Advise Col’ Smith to build Cover for the Men under the East Face of the Fort—,” Docketed: “Fort Mifflin 9° Octob’/1777/from/Col’ Smith/Ans’ 11°.”

1. See Washington to Smith, Washington, Writings 9: 327–28. In this letter Washington informed Smith of the heavy blow delivered against the British at Germantown and of the impending arrival of additional American troops. He hoped this news would encourage “the Officers of the Army and Navy” to continue “their brave opposition” to the enemy until he could go on the offensive again.

2. Also known as Gray’s Ferry.


VIRGINIA NAVY BOARD TO CAPTAIN ELEAZER CALLENDER

To Captain Eliezer Callender.—

We have furnished Dr. Brown with an Order for medicines, and delivered him your Commission, and that of your first Lieutenants 1 dated and certified agreeable to former appointments by the Committe of Safety. A second Lieutenant and master will be appointed and sent to your ship 2 as soon as proper persons can be procured.—When your ship is completely fitted you are to repair with her to York Town. We have no Blankets at present but hope to have them by the time the ship comes round.—

Navy Board
Oct’ 9. 1777

Signed
Thom: Whiting first Com’

LB, Vi, Navy Board Letter Book.


2. Virginia Navy ship Dragon.

“AT A COURT OF ADMIRALTY HELD IN THE CITY OF WILLIAMSBURG, THE 9TH DAY OF OCTOBER 1777.”

JACOB, ROBERT, and Ned negro men slaves who were taken on board the armed boat Dreadnought, being, together with the said boat, 1 libelled in this court at the suit of the said James and Richard Barron, and no person appearing to claim either of the said slaves, it is ordered that publick notice be thrice given in the Virginia Gazette, that unless any person claiming a property in either of them shall appear and prosecute the same on or before the twenty eighth day of this instant, the court will proceed according to law.

WILLIAM RUSSELL, Cl. Cur. [Clerk of the Court]

Jacob says he belongs to Hancock Jacob, Robert to Arthur Upshaw, and Ned to Douglass Willett, all of Northampton county.

Purdie’s Virginia Gazette, 10 Oct. 1777.

1. For an account of the action in which they were taken, see Purdie’s Virginia Gazette, 3 Oct. 1777, above.
October 10

NARRATIVE OF CAPTAIN JOHN LONG

[Extract]

Mechias 10th October 1777

He was taken at Quoddy [Passamaquoddy] Sep't 10th 1777, By the Vulture (Man of War) Boat & Carried at St Johns. he was Examined by the Enemy's officer on Being Asked how Many Men was then at Mechias. he told them about 500. that they had aplenty of Provision sent them from the westward that they Cou'd in a short time Call in their Millitia which might Consist of 700 men on being asked where he was dureing Dawsons Attack ¹ he told them that he was in the Wood. & that he was not of the parties that attacked—

they proferd him his Vessell if he woud Undertake to procure them certain Intelligences which he did. M' Hazen becoming Surity for his Fedelity,² he Returnd to them with Speed. before he went Capn Fettus Dam'd him for a Rebell never Expecting to see him again,³ but seeing he was true to his Promis, they promisd him all his Money they had taken from him if he would Conveying the Incerted Information to Annapolis by Express, going There he was taken by a Little priviteer ⁴—....

the Prize Master Account of there takeing Capn Long at Annapolis Gut Capn Lawrence of a Priviteer bound up Annapolis River beyond the town,⁵ Got within ½ Mile of the Same the fogg being very Thick, which Suddenly Clearing up he found himself pretty Close to a Tender mounting Eight Gun. they put about Instantly and out Bars [oars]. where fired upon boath from the Schooner & the Shoar by Small Arms they soon Got out of Reach & Continuing down the River met Long going in they fired a Swevel to bring him too. they sent three men Aboard of him. one told to Go down below directly, When Long Answered Who are you Sir I have Got the King Pacquet on board Soon after he went on board the priviteer he presentd the Letters of Intiligence to the Master supposing he was Commander of the Tender, which he thought he was on board of not think⁸ it a priviteer from the States

A true Copy

Attest J Avery


2. William Hazen of Halifax.
5. Massachusetts privateer schooner Friend, William Lawrence, commander, mounting 10 swivel guns with a crew of 30 seamen, was commissioned on 11 Sept. 1777 and was owned by Henry Newhall and Jonathan Nutting, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 275, 277.

WILLIAM GARDNER TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Sir

Portsmo 10th Oct 10th 1777

Colonel Langdon having previously deny'd paying M' Marshall for the Yawl you order'd Built for the Ranger, puts it out of my power to Accept your Order i on
that head; Yet if you please, I will pay it & Debit your (private) Accot. for the same—
I am [&c.]

Wm. Gardner.²

1. Jones’s order has not been found.

DEPOSITION OF DANIEL CHRISTIAN

I Daniel Christian of Lawful age testify & say that I was first mate, on board the ship Johnston; & on ye 18 July, 1777—about 6, o’clock in ye morning we discov’d two privateer schooners—to the windward of us. but seeing another sail, to the north w’d. upon our bow, we did not alter our Course, supposing we sh’d come up with this sail, first. w’th we stood after—we found the sail to be a frenchman; & we then hauled up as close to the wind as we could.—about Noon the two Schooners came up & engaged us (w’th continued for about three quarters of an hour) at long shot we determined to defend the Ship;—some of their shot w’d come over us but very seldom. the schooners then sheared off to the south ward & Eastward—out of Gun shot—& stood a considerable way to the Southw’d & then to the northw’d—they then hung out their pots upon their Jibb boom end, and we supposed they were preparing to board us, but did not come near enough to do it; in about two hours & an half after they first left us, they came up again one upon one Quarter & ye or on ye other Quarter, & engaged us about half an hour, & then left us; before they left us we discov’d another sail. to the windward of us coming down before the wind—we discov’d her to be a square rigged Vessell but what we c’d not tell. we determined not to strike till we knew what the sail was—& if she was a privateer we intended to strike when she came up; but we did not intend to strike to the schooners till our ammunition was spent. as soon as the schooners sheared off, we made all the sail we could & stood for the sail, w’th proved to be the Massachusetts, Capt. Fiske.—the schooners then made sail after us firing their bow Chaser at us as we passed y’m. we were not damaged by the schooners, only one of their shot cut one of the Lanyard’s of one of the Gun ports & one man slightly wounded. which was all the damage we sustained. the Brigg Massachusetts, run along side of us & fired a broad side, at us w’th did us no Damage & we struck immediately to ye Brigg, the schooners being about a Gun shot astern of us. & came up ab’ 10. or 12 minutes after we struck. I do not recollect that the schooners fired at us ab’ the time we struck. they did not come nearer than long shot, from first to last; It was determined on board, if the Brigg had not come up to fight the Schooners, & if they boarded us to retreat to close quarters, for which we were very well provided, & to fight them till our ammunition was expended & then to strike to them but we were under no fear of their being able to board us; we had when we were first attacked about seven Barrels of powder, & an half, in ye whole, with a sufficient quantity of shot; when we struck we had something more than a Barrel & a half of powder, & shot in proportion; besides near a barrel of small Cartridges; when we struck, it was about two hours before Sunset; Our force, was 6 double fortified 6. pounders: 4 double fortified four pounders. 4 Cohorns. and 2 swivels. a chest of small arms containing ab’ 12 Muskets. 6 blunderbusses. 12 pistols & a num-
ber of Cutlasses. & had 35 men & boys & about 330 tons salt & other goods. During the whole Engagement from the first to the last, the Schooners kept at a distance & fought us only at long shot. & we were obliged for that reason to keep up our Cartridges to the full size & we never lessened any of them.

Daniel Christian

Salem. 10 Octr 1777

I David Angus, late Gunner of the Ship Johnston, taken & br'ot into Salem, as a prize; being on board when she was taken, & acting as Gunner; & knowing the truth of the facts, contained in the foregoing Deposition of Daniel Christian do confirm the same.

David Angus

Essex Ss. Salem. 10 Octo. 1777. Daniel Christian and David Angus before named, appeared before me a Justice of the peace for the 5th County, & after due examination & caution to testify the whole truth, relating to a maritime Cause to be tried in the Superior Court &c. to be held at Cambridge in & for the County of Middlesex on the last tuesday of October inst, wherein George Williams is libellant of the Ship Johnston & Gustavus Fellows & Nehemiah Somes are Claimants thereof (as 'tis said)—made oath to the before written declarations—in behalf of the sd. Libellant, the adverse parties, were notified & present at the taking these depositions—& the occasion of taking them is that the deponents are going to sea.—before

W. Wetmore. J. Peace


ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

[Boston] Friday Octr 10th. 1777.

In the House of Representatives. Whereas four Six Pounders are necessary to equip the Brig Hazard belonging to this State for the Sea. And whereas it is represented to this Court, that they may be got from the Prize Ship Johnson taken by the State Brig Massachusetts, and by the Captains Greely & Gardiner in private Armed Vessels,1 Resolved, That Caleb Davis Esqr, be, and he hereby is impowered to take from the said Prize Ship Johnson, four Six pound Iron Cannon for the use of the Brig Hazard, and this State will be accountable to the Captors for the same—at such price as shall be set on them by three Persons to be appointed for that purpose by the Captors and the said Davis.


MATHEW SLEIGHT TO THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

To the honorable the Council & the honorable the House of Representatives of the State of Massachusetts Bay in General Court assembled at Boston Septr 1777—

Mathew Sleight most humbly sheweth

That he sailed from New York the latter End of August last Commander of the Sloop Union as a flag of Truce having on board a Number of Prisoners belonging to
this State & here to be exchang’d by Permission from & by Order of Commodore Hotham & General Jones 1 Officers in the Service of the King of Great Britain: That said Sloop was strictly search’d before she sail’d, whether she had any Goods on board, but had none, & arriv’d at the Port of Nantucket with nothing more than necessary Stores, & the Baggage of the Prisoners sent in her: That the day after his Arrival at Nantucket (the 3d of Sep. Instant) one Captain Estick Commander of a private armed Vessel called the Ranger,2 came on board, seized all the Papers belonging to said Vessel, carried the said Vessel into Bedford, stript the Vessel of her Sails, took out all the Stores & other Things belonging to the s’t Sloop, & has since labelled the said Sloop in a Maritime Court for the Southern District of this State: all which Facts your Petitioner stands ready to verifie; He therefore prays this honorable Court to take the Premisses into their Consideration, to order all Process in said Maritime Court to succese & to restore him the said Vessel with her Appurtenances & Stores, as she came into this State under every Circumstance of a Flag of Truce, depending on the Honour of the Government to secure to the Master & Vessel that Protection which the Laws of Nations give to Flaggs in like Cases, & which this Government have hitherto ratify’d & considered sacred. And your Petitioner shall pray.—

Mathew Sleight—

In the House of Representatives Oct 10. 1777
Read & thereupon Ordered That M’ Wendell & Capt Batcheldor with such as the Hon Board shall join, be a Committee to consider ye same & report
Sent up for Concurrence

J Warren Spk’er

In Council Oct 10th 1777
Read & Concurred and Moses Gill Eq’r is joined

Jno. Avery Dr Sec’r—

L, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 183 (Petitions to the Massachusetts General Court), 121-22a. On 20 Oct. the Massachusetts General Court permitted the sloop Union to return to New York after posting a bond of £500. Ibid., vol. 38 (Massachusetts General Court Records), 134.
2. Rhode Island privateer sloop Ranger, Isaac Eslick, commander.

THOMAS SHAW TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Honored Sir,

New London Octo 10th 1777.

I Rec’d yours of ye 1st Ins.1 wherein you are pleased to say that you hourly expected a number of Cap’t Hardings prisoners into Lebanon on there way to N Haven & would have me provide a Vessell there for the purpose of carring them to N York, & that the prisoners at N London might be sent in the Same Vessell to N Haven & so on to N York, after hearing from your Excellency, which you thought would be by the time Col Ely 3 would have marching Orders; And as it is now five Days Since Col Ely has marched 4 & have not the pleasure of hearing from your Excellency, conclude there must be some difficulty in the way that those prisoners have not arrived, or that the great attention you give to the affairs of Government has occasioned the delay. Therefore have taken the liberty, as I had taken up the Sloop Delight, to send her on to New Haven with those prisoners that was here; persuading myself that you would be there to day, and that if it was not likely that all Cap’t Hardings prisoners would be there
soon, that Cap' Stillman \(^5\) might wait at N Haven for them, or go on to New York with these he has already, as you'll please to order. And happy should I be, should it meet your approbation, which I am in hopes of, considering that the Sloop is under pay & the prisoners maintained as cheap on board as on Shore. Have ordered Cap' Stillman to shew you his orders from me and the Letter to Joshua Loring Com' at NY &c. And if agreeable may go on I suppose, notwithstanding Cap' Stillman may take in these other prisoners, (which your Excellency will give directions for their Exchange) or take up those directions of mine to Loring & put these prisoners into the List of Cap' Hardings Prisoners. Should have gone myself to N Haven but Mr Shaw \(^6\) being Sick with the Longfeaver at Bedford. I ask pardon, but would only beg leave to hint, perhaps you may not think of it, as there may possible arise some doubt in N York about y^\(^c\) Cap' of y^\(^r\) 50 Gun Ship \(^7\) (being only a Gentleman passenger) in exchange for Manly a Commodore, would it not do to take his parol to go down to N York in this Flag for the purpose of being exchanged for Cap' Manly & that in case such an exchange cannot be effected that he pledge his Faith & word of honor to your Excellency that he will immediately return into this State & Submit himself prisoner of warr.

Below is a List of Cap' Palmers men taken in a private Sloop of Warr \(^8\) & carried into Newport, which I wish might be exchanged for some of Hardings Prisoners who are prisoners taken in Arms, & will not be admitted to an exchange by any other & have been there a long time, it is by the Solicitation of there friends that I take the liberty to trouble you with their names. I am [&c.]

Tho' Shaw

Rob' Palmer Cap^t^.
Jon^t^ Salsbury Master
John Palmer Boatswain
Elisha Swan Carpenter
Nathan Robinson Mate
Josiah Hewet 2^d^ Mate


1. Above.
4. Ely had marched to Rhode Island as part of the secret expedition to retake Newport.
6. His brother, Nathaniel Shaw, Jr.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK**

Oct^t^ 1777
Friday 10^th^ 
Robertsons Lands \(^1\) South Sugar Loaf hill SSW off Shore
1 Cables Length.
at 11 A.M. came on Board a Comp^t^ of Coll^t^ Robertsons Battalion \(^2\) at 11 A.M. Weigh'd in Comp^t^ as before \(^3\) at Noon Anthony Nose S.S.W. Fort Vaughan West \(^4\) Off Shore 1½ Miles Anthony Nose S.S.W. Fort Vaughan West Off Shore 1½ Miles
MOD' Breezes and hazy Weath' these 24 Hours at 3 P.M. Anchor'd P' Signal in Comp' as before in 13 Fm. Water Veer'd to 3/4 of a Cable. Fort Montgomery NNW Anthonys Nose SSE off Shore 1 Cables Length Empl'd putts the Troops on shore.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4159.
1. Robinson's Landing.
2. The Loyal American Regiment commanded by Col. Beverly Robinson.
4. Fort Vaughan, formerly Fort Clinton.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. TARTAR, CAPTAIN CORNTHWAITE OMMANNEY

October 1777
Fryday 10
At a Single Anchor of[f] Fort Montgomery and Clinton in HUDSons River
at 7 AM sent on Shore with the Commodores Master, our Carpenter, Mids and 20. Men to help get up the Chain and Boom, which the Rebels had Run across the River, the Master went up the River to see if the Guns could be savd of the Rebel Frigates,' which they Burnt

[PM] Mod't and Cloudy We came down all the small Craft and Anch'd here.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/972.
1. Continental Navy frigates Congress and Montgomery. On 13 Oct. the master returned in the sloop, having raised the guns from the wrecks. Ibid.

NOTICE TO SEAMEN AND LANDSMEN

Philadelphia, October 10, 1777.

Notice is hereby Given,
To all SEAMEN and ABLE-BODIED LANDSMEN.

DESIROUS to serve the KING in the Royal Navy, to repair to the Commanding Officer of the Delaware Frigate, who will receive them into present Pay; and give them every Indulgence and Encouragement their Merits may deserve.

J. WATT, Commanding Officer.

N.B. Any Seaman that wishes to serve in any particular Ship in the Navy, will be entered for the Ship he prefers, and entertained on board the Frigate (at full Pay) until he joins his respective Ship.

PHILADELPHIA, PRINTED BY JAMES HUMPHREYS, JUNR.

Broadside.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Webb's Ferry, Pa.]

October 10th.—I continued in the battery at the entrance of the Schuykill, the galleys now and then giving us a shot without effect. We are situated in full view of
their whole fleet of 30 differently armed vessels at the distance of about a mile. A party of our men with engineers passed the ferry this afternoon, and during the night threw up a battery.


**COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON**

May it please Your Excellency

Fort Island October 10th, 1777

I Received Your Excellency's Letter of the 7th of October & note the Contents, & shall give Your Officer every assistance in my power & furnish him with every kind of Ammunition & other Stores he may want—We are now carrying over the Cannon & Stores for him, & you may depend nothing shall be wanting that's in my power to do for him, & I make no doubt but we shall be able to hold this pass against any force they can bring against it—We have been deserted by two Captains, their Officers & whole crews & number of privates in many of the vessels in the Fleet yet with what we have got I hope to support the Pass notwithstanding—

After the loss of Billinsport, the Commander in Chief of the Fleet sent me a Flag to surrender up the Fleet & not to destroy any part of it, & that it was in vain to pretend to hold out against such a force as was against us & that we soon should have no retreat & now we should have the King's pardon & not only that but our liberty also—I sent him for answer, That I well knew the valour & bravery of their Navy & Army, & that I should endeavour to gain their esteem by a glorious defence tho' we had their enmity & desired them to desist in sending any more on any such errands, for that I would defend this River & Pass to the last extremity & that I expected a much larger force to encounter with than he has brought—They have moved one of the Chevaux de Frieze a little out of its place, but not so as to make a pass, & I have an old Ship Ballasted to sink this day near it that will stop that little vacancy again. We annoy'd them so much with the Galleys, that they could do but little with them without too much risk. I have drove five of their Ships from Chester, with four Galleys & one fire Raft, & had they not run off would destroy'd them all, & since that have drove four of them, with the Galleys from their Stations off Billinsport, but they have since return'd with four more, & as we are not well stocked with Ammunition, we suffer them to lay within sight of us for the present, as they can do us no harm where they now lay, & we fear nothing here but want of Ammunition, Provisions & desertion of our Men, otherwise should be quite easy—Having not to add, am [&c.]

John Hazelwood

PS Inclos'd is a Copy of Orders given to Cha Alexander Esq of the Delaware Frigate, which I am sorry was not complied with.

1. See above.
2. Chevalier de Mauduit Du Plessis.
5. "DAR9: 970."
Commodore John Hazelwood
Ordered, That 12,000 dollars be advanced to the Marine Committee, for the public service in Baltimore, in the State of Maryland, the said committee to be accountable.

Ordered, That 2,000 dollars be paid to the said Marine Committee, for the purpose of paying bills drawn upon them, the said committee to be accountable. . . . On motion, Resolved, That one hundred blank commissions for privateers, be signed and delivered by the president to the Committee of Commerce, to be by them transmitted to such of their agents and correspondents abroad as they may think proper to entrust therewith. . . .

The Board of War brought in a report, which was taken into consideration; Whereupon,

Resolved, That Captain Silas Talbot, of the State of Rhode Island, be promoted to the rank, and have the pay of major in the army of the United States, in consideration of his merit and services in a spirited attempt to set fire to one of the enemy's ships of war in the North River last year;¹ and that he be recommended to General Washington for employment, agreeable to his rank.

Resolved, That Captain Silas Talbot make an estimate of the expense and loss incurred by him in the attempt to destroy the said ship of war, to be laid before the Treasury Board for their consideration.

JCC 9: 789, 792, 793.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 October
Fri 10

Dº [At Anchor off Chester in the river Delaware.—] at 9 AM weighed & Sailed up the river to join the Roebuck & her Squad at Billingsport near the lower Cheveaux de frize, the Adm.¹ sent on board in Flat Boats 30 Men to Assist fighting the Guns, at 11 Anchd at Billingsport in 6 fms.—

At Anchor Off Billingsport Modº & fair, recº fresh Beef from the Roebuck, employed Warping higher up. The Rebel fleet lying at Anchor near Mud Island, consisting of 12 Galleys, One Frigate,² 2 Zebecks and Several Armed Brigs, Sloops & Schooners, with many half Galleys protected by their Two Forts of Red Bank and Mud Island, and also by the Cheveaux de frize which it was not yet possible to pass.—

D. Uklpr, Adm. 51/1037.
1. H.M.S. Eagle, Vice Adm. Viscount Howe's flagship.

Purdie's Virginia Gazette, Friday, October 10, 1777

The General Mercer privateer,¹ belonging to Baltimore, has taken, and brought safe into port, a fine new brig² bound to Lisbon with 150,000 wt. of codfish; the vessel and cargo valued at upwards of 10,000l.
10 OCTOBER 1777

1. Alexander Murray, captain.
2. The brig George, advertised in Dixon and Hunter's Virginia Gazette, 12 Dec. 1777, to be sold at public auction on 26 Dec. 1777.

ADVERTISEMENT FOR SALE OF PRIZE

To be SOLD for ready money, at Hampton, on Monday the 20th of this instant (October) by decree of the Hon. Court of Admiralty,

The armed boat Dreadnought, together with her guns, rigging, tackle, apparel, and furniture, lately taken by Captains James and Richard Barron. Also, on Monday the 27th instant will be sold, in the city of Williamsburg, four very likely NEGRO MEN, taken in the said boat, and sold by decree of the said court. An inventory of the guns, rigging, &c. may be seen by applying to either of the Captains Barrons, or the subscriber in this city.

BEN: POWELL, Marshal.

Purdie's Virginia Gazette, 10 Oct. 1777.
1. For an account of the action see Purdie's Virginia Gazette, 3 Oct. 1777, above.

VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO COMTE D'ARGOUT

Antelope Port Royal Harbor Jam° 10° Oct° 1777.

Sir,

Since I had the honor of writing to your Excellency by Mr Pascaud The 26th Ultimo, an other complaint has been made to me by Mr John Tyrie Master of the Sloop Amelia (belonging to London but last from Senegal with a Cargo of Slaves bound to this place) of his having been boarded and taken off the Island of Alto Velo, by the Tyger privateer, commanded by Capt° Davie a Frenchman mounting twelve Carriage & Swivel Guns and carrying Ninety Men, most of whom were Subjects to His Most Christian Majesty, I therefore beg leave to inclose for your Excellency's information the Master and Mariners belonging to said Sloop, their deposition & I hope your Excellency will consider that so long as the present Harmony continues to subsist between the Two Courts, depredations of this Kind shou'd not be sufferd to be committ'd; and I dare believe your Excellency will cause every Necessary enquiry to be made and oblige the aforesaid Capt° Davie to make proper Restitution to His Britannick Majesty's Subjects.

I beg leave to inclose a duplicate of my last Letter by Mr Pascaud and I have the honor to be [&c.]

Clark Gayton

1. NDAR9: 971–72.
2. NDAR9: 986.
October 11

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO JOHN LANGDON

Sir

Ranger 11th. Sept\textsuperscript{c} [October] 1777.

Congress have been pleased to authorize me to “Equip Officer, and Man, the Ranger as well as and as soon as possible”—of course no person hath a right to contradict any necessary Order which I have given or may give for that salutary purpose.—My Orders will always speak for themselves and I am Accountable to Congress alone for their propriety.—As I have previous to my Concern with the Ranger paid off two Continental Ships without having any Settlement I should have no Objection to carrying any Public charge to the debit of my private acco\textsuperscript{u} did not the proposition look contracted and ill Natured.

In short, I expect my Order to be duely Honored meantime I am [&c.]

Df, DLC, Peter Force Collection, Papers of John Paul Jones, vol. 1, no. 6650. Addressed at foot: “To John Langdon Esq\textsuperscript{r}/Continental Agent/in his Absence to W\textsuperscript{m} Gardner Esq\textsuperscript{v}/Deputy Agent.” Docketed: “To Jn\textsuperscript{b} Langdon Esq\textsuperscript{r}/Continental Agent/in his Absence to/W\textsuperscript{m} Gardner Esq\textsuperscript{v}/deputy Agent./Octo 11th 1777.” To substantiate the 11 Oct. date, see William Gardner to Jones, 10 Oct., above.

SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Hon\textsuperscript{d} Sir

Salem 11 Octr 1777—

I take the liberty of informing you of the proceedings relative to the Weymouth Packet, the Tryall came on about 10\textsuperscript{th} Ck this Morning, as soon as my Libell was read Captain Hardings\textsuperscript{t} Council demanded my Power, and upon my saying it was not with me, said he would willingly take my word for the contents; I then inform’d the Court I was willing to mention anything which would not be detrimental to my cause, intending to inform the Court my instructions from your Excellency from time to time were to conform to the Resolves of the Continental Congress, but was overrul’d as unprecedent’d, the door when open’d would be enlarg’d &c. Captain Perkins\textsuperscript{u} then produc’d several depositions to prove the State of Connecticut had adopted the Continental resolves, but the contents of one was so uncertain and the Captions of the whole so improperly taken, the Court were of the mind they could not be admitted, Captain Hardings Councill mov’d for an adjournment of the Cause, which was done accordingly to the 28\textsuperscript{th} Inst.—It was necessary to determine (the court adjudg’d) wether the State of Connecticut had made Laws of their own, or had adopted the mode the Congress had laid down, or were willing to have her divided agreeable to the Laws of this State—I must request your Excellency would be as particular as you should think necessary.—With respect to my Power of acting it is not so full as I could wish—Your Excellency I hope will pardon me, in recommending that a proper Warrant under the State Seal, seperate, from any letter, enjoining and requiring me to conduct agreeable to the instructions I may from time to time receive, be sign’d by your Excellency and handed to me by the first good opportunity, Mr Dana\textsuperscript{v} thinks it will be absolutely necessary.—I forgot to mention in its place, that not a word has been said in Court respecting her being Kings prop-erty, that comes after the previous Question, upon what Law she must be try’d.—I have now in my hands the Commander in chiefs division of Prize money arising from Smedleys Captures,\textsuperscript{w} I shall wait your Excellency’s order about it and should be glad to know
wether the Commander in Chief is entituled to one twentieth of the whole sum, or only
of the Captors half—there was a small error in the Tea I sent to Lebanon, it should
have been only 33 3/4 lb instead of 34 1/2 lb. I remain [&c.]
Gov'r Trumbull

Sam Eliot J

Jonathan Trumbull Esqr in Lebanon/or New Haven/@ Post." Docketed: "del The Weymouth Pacquet/Lett-
er of Procuration or Agency/Comandr' in Chiefs, division/rece 19th Per Post."
1. Capt. Seth Harding commanded the Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell, which captured the
Weymouth.
3. Francis Dana.
4. See NDAR 8 for the prizes taken by the Connecticut Navy brig Defence, Capt. Samuel Smedley.

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

In the House of Representatives. On the Petition of Simeon Samson, Commander
of the Brigantine Hazard, in the service of this State, Praying that Officers of Marines
may be appointed and provision made for them on board said Vessel.1
Resolved, That the Council, be, and hereby are Desired to appoint the following Ma-
rine Officers to serve on board the Brigantine Hazard, an Armed Vessel fitted out by
this State, whose Pay and shares of Prizes shall be as follows, viz:
Lieutenant of Marines . . . . . Five Pounds and three Shares.
Serjeant of Do. . . . . . . Three Pounds & One Share & an half.
Corporal of Do. . . . . . . Two Pounds, ten Shillings & One Share and a
Quarter.
In Council Read and Concurred.
Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.

1. Samson petitioned the House of Representatives on 9 Oct., requesting the appointment of Ma-
1777], [Boston, 1777], 108.

SIMON WOLCOTTO TO THOMAS SHAW

[Extract]

Bedford [in Dartmouth] Sunday Noon Oct 11th: 1777

Dear Thomas

. . . There is a Paper left here, contents as follows—This is to give notice to the
Cap't or some one of the owners of the Privateer American Revenue1 y the Appeal en-
terd by us the Subscribers hath ben Lodg'd in Congress, & refferd to y standing
Committee of Appeals before whom the Same will be Argued with all imaginable
dispatch Jo Stanton J' Jo Noys
Oct 1st. 1777—Adue

Simon Wolcott—

Voted That an order be drawn on Capt. Hacker to deliver to Col. Daniel Tillinghast 30 Small arms and accoutrements taking his receipt for the same to return them again—

Voted That a Letter be write to Mr. Jarvis in answer to his of the 7th: instant and to Inform him that a Court Martial for the Examination & Tryal of the Pilot of the Hampden will be appointed &c &c—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. Leonard Jarvis, Deputy Continental Agent, Dartmouth, Mass.

**Providence Gazette, Saturday, October 11, 1777**

Providence, October 11.

Monday last a Flag of Truce came up the River from Newport, and brought TWO Prisoners for Exchange. An Officer that came in the Flag (who is a Lieutenant of one of the Enemy's Ships) was next Day detected in making Drafts of the River, Shipping &c. his Performances were secured, and a Guard immediately sent on board, to prevent any further Specimens of Ingenuity in this Way. . . .

We hear that the Langdon Privateer, of 8 Carriage Guns, belonging to Cape Ann, has been taken and carried into New-York. . . .

The Alfred Frigate, in Company, with the Raleigh, has taken a Snow, laden with Sugar, Cotton, Coffee, and sent her into a safe Port. . . .

On Friday Evening the 26th ult. the Brig Hampden, Capt. Burroughs, in the Service of the United States, and bound on a Cruize, ran ashore on Cape-Pogue (Martha's Vineyard) where she soon bilged; the Hands we all saved, likewise her Guns, Stores, and most of the Provisions.

2. Massachusetts privateer schooner Langdon, Samuel Robinson, commander, armed with 6 carriage guns and manned by 50 seamen, was commissioned on 22 Oct. 1776. She was owned by David Pearce, John Smith and others of Cape Ann.

**Act of the Connecticut General Assembly**

An act for punishing persons Guilty of Wilfully and Maliciously destroying, Magazines of Stores or Vessels belonging to this State or the united States

Be it Enacted by the Governor, Council and representatives in General Court Assembled and by the authority of the Same, That if any person or persons Shall willfully and maliciously burn or destroy or attempt or conspire to burn or destroy any Magazine of provisions or of Military or Naval Stores belonging to the united States of America or to this State; or if any Master, Officer Sea Man, Mariner or other person intrusted with the Navigation or care of any continental Vessel or vessel belong-
ing to this State Shall wilfully and maliciously burn or, or attempt or conspire to burn
or destroy Such Vessel or Shall wilfully betray or voluntarily Yield or deliver any Such
Vessel to the Enemies of the united States of America, every Such person & their
Aiders or Abetters on legal conviction of either of the offences aforesaid Shall Suf-
f'er Death.

/Oct 1777/
[11 October 1777] \(^1\)

pass’d in the upper House
Test George Wyllys secret
Concurred in the Lower House
Test Benj. Payne Clerk


1. The date is approximate, based upon its placement in the journal. The General Assembly was in
session from 11 Oct. to the end of the month, with no specific dates entered in the journal.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Hartford, on the Eleventh Day of October Anno Domino 1777 \(^1\)

Resolved by this Assembly, That a Prison Ship be provided for the reception of
the prisoners of war in this State, if a convenient one can be hired or impressed for
a convenient time at a reasonable price. And his Excellency the Governor is autho-
ized and desired, by and with the advice of the Council of Safety, to give such or-
ders therein as he shall judge most expedient.


1. The General Assembly was in session from 11 Oct. to the end of the month, with no specific dates
entered in the journal. The date of this Resolve is approximated by its early appearance in the journal.

MAJOR GENERAL JAMES WADSWORTH TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir

Col. Worthington \(^1\) has proposed to me sending for Mr. Bushnell's\(^2\) Machines to
destroy the Enemy's Shiping in the River—have mentioned the same to Gen.\(^3\) Par-
sons, Silliman & Ward— we think an Experiment of that kind as likely to succeed
up this River as in any Place—whether it is best to send on the Machines and make
the Attempt must Submit to your Direction I am [&c.]

James Wadsworth


2. David Bushnell.
necticut Militia; and Brig. Gen. Andrew Ward, Connecticut Militia.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PRESTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL UPPLEBY

October 1777 Peeks Kiln ENE Fort Independance NBE ¼ E & Butter
Saturday 11 Hill NW
AM Wash'd between decks all our Boats variously Employed
Peeks Kiln ENE  Fort Independance NBE ½ E & Butter 
Hill NW
Light Airs and fair Wea - PM several Vessels from New York 
Anch’d here  rec’d on bd. Three Six pounders and some Iron from 
the Montgomery Frigate Burnt

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/720.
1. Continental Navy frigate Montgomery. On 12 Oct. Preston received on board one 6 pounder and 
some iron work from the frigate Montgomery. Ibid.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oct 1777  [Anchored off Fort Montgomery]
Saturday 11  at 8 AM weighd in C as before 1 Stand up the River 
Working through the Highlands 
Light Airs and fair  at 5 P:M: Pass’d through the Chevaux de 
Frize Steering Up the River  at 6 Do Saw a Rebell Gally 2 Gave 
Chace  at 11 Do Came too small Bower in 15 f’ off Pekepsie

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4163.
1. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.
2. Continental Army galley Lady Washington, which had escaped up the river from Fort Montgomery.
below.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir  Skippack Camp Octo 11th 1777

Colo Smith informs me that the Enemy have been raising Batteries near the 
Landing place at Webbs Ferry with an intent to cover their passage over to Provinc 
Island. If the Battery is erected upon the Meadow or upon the Wharf it may be much 
injur’d or the approach to it from the City1 renderd very difficult by cutting the 
Meadow Banks in five or six places from the mouth of Schuykill up to the Mouth of 
Hollanders Creek and laying the whole Country under Water. If the Dyke that dams 
out Hollanders Creek was likewise cut it wou’d contribute much to raise the water. 
this should be done in the night, and when it is once effected the Gallies might keep 
any persons from repairing the breeches. I beg this may be done as speedily as pos-
sible and with secrecy. As the security of the Fleet and the obstructions depends upon 
keeping possession of Fort Mifflin & Red Bank, I hope you will cooperate with the 
Gentlemen in the Land service & endeavours to make use of evr’y mean to effect so 
salutary a measure  I am [&c.]

G W—

p*  was anything ever done towards destroying the Hay upon the Meadows below 
Philadelphia  I think I recommended it to you by Colo Smith when he went down 
Copy.

1. Philadelphia.
October 11th.—About 1 o'clock this morning Captain Montresor informed me that the battery on Province Island was ready to receive the howitzers and mortars, and desired me to march and cross the ferry directly. I got there about half past 2, and had got an 8 inch howitzer in the flat, but for want of some care the flat went to the bottom in an instant, with several men and horses, and one of each was drowned. This accident prevented our doing anything further for the night. In the fore part of the evening two 12 pounders had been taken over, and one of them dragged up to the battery through a mile of mud and water; for the whole island is a flat, and from rain, and the rebels cutting the embankment, the whole was nearly under the water. The battery is raised within 400 or 500 yards of the fort on Mud Island and open to all the rebel shipping, and their galleys can go within 150 yards of it. About 6 o'clock this morning the rebels discovered our work, and began and continued a constant fire from all their vessels and batteries upon it till about 4 in the afternoon. About 10 in the morning they landed some troops who marched up to the battery, attacked our people and for a little time were in possession of it. Our force on the island at this time was very small, not above 200 men; they were in great danger of being cut off and losing the two 12 pounders. A Major V. . . . commanded; he was hurrying off the island in boats as fast as he could, and had he not been prevented, the island would undoubtedly have been in the possession of the enemy. He was ordered back to support those that remained, and by the activity of Captain Moncrieffe the battery was re-taken, and some soldiers. As it was, the rebels carried off 50 prisoners of the grenadiers and 10th regiment, who, I am sorry to say did not behave as they ought to have done. Four artillerymen were taken, and an ammunition waggon was blown up by a shot. . . .

Downman, "Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman," p. 164. Three sentences of this entry are not printed here. They relate to the artillery's being ferried across the Schuylkill River for emplacement on Carpenters Island.

1. Downman means Carpenters Island. This artillery emplacement would later be designated as the middle battery.
2. Fort Mifflin.

Lieutenant Colonel Samuel Smith to George Washington

[Extract]

Sir

Fort Mifflin 11th Oct 1777

Last Night the Enemy threw up a Battery in the Rear of the fort Close to the Banks of the Meadow within Musket Shot of us & had already got One p' of artillery in it,1 we attack'd it with the floating Batteries, Block Houses, Gallies & our 32 pounder from the Battery & in Short time oblig'd them to hoist the white flag; as we were bringing off the prisoners another party ran down which the Officers on Shore expected were also going to Surrender; I Saw their Officer encouraging the Men to Come on & their did not Seem to me to be any Appearance of that Intent, I fir'd two Shot on them, & Ceas'd on being told they would Surrender. however they took possession of their Bat-
tery & refus'd to deliver up the pc of artillery & Capt. Blackmoor with 12 Men who we had not got off, notwithstanding they had Surrender'd themselves prisoners, & the party who rescued them came down under the Sanction of the flag then flying. I conceive your Excellency has a Right to demand them, or to Charge them to Gen. Howe, We open'd a heavy fire from all Quarters on them they have yet obstinately refus'd to Surrender. we Shall give them another Attack & try if possible to drive them out... I have the Honour to be [&c.]

LB, MdHi, Samuel Smith Letter Book, 7-8. Six sentences of this letter are not printed here. They discuss the prisoners taken in the above attack, the construction of a battery at Fort Mifflin, and the enemy's construction of bridges over the Schuylkill River.

1. The middle battery, Carpenters Island. It mounted one medium 12-pounder.

WILLIAM BRADFORD AND COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

Sir, Fort Mifflin October 11th. 1777

My last inform'd you that the enemy had erected a battery at the mouth of Schuylkill—

Last night a party of above One hundred Men got over at Webbs ferry and threw up a redoubt within two muskets shot of us, opposite the block house—as soon as discovered the Commodore order'd three Gallies to attack the redoubt, also one of the floating batteries to play on it, which they did so warmly that the Enemy dar'd not to fire one shot.

After about two hours the Enemy held out a flag and the Soldiers appear'd on the bank with their muskets clubed—The Commodore and myself with several boats went of to take the prisoners on board when we had got about fifty of them in the boat

Colonel Smith who was in the block house seeing some others coming from the house of Adam Guyer, imprudently fired two Shot at them which caus'd the rest of those who had surrender'd to run off, and took possession of their battery again and fir'd on us, so that by one imprudent step we lost one half of our prisoners and the Cannon which they had in the redoubt, and must now fight for it again—The Enemy lays so near the Chevaux de frize at Billingsport that we have not been able to sink the Ship I mentioned in my last, and indeed we have hardly had time, for the whole defence of this Fort against the Enemy who are landed depends on the Fleet and not much on the troops in it. The Prisoners taken are one Lieutenant One Ensign & 56 Privates, which were immediately sent over to Red Bank and are forwarded to Haddenfield—Those that remain on board the Fleet seem now to be staunch and no Desertions since my last—These different attacks reduce our Ammunition very much, I have sent up to Trenton for some which I hope will soon arrive—The Commodore & Capt' Robeson of the Continental Fleet join most heartily in all their Measures. I am [&c.]

Wm Bradford
John Hazelwood

1. 8 Oct. 1777, above.
2. Webb's Ferry.
3. The middle battery, Carpenters Island.
4. A nearly identical letter of the same date from Bradford and Hazelwood to Gen. George Washington uses less critical language in describing Smith's actions: "...while the Commodore and myself were taking off the prisoners, Colonel Smith from the Blockhouse saw a party coming down from the House of Adam Guyer, which he imag'd were design'd to reinforce the party that had surrender'd (but the Prisoners said they were coming to submit) Colonel Smith from the Block house fired on them, which so alarm'd those that had surrender'd that many ran off and by that means we lost one half of those that had submitted, and we are now obilig'd to continue the attack on the Redoubt." See Bradford and Hazelwood to Washington, 11 Oct. 1777, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4.
5. The ship referred to is probably the Pennsylvania Navy fire ship Strembelo.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Remarks &c, Saturday Saturday Octr 11th 1777 [Billings Port East ½ Mile, the end of great Tinnicum N]


D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Octr [Billingsfort East 4 Miles]
Saturday 11 AM Recd on board fresh Beef. at 7 the Rebels fired from Mud fort at our Batteries. At [11] the Enemies Galleys fired a number of Shot at the Liverpool, the advanced Ship.

Billingsfort EbS 4 Miles

Modte & fine W° PM Sent our Boats to assist the Vigilant by towing her [at] [7] Sighted the Anchor & veer'd to ½ a Cable. At 8 Sail'd hence His Majesty's ship Camilla.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

1. There were two British batteries operational by this date. The Webb's Ferry battery at the mouth of the north side of the Schuylkill River mounting two 12-pounder cannons, and the battery on Carpenters Island which initially mounted two 12-pounder cannon. This battery would later be known as the middle battery.

CAPTAIN SILAS TALBOT TO THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

To the Honble the Delegates of the United States of America, convened in general Congress in York, in the State of Pennsylvania

Silas Talbot, a Captain in the first Battalion raised by the State of Rhode Island & Providence Plantations, humbly sheweth, That on the first Day of August One Thou-
sand seven Hundred & seventy six, by the Requisition of his Excellency General Washing- 
ton, he entered on Board, & took Command of a Fire Ship in the Harbour of New York: That on the Night of the seventeenth of September following, being in Hudson’s River, he embraced a favourable Opportunity, & bore down for the Asia Man of War, then at Anchor in said River: That he laid her on Board upon the Bow, carried away his Bowspirt, grappled her, with his main Boom in the fore Shrouds, fired his Ship fore & baft, & then, with difficulty, escaped to the Shore: 3 That for fifteen Days following he was deprived of his Sight, and otherwise much enfeebled, The Flames reaching him before he could quit the Vessell: That his Surgeons Bill and other Ex- penses which he was necessarily obliged to pay, & hath not been refunded, amounted, besides other Losses, to upwards of one Hundred Dollars: That there were eight Men on Board Who behaved well, & were considerable Sufferers in the Enterprise. Your Petitioner is therefore Emboldened to make this Approach to your Honors, not doubting but you will order him such Relief as to Right and Justice shall appertain, And he, as in Duty bound, will ever serve you in the Cause of his Country.

Silas Talbut

Peeks Kill Sept 26th 1777.


1. Promoted to Major, 1st Rhode Island Continental Regiment on 1 Sept. 1777.

[Enclosure]

Expences & Losses in Consequence of my taking the Command of a Fire Ship in the North River & attempting to Burn one of the British Ships in said River—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Paid at sundry Times for Provisions &amp; Liquor for the Crew on Board by Orders of Co l Anderson</td>
<td>£45.11.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lent Ensign Thomas 1 to support himself &amp; Crew on Board a Schooner which he commanded &amp; with which he Burnt a Tender of one of the British Ships but lost his Life</td>
<td>37.15.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N.B. I had his Receipt, but it was burnt up with every Paper I had in my Pockets, my Cloaths being entirely burnt off my Back. Paid my Doctor, there being no Doctor of the Army where I was carried</td>
<td>12.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paid my Board for seven Weeks</td>
<td>7. 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To boarding two men to take care of me 7 Weeks</td>
<td>14. 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To One Suit of Cloaths, my Hat, one Shirt, pair Stockings burnt off my Back, my Shoes being the only Things I had on, which were not entirely burnt My Cloaths were a good Suit of Uniform</td>
<td>13.16.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>£130.12.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>433% Dollars</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Silas Talbut

I solemnly depose & sware in the presence of almighty God, that the within Account of Monies charged as advanced paid and expended by me in manner as set forth is just and true, and that the Value (at the Time of my Misfortune) of my cloathing

burnt and as charged is as near the Sum of thirteen pounds sixteen shillings as I am able to judge
Sworn and Subscribed before me at
York Town 11th Day of October 1777.

Silas Talbut
Wm Leas One of the Justices
of the Peace for the County
of York in the state of Pennsylvania

1. Ensign John Thomas, 11th Continental Infantry Regiment.

[Enclosure]

Camp at Peekskill Sept 26. 1777

This may certify that, as I passed from Hoebuck Ferry to Fort Lee, on the Seventeenth of September 1776 (the day after the retreat from New York,) I saw Captain Talbut, who had burnt a Fireship the Evening before, lying in a House, burnt in a most shocking manner: That Captain Talbut was then blind, and in very disagreeable circumstances, as to attendance &c.

William Eustis Senr Surgeon
Military Hospital East: Dep.

DS, DNA, PCC, item 42, vol. 7, 342 (M247, roll 56). Addressed: “To whom it may concern—.”

October 12 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SCARBOROUGH, CAPTAIN ANDREW BARKLEY

Oct 12 1777

Cape Sable N 8 E Distant 21 Leagues
Sunday 12th.

at 6 AM saw a Sail in the SE Qo Tk e & gave Chace.—at 7 saw 2 sail in the NW Qo bro o to the Chace a Schooner from Charlestown bound to Boston.1—made the Cruising Signal to two Ships in Chace of us, which they answered.—at 9 spoke the Flora & Lark.—hoisted the Cutter out, sent an Officer & 4 men to take possession of the Prize. at Eleven hoisted the boat in & made sail after a Vessel in the SE Qo the Flora and Lark parted C o.

Cape Sable N 38 E o Dis o 38 Leagues
First part fresh Breezes & Cloudy. Middle & Latter Mod e & Hazy with Rain—at [1] PM lost sight of the Chace. saw 2 sail to the E ward. the Prize in C o.

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/867.

1. Schooner Lucy, N. Rose, master from South Carolina to Boston, with rice, taken on St. George’s Bank, sent to Halifax. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, Adm. 1/488, 489. However, Vice Admiralty Court records indicate she was the Lucy, Nathaniel Thare, master, owned by Job Prince of Boston. She was brought into Halifax by Charles Mist, master’s mate of Scarborough, and was condemned by the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia on 6 Nov. as a lawful prize. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6 (1777–82), 81.
CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir,

Rainbow at Halifax 12th Oct 1777

I have the Honor in the Name of myself & the other Captors, to offer to their Lordships for the Service of Government the Ship I took from the Rebels, call'd the Hancock; She has 32 Guns on board, & Ports for 34; is quite new off the Stocks, & is so fast a sailer, that Cap' Fotheringham of the Fox informed me she went Thirteen Knots (whilst he was Prisoner on board Her) & had only Top Mast steering Sails set: if their Lordships are pleas'd to order Her to be taken into the Service, the Captors will be satisfy'd with whatever Value the Officers of the Kings Dock Yard here, may put upon Her. I am [&c.]

Geo Collier


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. FLORA, CAPTAIN JOHN BRISBANE:

October 1777

Cape Ann West Distance 52 Leagues
Sunday 12th.

at 1. AM in Boat’s, at 6 saw a Ship & Schooner to the S°w° gave Chace, made the Private Signal to which the Ship answered, at 8 Bro° too and sent a Boat onb° the Schooner, in Topg° Sails & 1st° Reefs, Tack’d and Stood for them, at 9 came up with them, proved His Majestys Ship Scarborough & Prize taken this Morning: 1 at 11 made Sail, Scarborough in Chace of a Sail to the E°w°; Bore down to the Diamond

Cape Ann N° 69 W° Distance 44 Leagues
First and latter parts fresh Breezes and Cloudy W°; Middle Mod° with Small Rain, PM at 1 Join’d the Diamond Bro° too & sent a Boat onb° ½ p° the Boat Ret°, at 3 saw a Sail to the W°w° out Reefs and gave Chace, at 5 Fired a Six pounder at the Chace and Bro° her too, Shorten’d Sail & Sent a Boat onb° she proved a Sloop from Machius bound to Nantucket, 2 Sent a Petty Officer & 5 Men to take Charge of her, at 10 lost sight of the Sloop.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/360.
1. Schooner Lucy, Nathaniel Thare, master.

JAMES WARREN TO JOHN ADAMS

[Extract]

My dear Sir

Boston Oct° 12, 1777—

... Our Troops have not yet Landed on Rhode Island. there Appears in that quarter A want of vigour. & I think of Judgment. Things were not provided for the descent as soon as the Militia arrived & their spirit & Genius you know does not Admit of delays. when the Expedition was formed General Spencer 1 Informed us every thing was prepared. he had Occasion for Nothing but two Howitt° which he desired us to supply. 2 A very moderate demand. you cant suppose we did not Comply. from
the very Circumstance of this delay my sanguine Expectations are much Abated. my next will tell you more of this matter which is Important to us. & I dare say Occasions Anxiety to you. we have men enough there I beleive not less than 10,000.

we have no News This will be handed you by Cap' Palmes who Was Cap' of Marines on Board the Boston. I am not Acquainted with his particular Business. I suppose he Intends some Application to Congress relative to that Ship. her Affairs are indeed in A curious situation. The quarrels between the Captain & his Officers have already occasioned great delays. & when we shall get her to sea or if ever under her present Circumstances I am Unable to say. you will be Able to learn something of the matter from him. I dont wish to be vested with more powers. if the good of the service dont require it. but I plainly foresee that we never can Answer your Expectations unless we have at least A power of suspending. if we are not to be Intrusted with a power of Appointing—As the matter now stands we are little more than A Board of Agency or factorage and tho' we are Ordered to do many Expensive things are not supplied with A Shilling to do it with. this is as bad as making Bricks without straw. we have wrote repeatedly to the marine Committee. I have tryed to borrow of the Loan office. he dont like to supply. Without Orders. We lose many Advantages & Indeed the Business in all its parts Laggs in such A manner as mortifies me, & will Affect Our Reputation—The Marine Committee have given Cap' McNeil their own Orders for his next Cruise. DONT you Intend there shall be An Enquiry into the Conduct of the last. there is indeed A Contrast between bringing in the Fox & Flora if not the Rainbow. and the losing the Hancock & the Fox? I don't pretend to say who was to Blame but I think Congress should know. if they intend Officers should do their Duty in future—I Love to see officers regard discipline & keep a proper Command but Overbearing haughtiness & unlimited Conceit. especially if Joined with Unbounded Expence. will never promote the Good of your service at Sea or Ashore. It is our Business to Correct the last in the Navy of this department as much as possible. & I think we should be Impowered to Controul the first. I wish You every happiness & Am Yours &c. 


2. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.
5. On 23 Oct. Congress granted the Navy Board the suspending power and issued warrants amounting to 100,000 dollars at the Continental Loan Offices in Boston and Providence. See below.
6. McNeill had been ordered to cruise to France.
7. See NDAR 9: 891–92.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 12th [October]—Thick, cloudy weather, and some rain. Wind E.S.E. About 3 o’Clock this morning the guard in the battery at Fogland ferry heard some boats rowing down the Seconnet, and altho they could hear the men in them speak, they could not discover them. A Shot was fired towards the place where they were heard, in order to give notice to the Kingsfisher to look out.

There was no appearance of them this morning.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 190.
AMERICAN THEATER

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SWAN, COMMANDER JAMES AYSCOUGH

Oct. 1777
Lying in Huntington Bay
[Sunday] 12 [AM] Mod' Breezes & Clear handed Sails hove short on the Sm'l B'r at 7 Weigh'd & Came to Sail in Comp' with 2 Sloops & His Majes'g Halijax and Tender Running across the Sound at 12 Came too of Norwalk Islands in 10 fathom water Sm'l B'r the Body Ditto Islands N of Shore 2 Miles
Single anchor of Norwalk Islands

[PM] sent the Sloop & Boats within Ditto Islands Gave chace to a Privateer fired 7 Guns Shot at the Privateer at 8 the Boats & Sloops Return'd Weigh'd & Came to Sail Running across the Sound at 11 Came too in Huntington Harb'r Sm'l B'r in 7 fathom water Hubbards Neck NEbN Lloyds Neck NBW of Shore 1 Mile—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/960. For another account of this action, see Inhabitants of Norwalk to the Connecticut General Assembly, 14 Oct., below.

1. Clinton.

GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON TO THE NEW YORK COUNCIL OF SAFETY

Little Britain 3 miles from N. Windsor 12th Octo' 1777.

Gentlemen,

An armed Schooner, two Row Gallies & a small Brigg passed the Cheveaux Defrize & are ought of Sight up the River this Morning. They can have very few if any Men on Board; but they may be able notwithstanding to destroy Effects which may be found in Stores on the Banks of the River. I therefore give you this early Notice of this Movement that you may Order out small Parties to such Places on the River at which there are any Public Stores or other valuable Effects—this I am sure will secure them. I would advise that proper Care be taken to defend Kingston Landing. The few Pieces of Artillery you have ought to be taken to the most suitable Place for that Purpose. Our Galley moved up the River some Miles before the Enemy.

If we had Round Shott for our 24 lb'r we might make this small Fleet very uneasy in the River but this we have not, nor do I know any nearer than Albany to which Place I begg you would send for 100 of that Size & 200 for 4 lb'rs. Three Waggons will bring the whole. I wish [to know] how soon I may have them; they are essentially necessary; indeed I believe I may venture [to] say

Sir James Wallace who commands this Musquito Fleet would not have ventured to pass the Cheveaux Defrize had we been able to use our 24 lb'r. whose Axle Tree was [broke] at the Time but is now repaired.

I have no late Accounts from the Enemy below. Genl. Putnam just now writes me that he hears they have Landed & are about moving up, but dont mention on which Side the River; his Letter implies on this. I sent a Party out yesterday to look in Forts Montgomery & Constitution; they are not yet Returned. Capt. Wooster who went in with a Flagg returned yesterday Evening; he was received on Board a Ship about a Mile this Side Fort Montgomery; he thinks they were destroying the Works there & at Fort Clinton as from the Smoak he judged them to be on Fire. Genl. Vaughan Commands there; Genl. Clinton was Absent. Vaughan's Aid De Camp an-
swered my Letter by informing the Prisoners were sent to N. York, that any Thing I wanted to send them might be sent on Board the Advanced Ship & from thence would be forwarded to them Directed to Mr. Geo. Clinton Fishkill. No List sent me but all Colo. Du Bois's Officers missing are Prisoners with Major Lush, Colo. Allison & McClaghry. The later has seven wounds but none dangerous.

I am distressed for want of Horse Men. The Duty is too hard for Capt. Woodhull's small Company. Capt. Salisbury's Company of Light Horse (a few to attend you as Expresses) must immediately Join me for which please to give him an order as I have not at present Time to do it. The Communication being now cut off between Genl. Putnam & me & before I had a proper Supply of Ammunition, I must beg you will forward me to the Artillery Park Shawangonk 10,000 Cartridges for Small arms of different Sizes.

I am this Moment favoured with your Letter of Yesterday. The Militia of Shawangonk are now with me. I have sent a proper Guard there from another Quarter for the Artillery, which in my Opinion is much better than to leave Men of the Neighbourhood for that Purpose.

Colo. Snyder's Regiment may continue at Kingston to throw up the necessary Works to defend the Landing & Town. The rest of the Reinforcement from the Northward must immediately join me. Were the whole to continue with you they woud not be able to meet the Enemy shoud they pass by and land near Kingston; & shoud they take their Route by Land which is most likely with my Present Force which consists only of the Militia of this Quarter of the Country: two small Continental Regim'ts & Colo. Southerland's Regt. consisting of 130 Men—Out of these I have strong Guards along the River Shore who have Orders to keep Pace with the Vessels now in the River & throw themselves between them & Kingston Landing shoud they go that high up. I am persuaded it is not only for the Safety of Kingston, which I have much at Heart but for that of the Country in Genl. that I shoud have my whole Force collected to one Point, as in that Case I shall be able to meet & oppose the Progress of the Enemy or at least throw myself in between the Enemy & such Places as may be an Object with them to gain which shall be my constant Care to do. I am [&c.]

G. C.

From many Circumstances I am persuaded the Enemy are about moving. Genl. Clinton's being out when my Flag was down yesterday—This small Fleet coming up the River confirms me in this Opinion And I believe it will be by Land agt some of our Stores & ravage the Country.

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 423–26, no. 845. Docketed in the original: “Draft Letter to Council/City Little Britain 12th Octo./1777—,” N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 8, doc. 845. The word “broke” in brackets is from the charred original, N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 8, doc. 845.

1. The advanced squadron commanded by Capt. Sir James Wallace, including H.M. brig Diligent and H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.
3. “To know” was supplied by Hugh Hastings, editor of the Public Papers of George Clinton, for clarification of original wording.
PIERRE VAN CORTLANDT TO COMMODORE JACOBUS WYNKOOP

S:\n
Kingstown October 12th 1777

I am Directed to Require the Imediate Attendance of You Self, and the Officers Under Your Command, It being Determined to Give You the Direction of the Cannon at this place 1 a Number of us will wait till you Come. I am [&c.]

Pierre Van Cortland Prs.d.
of the Council of Safety


1. Kingston Landing at the mouth of Rondout Creek.

JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Oct\ 1777 [Poughkeepsie NbE 2 Miles]

Sunday 12

at 6 A.M. Weigh’d and Came to sail at 8 A.M. Sent the Boats on shore Man’d and Armd to burn 2 Reble Vessels and some Store Houses 1 fired 2 twenty four lb Shot and 1 four lb Do to Cover the Boats at 10 they ret’d hav’d Compeleted what they were Sent for at Noon Dounscomer Point 2 Wbs 5 or 6 Miles.

Dunsomer P:\ WbS 5 or 6 Miles

Fresh breezes with showrs of Rain at times Empl’d turn’d to Wind’d. at 2 P.M. sent our Boats Man’d & Armd to Destroy the Reble Vessels that Lay haul’d up in a Creek 3 fired 10 four lb’s with Round Shot and 2 with Round and Grape to Cover the Boats [they] Ret’d hav’d Compeleted what they were Sent for at 4 PM Anch’d. in 9 Fm. Water with the best Bower Dounscomer point N.E. 3 Miles.


2. Danskammer Point.

3. Probably Wappingers Creek.

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Ship Montgomery [Delaware River] October 12th 1777

I received your Excellencys 1 just now, but to comply with your desire at present is impossible, as the Enemy have one Battery at the Mouth of Schuylkill 2 and another at or near Hollenders Creek, and large parties of Men station’d in different parts above and below Webbs Ferry. theo one redoubt 3 opposite to Fort Mifflin, which was attack’d this Morning by landing a number of Men, and the Galleys covering them and firing on the redoubt, but the Enemy appear’d so much superior in number to us that our people were oblig’d to return after having two Men killed and five Wounded. Our Fleet is so reduc’d by desertion that four of the Galleys have not Men enough to Man One, and if I should land a number of those on board the other Galleys I can have no de-
pendence on their return. Your Excellency may depend I will do everything in my power to distress and annoy the Enemy, and join most heartily in any measures with the Gentlemen of the Land Army and give them every assistance in my power and am [&c.]

John Hazelwood

P.S. If your Excellency could furnish me with One hundred and fifty Men acquainted with the water, it would enable me to support the pass effectually.—


1. 11 Oct. 1777, above.
2. Webb's Ferry.
3. The middle battery, Carpenters Island.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

[October] 12th. Sunday. Weather delightful. At 11 o'clock this morning about 500 Rebels landed in the front and 2 flanks of the Battery with Bayonets fixed (previous to which they shelled it with a very heavy cannonade, from the Fort,1 Floating Batteries and Gallies) our detachment of 50 men ½ Hessians ½ British under a Hessian Captain; received them with a well directed fire of musketry, the attack for ½ of an hour, the rebels concealing themselves under the Dyke and behind trees and bushes, in the mean time Major Gardiner with 50 Grenadiers moved from his post to outflank the rebels and the battery, which he succeeded in by the rebels taking to their boats, during which the detachment of the battery kept up a smart fire. We lost 2 British and 2 Hessian Grenadiers and 3 British wounded. The rebels took their killed and wounded off in their boats under their own fire.

Montresor, Journals, 465.
1. Fort Mifflin.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Oct. Billingsfort EbS 4 Miles
Sunday 12 At 8 AM Weigh’d, dropt into our station & Anchd with the S: B^ in 5½ ft muddy bottom. Billingsfort E/S 4 Miles. Sent the Camilla two 12 Pounders with Ammunition
D^ E ½ S
D^ Wea [Mod &c fine] at 6 PM His Maj’s Ship’s, Camilla, Zebra, & Cornwallis Galley. & Anchd with [in] the Islands towards the Pennsylvania shore.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Remarks &c, Sunday Oct 12th 1777 [Billings Port East ½ Mile, the end of great Tinicum N]

[Al] 12 [Midnight] moderate & Cloudy [Al] 6 [AM] the Camilla weigh’d & dropt with the flood, between the Western shore & tinnicum [Al] 8 the Camilla an-
chor'd about half way up the Western Side of great Tinnicum [At] 10 The Enemy continues & cannonade, from fort Island, floating Batterys & Galleys [At] 12 [Noon] light Airs & fair [At] 1 [PM] fine Weather [At] 5 the Liverpool & Vigilant dropt up to the Cheveaux de freeze in Order to move them [At] 6 Weigh'd & dropt within 2 Cables length of the above Ship

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EAGLE, CAPTAIN ROGER CURTIS

October, 1777 At Single Anchor off D∞ [Chester]
Sunday 12th At 1 AM heared the report of Guns to the NE, At 5 AM Saw the Camilla at Anchor off Derby Creek, Sent 2, 9 Pounders & 30 round of Ammunition, on board the Zebra, the Camilla Weighed, & dropped near to the Mouth of the Creek, At 7 Anchored, here the Cornwallis Galley, heared the Report of several Guns, made the Camilla's Signal to Anchor.—

Moored off D∞
The first & Middle parts light airs & Clear, the latter, Modc & Cloudy, At 6 PM, Sent 2 Nine Pounders, with 30 Rounds of Ammunition, on board the Merlin. ¾ past 8 Anchored here the York Armed Sloop, At 10 the Somerset Anchored here.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/293.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Secret
Sir Eagle. Sunday. Morning [12 October 1777, Chester, Pa.] Having Occasion to make all the Appearance possible of a real Operation intend'd on the Eastern shore, whilst an Important Service is in Execution on the Pennsylvania side this Night, I am to desire you will have your Ship 1 in readiness to move up the Next tide off of Billingsport with the Somerset

I shall have the Pleasure of seeing you on this subject as soon as Captain Hammond has been with me to explain some particulars regarding it—I am [&c.]

Howe

1. H.M.S. Isis.
Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N.

List of Paroles correspondent to the different Signal-Pendants placed on the same Line, for the Times undermentioned.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Edinburgh</td>
<td>Grantham</td>
<td>Nottingham</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Red</td>
<td>Main-topmast head.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dublin</td>
<td>Aylesford</td>
<td>Essex</td>
<td>Hastings</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greenwich</td>
<td>Romney</td>
<td>Pembroke</td>
<td>Brentford</td>
<td>Blue</td>
<td>{ Striped Red }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kingston</td>
<td>Hardwicke</td>
<td>Bath</td>
<td>Carlisle</td>
<td>Yellow</td>
<td>and White.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glocester</td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>Rochester</td>
<td>Chatham</td>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berwick</td>
<td>York</td>
<td>Newcastle</td>
<td>Norfolk</td>
<td>Dutch</td>
<td>{ Striped Blue }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monmouth</td>
<td>Manchester</td>
<td>Chesterfield</td>
<td>Radnor</td>
<td>English</td>
<td>and White.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rutland</td>
<td>Oxford</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Warwick</td>
<td></td>
<td>}</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Given onboard His Majesty’s Ship the Eagle, Delaware River, the 12th: day of Octo: 1777—Howe

By Command of the Vice Admiral.
Jos'h Davies.

NB. Whilst the Fleet continues separated, the Paroles will be taken in Succession, as they stand in the Column allotted to each Week; so that the last parole in the several Columns will be omitted.

DS, UkLNMM, Cornwallis West Collection, Cornwallis Papers, vol. II. Addressed flush left below the signature line: “To/The Honble: Wm. Cornwallis/Commander of His Majesty’s/Ship the/Isis.” Docketed: “Isis./paroles 12 Octo/77/E.”
At a Single Anchor in Mockjack Bay, Virginia
at 9 AM came down York River and Anchored off the Spit,¹ an
Armed Brig and Galley, and a Schooner Boat: at Noon a Topsail
Galley coming down the East River.

At a Single Anchor in Mockjack Bay, Virginia
First part ditto weather [Fresh gales and cloudy], middle and lat-
ter moderate inclinable to calm; at 3 PM weighed as did the Emer-
ald and made Sail down out of the Bay; at 6 the Privateer Brig and
Galleys got under Sail;² at 8 Anchored in 5½ fms; as did the Emer-
ald, and veered to 1½ Cable

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.
2. Most likely Virginia Navy brig and galleys. See note to Journal of H.M.S. Emerald, Captain Ben-
jamin Caldwell, 4 Oct. 1777, above.

DECLARATION OF JUAN ANTONIO DE LA BODEGA

[Extract]

S° Adm° pral. del Correo.

D. Juan Antonio de la Bodega, Capitan interino del Paquebot Correo de S. M.
nombrado el Pizarro, que acava de llegar a este Puerto con los Pliegos del Real Ser-
vicio, digo: Que el dia 2 de Septiembre próximo pasado, sali del Puerto de la Coruña,
siguiendo mi destino, en los terminos que explica el Libro tabla diaria de navega-
cion que exhivo, del qual consta, como uno de los acaecimientos fue: Que el 9. del
corriente mes de octubre, à hora del medio dia, llegando a las inmediaciones de la
Ysla de la Tortola, descubri una embarcacion que acercandose mas, reconoci ser una
Balandra, con vandera Ynglesa al tope, y otra en el Asta, manifestandose como
Guardá-Costas; y pasada hora y media a corta diferencia, nos disparó un Cañon con
bala, a que le correspondi con la vandera de S.M; y llegandose al habla me preguntó,
de donde venia, y à donde iba; pero no satisfecho de mi respuesta, ni del caracter
de Correo de S.M. que le di à entender, mandó, que inmediatamente echase la Lan-
cha al Agua, ó delo contrario, nos pondría à pique, siendo tan ejecutiva la orden,
que sin hacerse cargo del tiempo que pedia tan embarazosa maniobra, no cesó de
amenazarnos con el fuego, hasta que, a costa de una violenta faena, se echó dha Lan-
cha; a cuyo bordo, embíe a D. Juan Antonio de Fuso, Piloto interino, con nuebe
Maríneros, a los quales pusieron presos bajo escotilla, luego que llegaron a la citada
Valandra; y en nuestra Lancha volvieron cuatro, al parecer, oficiales, acompañados
de Ocho hombres de su tripulacion, que haviendo saltado a nuestro bordo con Sable,
y Pistola en mano, ocupando la boca de escotilla de Camara, me pidieron los Pape-
les que Justificasen la identidad de mis palabras, y las con que el Piloto les havia ya
informado de nuestra salida, rumbo y carga; y estandolos reconociendo, y haciendo
al mismo tiempo el mas rigoroso examen de nuestra carga, Libros de Sobordo, y Di-
ario, se llegó al habla el oficial comandante de dha Balandra (que manifestaron ser
Capitan de Fragata del Rey Britanico) y explicandose con los suyos que estavan a
nuestro bordo, entendimos por un Ynterprete, que dho Capitan ordenava, siguiese nuestra embarcacion (que estava a la capa) para no perder camino; y en efecto, siendo ellos mismos quien mandaron la maniobra, apenas se puso en movimiento, q' fue inmediatamente a la Orden, disparó un Cañon con metralla, que entrando por nuestra Proa, dieron testimonio de ello los pedazos de hierro que cayeron entre nuestros Marineros, aunque la Providencia los preserbo del daño; y al mismo tiempo pusieron una Pistola a los pechos del Piloto amenazando su vida, llegando a tanto la osadia, que no satisfechos con esta violencia, mandaron arriar la vandera de Nuestro Soberano, a que haviendome resistido con moderacion, haciendo las protextas mas saludables, y oportunas a la plena indemnizacion de semjantes ultrages, sin embargo me fue preciso ceder a la fuerza, y entregarme en sus manos para que me pasasen abordo de su Balandra, como lo hicieron quedando parte de la tripulacion Ynglesa en el Paquebot, apoderados del Timon, y siguiendo el rumbo de su Puerto al arvitorio de ellos, qual si fuese presa ganada en buena guerra con legitimo titulo. Pero aunq' su intencion bien declarada fue conducirnos a su mismo Puerto, mudaron de idea, efecto sin duda de nuestras protextas, que explicadas a dho Capitan por los que me llebaron a su bordo, segun lo indicavan las demostraciones, soltò a los presos de mi Tripulacion, y nos hizo volver a todos con el mismo desprecio, y descoertesa, pues ni aun quiso decirme su nombre el Capitan; por mas que selo pregunte: en cuya demora, nos hizo perder toda la tarde, y aun la noche. El dia siguiente, llegando a la caveza de San Juan cerca de la Culebra, como a las Once de la mañana, descubrimos otra Balandra de Yngleses, que hicieron las mismas diligencias, si bien, mas conmedido el Capitan, y subalternos; pero haciendonos sufrir algunas horas de detencion, bastantes a completar un dia de Nuestro viage; y estos ultimos nos manifestaron, que tenian acordonadas aquellas Costas con distintas embarcaciones para reconocer quantas sigan su rumbo, y quitarles los generos que encuentren de la nueva Ynglaterra. . . . Puerto-rico y octubre 12. de 1777—

Juan Antonio de la Bodega

[Translation]

Dear Postmaster:

Don Juan Antonio de la Bodega, temporary captain of His Majesty’s postal packet boat the Pizarro, having just arrived in this port with sealed government documents, would like to inform you that: this last September 2, I left the port of Corunna en route to my destination, as per the navigational logbook I present as evidence, which shows how one of the occurrences took place: on the 9th of this month of October, at noon, near the island of Tortola, I saw a ship that upon closer examination looked to be a sloop flying an English flag at its masthead and another on its staff, revealing that it was a coast guard ship; after about another hour and a half, it fired at us a cannon charged with ball, which I answered with His Majesty’s flag. We began to converse, and they asked me where I was coming from and where I was going, but—not satisfied with my reply, and not believing that we were a royal postal packet boat as I had told them—asked us to throw the ship’s boat in the water, or else they would sink us. They were so impatient that they did not even consider the time it takes to carry out such a bothersome exercise, and kept threatening us with fire, until finally—after a huge effort—we managed to throw the ship’s boat in. On board the ship’s boat I sent Don Juan Antonio de Fuso, temporary first mate, with 9 sailors, all of whom were imprisoned below the hatchway as soon as they reached the sloop. The ship’s boat came back, and in it
were four men who seemed to be officers, accompanied by eight crew members. They were brought on board carrying swords and pistols in their hands, and standing in the mouth of the cabin hatch, asked me for papers which proved the ship's claimed identity, as well as its departure, course and cargo as explained by the first mate. After closely questioning us and thoroughly examining our cargo, manifest books and logbook, the commanding officer of this sloop (who turned out to be a commander in the service of the British King) began to speak, explaining to his crewmen on board our ship. We understood through an interpreter requested by this commander that they would follow our ship (which was lying to) to make sure it stayed its course. Then, even though it was they themselves who ordered the maneuver, when we began to move as the order dictated, a cannon fired grapeshot into our prow, as you can see by the pieces of iron which fell among our sailors, though Providence kept them from harm. At the same time, they stuck a pistol into the chest of the first mate, threatening his life. They were not satisfied with this offense, and were so bold as to demand that we lower our royal flag. I intervened at that point with a well-timed, reasonable and polite protest, to prevent any further outrages, but I was taken into custody and forced to board their sloop, leaving part of the English crew on our packet boat, at the helm, heading to their port at their discretion, as if they had captured it as a legitimate prize of war. But although their clearly stated intention was to take us to their port, they changed their minds, undoubtedly because of our protests, explained to this commander by those who took me on board, as their gestures indicated, and released my crew members and myself, expelling us from the ship with the same abusive and rude manner they had been showing all along, without even telling me the name of the captain, for all that I requested it. By this time they had made us lose the entire afternoon and evening. The following day, at the head of San Juan, near Culebra, at eleven in the morning, we came upon another English sloop which took the same kind of action, although their captain and subordinates were more polite. These people detained us a number of hours, enough to have completed another day of our voyage. These latter told us that certain ships were posted to watch those coastal areas, to see how many were heading that way and to eliminate any from New England... Puerto Rico, October 12, 1777—

Ju" Antonio de la Bodega

DS, SpVAS, Estado, legajo 7000. Enclosure to Joseph de Fresne to Joseph de Galvez, 15 Oct. In the portion not printed here, Bodega defends his actions, indicating that postal regulations do not cover the contingency of hostile action by a friendly power.

October 13

TRISTRAM DALTON TO JOHN CUSHING AND SAMUEL WHITE

Mess'n Cushing & White

Sirs

Newburyport Octo. 13th 1777

Please to dispose in the following Manner, of my Quarter Part of the Sloops Satisfaction's Interest in the Cargo of the Ship Hero, sent by her into Bedford—Deliver to William Erskine or Order, from the Ship—the Sugars as they rise in Lotts—the Rum—and the Cotton excepting ten Bales which your SW took a Memorandum to send to Boston for me—
The Fustick—Cam Wood—Elephants Teeth & Turtle Shell—sell for the most you can obtain—

The Madeira Wine & Turtle please to send me here by first careful Coaster with particular Directions to him—

As to my Interest in the Ship and her Equipments I am not ready to give any Directions, untill ascertained whither or no She will answer for a Privateer—as in that Case it must make an essential Difference to all concerned, not to have her stripped of any warlike Store—or indeed of any Thing. Intending to be at Boston this Day or tomorrow fortnight, hope then to to be determined in this Point—till when I remain—[&c.]

Tristram Dalton

CAPTAIN JOSEPH CUNNINGHAM TO THOMAS WILLING AND ROBERT MORRIS

Gent:— Boston 13th. Oct° 1777.—

I would acquaint You that I arriv’d safe in this Port the 9th. Inst: from my late Cruize, which was much shorter than I intended, by Reason of being obliged to go out half mann’d—I have sent in nothing but a Portugueze Snow,¹ bound from Brazil to Fayal, which you are doubtless Inform’d of before this. This Capture has caused some Altercation being the first Vessell of the kind ever sent into this Port by an American Cruizer;—a Doubt therefore seems to arise in yr. Breasts of our Courts with respect to the Justice of Condemning her—Perhaps Your Informant, not being acquainted with the Reasons of my Conduct in this Particular case, may have given you an Erroneous Idea of the matter—Permit me therefore to relate several Circumstances, which will at least Exculpate me from Blame, be the ultimate Consequences what they may—

When I was last in Virginia, Mr. Braxton ² gave me written Orders, in which was this Clause, viz: “Should you hear that the Portugueze are actually taking our Vessells, in that Case, you may seize any of thiers.”—When we first took the Commander of this Snow on Board,³ he acknowledged to us that the King of Portugal had seized Four American Vessells in the Port whh he said he belonged, whh was Fayal.—Previous to this, we had been frequently inform’d that they had seized all American Property, throughout their Dominions.—and also that American Cruizers had taken several of thier Vessells, and disposed of them in France, and Elsewhere.—Since our arrival we are inform’d that they have actually sent out arm’d Vessells from Brazil to Cruize against the Americans—a Kinsman of mine, a Person of undoubted Veracity, who lately arriv’d from London, affirms that the Portugueze had declared Warr against America in Form, before he left that Place. But let the Case turn as it Will, I shall be ready to sail again in a Fortnight from this Date, Provided Mr. Rowe ⁴ Exerts himself to Assist me as he ought:—but I am sorry to say he is rather dilatory, and appears to me to be as much, if not more, "A Friend to Government", than to the Freedom and Welfare of the Americans—
I beg you would write me as soon as possible to direct my father. Proceedings—I am [&c.]

Joseph Cunningham

1. Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio.
2. Carter Braxton.

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"


Voted That Application be made to the Hon'ble the Council of the State of Rhode Island that they would Supply this board with the sum of three thousand pounds on loan to Enable them to dispatch the business assigned by Congress.

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Maj'r Huntington in answer to his of the 10th. of Octor instant and to let him know that this board can't agree to allow more than 10/ a day to the Carpenters.—

Voted That Instructions be sent to Cap' Whipple Commander of the Ship Providence to proceed with his Ship and assist General Spencer & his Army in their landing on Rhode Island and to prevent the Enemy from molesting them.

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.
1. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to the Rhode Island Council of War, 13 Oct., below.
2. Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to Joshua Huntington, 13 Oct., below.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO THE RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR

Marine board Eastern department
Providence 13th Oct° 1777

We find the Marine service suffers greatly, for the want of Money, more especially that part of it, lying in the State of Rhode Island.

We are therefore under the necessity of making application to the Hon'ble Council for the Loan of Three Thousand pounds & Money, for Use and on Account of the United States of America, which Sum shall oblige our selves to replace in a short space of Time. We are [&c.]

Wm Vernon
John Deshon

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Navy Board Eastern Department
Providence Oct'r 13th 1777.

yours by Colo. Talman we Rec'd this morning in answer to which, we think it not Prudent to Give higher Wages to the Carpenters than 10/ per Day, and in Case they will not labour for Such Wages with there usual Allowance, Discharge them and look out for Others. we are [&c.]

Wm. Vernon

John Deshon.


CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO
CAPTAIN ABRAHAM WHIPPLE

Navy-Board Eastn. Department]

Sir

General Spencer having made requisition to us for one or more of the Continental Ships, now in this River, in order to secure & cover the Landing of his Men on Rhode-Island in the Expedition now carr[y]ing on against the Enemies of the United States of America. The Ship Providence under your Command being the only one that is Ready for Service, and we judging it Absolutely Necessary for the good of the Service that some arm'd Vessells should be employed, to Prevent as much as Possible any of the Enemies Arm'd Vessells from obstructing & anoying our Troops in Landing. Therefore you are to Re[n]der all the Assistance in your power to Gen'l. Spencer & the Army under his command. We are sensible that Several of the Enemies Ships of War are now in the River; one Frigate Lays off Hogg-Island directly in your way, therefore we judge it necessary and expedient that one of the Fire Ships under your direction may be sent without delay to grapple with & set her on Fire; It's expected that tryal be made for that purpose, and doubt not of Success if properly conducted by resolute & intrepid Men: This we think will make way for your safe Passage to the North-End of Rhode-Island.—You will therefore take such prudent Measures for the good of the Service & preservation of your Ship as shall be consistent with Honor Bravery & Reputation to your Self and Country.—

You will be careful to procure such Pilots as may be necessary, either to carry your Ship up Taunton River, into Bedford, to Boston, or New-London; if you should have Opp'y to Run out on either Side Rhode-Island, you must be sensible if by any Accident or misconduct you Should get your Ship Aground, it will be fatal, as the Enemy will Collect their whole force to act upon a Ship in that Situation: And must repeat the injunction once more of getting the most expert Pilots for every part of Ground you may be Obliged to Sail Over.—

You will be careful to keep up strict Discipline on board your Ship, and at the same time preserve Harmony & good agreement among your Officers and Men.—

We wish you Success [&c.]

Wm Vernon

John Deshon

Copy
Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Governor Nicholas Cooke

Sir

Chatham Rhode Island the 13th Octr. 1777

The Flag of Truce which was sent to Providence the beginning of last Week,¹ being not yet returned, we apprehend that some accident has happened to the Vessel;² therefore, I am to request if she cannot be put into a condition to enable her to proceed to Newport, you will please to permit Lieutenant Nugent³ and the People of the Sloop to return in any Vessel you may think proper to appoint for that purpose. I am [&c.]

P: Parker

L. R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–1778), vol. 11, 46. Addressed at foot: "Nichs Cooke Esq &c &c &c."

¹ Sloop Friendship with several women and children who wanted to leave Newport, Rhode Island.
² The flag of truce was detained at Providence because the Americans were in the midst of preparations for the expedition to retake Newport and Lt. Nugent had been caught making sketches and taking some soundings in Providence River.
³ Lt. Charles E. Nugent of H.M.S. Chatham.

Governor Jonathan Trumbull to Thomas Shaw

Sir

Hartford Octo' r 13th. 1777

I have your favour of the 10th Instant ¹ and Approve of your proceedings, Cap² Hardens² prisoners are at Norwich, Cap² Stilman³ is here and unable to proceed to New York, I Return you your Papers and desire you to Send the Sloop⁴ forward with the prisoners named in your List, and a number of Hardens Prisoners equal to Such as we have at New York, Cap² Judd ⁵ & Cap² Flyn ⁶ will be detained in this State at present, in the mean time wou'd have you write Commissary Loring⁷ and propose to exchange Cap² Judd for Cap² Manly;⁸ it is Requested by the State of New Hampshire that Cap² Flyn may be exchanged for Cap² Tho⁶ Pickering of that State, now a prisoner in new York, Late Commander of a privateer of 16 Guns belonging to the State of South Carolina⁹—in Case you Can Effect the Exchange of Cap⁵ Palmer ¹⁰ without giving Cap⁵ Flyn for him, you will propose to exchange him for Cap⁵ Pickering, but wou'd attend in the first place to the Redemption of Subjects of this State & Cap⁵ Palmer & his Officers, in particular you will provide some Suitable person to proceed to New York in the Room of Cap⁵ Stilman, & furnish him with proper Credentials I am [&c.]

Jonth: Trumbull

P S the prisoners from Lebanon are ordered down the number unknown to me—you'll take their names & arrange them for exchange—from Norwich will Come to you Andrew Hunter Surgeon, John Jenkins Master Wm Phillips & Paul Glen Masters mates

1. Above.
5. Capt. William Judd, R.N.
Copy State and Condition of His Majesty's Armed Vessels and Victuallers employed upon the Lake Service under the Direction of His Excellency General Sir Guy Carleton Governor and Commander in Chief October 1777.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Royal George</td>
<td>Cap. Frost</td>
<td>...........................</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>Armed</td>
<td>At St. Johns as a Guard Ship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>Capt. Starke</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>d8</td>
<td>On the [north] Side of Mount Independence as a Guard to the Mount till the two Block Houses now building are Compleated.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carleton</td>
<td>Capt. Longcroft</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>d8</td>
<td>Two are with the Maria and Carleton, One at Crown Point and the other laid up at St. Johns</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Tenders</td>
<td></td>
<td>7 Men each</td>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td>In the [creek] on the East Side of Mount Independence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Gun Boats</td>
<td>Lieu. Wickham</td>
<td>D8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>Armed</td>
<td>Between St. Johns and Ticonderoga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Express Boats</td>
<td></td>
<td>D8</td>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td>Trans[port]ing Provisions from St. Johns to Ticonderoga.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### A Return of Men serving in the Naval Department on Lakes Champlain and George and Hudson's River October 1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Loyal Convert</th>
<th>Lt. &amp; Commr Cox</th>
<th>1</th>
<th>17</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>Armed</th>
<th>Laying [moored] at Crown Point</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lee (Cutter)</td>
<td>Lt. &amp; Commr Stove</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Camel</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>Unrigged</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Gun Boats</td>
<td>Lt. Russell</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>Armed</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- **Employed in S\(^o\) John's Yard &c**
- **Sent from the Garland,**
- **not yet arranged**
- **Ten Long Boats laid up at S\(^o\) Johns**
- **no men**
- **Officers**
- **Sick at Ticonderoga Hospital**
- **D\(^o\) at S\(^o\) John's**
- **Detached to Hudson's River &c**
- **Sick at Montreal Hospital**

<p>| | | | | | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>12</th>
<th>219</th>
<th>49</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Supernumeraries from the</th>
<th>Garland, P Blonde, Apollo &amp; Proteus</th>
<th>171</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Viper, P Porpoise</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Canceaux, P Isis</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>From His Majesty's Ships</th>
<th>Garland</th>
<th>37</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Viper</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Canceaux</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>11</th>
<th>191</th>
<th>51</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>24</th>
<th>11</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Total**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>231</th>
<th>508</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

13 October 1777

141
Treasury Brigs:
Volunteers: 69
Pell: 36
Charlotte: 18

[One] Man Killed & 15 taken Prisoners whose Names are not yet all known: 16

Sent up from the Garland & Triton since this Report was made: 110

[In]clusive of the Eight Commissioned and petty officers: 8

Total Number on Lake Service: 626

Ticonderoga, Oct. 13th. 1777.
(Signed)
Sam'l Graves

(a Copy)
Rd. Pearson

The Detachment of Seamen for Lake George and Hudsons River has never been ascertained but was fixed at 220

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 149. Endorsed: "Copy/State and Condition of His/Majesty's Armed Ships & Vessels/upon the Lakes./Dated the 13th. Oct' 1777./In Lord Howe's Letter/No 51."
JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Oct 1777

Dounscomer point¹ N.E. 3 Miles

Monday 13

Fresh Breezes and fair Weather these 24 Hours at 1 P.M. Weigh’d in Comp² His Majest² Brig³ Spitfire and Crane Gallys at ½ past 2 P.M. the Rebels open’d a Battery on the Heights of New Windsor fired 3 twenty four lb⁴ and 18 four Do.⁵ with round shot which pass’d the Battery in pass⁶ the Above Battery they Wounded our Main Yard and Cut away the Main TS² Halliards and Larboard F⁶ sheet and several of the running Rigging and the after Leach of the Main sail at 5 P.M. Anch’d with the best Bower in 26 Fm. Water Anthonys [Nose] SSE ¾ of a Mile Fort Montgomery W.N.W 1 Cables Length

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4159.

1. Danskammer Point.
2. H.M. brig Diligent.
3. Fore.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oct 1777

off Dons Common¹

Monday 13

6 AM weighd in C° as Above² at 8 Came too Small Bower off Fish Kill Flatts, Fired at by several Companys of Armed Rebels had 2 Men Slightly wounded. Fired Several three pounders Shotted at them as we passd

At Single Anchor off Fish Kill Flatts Moderate & Fair at 1 PM Weighd in C° as before Stood Down the River Rec³d several Cannon Shott from a 18 pounder which the Rebels had got on a height at Newburg, Fired several three Prs. Shotted at D° at 2 Passd thro’ the Chevaux de Freize at 4 Came too Small Bower in 16 Fm. off Fort Montgomery Gallys in C°

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. Danskammer Point.
2. H.M. gallys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PRESTON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL UPPLEY

October 1777

Peeks Kiln ENE Fort Independence NBE ½ E & Butter Hill NW

Monday 13

AM rec⁴ Bread sent a party of Marines to Fort Independence and one Box of Money on board the Gimmerack Tender N° 38¹ Boats emp⁴ as before

Peeks Kiln ENE Fort Independence NBE ½ E & Butter Hill NW

Mod⁴ and fair Weat⁵ PM several Transports saild up the River with the Gallys³

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/720.

1. Numbered boxes of money were used to pay local pilots.
2. H.M. gallys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire.
Camp at Towamensing 26 miles above Philadelphia  

My dear Becky,

... And with regard to Howe, I am under no concern, provided we can keep the pass of the river, and prevent the ships coming up to the city,¹ of doing which I think we have a reasonable prospect. As my friends may have but a faint idea of the pass & the obstructions of the river, I will give a rude sketch of them.²

There are five ranges of Chevaux de Frizes, which the enemy must pass to get with their ships to the city. They have moved one single chevaux de frize a little way, (but not sufficiently to let them thro') at Billingsport; and Commodore Hazelwood has an old ship³ ballasted ready to sink in its place if they quite remove that Chevaux de frize. This commodore commands our armed vessels in the river, & I fancy is a capable brave man.—Fort Mifflin is on a low island (called mud-island) where we have a garrison of 200 men Continental troops. The enemy a few days since threw up in the night the redoubt No. 2,⁴ within a small distance of the fort; but next morning the commodore sent in some of his gally's to the shallow water, which silenced the battery & made 56 of the enemy who were at it prisoners, one of them a lieut. & one an Ensign; and would have taken twice the number, but a party of the enemy advancing from the house ⁵ (No. 3) back of them, & the fort beginning a fire at the enemy, half of the battery men ran off to their Friends who were advancing. Province Island is diked all round, and by cutting the dike I am informed it may be overflowed at every tide. Why the dike had not been cut I can’t devise. I presume it is done now.— Red bank is a good eminence on the Jersey Shore, at which we have about 400 men lately sent down. A good piece of work had (Genl Knox tells me) been raised there before to defend it against any attack by land; and the garrison are going on to complete the fortification ⁶ While we possess Red Bank & Fort Mifflin, our gondolas, gally's & other armed vessels can lay between them, & effectually prevent (I am assured by judicious men, & well acquainted with their situation) the enemy’s getting up a single chevaux de frize there, and without getting them up they cannot pass. And the Commodore says (in his letter rec'd yesterday) ⁷ that only keep him supplied with amunition, provisions & men, & he fears not what the enemy can do in the river. And these supplies I trust it will not be impracticable to furnish him with. He speaks of men because many have deserted him. Two captains & their whole crews left him, & I suppose have joined the enemy. But out of the Rhode Island regiments which are now arrived (two of them I think are gone to red bank for garrisoning the fort there) ⁸ I should suppose a supply of Sea men might be given him. & in case of absolute need the General would surely give orders for it. . . . yr's most affectionately

Tim Pickering junr

². A sketch of the Delaware River defenses between Billingsport and the mouth of the Schuylkill River appears in the text here. "No. 2" and "No. 3" later in the letter refer to that sketch.]
4. The middle battery, Carpenters Island.
5. Adam Guyer’s house. This building was used as a barracks for the workers who were building the artillery batteries on Carpenters and Province Islands.
6. Fort Mercer.
8. The 1st and 2d Rhode Island Regiments.

WILLIAM BRADFORD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

Fort Mifflin October 13th 1777

My last informed you of our Success in taking 56 of of the Enemy Prisoners, and that by Col. Smiths Firing on a Body which we apprehended were coming down to surrender we lost many Prisoners, but we are since informed it was a large Party coming down to rescue those that had surrendered, who were just arrived—That Afternoon the Galllys and Floating Battery kept up a considerable Fire on the Redoubt but to little Effect—Yesterday Morning a Party of about 150 Men were landed from this Fort on Province Island with an Intent to take the Redoubt under the Fire of three Gallies and the Floating Battery; but the Number of the Enemy were much more than was expected all under Cover, and a Party full as many as we had on Shore coming down from Adam Guys, we were obliged to retire with the Loss of two Men killed and five wounded—

The Enemy’s Ships having taken up one of the Chevaux de Frize, the Commodore went down last Night with two Chain of Fire Rafts to drive them from that Place, and a very heavy Cannonade ensued with the Roebuck, the Ship that was cut down and carries 24 Pounders and two other Ships, but the Commodore obliged them to quit their Station and fall down the River, and our Gally’s being afraid to pass the Chevaux de Frize in the Night were obliged to return—This Morning with the Tide of Flood the Enemy’s Ships returned to their Station, and we are informed they have taken up another Chevaux de Frize, tho’ I can give but little Credit to it—These different Attacks has reduced our Ammunition very much, and unless we soon get some I fear the Consequences—M’l Manuel Eyres went off some time ago for some, have not yet heard of him—Yesterday Mr. James Wharton & Jonathan Penrose was hear, they went off and have promised they will go to where the Ammunition is and send it down—If your Excellency will send off an Express and know if it is forwarded it will be of real Service—The Enemy are throwing up Works in many Places in the Meadows—I am &c.

Wm. Bradford

1. 11 Oct. 1777, above.
2. The middle battery, Carpenters Island.
5. H.M. armed ship Vigilant.
6. H.M.S. Liverpool and H.M.S. Pearl.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

October 1777

Monday 13th

In the River Delaware at 7 AM Dropt up the River, at 8 D° Sent our boats with 2 Hawser & Swept the Cheveaux de frize d° veer’d to 2 Cables on the B° B° Dropt the Small B° & veer’d to ½ a Cable at 9 D° 2 Boats with 20 Men came from every Ship to assist in weighing them at 11 D° bro’t the Hawser to the Capston ½ past carr’d 1 of e° hawser away, unbent the Stream Cable & Swept the Cheveaux, de frize with it lost our Stream Anchor amongst the Cheveaux De frize.

In the River Delaware Mod° w° at 1 PM got the Stream Cable fast to the Chevaux de frize bent the Messenger to it, & hove on all, but did not move them, at 5 Slipt the Stream Cable & hove Short on ye° Bower,

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/548.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

October

Monday 13

AM ½ p¢ the Guard Boats Burnt a false fire, and soon after a fire raft appeared—which was attended by Galleys Gun Boats &c—Weigh’d and dropt down ½ a mile and anch’d again, the Enemy having got Guns in Billingp° which with the Galleys &c kept fireing on us, about 3 another fire Raft appear’d sent the Guard boats to tow it on shore, and weigh’d and dropt down at ½ p¢ 2 Anchor’d again ½ p¢ 6 made the Sig° & weigh’d & sail’d up to Billingsport and Anchord Moderate and Cloudy—D°

Moderate & Rain Sent PM People to Assist the Liverpool in Shifting the Cheveaux du Freezes, sent a Boat and Anchor to assist the Vigilant which had got on the Cheveaux du Freese

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/1964.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 October

Monday 13

D° [At Anchor Off Billingsport] at ½ past 1 AM guard Boats gave the Alarm that the enemy's fire rafts were coming down, and in 5 minutes after we saw them all in ablaze dropping down with the Tyde, directly athwart the Ships, and covered by their Galleys & Gun Boats, who kept a constant fire of Grape Shott on the Rafts to prevent our boats Towing them clear of the Ships, Our Ships also kept a fire on their Galleys, and Gun Boats, which prevented their advancing nearer, and then our Boats Towed the fire Rafts clear of the Ships, and grounded them on little Tinicum Island, weighed and dropped down with...
the Tyde, at 5 the Galleys ceased firing, at 6 AM dropped up again to our former Station with the flood and Anch'd, again in 5 fms.—

D°

Mod° and cloudy with some rain, [PM] Sent 20 Men to Assist the Liverpool to weigh the Cheveaux de frize, to gain a passage for the Ships of War; at 6 PM weighed to drop Lower down, but the flood making Anch'd again, a fresh Breeze Springing up that Instant and not having room to veer [our] Anchor came home and we drove over the Cheveaux de frize, carried out a Small Anchor and Hawser and another Hawser to the Liverpool and hove on both, the Hawser on the Small Anchor broke at 7 carried out another Anchor, that Hawser broke also, but could not heave her [off], at 10 the flood being done carried out our Stream Anchor and Cable, and hove her clear of the Cheveaux de frize, weighed the Bower and dropped lower down,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1037.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Monday, October 13, 1777

Whereas, a number of the members appointed to hear and determine appeals are absent;

Resolved, That a new committee, to consist of five members, be appointed, and that they or any three of them be empowered to hear and finally determine upon appeals brought to Congress:

The members chosen, Mr. J Adams, Mr. Jones, Mr. Law, Mr. Marchant and Mr. Laurens,

JCC 9: 800.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

Octo° 1777

Chester Town WBS 2 Miles

Monday 13

at 2 AM the Rebel Galleys Came Down the River, with 2 Fire Rafts. the Galleys fired Several Shots at our Ships. but they was Obliged soon to Run up the River, at 1 PM Received on Board from the Pearl 2 Twelve Pounders and Put them on the Forecastle. at 9 AM Anchord off Chester His Majestys Ships Summerset Reasonable & Icis. Chester W ½ S 3 or 4 Miles. Row'd. Guard.

Chester W ½ S 3 or 4 Miles—

The first Part Fresh Breezes & Squally with Rain. Middle & Latter Part Light Breezes & Calm Weather.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157. A portion of this log entry was recorded out of chronological order.
13 OCTOBER 1777

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE, R.N.

By the Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White and Commander in chief of His Majesty's Ships and Vessels employed and to be employed &c. in North America.

Whereas it is intended that His Majesty's ship under your command with those named in the margin 1 should be employed under your orders on the coasts of the Carolinas, southward to the port of Augustine; more especially to intercept all supplies of military stores attempted to be conveyed into the harbour of Charlestown, the channel of Ocracoke or any of the creeks and inlets adjacent thereto; and otherwise to prevent all trade and communication with the rebellious inhabitants of those Colonies, as well as to take or destroy any armed vessels they have provided, by every means in your power. You are therefore in the ship you command, together with such of those before named as are ready to proceed with you, to repair to the coast of the southern provinces as soon as the weather will permit, for the several purposes aforesaid. Being further to regulate your disposition of them to cruise jointly or separately on such parts of the said coasts, and to range the same eventually, as from circumstances or the intelligence you are able to procure, you have reason to think most advisable for the general object of your present appointment.

By Captain Ferguson, who preceded you in the command on the same station, I am advised that the south west and southerly winds are said to prevail from the northward of Cape Hatteras, along the coast of the Carolinas, to Cape Florida, more than eight months in the year; also, that off Capes Hatteras and Lookout, and the shoals of Cape Fear, the Gulf Stream borders so close as to render the navigation confined and difficult, whereby it has not unfrequently happened that the passage from Cape Hatteras to Charlestown could not be made under many weeks. You will therefore direct the conduct of the ships proceeding for, or stationed on such parts of the coast, as to be guided against those reputed inconveniences.

It will be expedient by one or other of the Frigates under your orders to communicate at seasonable times with the port of Augustine—that by personal intercourse, or other signification of Governor Tony's sentiments you may be prepared to render such assistance as will be in your opinion most proper to defeat any attempts by the Rebels for invading the province of East Florida. The Hinchinbrooke armed brig being stationed, and more particularly intended to protect the coasting trade of that Province, you will give the conditional instructions to Lieutenant Ellis that you see requisite with the same intent. A copy of his Instructions is added herewith for your further information therein.

And whereas it is intended that an assortment of victualling stores of each species should be deposited at the port of Augustine for the ships on the southern stations, and a victualling transport is ordered for that purpose, you will be [careful] to provide in the arrangement of the services incident to your present appointment, for the timely supply of the stationed ships therein accordingly. And when the quantity of the said victualling stores shall be so much reduced, or it otherwise happens that the same can be conveniently lodged on shore under due inspection, with any saving to the Crown upon the hire of the transport (chartered at the rate of nine shillings the month per ton until her arrival at Deptford) you are at liberty to land the provisions and dis-
charge the transport for her immediate return to Europe. Receipts are to be given to
the Master of the transport for the provisions issued to the different ships; and equally
to the person charged with the care of the remains that may be landed.

In case, by the capture of any trading ships or ships armed for war, you should
be incumbered with a number of prisoners not inclined to enter for the King's Ser-
vice, you are permitted to exchange the same against any British prisoners, officer
for officer claiming equal rank in the said armed vessels, and sailor for sailor, as on
a proffered communication for that purpose with the inhabitants of the Provinces
having British captives in possession you find them disposed on those conditions to
release. But if being unable to make such advantageous exchange, you are likely to
be compelled to quit your station, or to detach any of the ships under your orders
on the same account, you are then equally permitted to land such prisoners, not
being His Majesty's European subjects or taken in arms, in the Provinces most con-
venient with reference to the general purpose of these Instructions. But British pris-
oners taken whilst in the employment of the Rebels may be retained involuntarily to
serve in the ships of the fleet, if you think fit.

You are to continue upon this service with the several ships before-mentioned,
and such others as you may find, or which shall be hereafter sent to be employed
under your direction, upon the coasts aforesaid, whilst their condition and the state
of their men and stores will admit; or until further order—and when their return
into port for either of those exigencies is likely to become necessary, it is to take ef-
fact in such succession, that two ships may remain at the same time at sea, if practi-
cable, consistent with the nature of the relief they respectively require. But if the
cause for leaving their stations shall in such time happen, that the particular ships
cannot arrive in the port of New York, before the end of the first week in December
(and afterwards until the beginning of the month of March, the further attempt is
to be postponed) the Captain is to repair for the purpose to Rhode Island; where
suitable provision will have been made for affording the necessary assistance in the
meantime, whilst the access to the port of New York is likely to be obstructed by the
ice which usually forms there at that season of the year.

You are to transmit to me by every suitable conveyance a particular account of
your proceedings in compliance with these Instructions; the incidents that occur,
the stations on which the ships have been placed from time to time, in the form
annexed, and the condition of them as any change of circumstances therein may
require, and further to communicate by such opportunities all advices you obtain
of the practices and designs of the Rebels for strengthening themselves in their il-
legal resistance, with the measures deemed most effectual for preventing the suc-
cess of their hostile intentions; or which in other respects appear to be for the ben-
efit of His Majesty's Service.

Given on board His Majesty's Ship the Eagle off
Chester the 13th day of October 1777.

Howe.

By command of the Vice Admiral.

Josh. Davies.

To Captain Robt. Fanshawe, Commander
of His Majesty's Ship the Carysfort.
COMTE D’ARBAUD TO THE COMMANDANTS IN GUADELOUPE

Sir,

I Repeat to you the orders which I gave you in my letter of the 6th of June last, relative to the American privateers, and must strongly recommend to you their exact execution:

If any American privateer comes into any Port, Road, or Bay in your district, with one or more prizes taken from their enemies, you are not to suffer them to stay longer than will be necessary to supply their wants, and you are not to suffer any goods whatsoever to be taken out of them. This, Sir, is the order of the King, which I transmit to you, that you may conform thereto.

Signed

Le Comte d’Arbaud.

New-York Gazette, 29 Dec. 1777. The newspaper printed a translation of this letter under the following date-line: “St. George’s, November 8.”

1. For a reference to the date of this letter, see Gilbert du Lion to Comte d’Arbaud, 26 Oct. 1777, below.

WILLIAM BINGHAM TO CONTINENTAL FOREIGN AFFAIRS COMMITTEE

[Extract]

Gent’s S’ Pierre M./que October 18 1777

I sincerely congratulate you as well as the hon’ble Congress on the favorable & important News which the General 1 received a few Days ago, by a Packet Boat which sailed from Rochelle the 4th Sept;—The Substance of which is—that a Courier had been dispatched from Versailles with Instructions for the Ambassador at the Court of London, to claim all French Vessels that have been captured (without the Limits) by the English & which have been regularly cleared out for any French Port—which Regulation, if not complied with, is to be the Signal for retiring from the Coast.—The General has received orders to put every thing in Readiness for War, & to lay an Embargo on all the Ships destined for Europe, to prevent their falling into the Hands of the Enemy;

The Minister announces 5000 additional Troops for this Island & Guadeloupe—The Transports are already engaged for them, at Havre, Nantz, & Bourdeaux,—At Brest, Rocheford, & Toulon, they work Night & Day, & the greatest Preparations are making for the immediate Commencement of Hostilities;—The French Seem wisely intent upon putting their Navy on a respectable Footing, having learnt from the disastrous Events of last War, how much depends upon a proper Arrangement in that Department—

Altho the General hourly expects the Declaration of War, I cannot imagine the Minister will think it prudent to declare it, untill he has dispatched the Troops destined for this Place—The West Indies will be a busy Scene of Action—The General’s Plan is immediately to attack the English Islands, & as his Success depends on con-
ducting his Operations with Such Rapidity, as to hinder any Relief from being thrown in, I am almost confident that nothing will be done before the Arrival of the expected Reinforcement of Troops—

The Restitution of the Ship Seine & her Cargo, is loudly demanded by the Court of Versailles;—The Circumstances that attend the Capture of this Vessel, are happily disposed to occasion a Subject of reciprocal Complaint & Altercation;—England cannot restore her without Showing in an excessive Degree her Weakness; & France cannot relinquish her Claim, & preserve her Dignity;—as, whatever might have been the real Destination of this Vessel, the General of this Island dispatched her, as by order & on Acc’ of his Majesty, as a Store Ship to Serve the Garrisons at Miquelon & St Domingo—The Difficulties that will present, in reconciling their various & contending Claims on each Side, & the vague & wild Pretensions formed on the Part of France, to Serve as Pretexts for a War, will render the Negotiation of this Dispute very unsatisfactory, & will force them to refer it to the last appeal the ultima Ratio Requm—

I herewith have the honor of inclosing you Copy of a Letter which Mr Carmichael intimates a Desire of having communicated to you;—I have by no means neglected what he so strongly recommends, in regard to the Advantages which my Situation affords me of precipitating a War betwixt France & England;—I have always been fully convinced of the Policy of irritating the two Nations, of affording them Matter for present Resentments, & of renewing in their Minds the Objects of their antient Animosity;—The Attempt has not been altogether unavailing;—for the General informs me, that in a Memorial which was lately presented to the Court of Versailles by Lord Stormont, the Scenes that have been transacted in these Seas, form the most lively Subjects of Complaint—

Should France declare War against G Britain We shall have a free & full Indulgence in her Ports; A Number of new Arrangements will be necessary, in order that our Affairs may be conducted with some Degree of Propriety & Regularity—As many Prizes will naturally be brought in here, I wish to be acquainted with the Manner by which they are to be adjudged the lawfull Property of the Captors, & what Formalities are to be observed, & what Process carried on, in their Condemnation;

By referring to a Letter which I had the honor of writing to you under Date of Sept’ 24 1776 you will please to observe, that I had given Encouragement to an established House here to make an Importation of Muskets;—It was accordingly affected, & the Muskets have been laying here for a considerable time past—The Want of Sufficient Funds prevented me from treating for them;—At present, I would wish to decline the Purchase; but I am afraid, I Shall be under the Necessity of taking them—they are offered at a moderate Advance on the first Cost—I should be happy to have your opinion upon the Subject—& I have the honor to be [&c.]

Wm Bingham
October 14

CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL TO MARINE LIEUTENANT ROBERT MCNEILL

Dear Robert

This brings you a bill of twenty pounds Sterling on Mr. Brook Watson of London. I have wrote to the Honble John Butler of Halifax, to take up this Bill & pray him to give you the Cash on your endorseing it.

I send this to help you and your fellow prisoners (your Ship mates in the Boston) and I hope if any of them Stand in Need you will not See them Suffer, John Garrat, Tho Lovering, among the common men and Gideon Woodwell if he behaves well—
you may Acquaint Mr Grooss and Mr Harris That I have remitted Cash to both their familys

I would have sent you more credit but that I have hopes of you being soon relieved  Farewell

1. The three men were seamen on Boston.
3. 2d Lt. John Harris, Continental Marines.

CAPTAIN RICHARD DESHON TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir

this to Acquaint You that after a Tedium Cruse of 7 Days through Weat and Dry have Consarted with Capl Stanton Comes a from bedford of Equal force have Spied a Sail of[f] Montaque [Montauk Point] About the Distance of one League and finding her to be a Rack [wreck] of About Forty Tons burthen and have brought her In With Great Dificulty Into Safe Port and have Left her With the Care of our Good frind Col Oliver Smith as Dont Dout he Will Take the Greatest Care and would have you Do What You Think Proper About Libiling of her from Yours Richard Deshon

We Shall Proceed on a Cruse Tomorow Morning wishing May have Sucksess Remember the Crew to Wifes and Sweethart

2. Unnamed dismasted sloop.
3. The sloop was libelled on 11 Nov. in New London County Maritime Court. Connecticut Gazette, 14 Nov. 1777.
4. Deshon commanded the Connecticut privateer armed boat General Mifflin, from Stonington. Ibid.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No</th>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>Time of Entry</th>
<th>Discharge</th>
<th>Wages £c Month</th>
<th>Whole Wages £c</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Timothy Parker</td>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>October 14</td>
<td>£9: 0: 0</td>
<td>£54: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>John Chapman</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>April 24</td>
<td></td>
<td>9: 0: 0</td>
<td>54: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>John Smith</td>
<td>Mate</td>
<td>May 3</td>
<td></td>
<td>4:10: 0</td>
<td>24: 3: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Caleb Frisbie</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Thomas Rice</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Stephen Lee</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Thomas Whelden</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>David Pool</td>
<td>Boatswain</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td>October 14</td>
<td>4:10: 0</td>
<td>23: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>David Mackentosh</td>
<td>Gunner</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>4:10: 0</td>
<td>27: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>William Marbell</td>
<td>Carpenter</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>4:10: 0</td>
<td>27: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Jonathan Woodworth</td>
<td>Midshipman</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>3:12: 0</td>
<td>21:12: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Shirman Lewis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Curtis Reed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Ralph Hoadley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Andrew Morris</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Robert Alsp James</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Judah P. Spooner</td>
<td>Clerk</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>4:10: 0</td>
<td>27: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Benjamin Ellis</td>
<td>Surgeon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7:10: 0</td>
<td>45: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Timothy Rogers</td>
<td>Surgeon's Mate</td>
<td>April 28</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>4:10: 0</td>
<td>25: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>John Craige</td>
<td>Boatswain's Mate</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>2:17: 0</td>
<td>14:16: 4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>William Higgins</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 3</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>2:17: 0</td>
<td>15: 6:10%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>James Elderkin</td>
<td>Gunner's Mate</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Dc</td>
<td>2:17: 0</td>
<td>17: 2: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Phinehas Chapman</td>
<td>Carpenter's Dc</td>
<td>May 17</td>
<td></td>
<td>2:17: 0</td>
<td>13: 6: 3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Jonathan Setchell</td>
<td>Quartermaster</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td></td>
<td>2:14: 0</td>
<td>16: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Rank</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Time</td>
<td>Age</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Adams</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Smith</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Boyle</td>
<td></td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Baldwin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peleg Hillman</td>
<td></td>
<td>June 1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Norton</td>
<td></td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Parry</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cooper</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epaphras Smith</td>
<td></td>
<td>Steward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Taylor</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cook</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Kennedy</td>
<td></td>
<td>Coxswain</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick Curtis</td>
<td></td>
<td>Master at Arms</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>Oct^1 14</td>
<td>2:14: 0</td>
<td>12: 8: 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barzaleel Beebe</td>
<td></td>
<td>Armourer</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>Oct^1 14</td>
<td>2:14: 0</td>
<td>12: 8: 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Kimbalin</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sailmaker</td>
<td>June 1</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td>3: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Negus</td>
<td></td>
<td>Armo^o: Mate</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td>Sep^o 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim Herrick</td>
<td></td>
<td>Steward's Mate</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Sep^o 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joab Alden</td>
<td></td>
<td>Gunner's Yeoman</td>
<td>April 24</td>
<td>Sep^o 22</td>
<td>2:17: 0</td>
<td>14: 1: 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Hunt</td>
<td></td>
<td>Yeoman</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td>Sep^o 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>9: 4: 1¼</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah Walker</td>
<td></td>
<td>Pilot</td>
<td>April 18</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>Oct^1 14</td>
<td>6: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan Daggett</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>May 19</td>
<td>Oct^1 14</td>
<td>6: 0: 0</td>
<td>32: 9: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Chatfield</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Sep^o 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12: 6: 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Hillman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>June 1</td>
<td>Sep^o 22</td>
<td>6: 0: 0</td>
<td>22: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Rees</td>
<td></td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Died Sep^o 1</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>£10:16: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Culver</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>Oct^1 14</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>14: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Hussey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>14: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Worthylake</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>14: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James N. Griffin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>14: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Silliman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>14: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abel Woodworth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>Sep^o 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timothy Teal</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephaniah Hatch</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>D^o</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

14 OCTOBER 1777
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>Time of Entry</th>
<th>Discharge</th>
<th>Wages $\times$ Month</th>
<th>Whole Wages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>Abel Lewis</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>Samuel Curtis</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>Arnold Kenyon</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>Philip Driscoll</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>James Hilliard</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>William Holmes</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>April 20</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12: 3: 2½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>Archelaus Barker</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>April 28</td>
<td>Oct 14</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>13: 5: 7½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>Stephen Smith</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>13: 5: 7½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>Isaac Sharpe</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:19: 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>Theophilus Whaley</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 3</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:17: 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>Azariah Hilliard</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:17: 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>Isaac Frisbie</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 5</td>
<td>Sep 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>10:19: 3½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>Teleman Cuyler</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 7</td>
<td>Oct 14</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12:12: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>Turtle Hunter</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12: 9: 7½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>Justus Harrison</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>Sep 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>10:13: 3½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>Butler Harrison</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>10:13: 3½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>John Jacobs</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 10</td>
<td>Oct 14</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>12: 6: 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>Henry Bowman</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 18</td>
<td>Sep 22</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>10: 6: 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>James Brown</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td>Oct 14</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75</td>
<td>John Manuel</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>Charles Kenney</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>Felix Quin</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78</td>
<td>Peter Grant</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>James Everett</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>William Odell</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>William Ingraham</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
<td>11: 0:10½</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
|   | William Hall | D°   | D°   | Sep° 22 | 2: 8: 0 | 9: 7: 2°  
|---|-------------|------|------|---------|---------|-----------
| 82| James Morris| D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 83| Timothy Murphy | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 84| Robert Gordon | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 85| James McVey  | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 86| James Ford   | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 87| James Anderson | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 88| James Wall   | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 89| William Harris | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 90| Joab Scranton | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 91| John Willard | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 92| Thomas Groundwater | Seaman | D°   | D°   | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 93| Benjamin Rockwell | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 94| Rosamus Laurence Extra | D°   | D°   | May 31  | Oct° 14  | 2: 8: 0  | 9: 7: 2°  
| 95| Anthony Swasey | D°   | D°   | June 6  | Sep° 22  | 2: 8: 0  | 8: 9: 8   
| 96| William Tceder | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 8: 9: 8   
| 97| Michael Moore | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 8: 9: 8   
| 98| Richard Lillie | D°   | D°   | Oct° 14  | 2: 8: 0  | 10: 4:10  
| 99| Patrick Conner | D°   | June 10 | Sep° 22  | 2: 8: 0  | 8: 3: 3   
| 100| John Taylor  | D°   | July 8  | Oct° 14  | 2: 8: 0  | 7:16: 0  
| 102| William Ellis | D°   | June 6  | Oct° 14  | 2: 8: 0  | 6: 4:10°  
| 103| William Lamb  | D°   | July 26 | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 6:12: 0  
| 104| James Wimberley | D°   | July 22 | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 6:12: 0  
| 105| David Rogerson | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 6:12: 0  
| 106| John Mortimer | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 6:12: 0  
| 107| Thomas Burke  | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 6:12: 0  
| 108| Robert Marks  | D°   | D°   | D°      | 2: 8: 0  | 6:12: 0  
| 109| Nathaniel Swan | Boy | April 14 | Oct° 14 | 2: 8: 0  | 14: 8: 0  
| 110|               |      |      |         |         |           

14 OCTOBER 1777
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>Time of</th>
<th>Wages P. Month</th>
<th>Whole Wages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Entry</td>
<td>Discharge</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>111</td>
<td>John: Parsons</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>112</td>
<td>Douglas Chapman</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>113</td>
<td>Theophilus Fitch</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>April 20</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>2: 0: 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>114</td>
<td>John Setchell</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>115</td>
<td>Darius Brewster</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 11</td>
<td>Sep° 22</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>Philo Lewis</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>117</td>
<td>George Edwards</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td>Sep° 22</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>118</td>
<td>Ivory Snow</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>June 6</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>119</td>
<td>Sylvanus Daggett</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>July 22</td>
<td>Oct° 14</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>120</td>
<td>West Daggett</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>121</td>
<td>Thomas Jones</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>122</td>
<td>John Cleverly</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>1: 4: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123</td>
<td>Thomas Wilson</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>124</td>
<td>Thomas Graystock</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td></td>
<td>3:12: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>125</td>
<td>James Murray</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td></td>
<td>1:16: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>126</td>
<td>Peleg McGuire</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>127</td>
<td>Thomas Aaron</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 3</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 2: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>128</td>
<td>James Goging</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>129</td>
<td>Alpheus Johnson</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>April 27</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>130</td>
<td>Henry Pierce</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 30</td>
<td></td>
<td>15: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>131</td>
<td>Obadiah Sears</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>132</td>
<td>Thomas Keney</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>April 20</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 6: 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>133</td>
<td>Ebenezer Smith</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 5</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>134</td>
<td>John Rosson</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td></td>
<td>6: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>135</td>
<td>Samuel Webster</td>
<td>D°</td>
<td>April 20</td>
<td></td>
<td>2: 6: 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Francis Jackson</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 22</td>
<td>Disc(^e): June 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas Taaffe</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas Knowlton</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William Russell</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Day</td>
<td>L(\text{ieut}^{e}) Marines</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Oct(^e): 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William Marsh</td>
<td>Serjeant</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 16</td>
<td>Sep(^e): 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Holt</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>Sep(^e): 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Henry Walton</td>
<td>Drummer</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Oct(^e): 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Walton</td>
<td>Fifer</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nathaniel Jennings</td>
<td>Marine</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nathan Jennings</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 26</td>
<td>Sep(^e): 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Easton Olcott</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 26</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Josiah Beers</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 27</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard Kimball</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elijah Spencer</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 1</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hendrick Pickle</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>Sep(^e): 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Beers</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George Stilken</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>Oct(^e): 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elihu Cook</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Linslie</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Timothy Huffman</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oliver Gates</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Geer</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 9</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Noah Stevens</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hele Foot</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 6</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Moutirdier</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 26</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Timothy Hebbard</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>April 27</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Josiah Wolcott</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Pullman</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 8</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elnathan Dexter</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
<td>May 2</td>
<td>D(^o)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No.</td>
<td>Names</td>
<td>Qualities</td>
<td>Time of Entry</td>
<td>Time of Discharge</td>
<td>Wages P¢ Month</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>166</td>
<td>Jepthah Curtis</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>May 17</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>167</td>
<td>Charles Dana</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>June 2</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>168</td>
<td>Edmund Morris</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>May 7</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>169</td>
<td>Samuel Bartholomew</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>170</td>
<td>Asaph Pease</td>
<td>Yeoman</td>
<td>June 1</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>171</td>
<td>James Calkins</td>
<td>Marine</td>
<td>May 5</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>172</td>
<td>Henry Hunt</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>May 27</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>173</td>
<td>Samuel Foy</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>Aug 22</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>174</td>
<td>Daniel Green</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>175</td>
<td>Alexander Wood</td>
<td>Marine</td>
<td>April 14</td>
<td>Oct 14</td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>176</td>
<td>Thomas Rogers</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>May 5</td>
<td>Sep 22</td>
<td>2: 0: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>177</td>
<td>Josiah Frisbie</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>178</td>
<td>Thomas Holbrook</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td>May 13</td>
<td>Dº</td>
<td>2: 8: 0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To Commission on £2184:18: 4½ @ 1½ P¢: 32:15: 8
441: 9: 3½

Hartford [14 October 1777]
Seth Harding

INHABITANTS OF NORWALK TO THE
CONNECTICUT GENERAL ASSEMBLY

To the Honble the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut now Sitting at Hartford—

The Memorial of us the Subscribers Inhabitants of the Town of Norwalk in said State humbly sheweth—

That the principal place of Rendezvous for the Enemies Shipping that cruise in the Sound is in Huntington Bay on Long Island Shore where they have ever since the Enemy took possession of New York and Long Island been almost constantly Stationed for the purpose of Cruising in the Sound and annoying Distressing and plundering the Inhabitants that live near the Shores in the Western Towns in this State—

That the Shores Easterly and Westerly in s't Norwalk are so extensive and so many points and Necks of Land that put out into the Sound that it is impossible for this Town to furnish a Sufficient Number of Men to guard every part thereof from the ravages of the Enemy—

That Huntington Bay is not more than Eight or Nine Miles Southerly from the Islands Points and Shores in s't Norwalk and that the Enemy frequently Just at Night cross the Sound and come upon us and take away our Stock and plunder us notwithstanding the utmost Care to prevent it and that the Enemy have in some Instances taken off part of our Guards and they very often of late come hovering about our Shores and Anchor about our Islands and with small armed Sloops and Boats come within our Harbours and in two Instances have lately come in the Night up our Harbours and fired upon the Houses which causes frequent alarms and creates great uneasinesses among the Women and Children who Expecting to be taken prisoners or robbed plundered and Deprived of their whole Subsistence and Comforts of Life and that as we have no Armed force on the Water we have it not in our power to prevent the Enemies Small Sloops and Boats coming into our Harbours and Distressing us but if your Honrs Memorialists humbly conceives it would be otherwise in case there could be Stationed here an Armed Sloop of about Six or Eight Guns to Cruise in the Sound along the Western Shores in this State from the Experience that the Inhabitants had of Cap't Hawley's 1 cruising in the Sound last Summer—As a Vessel of such force would be Sufficient to Encounter and repel the Enemies small Craft and prevent them from coming within our Harbours and Landing on our Points Necks of Land and Shores and thereby relieve us in a great measure from alarms Distresses and Danger—

Whereupon your Hon's Memorialists humbly prays your Hon's to take these matters into your Wise Consideration and order that a Well fixed Vessel of about Six or Eight Guns be purchased to Cruise in the Sound at the public Expence for the Protection of the Western Shores in this State and the relief of the Inhabitants thereof from the Distress and Dangers they are in from the Enemy or in such other way grant relief in the Premises as your Hon's in your great wisdom shall Judge best and your Hon's Memorialists as in Duty Bound shall Ever pray

Dated at Norwalk the 14th Day of October AD: 1777

Tho' Fitch

DS, Ct, Connecticut Archives, 1st Series, vol. 8, 82. Docketed: "Norwalk Inhabitants Memorial—/Oct 1777—" The signatures of 72 others followed that of Thomas Fitch.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL GRAVES, R.N., TO CAPTAIN RICHARD PEARSON, R.N.

Copy
Sir, Ticonderoga, October 14th, 1777.

Inclosed I send you the best Account of the State and Condition of the Vessels upon the Lakes that I have yet been able to make out,¹ a Copy of which I also transmit to His Excellency General Sir Guy Carleton, and represent to him the real necessity of having a farther Number of Officers and Men sent upon this Service to replace the Sick.

The armed Vessels are really in their present Situation defenceless, and must so remain unless more Officers and Men are sent upon the Service. I am [&c.]

(Signed) Sam'l Graves.


GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COLONEL CHRISTOPHER GREENE

Sir, Head Quarters [Towamencin, Pa.] October 14th, 1777

Commodore Hazelwood informs me that the desertions from the fleet have left him exceedingly deficient in men, which must greatly enfeeble his operations.—As I imagine there is likely to be a number of men accustomed to the water in your garrison, I must desire you will immediately draft all such and deliver them for the Commodore, for the use of the fleet.—It is essential he should have a sufficiency of hands and the men cannot possibly be more usefully employed than with him.—

It is my wish that you should, and I dare say you will be ready to, assist Colonel Smith in any enterprise he may form for the security of his post, and to prevent the success of the enemy's attempts for its reduction. I have directed him to apply to you for whatever assistance he may want, and you can afford.—I am [&c.]

G W


GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir [Towamencin, Pa.] Octob. 14th, 1777

I yesterday rec'd your favor of the 12th.¹—In consequence of your request, I have order'd a return to be made of all the Seamen in the Army, & if they can be found, shall furnish you with the number you desire, or if the whole number cannot be had, I will collect & send you as many as I can.—I have also directed, Col' Green who it is probable will have some men in his party accustomed to the water, to select them for the use of your fleet:—you will apply to him accordingly—

Your spirited exertions in defence of the river have my warmest acknowledgments,—and I have the fullest confidence that they will be continued to the utmost of your ability; and that you will persevere in a conduct, suitable to the importance of your trust. Be assur'd I will cooperate with you by ev'ry effort in my Power ¹ am [&c.]

G W—.
Let me know how you stand with respect to ammunition & if deficient, whether any steps are taking to procure a supply

Copy.


Docketed: "[Octo 14.] 1777./to/Comodore Hazelwood."

1. Above.

**LIEUTENANT COLONEL TENCH TILGHMAN TO MAJOR BENJAMIN EYRE**

Sir

It is his Excellency's desire that you repair immediately towards Trenton take the necessary steps for providing Waggons for the removal of the Sails Rigging & Military Stores which may be on board any of the ships or Vessells either public or private property laying in the River Deleware above the City of Philad. These should be sent to Allen town Easton Bethlehem or some other place of Security untill they may be again useful the General is also inform'd that there is a quantity of Sail Duck within a Small distance of Bordentown this he is of opinion should be instantly remov'd to a place of Security & requests you may not loose a moments time in the execution of it. should there be any Ammunition on board any of the Continental Vessells 1 which is suitable for any of the Vessells now in actual duty it will be prudent to have it immediately sent down to the Commodore or as much of it as can be spared it is also his Excellency's desire that if any Seamen can possibly be spared from Continental Vessells or hir'd from any other Vessells, they may be dispatched without loss of time to the Commodore who is in great want of them—You will make it your Business to see Commodore Hazlewood as soon as convenient and know from him if there is any probability of his wanting ammunition of any kind in a reasonable time if he is of opinion that he may, you will take his Instructions & do every thing in your power to have him immediately furnish'd with whatever he thinks he may stand in need of the General will expect to be frequently advis'd of the Progress you make & of all the Particulars respecting the Instructions herein Contain'd

Given at Head Quarters [Towamencin, Pa.] Octob\(^{r}\) 14 1777 by order of his Excell\(^{y}\) the Com\(^{r}\) in Chief

Tench Tilghman


**JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR**

[Extract]

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

[October] 14th. . . . Enemies sent boats cruising, but we continued undiscovered. Some deserters came in. The Vigilant armed ship advanced early this morning and fired
at the Rebel Fort. This night the rebels employed their Boats in loading their stores, &c., at Red Bank, where they have a Fort which they are now employed in strengthening.

Montresor, *Journals*, 465–66. Five sentences of this entry are not printed here. They relate to the weather and the construction of batteries on Province and Carpenters Islands.
1. Fort Mifflin.
2. Fort Mercer.

**Pennsylvania Navy Board to George Washington**

Sir, Fort Mifflin

*State Navy Board October 14th, 1777*

your Excellency has been inform'd that a Redoubt was erected on Province Island opposite Fort Mifflin, also another at the Mouth of Schuylkill. They are throwing up other Works in different parts of the Meadows—We believe they have not more than five hundred Men in the Meadows—We are inform'd that a number of our Troops are now near the Ferries on Schuylkill; If a body of them were order'd to March by the Road that leads from the blue Bell we think they would destroy the whole body of them—Colonel Green informs us that Colonel Angels Regiment has many Seamen in it. If your Excellency would order that Regiment to join Colonel Green, he assures us that out of his and that he could spare us Seamen enough to Man the Fleet on any Attack returning them after the Attack was over—If this could be granted it would be of infinite importance to the service.—By Order of the Board Am [&c.]

Joseph Blewer Chairman


1. The middle battery, Carpenters Island. The medium 12-pounder cannon that had been mounted in this battery was replaced on this date by an 8-inch howitzer and an 8-inch mortar.
2. Webb’s Ferry.
3. A second gun emplacement, the right battery, was completed on Carpenters Island on 14 Oct. Like the middle battery, it mounted an 8-inch howitzer and an 8-inch mortar. A battery mounting two iron 18-pounders was also completed on this date near the Pest House on Province Island.
4. The blue Bell Tavern, Darby, Pa.
5. The 2d Rhode Island Regiment.

**Lieutenant Colonel Samuel Smith to George Washington**

[Extract]

Sir, Fort Mifflin 14th Octr 1777—

... Their [the enemy’s] Shiping are every day at work on the Chevaux de frize and I fear will effect their purpose unless we had Men sufficient to Annoy them from Billingsport, for as soon as the Commodore drives them down they return and begin their work. It takes much Ammunition to make them drop down, & we have not too much. As Soon as they raise the Chevaux de frize, then I expect they will open all their Batteries & try if possible to drive us out of our Works; perhaps after they have knock’d down our Pallisades and Destroy’d our Block houses, they will attempt a Storm as we shall then have no fleet to protect our Rear, if they do I fear they will
carry it as we have no men to act against a Storm, nor any thing near sufficient to work the Guns in Garrison; Had the Regt. of Col. Angel come forward we might have been able to have made a good defence, for out of the two Regiments they cou'd have Spared a 100 Seamen to the Commodore & to me near as many Men, & without more Men in this Garrison I shall be able to do but little. . . . The Ships are makeing another Tryal at the Chevaux de frize this Morning. Maj Fleury is Arriv'd I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Thirty-nine lines of this letter are not printed here. They describe the construction of blinds to protect Fort Mifflin's gun crews, the movement of enemy supplies from Tinicum Island to Philadelphia, and shortages of men, ammunition, and clothing at Fort Mifflin. Addressed: "His Excellency/Genl Washington." Docketed: "14th Octob 1777/from/Colo Smith—."  
2. By 14 Oct. the British had constructed four batteries: two on Carpenters Island, one on Province Island, and one at the mouth of the Schuylkill River.  
3. 2d Rhode Island Regiment.  
4. 1st and 2d Rhode Island Regiments. Both of these regiments had seamen in their ranks. In response to a request by Hazelwood, Washington directed the commandants of both these units to draft "men accustomed to the water" to serve in the American fleet in the Delaware. See Commo. John Hazelwood to Washington, 12 Oct. 1777, and, George Washington to Col. Israel Angell, 16 Oct. 1777, in Washington, Writings 9: 381.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

October 1777  
Tuesday 14th  
In the River Delaware  
at 2 AM the Rebels Sent 5 fire Stages, chain'd together under cover of their Gallys ½ past Dº Dropt lower down, & kept up a constant fire on the Rebels, at 3 dº the Rebels Sent 4 more Stages dº Sent our boats, & tow'd them onshore at 4 Anchor'd & at 6 weigh'd & Run up to Billingsport & Anchor'd, got the Stream Cable to the Capston.—  
In the River Delaware  
Fine wº Emplº in moving the Chevaux de frize at 4 PM found we had a Passage 17 fº wide ¹  Slippt the Stream Cable & hove Short on the Bower

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/548.  
1. On 19 Oct. Liverpool marked the channel between the chevaux-de-frise with buoys. Ibid.

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

October 1777  
Tuesday 14  
Dº [at Anchor Billingspº E ½ aMile]  
AM made the Camilias Sigº for an inferiour Officer, Boats Employ’d in Sounding and sweeping the Channel—  
Dº  
Fine Weather  PM Boats Employ’d in moving Cheveux du Freezes Lighted the Ancher

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/1964.
1777 October

**D** [At Anchor Off Billingsport]

at 5 AM the Rebel Galleys advancing near we fired Several Shot at them and they retreated, the Best Bower Cable being much rubbed we cut off $1\frac{1}{2}$ fms from the Clench and bent it to the Spare Anchor, One palm of the Best Bower, Anchor being Shot away by the Galleys, in weighing the Catch the Buoy rope broke we then swept for the Hawser but could not find it, at 11 weighed and got near the Cheveaux de frize again to cover the Liverpool.—

At Anchor off Billingsport close to the Cheveaux de frize.—

**Mod** and fair Weather, employed Assisting the Liverpool to weigh the Cheveaux de frize and destroying the platforms of the Rebel Fort at Billingsport, Boats rowing Guard.—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/1037.

---

**JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS**

[York] Tuesday, October 14, 1777

Resolved, That Mr. Folsom, Mr. Penn, and Mr. Laurens be added to the Marine Committee, in the room of the members from their respective states, heretofore appointed on the said committee.

Whereas, the British nation have received into their ports, and condemned in their courts of admiralty, as lawful prize, several vessels and their cargoes belonging to these states, which the masters and mariners, in breach of the trust and confidence reposed in them, have betrayed and delivered to the officers of the British crown:

Resolved, therefore, That any vessel or cargo, the property of any British subject, not an inhabitant of Bermuda or any of the Bahama islands, brought into any of the ports or harbours of any of these United States by the master or mariners, shall be adjudged lawful prize, and divided among the captors in the same proportion as if taken by any continental vessel of war.

*JCC*: 802.

---

**ACCOUNTS OF CAPTAIN JOHN ROGERS AGAINST THE MARYLAND NAVY SHIP DEFENCE**

[Extract]

**D** [Ship Defence] to John Rogers to Sundrys

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1777</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>To oiones [onions]</td>
<td>0.. 2.. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>To 1 bushel Turnopes</td>
<td>0.. 7.. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>To Greens</td>
<td>0.. 1..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>To oystors</td>
<td>0.. 8..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>To 1 Goss [goose] for Shipes youes [use]</td>
<td>0.. 7.. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>To 1¼ Bushels of Corn flour</td>
<td>0.. 7.. 6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
14 OCTOBER 1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>To milk</td>
<td>0.0.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>To greens</td>
<td>0.1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>To Sabtu Sailors Acc for Sundcrys</td>
<td>5.16.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 1 Bushel oysters</td>
<td>3.9.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To oions for Shipes youes</td>
<td>3.9.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Errors Excepted 14th October 1777.—

THE GAZETTE OF THE STATE OF SOUTH-CAROLINA, TUESDAY, OCTOBER 14, 1777


Such of the inhabitants of this state as have property on any part of the sea coast, or unguarded rivers, will do well to take good care of it; for it has been hinted to us, that the noted plunderer Osborne, of St. Augustine, has been let out of jail there, purposely to command the small Bermuda sloop, lately taken from Capt. Minor, which was to be armed for a plundering voyage, and cruise, in company with the Hinchinbrook (late our state Brig. Defence) Capt. Mowbray’s sloop (a large Northward built vessel) and the ship George, (lately from England) none of the four drawing more than 9 feet water. The hull of the George is described to us, appearing like a Frigate, with a figure standing off, having badges instead of galleries, with a remarkably taught mizen top mast, and narrow sails.

1. George Osborne.
2. Captured on 2 Apr. 1777 by H.M.S. Roebuck and H.M.S. Perseus, the South Carolina Navy brigantine Defence was escorted to New York, where she was taken into the Royal Navy as H.M. brig Hinchinbrook. See NDAR 8: 256-57, 974; 9: 26.
3. East Florida armed sloop Rebecca.

PROTEST OF CAPTAIN JOHN COLLINS, R.N.

Bermuda als Somer Islands

By His Excellency George James Bruere Esq.
Governor, Commander in Chief and Vice Admiral of these Islands—

To all to whom this Present Writing or Instrument of Protest shall come or may Concern Greeting—

Know ye that this fourteenth day of October in the Year of Our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and seventy Seven before me personally appeared John Collins Esq Commander of His Majesty’s Sloop of War the Nautilus, who Solemnly made Oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that on the fourth Instant October, at Night two Prisoners, whose Names are Henry Hutchings, of this Island, late Lieut of the Experiment Brig a Pirate from South Carolina, and William Dishrom Gunner of the Buckskin Schooner a Pirate from Virginia, escaped from on board His Majesty’s aforesaid Sloop the Nautilus, He this Deponant in Conformity to his Duty made immediate Application to his Excellency the Governor aforesaid, who Sent his request by an Officer of the Nautilus, whose name is William Cosway to the Honble Jon Burch Esq—
Chief Justice of these Islands, for a Warrant which might Authorize a General Search
for the said Prisoners in any, & all such places as might afford them Protection or En-
tertainment, causing the Chief Justice aforesaid to be Acquainted at the same time, that
the aforesaid Prisoners were taken in Arms against His Majesty, and had consequently
incurred the Penalty of High Treason, And this Deponent further saith that he was
prompted to make the abovementioned Application, from the Recollection of the Blame
which had been cast on Lieut Merrick of His Majesty's Ship the Galatea, who altho',
he was in pursuit on the twenty Second day of February last past, of a Vessel on Illicit
Trade from North Carolina and was fired at in His Majesty's Boat by the People on
board the said Vessel, & afterwards on his landing, set upon and beaten & insulted by
a Mob, was Nevertheless universally blamed by the Inhabitants of these Islands for
forcing Open the Door of a Store house, the Next Morning, which was supposed to
contain a part of the Cargo of the aforesaid Vessel, because he the said Merrick had
presumed to do so without the Sancion of the Civil Majestrate Authority.¹ And this
Deponent further saith that in order to avoid the most distant imputation of Shew-
ing any Slight or disrespect either to the Laws or the Civil Power, he this deponent
caused above Application to be made as before recited to His Excellency the Gover-
nor as well as to the Chief Justice aforementioned, but to this Deponents inexpress-
ible Astonishment, he was informed by the Officer who made the Personal Applica-
tion to the said Chief Justice, that altho' he the said Officer had declared to thesd.
Chief Justice, that he, as well as several Others, were ready to ascertain on Oath, the Fact of
taking the aforesaid Prisoners in Arms against their Sovereign, And notwithstanding
the Censure which had been Cast on Lieut Merrick for omitting to make a Similar
Application (which omission was not only exclaimed against by the Inhabitants of
these Islands amongst themselves, but was absolutely made a Charge and Complaint
Against the said Merrick to the Lord Viscount Howe) And notwithstanding the above
request & Interposition of the Governor, he the said Chief Justice then absolutely re-
fused, and still does refuse to Grant this Deponent the Warrant required of him as be-
fore recited, by which refusal this Deponent is prevented from recovering two Pris-
oners who have engaged in Actual Rebellion & his Majesty's Service of Course very
materially impeded and detrimented, Therefore this Deponent in order to ex-
amp himself, his Officers & Crew from all and every species of Accusation by any Per-
son whatever at any time hereafter, doth hereby Publicly and Solemnly Protest against
the Conduct of the said Jonathan Burch, which this Deponent conceives to be no less
injurious to Our Sovereign than incompatible with the Duty of an upright Majestrate
and a good Subject, And Persevering in thesaid Protest, thesaid Appearer hath here-
unto at his Hand the day and year first within written—

Jno. Collins

This Done and Protested before me the Governor and Vice Admiral aforesaid, In
Testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and Caused the Great Seal of these
Islands to be affixed the day and year aforesaid— George James Bruere

By His Excellency's
Command—

Jno. Randle


¹ For Gov. Bruere's comments on Lt. William A. Merrick's encounter with the Bermudians, see NDAR 8: 386-87.
14 OCTOBER 1777

HENRY TUCKER TO ST. GEORGE TUCKER

My Dear S' Geo.

This is intended if it shou'd get to your hands to tell you that we are all alive, but how long we shall be so God knows, for we are at the verge of famine, our ports have been stop'd up for more than 6 Months & not the least supplies arrived till a day past a small vessel with abt. 1000 bus' of corn got into a little inlet on the Southside and landed it the tender being come to Town the day before this is a temporary relief only for unless much greater quantities soon arrives the people will be in the utmost want as there never was so little expected from the Ground owing to a great drought the last Summer.—had there not been great supplies bro' in last Winter we must have perished. The Gov' has been apply'd to by the people, Council & Assembly to agree to some method to procure provisions but to no purpose I us'd to think his obstinancy was owing to his Ignorance, but I now begin to think the badness of his heart has a share in the weakness of his head.—The Country sent an Address to the King by M' Taylor but that Gent. after several applications was not permitted to a sight of Lord G. Germain nor cou'd obtain an Ans' to the Address, he was told that an Official Letter that went in his Vessel was read by the Secry Robinson who exclaim'd "What are those Wretches in Rebellion too." from which we conjecture that some false representations occasion'd M' Taylors not having an Audience of the Minister. he wrote L'd G. a very spirited Letter on the Occasion which was never answer'd. It is said Collins is to leave the Island in a few days for want of Bread, as his Men grow uneasy; I believe the true Motive is he finds his harvest over however I wish we were well rid of him, for I'm sure a worse cant come. . . . I remain My Dr S' Geo. Your ever Aff Father

Henry Tucker
Bermuda 14th Oct. 1777.

L., ViW, Tucker-Coleman Papers. Three pages of this letter concerning family matters are not printed.

1. On 10 Oct. the Council and Assembly of Bermuda petitioned Governor Bruere to grant licenses that would permit vessels to search for supplies at any port. The legislature also requested that Royal Navy ships be prohibited from obstructing trade and that naval officers refrain from interfering with the sale of provisions. In response Bruere prorogued the assembly until 10 Nov. Ancient Journals of the House of Assembly of Bermuda, 1691-1785 (Bermuda: G. V. Lee, 1890-1906), 2: 1731-35.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

1777 Oct

Tuesday 14

Donna Maria S' 6. Leagues

At 6 (AM) the Island Gaunauves ESE. 3 Leagues. At 9 three Sail in Sight

[at Noon] Cape Nichola Mole NBE ½ E 4. Leagues

Calm for the first part, Fresh Breezes for the Remainder  At 7 (PM) saw a Sail to the N' th, Gave chase  At 9 Bro' too the Chase proved a Brigg from Charles Town to Cape Nichola Loaded with Rice & Indico. took possession of the Prize, sent a Petty Officer with People to take her to Jamaica.

D. UklPR, Adm. 51/398.

October 15

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston 15 Octo' 1777

Order'd That M' Crossley deliver M' White thirty seven pounds Twine for Brig Tyrannicide. Col' Glover reported he had engaged the Hands for the Brig Penet at thirty Dollars per Month & to allow them two Months pay in France thereon. Voted That he forward the Men to Boston to get the Vessel ready for the Sea—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 55-56.

1. John Crossley.
2. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Tyrannicide, Captain Jonathan Haraden.
3. Massachusetts State trading brigantine.

MAJOR GENERAL JOSEPH SPENCER TO CAPTAIN ABRAHAM WHIPPLE

Sir

Head Quarters Tiverton 15th. Oct 1777.

Your favor of the 12 instant has come to hand and in Answer inform You that the time Set to attack Rhode Island is Thursday night about 12 or 1 oClock if the wind and weather is Favorab1e.

I am [&c.]

Jo' Spencer


1. The night of 16 Oct.

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CHATHAM, CAPTAIN TOBY CAULFIELD

October 1777

Wednesday 15th.

Brentons point SSW, the [Rhode Island] Light house SWbW and Rose Island NW. Dis' near a quarter of a Mile. AM came in Here the Lady Parker & Pigot Tenders with a Prize Schooner called the Leopard Loaded with Flower from Vergenia bound to Boston. Do' came out from Newport and Anchord Here all the Transports. in the Night sent a boat to row guard, Fresh Breezes and clear. at 8 PM sent a boat to row guard.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1656.

1. Schooner Leopard, Thomas Hunt, master, owned by Isaac Smith of Boston, from Virginia to Boston, with flour, taken on 14 Oct. of Martha's Vineyard, sent to Newport as a prize of Chatham. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 489. According to her prize papers, Leopard was a schooner of 50 tons burthen, manned by 5 seamen, and had cleared the Upper District of the James River on 13 Sept. bound for Boston with 140 barrels of flour. UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/388/6.
15 OCTOBER 1777

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]

[Rhode Island] 15th Oct.—Fine weather. Wind S.W.

... Great numbers of people seen all day about Howland's ferry, and many Sloops and small craft are continually coming there from the adjacent rivers. A Schooner which lay for some days a little above the ferry, is now in Quaket gut, and they appear to be loading her with something in Casks. Many Carts covered with Red painted Cloth, like the Hessian Ammunition Carts, have been seen about Howland's ferry lately.

The Rebels have four or five pieces of Cannon mounted in their Fort above the ferry.

It appears by the answers to the letters sent to Bristol, that the flag of truce Sloop which was lately sent up to Providence is detained there and the officer and men made prisoners, in consequence of the Officer's having been detected in taking a sketch of the River, with the Soundings, &c. &c. The Rebels are in possession of the Sketch. It is probable this affair will make some noise, and occasion a good deal of trouble. The imprudent conduct of a young Officer is frequently productive of great difficulties to those who Command.

The uncommon movements among the Rebels, and the numbers of people who have been seen of late about Howland's ferry, strongly indicate some enterprise, and make it prudent for us to be on our guard.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 191.

1. Rhode Island Navy schooner galley Spitfire in the gut to Nannaquaket Pond.
2. Preparations for the expedition to retake Rhode Island.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a meeting of the Council of Safety at Hartford the 15th of October, 1777.

Voted, That Capt. Robert Niles be and he is hereby directed to borrow of Majr Joshua Huntington a suitable stick for a mast for the sloop Dolphin, and that another such stick be provided and delivered to said Huntington for the same.

Order delivered to Capt. Niles.

Resolved, That his Excellency the Governor be desired to give a letter of credit to the amount of five thousand pounds sterling to purchase articles for the use of this State, agreeable to such instructions as shall be given said Niles for that purpose.

Voted, That the Committee of Pay-Table draw on the Treasurer of this State, in favour of Roger Sherman, Esq', for the sum of seven hundred and fifty dollars he let Capt. Robert Niles have at Philadelphia to purchase flour for this State, for which said Niles drew his order on the Governor, dated April 5th, 1777.

Said order on the Comt drawn and delivered to Esq. Sherman. ...

Voted, That Benjamin Huntington, Esq', be and he is directed to fit the Schooner Spy, belonging to this State, for the sea.

Voted, That Zebediah Smith of Norwich be and he is hereby appointed Lieutenant and Commander of the Schooner Spy, belonging to this State, and that he in-
list a suitable number of seamen and marines for cruising in the Sound, and take the command of said schooner and proceed on a cruise until some person shall be appointed captain of the same.


JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Octr. 1777: Polloppers Isl. N.W. Butter hill south 1 Mile

Wednesday 15: at 9 A.M. Weigh'd ⚫ Signal in Comp'y as before ⚫ at ½ past Pass'd the Chivoux de frize brought too to Wait for the Transports at 11 Made sail [Noon] at Pokeysey Lands NNE 3 or 4 Miles in Comp'y the Fleet

Pokeysey Land: NNE 3 or 4 Miles

Mod: Breezes and fair Weather these 24 Hours [PM] in Comp'y the Fleet at 4 P.M. burnt 3 Reble sloops at 8 P.M. Anchor'd ⚫ Signal in 16 Fm. Water Esopas Meadew North 2 Miles

D, UkeLPR, Adm. 51/4159.

1. Pollepel Island.
2. H.M. brig Diligent, H.M. galleys Crane and Spitfire and 13 transports.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Octr: 1777: off Pulaples Island 1

Wednesday 15: at 5 AM Weigh'd. & Dropt Down with the Ebb ½ Past 6 Do. Join'd the Transports Flatt Boats &c & Came too with small Bower in 15 Fm. off Fort Constitution. [at] 8 Do. Weigh'd & made sail in C° Gallys Transports Flatt Boats &c & at 10 all pass'd safe thro' the Chevaux de Freize at Noon Pass'd Pokeyse.

Working Up the River

Moderate & Fair [PM] was Fired at by a number of armed Rebels from the Bushes as we pass'd. Fired several 3 Pm. Shotted at them at 7 PM Came too Small Bower in 8 Fm. off Little Eusopus Creek

D, UkeLPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. Pollepel Island.
2. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire with 13 transports.

GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON TO THE NEW YORK COUNCIL OF SAFETY

Head quarters near New Windsor
15th Oct 1777 9 o'clock A.M.

Dr' Sir

I am this Moment informed by a light Horseman from my Guard at New Windsor that twenty Sail of the Enemys Shipping, (two of them large Vessels) 1 are in the
River below Butter Hill—There was a heavy fogg on the River in the morning when they were discovered, so that the Officer of the Guard cou'd not be particular as to the size of the Vessels, he thinks highly probable that more may be near at hand and might be seen were it not for the fogg.—Had it not been for this Movement of the Enemy, I intended this day or tomorrow to have drawn my few Troops from this Place towards the Rear of Fort Montgomerie but I must now desist and watch their motions; and should they land and march against me with any considerable force I shall be constrained with my present numbers to retreat before them, annoying them only if favourable Opportunities shall offer I was in Hopes ere now to have received the Reinforcements from the Northward which you mentioned; not a man of which are yet arrived. I wish Col¹ Pawling² with his Regiment was with me. Since writing the above the Enemies Fleet consisting of 30 Sail³ have passed New Burg with crouded Sail and fair wind are moving quick up the River; the front of them are already at the Dance Caamer.⁴—There are eight large square rigged Vessels⁵ among them and all appear to have Troops on Board. My Troops are parading to march for Kingston our Rout will be through Shawangunck to prevent Delay in Crossing the Paltz River.—I leave Col⁶ Woodhulls McClaughry’s⁶ and part of Haasbrouck’s⁷ Regiments as a guard along the River.—Halthorn⁸ is gone to the southward to guard a quantity of Arms towards head quarters when he returns he is to join this Guard—I have neither time to copy or read this scroll: The substance must be communicated to Gen¹ Gates. Let the Militia be drawn out ready to oppose the Enemy. I will be with you, if nothing happens, before Day; tho' my Troops cannot I am [&c.]

Geo. Clinton

(Copy)


1. Frigate Mercury below Pollepel Island at the chevaux de frise and the frigate Tartar off Fort Clinton (Vaughan).
3. The advanced squadron under Capt. Sir James Wallace, including H.M. brig Diligent and H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire, with 13 transports and a number of flat boats.
4. Danskammer Point.
5. The transports.

PIERRE VAN CORTLANDT, PRESIDENT OF THE NEW YORK COUNCIL OF SAFETY, TO GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

Sir, Kingston Oct’r 15th 5 O’Clock P.M.

The enclosed is just come to hand by Express—we tho’t it necessary to open it as it might contain matters which at this critical Juncture we conceived we ought to know without Delay.

We just this moment have received Information from the Landing that about thirty Sail of the Enemy’s Vessels¹ appear’d opposite to Esopus Island & standing up the River. Some Works have been thrown up below² according to your Excellency requisition. the alarm Guns were just now fired. We have not any particulars on this
Occasion more than already mentioned. We shall forward any further Information to you as it may from time to time occur without the Loss of a moment. In the mean time give us leave Sir to assure you that we will contribute all in our Power to enable the militia Officers who command here to make the best possible Defence at this Post during your Excellency’s absence. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Pierre Van Cortlandt Pres’dt.


1. The advanced squadron including H.M. brig Diligent, H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire, 13 transports and a number of flat boats.

2. The works, erected near Kingston Landing at the mouth of Rondout Creek, were commanded by Commodore Jacobus Wynkoop. They were supported by the Continental Army galleon Lady Washington, Abraham Lewis, commander.

COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

(Copy)

Preston off Peek’s Kiln Creek.

15th October 1777.

My Lord,

Since I had the Honour to write to you by the Apollo not any thing material has happened here; but Sir Henry Clinton having occasion to write to the Commander in Chief, I take the same Opportunity to acquaint Your Lordship, that the Number of Men which would be necessary for the Defence of the more extensive Garrison of Fort Montgomery has induced Sir Henry to destroy it, and to add some Works to that of Fort Clinton which command the first, effectually removes all Apprehension from thence, and reduces the Force necessary to maintain it to about 800 Men: This has enabled Him to send a Detachment of about 1600 Men up the North River under General Vaughan; Sir James Wallace who has already explored the River as high as Pakepsy, directs the Naval Part consisting of the Gallies and small Vessels 1 as before; and Captain Stanhope 2 under Him, commands the Detachment of flat Boats appointed for the occasion. They sailed Yesterday and are now above the Chevaux de frize off Pollepus Island, 3 where I have placed the Mercury to secure that Passage against their Return, and the Cerberus being reported to me as only fit for River Service, takes Her Station off Stoney Point, to scour that Neck, and to give her Assistance at the same time the Camp at Verplanks; The Tartar flanks the Approaches to Fort Clinton, and the Preston lies between the two, within Signals of either.

The principal Object of the Move up the River is to facilitate the Motions (whatever they may be) of the Northern Army, and by the Alarm which it will occasion to cause a Diversion in their Favour.

The Unicorn was to sail to-day with a Convoy of Victuallers for Rhode Island—The Galatea’s Rudder was dropping off and has been obliged to be unhinged and the Brune’s Standing as well as Running-Rigging mostly condemned by Survey. I have the Honour to be [&c.]

W. Hotham.


1. The advanced squadron consisting of H.M. brig Diligent and H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.

2. Comdr. John Stanhope, R.N.

3. Pollepel Island.

LIEUTENANT COLONEL ALEXANDER HAMILTON TO COLONEL CHRISTOPHER GREENE

Sir

Head Quarters [Towamencin, Pa.] Octo\textsuperscript{e} 15\textsuperscript{th} 1777.

11 OClock PM.

His Excellency\textsuperscript{1} is persuaded by intelligence from different Quarters that the Enemy are determin’d to endeavour, by a speedy & vigorous effort to carry Fort Mifflin, and for this purpose are preparing a considerable force.—their attempt will probably be sudden & violent as they are hardly in a situation to delay a matter so essential to them as that of removing the river obstructions.—It is of infinite importance to disappoint their intentions in this instance, as their keeping or evacuating Philadelphia materially depends upon their having the communication with their shipping immediately opened, & it is not unlikely they may despair of effecting it, if they should fail in the push which is imagin’d they are now about to make.—

Col\textsuperscript{b} Smiths present force is not as great as could be wish’d, & requires to be augmented to put him in a condition to make an effectual opposition.—The Gen’l would therefore have you to detach immediately as large a part of your force as you possibly can in aid of his garrison, He cannot well determine what proportion, this must be regulated by circumstances & appearances, but his present idea is that the principal part should go to his assistance: To enable you the better to spare a respectable reinforcement, He has directed Gen\textsuperscript{1} Newcomb to send his Brigade of Militia to Red Bank or as many of them as he can prevail upon to go. Col\textsuperscript{b} Angell will also March to morrow morning to join you with his regt\textsuperscript{2}—The Garrisons & Fleet may be inform’d of these succours by way of keeping up their spirits. It will not be advisable to trust to the houses in the Neighbourhood of your Post, as these in case of an investiture will fail you, which makes it prudent to have a sufficient Number of huts before hand prepar’d within the Fort. He hopes & doubts not you will keep fully in mind the prodigious importance of not suffering the Enemy to get entire possession of the Delaware & will spare no pains nor activity to frustrate their efforts for that purpose. He begs you to be watchfull on ev’ry Quarter & industrious in stopping ev’ry avenue by which you are assailable. cautious not to pay too much attention to any one part of your works, & neglect the others, but take ev’ry precaution to strengthen the whole, for otherwise the greatest danger may be where you least expect it—I am &c.

A H ADC

Df, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Addressed at foot of page: “To/Col\textsuperscript{b} Greene.” Docketed: “Octo\textsuperscript{15\textsuperscript{th}} 1777/to/Col\textsuperscript{b} Green at/Red Bank.”


2. The 2d Rhode Island Regiment.
Colonel Christopher Greene
Last night I received the inclosed Letter.¹—The Commodore ² plac'd the Galleys in proper places to prevent a Storm, and the night being very Foggy no attempt was made. The night before last they throw'd up a Battery before the Hospital ³ on Province Island. This morning at nine OClock the Fog clear'd away, and they began firing from the Battery at the mouth of Schuylkill, ⁴ the one before the Hospital and from the one opposite Fort Mifflin.⁵ They have as yet fir'd but few shot, but we suppose they will continue and increase their fire. Every thing will be done to defend the Fort that is possible. Colonel Smith was on board just now, and he not having time desir'd me to send off this information to your Excellency. I am [&c.]

Wm Bradford

¹. Joseph Ellis and Robert Harris to William Bradford, 14 Oct. 1777, ibid. This letter relayed intelligence that five hundred British soldiers were on their way from Germantown, Pa., to reinforce enemy troops on Province Island. According to Ellis and Harris it was the enemy's intention to take Fort Mifflin by storm.

². John Hazelwood.

³. This hospital was also called the Pest House.

⁴. Webb's Ferry.

⁵. The middle battery, Carpenters Island.

JOURNAL OF MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÉDRÉ DE FLEURY

[Extract]

[Fort Mifflin, October] 15

...Night pretty quiet except a slight Alarm caused by some Boats of the Enemys Fleet, which had reachd the point of Log [Hog] Island, and retired after firing upon the boats of our Galleys—a great Noise of Oars heard behind the Island, the cause of it unknown

Copy, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Eight lines of this entry are not printed here. They describe the bombardment of Fort Mifflin by the British batteries on Carpenters and Province Islands. This entry is part of a multi-date entry from Fleury's journal covering the period 15–18 Oct. 1777. Docketed: “Substance of Capt/Fleurys Letter & Journal/from Fort Mifflin/17th Octr 77.”

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO MAJOR BENJAMIN EYRE

D Sir off Fort Island Octob: 15th: 1777

I rece'd yours ¹ & note the Contents, we are In want of nothing but Bread & Amition & we are Not yet out have now only 100 Rounds Expect som from you & I hope you will Continue to Bring it on, as we shall want a greate Quantety for we are Dayly in Action Either with the Batterys on Shore or their Ships, their Shiping Is at Billingsport but Can not geet Through Nor do I think they Ever will, we last Sundays night with the Galleys Drove them From that post, & Can drive them before Us any time we please but it takes a greate deel of amition, we ware 4 Hours in the Last Action with them & for God Sake give us amition & all is Safe, they opened their Batters ² from the Shore
on us this Day & are Still playing on us but have not don any Damage as yet nor do I think they Can.—we are all thats left of us in High Spirits & you may Depend Nothing Shall be wanting In my Power to Defend this pass, having not to add am [&c.]

John Hazelwood

Excuse Haste

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. This letter was enclosed in Eyre to Washington, 16 Oct. 1777, below. Addressed: "To/Benj[e] Eyres Esq'/In/Trentown."

1. Letter not found.
2. Batteries at Webb's Ferry and on Carpenters and Province Islands.

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir, Of Fort Island October 15. 1777

I received your Excellencys just now.1—The Enemy have now opened three Batteries on us One from the Mouth of Schuylkill, One just before the Hospital2 and another opposite Fort Mifflin.3 That opposite the Fort has thrown several shells but has done no damage as yet. I have apply'd to Colonel Green who is willing to grant me some Men, but must return them as soon as any attack is done. The different attacks that has been made on the Enemies Shipping and their Batteries has reduc'd the Amunition very much. The Navy Board sent off Mr. Manuel Eyres sometime ago for some but have not yet received it. The Day before Yesterday Mr. James Wharton went off from Fort Mifflin to hurry down some more, and Yesterday Mr. Albertson was despatch'd after them to quicken their motions. The Enimies Ships still lay near Billingsport and I believe will not be able to get thro the Chevaux de Frize. We are now sending down two pieces of Artillery by Land to Billingsport to try to annoy their Ships from that place, I am [&c.]

John Hazelwood


1. 14 Oct. 1777, above.
2. This hospital was also called the Pest House.
3. The middle battery, Carpenters Island.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[October 15th.---The fog did not clear up so that we could distinguish anything plainly till about 8 or 9 o'clock in the morning, when I fired the first howitzer into the fort. The other battery began directly after me, and we kept up the ball for some time without their returning a shot. At length they began and fired very briskly at us, but did no damage. This morning another battery of ours, of two iron 18 pounders, opened upon the rebel shipping and fort; unfortunately one of these guns burst and badly wounded two or three men. This battery was begun and finished in the night; its situation is on the point of Province Island near the Schuylkill, and it is called the Pest-house battery. Immediately after our fire commenced, the whole rebel fleet moved out of reach in great hurry and confusion, receiving some damage from our shells. Their Commodore1 and large ships went near Gloucester Point, and their
floating batteries, galleys, fire ships, and rafts went under the Jersey shore at Red Bank, where they are collecting forces and raising works.\textsuperscript{2} I was relieved this evening by Captain Standish from one of the most horrid commands that ever man was upon, the whole place under water, and the battery itself knee deep, almost torn to pieces by the rebel shot, and made so badly at first that several shot have gone through, and we have no safety in it but by lying down on the platform.

2. Fort Mercer.

\textbf{JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS}

[York] Wednesday, October 15, 1777

\textit{Ordered}, That the Committee of Commerce take effectual measures to make as public as possible the resolution passed yesterday,\textsuperscript{1} for making lawful prize British vessels or cargoes brought into any of the ports of the United States by the master or mariners.

\textit{JCC} 9: 804.

\textbf{JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS}

October 1777

\textit{ditto} [Chester W $\frac{1}{2}$ S 3 or 4 Miles—-]

Wednesday 15

at 9 AM Heard the Report of Several Guns from Our Battery on the Pennsylvania Shore,\textsuperscript{1} and saw the Rebel Fleet get under way and Anchor off the Read Bank on the Jersey Shore, Exercised Great Guns.

at Noon Chester Town W $\frac{1}{2}$ S 3 or 4 Miles Rowd Guard &c—

Chester Town W $\frac{1}{2}$ S 3 or 4 Miles

The first & Middle Part light Breezes and Thick Foggy Weather.

Latter Part fresh Breezes and Hazy Weather, Receiv’d on Board from the Roebuck 93 lb. fresh Beef from 6 to 12 a Canonading Supposed to be our Troops on Pennsylvania shore & the Rebels on Mud Island Fort

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157.
1. Batteries on Carpenters and Province Islands.

\textbf{PURDIE'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 31, 1777}

\textbf{ALEXANDRIA, October 15, 1777.}

\textbf{We want SHIP SMITHS, NAILORS, SHIP CARPENTERS, ROPE MAKERS, and SAIL MAKERS.} To such tradesmen very great encouragement will be given by \textbf{JENIFER & HOOE.}\textsuperscript{1}

October 16

BRIGADIER GENERAL HENRY WATSON POWELL TO BRIGADIER GENERAL ALLAN MACLEAN

Copy of a letter from Brigadier General Powel dated Mount Independence October 16th 1777

Dear Sir

I have not heard from General Burgoyne since I wrote to you on the 10th. Instant but from the different accounts we have received, which seem to be well authenticated I am afraid there is too much reason to fear and believe he has been obliged to capitulate at Saratoga last monday. Major Grey 1 has given you the particulars, therefore I shall not repeat such disagreeable tidings.

This place, tho every step has been taken to make it as strong as circumstances would permit, must I fear submit to cannon and numbers, if I do not receive the Generals orders very soon do [to] destroy and abandon it, but this I need not mention to you, who know the situation of it so well.

I think all the Batteaux you can spare out to be sent up as soon as possible, that we may be prepared for the worst event, and those upon Lake George should likewise be destroyed. If this place is to be defended very strong reinforcements will be necessary as well as provisions. Yours in haste

(Signed) H Watson Powel

GC


1. Major James Gray.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston 16 Octr 77

Order'd That Col 1 Crafts 1 deliver twenty rounds six pound Cartridges for 14 Guns, & twenty rounds for Four, three pounders also order fifty small Arms clean'd for Brig Hazard—2 . . .

Order'd That Dea Foster 3 receive all the Powder landed out of Brig Massachusetts—4

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 57.

2. Massachusetts Navy brig Hazard.
3. Deacon Thomas Foster.
4. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Massachusetts.

MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir

[Boston] Council Chamber October: 16—1777.

As John Manly Esq' late Commander of the Ship Hancock is now a Prisoner of War at New York and we have been Informed that Cap't Judd 1 Late Commander of the Ship Antelope now at Jamaica was taken in the Jamaica Packet 2 by Cap't Harding 3 Commander of A Vessell of War belonging to your State, & has been since conveyed
as a Prisoner of War into your Government. We have therefore to request that your Excellency would Consent that Capt' Judd should be given in Exchange for Capt' Manly. We doubt not as Capt' Manly has discovered great Zeal Activity Courage & Conduct in the Cause of America and his speedy release may be of public Benefit that you will Comply with this Request, and we further desire, that your Excellency would be so kind as to appoint some Suitable Person to Negotiate this Exchange; we should be glad to hear from you upon this Subject as soon as conveniently may be—


1. Capt. William Judd, R.N.
2. Packet Weymouth, Paul Flyn, commander.
3. Capt. Seth Harding, commanding the Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell.

THE BOSTON-GAZETTE, AND COUNTRY JOURNAL, MONDAY, OCTOBER 20, 1777

Boston, October 16.

Last week arrived in a safe port a prize ship laden with provisions, bound from Ireland to New-York, taken by the ship Mars.¹

Also a retaken brigantine, bound to Halifax, by the Hawk privateer, Capt. Parker.²

... Same Day [last Friday] arrived safe in Port, a Prize Schooner, laden with Fish and Oyl, taken by the Bunker-Hill.³

We have Intelligence, That a Schooner mounting 12 Carriage Guns, with 40 Men, lately sail'd from Halifax, to cruze on this Coast. She is about 70 Tons Burthen, Marblehead built, white Bottom, with a Lug Foresail, and two standing Topsails. Ten of her Crew belonged to Commodore Manly, and about as many more are young Lads.

1. Ship Ferryboat, William Channel, master, taken by the Massachusetts privateer ship Mars, Thomas Truxtun, commander.
2. Brigantine Friendship, Henry Appleton, master, taken by the Massachusetts privateer brigantine Hawke, Thomas Parker, commander.
3. Schooner Hope, James Godfrey, master, captured by the Massachusetts privateer schooner Bunker Hill, Moses Lewis, commander.

REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir Chatham Rhode Island the 16th Oct° 1777

I am favour'd with your Letter of the 14th ins¹ and must acknowledge that you have reason for a temporary detention of the Flag of Truce¹ The indiscretion of the Officer cannot be justified, but I dare say from the Candour you have shewn on all occasions of intercourse between us, that you will attribute the impropriety of his behaviour to the curiosity and inattention natural to youth.—You are very sensible that I have every information that I can wish relative to the Navigation &c. of Providence River, and were not that the case, I flatter myself you would not think me capable of gaining knowledge by unjustifiable and unfair means.—

Major Barry² who has the charge of the Flag of Truce will explain my Sentiments fully, and therefore I shall only add, that I now ask the immediate return of Lieu-
tenant Nugent and the People with him, as a favor, which I shall be glad to return when any opportunity offers—I am [&c.]

P: Parker


1. The cartel sloop was detained, ostensibly because a Royal Navy officer on board, Lt. Charles E. Nugent, had been caught making drafts of the river. See Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Governor Nicholas Cooke, 13 Oct., above.


THOMAS SHAW TO JOSHUA LORING

Sir

New London Octo 16 1777

By the directions I have received from His Excellency Governor Trumbull for the Exchange of Prisoners, I now Inclose you a List of Forty Five British Prisoners lately Captured & brought into this State. In return for them you’ll please to send to this Port an equal number of American Seamen Prisoners with you of the Same Rank, near as may be in Exchange. Should take it as a favour and shall expect that you give me in return Connecticut men. The bearer hereof Nicholas Fosdick who is impower’d and Instructed to negotiate an Exchange of these Prisoners, will present you with a List of Names which he is desirous to get in return. As there is but Fourteen of the above Prisoners that was taken in the Merchant Service and as I have requested that I might have Men that belonged to the State of Connecticut, (taking it for granted that we have not so many men taken in arms) that you will make up the difference in Merchant Men, and acknowledge it, that we may hereafter exchange British Merchant-Men for Americans that are taken in Commission Vessels.

For fear this Flag should be stopped by some of His Brittanac Majestys Cruisers on the Sound from proceeding to New York (as has been the case) I have inclosed a Copy of the List of Men which we would have in return & the remainder in any Connecticut Men as mentioned above. I shall rely upon your endeavours to get these Men, as some of them have been Prisoners a long Time.

One Alex⁴ Clark Serg in Cap¹ Miles C⁶ third Battalion was last July sent to N York, to be exchanged for Tho¹ Updike Fosdick Ensign in Cap¹ Hales C⁶ now prisoner at New Lotts on Long Island, which if not effected, should be glad might be accomplished & he sent up in this Flag.

By the permission of His Excellency Jonathan Trumbull Esq’ Governor of the State of Connecticut, I would propose an Exchange of Cap¹ Judd² of yᵉ Antelope & Cap¹ Flyn⁵ of the Weymouth-Packet, lately Captured and brought into this State, for Cap¹ Manly⁴ of yᵉ Hancock & Cap¹ Thomas Pickering of the brig Defiance⁵ Prisoners, with you, which if you agree to on your part, will be comply’d with on ours. You’ll please to let me know. I am [&c.]

Thos Shaw Commiss⁴ for the Exchange of Prisoners.


1. The cartel sloop Delight was forced on shore at Crane Neck, Long Island, on 16 Oct. and was seized by the prisoners. See Captain’s Journal of H.M. sloop Falcon, 16 Oct., above, and Connecticut Gazette, 24 Oct., below.

2. Capt. William Judd, R.N.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP FALCON, COMMANDER HARRY HARMOOD

October 1777

Thursday 16th

The sandy Pt off Gardners Island E & Oyster pond P: NbW, about 1 Mile & ¼ from the shore.

at 6 AM weighed and came to sail to the Westward.

Horton's P: SWbS 5 Miles.

Fresh breezes and Cloudy W: at 2 PM discovered a Schooner & Sloop to the W:ward, gave chace at ½ past 3 left off chace, as I found they must inevitable get into New Haven, at Midnight came too with B: B: in 13 fath: veered to ½ a Cable, found riding here His Maj: Sloop Scorpion—

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/336.

GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON TO MAJOR GENERAL HORATIO GATES

Kingston 16th Oct'r 1777 one o’Clock.

Sir,

I am to inform you that the Enemy’s Fleet consisting of upwards of thirty Sail 1 anchored last night about six miles below the Landing Place of this Town, which they now lie directly opposite to and appear to be making dispositions for Landing. I have so few men with me that I cannot say I have the best Prospect of [making] so good a Defence as might be wished. A Reinforcement is on the way to me which I left last night and which I believe will not come up in Season and at any Rate must be exceedingly fatigued. I am just informed that the Enemy are coming to the Land. I think it necessary to give you this Information that you may take such Steps as may to you appear necessary to render their Acquisition of this town of as little Importance as possible. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

P.S. I most sincerely congratulate you on your Success to the northward.

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 444–45, no. 859. Addressed in the original: “To Major Gen¹ Gates.” Docked in the original: “D’ Letters of the 16th Oct 1777/to Gen² Gates & the Commanding/Officer at Albany.” The word in brackets is from the charred original, N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 9, doc. 859. The cover letter to the commanding officer at Albany ordered him to forward this letter and to take precautions with his sick, wounded and prisoners, as the British might push on to Albany.

1. The advanced squadron, H.M. brig Diligent, H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire, with 13 transports and a number of flat boats.

JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Oct'r 1777

Thursday 16th

Esopas Meaddow North 2 Miles

at 9 A.M. Weigh’d ¾ signal in Company the Fleet at ½ past 10 A.M. the Rebles begun to Cannonade us from their Battery at the Mouth of Esopas Creek 1 fired 9 twenty four lb's round Shot at the Battery and Reble Galley 2 that were playing on us at 11
Pass'd the Enemies Battery brought too for the Transports at Noon the Enemies Batteries at the Entrance of Esopas Creek W.b S. 1 Mile Fir'd 24: four pounders with Round and Grape to Scouer the Woods

Esopas Creek W.b S. 1 Mile
First Light Breezes and fair Middle and latter Calm at 1 P.M. stood close in shore at ½ past 1 P.M. Anchor'd with the small Bower in 5 Fm. Water Contins Isl'd. south off Shore 50 Yards in Comp's the Diligent Brig & Spitfire Galley at 2 the signal was made for Land* D° fired 13 twenty four lb's with Round and Canister and 28 four lb's with Round and Grape at 3 PM the Troops were all Landed and met with Very little Opposition at ½ past 3 Weigh'd and Row'd down to the Mouth of Esopas Creek Anch'd with the small Bower in 2 Fm. Water Contins Isl'd. N ½ a Mile at 4 the Commodore made the signal for all Boats man'd and Arm'd to go on shore to Destroy the Reble stores and Magazine at 6 the Boats Ret'd hav* Complet ed what they were sent for with the Lieut. and Master and 3 Men Very badly Wounded at 11 P.M. the Troops all Embark'd hav* burnt the Town of Kingston and several Magazines of Provis*.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4159.
1. Rondout Creek.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT; LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oct° 1777 Working Up the River Thursday 16 at 8 AM weighd Gallys Transports, Flatt Boats &c in Co. at Noon Turning Up the River D° [Working Up the River]
D° W° [Moderate & Fair] 1 PM Came too off Eusopus Creek to Cover the Land* of the Troops was Fired at from a small Fort and a Rebell Gally* at 3 D° weighd & Stood on to the mouth of the Creek in 4 f. anch'd and sent a Boat a head at 5 D° Sent several Boats Armed to Burn the Town in Doing which our Gunner and two Men were by Accident Blown Up and severely Burn'd* they Lost their Musquets at 10 Do the troops Embarqued

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4163.
1. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire with 13 transports and a number of flat boats.
2. Continental Army galley Lady Washington in Rondout Creek (Esopus Creek).
“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM ESOPUS, DATED OCTOBER 16."

“On Monday evening we sailed from Fort Montgomery, having first entirely demolished it, and blown up the Magazine; we got up that Night near Pollepel’s Island, where we came to an Anchor below the Chevaux de Frize; next Morning, Wind S. W. we weighed, and got through the Chevaux de Frize, and proceeded up the River. The Towns of New-Windsor and Newburgh appeared totally deserted by the Inhabitants; four Sloops set Sail from Fishkills, but were soon overhauled and taken by one of the Gun-boats, when opposite Poughkeepsie; the Rebels kept up a continual Fire from the Shore, without doing any Damage; which was answered by the Shipping. We anchored that Night five Miles from Esopus, and Yesterday Morning a severe Cannonade began between the Shipping in Front, and a Row Galley, and two Batteries the Rebels had erected on Shore. In the Afternoon the Troops landed, and took and set fire to the Batteries and Town of Esopus, with the Loss of only two Men wounded. Many Vessels were burnt in the River and Esopus Creek besides some Stores, a Mill, &c.”


1. 13 Oct.
4. Rondout Creek.

MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Fish Kill Oct 16th 1777

Dear Gen

I have been hon’d with the receipt of your two favours of y’d 8th and imagine before this you have rec’d mine of the Same date containing the disagreeable intelligence of the loss of fort montgomery after a most Spirited defence & of our evacuating Peeks Kill in Consequence thereof—I congratulate you on the bravery of your Troops in attacking & putting to flight the british army, & regret the unfavourable Circumstance that prevented its terminating in a Compleat Victory

last monday Gen Parsons with about Two thousand Troops marched down & took possession of Peeks Kill & the passes in the high lands he has taken a number of Cattle horses & Sheep which were Collected by the Enemy—The Enimy have burnt the buildings & barracks at the Village & Several dwelling houses & other buildings at Peeks Kill—they have demolished Fort montgomery & Constitution—& are repairing Fort Clinton—yesterday about forty Sail passed up the river Crouded with Troops—and are now at anchor above Poughkipsie the wind not favouring—we were on our march after them when I met the agreable intelligence of the Surrendry of Gen Burgoin & his army as prisoners of war, a Copy of which is enclosed; & thereupon I do most Sincerely Congratulate your excellency—I have halted my Troops & am now Considering what ought to be my next movement—have Sent to Gov’t Clinton for his Opinion on the Subject—& ordered Gen Parsons to Spare no pains to find the Situation & Strength of y’d garrison at Kings bridge in order to direct my future Operations most advantagiously I have about Six thousand Troops who are Chiefly militia I understand that Gen Campbell was Killed at Fort montgomery & Several Field officers & others of inferior rank The Enemy’s loss by the last ac-
counts I have been able to get is very Considerable not less than a thousand killed & wounded—The Two Continental Frigates & the row Galley which lay above Fort montgomery were burnt to prevent there falling into the hands of the Enemy for which I am very Sorrey as one I belv. might have been saved—

I have the unhappiness to Inform you that M‘s Putnam after a long & tedious illness departed this life last Tuesday night—with the highest esteem & respect I am [&c.]

Israel Putnam


Docketed: “Genl Putnam’s Letter/Octob; 16th/Ans‘ 19; 1777.”

2. The Continental Village, northeast of Peekskill Creek.
3. The advanced squadron under Capt. Sir James Wallace, including H.M. brig Diligent, H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence and Spitfire with 13 transports and a number of flat boats.

MAJOR BENJAMIN EYRE TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

Six in th Evening

Bordentown October th 16: 1777

Agreeable to your orders I have Collected the Shallops & flats in Bordentown Creeck; their was not wauter Sufficient for them in watsons Creeck. I have Sent twelve wagggon Load of Duck this Evening forward. The two friggates Lies at White hill two mile from this town with Sixteen Carriage Guns Each. as for men to Reinforce the Galley they Cannot be spar‘d from the friggates. their is but one hundred Seamen, that is in all the fleet that is here. I apply‘d to the Continental navey bord for twenty, but they would not let me have them. Inclosd I send you a letter from the Comodore which I receivd this day. the Shot has Gone on but the pouder has not past this plaise yet. Bisket shall be sent immediately, would it not be prudent for Colonel Flowers to forward some more from Allenstown to the Comodore. as fast as the waggons Comes in they Shall be loaded & sent forward. your Excellencys orders Shall be Strictly obeyd by your Humble Servt

Benj‘ Eyre


JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER

[Philadelphia, Pa.]

[October] 16th. Yesterday the Rebel fleet move from mud island, to the Jersey shore near to red bank, many Salute guns are fired by them this day

D, City of Liverpool Library, Parker Family Papers, Captain Parker’s Journal during the American War in the form of letters to Charles Steuart.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Octd [Billingsfort E/S ¾ of a Mile]
Thursday 16
At 1 AM our Guard gave the alarm, the advanc'd Ship at the same
fir'd several shot at a Rebel Boat. Weigh'd the Small B' & let go
the Best. Serv'd slops to the Ships company.

Varble: Weat: At 2 PM Weigh'd the B' B' & let go the Small D:
At 4 heard a Cannonading up the River.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 October
Thursday 16
D [At Anchor off Billingsport close to the Cheveaux de frize]

D Weather [Mod: and fair] got 2 Nine Pounders off the Fore-
castle on the Quarter Deck, & 2 Twenty four Pounders off the
Main Deck on the Forecastle to keep Off the Galleys, Boats row-
ing guard received fresh Beef.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1037.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET, CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks on board His Majestys Ship Somerset in Delaware River
October 1777 Thursd 16th AM Emp washing & Cleaning Betw Deck at 10
the Ranger Schooner & Barge Return'd from Willminton with Cap't Ourry he had
been to See the Troops Embark to Come up the river Fresh Breezes & fair Com-
pleted a Months Provisions at 10 PM the flat Boat man'd & Emp'd as before

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/2000.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Thursday, October 16, 1777

Ordered, That 2,249 dollars be paid to Messrs. Livingston & Turnbull, or order,
in discharge of a bill, in their favour, drawn by J. Bradford, dated Boston, August
27, 1777, on the Marine Committee, expressed to be for value received for the
naval department in the service of the United States, the said J. Bradford to be
accountable.

JCC9: 809.
Purser’s Account of the Maryland Navy Ship Defence

[Extract]

An Acco' of Cash Recd and Expended by the purser of Ship Defence. . . .

1777

Octob' 2d paid for 6½ bushells potatoes 1 . .17 . .6
paid for Eggs and fish and Charged to the Cabbin . .18 . .9
13 paid Mrs. Ross for making 48 pair Woolen trousers @ 3/9 9 . . 0 . . 0
35 pair drawers @ 2/6 4 . . 7 . . 6
30 pair osnabg. Trouses @ 3/9 5 . .12 . . 6
12 blanketts at 1/ . .12 . . 0
paid Nancy Johns Making 48 pair Woolen Trouses @ 3/9 8 . . 1 . . 3
paid John Bond for 28 days hire of a Brick House at Baltimore for Hospital Including Damages 6 . .10 . . 0
paid for Knives & pockett Books for Ships Crew and Sold to them 5 . .13 . . 9
16th paid John Wells as pr Recd 7 . .14 . . 0

Err Excep't Nathaniel Bond

DS, MdAA, Series D, Revolutionary War Papers, 19970–02–1b–17. Accounts for May and June were omitted in this extract.

Accounts of the Maryland Navy Ship Defence

[Extract]

Df Ship Defence

Octo' 16 To, d$[Cash] paid Wm. Johnson for Boat hier &c. 13 . .17 . . 6
8 To d$ . d$. M$. Goddard for Printing &c. 4 . .15 . .—
To d$ . d$. p$. Brittingham Dickenson as $ Bill £1 .14 . . 0
To d% . d$. p%. Capt. Cooks Exp. at Baltimore 0 . . 9 . . 9
To d% . d% . M$  Goodard for Quils 0 . . 7 . . 6
To d% . d% . M$ . Craghead for Nursing $ rec'd 3 . . 7 . . 6 5 . .18 . . 9
13 To George Ross for 5 Galls Oyl 3 . .15 . . 0
ditto for 3 files for Armourer 0 . .14 . . 0
ditto for Pilotage from Annapolis to Balto 5 . . — . . — 9 . . 9 . .—
" To Cash paid Jacob Dawson Cooper as $ Bill 1 . . 2 . . 9
To Isaac Griest for a Trumpet 2 . . 5 . .—
To James Hawkins for Expenses as $ Bill 12 .14 . . 10
To John Rogers for Sundreys as $ d$ 10 . . 3 . . —
To Cash paid M$  Reynolds for Cap't Cooks board 3 . . 2 . . 3
To Vachel Yates as $ Bill 3 . . 3 . . 7
To Amount of Persers Acc't as $ Bill 212 . .10 . . 7
293 . . 5 . . 9

Contra — C$

1777

By Ben. Wheelar for Cash paid R. Rowles 1 . .17 . . 6
Octo' 13th. for taken him up

HAMPTON, Oct. 16, 1777

The Captains of the Navy of this Commonwealth are directed to allow no pay to the officers and seamen of their respective vessels, who are absent or furlough, for such days as exceed the time they have furloughs for. By order of the Navy Board.

WALTER BROOKE, C. V. N.

THE SOUTH-CAROLINA AND AMERICAN GENERAL GAZETTE, THURSDAY, OCTOBER 16, 1777

All Persons having any Claim for Prize Money or Salvage of the Brigt. Judith, Álvara Lofthouse late Master, taken by the Brigantine of War Notre Dame, commanded by Stephen Seymour, Esq; are desired to call on the Subscriber on the Bay for Payment.¹

ELISHA SAWYER, Agent for the Captors.

1. For the capture, see NDAR 9: 303, 311, 714.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

October 17

MINUTES OF THE NEW HAMPSHIRE COMMITTEE OF SAFETY

[Exeter] Octobr 17 [1777]

Gave orders to Col Clapp ¹ to permit 20 french Prisoners to Enlist on board the Ranger if they incline


SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Honor'd Sir

This will be handed you by Capt Harding,¹ and hope before this reaches Lebanon his health will in some measure be reestablish'd, soon after his arrival he took a bad cold, and at times has been so poorly as to occasion some fears of his being able
to go to Sea this fall—he is now much better, and I hope this journey will compleat his recovery—Capt Harding has been indefatigable in getting affairs in the greatest forwardness—he has discharg’d the greater part of his people, has taken the Cromwell’s 2 Masts out, which upon survey will want repairing, and she is now ready to go on the ways.—The Brig Defence is near ready to Launch Capt Harding has survey’d her and is of the mind that she must be turn’d into a Ship—it will be attended with a great addition of Expense—Cap’ H: will inform your Excellency of the additional estimate and of every particular relating to the two Vessells—it is necessary to have the Officers of the Defence in Town, and that measures should be taken for enlisting Men, which shall be done as soon as I have your directions respecting the establishment of your Navy—There are many articles which cannot be procur’d in these parts—such Tallow, Cheese &c &c which I shall write to your Son for—and by the return of the Teams shall send Salt.—The Doct of the Cromwell claims the Doctors Medecines and Stores found in the Weymouth Packet, as his perquisite, which I refus’d him, I suppose he waits upon your Excellency respecting them—I consulted the board of Warr before I gave a final answer to Captain H: about the Doctors having any perquesite whatever.—Hope Capt H: will not make a long tarry, as the Vessells will be fitted much sooner if he is in this Town, indeed Officers and Seamen are so prejudic’d in his favor, that I am fully convinc’d the Cromwell will be got to Sea, full two months Sooner with his presence than without—I remain &c.

Sam Eliot Jun’r

1. Capt. Seth Harding commanded the Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromruell.
2. Connecticut Navy ship Oliver Cromwell.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]
[Rhode Island] 17th Octt—Fair morning, but windy, & likely to rain. Wind N.E.

Everything perfectly quiet last night. This Morning a considerable number of men were observed about Howland’s ferry. In the course of the day a great many small arms were fired on the opposite shore. The almost continual irregular firing of small arms for the last two days, where such numbers of people are assembled, are strong indications of their making some attack soon.

A Jew named Isaac Goodman came over last night from the Bristol side, and was brought to Gen’l Pigot’s 1 quarters about one o’Clock this morning, where he gave the following account—that he left Providence yesterday morning in the Packet for Warren, and came from thence in a Canoe with a man who was going to Bristol;—that after they got round Papasquash [Popasquash] point and got near Hog Island, he told the man he would give him his watch if he would put him ashore on Rhode Island; which he accordingly did near Arnold’s point, and went off without being discovered by our Sentries, as it was dark. He says the Rebels have collected a very formidable force, and intend to attack us very soon. Nine or 10,000 men are now assembled in the vicinity of Howland’s ferry for that purpose. That during the Summer a great number of flat boats have been built at & near Providence, and that within a short time, near 300 boats of different descriptions, but
most of them flat boats and Scows, have been brought from Providence to Warren, from whence they have been carried over Warren Neck into Kikemuit river, beyond Mount Hope. That most of them are now in Quaket pond (or Wanton’s Cove) near Howland’s ferry. That they intend making three attacks—One at Howland’s ferry, another at Fogland’s ferry, and the third at Easton’s beach. That two fire ships came down from Providence yesterday Morning, and are now anchored near their Frigate, which is The Providence, Cap’t Whipple; and that they are to come down the first fair wind, supported by the Frigate, and endeavor to burn our Frigates, while theirs gets out, and the attack is made on the Island. That they have near 40 pieces of Cannon at Howland’s, which are to be brought over in Scows. That this Expedition has been concerted for some months, during which time they have been making preparations for it. That 3000 of the troops are Militia of Connecticut, who crossed lately from Warwick to Warren, and from thence by Kikemuit River to Howlands. That they keep a strong guard every night in the Redoubt at the point of Howland’s neck. That our last deserters told them we had not above 2000 men on the Island, and that they might easily force us. That they have exact intelligence of everything doing on the Island, and that some Rebels were lately at the house of a person who conveys information to them. He added that the troops they have assembled are all Militia, except about 70 Continental troops and some Artillery, and that they are engaged until the end of October. That many of them were induced to come upon this expedition by the hopes of the plunder of Newport, which was promised them. General Spencer has the Chief Command. He mentions several other particulars with great accuracy and confidence; and declares they give out that we are to be attacked very soon.

In consequence of the abovementioned information, General Pigot thought proper to postpone the attempt against Bedford [in Dartmouth], and ordered the troops destined for that service to disembark, which they did at one o’Clock this day, and marched to their respective Encampments. The Wood cutting party was also disembarked and joined their Corps.

Bedford was the object of the Detachment under the Command of Lieut' Colonel Marsh. The Rebels having several Privateers there, and also some West India ships which had been taken by them, our troops were to have taken or destroyed them, and spiked up the Cannon upon a Battery at the entrance of the Port. The force for this service was 400 of the 43rd, 100 of the Flank Companies of the 54th, 120 of the Wood party; 2 Frigates, and the Kingsfisher.

It certainly was a very fortunate circumstance that the Jew came in at the time he did, and that the wind was not quite favorable for the fleet to sail at the time appointed; otherwise it would have gone out with 600 troops; and the Rebels perceiving it, would probably have chosen that time for making the attack. And as the Kingsfisher was to have gone from her Station, the part of the Island where one of the attacks was to be made, would have been left exposed. . . .

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 192–94.

2. Nannaquaket Pond.
5. Near Fogland Ferry in the Sakonnet Passage.
AMERICAN THEATER

NEW-LONDON, OCTOBER 17, 1777

Last Lord’s-Day returned into Port the Privateer Sloop Two Brothers, Capt. Thomas Chester: having in Lat. 34° suffered considerable Damage to her Rigging from a British Transport Ship, of much superior Force and full of Men: Capt. Chester and one Man killed and three wounded.

Wednesday last about 50 Seamen, taken in the Weymouth Packet, by Capt. Harding in the Ship Oliver Cromwell, arrived in Town from the Eastward, who, with 15 other Prisoners, were put on Board a Flag of Truce, which Yesterday sailed for New-York, to be exchanged for a like Number of our Men.

1. Connecticut privateer sloop Two Brothers, Thomas Chester, Jr., commander, of Groton, was commissioned on 18 July 1776. She mounted 8 guns and was manned with a crew of sixty. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 15, 57.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oct’ 1777

Friday 17

D°[off Eusopus Creek] 1

at 9 AM weighd in C° as Above 2 & Stood Do Up the River

D° [Working Up the River]

Moderate & fair at 5 PM Came too Smal Bower in 7 f° off Red Hook the troops landed & sett fire to some Mills, Houses, Barns &c 3 Weighd & endeavourd to stand in Shore to Cover the landing Ran aground on the Edge of the Flatts 4 at 8 PM the troops reembarqued

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. Rondout Creek.
2. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.
4. Esopus Flats.

MAJOR GENERAL JOHN VAUGHAN TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL SIR HENRY CLINTON

(Copy) On board the Friendship off Esopus,

Friday the 17th [October 1777]—

10 oClock Morning.

Sir

I have the Honor to inform you that on the Evening of the 15th Instant, I arrived off Esopus, 1 finding that the Rebels had thrown up Works, 2 and had made every Disposition to annoy us, and cut off our Communication, I judged it necessary to attack them, the Wind being at that Time so much against us that we could make no way,—I accordingly landed the Troops, attacked their Batteries, drove them from their Works, spiked & destroyed their Guns.—Esopus being a Nursery for almost every Villain in the Country, I judged it necessary to proceed to that Town. on our approach they were drawn up, with Cannon, which we took & drove them out of the Place. On
our entering the Town they fired from their Houses, which induced me to reduce the Place to Ashes, which I accordingly did, not leaving a House. We found a considerable Quantity of Stores of all kinds, which shared the same Fate.

Sir James Wallace has destroyed all the Shipping except an Armed Galley, which run up the Creek, with every Thing belonging to the Vessels in Store.

I enclose you a News paper I found in the Town, but am to inform you that a Messenger arrived at Esopus the 14th Instant at Night, giving an Account that General Burgoyne, had surrendered himself with his whole Army, and that they were marched Prisoners into Connecticut. How far we may depend on this Account, Time will shew.

Sir James & myself will push forward the next Tide. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

(Signed) John Vaughan

P.S. Our Loss is so inconsiderable that it is not at present worth while to mention.

CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE, R.N., TO COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM

(Galaries & Armed Vessels off Esopus Creek 17th October 1777.

Sir,

We proceeded up the River destroying a Number of Vessels as we sailed along, without stopping till we arrived at Esopus Creek, where we found two Batteries. One of two Guns the other of three Guns erected, and an Armed Galley at the Mouth of the Creek, who endeavored to prevent our passing by their Cannonade. General Vaughan was of Opinion such a force should not be left behind—It was determined to land and destroy them, and immediately executed—without retarding our proceeding up the River—The General marched for the Town and fired it—the Boats from the Armed Vessels went up the Creek—Burnt two Brigs, several large Sloops and other Craft with all their Apparatus that was in Stores upon the Shore—Lieu' Clark of the Dependence with two or three others in firing the Stores was blown up, but we flatter ourselves not Dangerously.

The Officers and Men upon this Occasion behaved with the greatest Spirit.

By all our Information I am afraid General Burgoyne is retreated—if not worse, I have the Honour to be [&c.]

(Signed) Ja' Wallace.
Sir

As Council has not heard from you lately they are under some uneasiness lest the Fleet in the Delaware may suffer for the want of Provisions &c. I therefore request that you will attend to that Matter and furnish every Article that may be necessary. As the Commissary General of Purchases M' Buchanon,1 has fixed the prices of Beef & Pork, the former at Ten Dollars C' sinking the fifth quarter, as he terms it, and six Dollars C' for Pork the same prices must govern your purchases, and in future you are not to give a greater price than they allow for the necessaries wanted for the army. It is proper to mention to you that the price he has fixed for pork we have hinted to him is in our opinion too low and desired he would reconsider it— I hope and expect the different salt works will furnish salt sufficient for this and the neighbouring states—a quantity of beef and pork should be barrelled up for the use of our navy, this you should immediately attend to, and if money is wanted for this & other purposes of the state you will be furnished on application by letter or otherwise to council—I am [&c.]

(Copy)

Tho' Wharton junr Pres't

---


---

Sir

I did myself the pleasure of writing to you the 15th Inst. to be forwarded from head quarters.—after the express left this I received your two letters dated the 8th & 11th Inst. and congratulate you on your success against the enemy's battery, 'tis pity any thing should have happen'd to prevent the whole of their small garrison falling into your hands after they had once surrendered.—

I make no doubt by this time you have the remainder with any reinforcement they may have sent; and that you have fully convinced the British officers that you can and will prevent their ships passing the Chevaux D' Frize, by doing this you render essential service to your country and will be entitled to their best thanks.—

The late glorious success of the army under the command of Gen'l Gates over Gen'l Burgoyne must give pleasure to every true friend to liberty and inspire our fleet and army in this quarter with such sentiments as I hope will lead them on victory, so that we may soon enjoy the blessing of peace.—The inclosed letter 4 for Wm Crespin Esq commissary of provisions for the fleet of this state I beg you to deliver or forward to him; as I don't know where to direct it, it is left open for your perusal.—I am [&c.]

(Copy)

Tho' Wharton junr Pres't

---

1. Not found.

2. No letter from Hazelwood to Wharton dated 8 Oct. has been found. This may be a reference to William Bradford's letter of that date to Wharton, see above. For the letter of 11 Oct., see above.
3. The middle battery, Carpenters Island.

MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÈDRE DE FLEURY TO
LIEUTENANT COLONEL ALEXANDER HAMILTON

[Extract]

[Fort Mifflin, October 17, 1777]

... Our greatest Uneasiness is occasioned by the dread of Surprize—the Channel between pennsylvania and the Fort is altogether clear; the Galleys have removed to the Jersey Side out of all distance for annoying the Enemy and seconding us, the nights are darken'd by Fogs and all our Garrison must be on the watch to avoid being carried by Storm—I am ignorant of the Plans of His Excellency, I scarcely allow myself to form conjectures—but if the thing required be, to hinder the Enemy from reaching Philadelphia, to cut off their Communication altogether, even in flat bottom'd Boats, which might pass the Chevaux de frize and in a Channel at 1400 yds dist. from Red-bank (which Place is a mile & a quarter and five perches from Fort Island) our Battery alone can answer the end—which can you expect from Shot thrown at the distance of 1400 yards against a moveable object? Red Bank tis said is to serve as a Retreat for our Garrison—but it wants no Retreat—its Refuge is in its pallisades and it's Courage—let it be reinforced—let it be put out of the reach of Storm—and the Enemy will not be so soon Masters of the River—but we must have men—works—and be enabled to make vigorous Sallies. . . .

Copy, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Fifty lines of this letter are not printed here. They describe the British batteries bearing on Fort Mifflin and the Delaware River and Fleury's ideas for improving the fort's defenses. Docketed: "Substance of Cap'L Fleury's Letter & Journal/from Fort Mifflin/17th Oct' 77." Notation at top of page: "Substance of Cap' Fleurys Letter to Col. Hamilton—."
1. The Tinicum or western channel of the Delaware River.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Friday, October 17, 1777

Resolved, That Congress highly approve of the brave and spirited conduct of Commodore Hazlewood, and the other officers and men concerned in the defence of the river Delaware, and of their undaunted perseverance and resolution to maintain that pass to the city of Philadelphia to the utmost extremity.

JCC9: 813.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED Schooner Viper, LIEUTENANT Edward Pakenham

October. 1777
Friday 17th

Abreast of the Upper Wharf at Chester
AM Anch'd here some Transports wth Troops.
Abreast of the Upper Wharf at Chester
Light Airs & Clear W. At 11 PM The Troops began to Land on Chester Wharf wth Artillery & Stores. 1

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4385.
1. The landing was completed the following morning.
Remarks on board His Majestys Ship Somerset in Delaware River

October 1777 Friday 17th at 8 AM Receiv'd 8 Puncheons Rum from the Tuscan Transport D° Hove up the Best Bower & Let go the Small & Veer'd to ½ a Cable Came up & Anch'd Here the Transports with the Troops Mod° Breezes & Cloudy at 10 P.M. Sent the Row Galley 3 & 3 flat Boats with 11 men & Petty Officer Each on Duty


1. On 18 October Somerset's log records: "at 6 AM Sent 3 flat Boats to Assist in Landing 2900 Troops at Chester at 10 they Return'd." Ibid.

2. H.M. galley Cornwallis.

"COPY OF A LETTER FROM CAPT. JAMES COLLINSON OF THE SHIP WILL, TO HIS OWNERS AT LIVERPOOL, DATED DOMINICA, OCT. 17, 1777"

"I congratulate you on our Arrival here on the 8th of October. On the 7th we fell in with a Rebel Privateer Sloop with 10 Guns and 16 Swivels, which we defended ourselves from for full five Hours. She boarded us on the Larboard Quarter with 12 Men, which we killed, and made them cry out for Quarter several Times, but still kept a brisk Fire upon them, and paid no Regard to their crying for Quarter, as they still had their Colours up. They were Half an Hour under our Quarter, where we made them fast to us. By their cutting their Ropes they cleared from our Quarter; then we stood to the northward, and cleared Ship ready for them again; when clear gave Chace, and came up with them, gave them three Broadside and three Cheers, and left them, as we should run a Risk of losing the Ship if we had taken them all, though I imagine we killed 40 or 50 of their Men; and by Information I find she had on board 120.

"At Noon the same Day we fell in with a Schooner of 14 Carriage Guns, which we fought for six Hours, and gave them the same as above, but are not certain what Number of Men we killed, as she did not board us, but was prepared with Stinkpots on her Bowsprit End. We should have sailed for Jamaica in three Days after our Arrival, but for the Damage we got by the Sloop; she carried all the Iron Stantions away on the Larboard Quarter. We have not one Man killed or wounded, and all behaved like true Britons. We fired the small Arms three Times for their twice, and every Man obeyed his Orders. We boarded five Sail coming out, but could not condemn them."

"Immediately on the Will's Arrival at Dominica, the following Paper was subscribed by a Number of Gentlemen, and 72 l. 6 s. collected:

"For the Encouragement of the twenty-five brave Fellows belonging to the Ship Will, Capt. Collinson, who, on the 7th inst. gallantly defended the said Ship for five Hours against a Rebel Privateer of fourteen Carriage Guns and about 120 men, and obliged the Privateer to sheer off; likewise a Schooner Privateer of the same Force; we Subscribers hereto have given the Sum opposite to our respective Names.

"Roseau, Dominica, 8th October, 1777."

GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO MARQUIS DE BOUILLÉ

Sir Dominica 17th October 1777

It having been represented to me by John Cook Master of the Brigantine Black Prince and James Rimmer Master of the Ship Darby from the Coast of Africa bound to this Island with Slaves, the former taken by a Pirate Ship Call’d the St Peter fitted out from Fort Royal belonging to one Hutchinson, and carried into the Port of St Pierres the 2d Ins the latter taken by the same Ship and the Sloop Fly, and carried into La Trinité the 9th. Instant—¹

It is my Duty Sir, to hear those complaints and to demand of your Excellency that the Vessels and their Cargoes may be restored to their proper owners or restitution made to them, tho’ at the same time I have but little reason to think that this demand will be complied with so little attention having been paid to many demands of the like nature—

I am informed that the Ship Darby is now fitting out as a Privateer at La Trinité by Hutchinson and Bingham, I at least Sir, expect that this Ship will be delivered up to the Master who goes over to demand her.—

Lieutenant Jones of His Majesty’s 48th Regt will have the honor to deliver this Letter to your Excellency. I beg leave to recommend him to your Excellency’s favour and protection while at Martinique and on his return to this Island. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Thos’ Shirley


¹ According to an extract of a letter dated 10 Oct., the American privateer ship St. Peter, Capt. Samuel Chase, sent to Fort Royal “a Guinea-man with 219 Negroes, four Days since.” Connecticut Gazette, 14 Nov. 1777.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ARIADNE, CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE

Octo’ Friday 17. Barbados W 8 leag
First part moderate & hazy, middle & latter fresh Breezes, at 7 AM saw a sail in the s:w quarter, made the Fly’s signal & gave chace, at 10 AM fired 2 shot at & brought her too, proved to be the Sloop Hope Theophilus Elsworth M’t belonging to Georgia & bound to Surinam laden with Rice took the Prize in Tow. The Fly in company.—

Barbados NW ½ N 13 leag

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/60.

DEPOSITION OF JOHN HUTCHASON, PRIZE MASTER OF THE BRIG VENUS

(Copy) Grenada

The Deposition of John Hutchason Mariner taken before the Worshipful Alexander Sympson Sole Judge of the Court of Vice Admiralty to certain standing Interrogatories on behalf of our Sovereign Lord the King concerning the recapture of a
certain Brig called the *Venus*.—the fifteenth day of October One thousand seven hundred & seventy seven—

Interrog. 1st. To the first Interrogatory this deponent saith that he was born in the Province of Pensilvania in America, & has resided in that province for these seven years last past & upwards that he is and has ever been a subject of His Majesty the King of Great britain, that he never was admitted a burgher or free man of any City or Town.—

Interrog 2 To the second Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he was present at the time of taking and seizing the Vessel concerning which he is now examined, that she had no Commission

Interrog. 3 To the third Interrogatory this Deponent saith that it was in Latitude fourteen on the ninth day of this Instant that the said Vessel was retaken & seized, for being American property as was supposed, that the said Vessel was brought into the port of Saint George in this Island and sailed under Continental Colours, that there was resistance made at the time the Vessel was taken & seized, that there were two Muskets & [ ] Cohorns fired, that this deponent fired the Cohorns & the Muskets were fired by some of the French men that were on board, that the said Vessel was taken by an Armed brig called the *Revenge* commanded by one Daniel Campbell, but does not know whether she had a Commission or not.—

Interrog. 4 To the fourth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he was Master of the Vessel taken, that he was appointed to the Command by one Gustavus Cunningham Commander of an American Privateer Sloop called the *Revenge*, that this deponent took possession of the said Vessel at Sea in Latitude 57, & that the possession was Delivered to this Dep. by the said Gustavus Cunningham who lives in Philadelphia, which is his fixed place of abode, that this Dep. doth not know where the said Gustavus Cunningham was Born nor of whom he is a Subject, that he is married & his Wife and family reside at Philadelphia

Interrog. 5 To the fifth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that the Vessel taken is about One hundred and fifty Tons burthen, that there were five Seamen on board the said Vessel, that two were English one Scotchman, one American, that there were also Nine Frenchmen on board who acted as Marines on board the American Privateer Sloop, that they all went on board in Latitude 57, & were sent on board by the said Charles Cunningham

Interrog. 6 To the Sixth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he had not nor had any of the Mariners or people on board the said Vessel any part share or Interest in her, that this Deponent did belong to the said Vessel at the time she was taken in Capacity of Master, that this Deponent hath known her since the third of August last at which time she was taken by the said American Privateer Sloop

Interrog. 7 To the seventh Interrogatory this Deponent saith that she is a Brig called the *Venus* that she hath been so called ever since this Deponent knew her, but doth not know of her being called by any other name or names, that she had no passport or Sea brief on board, that the said Brig sailed from the Coast of Greenland bound for Liverpool as this deponent hath been informed & believes.—

Interrog. 8 To the eighth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that at the time she was taken she had fourteen butts & some barrels of Oil on board but does not know when the same was put on board.—

Interrog. 9 To the Ninth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he doth not know who were the Owners of the said Brig.
Interrogatory to the tenth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he doth not know.

Interrogatory to the Eleventh Interrogatory this Deponent knoweth not.

Interrogatories to the sixteenth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that at the time the said Vessel was retaken she had no other paper or papers than a Register.

Interrogatory to the Seventeenth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that on the third day of August last the said Vessel was taken & seized as a prize by the aforesaid Charles Cunningham, but was never condemnd as such.

Interrogatory to the Eighteenth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that he hath not.

Interrogatories to the twentyfirst Interrogatory this Deponent knoweth not.

Interrogatory to the twentysixth Interrogatory this Deponent saith that this Deponent entered on board the said Privateer on the seventeenth of July last in the capacity of Chief Mate, that she sailed from Dunkirk the 17 of July & cruized in the North Seas, that while this Deponent continued on board the said Privateer she took five prizes the first a Sloop from Rotterdam bound to Scotland loaded with Gin, the second a Brig from England bound up the Baltic in ballast, the third also a Brig from England bound up the Baltic also in ballast, the fourth likewise a Brig from the Baltic bound for the North of England loaded with lumber, that the first prize was sunk by the said Cunningham scuttling her, the second, was manned & sent to some port but where this Deponent doth not know, the third was ransomed by the Master for Six hundred guineas by Bills on Holland payable to some person in France & for the securing the payment of those Bills a Hostage was put on board the privateer but this Deponent doth not know either the name of the Drawer of the bills or whom they were drawn or to whom payable nor the name of the hostage, that the fourth prize was burnt, & that the fifth prize was the Vessel concerning which this Deponent is now examined, that he did intend to have carried her to Martinico & was to have delivered her to the American Agent residing at Martinico.

(signed) John Hutchason

Taken & Sworn before me
this fifteenth day of Oct 1775

Alexander Symson

And the deponent further saith that John Gelle and ReChristmast Leverick were frequently asked to enter on board the American Privateer but refused & wanted to go in the ransomed Vessel along with the greatest part of the crews of the first & second prizes but were not permitted to do so & that he hath seen the Depositions of the said John Gelle & ReChristmast Leverick & that he believes them to be true in every particular & being further Interrogated with respect to the number of Men that were on board the Privateer at the time of her leaving Dunkirk deposeth & saith that there were about Ninety five, but it is not certain with respect to the number, that the one half of the Crew were Frenchmen & foreigners as the Deponent believes.

(signed) John Hutchason

Sworn before me the 17 October 1777

Al: Symson (Copy)

1. Gap in the text.
2. Continental Navy cutter.
5. The owners were probably Milnes and Nongrave. See “Extract of a letter from Oban, dated Aug. 11, to Mess. Milnes and Nongrave, Merchants, at Liverpool.” NDAR 9: 562.
7. Maria, John Warns, master. NDAR 9: 537.
8. Patty, John Green, master. NDAR 9: 600.
10. The bills were drawn by John Green on Muillman and Sons of Amsterdam. William Grice was left on board Revenge as a hostage. NDAR 9: 537, 600.
12. The year should read “1777.”

October 18

BRIGADIER GENERAL ALLAN MACLEAN TO GOVERNOR SIR GUY CARLETON

Copy of a letter from Brigadier General Mac Lean dated Montreal 18th October 1777

Sir

I omitted to mention to your Excellency that the express came here, is Mr. Jones, who left General Burgoyne on the 10th at Saratoga, but he tells me that there is not the smallest chance of his getting off or a man with him; he also says he met three Rebel Batteaux on Lake Champlaine on a discovery and escaped them with difficulty, they have got many of our Batteaux which they picked up along the lake, and have carried them into Otter Creek, in possession of our Artillery they will attack Tyconderoga, at least this is said by some people run away out of the country. I have the honor to be [&c.]

(Signed) Allan Mac Lean

G C


PETITION OF MUNGO MACKAY AND OTHERS TO THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

State of Massachusetts-Bay in General Court assembled at Boston, Septem' 1777.

We the Subscribers, agents for the respective Privateers set against our Names, beg leave to represent to your Honors,

That the said Privateers by Contract with the Committee of this Honorable Court, joined the Continental Fleet, which lately saild from this Port, under the Command of Capt John Manly, under certain Conditions in said Contract mentioned One of which was, that in Case of an accidental seperation of any Vessell belonging to the Fleet from the rest, the Prize or Prizes, such Vessell should take, during the Continuance of the Contract, being Twenty five Days, should be equally divided among the whole Fleet, as tho they had all been in Company, that by reason of a violent Gale of wind soon after the Fleet saild, there was a total seperation of them, and within the
term limited by Contract, several Prizes were taken by some of the Privateers, and
the Owners of them now absolutely refuse, to comply with the Terms of their Con-
tract with the aforementioned Committee,

Your Memorialists humbly apprehend that as most of the Owners of the aforesaid
Privateers were induced to risque their Property and the Seamen & mariners onboard
them their Lives, under the advantageous Promises of this Contract, The Honor, as well
as Interest of the Government is concerned in enforcing a faithful compliance with it.

Your Memorialists therefore prays your Honors, to give your aforesaid Committee
Instructions to demand a fulfillment of the said agreement from all the Owners of the
Privateers, or those who Contract in their behalf, and in Case of a refusal to pursue
the necessary Steps, to Compel them to it, And as in Duty bound shall ever pray &c &c &c.—

Mungo Mackay
Nehemiah Somes
Gustavus Fellows
Jona Greely
Andw Gardner

In the House of Representatives October 3 1777

Read & thereupon Ordered That Coll White & Capt Reed with such as the Hon
Board shall join, be a Committee to consider the same & report

Sent up for Concurrence
J Warren Spk'

In Council Octob' 3\textsuperscript{d} 1777

Read & Concurred and Thomas Cushing Esq' is joined

Jn\textsuperscript{o} Avery D\textsuperscript{r} Sec\textsuperscript{e}

The Committee of Both Houses appointed to Consider the Within Petition have
attended that Service & beg leave to report that the Prayer thereof be so far granted
as that the Treasurer be Impowered & directed to put in suit All such Bonds as were
given for security of the Performance of the Agreement mentioned in \textsuperscript{y} said Peti-
tion, the Conditions of which are supposed by the said Petitioners to be Violated &
Broken. All which is submitted

Thomas Cushing \& order

In Council Oct. 18. 1777 Read and Accepted And thereupon Resolved that
the Treasure be and hereby Impowered and directed to put in suit all such Bonds as
were given to him by the owners of Certain Privateers which joined the Continental
Fleet, which lately sailed from this Port under the Command of Capt' John Manly, for
the Security of the Performance of the Agreement subsisting between a Committee
of this Court & the owners of the Privateers aforesaid & refered to in said Petition,
the Conditions of which are supposed by the Petitioners to be violated and Broken,
and he is hereby ordered to lend all due Aid and assistance to the said Petitioners in
bringing such suits to final Judgement and Execution, who are to Carry on the same
at their own Proper Expence and without any charge to the State

Sent down for Concurrence
Jn\textsuperscript{o} Avery D\textsuperscript{r} Sec\textsuperscript{e}

In the House of Representatives October 18\textsuperscript{th} 1777

Read & Concurred

J Warren Spkr

Consented to—
AMERICAN THEATER


JAMES WARREN TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Sir

Boston Octo'r 18, 1777

I have just dispatched the Teams you sent down with 326 bushells Salt Nine Coils Cordage Wt. 10\textsuperscript{1} 0\textsuperscript{1} 16\textsuperscript{1} and the Model for the Cannon which is an Extreemly fine one and Compleatly executed I hope the workmen at the Furnace will form their Cannon upon this pattern and I think they must Answer every purpose.

I can't conceive it possible to get good Cannon for the Ship Mr. Cushing is building at Salisbury\textsuperscript{1} neighter than the same works I must therefore beg you to Engage Twenty eight twelve pounders for that Ship in the same manner you do for your own\textsuperscript{2} and to be ready as soon as possible I am Sorry it is not in our power to furnish you with a sum of money knowing you must want it We have not yet received any from the Marine Committee We presume the Situation of Public affairs at the Southward and the removal of Congress from Philadelphia has prevented. We flatter ourselves we shall soon have some sent us and when received shan't fail to Supply you. We can furnish you with a quantity of Barr Lead whenever you send Teams for it. I am \[&c.]

Jas: Warren.

The Leads round the Pattern are fastned with pins to fall in pieces after the Mould is Compleated I hope your workmen will understand the design the Beauty of the Cannon depends on it.

Connecticut Historical Society Collections 20: 73.

1. Continental Navy frigate, subsequently named Alliance.

2. Continental Navy frigate Confederacy, building at Norwich, Ct.

PROVIDENCE GAZETTE, SATURDAY, OCTOBER 18, 1777

Providence, October 18.

The Brig Fox, Capt. Brock, from Bedford \textit{[in Dartmouth]} for South-Carolina, in Ballast, was taken the 21st ult. by the Galatea, a British Cruizer, and ordered for Newport, in the Care of a Midshipman and four British Sailors. On the 9th Instant, at Night, they were in Sight of Martha's Vineyard, when the Mate and one of her former Hands being the only Persons on Deck, they ran the Brig ashore at the Vineyard, where the Midshipman and four Sailors were made Prisoners, and committed to Gaol.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 18\textsuperscript{th} Oct\textsuperscript{-}Thick weather, and strong wind at N.E. with rain.

A Flat boat or Batteaux, marked No. 73, with Six muffled Oars in her, and capable of carrying about 20 Troops, was blown over last night to Fogland ferry, and taken up by some men of the Flank Companies.

Great numbers of Rebels appeared to day about Howland's ferry and towards Fogland. They are particularly busy at Quaket Gut\textsuperscript{1} and several Carts and vessels
laden with barrels, appear to be unloading there. No great number of boats can be
seen in any part; but they certainly have a considerable number in the Neighbour-
hood, and have some enterprize of consequence in agitation. There was a good deal
of firing yesterday and this day at Howland’s. The firing appears to be at a Mark.

1. Nannaquaket Gut.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK**

Oct’ 1777
Saturday 18

[off the Mouth of Esopus Creek]¹

at 9 A.M. Weigh’d and Came to sail in Compª with the Fleet² at
11 Anchor’d with the small Bower in 4 Fm Water & Sleepskine
Islª. N.b.E. 1 Mile in Compª as before at Noon a Detachmª of
the Army Landed to Destroy some Stores Fired 3 twenty four
lbª to Cover their Landª

Sleepskine Islª. N.b.E. 1 Mile

Dº Weather these 24 Hours [Light Breezes and Vble] at 1 P.M.
the Troops Embark’d at ½ past Weigh’d @ signal in Compª as
before at 3 PM Anchd. @ Signª in 9 Fm Water Slepskine Islª S.S.E
2 Miles at 4 PM sent the Boats Mann’d and Arm’d to Destroy
some Reble Store on Livingstons Manner³

¹. Rondout Creek.

². The advanced squadron under Capt. Sir James Wallace, including H.M. brig *Diligent*, H.M. galleys *Crane* and *Spitfire*, 13 transports and a number of flat boats.


**JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM**

Oct’ 1777
Saturday 18

[Aground on Esopus Flats]

at 1 AM Got off without any Damage save the loss of 14 Sweeps
which were Broke in Shoreing the Vessell Up at 10 AM weight
& towed Up the river Gallys Transports &c in Co¹

Towing Up the River

Ditto Wª [Moderate & fair] at 2 PM Came too Smal Bower in 7
fm in Co as above off Levingstons Upper Manor² set fire to sev-
eral houses Barns &c³ at 6 weighd and Dropt down with the Ebb
a little to the Southward of Livingstons Manor as did the Gallys

¹. The advanced squadron under Capt. Sir James Wallace, including H.M. galleys *Crane, Dependence*, and *Spitfire*.

². Col. Robert Livingston’s Manor.

Dear Sir,

I am this Moment favoured with yours of this Morning. There is nothing New happened in this Quarter since I wrote you yesterday. The Enemy is 8 or 10 Miles above this burning away but as there are no Capital Settlements there on this Side the River & the Situation of the Country such as with my present Force I cant advance opposite to them with safety to my Artillery, I mean at present to continue where I now am in Front of the most valuable Settlements & where the Stores & Effects from Kingston are removed.

I imagine the Enemy will not proceed much higher up the River & that on their Return they will attempt to lay Waste the Places they have passed going up after our Troops are drawn from them. This induces me to think some more Troops ought to be left at Poughkeepsie & Fishkill but of this you can best Judge. Adieu you shall hear of me frequently. Your most Obed't Serv't

Geo. Clinton

---

Dear Sir,

D'r Brother,

Yours of yesterday's Date I have Just Received. I am Sorry for the Loss of Kingston &c.

Five of the Enemy's Shipping Returned Down the River Last night without Doing any Damage Except firing Some Cannon and small arms at our men and wounding one of ours on Board of a Ferry Boat.¹

Inclosed I send you two Letters one from Genl. Dickison² and the other from Genl. Winds³ the Latter of which I have answered by ordering him here as by your former Letter.

I have wrote Genl Putnam for a Reinforcement this day and Expect Genl. Winds will be Ordered to Remain here.

I have ordered Capt. [Bellknap] to move your Slay and what Forage he Can from the River. I am Yours Affectionately

James Clinton  B. Genl.

---

¹. The advanced squadron under Capt. Sir James Wallace, R.N.
18 OCTOBER 1777

DIARY OF ROBERT MORTON

[Philadelphia, Pa.] Oct. 18th.—Went to the mouth of Hollanders Creek this morning, where I had a view of the American and 4 of the British Fleets. The upper and lower British Batteries1 fired several times at the Mud Island Fort, but I believe without execution. The American Fort returned the fire. The lower English Battery fired 3 Bombs. The American Fleet lay nearly under Red Bank to be out of the way of the bombs. The American Flag was this day hoisted at Red Bank.2 The British troops that left Wilmington and were supposed to have gone to take Red Bank y’s ev’g came up as far as Geo. Gray’s Ferry and bro. a number of their sick and wounded into Town. A smart platoon firing this ev’g above Germantown.


LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir Fort. Mifflin 18th Octr 1777

I wrote your Excell² the Second day the Enemy open’d their Batteries,1 they have Since continued a fire from their two Bomb Batteries & Red Hot Balls from their work at the Pest Houses:, as yet without much Damage. yesterday an unlucky Shell fell in a Barrack where the Soldiers had gone Contrary to Orders which kill’d One & wounded 3 others, two of them very Slightly, they have last Night thrown up another Bomb Battery between their two first,2 it is not yet open’d. they have been kind in permitting Us to Sleep at Night. We are making every preparation against a Storm for which purpose we are entrenching within the fort. to annoy them even Should they get Possession of the out works.—

I wrote your Excell² that the Commodore3 had remov’d his fleet under Red Bank, Since which he has Sent us no Guard but four pound Boats, which we think insufficient to guard the Defenceless part of the Island.4 your Excell² knows that the Side of the fort5 next Red Bank has nothing but a Wall & Narrow Ditch for its Defence & that it would be easily defended in Case of Storm by a few Gallies who would rake with Grape Shot all that Bank & Sink any Boats that might attempt to land on that Side. which if left defenceless will be the most probable place of their Landing, the Landing in front & Rear of our Mud or Grand Battery is also very good & the very probable place for Boats which may come up from their fleet & whose Landing will most likely be coverd by their Gondolas and Tenders, against which the four pound Boats cannot lay, this was the Opinion of all the Gentlemen in Garrison, which I wrote to the Commodore, his answer is—“I rec’d yours this morning & have provided Such a Guard as is thought consistent with the Opinion of a full Council of War held Octr the 16th & carried by the whole of them that all the Gallies could do for you Should be done & that they Should not be Sent to be Sacrific’d when they would have no Chance of annoying the Enemy, but lay & look at your Garrison & be of no Use to you nor the Country, but fall a Sacrifice to your pleasure”—
Lieutenant Colonel Samuel Smith
The Commodore has promised that as soon as we are attacked he will come over with all his fleet to our Assistance. My Opinion that his Assistance will be too late & I can't help thinking that the fleet will run as great a Risk coming over to us as if a Guard from it was to lay in the Night out of the Rake of their Shot & Bombs & where they might be of the utmost Service to us. I have Stated our Situation to your Excellency who will I presume determine whether the Commodore's Support is as much as he can give Consistent with the good of the Fleet. I am still of Opinion the Enemy have not more than 500 if so many on Province Island. I have the Honor to be [&c.].

P.S. Two Gallies could lay quite safe from both Bombs & Shot under the piers. I mean entirely cover'd. Certain it is that the enemy have a Communication with their fleet from Phila along the banks of Province Island as large numbers of Wagons are heard to Pass and Repass every night.

LB, MdHi, Samuel Smith Letter Book, 10–11.

1. On 16 Oct. Smith wrote: “The Enemy have open'd three Batteries on us, one in front of the Pest House which with Recache [Ricochet] rakes the whole Garrison, from whence they throw Red Hot Balls, as yet without Success. Another in Rear of our N.W. Block House in which they have some Royalls an 8 In. Howitz & 1 p. artillery 12 p. I believe the other in Rear of the Mud Battery in which as yet they have but one 8 In. Howitz but it is lengthen'd so as to mount a p. of Cannon. The Large Battery on the Heights to the Left of Gayers House is not yet open’d.” Smith to Washington, 16 Oct. 1777, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. The Pest House battery was on Province Island and mounted two iron 18-pounders. The two other batteries Smith describes were the middle and right batteries on Carpenters Island. Each mounted an 8-inch howitzer and an 8-inch mortar.

2. Although no such works are mentioned by John Montresor or Francis Downman, Smith may be referring to a battery that was constructed for a 13-inch mortar. This mortar did not arrive on Carpenters Island until 20 Oct.


4. Smith’s letter informing Washington of the removal of the American fleet has not been found.

5. Fort Mercer.

THE COMMITTEE FOR FOREIGN AFFAIRS TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

[Extract]

To the Honble B. Franklin, S. Deane & A. Lee esqrs.

Honble Gentlemen.

York. Town 18 October 1777

...It is with concern we find that British property has lately been covered by conveyance in french bottoms; which practise pursued, and American Search disliked by France, it is obvious that the most vulnerable part of Great Britain her commerce, will be secured against us, and that, by the intervention of our professed friends. We desire therefore, gentlemen, that you will confer with the ministers of France on this subject, & satisfy them of the propriety and even necessity which there is that either this commerce should be prohibited or that the United States be at liberty to seach into and make distinctions between the bottom and the enemies property conveyed in that bottom... .

Signed

B. Harrison
R. H. Lee
R. Morris
J. Lovell

JOHN McLURE TO COLONEL MORDECAI GIST

[Extract]

Dear Mordecai

Baltimore 18th Octr 1777—

... Two of the Boats you are interested with Hammond in is Arriv'd, one on the Sea Coast on the Eastern Shore, and the other at South Quay North Carolina am told you will profit Considerably by them adventures, the Revenge Brought in a prize some time ago, both of them is sold. the General Lee did nothing, she is sold. the Harlequin is Arrivd at South Quay has done nothing the General Mercer has Sent a prize Brig 1 into Cherristone 2 in this Bay loaded with Dry fish a Valuable prize, but not yet sold. the Black Joke was Spoke at Sea on her passage to Martineco, the Brig Booker was in East River Near the Capes about Eight days ago expect she is out, by this time no purchasers for what you order me to sell in her, she is not a bad Risk—there is the Otter and Three Frigats 3 in the Capes. . . .

John McLure

1. The brig George. See Purdie's Virginia Gazette, 10 Oct. 1777, above.
2. Cherrystone Inlet, Va.
3. McLure is probably refering to H.M.S. Phoenix, Emerald, and Perseus.

CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE, R.N., TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

Sir

Perseus in Chesapeake-Bay the 18th Octr 77

Permit me to inform you that there are two Men belonging to His Majesty's Ship under my command, who are at present prisoners in America and lately at Reading, their names are Murdo Byron and Daniel Fish; If Sir you can forward an exchange for these men, you will oblige me much, I ask this with the more confidence as the Poor men were not taken in an Armed Vessel, but Cast on Shore about a year ago near Shrewsbury in the Jerseys; and as a great many of your Countrymen, have been set ashore from my ship both such as were taken in Arms, and otherwise. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Geo: Keith Elphinstone

SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD TO CAPTAIN JAMES PYNE

Sir/ His Excellency the President having Notified Capt Blake (who is at present from Town) that a Brigg 4 now off the Barr, by her behaviour is suspected to be an Enemy's Cruizer, you are desired to do all you can this Night towards preparing the Comet under your Command for going out to Sea Tomorrow, in quest of her—and as a Board of the Commissioners will be called to meet early in the Morning you are desired to give your Attendance there by 7 OClock—to report them your forwardness

Yours &c

Saturday Night
18th October 1777—

Josiah Smith Junr—

Chairman

GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE AND GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

Copy

Spanish Town 18th October 1777

My Lord,

The Masters of the Vessels, in the enclosed List, had obtained their Letters of Marque, incurred the whole expense of their outfit, and were on the eve of Sailing before your Lordship's circular Letter of the 20th of April 1777. Address'd to Sir Basil Keith, had, from the hurry incidental to a change of Office, been laid before me. I considered therefore the Act Authorizing the grant of Letters of Marque and Licences as my sole guide in these Instances. On reading your Lordship's Letter I would instantly have recalled them, but have been prevailed on to forbear, by the several Masters representing to me, the great losses they would thereby sustain, and, in full confidence, from the Measures I have taken, of the King's Service not suffering by my not withdrawing the present Letters of Marque and Licences. Your Lordship may be assured, that being now apprized of your desire with regard to Licences for any articles Cleared out for the Colonies, I will pay the most implicit respect to it, until your directions shall be received to the contrary. I will trouble your Lordship to direct proper Certificates to be brought me by the several Masters, mentioned in the enclosed List, of their compliance or not with their engagements, that I may take such steps against the delinquents (if any) as shall become necessary. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

(signed) John Dalling


1. NDAR 8: 388. The Howes' circular letter prohibited governors from issuing licenses to West Indian vessels clearing for North America.
2. Sir Basil Keith, governor of Jamaica, died 15 June 1777. NDAR 9: 121, 128.

NEWS FROM KINGSTON, JAMAICA


Saturday arrived his Majesty's sloop of war, Diligence, ——— Coats, Esq; commander, from a cruize. As did His Majesty's brigantine Porcupine, Thomas Cadogan, Esq; commander, from St. Augustine, from a cruize. Also a prize sloop and schooner, taken by the tender of His Majesty's ship Allos, Christopher Atkins commander. And a prize schooner loaded with rice, &c. from Georgia, taken by the Bellahoe, tender to His Majesty's ship Southampton.

Royal American Gazette (New York), 27 Nov. 1777.

1. James Cotes.
3. Probably schooner Sally, laden with rice and coffee. Ibid., fol. 504.
Sir

I received your Excellency's letter dated the 8th Inst. and have upon the same Subject wrote to the Governor of Martinique upon a similar affair in favor of M. Cotó of that Island—In answer to your Excellency I admitted per Chance or through inadvertence into this Port Captain White of an American Privateer, that he might succour himself in the urgent Necessity he represented to me he was in, which I would willingly to do to all Europeans upon the like occasion—Upon which effect and with regard to the request of the said General of Martinique, I obliged Pascal Bonavita to appear before me, & having laid a Charge of the like nature of that of Your Excellency against him, he answered that his English Captain one White an American had the Privateers Commission, & that he was the Boatswain, said Captain White having presented himself he was examined by experienced Interpreters in the English Language, who knew and said it was sufficient Authority for Their proceedings in the present dispute which his Britanick Majesty had with them, upon which I advised the said Captain to repair to Martinique in order that the Agent of the Congress might determine upon the matter, not being fully empowered myself, the said White and Bonavita departed this Port for Martinique for the above purpose, but in the Course of a little time returned saying they were Chase by a Privateer, however the [they] again sailed and on the seventeenth at two in the morning came to an Anchor, and informed they were Chase by a Frigate a Brig and three Sloops who were making towards this Port but the same day at Eleven OClock perceiving that the Frigate was coming into the Port, White and Bonavita got under way, the [they] fired a Gun at them of which they took no notice, for which reason I had not the satisfaction of re-examining said Commission by new Interpreters, otherwise I would give your Excellency a Compleat account of said White and Bonavita, which as soon as I can apprehend them, and find they are such as your Excellency represents them to me, they shall meet with the severest punishment that is regulated by the Established Laws of the King my Master for such Crimes, and to deter all others from attempts of this Kind, Your Excellency may rest assured that this will be accomplished whenever they return to this Port—

I have been given to understand that said White and Bonavita have neither landed or Sent Negroes in this Island in respect of the Orders I gave them upon their arrival to the contrary however as there is other places besides this port, it might probably be that he has acted to the contrary of them—With regard to what your Excellency has mentioned in the first Paragraph of your letter that thirty seven Negroes and two Indians being landed in this Island by a Pirate named Bonavita, I gave the very same day the Strictest Orders for the searching for, and apprehending of them, issuing for that purpose a Commission to the Judges and Justices of this Island, that in finding of them, the [they] may be seized in the name of the King my Master and in prison Kept until such time as his Royal determination is Known, and punish those who acted contrary to his Royal Laws—

I could not be but surprized that for the transmitting of a Single dispatch from your Excellency, there should come a Squadron compr[ised] of Six Vessells, the demonstrations of which seem to me to be irregular, which I have noted and now
represent to your Excellency, that you may know they are actions contrary to the
peace and harmony of our Sovereigns—

I am at your Excellency’s Service and pray God guard you many years

Trinidad 18th. October 1777—
I Kiss your Excellency’s hand

Man’l falques

DON MANUEL FALQUEZ TO COMMANDER WILLIAM FOOKS, R.N.

Sir

I am informed there is coming into the Port under my Command a Brigantine
belonging to the Expedition of your Honor, and respecting your dispatches it is not
necessary said Brig should Anchor as also the three Sloops which with the frigate
makes five, you are immediately to give orders that said Brig and the rest of the Vessels
to retire not only from this Port but from the extremities of the Coasts of this
Island belonging to the King my Master—as for your Honors dispatches I am an-
swering your Governor of Grenada

God Guard your Honor many years
Trinidad 18th. Oct’ 1777
I Kiss your Honors hand
Man’l falques

COMMANDER WILLIAM FOOKS, R.N., TO DON MANUEL FALQUEZ

Sir

I have been honored with your Letter this Morning, concerning some Vessels
which have been seen off this Island. In answer to which I am to acquaint You that I
know nothing of them, but should they be English Cruizers I can answer for their
not coming into this Port, without they should follow American Privateers or Piratic-
Vessels. But I must beg leave to observe that while His Britannic Majesty’s Rebel-
lious Subjects, or other Pirates, have the Sanction of your Port, You may rest assured
that His Britannic Majesty’s Frigates will Cruize about this Island.

I am informed that one of the Schooners in your Port belongs to the Pirate
Paschal Bonavitta, I therefore desire that she may be delivered up to Me, as also the
Negroes which he has left upon one of the Estates on your Island, they being the
Property of His Britannic Majesty’s Subjects.

Your Excellency will be pleased to return an Answer, in Writing, to the latter part
of my Letter before I leave this Port I have the honor to be [&c.]

Wm: Fooks

(A Copy)
Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 101/21, 83. Addressed at foot of first page: "His Excellency the Governor of Trinidad." Docketed: "Copy of Captain Fooks of the Favorite Sloop of War, his Letter to the Governor of Trinidad in answer/October 18th 1777." Docketed in another hand: "In Lord Macartney's (N° 40) of 24th Oct 1777./(8)." See below, Macartney to Lord George Germain.

October 19 (Sunday)

BRIGADIER GENERAL HENRY WATSON POWELL TO GOVERNOR SIR GUY CARLETON

Copy of a Letter from Brigadier General Powell to General Sir Guy Carleton dated Mount Indepedance—Oct 19th 1777—

Sir

I have the Honor to inform Your Excellency that Hugh Daveny a Deserter from the Rebels, (who has been some time with Lt Genl Burgoyne’s Army) arrived here this Morning, and reports he left Saratoga on Thursday the 16th instant before Day, where he was informed by General Burgoyne, that his Army was to surrender, and lay down their Arms between the Hours of eight and ten that Morning, and that he understood from Governor Skene, the British Troops were to go to Boston, and embark from thence for England, the Germans were to go Home to their own Country, and the Voluntiers and Canadians to Canada—

How far this Account is to be credited, I know not, but Captain McKay informs me, He knows the Man and saw him behave very well in Action, I have therefore sent him to accompany the Express—

Captain McKay arrived here two Days ago with upwards of one hundred Volunteers and Canadians, and there are some other small Parties of Volunteers arrived since—

I sent two Expresses to St John’s, one on the 10th. and the other on the 16th. instant, which I hope arrived safe—

I have the Honor to be, Sir, &c

(Signed) H: Watson Powell
Brig Genl

P.S. The Turnbull [Trumbull], Washington, & Liberty are to sail this Day for St John’s, with some sick, who require Change of Air, some Families belonging to the Mohawk Indians, and some Loyalists who are desirous of going to Canada. The Inflexible is not yet unloaded—

G C


BENJAMIN CRANSTON’S JOURNAL, RHODE ISLAND NAVY SCHOONER GALLEY SPITFIRE

[Nannaquaket Gut, Tiverton, Rhode Island]
On Sunday Oct: 19: 1777

This Day at 10 pm Weighed Anchor at Howlands ferry and Beat Down towards fogland But Concluding not to go on We put away and Ran up the River again gave the Guard house one Bow Gun and Run Up and Came to anchor again &c
D., UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/455/1. Cover: “Schooner Spitfire’s Book of Journal and other Accounts Required on Board To Be kept By one Benjamin Cranston Junr.” Cranston was quartermaster of Spitfire, Capt. Joseph Crandall.

1. Sakonnet River.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 19th Oct—Fine weather. Wind S.W.

About 12 o’Clock last night, about 200 Rebels came forward on Howland’s neck, and fired at two Hessian Sentries posted at the bridge. The Sentries, and a patrole of Six men who happened to come up at that time, fired a good many shot at them, and then retired, at which time an 18 p’r being fired from Windmill hill at the Rebels, they retired without firing another shot. Not less than 500 Musquet shot were fired at our people without effect. Our Sentries resumed their post at the bridge soon after, and all was quiet during the remainder of the night.

The firing was so brisk for the time it lasted, which was about 12 minutes, that it was concluded the Rebels meant a serious attack upon that post, and the troops were ordered to get under arms, which they did with great expedition. But on finding there was no reason to apprehend an attack, they returned to their tents.

This morning two bayonets and some hats were found near the place from whence the Rebels fired.

Everything was quiet during the day.

Our Galley 1 having undergone some alterations lately at Newport in order to make her sail better, was ordered round this day to the Seconnet passage, 2 but in turning out of the harbour she was found to be so totally out of trim, that it was judged unsafe for her to proceed, and she returned into the harbour.


1. Alum.

2. Sakonnet Passage.

JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE,
LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Oct 1777 A.M. Lower’d Down the Main Yard to mend the Main Sail  
Slepskine Isl’d SSE 2 Miles  
D° Weather these 24 Hours [Light Breezes and Vble]  
[PM] Sailmakers Empl’d  
Repair’d the Main Sail sent the Boats on shore  
Mand & Arm’d  & Signal to burn 2 Reble Vessels at 5 PM fired  
5 four lb° Round and Grape to Cover our Boats whilst Destroying the Reble Vessels at 6 P.M. the Boats Ret’d hav’ Complaat what they Were Sent

D., UkLPR, Adm. 51/4159.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MERCURY, CAPTAIN JAMES MONTAGU

October 1777

Sunday 19

At an Anchor off West Point up Hudson's River

d° Weather [Moderate and Cloudy] at Noon Weighed and Came to Sail up the River.

Sailing up the River

Fresh Breezes and Cloudy at 2 P.M. Anchor'd off Polipus Island in 8 fms Water and about the distance of 2 Cables lengths from the Chevaux de Frize, New Windsor Church bearing NW distance about 4 Miles.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/600.

1. Pollepel Island.

2. On 22 Oct. Mercury's pilot was sent to sound the chevaux de frise, probably for the return of the advanced squadron. Captain's Journal of H.M.S. Mercury, UkLPR, Adm. 51/600.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir

Head Quarters [Methacton Hill, Pa.] 19th. October 1777

The fogginess of the Mornings is so very great, that I think it probable, that the Enemy will attempt a surprise upon Fort Mifflin at such time, or at Night if they mean it at all. To prevent this, I would recommend it to you to keep Boats rowing guard as near the shore of province Island as they possibly can with safety—

I am so fully sensible of the importance of your Station that I have sent you rather more men than were demanded for its defence, and as many, of the two Rhode Island Regiments, are sea Men, they will afford you very considerable assistance. The Enemy last night evacuated Germantown and fell down to Philad'. Our Army will advance towards them in the morning, and as we shall be near them, I hope we shall prevent them from detaching any considerable force to reduce Fort Mifflin. I recommended it to Colo. Smith, to endeavour by all means to keep the Breaches in the Banks of province Island open, as I am certain it will incommode them vastly in carrying on their Works. I am [&c.]


1. The 1st and 2d Rhode Island Regiments.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Remarks &c. Sunday 19th. Oct° 1777 [aBreast the fort 1]

[At] 4 [AM] D° Weather [light Airs & fair] [At] 10 hove up the Stream, & let go the small Bow[er] [At] 12 [Noon] moderate & fair [At] 1 [PM] moderate & fair saw the Augusta & Isis coming up from Chester, soon after the Isis got a ground on Tinnicum Spit [At] 3 the Augusta Anchord here [At] 5 Weigh'd & Shifted our Birth close to the Channel of the Chevaux de freese, the Vigilant dropt down [At] 8 fair weather

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

1. Billingsport.


Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N.

Signals which may be made in the *Vigilant.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Color Combination</th>
<th>Meaning</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Red, White, Blue</td>
<td>1 For the Ships in view to cease firing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Main-top-gallant Masthead</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue, White, Red</td>
<td>2 That the Fort is carried by the British Troops</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D° — D°</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Red, White, Blue</td>
<td>3 That the Firing on the Fort may be renewed or Continued.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fore-top-gallant masthead</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Given onboard His Majesty’s Ship the *Eagle* off of Chester the 19th Day of October 1777.

Howe

By Command of the Vice Admiral.

Josh. Davies.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL.

October 1777

New Point Comfort N ½ W Back River Point SBW, Egg Island, WSW.

at 5 AM saw a Sail to the NE, Weigh’d and came to Sail, manned and armed the Barge to chase, at 9 AM anchored, at 11 AM the *Otter* anchored here.

Back River SW ½ S New point Comfort NNW

Ditto wear. [Moderate & cloudy] our Barge returned with the Prize, took the prisoners out and sent them to the *Phænix*, employed making nippers &c.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/311.

1. On 20 Oct. the prize broke loose from her cable during a strong gale and drifted down the bay. Ibid.

Captain Benjamin Caldwell, R.N., to Captain Hyde Parker, Jr., R.N.

Sir

Emerald off the Horse Shoe the 19th October 1777.

I am favoured with your Letter of the 17th by Captain Squire this morning, and should have proceedd immediately to Gwins Island, agreeable to your desire, but the Pilots informs me since Lord Dunmore with the Transports left it, the Wells there, were all filled up, and therefore, I do not apprehend we shall be able to complete the water; Captain Squire mentioning, when the Ships watered there before, there was a body of Troops encamped on the Island; and the number we should be able to land, would not be suffecient, as the Rebels can ford it over; I therefore submit to your consideration, whether it would not be better to go with the Ships up the Potowmack where water may be easily had: I take the liberty of sending the *Otter* back, to know your pleasure. I am [&c.]

B. C.

2. British forces under Lord Dunmore occupied Gwynn Island from 28 May to 9 Jul. 1776. They were forced to evacuate the island under bombardment from American batteries. See NDAI, 5: 1078-79, 1094-95.

MARQUIS DE BOUILLÉ TO GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY

[Extract]

(Translation)

Sir

Martinico Octo\textsuperscript{e} 19\textsuperscript{th} 1777

I received the two Letters, which your Excellency did me the Honour to write me, the one dated the 10\textsuperscript{th} Instant, the other the 17\textsuperscript{th}.

As to the Subject of the Letter of the 17\textsuperscript{th}, concerning two Vessels taken by the Americans, and brought into Martinico. It is true enough that one of them, laden with Negroes, came to Anchor at Saint Pierres. I put a Guard on Board to prevent the Sale of them, and, at the Expiration of Twenty four Hours, she weighed Anchor.

I know not whether the Cargo of Negroes was sold in the Island; those who may have sold, & those who may have purchased them, having every Reason to keep me ignorant of it; and having no Means of stopping the Sale in the distant Parts of the Island, or even of being informed of it.

As to what respects the Vessel, which your Excellency mentions to be at Trinity, a place far from that of my Residence, and the Officers of Administration. I this Moment write to have an Account of it given to me, and to give Orders for her Departure, if she be there or in the Environs.

I should be sorry that your Excellency thought, that I was not as active and careful as possible, in preventing the Sale of Prizes, taken from the English Nation by the Americans as well as the arming of Privateers by the French. It is but a few Days since I had a Privateer of that sort disarmed, caused the Captain to be put in Prison, and all the Crew; and confiscated the Vessel. I have already made eight or ten Examples of this Kind. But I must advertise your Excellency, that false Commissions from the Congress, to arm as Privateers, are printed at Dominica, and sold at Martinico; and I have now some of them in my Hands which I caused to be seized. It is for your Excellency’s Wisdom to prevent such Abuses which are injurious to the Trade of the English Nation; and which I cannot entirely hinder, if you are not equally careful to put a Stop to them; provided it be not contrary to the Freedom of the Press.

I send your Excellency one of these Commissions, which was found in a privateer, which I caused to be disarmed. You may perhaps, by Means of it, discover the Fabricator of such Papers, and the Place where they are manufactured.

I have not yet had the Honour to see Mr. Jones, whom your Excellency recommended to me. I will show him when I see him, all the Civilities, he is intitled to, and which are due to your Excellency’s Recommendation to me in his Favour. I have the Honour to be with great Esteem & perfect Consideration.

Le M\textsuperscript{s}. de Bouillé

I certify that the above is a true Translation of the Marquis de Bouillé’s Letter of the 19\textsuperscript{th} Octo\textsuperscript{e} 1777 to Governor Shirley. Roseau Nov\textsuperscript{e} 7. 1777

Jn\textsuperscript{o} Gillon

Sworn Interpreter & Translator
Copy, UKLPR, C.O. 71/7, 15–16. Docketed below close: “In Govr Shirley’s of 26th Novr 1777. / (d.).” See below, Shirley to Lord George Germain. Three paragraphs of this letter are not printed. That section concerns French debtors fleeing to English islands to escape their creditors.

1. The latter letter is printed above.

**ACTING LIEUTENANT CHARLES JORDAN, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON**

*Race horse Lucea 19th Oct 1777*

Sir

We sailed from Saint Anné, the day after I did myself, the Honor of writing to you, cruized 'till Sunday the 12th: on which day I put into Martha Brac, in Order to impress, but, without success; The next Morning I went out of the Harbor; Our Pilot not being acquainted there one from the Shore carried us in & out, to whom I gave a Certificate.

In the Evening & off Montego-bay, I discovered the Heel of the Mast split, went in next day, examined & found it not material. About One O’Clock I received intelligence of a Privateer’s being off the Harbor, & in Chace of a Square rigged Vessel; We weighed directly, & gave Chace, had them in Sight 'till Sun set. We steer’d N&W: all Night, and at day light being about 15 Leagues from the Land, We discover’d the Sloop laying too a Head of us, & a Shallop on our Beam, the latter We made come along side, found her, belonging to Kingston, & taken by the Sloop, took the People out, let her go adrift not being able to spare Men, & had cut her Mainsail to pieces in Order to clear us from her, she informed us of the Chace’s being a privateer. At 7 O’Clock an Engagement began, & at 10 Minutes, past Nine, We boarded & carried her;¹ She mounted 12 Carriage Guns, & 16 Swivels, & had between 90 & 100 Men. I have not yet been able to get a Compleat list, She is called the Guest, the Person who commanded her, was (he says) born at New York, his Name is Edw: McKaller, has a Commission signed by Hancock; the Company are French, she fitted out from Cape Francois, but was last from the Mole. They had 16 Killed & near 40 Wounded, two have since died of their Wounds, & many others are likely to meet the same Fate. We lost 1 Man & had 8 Wounded but none I hope mortally.² Captain Haynes has taken, McKaller & 30 Others, on board the Porpoise, the wounded Prisoners are on board the Prize, & will sail to Morrow in Company with her, the Square rigg’d Vessel is a Polacca from Kingston, which the Privateer parted with in the Night, & order’d to proceed to the Mole; In the Hull we are not much damaged, our Sails are a good deal torn, & our Mast is so much Wounded that We are are obliged to fish it, some of our Gun Carriages broke down; I hope in a few days to be in a Condition to execute your Orders. I am [&c.]

Chas Jordan

---

1. The journal of H.M. sloop Racehorse contains the following entry: “Made sail after the Sloop . . . Shee had hoisted a Pendant with 13 Stripes & apocard ready for Action . . . at 7 Being within Pistol Shott . . . we Engaged her . . . a Constant fire was kept up on Boath Sides . . . till 10 Minutes Past 9” when her flying jibb Boom hook’d our topping lift . . . which Swung us together . . . We immediatly Board’d . . . and Got Possession . . .” Journal of H.M. sloop Racehorse, 14 Oct. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4303.

October 20

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GARLAND, CAPTAIN RICHARD PEARSON, R.N.**

Oct' 1777

Moor’d off Quebec.

Monday 20th

AM struck Top Gall’l Masts and lower Yards.

First & Middle parts Strong Gales & Rainy Weather. Latter Dº Gales & clear Weaº,

PM Sent up the River to St. Johns one Midshipman and 30 Seamen to be employ’d on the Lake Service.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/387.

1. On 15 Oct. Pearson had dispatched a petty officer and twelve supernumeraries from the Garland for service on Lake Champlain. Ibid.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. TRITON, CAPTAIN SKEFFINGTON LUTWIDGE, R.N.**

October 1777

At Anchor in the Bason of Quebec

Monday 20th

AM Struck lower Yards and Top Gall’l Masts. Dº Cleared hawse, I recº an Order from Capº Pearson to send two Petty Officers and 50 Men to the Lakes.

First and Middle part fresh Gales with Rain Latter part Dº Gales and Frost PM I set out from hence for St. Johns Also the two Petty Officers & 50 Seamen for the Lake Service

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1013.


**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. FLORA, CAPTAIN JOHN BRISBANE**

October 1777

Cape Codd W ½ S Distance 19 Leagues

Monday 20th

AM at 8 saw a Sail to the East out Reefs & Chaced at 9 found the Main Topmº Trusseltrees Sprung, at 10 the Chace made the Private Signal, Answer’d Dº, Broº too and Struck the Main Topmast, at Noon saw a Sail in the NW made the Lark’s Signal to Chace—

Cape Codd Wº 14 Sº Distance 46 Leagues

First part fresh winds and hazy Wº Middle and latter foggy Wº

PM sett Studingsails, at 2 Fidded the Top and Topgº mast’s & set up the Rigging, Fired 2 Six pounders at the Chace to which she broº too, Shorten’d Sail & broº too Main Topsº to the Mast, she proved a Schooner from Kennebeck bound to the Isle of Stº Peters º Newfoundland.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/360.


JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, COMMANDER ALEXANDER GRAEVE

October 1777 Ditto [At Anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island]  
Monday 20th. 2 A.M. saw two flashes of great guns but heard no report supposed it to be from Fogland ferry people employed variously—D° W° [Moderate breazes and cloudy weather]  
10 P.M. yawl rowing guard at ½ after 10 P.M. heard a cannon fired up the river and saw the flashes of two musquets on the rebel shore at 12 P.M. heared another fired and supposed it to be from the Rebel shore

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/507.

1. The attack by American militia under Maj. Gen. Joseph Spencer on the battery at Fogland Ferry on the island of Rhode Island.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 20th Octr—Fine Weather. Wind S.W.

About 9 o’Clock last night the Sentries of the 22d Regiment, discovered several of the Enemy’s boats going down the Seconnet towards Fogland ferry, and immediately fired to give the alarm. Many boats were perceived soon after from the battery at Fogland, and were fired at from thence. The alarm being quickly communicated, the troops got under arms immediately at the several encampments. The Enemy’s boats continued passing Fogland to the Southward ’till 2 o’Clock this morning, and whenever they could be perceived were fired at. As it was imagined they intended to land somewhere below the Kingsfisher, and to make an attempt upon the town, The 22d Regiment marched from Quaker hill to Fogland, and proceeded thence, by an order from Genr Pigot to the Windmill near the General hospital. The 54th replaced the 22d at Quaker hill. At 11 o’Clock at night the Rebel Galley came out from Howland’s, and endeavored to work down towards Fogland, but the wind being unfavorable she was obliged to give it up, and in returning she fired three Shot at our shore without effect, and then anchored between Quaket Gut and the point of Howland’s neck.

The troops remained under arms all night at the different posts in expectation of an attack from the Enemy, as the movement of their boats indicated such an attempt, but there was no further appearance of them, nor did The Kingsfisher observe any boat to pass her during the night. Above 70 boats, as well as could be judged passed Fogland. A great many shot were fired at them; and the people on duty at that battery say that two of them were certainly destroyed. Altho the Moon shone clear it was not easy to discover them, as they passed one by one, and kept close under their shore. At daylight very few could be seen; so that they must have taken them into the Creek behind the South point of Fogland.

A Serjeant and a Private of the 17th Dragoons who were patrolling last night towards Sachawest [Sachuest] beach, were surrounded and carried off by a party of about 20 Rebels who had landed thereabouts. One Taggart, and his Son, who lived near the place, went off with the Rebels; and it is supposed were concerned with them in surprizing the Dragoons.
H.M. sloop Kingsfisher
The Rebel Galley changed her position this morning, and went a little above Howland's ferry. In going off, she fired an 18 p' at the Bridge Redoubt, which struck within 30 yards of it.

The 54th Regt returned after Sunrise to their camp at Windmill hill. The 22nd having been ordered to encamp near the General hospital, they sent for their tents & baggage this Morning; and in the afternoon the 54th marched, with two 6 p's and take up their position on Quaker hill.

In order to strengthen the post at Howland's bridge, an Abbattis of large apple trees from the Neighbouring Orchards was thrown across the Neck about 200 yards on this side of the bridge, which will prevent the Enemy from advancing in that part with Cannon, or any considerable number of Troops without first removing them, which will take up some time, and must be done under our fire.

The troops are ordered to lie dressed till further orders, and ready to take their arms on the shortest notice.

1. Rhode Island Navy galley *Spitfire*.
3. Creek from Nonquit Pond.

**BENJAMIN CRANSTON'S JOURNAL, RHODE ISLAND NAVY SCHOONER GALLEY *SPITFIRE***

*[Nannaquaket Gut, Rhode Island]*

On Monday Oct 20 1777

This Day Got under Way from the Gut and Ran up above the ferry and Came at Anchor Nothing further—

D, UkrPR, H.C.A. 92/455/1. Cover: "Schooner *Spitfire's* Book of Journal and other Accounts Required on Board To Be kept By one Benjamin Cranston Jrur."
1. Howland's Ferry.

**JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY**

At a meeting of the Council of Safety held at Hartford, October 20th, 1777.

Voted, That Mr. David Trumbull deliver to Benjamin Huntington, Esq', 71 yds. of Tickelingburge belonging to this State, or more if necessary, for the use of the schooner *Spy*.

Voted, That Capt. Jabez Perkins of Norwich pay to Benjamin Huntington, Esq', one hundred pounds of the publick money in said Perkins' hands, to be improved in paying the advanced wages of the crew to be shipped on board the schooner *Spy*, and other necessary purposes for fitting out said schooner for sea.

Voted, That Capt. Wm. Hubbard deliver to Benjamin Huntington, Esq', or his order, the two barrels of pork said Hubbard owes this State, to be for the use of the schooner *Spy*.

| Date | Description                                                                 | Amount  
|------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------
| June 7 | To pd Jacob Rily for frt of Sparrs &c                                      | £25.00. 00 |
|       | To pd Amos Letimer for 541 feet boat boards                                 | 2.10. 00 |
|       | To pd Jo Hurlbut for use of his Shop                                        | 16.00. 00 |
|       | To pd John Hartell's Expences into the Jersey after Iron                     | 13.15. 00 |
|       | To Horse Hire for ditto                                                     | 6.00. 00 |
| Sep' 8 | To pd John Skillins Bill                                                    | 69.13. 00 |
|       | To 1 Gal Rum deld ditto                                                     | 2.5. 00  |
|       | To 100 lb Sheet Lead                                                        |         |
|       | To pd Jon Ranny for a Barge                                                 |         |
| 24    | To pd Ja King for frt of 3 Tops & 9 Sparrs                                  | 4.1. 00  |
|       | To pd Grover L Homedue for 102 [illeg.] Merline                            | 71.8. 00 |
|       | To pd Rich Spink for old Sales                                              | 24.00. 00 |
|       | To pd John Bradicks Bill for frt of Cordage                                 | 5.6. 00  |
|       | To pd John Wards Bill for Mast Hoops                                        | 5.10. 00 |
|       | To Col Waters Bill for paint & lead                                         |         |
|       | To Col Sears's Bill for Cordage                                             |         |
|       | To pd John Bradicks Bill frt & Storage of do                                | 4.6. 00  |
| Octo 20 | To 1 bar Tarr from Ja Tilley                                               | 281.3. 7 |
|       | To pd Fink for 384 lb Beef for Launching                                    | 12.0. 00 |
|       | To 32 Gal Rum @ 45/                                                        | 68.00. 00 |
|       | To 80 lb Sugar @ 3/                                                        | 12.0. 00 |
|       | To 1 bar pitch 235 lb Tallow                                                |         |
|       | To pd Sam Stratton Iron Work on sparrs as pl Bill                          | 17.0. 10 |
|       | To 4 .2 .4 lb Iron for ditto                                                |         |
|       | pd M Plumb boarding Hopkins & his Prentis Penman & Tallman                 | 0.17. 4  |
|       | Mrs. Plumb to a bar flour 1 .3. 14                                         |         |
|       | To 2 Gal Melasses                                                          |         |
|       | pd Frank 15 Days Work @ 4/                                                  | 3.0. 00  |
|       | pd W Colbert 15 days do 4/                                                  | 3.0. 00  |
|       | pd Dan Keeny 18 Days @ 3/                                                   | 2.14. 00 |
|       | pd Dan Tinker 16 Day                                                       | 6.0. 00  |
|       | pd Marchent Tinker 24 Do                                                    | 3.0. 00  |
|       | pd Othenial Beebe                                                          | 5.2. 00  |
|       | pd Peter Rogers Junr                                                      | 4.10. 00 |
|       | pd Lewes 16 Days 3/                                                        | 2.8. 00  |
|       | pd Ashcraft & people Loading Timbers                                        | 0.8. 00  |
|       | pd Ben Sprauge 22 [days] 3/                                                 | 3.6. 00  |
|       | pd Daniel Tinker 11 3/                                                     | 1.13. 00 |
|       | pd Isaac Fellows 54 4/6 charged by Goddard                                  | 0.0. 00  |
20 OCTOBER 1777

pd Nathel Beebe 54 3/6 9 . 9...
pd Job Rathbone fr'ting Timber 72 . 18...
pd John Browns Acco' 23 . 3 . 4
pd Wm Hambleton 70 Days 3/ 10 . 10 . 0
pd Antoney Wolf 98 Days 3/ 14 . 14...
pd John Wolf 46 Days 3/ 6 . 18...
pd Peckett Latimers Acco' 39 . 9...
pd Daniel Ashcrafts Acco' 2 . 9 . 10
pd Daniel Burnes 18 Days 7/
pd do for a pease Timber 50/

1. Connecticut privateer ship General Putnam, 20 guns, was built at Winthrop's Neck, New London, by Nathaniel Shaw, Jr. She was launched on 20 Oct. 1777 but was not commissioned until 23 April 1778, Thomas Allon, commander. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 6, 34.
2. Isaac Sears of Boston.
3. Josiah Waters of Boston.

GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON TO MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM

Sir, Hurly, Oct'r 20th 1777.

I have this moment received your letter of this date with the letters you mention concerning them I have only to Congratulate you on the fortunate event by which the present purposes of the enemy are defeated.

With respect to the galley 1—She is Sunk about Two miles from the landing place; 2 there will be some difficulty in raising the Cannon, especially the 32 pd'r for which we have no carriage on this side. However if you can send me a travelling Carriage & Ammunition I will endeavor to bring her on shore.

I very much approve of your intention to annoy the enemy's fleet, & shall cheerfully co-operate with you and as General Gates is arrived in Albany. The Cannon may soon be procured—what think you of [attempting Fort montgomery?]—by Genl. Parsons & the troops from Jersey.

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 465, no. 872. Addressed in the original: "To the Hnbl Major General Putnam—Red Hook." Docketed in the original: "Draft Letter to MG/ Putnam Octo' 20th 1777." The words within brackets, the address and the docketing are from the charred original, N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 9, doc. 872.
2. She was sunk in Rondout Creek above Kingston Landing.

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES CLINTON TO GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

Widow Falls Octob'r 20th 1777

Dr Brother,

[Yesterday Afternoon there Come up the River A frigate Mounting on her Main] Deck [24 Guns 3 with three Small Vessels two of] them went Down Last night; the Frigate and Tender Lies Just Below the [Chivedefreax].

Genl. Winds with Part of of his Brigade Came to N. Windsor Last night. I went Down there to see him but was Informed he had stoppted at Brooks's. I am Just going
Down to see him and Consult matters. I Intend to move Down to N. Windsor or New Burgh with the Millitia as there is none of us has Tents to Occupy those houses. I am sorry for the Loss of your furniture; I have Spoke to Capt. Bellknap & Dubois to try to Secure what property you have left. I am [&c.]

James Clinton.

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 463, no. 869. Addressed in the original: "To/Governor George Clinton/Hurly." Docketed in the original: "B G. Clinton 20th Oct/1777 near New Windsor." The sections within brackets are from the charred original, N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 9, doc. 869.


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Extract]

[Philadelphia, Pa.]

October 20th.—This morning about 4 o'clock a firing of cannon and musketry was heard near Gloucester Point. We roused all hands up and went to our batteries in town along the shore. We heard a number of boats rowing. We thought the galleys were coming to fire on the town, and just before daylight they came within hail of our sentry. They answered they came from our fleet. Twelve flat-bottomed boats, under the command of Captain Clayton, had pushed up in the night, and boldly run under the enemy's forts and batteries, and passed their whole fleet with the loss of one man. These boats come up with provisions etc., we imagine to facilitate a landing on the Jersey shore. This afternoon a great deal of cannon firing below, from our row galley and some of our advanced ships, and the rebel galleys and the forts and our batteries. . .

Downman, "Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman," p. 166. Five sentences of this letter are not printed here. They relate to the weather and Downman's assignment to a battery of five and a half inch howitzers.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

[October] 20th. Wind S.W. and the weather remarkably warm. At 4 this morning 12 Flat bottomed Boats and a whale boat arrived at Philadelphia from our Fleet after receiving abundance of Grape from the Fort ¹ and 2 Gallies below without any injury until they arrived near our Battery two medium 12 pounders, on the North point of Schuylkill ² where they were fired on (that Garrison not being apprized) and lost one seaman. At ½ past 10 this morning, the Engineers finished the Floating Bridge across Schuylkill upwards of 400 feet. Rebels fired a feu de joie from the Fort and Ships, &c. Commander-in-Chief ³ visited the works. An officer and 6 mounted Jagers patrolling near the Falls of Schuylkill were met by a troop of Rebel Horse and obliged to fly having one killed, but Plunket ⁴ their Captain pursuing too far fell in with one of our Pickets and was wounded and taken with another. Arrived in the night as far as Blakely's House a 13 inch mortar and this night made greatest put [part] of its battery about 350 yards from the Rebel Fort. Communication open with the Fleet from the Batteries to Bow Creek, the road to Blakely's House. The effect of these Batteries were answered by driving off the Rebel Floating Batteries and Gallies and open-
ing a kind of communication with our Fleet, they were also intended to annoy the Fort and set fire to the Buildings, which did not take place for the Instant the shells fell, they were immersed in the mire, that work being constructed in and on the mud.

1. Fort Mifflin.
2. Webb's Ferry.

**JOURNAL OF MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÈDRE DE FLEURY**

[Extract]

*Fort Mifflin, October* 20.

... The Enemy appear to be raising a work at near a mile and a half from us at the point of Tinicum, in the direction of Hog Island—there are a great many people there—The Commodore 1 who has been inform'd of it has not approached the Shore, but is gone to make a fruitless Cannonade against the Fleet.

The Enemy have kept up a heavy Fire, but happily have kill'd only two of our men and wounded one.

evening—

For want of Pickets, we have begun a Ditch to surround the Battery—to morrow night we shall endeavour to make a double Chain of floating Timber, or of Iron Chains taken from the Fire-Ships, to hinder the Enemies Landing.

_Copy, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4._ Four lines of this entry are not printed here. They describe repairs of damage to Fort Mifflin caused by British artillery fire. This entry is part of a multi-date entry from Fleury's journal covering 20–24 Oct. 1777. Notation at top of page: “Continuation of Major Fleury's Journal.”


**VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO PHILIP STEPHENS**

Number 39.  

*Eagle* In the Delaware October the 20th 1777.

Sir,

Herewith you will receive a List of the several Officers appointed to Vacancies in the Ships of the Squadron under my Command since the general Return of Appointments dated the 13th of February last, with the several Papers relative thereto, as noted in the Schedule enclosed.

The *Viper* Schooner 1 taken from the King's rebellious Subjects by His Majesty's Ship the *Perseus*, having been for some time employed as an Armed Vessel in the King's Service; and Mr Edward Pakenham having testified great Diligence and Ability in the Command thereof; I judged it expedient, upon the Equipment of the present Armament, to continue him therein, with the Rank of a Lieutenant in the Navy until their Lordships pleasure is known. And an Increase of Force in small Armed Vessels being requisite at Rhode Island; Mr Philip D'Auvergne was appointed to Command a Vessel fitted there as a Galley, and called the *Alarm*, with the like Rank. I am 


**CAPTAIN ROGER CURTIS, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.**

_Eagle_ October 20th—

The two flat Boats you have detained are appropriated for a particular Service, from which they cannot be possibly spared; I am therefore to beg you will be so obliging as to suffer them to be taken away by the bearer. I have let them continue with you as long as I could, & I hope with the assistance of the Boats from the _Merlin_, you may be able now to dispence with them, if to make sure of getting off next tide, you think it necessary to lighten more than taking out your Guns & starting your water, be so good as to let me know, & I will send up small vessels for the purpose, I am, [&c.]

Roger Curtis.—


---

**CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO CAPTAIN ROGER CURTIS, R.N.**

Sir

_Isis_ 20th. October 1777.—

The _Merlins_ Anchor was not laid out in a proper place so that in fact we have not had A fair trial of getting the ship off yet.—

We are laying a Bower Anchor out at present & we flatter ourselves we shall get off with the evenings tide which the Pilot says will be higher than the mornings was. I should not have detaind the flat Boats this morning but the Gentlemen who came Laid the chief Stress upon the hard duty the men had undergone not that the boats were absolutely wanted, we shall do as well as we can without them.—The two brigs have got our upper deck Guns which is all they can carry if we should fail getting off this Evening, I proposed sending to You for something to take our lower deck Guns however I hope that will not be necessary.—Your Most Obedient Humble Servant

Wm Cornwallis


---

**MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMMOND**

Remarks &c Monday 20th Octr 1777  
[aBreast the fort]

[At] ½ past 5 [AM] carry'd warps th[r]o' the Channel between the Cheveaux de freeze  
[At] 6 made the Liverpool & Pearl Signal to weigh  
[At] 8 warped through & Anchor'd about 2 Cables length above the Cheveaux de freese, the Liverpool got aGround on the Eastern side of the Channel  
[At] 10 the Pearl Sailed thro' a little to the NE of us  
[At] 11 the Liverpool got off & Anchord near us  
[At] 12 [Noon] moderate & cloudy  
[At] 1 [PM] fine Weather  
[At] 4 Warp'd down below the Cheveaux de freeze, as did the Liverpool & Pearl.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

1. Billingsport.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Oct'  
Monday 20

d° [Billingsfort E ¼ S ¾ of a Mile]  

at 6 AM Weigh'd warping up the River, at the same time the Roe-buck warp'd thro' the Chiveaux de frize, the Liverpool attempting it got on shore. at 9 sail'd thro' & Anch'd with the Small B° in 4½ fms Billingsfort SW ¼ S ¼ of a Mile, At 12 the Liverpool got off & Anch'd near us.

Billingsfort SW ¼ S ¼ of a Mile

The first & latter part Mod° breezes & fine, the middle fresh breezes wth Rain [at] 2 PM the Rebel Galleys fir'd several Shot on the Vigilant & Cornwallis Galley. which they return'd, At 4 Weigh'd & warp'd thro' the Chiveaux de frize. ½ past 5 Anch'd with the S: B° in 6½ fms Billingsfort E ¾ S ½ a Mile,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/679.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 October
Mondv 20

D° [At Anchor off Billingsport close to the Cheveaux de frize.—]

at 10 AM a pilot came on board from the Eagle, weighed and sailed up Tinicum Channell along the Pensylvania Shore, 20 Seamen & 2 Mid° came from the Somersett to Assist us, being but badly manned—

Sailing up Tinicum Channell

Mod° and hazey, 20 Men and 2 Mid° came on board from the Eagle, at 2 PM Anch'd by the Small Bower in 2½ fms, 2 Cables lengths below Hog Island, but finding we should ground at Low Water weighed again, the Fort at Mud Island fired at us, and the Galley's rowed over from Red Bank to Assist the Fort, we returned their fire, as we dropped down, all the Damage the did us was Sinking a Flat Boat and breaking some Oars. we Towed the flat Boat on shore and repaired her. at 5 got aground, carried out a Bower Anch° to heave her Off when the Tyde rose, the Camilla being with us got aground also.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1087.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP ZEBRA, COMMANDER JOHN ORDE

[October 1777]

Monday 20th

D° [at Single Anchor off the middle of Tencham Island]  

AM at 12 weigh'd & tow'd higher up in C° with his Maj° Ship Camilla  

D°:

Little wind & hazy W° at 4 Came down 13 Rebel Gallies & fired on the Ships in the other Channel as also at the Vigilant in this
20 OCTOBER 1777

Channel\(^3\) which fire was returned by the highest Ships at 8
grounded as did the other Ships

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1100.
1. Tinicum Island.
2. The main channel of the Delaware River.
3. The western or Tinicum channel.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

October 1777
Monday 20

Ditto [Chester Town W\(\frac{1}{2}\) S 3 or 4 Miles & the Rebel Fleet EbN. 3 or 4 Miles—]
at Midnight went up the River about 20 or 30 Flatt Bottom’d Boats. at 7 AM Returnnd on Board the above Seamen and Marines.\(^1\) at 10 do. the Roebuck Pearl & Liverpool got above the Lower Cheveaux: de: frizes. Rowd. Guard &c—

Ditto

The first Part Part Light Breezes and Clear Wea\(^c\) Middle and Latter Part Fresh Gales and Squally with Rain. at 1 PM Weighd & Came to Sail up the River in Company the Vigilent Zebra & Co\(^d\) Wallis Gallie. half Past d\(^e\) Anchor’d with the Best Bow\(^e\) Hogg Island ENE 1 Mile. the Vigilent and Co\(^d\) Wallis Gallie ENE \(\frac{1}{2}\) a Mile. at 3 do. 8 of the Rebel Gallies came Down the River and fired Several shot at us. the Vigilent & Co\(^d\) Wallis Gallie Fired Several Shots at the Rebels & Drove them up the River. at 5 do. Weigh’d Being but Little Wind got aGround. d\(^o\) Got out a Stream Anchor

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157.
1. Five seamen and ten marines had been sent on board Cornwallis the previous day.

GEORGE MUTER TO LIEUTENANT GOVERNER JOHN PAGE

Hampton Oct\(^e\) 20\(^{th}\) 1777.

Sir.

It gives me much pleasure to find that you approved of my proposal of having four heavy cannon mounted, to annoy the enemy as they pass the old fort on their way to & from Hampton road. I hope the necessary orders will be soon given to have the two cannon I mentioned to you mounted on proper carriages for that purpose. I know of no others at present that are so fitt as they are, & I wou’d fain hope that if expedition is used, they may be got ready, & brought to Hampton time enough to perform good service this winter, though they shou’d not be soon enough to annoy the enemy the next time they come into the Road.

The enemy’s Ships are all in the bay at present. The Phœnix & one of the small ships\(^1\) lye just below Willoughby’s, & as I understand the others\(^2\) near the York River channel, but within reach of the Phœnix’s signals.

There is hardly another place to be found on shore, from whence the enemy’s ships can be annoyed but Old Point Comfort. When they are in the Road, they are carefull to lye out of cannon shott from the shore, & over so far from the barr as to be out of much danger of receiving any damage from the shott of the Galleys\(^3\) as they
lye within the barr. The galleys here are so wretchedly manned, that I think 'twou'd be imprudent to venture them without the barr where the enemy are, with their usual force in the road, & still more so for them to goe into the bay to make an attack let the weather be ever so favourable. The enemy, have always in my opinion been able (while in Hampton Road) to send a number of men in their boats, sufficient to take one or both of the Galleys, or at least to render their situation extremely dangerous if they venture far out. Indeed, were the Galleys manned as they ought to be, I think the case wou'd be far otherwise. Great service might be expected from them—They wou'd be capable of performing it.—But as it is—'tis but little they can do. I am &c.

George Muter


1. H.M. sloop Senegal.
3. Virginia Navy galleys.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. DAPHNE, CAPTAIN ST. JOHN CHINNERY**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Event</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>October</td>
<td>Turks Island S by W ¾ S 77 leagues</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday 20</td>
<td>AM thunder &amp; lightning with rain Saved some fresh water</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>[at Noon] D° SSW 60 leagues—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>light breezes &amp; fair W° at 2 made sail &amp; Gave chace at 8 made the</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>signal For our convoy to come under our stern at 10 came up with</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>the chace Fired several Shots Great guns &amp; Small arms &amp; brought</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>her too D° we Shortned sail &amp; took Possession of her She prov'd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to be the Lydia privateer Sloop of 12 Guns &amp; 50 men from Guardaloup</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to North carolina</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/227.


**GODFREY HUTCHINSON TO SAMUEL ALLYNE OTIS**

Sir!

I received your esteemed favour by Cap'n Bartlett who arrived here the 19th Ulto.—Soon after his arrival he was unfortunately taken with a Billious fever, and died the day before yesterday; Being informed of his illness, I immediately came here and found he had not disposed of his Cargo; I perceived that his fish was old, of the small Kind, and had been sweated—I therefore judged it most for your Advantage to dispose of it as soon as possible, which I have done at 115 Livres, The Boards at 200 Livres, The Salmon at 100; The Staves are very bad, thin and short, But shall get them off with the remaining small articles to the best advantage, and use the utmost Dispatch in Loading the Sloop agreable to your orders to Cap'n Bartlett: She wants a thorough cleaning, which shall be done as soon as the cargo is out.—
I have already agreed for six thousand Gall. Molasses at 28 Sols, and hope to obtain the remainder at the same price, altho' the Season is now so far advanced, that article is very difficult to be procured.

I was informed by Cap'n Bartlett that it was your Desire that the most of his homeward Cargo should consist of that Article, which shall be complied with, as far as the season will admit of and can be done with dispatch.—You may rely on my exerting myself on this and every other occasion, when you please to favour me with your Commands, either in assisting any Captains in the service of the State, or transacting any other Business. I am [&c.]

October 20th: 1777. —
The above is a copy of what I wrote you Cap'n Arnold via Portsmouth.—I have since discharged and cleaned the Sloop and shall begin to load her tomorrow.—Hope I shall be able to dispatch her in a fortnight at furthest.—The last fish we delivered was so exceeding bad and sweated, that was obliged upon survey to make an abatement of five Livres & Quintal on one half of it.—

The condition the fish was in, was in a great measure occasioned by the Hhds being too large, a circumstance which always would be attended to as likewise the Hhds being in good order, which is best affected by always putting three hoops on the bulge.—I am [&c.]

G. Hutchinson

1. For the Massachusetts Board of War's orders to Captain Isaac Bartlett, master of the Massachusetts Navy sloop Republic, see NDAK9: 691. Godfrey Hutchinson and William Hutchinson were merchants who invested in Massachusetts privateers.

October 21

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, COMMANDER ALEXANDER GRAEME

October 1777

Tuesday 21st.

[At Anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island] at ½ after 12 heard two guns fired from Fogland Ferry and supposed it to be a rebel vessel coming down the river 1 we immediately turned all hands up and prepared to get under way at 2 A.M. found it to be a false alarm as no vessel appeared in sight at ½ after 3 A.M. saw a cannon fired from the black rock on the rebel shore

D° W° [Moderate breezes and cloudy weather]

1 P.M. came and anchored here his Majestys Ship Unicorn at 2 P.M. came too an anchor here his Majesty's Ship Syrene and an armed schooner 2 12 P.M. heard a gun fired from the Black rock on the rebel shore

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.

1. The alarm for sighting a ship fired by the battery at Fogland Ferry on the island of Rhode Island.
2. H.M. armed schooner tender Lady Parker.
BRIGADIER GENERAL JOSEPH PALMER TO JEREMIAH POWELL,  
PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

Tiverton [Rhode Island], Octo' 21st 1777.

Dear Sir

The Night before last we got all our troops ready for embarcation, but the Wind prevented the execution; in bringing down the Boats from Quatuck [Nannaquaket] Pond, to the South’ard of Fogland Ferry, where we were to embark, the Enemy fired upon us as we passed the Ferry-Point, by which we had one Man killed, & another wounded. Yesterday in the Afternoon, & this Morning, the enemy appear as ’tho’ they intended to evacuate the North end of the Isl", but the rain prevents our making such discoveries as we could wish. If they are moving off, as I believe they are, as soon as the weather permits, I think we shall go on to Howland’s Ferry, & one other place, & beat up their Quarters. I forgot to mention, that the Night before last, we sent a Small Party on to the Isl", who bro’ off a few Friends to us, & intercepted two Light-Horse-men, which they bro’ off, with their Saddles &c, all excepting their Horses.

Last Night an Express arrived from Govr Cooke to Genl Spencer, with the great news of Genl Burgoyne & his whole Army, about 4500, having Surrendered to Gen’v Gates. The British & Hessian Officers to be allow’d to wear side-arms; but no terms for the Tories.

I hope that our Court will never more join in such an important enterprize, unless they have better assurances of every thing being realy prepared against the given day. We ought to have been in the plan & preparation. ’Tho’ I don’t expect to be Saved by our wisdom in the present, or any future expedition, yet I think that we ought to have Somthing to do with Planing & preparing, as well as executing. If the Weather permits, ’tis likely that Providence will give us Success; I am Sure that we Shall have very little reason to boast of our Wisdom—but I must not indulge further. I am [&c.]

J: Palmer 2

1. Island of Rhode Island.

COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

(Copy)  
S: Albans New York 21st October 1777

My Lord,

My letters of the 15th. Instant which You will herewith receive were intended to have been sent by the Bristol, who is stopped to proceed with the Convoy directed by Your Lordship’s Letter of the 10th—In consequence of it I have left the Command up the North River with Captain Symons 1 until the Return of General Vaughan, when it is intended to evacuate every thing there, as Sir Henry Clinton for the Defence of this Place will now stand in need of every Man left under his Command.

The Proceedings of the second Expedition up the River Your Lordship will see by the inclosed Copy of a Letter from Sir James Wallace, 2 And one also to Sir
Henry Clinton from General Vaughan. The Wind having hung to the Southward ever since, has prevented our hearing anything farther from them; But as it last Night shifted, and now blows strong from the North West, It is reasonable to think we shall have them down, the Object of their going up the River seeming to be now over, without giving Credit to the whole of what we hear respecting General Burgoyne’s Army.

The two Battalions of Anspach were embarked before Sir Henry Clinton and I left Verplanks Point, and with this Wind may be hourly expected down. The 17th Dragoons, with the Convalescent[s,] Recruits, Chasseurs and Artillery will be embarking without loss of Time, and shall proceed (as they are ready) in seperate Convoys, which from Experience I have had of large ones, I consider the surest and most expeditious way for them to join You. The 7th: 26th and 63d Regiments are embarked with General Vaughan.

Some of the Horse Ships are got up to York and the rest of the Thames’s Convoy are within the Hook, so that we shall not be in any want of Transports for the Embarkation, [nor] shall Expedition be less wanting to forward them. This gives me an Opportunity of doing the Justice I owe to Lieutenant Tonkin the Agent, whose Assiduity and Resources are felt upon every Occasion where his Services are called for.

I have the Honour to transmit You this Dispatch by Capt Kennedy, who is charged with [Sir] Hen: Clinton’s to Sir Will: Howe by an Armed Vessel of Colonel Shirreff’s, the Haerlem having been necessarily employed up the River—I have the Honour to be [&c.]

W. Hotham.
and most important pursuits have been and ever will be defeated by foolish differ-
ences when they exist between those engaged in them.—The most upright inten-
tions are not sufficient to influence men to those measures which their common
interest demands; if once the least animosity gets footing between them. It seldom
fails to pervert the judgment of the disagreeing parties and, and produce a spirit
of opposition; often without their being sensible of it, destructive of the end they
both finally have in view.—

I have in terms equally strong, endeavored to impress upon Col: Greene and
Col: Arendt the necessity of cultivating that harmony, I now recommend; and I
earnestly hope their conduct on every occasion may manifest a hearty disposition to
promote so desireable an end.—I am [&c.]

1. Col. Henry Leonard Philip Baron D'Arendt was appointed to the command of Fort Mifflin on 23
Sept. 1777. Illness precluded his assuming command at Mifflin until 18 Oct., when Washington directed
him again to take charge of that post. See Washington's letters to Arendt of 23 Sept. and 18 Oct. in Wash-
ington, Writings 9: 256-57, 394-95.

George Washington to
Lieutenant Colonel Samuel Smith

Sir

Head Q[ueen] [Whitpain, Pa.] Octob 21st 1777.

Your favor of the 18th I received last night and was extremely sorry to find from
the Commodores Letter, which made a part of your's, that you & he were not in the
strictest harmony.¹ This circumstance, I confess, gives me great uneasiness, as I well
know that a good agreement between the Navy & Garrison is of the last importance,
and that a want of cooperation and every possible—mutual aid may involve the most
unhappy consequences. persuaded of this, and recollecting the train of misfortunes
that has been brought on in many instances by a difference of the like nature, I re-
quested Baron D'Arendt in my instructions to him that to maintain a good under-
standing between him and the Commodore should be a great Object of his care and
attention.² This I hope he will do, and I have written to the Commodore to day, rec-
ommending the same to him in the strongest Terms.³ Hitherto a happy agreement
has done much—It has disappointed the Enemy from effecting, notwithstanding
their repeated efforts, what they seemed to consider without difficulty; And should
the same spirit and disposition continue, I flatter myself, they will produce the same
ends. The Garrison and the Navy are equally concerned in the interest of the struggle—
If we can but keep the Fort and the Navigation ours, I have not suggested to the Com-
modore, the most distant idea of my having heard of any misunderstanding between
you. The matter is so delicate, that I would not have him beleive, that I ever suspected
it. I am [&c.]

referenced here.
[Extract]

[Fort Mifflin, October] 21.

... the Enemy appear no longer in the direction of Hog Island at Tinicum point, the number of men seen there yesterday must have been a Disembarkation from their Fleet. night—

no fire from the Enemy. we have driven down large Pickets in the bed of the River, at the distance of 20 feet from the Battery, and at the distance of 15 feet from each other—they are intended to support the double Chain spoken of above.

Part of the Chain is stretcht; the high Tide and Coldness of the night have hinder’d us from stretching the whole. we shall close the remaining Interval with floating Beams fasten’d together by their ends

Copy, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Six lines of this entry are not printed here. They describe repairs to loopholes in Fort Mifflin’s palisades and the lessening of artillery fire from the British batteries. This entry is part of a multi-date entry from Fleury’s journal covering 20–24 Oct. 1777. Notation at top of page: “Continuation of Major Fleury’s Journal.”

1. On the night of 22 Oct., Fleury recorded: “The Chain which we have got, is fix’d. The work is very difficult, on account of the necessity of performing it in the water.” Ibid., entry for 20–24 Oct.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM**

October. 1777

**S° End of Green Island EbS ½ a mile**

**Tuesday 21st**

At 1 AM Weigh’d & m° sail At 2 Anch’d in 10 feet Water between Green Island & the Main.

Billing’s Port SEbS Dist° ½ a mile

Mod° & Clear W°. At 1 PM Weigh’d & tow’d thro’ the Chiveaux de Frises to take up the Augusta’s Anchor At 5 Slip’d our Cable & was order’d up in Comp° wth. the Roebuck, Augusta, Liverpool & another of his Maj° Ships, the Merlin Sloop & Cornwallis Galley At 6 The Rebel Galleys began to Engage as did Mud Island Fort against our Shipping D° the Augusta got aground ½ past 6 a Shot struck us wth. wounded Pat° Smith & And° Gordon as we Anch’d under the Augusta’s Stern by her Order in 3½ fathom.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4385.

**MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND**

October 1777

**D° [At Anchor off Billingsport]**

**Tuesday 21**

AM Weighed and Sailed through the Cheveaux du Frecze gott aGround, Employ’d in carreying out Warps to Heave Off D°.

Moderate and Fair, PM hove off and Anchord about 2 Cables Length from BillingsPort,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.
Charles-Town, Oct. 21

Last Tuesday arrived here the cartel sloop Governor Tonyn, from St. Augustine, with 35 American prisoners of war, for an exchange, which John Mowbray, Esq; is commissioned to negotiate, under certain limitations, with His Excellency the President of this State: amongst them are the following masters of merchant vessels, taken at different periods, viz. John Hill, by the Brune frigate; America Rogers, by the Diligence; Ephraim Lombard, Joshua Bartlett, and Madet Engs, by the Hinchinbrook brig; Abraham Pitt, and John Williams, by the General Howe transport; Richard Minors, by the Hinchinbrook and sloop Rebecca; and Joseph Frith, by the Daphne. There are also the following Mates, viz. Arthur Duckett, Lewis Latham, John Wheeden, George Darby, William Dolen, David Jones, Richard Stevens, and Patrick Dwyer; 17 seamen; and Mr. Alexander Taitt, a planter, who had been taken by a party of rangers and Indians, by Mr. Brown, commissioned as a Col. by Mr. Tonyn.

October 22

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War Office [Boston] 22d Octr 1777

Orderd That Colo Crafts deliver for the armed Brig Hazzard

500, 6, lb Round Shott
240, 3 lb, d o d o
400 w d Grape Shott
14 port fires.—

That the Com deliver for the armed Brig Hazzard

6 Swivil Guns,
4 blunderbusses.—

That a p of pistols f the Office be del for Brig Hazzard.

That Mr Segourney deliver Capt Samson for Bt Hazzard 8 p pistols—

That Capt Fisk deliver Capt Ayres 7 Water Casks for Brig Favorite. (ch to Rob Pierpoint)— . .

That a b powder for Brig Hazzard be delivered to Capt Samson, by tho Forster—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 64-65.
2. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Hazard.
3. Peter Sigourney.
SIMON WOLCOTT TO THOMAS SHAW

[Extract]
Dear Thomas Bedford. [in Dartmouth] Oct 22d 1777

... If you want to buy Iron, Spars, or Lumber, up the River your Brother has got Rum & Sugar in Sam Fosters hands (up Connecticut River) as you will see by a Rec on fill given to Elliot by Foster—You must send to Cap Chosey at New Haven an[d] see if he is well enough to go in the Ship & if he is to attend on her—in Person—You must get the American Revenue at Sea as soon as possible—if Cap Champlin wants Money let him have what he wants—your Br is cited to Congress by Stanton and Noys—A Share in the last Cruize is about a thousand Dollars—Your Brother has got 50 Barrells of Tarr here which shall send by Father Rogers when he comes with his Boat—... Your Hum Serv

P.S/ Write how the Ship went off & Whether she stuck in the Mud

L, CtNLHi, Nathaniel and Thomas Shaw Letters and Papers, Portfolio 18.
3. General Putnam.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, COMMANDER ALEXANDER GRAEME

October 1777
Wednesday 22d.

Ditto [At Anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island] at a half after [1] AM. heared a second [gun] from D's place 6 AM. the armed Schooner got under way and gave chase to a vessel at sea at ½ after 7 AM. left the chase and haul'd her wind and stood to the Eastward

Ditto [At Anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island]

D W [Moderate breazes and clouday weather]
1 P.M. received on board a long boat load of water 4 P.M. saw several guns fired from the black rock on the rebel shore 12 P.M. yawl rowing guard saw a gun fired from the black rock

D, Uklpr, Adm. 51/507.
1. The American battery at Black Rock on the south point of Fogland firing on the British battery at Fogland Ferry.
2. H.M. armed schooner tender Lady Parker.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]

The Syren & Unicorn got round into the Seconnet passage today, and anchored to the Southward of the Kingsfisher. As that part of the Island is sufficiently guarded by this movement, the 22d Regt marched and encamped near Elam's house on the right of the Chasseurs. A Battery for two Guns was ordered to be made on the shore to the right of the Chasseurs, in order to Command that part of the adjacent beach Which is
favorable for landing on. As soon as the party began to work, the Rebels fired at them from their battery on the South point of Fogland. One shot took place and killed a Hessian. The same shot went so near the head of a Soldier of the Light Infantry as to strike him down senseless; so that he was obliged to be carried to the hospital.

We began this morning to throw an Abbattis across Common-fence Neck, from the head of the town pond to the Creek which runs to Howland’s bridge....

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 198-99.

**GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL TO SAMUEL ELIOT, JR.**

Sir Hartford 22d Octr 1777—

I am favoured with your Letter of the 11th Instant,¹ Note the Contents. The Captors of the Weymouth Packet are entitled to their Share of the prize according to the Resolutions of the Continental Congress That Rule being adopted by the Governor & his Council of Safety, at the time Cap' Harding was fitted out for a Cruize; the General Assembly will probably make Some Alteration to Adapt it to our particular Circumstances for the future—when Time will admit—which I Shall advise you of as soon as done

The only question between the Captors & this State is whether the Weymouth is a Vessel of War within the true Intent & meaning of the Resolution of Congress of the 30th of Octr 1776, Should the Weymouth Packet be Judged a Vessel of War within the true Intent & meaning of s'd Resolution there is nothing further to be said why the Captors should not be entitled to the whole, Saving a Twentieth part which in all Cases goes to the Commander in Chief, that is a Twentieth part of the prize or part belonging to & divided among the Captors—

It is Supposed that a Packet whose Business is to make the greatest dispatch, & not to pursue or even engage any Ship of war but in their own defence, is not a Vessel of War within the meaning & Intention of Congress—

Agreable to your Request, have Inclos’d a Warrant ² Impowering you to act in all matters therein contain’d, pursuant to Such Orders & Instructions as you Shall from time to time receive from me or the General Assembly of this State—The foregoing is wrote by Advice & Consent of my Council of Safety.—they do not mean to enter into any dispute with the Captors on any other Question save that mentioned herein—

Your’s ² Cap’ Hard[ing] can not be answered ’till The further resolution of the General Assembly is known—of which you will soon be acquainted—I am [&c.]

J Trumbull, Jr.


¹ Above.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Octr 1777

Wednesday 22

At Single Anchor as above [2 Miles to Sward of Levingstons Manor]

AM Got Up T Gt Masts & Yards

At Single Anchor as above

Light Airs and variable at 1 PM Weightd in C° the Gallys, Transports Flatt Boats &c 1 & stood down the River at 7 D° Came too Small Bower in 6 fathom Eusopus Gally[s] &c in C°

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. The advanced squadron under the command of Capt. Sir James Wallace, including H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire, with 13 transports and a number of flat boats.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

October 1777

Wednesday 22

the Augusta SE ½ a Mile. Hog Island ENE 1½ Mile & the Rebel Fleet ENE 3 Miles—

AM Noon the Augusta got above the Lower Cheveaux De Frizes—Row'd Guard &c—

Billings Port Fort SE 1 Mile Roebuck SE 1—d° & the Rebel Fleet EbN 3 Miles—Light Breezes & Clear Weather. at 4 PM Came up the River & Anchord off Billings Port Fort His Majestys Ships Icis & Merlin Sloop—d° Weighed & Came to Sail Down the River. from 5 to 8 d° a Heavy Canonading from Our Ships. & the Rebel Floating Batterys & Gallyses same Time heard a Number of Small Arms fired at Red Bank. supposed to be our Troops Storming the Fort at Red Bank. 1 at 9 d° Anchord with y° small Br in 5 fathom Water. Chester Town WbN 1 or 2 Miles.

D, UkLPR, 51/157.

1. Fort Mercer.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 October

Wednesday 22

At Anchor in Tinicum Channell

at 4 AM weighed and Towed up to Hog Island intending to get into the Pool between Hog & Province Islands, to be ready next morning to go against Mud Fort. while the Augusta, Roebuck, Liverpool & Pearl were to Act against it and the Galleys in the Eastern Channell, 1 but there not being Water enough for us at High water we got aground on the Bar, carried out a Small Anchor and hove her Off, dropped down to our former Station, Carp 2 at Work Sawing Ports in the Tafrel for 2-24 pounders—

D°

Mod 1 and fair Weather, got Guns over to the Starboard Side, and filled Water [on] the Larboard Side to Ballance, at 5 PM weighed
and Towed up Towards the Barr again, got over it and Anch'd in 3 fms, at the same time the Augusta, Roebuck Liverpool, Pearl, Merlin, Cornwallis Galley & Viper Sloop worked up towards the upper Cheveaux de frize, at 6 the firing began between the Galleys and Ships, at 8 the Augusta and Merlin got aground, we sent our Boats to Assist them but could not get them Off, the enemy firing on them very Hot. we fired some Shott at the Galleys over Hog Island, our Boats rowing guard, and sounding our Channell up to Mud Fort.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Oct
Wednesd. 22d

Billingsfort E ¾ S ½ a Mile—
AM Warp'd thro' the Chiveaux de frize in company with the Augusta & Liverpool. At 10 Anch'd with the S: B' in 5 fms muddy bottom. Billingsfort SWbS 3 Cable's lengths.

Billingsfort SWbS.

The first & latter parts light Airs & fair, the middle hazey. At 1 PM His Majestys Sloop Merlin & the Cornwallis Galley warp’d thro the Chiveaux de frize & Anch'd near us. At 5 Perceivd a heavy fire of Musketry at Red Bank, and a Cannonading from the Rebels Vessels and floating Batteries that were drawn up to it. Supposed it to be at our Troops who had attack'd it, therefore got under weigh'd with the Augusta Roebuck, Liverpool Merlin & Cornwallis Galley & work'd up the River in order to engage the Rebels Vessel's and prevent their Firing on our Troops who appear'd to be much gall'd from the Enemies Shipping. ¾ past [5] the Rebels Galleys &c began firing on us, which was return'd by the Roebuck Augusta, & Cornwallis Galley. At the same time the firing on Red Bank discontinued, & his Maj's sloop Merlin got ashore on the Jersey side, at 6 was hail'd from the Augusta & inform'd of her being a ground and order'd immediately to Anchor, and give her a B' Cable & anchor, Came too with the S: Bower in 4½ fms & veer'd to ½ a Cable. then bent the Augusta's Hawser to it, and Cut the Cable. Came too wth the B' B' in the same water. At 7 carried away up the River a small Anchor weigh'd the B' B' & warp'd up in company with the Liverpool abreast of the Augusta to cover her, At ¾ past 7 The Rebels discontinued the firing. dropt down and Anch'd near us the Roebuck & Cornwallis Galley The Ships sent their Boats ahead wth were reinforced by the Ships below.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.
22 OCTOBER 1777

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Wednesday, October 22, 1777

Resolved, That the president issue his warrant on the treasurer for four thousand dollars, in favour of George Ross, Esq* and Company, owners of the Mary Ann Furnace, in part of payment of cannon ball made by them for the use of the navy, agreeable to contract with the Navy Board for the middle department, which is to be charged with this sum, and the said George Ross and Company to be accountable to them for the same.

JCC 9: 828.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EAGLE,
CAPTAIN ROGER CURTIS

October, 1777
Wednesday 22d
D* [Moored off Chester] At 7 AM. made the Signal for a Lieutenant from the Merlin D*
Little Wind and Clear Weather. At 4 PM. the Camilla got under Sail & Stood down Tinicum Channell. At 5 observed the firing of Musquetry, at Red Bank; which Continued about ¼ of an hour. At 6 the Augusta, Roebuck, Pearl—Liverpool, & Merlin; Weighed and fired several Shot at the Rebel Galleys—a heavy Cannonade Commenced and Continued 'till near 8 o’Clock. At 7 sent several Flat Boats Manned by Volunteers, to assist the Ships Engaged.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/293.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD,
CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

October 1777
Wednesday 22d
Cape Henry SSE.
at 6 AM saw a Sail to the West SW, made Sail and chaced, at 8 AM brought her too, the Brig Kitty Dullany, from Chester, bound to Martinica with Tobacco &c. sent her to New York.

Cape Henry NW ½ N 4 Leagues
Strong Gales and cloudy, close reefd the Topsails

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Southern-District.  

To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz.—In Behalf of Enoch Staples, Commander of the private armed Sloop Wooster,¹ and all concerned therein, against the Snow Atlantic, of about 150 Tons burthen, Charles Morris, late Master: In Behalf of Thomas Thompson, and Elisha Hynman, Commanders of the Continental Frigates Raleigh and Alfred, in the Service of the United States, and all concerned therein, against the Snow Nanny, of about 150 Tons burthen, Astothoy Hooper,² late Master: In Behalf of James McG'Gee, Commander of the private armed Sloop Independence,³ and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Mary and Ann, of about 130 Tons burthen, Joseph Ball, late Master; and against the Brigantine Countess of Pitterwin, of about 96 Tons burthen, John Smith, late Master: In Behalf of Isaac Estick, Commander of the private armed Sloop Ranger, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Sally, of about 120 Tons burthen, Thomas Roach, late Master; and against the Sloop Union, of about 50 Tons burthen. All which Vessels, and their Cargoes, so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought into the Southern District aforesaid: And for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, the Maritime Court for the said District, will be held at Plimouth, on Tuesday the 11th Day of November, 1777, at the Hour of Ten in the Forenoon, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and any Persons concerned, may appear, and shew cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.

Independent Chronicle (Boston), 23 Oct. 1777.

1. Connecticut privateer sloop Wooster, mounting 10 guns with a crew of 80 seamen, was commissioned on 9 Nov. 1776 with John McCleave commanding. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 16, p. 47. She was owned by Pierpont Edwards & Co. of New Haven and evidently was on her second cruise under a new commander. Louis F. Middlebrook, History of Maritime Connecticut During the American Revolution, 1775–1783 (Salem, Mass.: The Essex Institute, 1925), vol. 2, 244–45, 267.

2. Anthony Hooper.


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]


About 9 o’Clock last night 5 boats of the Enemy came near the Officer’s guard at the house near Howland’s bridge, and fired at the men on duty there; the Guard returned the fire briskly, and obliged them to Sheer off. They soon after rowed towards the bridge and the men having landed a little beyond it, fired at our Sentries. Two shot being fired at them from the Redoubt, they retired, and did not appear again during the night. A Bayonet and several Cartridges were found on the beach near the bridge this morning.
The Rebels began to Cannonade the Encampment of the 22d Reg't this morning from the S. point of Fogland, and as the shot came home, it was prudent for them to move, in consequence of which they encamped near Lopez's house. No hurt was done, although three Shot came into the Camp. The Rebels also fired some shot at the New Battery, and at the Encampment of the Chasseurs, but without effect. . . . A boat from one of the Ships of War went over to the Eastern shore last night, and brought off from a house near the Windmill, two men; one of whom says he was drafted to serve on the Expedition against Rhode Island. They say that the Rebels have near 200 boats in the Mill-Creek behind the S. point of Fogland; 1 that they have near 10,000 men assembled in the Neighbourhood, and intend making their principal attack near lower Black point. That most of the troops have been drafted for the present service, and their time expires on the last day of this Month, at which time, if nothing is done, they will disperse. They add, that some of them are much dissatisfied, and that many have gone home already.

The General having some reason to Suppose the Rebels will attempt something this night, ordered the working part of 100 men of the 54th Regiment, to march from Newport to strengthen the posts near Black point.

About 70 of the most disaffected Inhabitants of Newport, were taken up yesterday and this day, and sent on board the Prison ship. . . .

1. Creek from Nonquit Pond.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK**

**Oct' 1777.**

Thursday 23

[Slipskin Isld NbE 5 or 6 Miles]

at 9 AM Weigh'd ⚫ Signal in Comp' as before 1 at 11 A.M. saw the Reble Army posting themselves Advantageously behind the Heights of Pokeepsy 2 brought too to Scour the Narrow Pass between Esopas Meadow and the heights that the Enemy were posted upon fired 14 four lb's with Round and Grape at them whilst the Transports were pass'd at Noon Esopas N. 2 Cables Lengths Esopas N. 2 Cables Lengths

Light Breezes and hazy Weather these 24 Hours at 1 PM the Enemy open'd a 5 Gun Battery on the Transports D'^ brought too with the *Spifire* and *Crane* Galleys and Cannonaded the battery whilst the Transports were pass'd fired 14 twenty four lb's at the Reble Battery at 2 P.M. the Fleet pass'd made sail at 11 P.M. Anch'd ⚫ Signal with the Small Bower in 9 Fm. Water Polopers Isld 3 SSE 4 or 5 Miles in Comp' with the Fleet at 10 PM His Majesties Brig *Diligent* Run foul on us and Carr'd away our Mizen Mast and Mizen Yard Emp'd Clear'd the Wreck and Get't the Mizen Unbent from the Yard by which we lost the Mizen Mast being broke in 5 Pieces

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4159.
1. H.M. brig *Diligent*, with H.M. galleys *Crane* and *Spifire*. 
2. The heights on the east bank of the Hudson between Rhinecliff and Poughkeepsie across from the highlands above Esopus Meadows.
3. Pollepel Island.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oct' 1777
Thursday 23

[Anchored off Esopus]
at 9 AM weighd @ Signal in C° as above 1 at Noon passd the 9 Partners 2 were fired at by Several Armed Rebells from the Bushes as we passd which we Returned
Steering Down the River
Light airs with Frequent Calms at 4 PM Passd Pekepsie in C° as before Fired 10. 3 Prs. Shotted with Grape at several bodys of Armed Rebells

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. The advanced squadron commanded by Capt. Sir James Wallace, including H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES CLINTON TO GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

[Extract]
D'r Brother, Abell Bellknaps October 23d 1777

... The Enemy's Frigate 1 Lies Still below the Chivedefreese and it was my Opinion She was Stationed there to prevent our Sinking any more. But Genl. Winds 2 Informed me yesterday he thought she wanted to get higher up as she has boats Constantly Sounding the Channell &c.... I am [&c.]

James Clinton

Public Papers of George Clinton 2: 473–75, no. 880. Addressed in the original: "To Governor George Clinton Hurly." N-Ar, George Clinton Papers, box 9, doc. 880.

1. H.M. frigate Mercury.

THE NEW-YORK PACKET, THURSDAY, OCTOBER 30, 1777

Fish-Kill, October 23.

In our last, we observed, that the British vessels proceeded up the River, past this place. As they went along they burnt a few mills, houses and boats. On Friday they reached Esopus, and there landed a number of men, who marched up to the defenceless town of Kingston, about two miles from the river, and immediately set it on fire: the conflagration was general in a few minutes; and in a very short time that pleasant and wealthy town was reduced to ashes, one house only escaped the flames. Thus, by the wantonness of power, the third town in this State, for size, elegance and wealth, is reduced to a heap of rubbish; and the once happy inhabitants (who are chiefly of Dutch descent) obliged to solicit for shelter among strangers; and those who lately possessed elegant and convenient dwellings, obliged to take up with such
huts as they can find to defend them from the cold blasts of approaching winter. We learn that the inhabitants saved best part of their moveable property; but some lost the greatest part of their temporal all. 'Tis said, the enemy took little time to plunder, being told that Governor Clinton was at hand with 1500 men, but unluckily not so near as to save the town. They burnt several vessels and houses at the landing, then scampered off precipitately on board their vessels. Next day they burn several houses at Rhymebeck Flats, and proceeded as far as Livingston's Manor, where they burnt a few more: Our troops are now up with them: It is hoped they will be able to put a stop to these depredations. Britain, how art thou fallen! Ages to come will not be able to wipe away the guilt, the horrid guilt, of these and such like deeds, lately perpetrated by thee!

... Last Monday, our people took a small schooner, belonging to the enemy, in the North-River, near Rhymebeck, with a pretty valuable cargo; she ran aground, and our people took the advantage and boarded her with canoes. Nicholas James and George Hopkins, two of the New-York pilots, were taken on board.

We learn that the enemy have burnt the house of the late Judge Livingston, the house of Mr. Robert Livingston, and sundry others.

2. Judge Robert R. Livingston, Sr.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP Raven, Commander John Stanhope

October 1777
Thursday 23

Laying off Pecks Kill in the North River

(AM) came onboard an Officer from the Cerborus with an order to go as near Fort Independance as posibale to cover the landing of the Troops. D° hove up and warpe'd, close to the Fort at 10 the above Landed at D° Departed this Humprey Williams Marine at 11 D° entered the above got the Kedge out on the Quarter to keep her broadside to the Fort passed by the Mercury's Tender

Laying off Pecks Kill in the North River

First and Mid. Clear weather latter Foggie at 3 PM) the Troops Imbarked onboard the Battoes after demolishing the Fort D° hove up and run further off[f ] and came too and Moored with the Kedge in 13 fm sent the Longboate watering.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/771.

DIARY OF ELIZABETH DRINKER

[Extract]

[Philadelphia] [October] 23 this day will be remember'd by many; the 2500 Hessions who cross'd the River the day before yesterday, were last Night driven back 2 or 3 times, in endeavouring to Storm the fort on Red Bank, 200 slain and great Numbers
wounded, the firing this Morning seem'd to be incessant, from the Battre, the Gonnelows, and the Augstia Man of War, of 64 Guns, she took fire, and after burning near 2 hours, blew up, the loss of this fine Vessel is accounted for in different ways—some say she took fire by accident, others, that, it was occasion'd by Red hot Bullets from Mud-Island Battre—an other English Vessel somewhat smaller, it is said is also burnt, Many of the Inhabitance of this City, are very much Affected, by the present situation and appearance of things, while those on the other side the question are flush'd, and in Spirits—old [H]unt [Count] De Nope, is said to be among the slain—it was between 11 and 12, near Noon, when the Augstia blew up, many were not sensible of any Shock, others were, it was very plain to most who were at Meeting, as this is fifth Day—and appear'd to some like an Earth Quake. . . .

1. H.M. sloop Merlin.
3. A meeting of the Society of Friends.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[Extract]

[October] 23rd. . . . Before the Explosion of the Augstas Powder Magazine which was at ½ past 10 A.M. many of the seamen jump'd overboard apprehending it, some were taken up by our ships boats, but the Chaplain, one Lieutenant and 60 men perished in the water. The Augusta has got aground but not on the Chevaux de frises as did the Merlin sloop of war but nearer the Jersey shore. 200 Grenadiers were ready for the assault and had marched to the Ferry at Province Island where the Fleet Boats were ready to receive them. During the course of this mornings unfortunate manœuvre the Rebels sent down a fire raft. 2 of our ships boats towed off and 2 went ashore. Four row Gallies came down this evening from Bristol and come too behind Petty's Island about 3 miles North East of the city. . . .

Montresor, Journals, 469–70. Six sentences of this entry are not printed here. They relate to the weather, the crossing of troops to the New Jersey shore, and work on a floating bridge over the Schuylkill River.
1. Philadelphia.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

October 1777 Thursday 23 Do [aBreast the Fort] AM sent the Stream Cable on Bd the Augusta, Emp'd in heaving on the Stream Cable, to gett the Augusta off which we did not effect—The Enemys Gally's came down and attackted us, and soon after they sent down 2 fire Brigs and a Skiff at 10 another Fire ship was sent down The Augusta took fire sent the Boats to bring off the people, sent orders to set fire to the Merlin, and Boats to bring off the people to prevent her falling into the En-
emys Hands as she cou’d not be got off and wore out Cable, & Slipped and drooped lower down about the same time the Isis came above the lower Cheveaux du Freezs’s—

Dx

Moderate & Fair PM At 2 the Augusta Blew up & ½ pt. the Merlin blew up Employ’d in shifting the Sheet Cable into the proper Hause as we had brought up by when past by for a Stern Cable,

D, UK.LPR, Adm. 52/1964.

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

May it please Your Excellency

Red Bank, October 23d. 1777

This will acquaint Your Excellency that early this morning we carried all our Galleys to Action, & after a long & heavy firing we drove the enemys Ships down the River except a 64 Gun Ship¹ & a small Frigate,² which we obliged them to quit as they got on Shore & by accident the 64 Gun Ship blew up & the Frigate they set on fire themselves, took the people all out & quitted them. Our Action lasted till 12 OClock, & our Fleet has rec⁴d but very little damage—You will be inform’d of the glorious event of last night³ by Colonel Green—We in our Galleys was of great use in flanking round the Fort⁴—As I am very much fatigued, I hope Your Excellency will be satisfied with this short account of our affairs of the River & Fleet—I have not as yet got a man to reinforce our Fleet, for I thought it a pity to take them from the Fort as they wanted them more than the Fleet, & God knows we are very weakly Mann’d—Being in haste I hope soon shall have it in my power to give you a better account of this Action—Besides the 64 & Frigate being burnt, the Roebuck who lay to cover them we damag’d much & drove off, & had she laid fast, we shou’d have had her in the same situation—We want Ammunition, Cartridges for Muskets, for 18 & 24 Pounders, having not to add, am [&c.]

John Hazelwood

1. H.M.S. Augusta.
4. Fort Mercer.

LIEUTENANT COLONEL ROBERT BALLARD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

2. O Clock

Red Bank Oct' 23. 1777

I am just Arriv’d at this place on command from Fort Mifflin, and finding that Col⁵ Green & the Commodore was sending by express to your Excellency the Glorious Event of last Evening and this Morning, think proper to give you the particulars from our Garrison. This Morning at half after Six OClock the enemy from Province Island began a very heavy fire from their Bomb Batteries⁶ and about an hour after, was Joind by their fleet which kept up on us incessantly ’till after 12.
OClock, Our Battery in Consort with the Commodores Fleet playing on them the whole time, in short we Ply’d them with 18. & 32 lb Shott so closely that they I believe began to give ground, however they ran a Sixty four Gun Ship and a Twenty Gun Frigate a ground & after fruitless attempts in vain to get them off, they set fire to them both, to our no small Satisfaction as it was out of the Power of our Fleet to take them. We sustain’d no Damage except a Cap & 1 private slightly wounded

Our Garrison shew’d a firmness & Resolution becoming brave Men, & I dont doubt will acquit themselves with honor. The Fleet are making down again fast, as low as Billingsport. I am doubtfull we shall want Ammunition for our Cannon & 32 lb Ball as the quantity on hand will not I am certain last us more than one Days hot fire. Small Cartridges from No. 17. to 20. are absolutely wanting. It wou’d be too much to loose a place of so much Importance for the want of War like Implements, which I haven’t a doubt may easily [had] the Sizes for our Cannon of Cartridges 18 & 8 lbs. Cartridge paper will not be Amiss. The foregoing are Circumstances which I know at least Strike Colo Smith & I do not doubt the Baron also. I hope to hear welcome news from your quarters before long, in mean time every exertion of the Garrison of Fort Mifflin in Opposition to the Enemies fleet will be strictly attended to. We had the upper part of one of our block houses blown up to day. I expect this night or tomorrow night the Enemy will for the last make an Effort to Storm our fort. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Robert Ballard

JOSEPH BLEWER TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

I have the honour to inform you that yesterday the Enemy (hesions) about 1200 attackd the fort at Red Bank after a Smart action they Retreated with much Loss on there Side ours very inconsiderable this Morning our gallys attackd the Eagle & Robuck after a hevy Cananade the Robuck droped down the Eagle then aground keeping up a hevy fier till ten oClock at whitch time She took fier I am not as yet Certain If they did it or our Shot ameditly after the gallys attacked an other Ship aground below (a frigate) they Shortly Set her on fier and the other pyret Ships Dropped Down below the Chevous Defreze where they Still lay our loss in the Gallys dose not Exceed four or five killed & wounded we are all in high Spiritts both garesons as well as the fleet I think they have Such [orders?] as will privent there atempting this pasage any moor we have Expended much of our amunition Rec’d but Small Suplys Sinc I lift your Excelency though have Sent by Expriss for a Sufficent should it arive timly I think with Every other Gentellman hear that we have nothing to fear from this quarter I Remain [&c.]

Joseph Blewer
250

AMERICAN THEATER

P S Ammunition wanted 18 pd. & 24 with muskett Cartridge for the Gareson as we have Supplyed the gareson with all the musketts Cartridge belonging to the fleet. Excuse haste for the glorious news—

J. Blewer


1. Fort Mercer.
2. Blewer is in error. The ship was H.M.S. Augusta.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CAMILLA, CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS

October 1777
Thursday 23
Billings Port Fort SE 1 Mile Roebuck SEbE 1—d° & the Rebel Fleet EbN 3 Miles—
at 2 AM Weigh’d & Came to Sail up the River. at 5 d° Anchor’d in 6 fathom Water Veerd ¼ of a Cable. Billings Port Fort SE 1 Mile—at 7 d° the Augusta Roebuck Pearl Liverpool & Col’ Wallis Gallie. Engaged the Rebel Fleet & Forts,1 the Merlin aGround on the Jersey Shore. at 8 d° the Rebels sent Down four of their Fire Ships, which were all Tow’d a Shore by our Boats Clear of our Ships. AM 10 d° His Majestys Ship Auguste unfortunately took Fire which could not be Extinguished. d° a Signal on Board the Roebuck for all Boats to assist in Saving the People the Greatest Part of them were Saved Except some sick & Wounded. at 11 d° the Roebuck Pearl Liverpool & Col’ Wallis Gallie Shifted their Berths Lower Down the River. at Noon the Augusta Blew up & the Merlin still aGround was sett on Fire By Order of Lord Howe to Prevent her Falling into the Hands of the Rebels Receivd on Board 26 of the Augusta’s Men. Billings Port Fort SEbE ½ a Mile
Billings Port Fort SEbE ½ a Mile
Light Breezes & thick Cloudy Wea° at 1 PM. weigh’d & Came to Sail Down the River at 5 d° Employ’d Turning to Windward up the River on the No. Side of Tinacums Island. at 6 d° Anchord in 5 fathom Water Veerd ¼ a Cable.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157.
1. Forts Mifflin and Mercer.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Oct°
Thursday 23
Billingsfort SWbS
At ½ past 1 AM was order’d by Cap’t Hamond to move the ship that he might take our place & assist the Augusta. At 5 the guard boats return’d, at the same time rec’d orders from Cap’t Reynolds 1 to give the Men employ’d and to be employ’d on guard extra allow° of Rum & Meat on Banyan days.2 At 7 the Rebels began firing from
their Vessels, Red Bank & Mud Forts, which was return'd by the *Augusta & Roebuck*. At 8 four Fire Vessels were sent down with our Boats tow'd clear of the Fleet. Fired 61 twelve pounders at them. At 11 His Majesty's Ship *Augusta* took fire. Sent all our people to assist taking the people out. At 12 Weigh'd & dropt down out of the Fire of the *Augusta's Guns*. At the same time Orders were given to Set the *Merlin* on Fire, being still on Shore & near the *Augusta*. Boats employ'd taking the people from her.

Billingsfort SW½S dist. ¼ a Mile.

Modte: W. At ½ past 1 PM His Maj' Sloop *Merlin* blew up, At 3 the *Isis* warp'd up to us & fir'd several Shot at the Enemy [in] their Galleys

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

2. *Banyan day*: A day on which no meat and inferior rations are served to a ship's crew.
3. Forts Mercer and Mifflin.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY**

1777 October

**Thursd** 23

D [At Anchor in Tinicum Channell]

at 5 AM weighed, but the Wind being right an End we got aground on Hog Island, the Channell being very narrow. carried out a Small Anchor and hove her Off again, got all the Boats ahead, but the Wind freshening up and the flood done we were obliged to drop down to the place we came from, and Anchor there, at this time a Smart firing commenced between the Fort, Galley, & our Ships, the *Augusta & Merlin* being still aground, the Rebels directed their fire at them, between 8 & 10 AM the Rebels sent down 4 fire Ships to burn the *Augusta*, but they were all tow'd clear of her by our Boats. about 11 the *Augusta* took fire by her own Wads getting amongst the Hammacoes, which could not be extinguished. at this time the *Merlin* 's people were busy in getting their things and themselves out of her, the Admiral having Ordered her to be set on fire. all the Boats of the Fleet were employed in Saving the *Augusta* 's people,

At Anchor between Hog Island and Bow Creek—

Mod and fair Weather. the Ships dropped down to keep clear of the *Augusta's & Merlin's Guns*, who both burned with great Fury. at ½ PM the *Augusta* blew up, at 3 the *Merlin* blew up also. the Adm came on board & ordered us to drop down to our former Berth opposite to Billingsport. We warped & hove her over the Bar, and Anch'd in 3 fms, employed clearing the Main Hold and laying a Platform for the convenience of the Surgeon & Wounded.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1037.

1. Fort Mifflin.
Destruction of H.M.S. Augusta in the Delaware River, 23 October 1777
Resolved, That the Navy Board for the eastern department be empowered to suspend any commander or other officer in the continental navy within their district, until the pleasure of Congress shall be known, giving immediate notice thereof to the Marine Committee, with the causes of such suspension.

The Marine Committee brought in a report, which was taken into consideration: Whereupon,

Ordered, That the president issue his draft on Nathaniel Appleton, Esq., continental loan officer in the State of Massachusetts bay, for fifty thousand dollars, in favour of the Navy Board for the eastern department, for the service of the navy under their direction; they to be accountable:

Ordered, That the president issue his draft on Joseph Clark, Esq., commissioner of the continental loan office, in the State of Rhode Island, for fifty thousand dollars, in favour of the navy board for the eastern department, for the service of the navy under their direction; they to be accountable:

Ordered, That the president issue his draft on Nathaniel Appleton, Esq., commissioner of the loan office in the State of Massachusetts bay, for 3,180½ dollars in favour of Isaac Smith, Ebezenor Storer, and William Phillips, Esq., agents appointed by the Marine Committee, for settling the accounts of the prizes taken by the vessels fitted out by order of General Washington, to pay off a balance of £954 2 10 lawful money which the said agents certify to be due to Captain Winthrop Sargent on his account.

Resolved, That any two being a majority of the navy board for the eastern department, in the absence of the other, be, and they are hereby empowered, to do and transact all and every matter and thing, which, by the constitution of the said board, all the members jointly were empowered to do.

Resolved, That the clerk of the navy board for the eastern department, instead of the salary heretofore ordered, be allowed fifty-five dollars per month, and that the said navy board be, and they are hereby empowered, to appoint one other clerk, if they shall judge it absolutely necessary, and to allow him such salary as they shall judge adequate to his services, not exceeding the sum of fifty-five dollars per month.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

James Nicholson Esq.'

Sir

York October 23rd 1777

As we understand that the Frigate Virginia under your command is nearly ready for Sea and a prospect of your being able to get out, We desire you may proceed down the Bay of Chesapeake soon as you can with propriety taking under your care and convoy the Continental Merchant Ships that may be ready and such private Ships as apply for that purpose, all which you are to see safe out to sea if possible, when you get out you are to proceed on the voyage directed by the Commercial Committee, and on your return to any part of this Continent give us notice thereof. Should you be fortunate in taking any prizes suitable for Sale in the West Indies carry them
with you giving notice thereof to Mr. Stephen Ceronio or in his absence to Monseur Carrabasse who will readily obtain permission to make sale of them, but it will be most agreeable to have prizes with Cargoes suitable for this Continent sent into some of own Ports addressed to the Agents where they arrive. You are to inform us from time to time of your proceedings. We expect great care will be taken of the ship her Stores and Materials and that you will be as frugal in expences, and expeditious in getting out of Port as possible. Knowing you to be of humane Temper we need not urge the propriety of treating prisoners with all the kindness your and their situation will admit of. As the Commercial Committee mean to order goods back by the Virginia you are to receive the same on board, and should the Coast of Hispaniola be infested by any Cruizers that you can manage, it would be a good business to go after and seize them whilst the goods are getting ready. We are [&c.]

P.S: On your arrival at Hispaniola wait on the Governor Count D Argent and express to him the high sense Congress have of his favourable attention to the Interests of the United States of America In his former Government and that you were desired to beg a continuance of the same friendly disposition for the time to come.—

LB, DLC, Naval Affairs Papers, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 104.


MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET, CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks on board the Somerset Thursday Oct' 23rd: 1777 lying off Chester at 12 [Midnight] the Augusta got aground at Daylight Some Brigs went up to her assistance at 6 [AM] the Augusta being Still aground Saw a heavy Cannonade from the Rebel Row Galleys & Floating Batterys on the above Ship the Rebels Sent Down 4 Fire Ships which was Tow'd a Shore and Burnt but Did no Damage at 10 the Augusta took fire on the Poop & Soon was in Flames the Merlin got a Ground & we was obliged to Burn her at 11 the Adm. made the Signal for the Frigates to withdraw at Noon the Augusta Blow'd up being Burnt to the waters Edge [At] 2 [PM] Mod' & Cloudy at 2 Sent a Boat with 15 men & a Petty Officer to assist the Isis Saw the Merlin Blow up the Isis got thro the Cheveaux de Frize Sent 20 men on board the Adventure Store Ship D° Compleated 50 Tun of water in the Hold

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/2000.

1. H.M.S. Eagle, Vice Adm. Viscount Howe’s flagship.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

Eagle October 23rd: 1777

The Command of the Ships off Billings Port by the unfortunate accident to the Augusta devolving on you, Your attention will be requisite for preventing as much as may be the Effect of any attack attempted to be made on the Vigilant in the situation where she now is placed.—She will be towed forward through the Channel to the W'ward of Hog Island,1 or back to her former Station off of Tinicumb Island, where she may lie afloat at all times of the tide, in readiness however to proceed up against the Fort2 as circumstances may induce; and of which Captain Henry will be duly informed,
It may be soon Expedient to drop the Ships below the Cheveaux de frieze, But that measure should be postponed of the two Frigates until the Vigilant has quitted her present Station—

Two Anchors & two Cables nearest the Establishment of that Ship will be got ready & sent up with all possible dispatch for the Roebuck, Having only One Bower left, she should fall down below the Cheveaux de friezes, tho’ it is desirable that the Opportunity should be taken for that purpose after the Close of the Day—

The Camilla & the Cornwallis (Galley) if the last is not necessary for strengthening the advanced Guard of the Ships, would I think be better in the W&rn Channel to prevent insults to the other Ships with you from that side.

Care should be taken of the Booms of the Augusta or any of the other Ships which have been temporarily secured on Tinncomb Island, they may be Employ’d in the meantime as a fence before the advanced Ship, but they should ultimately be preserved for farther Use. I am [...] Howe

I am just now informed that more troops have been this morning landed on the Jersey Shore—

October 24

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

[Boston] Friday October 24th 1777

Captain John Fisk, his roll of the brig Massachusetts Crew for wages to the sixteenth of October 1777 amounting to seven Hundred & Eleven pounds, eight Shillings.—

Read, Allowed, & Ordered, that a Warrant be drawn on the Treasury in full discharge of the above roll, Warrant drawn & Signed by fifteen of the Council.—


Gentlemen.

The Brigantine Penet John Harris Commander by Whom you will receive this Letter has been taken up & fitted out for a Voyage to France solely with a View of Conveying to you Authentic Intelligence of the Success of the American Arms in the Northern Department. We sincerely Congratulate you upon this Occasion and have the pleasure to Inform you that by express, we have just been favoured with the most Interesting & agreeable Intelligence from Major General Gates. We now Inclose you A
Copy of his Letter as also a Copy of a Convention by Which Lieut: General Burgoyne surrendered himself and his army on the 17 Instant into General Gates Hands. . . 


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War Office Boston Oct' 24th 1777

Ordered that Mr. Gilbert Receive of C Hopkins 1 6 yards of Linnen for Brig't Hazzard.—

That Cap't Hopkins deliver to the Com'y General the States part of the Butter taken in the prize Ship Johnson 2d 1.24. Prize Acco't.

That Cap't Samson open a Rendezvous for enlisting men.

That the Com'y Gen'l deliver to Cap't Fisk 2 100 Wt bread—51½ lb flour—use of Brig't Massachusetts.

To Isaac Pierce distiller, deliver 172 Gth Rum to Cap't Fisk, for use of Brig't Massachusetts.—

That Wm. Jones's bill for guards for Ship Gruel 42/ be pd.


2. Capt. John Fisk, Massachusetts Navy.

CAPTAIN JOHN FISK TO THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

To the Honorable Gen'l Court of the state of the Massachusetts Bay

May it please your Honours

I return you thanks for the Honour done me in Appointing me to the command of the state Arm'd. Brig't Tyrannicide & Massachusetts for this eighteen months past but am sorry to inform your Honours that the Brig't Massachusetts which I command is so verry uncomfortable to live on board in the winter now comming on that I cannot think of going to sea in her at this season of the year. must therefore beg your Honours leave to resinge my command of sd. Brig't not that I am against going in the service but only on Account of the uncomfortableness of sd. Brig't in the winter season. I think my self honour'd by the command the Gen'l Court has seen fit to bestow on me & if at some future time my Country shall call for my poor service I shall again think my self Honour'd by any command your Honours may think me Capable of Executing; And am [&c.]

Jno. Fisk

Boston Octo' 24, 1777
In Council Oct' 24th 1777
Read & sent down
Jno. Avery D'y Sec'y
In the House of Representatives Oct 24. 1777
Read & Accepted & Resolved that the Honble Council be and they are hereby desired to appoint another commander for the Brig Massachusetts in the Room of Capt Fisk resigned—paying due observance to the Rank—and Standing of those already in the service of this State. And Capt Fisk has the thanks of this Court for his fidelity and app[roved] conduct in his late command

Sent up for Concurrence
J Warren Spkr

In Council Oct 24. 1777
Read & Concurred
Jn O. Avery D' Secy
Consented to—
Jeri Powell

1. Signed by 14 other members of the Council.

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT


In the House of Representatives. On the Petition of Col Williams Jones, in behalf of Captain Solomon Walker and Captain Stephen Hodsdon, and Seventeen private Soldiers who were present and active in the Recapture of the Mast Ship Gruel, lately taken at Sheepscut.—Praying the same allowance as was made to others concerned in retaking said Vessel.—

Resolved, That there be paid out of the Treasury of this State to Colonel William Jones Four pounds for the use of Captain Walker; Four pounds for the use of Captain Hodsdon and Two pounds for the use of each Man borne on their several Rolls being in Number Twenty three Men, the several Sums amounting in the whole to Fifty four pounds, in consideration of their Services in retaking and Securing the Mast-Ship Gruel.

In Council Read and Concurred.
Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.

L, B, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 38 (Massachusetts General Court Records), 151.
1. See NDAR 9: 949.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, COMMANDER ALEXANDER GRAEME

October 1777

Friday 24th. At anchor in the Seakonnet pass[age] Rhode Island

6 A.M. the rebels fired a gun from D° place ¹ the guard boat returned.

D° W° [Moderate breazes & cloudy weather]
8 P.M. Long Boat rowing guard 12 P.M. saw a number of flashes of small arms at Holins ferry² supposed it to be the rebels landed on the Rhode-island shore

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.
1. American battery at Black Rock on the south point of Fogland.
2. Howland's Ferry on the island of Rhode Island.

**DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE**

[Extract]

[Rhode Island] 24th Oct. Thick weather all day, and some rain. Wind E.

About 7 o’Clock last night the Rebels made a large fire on Papasquash point,¹ which was answered by 3 Rockets from Bristol, and the Rockets by a fire at Howland’s. They however remained quiet during the night, except firing a shot from their battery on the S. point of Fogland at some of our boats which were on the look out near their shore.

The Battery on the right of the Chasseurs was finished this Evening, and 2. 12 pr brought into it. It has been found necessary to construct it with Embrazures. The Rebels fired two shot at the workmen, and one at the Camp of the 22d but without effect.

Two 12 pr were placed in the artillery Redoubt this day. We cut an Embrazure in the rear face of Bristol Redoubt this afternoon, in order to place a 12 pr there to fire on Commonfence Neck. The Rebels seeing our men at work, fired three Shot at them from their side, but did no damage.

About 4 this afternoon, some person of distinction among the Rebels put off from Bristol in a boat, and was saluted with 13 Guns; and on going round Papasquash point he was saluted with the like number from thence. The boat proceeded towards Providence.

Some Rebels having advanced on Commonfence Neck towards the Captain’s Guard this afternoon, two shot were fired at them from the 3 pr, on which they retired. . . .

1. Papasquash Point.

**MAJOR GENERAL JOSEPH SPENCER TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COKE**

S¹ Head Quarters Tiverton 24th Oct. 1777

I send by two Light Horse Men two Prisoners, that came on Shore last Night in a Barge, near Colo. Richmonds,¹ and our People took them. We Yet wait to my no small grief for such weather and Wind, as the Genl Officers Judge promising to make the decent, are all come together last Night for the business, but it was thought the weather was discouraging, altho’ as it prov’d it was an Excellent season I am [&c.]

Jo¹ Spencer


The Flag ¹ mentioned in our last to have sailed for New-York, was, the Night after, forced on Shore at Crane-Neck on Long Island, the Prisoners, 37 out of 45, rose upon the Captain, took the Vessel from him, and after robbing of her Provisions made their Escape on the Island, purposely to avoid the Men of War. The Remainder were taken on board the Scorpion, Capt. Brown, ² the Flag being stopped by him from proceeding to New-York. . . .

Wednesday last a Flag sailed for Newport with seven Prisoners, late belonging to the Weymouth Packet, two having run off the Night before, and supposed to have stole a Boat, and gone to join their Comrades at Long-Island.


JOURNAL OF H.M. GALLEY DEPENDENCE, LIEUTENANT JAMES CLARK

Octr 1777
Friday 24. 

[Polopers Isl ¹ SSE 4 or 5 Miles]

at 7 AM Weigh'd & Signal in Comp² as before ² at 10 AM Anch³
& Signal with the Small Bower in 8 Fm. Water New Windsor N.N.W. Polopers Isl⁴ NbE ½ a Mile found Riding here His Majesties Ship Mercury in Comp⁵ with the Fleet.

New Windsor N.N.W. Polopers Isl⁴ NbE ½ a Mile Fresh Breezes and hazy Weath'r at 2 P.M. Weigh'd & Signal at 3 P.M. brought too whilt the Transports were passing Butter hill fired 17 four lb's with Round and Grape and 2 twenty four lb's with Do. at a Party of Rebels who head posted themselves upon the Above hill at 4 P.M made Sail at 5 P.M. parted Comp⁶ with the Fleet at 6 PM Anch⁷ with the Small Bower in 15 Fm. Water Fort Constitution SSE 2 Miles in Comp⁸ His Majesties Brig Diligent.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4159.
1. Pollepel Island.
2. The advanced squadron, including H.M. brig Diligent, H.M. galleys Crane and Spitfire, 13 transports and a number of flat boats.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Octr 1777
Saturday 25

[Friday 24]¹

Butter Hill South three Miles Distant

at 9 AM weighd in C² H M Ship Mercury the Gally's² Transports &c. & workd down the river from 10 to Noon fired 12. 3 p.m. Shotted at some Armed Rebels Who Anoy'd Us from the Shore Martlets Rock³ SbE 2 Cables length Distant Moderate Breezes & Cloudy W² at 1 PM Bore away in C² H M Gally Dependance at 3 Do. Came too Small B² in 6 fath. off Puloples Isl ⁴ the Gally in C²

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4163.
1. The Journal is one day ahead.
2. H.M. galleys Crane, Dependence, and Spitfire.
4. Pollepel Island.

**Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council to Commodore John Hazelwood**

_In Council_  
_Lancaster Oct 24. 1777—_

I wrot to you a few Days agoe in answer to your Letter in Comp. with Col Bradford, and sent it to Head Quarters to be forward.

Council is apprehensive you are in Want of Money to pay the Fleet. they have therefore sent M' J S Howell with Nine thousand Dollars to be deliverd to the Pay master and has orders if a further Sum is wanted, either for the Pay master or Commissary, to endeaver to borrow it and Council will take Care that it be soon repaid.

If any difficulty should Arise in Procuring Provisions for the Fleet, the encloed Warrant can be made use of. If there should be an absolute necessity to procure provisions for the Fleet out of the state of New Jersey the council have no doubt if application be made to Gov't Livingston he will immediately order them to be supplied. Council has heard with pleasure the brave defence that hath been made by the Fleet under your command, and the Fort, and flatter themselves that from your good Conduct and perseverance, and the activity and bravery of the men, the enemy will be totally repulsed a very great firing has been heard for two days past. I anxiously wait the event—I am with much respect to the officers of the Fleet and army Sir [&c.]  

_P.S._ Since writing the within we have the glorious news that you repulsed the enemy and destroyed two of the King of Great Britains ships in their attempt to weigh the Chevaux D' Frize very soon I expect to have this confirmed, and to hear the enemy are retreating General Washington I expect will soon give a good account of the army, Thank God for all his favours The day is I hope near at hand when we can say with safety that America is free and Independent A Dieu Your very humble Servant  

Thomas Wharton junr presid

---

**Copy**  

1. William Webb. He was succeeded as paymaster of the Pennsylvania Navy on 6 Nov. 1777 by William C. Bradford.
2. William Crispin.
3. Fort Mifflin.

**Colonel Thomas Hartley to Thomas Wharton, Jr.**

[Extract]  
_Dear Sir_  
Camp 1 October 24th 1777—

... On the evening of the 22d six of the enemies best Ships came up the river past the first set of frizes, and cannonaded our fort and vessels exceeding warmly indeed, they continued the same the next morning, our people on proper occasions returned the fire. The firing was superior to that at sullivans Island. We were all anx-
24 OCTOBER 1777

All is well on and about Delaware. I wrote you yesterday, giving you an account of a most heavy firing, at the forts which lasted upwards of seven hours successively with out intermission.

By express just arrived we have the following particulars. That early on the morning of yesterday the Augusta man of war of 64 guns, with sundry frigates and a number of smaller vessels came up the delaware in order to make an attack when they were received by our row Gallies below the forts, at the same time the fort on red bank was attacked by about 2000 Troops (chiefly Hessians) under the command of Count Danupe, a most severe engagement ensued, both by land and water and whilst thus engaged our commodore, dropt down a number of our fire rafts amongst the Cantiifs fleet, whilst our brave troops nobly defended their ground, at the bank and about 12, ‘Clock, thro’ the intrepidity of our land forces and good effects the rafts, with the assistance of the gallies produc’d, put an end, to that ever memorable days

Lieutenant Colonel Adam Hubley to Unknown

Camp October 24th 1777—

All is well on and about Delaware. I wrote you yesterday, giving you an account of a most heavy firing, at the forts which lasted upwards of seven hours successively with out intermission.

By express just arrived we have the following particulars. That early on the morning of yesterday the Augusta man of war of 64 guns, with sundry frigates and a number of smaller vessels came up the delaware in order to make an attack when they were received by our row Gallies below the forts, at the same time the fort on red bank was attacked by about 2000 Troops (chiefly Hessians) under the command of Count Danupe, a most severe engagement ensued, both by land and water and whilst thus engaged our commodore, dropt down a number of our fire rafts amongst the Cantiifs fleet, whilst our brave troops nobly defended their ground, at the bank and about 12, ‘Clock, thro’ the intrepidity of our land forces and good effects the rafts, with the assistance of the gallies produc’d, put an end, to that ever memorable days

Lieutenant Colonel Adam Hubley to Unknown

Camp October 24th 1777—

All is well on and about Delaware. I wrote you yesterday, giving you an account of a most heavy firing, at the forts which lasted upwards of seven hours successively with out intermission.

By express just arrived we have the following particulars. That early on the morning of yesterday the Augusta man of war of 64 guns, with sundry frigates and a number of smaller vessels came up the delaware in order to make an attack when they were received by our row Gallies below the forts, at the same time the fort on red bank was attacked by about 2000 Troops (chiefly Hessians) under the command of Count Danupe, a most severe engagement ensued, both by land and water and whilst thus engaged our commodore, dropt down a number of our fire rafts amongst the Cantiifs fleet, whilst our brave troops nobly defended their ground, at the bank and about 12, ‘Clock, thro’ the intrepidity of our land forces and good effects the rafts, with the assistance of the gallies produc’d, put an end, to that ever memorable days

Lieutenant Colonel Adam Hubley to Unknown

Camp October 24th 1777—

All is well on and about Delaware. I wrote you yesterday, giving you an account of a most heavy firing, at the forts which lasted upwards of seven hours successively with out intermission.

By express just arrived we have the following particulars. That early on the morning of yesterday the Augusta man of war of 64 guns, with sundry frigates and a number of smaller vessels came up the delaware in order to make an attack when they were received by our row Gallies below the forts, at the same time the fort on red bank was attacked by about 2000 Troops (chiefly Hessians) under the command of Count Danupe, a most severe engagement ensued, both by land and water and whilst thus engaged our commodore, dropt down a number of our fire rafts amongst the Cantiifs fleet, whilst our brave troops nobly defended their ground, at the bank and about 12, ‘Clock, thro’ the intrepidity of our land forces and good effects the rafts, with the assistance of the gallies produc’d, put an end, to that ever memorable days
work. Our loss on this occasion is inconsiderable. The enemies loss is as follows viz.:
on the water—the *Augusta* of 64 guns and the *Danbrige*¹ frigate of 32 guns blown up
by the rafts, three boats loads only of both crews being saved, also one frigate run
aground which our people are endeavouring to get off, but if they find it impractic-
cable, they undoubtedly will destroy it—

By land

Count De-Naupe was mortally wounded and fell in our hands, a considerable num-
ber killed (not yet ascertained) and 180 prisoners taken, with 12 pieces of brass artillery—

We are just informed, another expedition is forming by Howe, against red-bank,
to consist of british troops the remainders of Danupes party returned with infamy
to philad² this day, and their fleet dropt down the river with the same credit be-
moaning their loss. Whilst our brave, misketoe fleet, as the caitiffs chuse to call it,
are returning to their respective stations and with their land brethern celebrate the
ever memorable 23ᵈ day of October.—

Copy

Copy, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council. Notation at head of
letter: "Copy/Letter Adam Hubley to—1777."

1. Probably the main camp of Washington's army at Whitpain, Pa.
2. Forts Mifflin and Mercer.
5. Erroneously identified. The second ship destroyed was H.M. sloop Merlin.

**JOHN CLARKE TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS**

Sir Goshen Octo钾 24th. 1777.

A person employed by me to bring intelligence from the Delaware shore returned
last night with the following account—On the 22ᵈ at 4. in the afternoon the enemy
made several attacks on fort Mifflin but were as often repulsed the Cannonade was
very severe and continued 'till 8. oClock, in the evening. Yesterday morning it was re-
newed with redoubled vigour, two large ships¹ advanced to pass the Chevaux de Frize,
while a brisk fire was kept up from Province Island, a party of three thousand at the same
time attacked Red-bank, so that a continual fire was kept up on all sides which lasted
from 6 in the morning, 'till 4. in the afternoon without the least intermission, at which
time the enemy quitted their ships, having first set them on fire, they soon after blew
up, the explosion exceeds any discription, thus ended the day—every thing seems quiet
this morning. I believe this is their last effort, they will certainly quit Philadelphia I am
also informed a number of boats were manned and made an attempt to land on Mud-
Island, but were defeated with great loss, 'tis said 300. Hessians were drowned this I
cant [illeg.] [I] beg leave to congratulate Congress & you on the [News?] and am [&c.]

John Clarke

P.S. One of the Ships I am informed is called the *Augusta*, my Informant says he was
an eye witness. I have dispatched an Express to his Excell⁸ gen¹ washington. I have
thought proper to send my boy Express.—

L, NJGbS, Stewart Collection, Safe MS, NJ 033. By permission. Docketed: "Letter from Mr Clarke/Oct 1777."

1. H.M.S. *Augusta* and H.M. sloop *Merlin*. 
You will have been informed of the Enemy's having been repulsed at Red Bank by Colonel Green. I gave him all the Succour in my power, by sending him Troops, Ammunition and Surgeons. At the same time that the Enemy began the Attack, their Vessels advanced to the Chevaux de frize and kept up a pretty smart Fire upon my Fort, and their Batteries began to play. As their Vessels remain'd in this position, I expected an Attack in the night, however there was none made. Yesterday at day break they began to throw Bombs, but an hour after the Fire was terrible and continued till noon. A Shell destroyed one of my Block houses blew up the Ammunition, and overset some Cannon. another set fire to the Barracks, even the Palisades took fire—they threw some Carcases, a quantity of quilted Grape, but the greatest fire was from their Mortars. I had only one Captain wounded, as I had taken the precaution to cover the men under the great Wall which makes a Part of our Outline—Sentinels being posted in different parts and myself being upon the watch to guard against Surprise. Their Vessels kept up a heavy fire upon us, but in revenge we made all our Batteries play on them—at present I fire on their Vessels only with Red hot Balls—I have received two Contusions, one from a Fragment of a Shell, on my Leg, and another from a Stone on my Shoulder, but no other ill consequence than a little pain will follow—Unhappily I find myself more unwell than ever—from the fatigue of my Journey and necessary Exertions since my Arrival here—I have every thing to fear, yet would not quit this post but in the last extremity—and hope His Excellency would in that case approve of Collo. Greens succeeding to the Command. I think however that the Enemy's Courage will be damp'd by their failure of Success and Loss of Time.

Now a Word respecting this Place and its Defence—The Fort is the worst that I have ever seen; it would require 800 men, to defend it, and then there would not be a sufficiency for a necessary Reserve, and the Line of Troops would for the most part be only of a single Rank—besides this there is no Rampart, the inclosure for the most part being of Palisades—no works to flank—in a word there are too many Defects to be enumerated here. The Battery which seems to be the strongest part, is in effect the weakest—for there the Enemy could land most readily—it could be defended but feebly by small Arms, and the Enemy once landed would be out of danger from the Canon. I have indeed set about some works to remedy these Defects, but want of time, of men, (ours being worn down with constant Labour,) and Materials hinders me from making anything very good—However we must make the best of matters, and correct at leisure.

As according to my Ideas the Defence of this place consists principally in this point, to hinder the Enemy from closing in upon us, it will be necessary for the Fleet to give us their assistance to the utmost, in firing upon the Boats destined to make a Descent upon us. I have spoken upon this subject to the Commodore, and desired him to station Boats here every night, which has not been done hitherto—but last night he sent some—this Succour is of the greatest importance. I know nothing of the present Situation and disposition of our Army—His Excellency will judge whether some Enterprize against the Enemy might not be form'd on that side of the Schuylkil where the fort is—it appears to me that they have cover'd their Batteries by a Fort near 1000 Paces behind them—if I should hear any thing of Cannon or Platoon fir-
ing that way—I should not doubt of their being some Enterprize against their work and should endeavour to second it.

I must do Mr. Fleury the Justice to say he has work'd hard to remedy the Defects of our Fortress, and that he has done all that circumstances would permit—


**EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM FORT MIFFLIN, OCTOBER 24, 1777**

[Extract]

... During the Engagement, the Enemy's Fleet came up to hinder us from sending a Reinforcement, however, they did not effect it. Yesterday Morning they began a Cannonade from 64,¹ a 20,² and a 50 ³ Gun ship, which was answered by a Discharge from 4 Howits, throwing a Shower of Grape, Shells, Carcasses, &c on us: their Gun Batteries also kept up a heavy Fire. We suffered from the Shore, and directed our whole Attention to the Ships, assisted by our Gallies, who sent 4 Fire Rafts, without any Success. A lucky Shot set Fire to the 64's Stern, and she burned down; the Men got off in the Boats. The 20 Gun Ship was run on Shore, which themselves set Fire to, after saving as many of their Stores as was possible. The other Ship fell down. Our Successes far exceeded our most sanguine Expectations; and I hope they will be satisfied with their bad Fortune. Since, they have been very peaceable. We covered our Men so well, that not one was hurt, except a Captain in my Party, stunned with a Shell; he appeared dead, without a Hurt, for some Time, but recovered. I made two lucky Escapes, one Ball struck within 4 Inches of my Foot, just as I was lifting my other; and a Shell, in our Platform, within a Foot of me. They set Fire to our Block-House, full of Men, without hurting a Man, which we soon extinguished. In this Situation we are now, the Ships about 2 Miles and a half from us. Three Bomb Batteries within little more than three Quarters of a Mile Distance, and a three Gun Battery within 9 Furlongs of us, which throw red hot Balls; all which Salute us generally about 12 o'Clock, sometimes very severely. They have tore our Barracks very much; scarce one but what is much hurt. All the inside of the Fort torn up as if ploughed, or rather as if dug in Holes. They have hitherto been very polite, not disturbing us in the Night.

Maryland Journal, 4 Nov. 1777.

1. H.M.S. Augusta.
3. H.M.S. Roebuck.

**CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., MEMORANDUM**

*Isis* off Billingsport October 24th. 1777.—

If there should be occasion to make signals on board the *Isis*, It is to be observed that the Signals made in Lord Howe's Sign¹ book with the Red, & Yellow Flag, will be made on board the *Isis*, with Strip'd Red & White Flag, & those made with the Yellow and Red, in Lord Howes Signals will be made on board the *Isis,*
24 OCTOBER 1777

with a Quarter Red and White Flag, all other Signals will be made according to Lord Howes Signal Book.—

Red & Yellow—Stripd Red & White.
Yellow & Red—Quarter’d Red & White.

LB, NHi, William Cornwallis Papers, Order Book.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO
VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord

I had the honour of your Lordships Letter last night,¹ the Vigilant is moved back to where she was before & Captain Henry informs me, he is to remain untill the Wind is fair for him to move forward—

We have moved up a little higher with the Ships as I thought it probable the Enemy might attempt to get up the Guns out of the wrecks² which we can effectually prevent in our present position, the Roebuck is now well supply’d with Anchors & Cables; so that I apprehend your Lordship would not chuse to have her move below the Cheveaux de friezes, the Augusta’s booms are I believe perfectly secure as they are upon the Island³ nearly abreast of the Camilla, the Rebel Galleys are close up under red bank & have not moved all this Day—

There are many sick that have been saved from the Augusta & Merlin which are much in the way on board the Different Ships it would be very Convenient if there could be an Hospital Ship for their reception I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis

LB, NHi, William Cornwallis Letter Book, 60. Addressed at foot of page: “To/the Vis’ Howe, Vice Adml &c &c &c.”

2. The wrecks of H.M.S. Augusta and H.M. sloop Merlin.
3. Tinicum Island.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Friday, October 24, 1777

Mr. President informed Congress that, with the advice of the Marine Committee, he had, on the 7th January last, issued a warrant on the treasurer for three thousand dollars, in favour of James Morris, Esq⁴ for two months’ pay to the seamen who re-took the brig Lexington, as a gratuity, and also for two months’ pay on account of wages due to the seamen of the Lexington, Mr. Morris to be accountable;¹ with an order to the treasurer to omit charging this in the public books, till the books of the Marine Committee arrived, when the money would be properly charged;  Whereupon,

Ordered, That this warrant be entered and the money charged by the treasurer in the public books.

JCC 9: 838.
1. See NDAR 7: 879.
Continental Marine Committee to Captain Nicholas Biddle

Nicholas Biddle Esq' Commr of the Randolph

York Town October 24th 1777

Sir

As quickly after you receive this as your Ship can be provided for the Voyage, you are to proceed to France, and when there you are to be directed as to your future Cruize, and the disposal of your Prizes, by the Commissioners of the United States at Paris. For this purpose you are immediately on your arrival to send a trusty officer to acquaint the Commissioners of your arrival, and to receive their directions. Until you receive their answer it is left to your discretion and the intelligence you may collect of the enemies Cruizers, whether to remain at your Port of arrival, or make a short Cruize, and repair for the reception of their answer to any other port; taking care to inform the Commissioners of your determination on this point.

Whatever supplies of any kind you may want for the Ship in France you will apply for, either to the Commercial Agent in France or any correspondent of the Commercial Committee at the Port where you may be, or to the Commissioners at Paris.

We would have you make as little shew as possible of being a Ship of Force, when you arrive, and during your stay in any Port of France; and let your stay in Port be as short as possible. It is not necessary to direct a person of your discretion to be very cautious of communicating to any person, either in America or in France, what is your destination or what your orders. If the Agents of the Commercial Committee of Congress should direct you to take on board Merchandize for France you are to follow such directions concerning this, and the delivery of the goods as you may receive from that Committee.

We desire you will correspond with this Committee by every suitable opportunity. Wishing you health & success. We are Sir your Friends & hble servants

Sir,

York October 24th 1777

The Secret Committee of Congress being dissolved we have been appointed under the Stile & Title of the Commercial Committee to take up and continue the Business 1—We find they wrote you a long Letter on 12th. June by Capt. LeMere to which we refer you. 2 The present serving to acknowledge the Receipt of your Letters by Capt Pickles addressed to a former Committee of Congress which we have laid before Congress and by some inattention of the Secretary are now mislaid. The chief purport being to advise us of the arrival of some Stores from Spain intended for the Service of this Continent and of the very favourable Disposition of the Governor Don Bernardo De Galvez—we shall proceed to say what is necessary on these Subjects—Herein you will find inclosed a Letter for the Governor which please to deliver and procure it to be well translated into Spanish for him, in this Letter 3 we have requested him if Money be wanting in New Orleans for the due Execution of our Business to furnish what may be needful under Assurance that it will be repaid by our Ambassador at the Court of Spain and we doubt not he will comply.

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Comité Committee Letter Book (M332, roll 6), fol. 160.

Continental Commerce Committee to Oliver Pollock

Sir,

York October 24th 1777

The Secret Committee of Congress being dissolved we have been appointed under the Stile & Title of the Commercial Committee to take up and continue the Business 1—We find they wrote you a long Letter on 12th. June by Capt. LeMere to which we refer you. 2 The present serving to acknowledge the Receipt of your Letters by Capt Pickles addressed to a former Committee of Congress which we have laid before Congress and by some inattention of the Secretary are now mislaid. The chief purport being to advise us of the arrival of some Stores from Spain intended for the Service of this Continent and of the very favourable Disposition of the Governor Don Bernardo De Galvez—we shall proceed to say what is necessary on these Subjects—Herein you will find inclosed a Letter for the Governor which please to deliver and procure it to be well translated into Spanish for him, in this Letter 3 we have requested him if Money be wanting in New Orleans for the due Execution of our Business to furnish what may be needful under Assurance that it will be repaid by our Ambassador at the Court of Spain and we doubt not he will comply.
This precaution we have now taken in consequence of Mr Morris informing us that he finds you have made some Remittances on his Houses Account that will reduce the Balance he expected in your hands—With respect to the Stores sent out from Spain to New Orleans for our Service we are anxious to get them soon & safe to this part of America where they are much wanted & would be very useful. We have had it in Contemplation to order them up the Mississippi to Fort Pitt, but the length of time that would require, the heavy Expen$ & the Danger of Robbery by Indians has deterred us; therefore we must trust them round by Sea and for this purpose we desire you will charter or purchase suitable fast sailing Vessels sufficient to bring the whole. The Authorities vested in you by the Secret Committee we hereby confirm and the Instructions contained in their Letters of which we now give you a Copy are quite sufficient for your Guidance in this Business as well as that they committed to you—We therefore recommend the same precautions they urged but beg you will expedite the Departure of those Stores as much as you can—Capt. Pickles tells us he has a fine Brigantine suitable for the Business of Bringing a Cargo along the Coast—If that be the case and the Governor & you should think him a proper Person to be employed you will agree with him accordingly—We have wrote the Continental Agents in Charles Town S Carolina to hire or buy a suitable Vessel to carry Captain Pickles to New Orleans and that Vessel may be laden back with part of the Stores—We shall cause another small Vessel to be sent from Virginia to carry Duplicates of our Letters and if she arrives safe she may be employed in the same Service. We are desirous of sending you supplies of Flour, as that would furnish Funds to answer the Demands this Business will occasion, but unluckily our Enemies Ships of War are so numerous as to block up effectually at present all those ports from whence that Article can be exported—We hope however to find them other Employment before long and shall be glad of Openings to make you frequent Consignments of this & other Articles—

We inclose you herein three blank Commissions for privateers with the bonds & Instructions which we send you in full Confidence as our Agent that you will not grant them to any Persons but such as you know will strictly comply with the Terms prescribed in the Bonds & Instructions—If you should think it best to arm the Vessels which you purchase to bring the Stores for these States those Commissions may be filled up for them—We are &c.

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 50, pp. 37-39 (M247, roll 64).
1. By a resolution of Congress on 5 July 1777. See NDAR9: 222.
2. See NDAR 9: 94-98.
3. Not found.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CHRISTOPHER LOWNDES

Christ^{o} Lowndes Esq\(^{c}\)

Sir.


We write to Cap^{t} Coursey to wait on you himself and explain his Bill for Cordage. Belt wants his for a different Vessel, he says he wrote to you for a Ten inch Cable and half a Ton of small Cordage. I suppose he is mistaken, and that he wrote for the Ton, as you mention, tho’ the Cable and half Ton only were wanted by him—We do not think we shall now have Occasion for the ten Tons of Hemp, besides what you now
have by you, though we possibly may and therefore we wish you to contract for it. If it should not be all immediately, or as soon as you work it up, wanted by the Public, it will yet be a Public Advantage to have your People kept fully employed, and there's no Likelihood of any Loss from it. We will advance the Money for the Purchase, as you may desire it, and shall willingly settle and pay for what we have had, as soon as you please. The Price we presume will depend a good Deal on the Cost of the Materials and ought to be mentioned by you, we expect it will be as moderate as you can well afford. The Georgia Regiment have occasioned Complaints wherever they have went. A Representation of their Conduct has been laid before Congress, who have impowered the Governor to appoint Commissioners to hear Complaints against them and settle Damages, which are to be stopped at the Pay of the Regiment. We believe that your Waggon, when on such Business, will not again be taken, but there would be an Impropriety as we have no Power to grant particular Exemptions. We are &c.


PURDIE'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 24, 1777

Deserted from the Page galley, a certain CORNELIUS THOMPSON, by trade a blacksmith, 5 feet 4 or 5 inches high, pretty thick made, has a dark complexion, and dark hair, which curls. I have reason to believe he is lurking about the lower end of Fauquier county, near my house, as his family lives there. Whoever secures the said deserter, and delivers him to Eleazer Callender, Esq. commander of the Dragon at Fredericksburg, or on board any of the state vessels, shall have twenty dollars reward.

JAMES MARKHAM, Capt.1

1. This announcement was printed again in the 31 Oct. 1777 issue of Purdie's Virginia Gazette.

PURDIE'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 24, 1777

Wanted on board the ship Tartar, lying at Fraser's Ferry on Mattapony, A Surgeon's Mate. Any gentleman, properly qualified, may depend upon good accommodation and treatment agreeable to his rank.1

1. This announcement appears again in the 31 Oct. 1777 issue of Purdie's Virginia Gazette.

CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE, R.N., TO CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE, R.N.

Sir,—

Carysfort, Hampton Road. 24th October, 1777.

It being my Lord Howe's intention that the Carysfort, Perseus and Lizard should act in concert on the coasts of the Carolinas and southward to St. Augustine, you will herewith receive his Lordship's Order to put yourself under my command.

In the course of service incident to this appointment the Signals established by his Lordship in his Signal Book for the Ships of War are occasionally to be used except in such instances as you will be hereafter informed of by me.
You will observe that the account (which accompanies this) of vessels from France to North America is marked ‘Secret’ (as was that to me); it may however be proper to give that intelligence, with the same caution, to any of His Majesty’s Ships you may meet not already furnished with it.

I have brought with me into the Chesapeake Bay the Nancy transport brig, Kildare Williamson Master, having on board an assortment of victualling stores intended to be deposited at Saint Augustine for the ships on the southern stations, in order that the Perseus might be immediately completed with provisions from her, and, if otherwise ready proceed forthwith with me to the southward: but on my arrival here to-day Captain Parker informs me that the Perseus is deficient of water also, which it seems cannot readily be supplied till the arrival of the transports coming from the Delaware with provisions and water for the ship under his orders—in this case I think it most expedient that the Carysfort and Lizard should proceed as soon as they can to cruise on the southern coasts, and that the victualling brig should be left under protection of the King’s ships stationed in Chesapeake Bay, till the Perseus is ready to convoy her to St. Augustine, and as this proposal meets Captain Parker’s approbation, you will have my order as well for that purpose as for the future disposal of her.

There are on board the Phoenix pilots for the southern coasts, and Captain Parker will be pleased to furnish you with such as you may think necessary. The pilot on board the Lizard professes knowledge of the coast from the Delaware to Saint Augustine—he on board the Carysfort is acquainted only from Charlestown southward, which I mention in order to guide your choice of one for the Perseus—if it should be necessary to detach the ships to different parts, a suitable exchange of pilots may be made.

There was in peaceable times, an agent at St. Augustine for victualling His Majesty’s ships. You will have the goodness to enquire if there be now any person under such contract, and, in the present state of affairs, able to fulfill it, a suggestion here occurs on the probable readiness of such person to take charge of the victualling stores if you should find it expedient to land them and discharge the brig.

Great convenience will ensue if, when the Southern Cruizers go to Augustine for provisions, a ready means of supplying them with water also can be there ascertained.

It has been intimated to me that Governor Tonyn some time ago proposed to have a vessel for such service, your representation of the utility thereof will probably induce him to provide for such necessary accommodation in future. And you will be pleased also to get every information you can of what other places the ships will be able to water at, and particularly what annoyance they will be likely to meet, if they should go into Saint Simons or Jekyll Sound for such purpose.

When any opportunity should offer you entering seamen more than may be wanted for your own ship, I will be glad if you would engage what you can for the Carysfort, she being now more than twenty short of her complement, and having forty sick on shore and on board—if you are not already furnished with a general order to bear supernumeraires (as I am not) I will take upon me to give you my sanction for this special purpose.

The admiral having been pleased to communicate to me advice he has received that southwest and southerly winds are said to prevail, from the northward of Cape Hatteras along the coasts of the Carolinas to Cape Florida more than eight months in the year; also that off the Capes Hatteras and Lookout and the shoals of Cape Fear, the Gulf Stream borders so close as to render the navigation confined and difficult,
whereby it has not unfrequently happened that the passage from Cape Hatteras to Charlestown could not be made under many weeks, you will, in your occasional passages from one of those coasts to another avail yourself of this intelligence in order to obviate as much as possible those reputed inconveniences: in the passage from the Delaware to Chesapeake Bay the Master of the victualling brig was directed while under my convoy to observe and conform to the 'Sailing Instructions and Signals by day and night for Transports and Ships under Convoy' established by Lord Howe.

It is at present my intention that the Carysfort and Lizard shall cruize in company or separately, as occasion may be, on the coasts of the Carolinas while you are gone to the southward, and on your return any other arrangement may be made according to the intelligence gained, or as our observations and circumstances will best enable. I am [&c.]

Rob. Fanshawe.


**Newbern, October 24, 1777.**

Since our last, Capt. Ward, of the Independent Company stationed on Core Banks, has taken a Prize Schooner called the Liverpool, commanded by Capt. Mayes, from Providence to New York, loaded with Fruit and Turtle for Lord Howe. This Vessel put into Cape Lookout Bay, under the Sanction of a pretended Friend, but Capt. Ward's Vigilance soon discovered her to be an Enemy, and in the Night boarded her with some of his Company, and took her. She is about 30 Tons, has been fitted as a Privateer, and now mounts several Swivels, and is reported a very fast Sailer.

**South Carolina Navy Board to Captain James Pyne**

Capt Pyne Sir/

The Brigantine of War Comet of which you are Captain, being now Compleatly fitted, and ready to proceed on a Cruize, having a full Compliment of Men, Stores, and provisions for Three Months,1 The Commissioners of the Navy Direct that you do Embrace the first favourable Opportunity to proceed to Sea, and Continue to Cruize for Three Months from the day you leave Charles Town Barr, in such Latitudes as to you may appear most promising of Success, During which time you are to Take, Sink, Burn, or Distroy, any Ships Vessells, or Goods Belonging to any of the Subjects of the King of Great Britain Except such Vessels or Goods as may belong to the Inhabitants of the Islands of Bermuda or New Providence, and should you be so fortunate as to take any Prize you must be particularly Careful to put on board a proper Officer as prize Master and a Sufficient number of Men to Navigate her, with Orders to proceed to Charles Town, or Some Convenient Inlet in the State of South Carolina, We particularly Recommend that you take the Capt a nd Two thirds of the Crews belonging to any Prize (you many take) on board the Comet, and that you give directions for Treating your prisoners with the greatest Humanity and Tenderness,
and that you do use your best Endeavours to Enlist as many Seamen for the *Comet* as will keep the Complement to Eighty and that you do Frequently cause [illeg.] Vessels Company the Rules of the Navy of this State, & the Third Article of the Rule of Discipline and good Government and that you Endeavour all in your power to Promote Harmony and good Order among the Officers and Seamen, and that you do Every Month Examine the Accounts of the different Warrant Officers, and when found right that you do sign their Accounts Agreeable to the General Instructions received from this Board and that you do Exercise your people to the Cannon and Small Arms at least once every day, till they are perfect in the use of them, and that you do at all times keep the Vessel Clear and in Readiness to Engage, that you may not be Surprised by the Enemy, and that you do Cause all your officers to Carry a Steady and Regular Command in their different Stations, and prevent as much as possible profane Swearing—

And to prevent any Inconvenience that may arise for want of Credit should you be Obliged to put into any Foreign Ports, you have herewith a Letter of Credit from his Excellency the President, on the Agent of the Continental Congress, Residing at such Ports, and whatever Supplies you may Receive from him for the use of the *Comet*, you are to draw Bills on the Board of the Amount, and advise the Commissioners by every OPPORTUNITY of all such Drafts, and of Every other Transaction worth Communicating during your Cruize—**I am Sir by order of the Board [&c.]**

Edward Blake first Commissr

To Capt'n James Pyne
Commanding the Brig't
of War *Comet*——

Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 103-4.

1. The Navy Board, on 13 Oct., had ordered Pyne to "Open a House of Rendezvous" and assemble a crew of eighty seamen and officers to man the brigantine *Comet*. On 3 Nov. Pyne and two officers, 1st Lt. James Young and 2d Lt. Richard Wells, received commissions. Ibid., 100, 103-4.

2. For Rutledge's letter of credit, addressed to a Continental Congress agent in any West Indian island, see ibid., 105.

**GOVERNOR GEORGE JAMES BRUERE TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN**

[Extract]

N° 19

My Lord Bermuda Octo the 24th—1777

The *Duke of Cumberland* Packet, is arrived from St Augustine, and hath brought Me, Your Lordships Dispatch N° 3, of the second of April.

His Majestys Sloop of War the *Nautilus*, was getting under Sail, when the Packet arrived and hath left Bermuda to Careen and get Provisions, as there is no Store here, for that purpose.

Therefore I am now left, as I was this time twelve month, when both the *Nautilus* and *Galatea*, left the Coast and went to New York, without one Soldier to Man the Forts, to Guard the entrance, into any of our Harbour. and it is to be feared that no other Ship of War, will arrive before the Packet Sails. or perhaps, not for some months, as last Year, the Men of War left Bermuda, on or about, the 20th of October, and did not return, till on or about the 4th of January.
My former letters, will demonstrate to Your Lordship, that the People were exasperated, at the Loss of their several Vessels, being seized and Condemned.\(^1\)

And they are at present, in great want of provisions. Indian Corn in particular, to feed their numerous Negroes; or any other Substitute for Bread.—

Our Chief Justice Jonathan Burch Esq'\(^2\), hath not behaved to the Satisfaction of Captain Collins, who hath actually protested against the Chief Justice in due form. Your Lordship will therefore see, the Difficulty of my Situation, in Respect to the Disputes between the Captains of the Men of War, and the People, as the want of every Support by land, Occasions the Captains of the Men of War, and their People, to interfere by land, more than otherwise might be necessary. And Your Lordship must not Expect, that we have any Civil Support; adequate to a proper Care of the Government, even to our internal Security; in the Administration of good Government; which Seventy or eighty Men, might man the Forts and Effect. . . . I have the Honor to be [&c.]

George Jas Bruere

My Lord. If Your Lordship should think proper, I imagine, that Seventy, or eighty Soldiers, from Chelsea Hospital, or some of the out pensioners, might answer the Purpose, of Manning our Forts, and this Moderate climate, be Healthy for the old men, not well able to March. or discharged for under Size[, and Cap' Ackland, might bring them out, as His Ship or Packet is large, on His Return.\(^3\)

\(^1\) See NDAR 8: 383-87.


\(^3\) L, UkLPR, C.O. 37/36. Docketed: “Bermuda 24th Oct 1777/Governor Bruere/(No 19.)/R 5th December./Ent6.” One paragraph of this letter is not printed. Bruere mentions that he had not received a copy of a recent act of Parliament regarding Americans charged with treason.

GOVERNOR EDWARD HAY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN


My Lord

I have had the honour to receive Your Lordship’s Two Circular Letters of the 7. and 12. June. The Latter contains a Copy of His Majesty’s Speech to Both Houses of Parliament at the Close of the Session on the 6th June.

That of the 7. June incloses a Copy of Your Lordship’s Letter to Govt Burt of the same date, with the opinion of the King’s Attorney and Solicitor General relative to the Capture of the Sloop May belonging to the Rebellious Colonies by an Armed Vessel called the Reprisal belonging to Antigua. I never thought myself authorized to grant Commissions to private Ships of War; and as well before as since I have strictly adhered to this Opinion; but now I have to shew Your Lordship’s directions and Orders upon that Subject. The Lords of the Admiralty have sent me a warrant to cause Commissions to be granted upon the application of the Owners of Trading Vessels fitted out here. I shall ever be very cautious how I grant such Commissions. I have no great opinion of many of the Traders and Seafaring people of the West Indies; and I wish such Commissions be not often much abused.
I have also the honour of your Lordship's Letter No. 8, dated the 9th August, with your kind approbation of my Securing the Crew of the Musquito Privateer taken by Capt. Pringle. — Capt. Pringle had then never joined the Admiral, but certainly there were Ships enough which went from hence in the June Convoy to have dispersed these prisoners among them. But by a Letter I since received from Vice Admiral Young, he seemed to be waiting for Instructions upon the Pirate Act; however he promised to give Orders to My Nephew Capt. Drummond (to whom he has given a Command, and who was expected here to take down our Ships) to take off as many prisoners, as he could put on board the Ships. But the Wind has blown so strong Southerly, that Drummond does not appear; The Ships are to sail tomorrow under the Convoy of the Fly Sloop, Capt. Garner, by Order of Capt. Pringle, they being both here. There are but Five Vessels from this Island for different Ports. Capt. Pringle refuses to give Orders for taking any of the Prisoners, having no Orders from the Admiral. I am extremely concerned about it, because these men would be of less Expense to Government, when landed in England than they can be here; and perhaps there will be no other Convoy bound home from the West Indies these many months.

We have lately heard from Martinico, that upon the Arrival of a Vessel from Old France, an Embargo was immediately laid on all Ships & Provisions in the French Islands. We are at a Loss to conjecture what this may lead to, though there is no Account of any Number of French Men of War in the West Indies as yet.

I have the honour to transmit to your Lordship a Copy of an Insolent Letter I received from the Commanders of the Rebel Privateers at Martinico; and the Copy of my Letter to the Governor of Martinico, in answer to His, of which I have already sent your Lordship a Copy; In my Letter to the French Governor I have inserted a Message to the Rebel Commanders, which I have desired His Excellency to send them.

Every Thing is very quiet here, and the weather has been very favorable for some months, which gives a good prospect of plenty of the Island provisions; but Foreign Provisions are very scarce for the want of the Arrival of Convoys from England & Ireland. I have the honour to be...

Edwth Hay.


1. After being captured by H.M.S. Ariadne, the Virginia Navy brig Musquito was taken into the Royal Navy and renamed H.M. armed brigantine Endeavour. NDER: 19–20, 323–24. For Governor Hay’s earlier request for instructions regarding the disposition of the American prisoners, see NDER: 46.

2. “Act to empower his Majesty to secure and detain persons charged with or suspected of the crime of High Treason committed in any of his Majesty’s colonies or plantations in America, or on the high seas, or the crime of Piracy,” also known as the “Act for Suspending the Habeus Corpus Act,” passed the House of Commons on 17 Feb., and the House of Lords on 24 Feb., 1777, and was the authority under which Americans taken in rebellion were imprisoned without trial. See NDER: 569.


LORD MACARTNEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Grenada

My Lord

St. George’s October 22nd 1777

As public affairs in this part of the World began to wear a serious aspect, owing to the countenance & protection which the Rebels received from the French, Dutch
and Danes in the neighboring Islands, (not to mention their well wishers in our own,) I some Months since sent a Gentleman, on whom I could depend, to make a little Tour among them, and report to me what he saw and observed. He returned a few days ago, and I now sit down to give your Lordship such information as I have been able to collect from him, together with what has fallen under my own immediate view. I shall begin with Martinique, which ever since the commencement of the Rebellion, has been considered by the Americans as their chief magazine and Asylum in these seas. The Count D'Argout's conduct during his Government was so unjustifiable and he himself so conscious of it, that it became equally his own wish and that of his friends to exchange it for some other appointment, sauf son honneur. He is a native of St Domingo, where he possesses a large estate, and has an only Daughter married in old France to the Marquis de Benzols, nephew of the Marshal Duke of Fitz James. Thro the Influence of this Connexion Monsieur D'Argout found means a few months since, to obtain the Command at St Domingo, which fortunately for him had just then fallen vacant by the Death of the Count D'Ennery. He was succeeded at Martinique by the Marquis de Bouilli, whose letter of Notification, together with an account of the language held to me by Monsieur de Kersaint, who brought it, I had the honor of transmitting to your Lordship in my dispatch of the 11th. of last July.—

Since Monsieur de Bouille's arrival at Martinique, I have received no direct Complaints against him, in which the Islands under my Command, were properly concerned, but nevertheless, it is very certain that the Rebels continue to receive great countenance and assistance within his Government. They are permitted to fit out Privateers from thence, to bring in their prizes and to dispose of them without undergoing the ceremony of a trial or Condemnation—This is done chiefly in the out bays, and the Governor pretends to be totally ignorant of it; In his conversation he affects a perfect Neutrality, says that he is at a loss to distinguish between the Englishman and the American, He does not know which is which, as both speak the same language and so strongly resemble each other, that all nations who bring provisions in time of Scarcity to the French Islands, are welcome to purchase goods, Warlike Stores and other Merchandize in return, and he never enquires what they do with them or where they carry them. "La France desire la paix, mais elle ne craint pas la Guerre."

Such is the language held of late by Monsieur de Bouilli, but that of the Merchants and generality of people at St Pierre's is as hostile as possible. They consist chiefly of Buccaneers, Smugglers and other Adventurers who are eager for plunder and mischief, and expect that a War wou'd amply gratify them in both—] I dont, however, find that the french planters and men of property are of that way of thinking; They chiefly reside upon their estates, keep themselves separate from the trading part, and wish to improve their fortunes in quiet and Security. It cant be supposed that they have much affection for us, but it is certain, that they hold the Americans in the utmost contempt. They cannot indeed form a very advantageous Idea of them, for the Americans whom they have seen, are in general of the meanest education, and most unpolished manners, chiefly low traders, ship carpenters, Sailers and Supracargos, but nevertheless dignified with the titles of Colonels and Captains. (There are between 40 and 50 of them now at Martinique, the principal of whom is one Bingham, a native of Pennsylvania. He is about 30 years of age, was bred in a Compting house, and has within these few years travelled the several parts of Europe for the purpose of establishing Commercial Correspondences for the Rebels. He re-
sides at St. Pierre’s where he is considered as a kind of agent, or Consul, for his Countrymen; He keeps open house and makes a point of inviting to his table all the people of these Islands, who happen to visit Martinique, and I am sorry to say that too many of them have accepted of his hospitality—He corresponds with the Congress, fits out their ships, sells their prizes, and is in general charged with the whole of their affairs there—He prepares all the American Articles for the Martinique Gazette, has constant access to Monsieur Joubert, the Commandant at St. Pierre, and is often seen with him in public.—The Americans boast that he is well received at Fort Royal by Monsieur de Bouillé, but all the French officers and Gentlemen absolutely deny it. One part of the harbor at St. Pierre seems to be solely appropriated to the Rebel Vessels, and their prizes, which last after being unloaded in the out bays, and passing thro’ several fictitious sales, are brought in and entered as American property.] The number however of American privateers in the West Indies, has of late been very much diminished and will probably be less and less every day, as there are now several of our Cruizers at sea, and our Merchant ships seldom sail without Convoy.—There is also another reason. The Rebels find it very difficult to man their ships, ever since we have sent the prisoners to England. This circumstance more than any other deters the French Creoles from entering on board them, altho Monsieur de Bouillé says it is principally owing to his prohibition. Some, however, do venture and I understand the principal part of the crews are composed of foreign desperado’s of different nations; [Among the prizes which have fallen into our hands, not a third of the people are natives of America—The French Smugglers and other small Craft have almost all Congress Commissions (perhaps without Monsieur de Bouillé’s knowledge) and don’t fail to make use of them, when a fair opportunity offers There is generally one American on board, a man of Straw, whom they then pass as the Commander, to justify their captures—] In truth the Genius of all the West Indians, without distinction, seems turned to piracy and freebooting, and I imagine that if the Rebellion was at an end tomorrow, It would be necessary to keep several Cruizers here, at least for some time, till the seas are effectually scoured and the navigation secured.

Most of the Rebels at Martinique are of the sourest leaven, declare for a total independance, look upon a Reconciliation with horror and talk of their own Partizans in England and their Ideas, with Ridicule and Contempt—[The Americans on the Continent are chiefly supplied in the articles of Cloathing and hardware, with British Manufactures, which are sent thither thro the Medium of St. Eustatia and Santa Cruz. Gun powder, Artillery, and all kind of Naval and Military Stores, are furnished them by the French—A Merchant at St. Pierre’s told the Gentleman whom I sent there, that if he wanted 10,000 stands of Arms, he could supply him, and wou’d ship them in ten days, on board a French bottom to any port of America.] It appears that the French, Dutch, and Danes, are prodigious gainers by this trade, whilst America itself is almost exhausted to the last farthing, having no foreign Credit and not being able to purchase a single article, without ready money or an equivalent commodity.

At Martinique, there are near 4000 Regulars well armed, well cloathed and in every respect well appointed, There is also a numerous Militia under good Regulation and discipline—The Coast is sufficiently guarded with batteries, and the Stores amply furnished with arms and ammunition. The only Naval force there at present, consists of one 64 Gun ship, 2 frigates of 32 Guns each and a Couple of small tenders.—Under the General Military superintendance of Martinique, (tho a distinct
Government) is the Island of Guadaloupe, which is supposed to be nearly equal to it in population, culture and produce. The two Islands together contain about 20,000 whites, 160,000 Negros, employ 300 Topsail Vessels, in carrying on their Commerce, and export annually to the value of near two million Sterling.

The Island of St. Lucie is also a branch of the Government of Martinique, but it’s progress, tho’ very Rapid at it’s first Establishment, seems to be now at a Stand. It contains about 1200 whites and 14,000 Negros but the Climate is not favorable and the land has proved so much inferior in quality to the first expectation, that numbers have abandoned it and carried their negroes off to Trinidad, where the Court of Spain seems to have projected a considerable settlement. The Regular Troops in Guadaloupe and St. Lucie put together don’t amount to more than 1500 Men. The other smaller French settlements are rather the shelter of Pirates and banditti, than the regular Colonies of a polished Nation. They are chiefly inhabited by the Refuse of Martinique & Guadaloupe.

As to the Great French Establishment of St Domingo, being so far to Leeward, it lay out of the sphere of my friend’s observation and enquiry, but I presume that your Lordship must be perfectly instructed of what is going forward there, by your accounts from it’s next neighbor, Jamaica.

With regard to our own Islands, I need not mention the strange mixture of people & Complexion which their Inhabitants are composed of—Your Lordship knows that above half of Grenada and the Grenadines are French, there is also a considerable Number of French in Dominique and St. Vincents. These together with the Americans, of whom there are a great many scattered thro’ our West Indies, are certainly not well affected to us. I have often had reason to suspect that they convey’d intelligence to the Rebels and that several Captures had been made in consequence, but I never have been able to verify my conjectures, by Evidence—If there should be a French War, I imagine that this Island would be a principal object for the Enemy.—The French having formerly been masters of it, are perfectly well acquainted with it’s value and importance, and have often express’d their expectations of being able some day or other to recover it. Your Lordship will see by the Monthly returns how little resistance it could make in it’s present state—A British fleet alone can effectually protect it, or indeed any of our West India possessions.—And here I think it my duty to mention that for these three months past, the Admiral has paid very particular attention to this Government. Several Vessels of his Squadron have been cruizing round us, and we have had the pleasure of seeing them from time to time in our ports.

Before I conclude this Letter, I must apologize for it’s being so long and desultory, but I imagined your Lordship would rather excuse me for trespassing in this manner, than for omitting any thing, which when compared with other intelligence, might possibly tend to remove an Error or clear up a Doubt. I have the honor to be

Macartney

[P.S. Since writing the above, I have certain information that the Governor of Martinique about a fortnight ago received dispatches from Europe, the purport of which was, that probably before that time the War in America would be over, in which case it was not impossible that the English forces and the Americans, (which last are now so well acquainted with all the French Islands,) might pay a visit to Martinique or
some of the other French Colonies—In consequence of this Letter, on the 8th Instant an Embargo was laid on all Vessels at Martinique, The Troops have been review’d, The Guards of the Batteries doubled, the free Negroes arm’d and Regimented, and every thing put into such order as if hostility was apprehended.] M

October 24th 1777


2. According to a note in the margin, the sections enclosed in brackets were extracted and sent to Lord Weymouth. Braces have been substituted for square brackets in this transcription.

LORD MACARTNEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Grenada

My Lord St. Georges October 24th 1777

Nº 40

Having mentioned the Island of Trinidad in my Letter of yesterday, I think it necessary to speak a little more particularly of it, and to observe that if ever it should come to be well peopled and cultivated, it might prove a painful thorn in the sides of these Windward Islands.

It lies about 5 leagues S.S.W. distant from Tobago, and 30 leagues almost due South from Grenada. To go from Grenada to Trinidad takes at least four or five days on account of the Currents, but the return is generally performed in one.

It seemed to have been entirely neglected by the Spaniards and was chiefly inhabited by Caribs and fugitives from the Main, till a few months ago a new Governor was sent there, who on his arrival published a proclamation inviting people to come and settle at Trinidad, offering every advantage and encouragement that could be desired. In consequence of it many of the inhabitants of St. Lucie, several Bankrupts of this Island, and various other persons of desperate fortunes, embraced the proposal, carried thither their Negroes & began to form Settlements and Plantations.

Among others a French Gentleman of this Island was tempted to try his fortune there, but not much approving either of the people or the Government he soon returned. Enclosed I have the honor to send a copy of the observations he made during his stay at Trinidad, and as he is a man of sense and Veracity, I imagine them to be pretty just.

As the passage from Trinidad to Tobago, is often performed in two or three hours, it some times happens that notwithstanding the utmost vigilance of our people, Spanish Launches and other small Vessels approach the Coast unperceived.—About a Month since, a small Schooner from Trinidad came over in the night to Man of War bay at the North East end of Tobago, where two new Plantations were just begun by Messieurs Meyers and Kelly, landed a number of men and carried off near 40 Slaves and a small Schooner lying at Anchor—The Chief of this Enterprise was one Paschal Bonavitta, a Corsican by birth, who had formerly lived at Martinique and committed several Piracies and Robberies in these Seas under a pretended American Commission.—The Commission now runs in the name of one White and has already served for several different little pirate Vessels, on board of which this White, who is generally the only American of the Crew, had served at different times.—He was with Paschal Bonavitta on the expedition at Man of War bay, but the Schooner was the property of Paschal and in fact Commanded by him—These plunderers then returned to Trinidad with their booty—
One of the Proprietors of the Slaves immediately came over here from Tobago, & made his Complaint to me, on which I dispatched the Favorite Sloop of War which happened to be in the Road here, with a Letter to the Governor of Trinidada, demanding the Slaves to be restored, and the Pirate to be delivered up or severely punished—Neither of which Requisitions was complied with, but in return an evasive, unsatisfactory answer was sent to me, as your Lordship will perceive on reading the inclosed papers, which I have the Honor now to transmit—They consist of my Letter to the Governor of Trinidada and his Answer, also the Deposition of Mr. Meyers whom I had sent in the Favorite and who returned in her here, the day before yesterday—

I send also a Letter from the Governor of Trinidada to Captain Fooks on his first arrival at Trinidada, and Captain Fooks's answer, to which no reply was given.

The Negros were certainly landed at Trinidada and disposed of in the manner mentioned in Meyers's Affidavit No other British ship besides the Favorite went to Trinidada, or was near the Coast, but the Governor's apprehension had magnified her appearance into five armed Vessels as he mentions in his Letter.—

There is no defence or fortification in the Island, Except a small batterie of four Six pounders, and half a Dozen Soldiers, so that the favorite's boats well manned were an over match for the whole force of the Colony.—Captain Fooks behaved with the utmost prudence and discretion offering no offence or hostility whatsoever—but unless the Court of Spain sends orders to the Governor of Trinidada, to observe a different conduct, I am very much afraid that the people of Tobago will take upon themselves to retaliate and tho I shou'd certainly use all my power & Authority to prevent any thing of the kind, it might be very difficult to fix the fact upon the proper persons. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Macartney

---

Grenada

The Deposition of Charles Gustavas Meyers of the Island of Tobago

The said Charles Meyers being duly sworn on the holy Evangelists deposeseth that on or about the 20th of September last in the night time Paschal Bonavitta owner and as this deponent believes principal Commander of a certain Schooner, together with one Joseph White a Bermudian American & several other armed men, landed out of the abovementioned Schooner in a part of the said Island called Man of War Bay. there by force of Arms seized a Schooner belonging to Cap' Wilkinson & carried off from said Meyers & Kellys Plantation, Thirty seven Negros, the property of said Meyers & Henry Kelly & two Carib Indians born in the Island of St Vincents & landed the said Negros, and Carib Indians in the Island of Trinidada, that therefore he the said Meyers, came
to Grenada to lay his complaint before His Excellency Lord Macartney, The Governor of Grenada, & Tobago; that the said Lord Macartney ordered a Sloop of War then lying in the Road called the Favorite Commanded by Cap' William Fooks, to go to Trinidad with dispatches from the said Lord Macartney to the Governor of Trinidad in order to claim the restitution of the said slaves & Carib Indians and that by the said Lord Macartneys orders, he the said Meyers went on board the Favorite & proceeded in her to Trinidad, where he was informed that the said Paschal Bonavitta had arrived some time before, that he had landed the Slaves, sold some of them, (six in number,) to the Priest at Port d'espagne, had made a present of one Negro Woman & two Children to the Governor of Trinidad, & that the remainder were then working at a Plantation in the Neighbourhood belonging to one Vidal & the said Paschal Bonavitta in partnership, except the two Caribs which were detained by Paschal on board Captain Wilkinsons Schooner, which the said Paschal had fitted out as a Privateer after he had brought her into Trinidad. That the said Meyers being brought before the Governor did claim the said Slaves, that the Governor Emanuel Falquez said they never had been brought to Trinidad, to which the said Meyers answered that he knew they were there, that A Negrowoman & two children part of those stolen by Paschal Bonavitta from Tobago, were seen that day in the Governors house, that the Priest had purchased some others, & that the rest were at the abovementioned Vidal's. To which the Governor replied that he had a mind to put him the said Meyers in Irons, but that if they were at Trinidad, he would endeavour to find them out & seize them for His Catholic Majestys use together with the Schooner abovementioned That thereupon, He the said Meyers, said that all he desired was to be allowed to go to Vidal's and to bring the Slaves before the Governor to prove his property and would then be very well satisfied that the Governor should detain them till the King of Spains Determination was known thereupon; But the said Governor Emanuel Falquez refused—That he the said Meyers was informed that the said Paschal Bonavitta was protected by the said Governor, that the abovementioned White who was with Paschal at the time he carried off the Negros from Tobago had no other Commission but the Copy of a Congress Commission in the said Whites hand writing, which had been used by three different Pirates, whose names were scratched out with a pen & another inserted & that the said Meyers was told this fact by a Person at Trinidad who had seen the Commission, that the said White is not the real Commander of the Schooner but kept on board by Paschal for a Cover That the said Meyers from his information & observation believes that the said Governor of Trinidad Emanuel Falquez, has in the whole transaction done every thing in his power to protect the said Paschal & to countenance him in his Piracy.—& that no Justice is to be expected from the said Governor by any of His British Majestys subjects in a case of this nature.—That he believes the answer given by the said Governor to Lord Macartneys letter upon the subject,1 is not only evasive, but absolutely false & contrary to the Truth.—Sworn to before me this 24th day of October 1777

Edmund Thornton

1. See Don Manuel Falquez to Lord Macartney, 18 Oct., above.
October 25

MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS

State of Massachusetts Bay Council Chamber Octo\textsuperscript{e} 25. 1777.

Whereas the Commissary of Prisoners has represented to this Board, that the Prisoners of War on board the Prison Ship Kingston, behave in a very turbulent insolent manner; swearing they are not Prisoners, and that they will not be confined. Therefore Ordered that, the Commissary of Prisoners be and he hereby is directed in case of absolute necessity in the Judgment of the Captain of the Prison Ship Kingston and not otherwise to Order the Guard on board said ship to fire upon the said Prisoners and repeat the same until they can bring the said Prisoners to a due Submission.—and that this order be publickly read in the hearing of the Prisoners on board said ship Seven days successively at Eleven O’Clock on Each day

D, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 167 (Council Papers), 367. A second order the same day directed the commander of the Boston Regiment of Militia to send a detachment of one subaltern, three sergeants, three corporals and twenty-five privates to stand guard duty on the Kingston for two months under Maj. Gen. William Heath’s direction. Ibid., p. 368.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War Office Boston 25\textsuperscript{th} Octr 1777

Ordered that S A Otis deliver 9 bushells potatoes to Cap‘ Samson for use of Brig’ Hazzard

That the Com‘ Genl deliver 4 Cord Wood to Cap‘ Samson use of Brig’ Hazzard—

That Tim‘ Parsons fix the Ship Gruel for Sea—

That Tim‘ Parsons be paid £50 for the above purpose. . . .

That the Com‘ of Sequestration deliver to Cap‘ Harris \textsuperscript{1} for the use of the Brig’

Penet

1 doz knives & forks ½ doz bowls
1 doz Cups & Saucers a fryingpan
p‘ Bellows ½ hour Glass
Candlesticks 2 Muggs & a Tea Pot. . . .

That Cap‘ Samson have for Brig’ Hazzard of C Hopkins\textsuperscript{2} for his Rendezvous, 4 C\textsuperscript{ii}th Rum—

2. Caleb Hopkins.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 25\textsuperscript{th} Oct‘ 1777 Thick rainy weather most part of last night, and this day. Wind E.S.E.

About 12 last night a party of near 100 Rebels came forward, and commenced a brisk fire upon our Sentries at Howland’s bridge & Commonfence Neck. Our Sen-
tries withdrew after returning their fire; and the Rebels having advanced pretty near, they were saluted with the Guns at the bridge Redoubt, & Commonfence; and also the 12 pdr at Bristol Redoubt, on which they retired. A New Whaleboat, marked No. 28, was found on the beach beyond Howland's bridge this morning, and brought in by some of our men, in spight of a party of Rebels who endeavored to prevent them.

A 12 pdr was brought from Bristol Redoubt this morning, & placed in that at Howland’s bridge, where it will be of much service.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 201.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MERCURY, CAPTAIN JAMES MONTAGU

October 1777 [At an Anchor off Polipus Island 1 near the Cheavaux de Frize]

Friday 24

at 9 A.M. Came down the River and Anchor'd here the Galley's 2 and Transports.

[At an Anchor off Polipus Island near the Cheavaux de Frize]

[At Noon] d° Weather [Little wind and Hazey] Fir'd a Gun and made the Signal for the Fleet to Weigh d°. Weigh'd and Came to Sail emp d turning down the River, Fir'd several Guns loaded with Round & Grape Shot at the Rebels, who were Firing at us from each side of the Shore.

Saturday 25

Employed turning down the River

Fresh breezes & Hazey at 1 P.M Struck the Ground, run out a Hawser to the Crane Galley & haul'd off

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/600.
1. Pollepel Is.

MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Dear General 

Fishkill Oct. 25th 1777

I have been hon°d. with the recep 2 of your two Favours of the 15th & 19th Ins° 1—and have the pleasure to acquaint you that after a Teding march we are returned to this place, The Fleet passed down by here yesterday, & did but little dамmage on their return

Some heavy Artillery & a reinforcement of Continental troops, I am Informed by Genl Gates, are on their way to Join me—by a deserter & two of our people, who escaped from the Enimy, at Verplanks point, day before yesterday I am Informed, that four Regiments are gone from N york to reinforce Genl How which Caused Genl Vaughns hasty return down the river, probably to increase the reinforcement as fifteen hundred of the york militia are ordered to be draughted to Supply their place at N york—I Trust & hope the succour they are Sending will arrive too late to relieve Genl How
we have Collected Twenty three Boats that escaped the Enimy, Some of which want repairing—besides the boats Supposed to be left up Esopus creek 2 and the Row Galley, 3 which have not been reconnoitured—

I Shall order the boats that want repairing to be repaired & Some new Ones to be built immediatly With esteem & respect I am [&c.]

Israel Putnam


Docketed: “Fishkill 25 Octb. 1777/from/Gen' Putnam/Ans’d 31st.”

1. In his letter of 15 Oct. Washington anticipated that the British would destroy all the vessels along the banks of the Hudson and advised that a number of flat boats be built immediately at Peekskill to transport Continental troops across the river. Washington on 19 Oct. stated that Sir Henry Clinton’s obvious intention was to relieve Burgoyne, and, now that Burgoyne had surrendered, he expected the British would make an expeditious return down the Hudson. DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4.

2. Rondout Creek (Esopus Creek).


JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP RAVEN, COMMANDER JOHN STANHOPE

October 1777 Laying off Pecks Kill in the North River.

Saturday 25 at 6 AM) came an Officer from the Tarter with Orders, to go to Fort Clinton, D0 got under way and worked up the River at 7 came on board Orders to go back on our Station again at 9 D0 came too again with the small Bower vair’d to ½ of Cable recev’d on board [ ] 1 bls of fresh Beef.

Laying off Pecks Kill in the North River.

These 24 Hours D0 breezes and cloudy [PM] moored with a Kedge & hawser at 2 AM) [PM] Anch’d alongside the Tender at 8 D0 came up the Hoatham Tender D0 Passed by His Majesty’s Ship Mercury & Tarter and Gallies 2 wth Transports &c after Evacuat’ng Fort Vaughan 3 &c 4 at 10 weigh’d and brought up the rear

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/771.

1. Left blank.

2. H.M. galleys Crane and Spitfire.

3. Formerly Fort Clinton.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Continental Navy Board

May it please your Excellency, Borden Town 25th Octr 1777

We thought proper to forward the enclosed Letter 1 for your Perusal, partly because it contains a pretty circumstantial Account of the late action at Red Bank 2 & the burning two of the Enemy’s Ships of War; 3 but principally on Account of the Declaration in the last Paragraph of a Want of Ammunition in the garrison & Fleet.

We have, whilst at this Place, exerted ourselves in supplying our Ships with necessaries, which is the Reason Capt'n Robinson has applied to us for Cartridges & Ball; but as it is altogether out of our Power to furnish those articles, and a Scarcity of them may be attended with very serious Consequences, we thought it most prudent
to inform your Excellency of the Requisition made not doubting but you will give such Orders as may have a sure & speedy Effect.

Sincerely wishing you Health & Success we have the honour to be [&c.]

Fras Hopkinson
John Wharton

P.S. We wish your Excell' would be so good as to return Cap' Robinson's Letter by the Bearer—

   1. Perhaps a letter, not found, from Capt. Isaiah Robinson to the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department.
   2. The attack on Fort Mercer, 21 Oct. 1777.

MAJOR BENJAMIN EYRE TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Bordentown October th 25: 1777

Capt Doherdey 1 has Just Come to this plaice he informs me that we are in want of musket Cartridges 32 pound Shot & Grape Shot 2—Eight waggons Loaded with powder left Burlington this morning they went by the way of moutholley the Brittish troops that Crossed has Gone back their is four two Deckkers Come up threw the lore Chevackdefriez the Comodore wants afew men in the Galleys but they Cannot be had from here as thier is only men Sufficient to take Care of the friggates 3 . . . I am [&c.]

Benj' Eyre

2. Eyre was attempting to collect ammunition for the American fleet. Lieutenant Colonel Tench Tilghman to Major Benjamin Eyre, 14 Oct., above.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

Gentlemen

Head Quarters 25th Octob' 1777.

The applications of Commodore Hazelwood for Seamen, & the necessity there is of his being Supplied, if possible induce me to submit it to the Consideration of your Board, whether those in the Frigates near Burlington 1 cannot be more beneficially employed with him, than where they now are—

The importance of defending the Navigation below, or in other words of preventing the Enemy from becoming the Masters of it, is obvious to all. If they cannot effect this, we may hope, that they will be obliged, either to evacuate the City—or to expose themselves to great hazard, if not ruin, by Sending out frequent Detachments for procuring & convoying provisions & other necessary supplies. Under these Ideas, I think there should be every possible, prudent exertion to provide the Commodore with a Suitable number of hands for manning his Vessels.
The Ground, I presume, for retaining the Sailors on board the Frigates is their Security. This I fear, from their unfinish’d—unwieldy State could not be provided for, in case the Enemy should attempt to take them. I am certain of it. Will it not be more advisable therefore to Try other means for their safety? I mean to scuttle them, If they can be raised again. I am not a judge of such matters, but if it can be done, I should think the measure highly expedient. The Commodore might then be reinforced & the Frigates would be Secure against any present efforts, which the enemy can make to possess or destroy ’em. These are not the only good consequences that may be pointed out. I will mention one more of great weight. If the Frigates should be taken by the Enemy, of which there is great danger in my opinion, they will make them exceedingly formidable against our little Navy.—So much so that in Conjunction with the Delaware² and Such other Vessels, as they may equip, there will be the Strongest reason to apprehend their falling a Sacrifice. I have written to Commodore Hazelwood for his Sentiments & those of the Navy Officers upon the Subject and practicability weighing them, if they should be sunk, which I shall take the Liberty of laying before you by the earliest oppertunity after they are obtained. I have the honor to be [&c.]

G^o. Wa—n

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir Head Quarters [Whitpain, Pa.] 25th: October 1777

I was last night fav’d with yours of the 23d. 1 Give me leave to congratulate you upon your Victory, and return my thanks to the Officers and men for their gallant behaviour, to those particularly who were more immediately engaged. I hope Col^e^ Green’s success by land added to yours upon the Water, will make the Enemy cautious of attempting either again. You may depend upon being supplied with ammunition while there is a possibility of conveying to you. 1000 Cartridges for 18b and 640 for 24 pounders were upon the way down when you wrote, and I hope have arrived before this. I have also this morning ordered down two Waggon loads of ammunition from hence.

I will do every thing in my power, ill as I can afford the Men, to reinforce the fleet. In the mean time you must make the best shift you can by borrowing of Col^o^ Green upon an emergency. There are about 100 seamen employed in the new Frigates 2 that lay up at Whitehill. I have been thinking that they might be scutled and sunk for the present, and all the Men, except a few to be left for ferry men, sent down to you. I have wrote to the Continental Navy Board at Bordentown for their opinion upon the expediency of this matter, 3 and shall be obliged to you for yours. I have another Reason for scuttling them, which is, that I fear the Enemy will possess themselves of them, and with the Assistance of them and the Delaware Frigate very much annoy your Rear—I am—


1. Above.
GEORGE WASHINGTON TO
CAPTAIN ISAIAH ROBINSON

Sir

Head Quarters [Whitpain, Pa.] October the 25th, 1777—

Your favor of the 20th I duly receiv'd.\(^1\) It gives me pain to find, that the Strictest harmony and Confidence do not prevail among the Navy Officers. These are essential to Our Sucess at this time, And I hope the Gentlemen concern'd in that line, who know their importance and the fatal miscarages, that have been produced in many instances by a different disposition, will cultivate them with assiduity and care.—I have ever urged this Conduct to those, under my Command, and in a particular manner, I enjoin'd the Officers detach'd to the Forts, to observe a good agreement with those of the Navy—at the same time, I recommended to the Commodore\(^2\) that it should be Mutual.

The Matters between you and Him, I mean the Navy Officers under different denominations, is so delicate in its nature that I would with reluctance suppose it to exist—I trust it is done away, and that in future, there will be the happiest understanding and participation of Councils between the Whole.

To this period your General exertions have done you honor, and given you a high claim to the thanks of the public and to Mine in a Special Maner. I am [&c.]

(Copy)

G W


1. Letter not found.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Extract] (Carpenters Island, Pa.)

October 25th.—I rode down this morning to Province [Carpenters] Island. The galleys had been firing a few shot at our ships. . . . Our army is in want of provisions. We have no possessions but three or four miles round Philadelphia which is drained of everything. The rebels have cut off our communication to Chester by placing themselves in its neighbourhood. We now get our provisions with great risk, as the boats in their way from the shipping have to pass the fort on Mud Island and their vessels, and the work can only be done at night. The successes the rebels have met with will give them good spirits and I make no doubt will be the cause of a great many joining their army. If the river is not made passable the consequences may be bad; something must be done and that soon, for the longer we delay the stronger they will be. Lord Cornwallis and General Grant were over at the island to-day. I hope with intention to plan something for our good. The army will either be obliged to leave this place, or starve if our ships do not soon get up. . . .

Downman, "Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman," pp. 168–69. Twelve sentences of this entry are not printed here. They relate to the construction of batteries on Carpenters Island, the surrender of Burgoyne's army at Saratoga, and the court-martial of two British officers.
Oct’ 77
Satuday 25

AM made the Sig’d for Boats Arm’d
At Single Anchor Off Billingsford
D° W° PM fired at Some Rebell Boats row’d Guard Landed
some marines and took possession of Billingsford

D, UkLNNM, ADM/L/J/116.

October 1777
Saturday 25

the Eagle W ½ S 3 or 4 Miles. Red Bank EbN 4 Miles
at 10 AM the Rebel Gallies Fired several Shots at the Pearl Liverpool
& Co’t WALLIS Gallie. our Ships & Gallie fired Several shot at ye-
Rebels & Drove them all up ye” River—

[the Eagle W ½ S 3 or 4 Miles. Red Bank EbN 4 Miles]
Light Breezes & Thick Hazy Rainy Weather. at 3 PM sent the Aug-
ustas Men on Board the Eagle.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/157.

My Lord

Upon receiving your Lordships Commands from Capt’n Hammond, the Roebuck
& Isis, dropt below the Cheveaux de frieze Yesterday Evening the Liverpool & Pearl
remain’d as high up as your Lordship saw them yesterday, but it being foggy this
Morning & hearing a fireing from those Ships, I sent the Boats to their Assistance
and directed them to fall down so as to remain just above the Cheveaux de frieze,
which I understood from Capt’n Hammond to be your Lordships intentions. The
Rebels here had many men upon the wrecks ¹ this Evening but from the Size of their
Boats, I do not apprehend, they have got any thing of Consequence out of them, the
Liverpool is endeavouring to remove some more of the Cheveaux de frieze—

The Marines Capt’n Owen ² required from the Ships here are ready on board the
Isis & roebuck every assistance will be given that the Commanding Officer can wish
for I have the honor to be [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis

The Isis having only one Cutter belonging to her—I have taken the liberty of De-
taining the Cutter late Belonging to the Augusta

1. The wrecks of H.M.S. Augusta and H.M. sloop Merlin.
2. Capt. Edward Owen, Royal Marines. Owen was placed in charge of the marine detachment that
reoccupied Billingsport on 31 Oct.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Oct 25
Saturday 25

Billingsfort SW ½ S ½ a Mile.

At 10 AM the Rebels came down with their Galleys & Boats to the Augusta’s Wreck. Fir’d many Guns at them as did the Liverpool & Cornwallis. At 11 the Sig was made on board the Isis for all Lieutenants, past 11 Weigh’d, run further down & Anchor’d with the Sheet Anchor in 5 fms & veer’d to ¾ of a Cable. Billingsfort bearing SbW.

Billingsfort SbW.

The first & middle part light Airs the latter d° & Cloudy. PM shifted the end of the Small B’ Cable forward, & got it in at the Sheet Hawse hole. Carpenters stocking the spare Anchor. Sent a Corporal of Marines at 10 Private on board the Isis.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP ZEBRA, COMMANDER JOHN ORDE

Oct 77
Saturday 25

D° [at Single anchor abreast of the middle of Tencham <Tinicum Islands>]

AM at 7 came down Sundry Rebel Galleys & boats to plunder the Wreck 1 on whom our Ship fired which made them retreat

D°

Little Wd. & Cloudy mid & latter fresh breezes & small rain PM Employed Occasionally

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1100.

1. The wreck of H.M. Augusta.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET, CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks on board the Somerset Saturday October 25th 1777 [lying Off Chester]

at 8 [AM] Receiv’d Orders to get 4 of the lower Deck Guns into the Gun Boat 1 [At] 10 Three of the Flat Boats Return’d from Duty [At] 12 [Noon] D° Weather [Thick Cloudy with Some Rain] [At] 2 [PM] Mod° & Calm at 3 got in the 4 lower Deck Guns at 4 the Flat Boats went up with Provisions for the Army D° Receiv’d on board 220 men Officers &C Belonging to the Augusta

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/2000.

1. H.M. galley Cornwallis.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Number 43.

Eagle In the Delaware October the 25th 1777.

Sir,

The Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty will be informed by my last Letter of the 28th of August, of the Arrival of the Fleet at the Head of Chesapeake-Bay, and Debarkation of the Army the 25th in the River Elk.
The Provision, Military Stores and Baggage required, having been landed under the Direction of Captain Duncan by the 7th of the next Month, the Army advanced towards the Rebel Forces assembled near Wilmington on the Side of the Delaware.

The Enemy confiding in the Strength of their Situation, and waiting the Approach of the Army, were charged the 11th in the Evening— with so much Spirit, that notwithstanding the Advantages of their post, they were quickly forced on every part; and retreated in great Confusion towards the Town of Philadelphia.

When this Account was forwarded, the Loss in either Army was not ascertained. But twelve pieces of Cannon had been taken in the Field; And the Victory would have probably been complete, but for the great Fatigue of the King’s Forces in a long and difficult March round by the Forks of the Brandywine, to arrive in the destined position for the Commencement of the Attack.

Upon Intelligence of this Event received the 13th, Preparation was made for taking the first favorable Opportunity to move the Fleet round to a proper Anchorage for preserving a free Communication with the Army in this River.

The Progress down the Bay was considerably retarded by the State of the Weather and Intricacy of the Navigation, which did not admit of continuing under Sail during the Night. Wherefore, tho’ quitting the Elk the 14th, the Fleet could not put to Sea from the Capes of Virginia until the 23 of the same Month. I then proceeded forward in the Eagle with the Vigilant and Isis, and a small Division of the Transports in which some Articles of Provisions and Military Stores likely to be soonest wanted for the Army, had been for that purpose embarked And left the Body of the Fleet to be conducted by Captain Griffith, with the rest of the Ships of War.

Having had very tempestuous Weather, of some Duration, to the Northward, in the passage down Chesapeake Bay, the prospect was favorable for the speedy Arrival of the Fleet in the Delaware.

But when the two Divisions (little separated) were advanced within a few Leagues of the Entrance of the River, the wind changed in a sudden Squall from the Southward in the Evening of the 25th; And having continued between the North West and North East with a Degree of Force much too great for the Transports to make any way against it, I was unable to get into the River (followed a few days after by the first Convoy, which I had left in the Care of Captain Cornwallis when the Weather became more settled.) until the Evening of the 4th Instant.

The larger Convoy with Captain Griffith, tho’ much more dispersed, arrived between the 6th and 8th of the Month: with no other material Accident except the Loss of the Transport named the Father’s Good-Will, which having sprung a Leak when no Assistance could be given—during the bad Weather, sunk at Sea. But the Crew were saved.

The Ships of War and Transports were anchored in the most convenient Situations on the Western Shore from Newcastle down towards Reedy Island.

On my Arrival off of Chester on the 6th Instant I learnt that the Rebel Army, since the 11th of last Month, had always been retiring with precipitation to avoid a general Action. Sometimes attempting Advantages by Surprize; But the King’s Forces maintaining their usual Ascendancy on every Occasion.

The General was in possession of Philadelphia and a Frigate of thirty-two Guns, named the Delaware, attempted to be passed above the Town, had been taken by the Troops which were first posted there.  


Captain Hamond (who was returned here in the *Roebuck*) had moved up the River with the *Pearl, Camilla* and *Liverpool*, as the Army advanced.

When I came to this Station, he was lying with those Frigates off of Billingport, where the Rebels had nearly completed a very extensive Work, for defending the Approach to the first double Line of sunk Frames, or Chevaux de Frize, which crossed the Navigable Channel in that part of the River.

The General having a few Days before appointed a strong Corps of Infantry to be landed on the Jersey Shore, to dislodge the Enemy from that post, they abandoned it at his Approach. The Front to the River had thereupon been destroyed, and the Troops that Evening withdrawn.

A Trial had in the mean time been begun for opening a passage through that first Obstruction, which the Enemy with their Fire-Rafts, Gallies and other Armed Craft, repeatedly endeavored to prevent under Cover of the Night; But without any material Injury to the Frigates. And a sufficient Channel was at length (tho' not without much Difficulty) made for the larger Ships, by the advanced Squadron; the Conduct of which was on every Occasion to be much approved.

The remaining Obstructions to an uninterrupted Communication with the Town of Philadelphia, consisted of an enclosed Work erected on a flat, muddy Island, named Fort Island, a little Distance below the Entrance of the Schuylkill, strengthened by four Block-Houses; with two floating Batteries of nine Guns each, and twelve or fourteen Gallies mounting heavy Cannon: Besides many other Armed Craft of lesser Force, and several Fire Ships. Opposite thereto on the Eastern Shore, at Red Bank above Manto Creek, a Redoubt was constructed, under which their movable Water Force could find protection occasionally.

In the Front of these Defences, to the Extent of half a Mile or more below the Island (being the part of the Channel where the Navigation was contracted in the Width to about one hundred Fathoms) several Rows of the Chevaux de Frize were sunk so as entirely to render the nearer Approach of the Ships impracticable. And no Attempt could be made for moving the sunk Frames or otherwise clearing the Channel, until the Command of the Shores on each Side of the River could be obtained.

For these purposes, the General ordered some Batteries to be erected on the Western Shore to dislodge the Enemy from the Island; And a Body of Troops to be landed for forcing the Redoubt on Red-Bank.

It was intended that the *Vigilant* should pass through a shallow and very confined Channel between Hog Island (next below Fort-Island) and the Pennsylvania Shore: To arrive and act upon the Rear and less defensible part of the Work. And the Circumstances of the Navigation not admitting of a more serious Attack for the Reasons before-mentioned a Diversion was proposed to be made at the same time by the advanced Frigates, together with the *Isis* and *Augusta*, in the Eastern or main Channel of the River: As well for engaging the Attention of the Enemy at Fort Island and the Redoubt, as to restrain the motions of the Gallies and other Armed Craft, which had retired under the Works at Red-Bank, when they discovered the Danger they would be exposed to in their former Stations near Fort Island, from our Batteries on the Western Shore.

The Wind continuing from the Northward several successive days, the *Vigilant* could not proceed according to her Destination, at the Time intended. The *Augusta, Roebuck, Liverpool* and *Pearl*, were nevertheless—ordered above the first Line of
Plan of Chevaux-de-Frise at Billingsport
Plan of Chevaux-de-Frise at Mud Island
Chevaux de Frize the 22\textsuperscript{st} Instant, to be in Readiness for such Service as they should be able to render when the Redoubt should be attacked. And Captain Reynolds, being the Senior Officer, succeeded to the Command of the advanced Squadron.

The Detachment of the Army, consisting of Hessian Troops under Colonel Donop appointed to attack the Redoubt, crossed the Delaware opposite to Philadelphia the 21\textsuperscript{st} Instant, in a Division of Flat Boats which Captain Clayton conducted in the Night by Fort-Island, along the Western Shore for that purpose.

The Attack of the Redoubt being observed to take place the Evening of the 22\textsuperscript{nd}, just upon the Close of Day, Captain Reynolds immediately slipped and advanced with the Squadron (to which the \textit{Merlin} had been joined) as fast as he was able with the Flood; to second the Attempt of the Troops which were seen to be very warmly engaged. But the Change in the natural Course of the River caused by the Obstructions, appearing to have altered the Channel, the \textit{Augusta} and \textit{Merlin} unfortunately grounded some distance below the second Line of Chevaux de Frize. And the fresh north wind which then prevailed greatly checking the Rising of the Tide, they could not be got afloat on the subsequent Flood.

The Diversion was endeavored to be continued by the Frigates at which the Fire from the Enemy's Gallies was chiefly pointed for some Time. But as the Night advanced, the Hessian Detachment having been repulsed, the Firing ceased.

The Rebels discovering the State of the \textit{Augusta} and \textit{Merlin} in the Morning of the 23\textsuperscript{rd}, renewed the Fire from their Gallies, Works and floating Batteries. But their movable Force approaching little nearer than a Random-Shot, the Injury was inconsiderable to the Ships. And by the Alertness and Spirit of the Officers and Seamen (of the Transports as well as Ships of War) attached in the Boats of the Fleet on this Occasion, four Fire-Vessels directed against the \textit{Augusta}, were sent without Effect.

The \textit{Isis} was at this Time warping through between the lower Chevaux de Frize. Empty Transports had been ordered up from the Fleet and other preparations made for lightening the \textit{Augusta}; when by some Accident, no otherway connected with the Circumstances of the Action but as it was probably caused by the Wads from her Guns, the Ship took Fire abaft. And it spread with such Rapidity, that all Endeavors to extinguish it were used in vain. The Men were thereupon taken out, except a very small Number not yet ascertained. The second Lieutenant Baldock, the Chaplain and Gunner appear to be of that Number.

In this State of the Proceeding it was necessary to withdraw the Frigates, for securing them from the Effect of the Blast. And as the \textit{Merlin} could not be protected from the same Injury, I judged it requisite to give Order for the Sloop to be evacuated and destroyed. The other Ships dropped down nearer to Billingport.

Much Commendation is due to the several Captains, inferior Officers and Seamen concerned in this Service: And particularly in their resolute Exertions to assist in saving the Crew of the \textit{Augusta}.

The Packet being to sail immediately with the General's Dispatches, I have only to mention, that as the Appointment of the Ships for the Winter-Season must be regulated by the Motions of the Army; I am not at this Time able to submit any particular Ideas for their Lordship's Information thereon, in Addition to the enclosed Return of their present Disposition.

A State of the Ships is sent herewith. And I have the Mortification of being obliged to observe, with respect to the Health of the Seamen that I fear it will be far-
ther very much impaired on Account of the small Proportion of Slops which (as I collect from my last Letter of the 31st of May from the Commissioners of the Navy) are arrived in the Buffalo. The Fatigues which the few Seamen capable of doing Duty in Boat Service necessarily undergo, gives great Cause to apprehend how much it may operate in its Consequences, on the future Service of the Ships attending upon the Army. I am [&c.]

Howe


2. For documentation on the capture of this vessel by a Royal Artillery battery, see NDAR 9: 972–74, 975, 976, 977, 984.
3. Not printed.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

Eagle off Chester Oct5 25th. 1777—

I am favoured with your letter1 in answer to my last,2 containing your sentiments upon the Matters recomended to your consideration

Being much pressed in time yesterday I could not wait to have the pleasure of seeing you And therefore desired Capt'n Hammond to mention my wishes about the position of the Ships, And trial to be made for widening the Channel through the lower Cheveaux de frieze—

A Detachment of 200 Men from the 71 Regiment has been ordered here for occupying a Post at Billingsport, they will proceed up the river to morrow with the Addition of the Marines which can be furnished from the Ships here for enabling them to establish themselves in the manner judged Expedient.

You will Please to Afford them such assistance as you can render from the Ships, for the purpose of their appointment as the Commander of the Party for the time being may request, & such farther Addition of the Marines from the Roebuck and Isis as may compleat their force to about 350 Men—.

It is proposed to re-embark a part or the whole of the Marines when the Post is made tenable for the troops which are to remain in it.

The time for landing this Corps and re-embarking the whole, or any part is to depend upon the application of the Commanding Officer.

Transports will be Ordered up for the Detachment of the 71: And the Marines may be taken for the time into the Isis & Roebuck. I am [&c.]

Howe

Twenty four flat boats are to go up this Evening with provisions for the Army of which measure I am directed to apprise Capt'n Cornwallis

Roger Curtis


1. 24 Oct., above.
2. 25 Oct., above.
Sir,

I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that this comes by His Majesty’s Ship *pallas*, who with the armed Ship *Bute* sails from hence to morrow with the Trade to Blue-fields, and from thence to proceed with the Convoy to England and I have given Capt'n Cotton my usual Order to Keep in company with the worst sailing Ships; Nothing has occur’d since my last to their Lordships by the *Pacquet*, a duplicate of which I transmit inclosed, together with Copies of several Letters, Affidavits & Petitions which are more particularly set forth in the Schedule.

The *Porcupine* Sloop who sailed in Company with the *Lively* Captain Bishop, and who was Struck with Lightning, which accident shiver’d her Mast all to pieces and which occasioned her to be towed in to St Augustine Harbor there to get a Mast and refit, but there not being a Mast to be had (sufficiently large for said Sloop) Captain Cadogan, was under the Necessity of converting her into a Brig, which he did, and she is now arrived and at the careening Wharf to repair the damage she sustained when on shore on the Bar of St Augustine and I hope she will soon be ready for Sea.

His Majesty’s Sloop *diligence* whom I sent to the Mosquito Shore and Bay of Honduras, met with a like accident and lost her Mast which was replaced and she is arrived and fitting for Sea.

I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that I send by His Majesty’s Ships *pallas* and *Bute* a Number of Americans and Frenchmen who were taken in Rebel Vessels and some in Arms against His Majesty, among them is a notorious pirate whose Name is Murfee, him and his Officers I have order’d to be confined in Irons, until the Ships arrive and their Lordships pleasure is Known; he was taken by Captain Atkins in His Majesty’s Ship *Æolus* but had thrown his Guns overboard before she came up with him, his being taken is a most favorable circumstance for the Trade of this Island as he intended (after completing his complement to 100 Men) to come to the North side and cut Vessels out of the different Harbors: I beg leave to inclose his Commission and Instructions from the Rebel Congress as also a List of his Officers, he had only 28 Men on board when taken but purposed going to Cape Francois to complete his complement to One hundred with French Men and then proceed as I have herein before informed their Lordships, which he undoubtedly wou’d have affected had he [not been taken by Captain Atkins,] 3

The [Squadron under my Command] is employed as follows. The *Antelope* ready to proceed to England soon after I am relieved by the Admiral Sir Peter Parker, The *Winchelsea, Glasgow* and *Stork* are on a Cruize, The *Southampton* is just from the Careening Wharf and fitting for Sea, The *Æolus* is at the Careening Wharf to be hove down, The *Lowestoffe* almost ready to proceed again on a Cruize, The *Atalanta* continues at pensacola, The *Racehorse* armed Sloop is stationed at the North side this Island to protect the Trade, The *Florida* and *West Florida* Sloops are on their Stations agreeable to their Lordships Orders, The *Hornet* is gone to Cape Francois with my dispatches to the Governor of Hispaniola to demand restitution for Acts of Violence committed by the French Kings Subjects on the Loyal Subjects of Great Britain, [which] their Lordships will observe by [the Copies of] those dispatches which I inclose for their Lordships information.
The *Porpoise* Capt. Haynes at the request of the Governor of this Island is gone to remove Troops from one part of the Island to the other, this request I granted 'tho' I have not any directions in my instructions for that Service & I must beg their Lordships will be pleased to direct me how to proceed in future on the like occasion, particularly in time of War, when Ships are wanted to Cruize against the Enemy.

As to the *Badger* I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that she arrived so very leaky (which I signified to their Lordships in my last) that I am surprized how she ever reach'd this port, I have order'd every thing to be done to make her fit for Service, but I am doubtful that can not be accomplished; in that case I shall order her to be Surveyed and if condemned will purchase an other armed Vessel in her room, which I hope will meet their Lordships approbation.

I also beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that I purpose sending the *Lord Amherst* armed Ordnance Transport to England in December with a Convoy if there shou'd be any, or without, as she is leaky and y° term for which she was hired will expire by the time she arrives in England.

I likewise beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that the Squadron, under my Command, being much augmented and no Launches fit for Service I find the Sloop *Flying Fish* is not sufficient to Water the Ships with that dispatch which the Service at present requires. I have therefore purchased an other small Vessel for that purpose, both which Vessels will be very useful to unload Storeships as they will contain the Men that are sent on that Service & thereby prevent a Frigate being sent to Greenwich where many Men are lost.

I further beg leave to acquaint their Lordships, that Lieut. McNemara whom I appointed to ye *Racehorse* armed Sloop, being so much indisposed with a fever, that he was not able to go out in the said Sloop, I therefore order'd M' Charles Jordan, my acting Lieutenant, to take upon him the charge and Command of said Sloop during the Indisposition of her Commander, & proceed with her round to the North side this Island, to protect the Trade and Convoy the Ships to Bluefields to join the Fleet; and I have the pleasure to inform their Lordships that Two days ago, I received a Letter from the acting Lieutenant M' Jordan, acquainting me that had taken a Rebel privateer of 12 Carriage and 16 Swivel Guns, & between 90 & 100 Men, almost all French-men, after having engaged her upwards of Two hours; M' Jordan in the *Racehorse* had 10 Carriage Guns (three pounders) 8 Swivels & 4 Musquetoons and 37 Men, The Privateer had 16 Men Kill'd and 40 Wounded, The *Racehorse* had 1 Man Kill'd & 8 wounded and took her by boarding. For this very Gallant behaviour I beg leave to recommend M' Jordan to their Lordships favor, as also his People & Officers, I inclose with the other papers a Copy of the acting Lieutenant Jordan's Letter to me for their Lordships further information. I purpose giving M' Jordan a Lieutenants Commission, and hope it will meet their Lordships approbation.

I likewise beg leave to inclose the State and Condition of His Majesty's Ships in Port, a List of Officers made & removed since my last & A List of prizes taken by His Majesty's Ships under my Command to this date. I am [&c.]

Clark Gayton

*Antelope* in Port Royal
Harbor Jamaica 25th.
October 1777.

1. NDAR: 894.
2. UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, 435. The calendar lists thirteen enclosures, most of which are mentioned by Gayton in this letter.
4. See above, Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Comte d'Argout, 10 Oct.
5. At this paragraph, and in three succeeding paragraphs, Philip Stephens inserted a mark in the margin that referred to a notation attached to this letter, wherein he indicated his endorsement of Gayton's actions.
6. A mark in the margin indicated Stephens's approval.
7. A mark in the margin indicated Stephens's approval.
9. A mark in the margin indicated Stephens's approval.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

October Saturday 25th

At the Pitch Kettle Moorings in English Harbour Antigua. Fresh Breezes and some Calms, Receiv'd 1659 Galls. of Rum. Came in His Majesty's Brig Sandwich from Dominica. In her Passage here under Guadalupe Met with a Schooner American Privateer of 10 Guns, which attack'd her, & engaged very close for 2 hours the Privateer throwing 2 Stinkpots Powder Flasks & c. on board, but the Sandwich after killing several of her Men, forced her under a battery to take protection, or the Sandwich would have taken her, the Sandwich had 2 Men wounded Shrouds rigging & Sails much damaged, fired away 2 pound round Shot 14 Grape 12 Tin Case Do 40 double headed Shot [illeg.] Paper Cartridges. Sailed hence ye Seaford for Dominica & after ye Privateer.

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/711.

LORD MACARTNEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Grenada

N° 41

My Lord

St. Georges October 25th. 1777

A few days since a Privateer Brig, called the Revenge belonging to this Port, brought in here a large Brig called the Venus of Liverpoole, which she retook ten leagues to the Windward of Martinique.1

The Venus had been fitted out last Spring from Liverpoole for the Green land fishery, from whence she was returning laden with blubber when she was taken in the month of August last in the North seas, by a Rebel Sloop called the Revenge, fitted out at Dunkirk on the 17th. of last July and commanded by one Gustavus Cunningham, the same person who had taken the Harwich packet some time before.2

When the Venus was brought in here, she had onboard nine French men who had all entered at Dunkirk, Two Englishmen, one Scotsman, and one American, John
Hucheson by name, who commanded her. They had orders from Cunningham to carry her to Martinique and declare her up to Bingham the Rebel agent there. Having secured all these people in Goal and ordered them allowance out of the King's Stores, I now wait for your Lordships Instructions in what manner I am to dispose of them farther. In my humble opinion they ought on no account to be set at liberty, but either to be kept prisoners here or sent under confinement to England. In case the latter mode is adopted, It is necessary for me to mention that none of the Men of War will take them from me, unless they have particular orders from home to do it—

I am informed that most of the Prisoners belonging to the Oliver Cromwell, after I had delivered them up to the officer who convoyed the Fleet from hence, were distributed on board the homeward bound Merchant Men, and were set at liberty on their arrival in England by the Masters of the Vessels who had the Charge of them, in stead of being delivered up to a Magistrate to be secured till his Majestys pleasure should be known. I need not observe that releasing the Rebel Prisoners in this manner, must only serve to prolong the War, Whereas if we were to keep all the people we take onboard their Vessels, Their Trade, their Fishery, and their Privateering would soon be at an end, for as our Cruizers pick up their shipping very fast, we should in a short time have all their Seamen in our hands. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Macartney

P.S. Inclosed I send Hutchesons answers to the Standing Interrogatories, in consequence of which if not contradicted by other Evidence I shall release Leverick & Gelle, two of the prisoners.—


1. The British privateer Revenge was commanded by Daniel Campbell. See below, The Gazette of the State of South Carolina, December 2, 1777. The Continental Navy cutter Revenge, Gustavus Conyngham, captured the brig Venus on 3 Aug. After removing the prisoners from Venus, Conyngham placed John Hutchison on board as prizemaster. NDAR 9: 562, 600.

2. On 2 May, 1777, the Continental lugger Surprize, Gustavus Conyngham, captured the Prince of Orange packet while she was en route from Harwich, England, to Holland. When Conyngham sent the prize to Dunkirk, vigorous British protests compelled Comte de Vergennes to arrest the American and his crew. Shortly thereafter the French released Conyngham and returned Prince of Orange to her owners. For documents related to the affair, see NDAR 8 and 9.

3. See NDAR 8: 999, 1029, for the capture of the Pennsylvania privateer ship Oliver Cromwell and the disposal of the prisoners ashore at Grenada.


October 26 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN HECTOR MCNEILL TO JOHN HANCOCK

[Boston, between 14 and 26 October 1777]¹

...by which means I have got the Ship² ready for the Sea (there being nothing to take in at this present time but the Sea provisions the powder & a few Small Stores)—yet for want of money we are Obliged to put off the discharged men with Tears in their eyes & are unable to Enter new men having no money Either to pay the former or ingage the Latter...
The incessant Complaints I am Obliged to hear of those poor men who want their wages, & the poor women whose husbands are in Captivity while they & their children are Starveing—is Verey discourageing circumstances, and must in the end be fattal to the Service for Gods Sake, & for your own Sake & your countrys be pleased to take Some Steps whereby those complaints may be redress'd wishing you health & evrey blessing I am Sir


1. The date is approximate, being based on its placement after 14 Oct. at the end of the letter book and on content. On 26 Oct. the Continental Marine Committee wrote the Navy Board of the Eastern Department, acknowledging a letter from McNeill in which he said that he expected to man the Boston despite obstructions and difficulties. See the letter from the Continental Marine Committee below.

2. Continental Navy frigate Boston.

GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON TO MAJOR GENERAL HORATIO GATES

[Extract]

Poughkeepsie 26th October 1777 2 o'Clock P.M.

Dear Sir,

...The Situation of the Enemy being very different from what you must have supposed at the Time of writing me will of Course occassion some Alteration in the Measures you proposed to pursue against them. On the 23d their Fleet fell down from Saugerties 1 where they had for some Time lay to Kingston, came too there that Evening & next Morning came under Sail passed down the River & the last Account I had of them yesterday were out of sight from New Windsor but this not in such Manner as to be depended on tho I believe it to be true... .

It appears to me essentially necessary that we shoud take some Post on the River where we may be able to prevent the Enemy's getting above us with their Shipping without great Difficulty. This with the Artillery mentioned in Col. Malcom's Letter I think may be effected at the Cheveaux Defrize near New Windsor or perhaps at Fort Constitution 2 & the lower down the River the better. I am clearly of Oppinion the Enemy will not Attempt any Thing Capital up the River since the Object which induced them to venture up it, is by your Important Successes over Genl. Burgoyne’s Army, (on which happy Occassion I most heartilly congratulate you) now at an End. ... I am [k.c.]

Geo. Clinton


1. Saugerties, across the river from Livingston’s Manor.

2. In 1778 another chain was laid across the Hudson from West Point to Fort Constitution.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG DILIGENT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS FARNHAM

Oct' 1777 [off Puloples Isl’d ] 1
Sunday 26 at 10 AM Weighd and Stood Down the River in C' the Gally 2 at Noon Past Fort Montgomery Steering Down the River
The first Part Fresh Breezes & Cloudy & Latter attended with Rain at 4 PM J oined H M Gally the *Spitfire* and Armed Sloop *Hotham* and *Friendship* Transport at 8 Came too Small B' in 6 f⁰ off Phillips's farm in C. the *Spitfire* & *Dependance* Gallys

**Journal of H.M.S. Mercury, Captain James Montagu**

October 1777

Sunday 26

Employed turning down the River

[AM] at 7 Weigh'd and Came to Sail down the River at 9 Anchor'd off Plank Point¹ in 8 f⁰ Water

At an Anchor off Plank Point

Fresh breezes and Cloudy at Noon Weigh'd and Came to Sail, bringing up the Rear of the Fleet at 6 [PM] Anchor'd off Spiken devel Creek² with the B B Anchor, the Fleet still continuing their Course for New York, except the *Crane* & *Spitfire* Galley's

**Journal of H.M. Sloop Raven, Commander John Stanhope**

October 1777

Laying off Pecks Kill in the North River.

Sunday 26

(AM) at 3 passed Terry Town a Transp a Ground with 3 Gallys at Anch¹ alongside¹ at 7 came too with the small Bower in 7 f⁰ water little above Spite Divel Creek² found riding here his Majestys Ship *Mercury* & 2 Transports came on board Capt¹ Stanhope with the people in the flatt boats and from the Tender³

**Journal of H.M.S. Tartar, Captain Cornthwaite Ommannney**

October 1777

At a Single Anchor of Fort Montgomery and Clinton at 8 AM the Transports came down the River with the *Mercury*, and all the Troops came off from Fort Montgomery and Clinton, at 10 Fird a Gun and made the Sign¹ to get under way, d came to Sail with the Transports and Small Craft at Noon Stoney point WNW, and Planks p.¹ East

---

¹. Verplanck Point.
². Spuyten Duyvil Creek.
³. H.M. galleys *Crane*, *Dependence*, and *Spitfire*.

---

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4163.

1. Pollepel Island.
2. Dependence.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/600.

1. Verplanck Point.
2. Spuyten Duyvil Creek.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/771.

1. H.M. galleys *Crane*, *Dependence*, and *Spitfire*.
2. Spuyten Duyvil Creek.
3. Sloop tender *Hotham*.
Sailing down the River Stoney point WNW and Planks point East
D° W° [Mod° and hazey] at 8 PM Anch'd with the S B° in 7 f°m and veered to a whole Cable, Polers Hook WSW, the old Church EbN ½ N

Major General John Vaughan to
Lieutenant General Sir Henry Clinton

Copy
Sir

I had the Honor of proceeding by your Orders with the Troops under my Command on the 15th. Ins° and destroyed all the Enemy's Vessels and Houses till our Arrival off Esopus on the 17th.° and upon my Reconnoitring the Rebel Situation there, I perceived a Battery of 5 Pieces of Cannon with a Breast Work lined with Troops; and also a Work with nine Pieces more, It being proper for me to proceed further up the River, to get every Information possible relative to General Burgoyne's Situation, I found it absolutely necessary to dispossess the Rebels of Esopus, in order to Secure my Communication with Fort Vaughan,° and to prevent the Enemy's assembling there in Force to harrass me on our Return—Soon after landing the Troops, they dispersed the Rebels and took their Cannon, but they retired into the Town,°° and fired out of the Houses, which was a very sufficient Reason for destroying it, but I had a much greater Inducement as the Congress and Mr. Clinton had taken Refuge there that Morning and its being a Town notorious for harbouring the most rebellious People in that Part of the Country.

After reimbarking the Troops I proceeded up the River and detached two People with Letters to General Burgoyne, and had the Honor to transmit to you the Information I received on their Return, and also dispatched the next Day the Messenger that came from General Burgoyne—From the Accounts I had received of his Situation, I found it impracticable to give him any further Assistance; And as Mr. Putnam had taken post with 5000 Men on my Right, and Clinton or Parsons with 1500 on my Left, I determined to return to Fort Vaughan where I arrived on the 26th. Ins° without any thing further material happening; and agreeable to your Directions, ordered the Troops destined for Philadelphia to sail immediately for New York.

I can't be too thankful to Sir James Wallace Captain Stanhope, and the rest of the Officers of the Navy for their great Attention and Assistance upon that Expedition.

On the other Side I have given you the best Account I could collect of the Cannon &ca taken and of the Houses and Stores destroyed. I have the Honor to be [Ec.] (Signed)—John Vaughan
Major General.

Fort Vaughan 26th Oct° 1777.

Destroyed and taken upon the Expedition under Major General Vaughan up the North River since the taking of the Forts in the Highlands.
26 OCTOBER 1777

Taken
14 Pieces of Cannon
150 Stands of Arms
12 Barrels of Flints
6 Sloops loaded with Provisions of all Kinds &ca: &ca: &ca:
Destroyed.
1150 Stands of Arms
44 Barrels of Gunpowder
80 Small Vessels
400 Houses, Barns, Mills &ca.

(Signed) Henry Clinton


2. Formerly Fort Clinton.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir Borden Town 26th Oct 1777—

As soon as we had the Honour of receiving your Letter of Yesterday, we ordered exact Returns to be immediately made of every Man on Board the Frigates Washington & Effingham; these Returns we have enclosed for your Inspection.

We have the fullest Conviction of the necessity there is to exert every Power for the Defence of the Pass near Fort Mifflin, & happy should we be; could we furnish Men in the least likely to to be of service there. But as these Frigates have been only officer’d & no Attempt ever made to man them, we have few or no Seamen on board. The Men we have are, for the most part, Militia left sick at Burlington & Bristol & being found on the Recovery were taken on Board merely to assist in getting the Ships up to this Place. With these Hands, such as they are, & the Assistance of a few on Board private Vessels that have taken Shelter here, we have put the Frigates in as good a Posture of Defence as we could, against small armed Boats; not apprehending Danger from any large Force by Water, on Account of the Difficulties of the Channel

Your Excellency’s Desires shall always be a Law to us, & if you think the men in the enclosed Returns will be of more service in our Fleet, they shall be immediately ordered down. Every thing may be got ready for scuttling the Frigates in Case of impending Danger, but we apprehend that Business may be safely deferred at least till the Enemy have got up to the City with their Shipping.

We have removed the chief of our Stores to Easton, particularly our Canvass, of which we have a considerable Quantity; agreeable to Orders we saw from your Excellency some Time ago.

There are a number of Shallop men, & a few Sailors on Board the Vessels here, which, if you think proper to un-man our Frigates, we will endeavour to enlist for a
temporary service. But as there are but few of these, & fewer still, we fear will be reduced by any Means to leave their Vessels destitute, we apprehend little can be expected from such an Expedient.

One thing your Excellency may depend upon, that whatever method you may point out in our Line, for the public Service; our Abilities shall be exerted to the uttermost to fulfill your Desires. We have the Honour to be [&c.]

Fra: Hopkinson
John Wharton


JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[October] 26th. Wind at N.E. and thick moist weather. An Agent of Transports arrived before day from the Fleet with 24 flat bottomed boats with provisions. This evening returns leaving 8. This night went the mail for England but not yet to sail. This day the marines of the Fleet took possession again of Billingsport in New Jersey.

Montresor, Journals, 471.

LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

Fort Mifflin 26 Oct 1777

... I am Clearly of Opinion if we had a Commodore who would do his Duty, it would be impossible for the Enemy ever to get Possession of this fort, without we are properly guarded the Enemy may be with us before we can form the Channell which they are to Cross is So narrow, in the Night they may bring their Boats & Embark opposite to us without our Seeing them. the Baron has just recd an Answer to a Request he made for the Galleys, to be Sent early & begging that 6 might be Sent three to guard above Reed House who would rake all that part of the Island and three between Hog Island & the Battery, with this Guard (if they would do their duty) Sir Williams Army could not take the fort, his Answer the Baron inclosed you. ... I Have the Honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Three paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They relate to a dispute between Samuel Smith and Christopher Greene over command, the state of Fort Mifflin's defences, enemy activity on Province Island, and the need for clothing and blankets for Fort Mifflin's garrison. Docketed: "Fort Mifflin 26 Oct 1777/from/Lt COP—Smith.

26 OCTOBER 1777

[Extract]

Monsieur,

Vous aures la bonte d'informer Son Excellence que j'ai reçu aujourd'hui l'am-munition, que le Colonel Schmidt avait demandé, et que j'ai fait l'arrangement de prendre autant ici qu'il ne nous manque pas dans une attaque, et que le reste doit être donné à notre flotte pour le garder.

J'ai fait travailler toujours, pour garantir les lieux foibles autant qu'il est possible, j'avancerois mieux Si les obstacles allégés dans ma dernière lettre ne m'empechoient point.

Je suis toujours très convaincu que la garnison du fort est de beaucoup trop faible, pour border l'envers par un rang des Soldats il faudroit plus de 800 homme. Mr. le Major Fleury est de mon opinion. On ne peut pas faire une résistance vigoureuse avec la Garnison qui y est présentement, ce sera à Son Excellence d’en décider. Pour remédier en quelque façon à ce défaut et pour garantir ce fort d’une surprise nocturne qui seroit la plus dangereuse pour nous, j’ai prie le Colonel Green d’envoyer tous les soirs cent hommes ici de la Red-Bank, qui y retourneraient à la pointe de jour. La plus grande défense de cette place consiste selon mon opinion d’empecher l’ennemi, qu’il ne mette pas pied à terre, mais comme dans la nuit on ne voit rien et que les coups de Canon ne porteroient pas juste, toute cette partie de la défense depend de la flotte. Il seroit donc très convenable que toute notre flotte se mettoit ici pendant la nuit pour être a portée d’abord car elle viendroit trop tard au Signal convenu. Le Commodore ne nous envoie que quelques fois quelques Galères quelquefois rien que des Battaux armés, qui sont bons pour la garde mais pas pour la defense, et encore a’arrivent ils que dans la nuit. Je lui fait faire toujours des instances pour cette raison.

La dernière nuit nous eumes une fausse allarme, on atiendoit ramer quelques bataaux, je mettais d’abord mon monde sous les armes, mais ce n’était, il me semble, que quelques battaux ennemis, qui étaient de garde. J’ai appris aujourd’hui que 16 Bataaux enemmis charges des troupes, dont le nombre n’est pas connu, avaient passé le Schulkil pour les debarque dans Provd. Island, si c’est vrai, on aurait a craindre cette nuit Instant comme il fera très obfus, etant tems de pluy; je seroit bien sus mes gardes, pour qu’il ne me surprenne point, j’ai envoyé avertes le Commodore.

Fort Mifflin

Votre très humble Servite[ur]

26ème Octbr

Baron Arendt

Je viens d’apprendre tout a l’heure que la flotte a gardé l’ammunition pour elle, disant que c’était sa destination, et qu’elle n’était pas a nous.

8 heures le Soir.

Je viens de recevoir ce moment une lettre du Commodore dans la quelle il me dit, qu’il m’envoie 4 galeries et quelques battaux armés, mais disant en même tems, que si le vent commenroit a Souffler, les galeres ne pouvoit pas rester ici et nous soutenir, et qu’il ne pouvoit pas donner de secours a nous avec sa flotte, ainsi nous ne devions comptes que Sur nous mêmes, voýes sa lettre cy incluse.
The Ammunition which Col. Smith wrote for, is arrived—I have only kept in this place a Sufficiency in case of Attack, and given the rest into the Custody of the Fleet.

I continue to employ our men in Strengthening the weak parts of our Fort, and should make a greater progress but for the reasons alleged in my last.¹

I am still Clearly of opinion that our Garrison is vastly too weak—it would take 800 men to line the Works with a single Rank—M' Fleury is of the same opinion. We could not make a vigorous Resistance with the present Garrison—To remedy this defect in some measure and to guard against a nocturnal Surprise which we dread most, I have desired Col Green to spare us every night an hundred men from Red bank to be return’d to him each morning at day break—The best defence this place can make is by distant fight, the Enemy must be kept at bay and not Suffer’d to land—but as we can see nothing at night and cannot bring the Canon to bear, all this part of the defence depends upon the Fleet. It would therefore be proper to have the whole Fleet stationed here at night in order to be at hand—for they would not arrive in time upon our giving the Signal for them. The Commodore² sometimes only sends us Galleys, sometimes nothing more than armed boats, which may serve to keep a Lookout but would be of no avail for defence, besides they are not sent to us ’till night—I have made frequent Remonstrances to the Commodore on these points.

Last night we had a false alarm—we heard the Sound of Oars and my Garrison was immediately under Arms. but it proved to be only some of the Enemies Guard-boats.

I have been inform’d to day that 16 Boats laden with Troops the number of which is not known, had cross’d the Schuylkil to land at Province Island—if this be true, we shall have reason to be apprehensive to night, as it will be very dark on account of the rainy weather, I shall be upon my guard to avoid Surprise, and have sent to give the Commodore notice. . . . I have just learnt that the Fleet retains the Ammunition for its own use, their officers pretending it was destined for them and not for us. . . .

8 OClock at night—

I have just received a Letter from the Commodore,³ which I inclose, you will see from thence that we are left to defend ourselves. . . .

¹ L, NN, T. B. Myers Collection #1437; Translation, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. The latter is docketed: “Major Fleury/26th 27th Octbr.”; and “Extract of Major Fleury’s.” Four paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They describe Arendt’s poor health, his intention to relinquish command of Fort Mifflin to Lt. Col. Smith, and the state of Fort Mifflin’s defenses.


³ 2. John Hazelwood.


WILLIAM BRADFORD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

Sr: Off Red Bank October 26 1777

I have been absent from this Place for some Time up to Burlington, Borden Town & Trenton, after necessaries for the Fleet, and to hurry the Commissaries ¹ in this Duty—Last Monday Evening ² was returning, but when I got within two Miles of Coopers Ferry, I was informed the Enemy had just landed a Number of Troops, which
obliged me to return; by which I lost, by all Accounts, one of the finest Sights ever saw in these Parts. My absence prevented me sending your Excellency an Account of the Action, but Shall mention something of it now.

The 22d Instant about 4 o’Clock the Enemy to the Number of about 1500 appeared before the Fort at Red Bank and immediately began a most furious Cannonade, for about 15 Minutes, when they rushed on with great Resolution to Storm the Fort, and got into the upper Part of the Old Works which were not finished, and gave three Cheers, thinking all was their Own, but were received so warmly that they were glad to get out. They endeavoured to force thro’ the abettles \[abatis\] that were before the Fort, and some even got over the Ditch and were killed within the Pickets—After about 40 Minutes Action they took to their Heels and ran off with great Precipitation. The Enemy had about 100 killed on the Field, among which were one Lieut. Colonel and four Captains. They left about 80 wounded, among which were Count Denope their Commander, who lays at Red Bank with his Thigh Broke; and his Brigade Major wounded in three Places\(^3\)—Near 30 of their Wounded are since Dead—We had in the Fort at Red Bank Two Regiments of Rhode Island Troops under the Command of Col. Green consisting of about 600 Men & Officers. We are informed the Enemy carried over to Philadelphia not less than 300 Wounded. The Inhabitants that saw the Enemy march Down say, they had 14 pieces of Cannon with them & returned with Six. If this should be the Case they must have thrown them into Timber Creek, as we have taken none—

The next Day the 23d the \textit{Augusta} of 64 Guns, the \textit{Roebuck} of 44. Two Frigates and the \textit{Merlin} of 18 Guns came up as near as they dare to the upper Chevaux de Frize, when a most furious Engagement ensued between the Gallys & Floating Battery, with the Enemys Ships, the Fire was so incessant, that by all Accounts, the Elements seemed to be in Flames. About 12 o’Clock the \textit{Augusta} Blew up, whether by Accident or from our Shot is unknow, having taken Fire some Time before. Here presented a glorious Sight before she blew, She laying Broadside too aground, and the Flames issuing thro every Port she had. The Action Still continued with the other Ships, and at Three o’Clock the \textit{Merlin} took Fire & Blew up also, being aground, and then the Fire soon ceased. Thus ended two glorious Days—Yesterday the Commodore ordered five Galleys down to the Wrecks. Two Frigates that lay near them immediately weighed and went down as low as the lower Chevaux de Frize—Many of the Boats went on board and I had the Pleasure of being on board of Part of a 64 Gun Ship—Most of her Guns are in the Wreck and We brought off two of her 24 Pounders, and this Day are preparing to get the rest, if the Ships do not come too near us—The smaller Ships Guns are also easily to be got, I think they are Nine Pounders, which make me think she is a 20 Gun Ship and not the \textit{Merlin}—The People on board the \textit{Augusta} must have gone off with great Precipitation, as we have among the Rubbish found great number of Cloaths, part of their Books &c. &c. that they seem to have taken nothing with them but what they had on—

Three of the Fire Brigs and one Fire Ship were sent down on the Enemy, but their Shot flew so thick around them and indeed cut their rigging so much, that the Crews got frightened and set them on Fire so soon, that they were burnt in vain—The last Action reduced our Ammunition very low; but this Day we have recieved a Supply of near 1400 Cartridges—One Waggon load was lost coming over Timber Creek with the Ammunition on it—I am [&c.]

\[Wm. Bradford\]
Sir,  

At Red Bank, Octr 26th, 1777,

I received your Letter Dated Lanr y*r 17th Instant, The fleet is Plentifully supplied with every Necessary, The Greatest Difficulty will be to get rum as we are just out, I should be glad if I could get some whiskey from Lancaster as there is None to be got here; I this Morning spoke to Mr Hog who purchases Cattle for the Continental army; & showed him your Requests Relative to the Price of Beef, & Pork; He said that there could None be got for that Price; & that the Country would Rise if they thought their Cattle would be taken at that Price, in short it seems not Practable; I shall want some Money, & I Think 5 or six Thousand Pound will do for the present as Mr. Bradford the Bearer hereof is a safe Hand, Not knowing when I shall have the like opportunity; I had a Letter from Mr. Savage at the State Salt Works, sent him Three hundred Pounds which he rote to me for he informs me that he has Salt by him, & is Daily Making more, & says that he can procure Beef, for salt & Desired if he was to put it up that I would send him a Cooper for that purpose Ever since I have Been here the Movements of the Enemy has been such that I have had no opportunity of Getting one; I Desired him to send salt to Bordentown, Direct to the Care of Mr. Borden, & To Morrow I Intend to set of for that Place, if Not Blocked in here as the Enemy has this Morning Landed a Number of Men below at Billingsport; What their Designs is Cannot yet Learn. I think if Mr. Borden will undertake to Put up Pork for our State he would be a good hand, should be glad of your Direction in that Matter. I am [&c.]

Wm. Crispin, Comrs%

_26 Oct 1777_  

My Lord  

_[Isis off Billingsport] 26 Octr 1777_  

The Detachment of Marines & 71 regiment have taken Post at Billingsport, we therefore judged that Place being now secure, that we might drop up above the Cheveaux de friezes as it would effectually prevent the Rebels getting any thing out of the wrecks and we shall lay full as convenient for assisting our people on Shore, the Isis has moved up & the Roebuck means to follow I have the honor to be [&c.]

W Cornwallis

_1_ Wrecks of H.M.S. Augusta and H.M. sloop Merlin.
26 OCTOBER 1777

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Oct° Billingsfort SbW.
Sunday 26 AM Unbent the S: B° Cable. & bent it to the Sheet Anchor
Landed a number of Marines from the different Ships at Billings-
fort. At 10 Weigh’d & run further up, Anch’d with the Small B°
soon after in 1 f°. Fired several Shot at the Rebels who were
about the Wreck. Billingsfort SWbW dist. ¾ of a Mile
Billingsfort SWbW dist. ¾ of a Mile
Mostly dark Clouds. wth rain. PM His Majesty’s Ship Liverpool at-
tempting to Weigh the Chiveaux de frize. At 4 our sig° was made
on board the Isis for a Petty Officer. Row’d guard.

D. UKLPR, Adm. 51/675, 25.
1. The wreck of H.M.S. Augusta.

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir On board Chatham Galley Oct° 26th 1777

By your Excellency’s pressing in your last letter, so much for me keeping up
harmony with the Fleet & Army, I apprehended some letters had been wrote as tho’
a difference subsisted here—as to my own part [I] can lay my hand on my heart &
declare I have taken every step in my power to keep from the least shadow of a dif-
ference, & did not know that any one had the least complaint to make among the
Continental Fleet or Army, as I had not ever heard the least mention of any such
thing, & perfect harmony always appearing—Calling on Cap° Robinson I found he
had wrote a Letter to your Excellency concerning a Council of War that was held, &
am sorry to find he had given such a representation of it, & beg leave to relate mat-
ers as it was—The 19th day of Oct° I hoisted a Signal for all Captains to come on
board the Galley in which the Flag was hoisted. They came, among which was Cap°
Robinson & some other Officers of the Continental Fleet. Finding the Galley too
small, I desired the Captains to remove on board the floating Battery where we should
have more room, & acquainted Cap° Robinson my design was to hold a Council, he
then reply’d, he supposed there was no occasion for him or his Officers; I told him
there was, & I expected him to attend, but he left the Galley & did not come to the
Council—This is the state of facts which he represents as a partial or absurd Coun-
 cil & says, I knew he would not give his consent; When he nor myself could not poss-
ibly tell what the determination of the Council would be—

Cap° Robinson & myself have always had an exceeding good understanding, but
am astonish’d at his unkind treatment in his Letter to your Excellency, But as I look
on him as a good Officer, this shall not in the least interrupt that harmony I have
hitherto kept with him—

Your Excellency may be assured that every thing that tends to promote peace,
good order & friendship between me & the Officers of the Fleet & Army shall be
done to the utmost of my power.

I wrote to Your Excellency in my last, of the destruction of two of the enemys
Ships, I shall now be more particular—The 22d, While the Fort at Red Bank was at-
tacked, the *Augusta* of 64 Guns, the *Roebuck* of 44, Two Frigates, the *Merlin* of 18 & a Galley came up through the lower Chevaux de Frieze, which were attack'd by the floating Batteries & some of the Galleys, while the rest of the Galleys was flanking the enemy that were attacking the Fort, where the Galleys did much execution—As soon as the enemy was repuls'd at the Fort, the Ships finding so hot a fire, endeavour'd to fall down, but the *Augusta* & *Merlin* ran aground—Early next morning the Galleys & floating Batteries attack'd them when an incessant fire was kept up—About 11 OClock I believe one of our Ships set the *Augusta* on fire, & at 12 she blew up, being aground—The engagement continued with the other Ships, & at 5 in the afternoon, the *Merlin* we think took fire & blew up, then the fire ceased on both sides—The *Roebuck* dropped to the lower Chevaux de Frieze & went thro'—Yesterday I went down to the Wrecks, & find the Guns of both Ships may be got out if the Enemy's Ships can be kept at a proper distance—We brought off two 24 Pounders, & as soon as possible shall endeavour for the rest—

This day we can see great numbers of the enemy crossing Webb's Ferry & we are told have large numbers of Fascines with them, by which I suppose they intend a grand attack on Fort Mifflin. We are also assureed this day they landed a number of Troops at Billinsport, so that we are apprehensive they intend to attack both Forts at one time—

The Fleet is now so poorly Mann'd, & the constant cry from Fort Mifflin is to guard that Post, that I know not how to act without more assistance.

Col* Green & Angel can spare no men [as] they are afraid of being attacked And as to the Vessels at Bordentown I am informed they have not Twenty private Men on board, so that I expect no assistance from there—

This night it blows hard, & I fear the Galleys will not be able to lay near Fort Mifflin, as when the swell is great, they must get under a safe place Having not to add, Am [&c.]

John Hazelwood

---

1. 21 Oct., above.
2. 23 Oct., above.
3. H.M.S. *Pearl* and H.M.S. *Liverpool*.
4. H.M. galley *Cornwallis*.
5. Continental Navy frigates *Effingham* and *Washington*.

---

**COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO COLONEL HENRY LEONARD PHILIP BARON D'ARENDT AND LIEUTENANT COLÔNEL SAMUEL SMITH**

Sir [Delaware River, Pennsylvania Galley Chatham]

I, have sent you fouer Gallys wich is all I, Can man to go on that Station with 4 armed Boats & they are gone other wise would ordred Them where you wanted them, all our armed Boats we have left mand is only five & we cannot fully man but five Galleys & if there is Much wind & sea going that Cannot keep The river with them, but must make a Harber som ware, & while its Still weather Thay Can lay to gard you, but when it Blows If you Can not defind the Island with The Trupes, you Can not de-
pend on us Nor Could we Row them over to your Assistance you have now a State of Our Sitivation that you may Act Acordingly I, am [&c.]
Octobr: 26th 1777
John Hazelwood


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

October 1777 In the River Delaware
Sund' 26th dropt lower down & Swept the Cheveaux de frise with 2 Hawsers in Order to widen the Passage lost a boats Grapnell, rec'd. one Hawser from the Vigilant
In the River Delaware
D° w[ Fresh breezes & hazy] with rain at 5 PM the Isis warp'd above the Cheveaux de frise, Employ'd Occasionally

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/548.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

Commissioners of the Navy Board
at Boston
Gentlemen

York October 26th 1777

Your several letters of the 3d & 9th of September and of October 11th have come to hand, but the removal of Congress & the necessary attendance to other very important matters has hitherto prevented an attention to them. You are doubtless to have a general superintendance over the Agents for building the Continental Ships, as well as to furnish them with such articles as you shall judge Necessary, but as they were constituted Agents before your appointment, they are to continue their more immediate attention to that busines. We enclose you a resolution of Congress empowering any two of your Board to act in the absence of the third; but it is the expectation that this will happen as seldom as possible. Enclosed you also have two Warrants one upon the Loan office of Massachusetts Bay for 50,000 Dollars, and the other for the like sum upon the Loan office of Rhode Island. You are sensible of the great call for money from every quarter. The drafts upon these Loan Offices have lately been large as well as upon every other.

Should there not be money sufficient for the immediate payment of the whole of these sums, yet we apprehend the whole will not immediately be wanted, and you'l draw only as you want, that other drafts may stand an equal chance, where the monies are as much or more wanted—doubtless you'l be able to satisfy some demands with the loan office Certificates which these Warrants will enable you to procure, and which we recommend always to be attended to when it can be done. we also inclose you a resolution of Congress making an additional allowance to your Clerk and giving you power to appoint another if absolutely necessary—the Navy Board however in this Department has but one. You will have inclosed a List of the several Ships names and their Commanders and we have directed the Navy Board of this Department now sitting at Bordentown to send you a number of the printed resolutions of
Congress. The getting the ships out of Providence River and the Ship *Trumbull* out of Connecticut River is a matter of great importance, and what Congress has much at heart; the procuring this with the hazard that may attend it, may be left to your prudence and the good conduct of their Commanders. We are sorry to find that a disaffection subsists between Captain McNeill and his Officers & Seamen. This Ship must be got to sea at all events. Captain McNeill writes us that he expects to be able to man her notwithstanding the obstructions and difficulties he meets with. But if you find he is unable to do this, you must appoint some other Commander to the ship at least for the present cruise in whom you can confide, and Captain McNeill must be otherwise provided for, more especially as an enquiry must be had (if not a Court Martial) upon the Conduct of the late Cruise, with Captain Manly, but which its apprehended cannot be fairly done till captain Manly is exchanged. Captain McNeill seems to think such a measure necessary. We think in justice to his Character, as well as to the public good, it is so. You have inclosed a Resolution empowering you to suspend any officer 'till the pleasure of Congress shall be known—This power we doubt not will be exercised with proper prudence. By the words commander in Chief must since the suspension of Commodore Hopkins necessarily mean and intend the oldest Commander in Rank of the Continental Ships or vessels of war in any One Port or Harbor. Or when Court Martials are necessary, the oldest Commander within your district that can be applied to. The procuring Iron & Flour we must leave to be done when absolutely necessary, by such means as would think prudent and proper under a like necessity acting for yourselves. Lead is not to be obtained here, but orders are sending to the Eastward for that article for the Army. We hear a very considerable quantity has lately arrived there, we think at Bedford, perhaps the whole may not be taken up. We have no immediate employ for Captain Tucker, but shall attend to the appointment of Commanders for the Ships building at Salsbury and Norwich—In the mean time you'll please to transmit us the names of such persons within your district as you can recommend for Captains and officers of them paying attention to such as are at present in Commission but out of actual service, informing us at the same time of their particular Merits and pretentions. Captain McNeill has already Instructions where his Ship is to proceed viz to France—A form of like Instructions is herewith enclosed, to be by you given to each of the Commanders of the Ships at Providence. We are [&c.]

P:S: the Warrants for the Money are not enclosed but will be forwarded by the President of Congress—

LB, DNA, Marine Committee Letter Book, 106-7 (M332, roll 6).
2. Ibid.
4. Continental Navy frigates *Alliance* and *Confederacy*, respectively.

Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N.

Sir

*Eagle* off Chester Oct. 26. 1777

I very much approve the Conduct you have pursued in passing the Cheveaux de frieze after having seen the detachment posted at Billingsport more Especially as you
will in that situation be able to give greater security to the return of the Boats which I expect back this Night from the delivery of a lading of Provisions in the Schylkill. Being in doubt whether the detachment would be able to establish itself so soon, I postponed mentioning my Wishes to that Effect—but as I judged the Detachment would have been better sustained by continuing the Roebuck on this side the Cheveaux de frieze, I should have recommended that arrangement to your Consideration—you will nevertheless determine therein as upon further reflection appears most fit. I am [&c.]

Howe

P.S: you mentioned in your last 1 that a trial was to have been yesterday made to over-
set one of the Cheveaux de frieze but have not Said with what Effect—


1. 25 Oct., above.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET, CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks on board the Somerset Sunday Octr 26th 1777 [lying Off Chester]

[At] 12 [Midnight] D° W ea°. [Mod° & Calm] with Small rain at 4 [AM] Sent a Captain 2 Lieutenants 2 Serjants 4 Corporals a Drum° and 60 Private marines on Shore on Duty & Order of Lord Howe to Assist making a Fort on Billings Point with 300 Soldiers of the 71 Reg't & a Party of Marines from the Admiral & Roebuck  

[At] 12 [Noon] D° W ea°  

[At] 2 [PM] Cloudy with rain  

[At] 8 D° with Small rain

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/2000.

1. H.M.S. Eagle, Vice Adm. Viscount Howe’s flagship.
Muster Roll of the Frigate Washington's Crew Thomas Read Esquire Commander Abreast of Whitehill 26th October 1777—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Stations</th>
<th>To what Regiment they belong</th>
<th>Colonels Names</th>
<th>Captains name to whose Comp'y they belong</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Angus</td>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>8th Virginia</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rob Higg[ins]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abel Morgan</td>
<td>Lt Marines</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Allen McClean</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Feares</td>
<td>Carp'Mate</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Thompson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Fearis</td>
<td>d° yeoman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn Griggory</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Dougherty</td>
<td>Serj' Marines</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Holmes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Finney</td>
<td>Seaman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Martin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Midcalf</td>
<td>Landsman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Martin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patrick Hayes</td>
<td>d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Ewing</td>
<td>d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Galloway</td>
<td>d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cherry (Negro)</td>
<td>Cook</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Stewart</td>
<td>Marine</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soldiers Viz°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Smock</td>
<td>Sergeant</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Smith</td>
<td>Private</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silas Dollahide</td>
<td>d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Ridder</td>
<td>d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Farrel</td>
<td>d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Smith</td>
<td>d°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Copie de la Lettre de M. Gilbert Du Lion Commandant au Port Louis, à M. le Comte D’arbaud en datte du 26 8bre. 1777.

Mon Général.


Cette prise chargée comme elle est de Comestibles auroit été d’un grand sècours dans ces quartiers ci ou nous manquons généralement de tout, enfin, mon Général, nous manquons de Pain c’est tout vous dire. Si vous avies la la bonté d’aprouver qu’il en fit sa vente ici vous nous rendriés un grand service surtout à la veille d’une Guerre. Jugés des obligations que vous auroit la Colonie. Je Suis &a

Signé Gilbert du Lion.

[Translation]

Copy of a Letter from Gilbert du Lion Commandant at Port Louis to Comte d’Arbaud 26 October 1777.

My General.

I have the honor to inform you, that a privateer of the congress arrived yesterday in Port Louis; it conducted a prize a brigantine from Ireland,¹ which was freighted with beef, lard, butter and wheat, with some boxes of muskets, much powder and balls, sent to the Mississippi. It appears that this ship was dispatched for the royalist army. I notified this privateer captain of the orders you gave me in your letter of 6 June last, and which you repeated in the letter dated the 13th of this month. He asked me to permit him to take on water and wood. I have placed on board the prize two guardsmen to prevent anything from being taken ashore. I carried out these operations in the presence of M. de la Saulais, with whom I conferred about it.

This prize, loaded as it was with foodstuffs, would have been a godsend in these parts, where we lack everything generally, even bread, and I need not say more, General. If you would be good enough to approve it for sale here, you would render us a great service, especially, on the eve of a war. The colony would be in your debt. I am &a

Signed Gilbert du Lion.


¹. The prize was the brigantine Rainbow, Gordon, master, captured by a privateer sloop commanded by Plangue. William Mathew Burt to Comte d’Arbaud, 31 Oct., below.
October 27

WILLIAM GARDNER TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Sir

Portsmouth Octo. 27th. 1777

Inclos’d you have the Original & Copy of your Accou’t against the Honble Marine Committee, the latter of which is drawn much fairer & more methodical than the former, having carr’d off the Currency in place instead of adding at the foot; therefore would recommend that it sh’d be presented to the Board in lieu of the other. You will take notice that an alteration is made in the Ballance—owing to the omitting altering Tillinghast’s Accou’t the Providence (on Saturday last) from Lawf’s My to Pennsylv’d Currency, which reduces it to £1538.5.6. I am [&c.]

Wm. Gardner.


1. Neither account has been found, although Jones forwarded them by Gardner to the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department. John Paul Jones to the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 31 Oct. 1777, below.

2. Daniel Tillinghast, Continental Agent for Rhode Island.


RECEIPT FOR FLINTS FOR THE CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

Portsmouth Octo. 27th. 1777

Rec’d of Col’ John Langdon five hundred of flints for the Use of the Ship Ranger—

A Sa’lf Wallingford 1

DS, NhHi, John Langdon Papers, Receipts (1 August–29 December 1777).

1. Lieutenant, Continental Marines.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War Office Boston 27th Octr 1777

Ordered . . . That John Harris’s bill disbursements upon the Bg’ of Penet bound to France be paid—28 . . 3 . . 10

Ordered That Cap’ Samson receive of the Com’y for use of the Brig’ Hazzard—

60 b’th beef. 56 bushells peas. 150th bread.

42nd flour. 2nd 2nd 10th Goendsay butter.

75 G’d. Vinegar 16th.0.8 Cheese. 100 bushells potatoes—

That Peter Segourney be p’d £48 full 8 p’ pistols Brig’ Hazzard . . .

That Cap’ Hopkins deliver to Cap’ Harris for the Penet 2 Swivel Guns and appurtenances also 4 small arms—

That Cap’ Pulling deliver for the Penet 4 lb powder & 34 Swivel Cartridges—

(from Laboratory)—

That the Com’y deliver for the Brig’t Penet—1 b’th flour 1st bread 50th. butter 1st fish 1 G’d. Vinegar—


1. Caleb Hopkins.
MEMORIAL OF THOMAS CUSHING TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

To The Honourable the Council of
the State of Massachusetts Bay

The Memorial of Thomas Cushing humbly sheweth

That he has occasion for about one Thousand Weight of Bar lead for the Use of y' Ships he is Building on Account of y' United States and as he finds it difficult to Obtain it unless he Can procure it of the Board of War he therefore prays y' Honors would give him an order on y' Board of War for the same and shall ever Pray &c

Thomas Cushing

In Council Oct' 27: 1777

Ordered that the Board of War be and they hereby are directed to deliver Hon-ble Thomas Cushing Esq 1000 lb of barr Lead for the Use of the Continental Ships building on Acc' of the united States

Jn'o Avery  D'r Sec'y

1. Continental Navy frigate Alliance, 36 guns, building on the Merrimack River at Salisbury and a 74-gun ship of the line building at Boston.

BRIGADIER GENERAL EZEKIEL CORNELL TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir

Tiverton [Rhode Island] 27th. Oct'o 1777—

As many and various have been the reports Concerning the Intended Expedi- tion to Rhode Island, I have thought it my duty to give you the following Narrative of the proceeding in that Affair, and then leave the impartial World to Judge as I know it would be in vain for me to pretend to Justify myself before an Insulting Populace. On the 21st of Sep', last I rec'd Gen'l Spencers Orders to Collect all the Boats on the Western Shore, and forward them to Tiverton, which business I undertook with Cheerfulness and prosecuted the same with all the Zeal I was Master of, but for the Want of proper Assistance the Business went on dull.[.] On Monday the 22nd. of Sep'y the Gen'y Assembly thought fit to give me the Command of a Brigade of Militia, I was then Ordered by Gen'y Spencer to repair to Narraganset Collect the remainder of the Boats, and bring them forward as aforesaid also to March all the Troops on the Western Shore and Militia to Tiverton, the same I accomplished as Soon as possible with great difficulty. On Monday the 13th of Oct'y I arrived at Tiverton after Assisting Col'n Sherburne in getting upwards of One Hundred Boats repaired at Warren that I expected was repaired before by Order of Major Munro—When I arrived at Tiverton I found the Militia badly Armed from this State and Massachusetts Bay, it was Unani-mously Agreed to send to Bedford [in Dartmouth] and Taunton for Continental Arms—To Boston and Bedford for Flints, as there was not one in Camp all which Arrived the 15th Oct'y the Troops not all Supplied with Cartridges and None in the Laboratory. on the 16th they Arrived in Camp from Providence, at which time by Gen'y Spencers Order all the Brigades, were to be under Arms for Embarkation that Night, the Night was favourable, but the Troops Unsupplied with the Arms, that is two Brigades, the Boats not Allotted to each Brigade, One Brigade was not formed, neither Could the Brigad' find them, that Night. On Sunday following the Troops were called out again,
and Paraded on the Shore below Fogland Point. Gen. Douglass, Col. Sherburne and myself, had our Boats and Men ready for Embarkation. The Boats of Two Brigades Coming round from Howland’s Ferry were discovered by the Enemy, as many of them did not set out till the Moons Rising and fired upon by their Cannon, One Man killed, the others frightened, and left one half their Boats between Fogland and Quakite, the Boats not Coming, the Wind very fresh at S. West, the Ship a little below, it was thought best for the Troops to return to their Barracks,

the Enemy then got Intelligence of our design, fortified at our Intended landing place. Upon full Consideration of all the Gen. Officers they appeared to be Unanimous to remove the Boats across the land to Sapowite, which we Immediately Set about and Accomplished in good Season except two Brigades who were again in the Rear, and did not get their Boats ready. The Wind at N.E. the Weather wet and dull, Embarkation laid Aside for that Night. the Weather continuing heavy, many of the Troops deserting Some Sick others Mutinous and disaffected, not more than, Five Thousand, three hundred & Sixty Seven Officers and Boatmen Included could be brought into the Field, many of them Appeared more like a Rabble than an Army it was thought fit to Dissmis them and lay aside the Intended Expedition—

The above and foregoing Contains Some of the Most Material transactions and Movements of the Army that was Collected at Tiverton in Order to make a Descent on Rhode Island

All which is humbly Submitted by your Honours [&c.]

Ezekiel Cornell

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–1778), vol. 11, 62. Addressed at foot of letter: "Govenour Cooke."

2. October 19.
5. H.M. sloop Kingsfisher.
6. Sapowet Point.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]

[Rhode Island] 27th Oct—Rain most of the day, with a strong wind at N.E. Everything quiet.

... A body of about 400 Rebels, with their arms and knapsacks were seen yesterday evening marching up the Boston road from Howland’s ferry....

The Naval force is disposed of as follows—

The Chatham — In the harbour opposite the town.

The Renown — In the West, or Naraganset passage, between Cononicut’ and the Naraganset shore

The Amazon — Above Hope Island; W. of Prudence.

The Orpheus — About a mile above Dyer’s Island, between Prudence and Rhode Island.

The Juno — In the same Channel, & nearly equidistant from Prudence, Papasquash point, Hog-Island, and Rhode Island.
The *Kingsfisher* — About a Mile below Black point, Seconnet passage.³

The *Unicorn*  

The *Syren*  

The *Alarm Galley*  

& *Lady Parker,*  

Armed Schooner

The whole force of the Rebels appears to be collected on the Eastern shore, we have turned our attention almost entirely that way; but I think we should not neglect the defence of the W. side so much as we have done. The placing the *Orpheus* in the passage between Conanicut & Prudence, would prevent the Enemy from making any attempt from that quarter, and would render the W. side much more secure. She would answer any Naval purpose full as well there as in her present station; for any wind which brings an Enemy down to attack the *Juno,* prevents the *Orpheus* from going to her assistance; and if the *Juno* should be obliged to quit her station, she might as well run down to the *Orpheus* in the proposed station, as to that in which she now lies. The proposed station would also enable the *Orpheus* to go to the assistance of the *Amazon,* or the *Renown,* or to proceed to the town.

If during an attack at Howland’s or any part of the E. side of the Island, the Rebels were to land but 50 men on the W. side, which they might easily do by coming from Warwick point down the W. side of Prudence, the alarm they would occasion, and the uncertainty, until daylight of their numbers and situation, would cause considerable diversion, & might be attended with ill consequences to us.

Mackenzie, *Diary* 1: 202-5.

1. Conanicut Island.
2. Popasquash Point.
3. Sakonnet Passage.
4. Sachuest Point.

---

**A RETURN OF THE CREW OF THE CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE *EFFINGHAM***

A Return of the People on Board the Frigate *Effingham* John Barry Esq. Commander… Oct° 27th. 1777—

Am° slopes

Nicholas Hayes belongs to Cap° Ashmead @ 5/6 day
Robert Taylor………………D°…………………@ D°—
Nicholas Deane…..Midshipman
Matthew Clarkson .. D°……2 Jackets (inside &. outside)………………… 4.0.11
Edward O’Hara….Clerk….1 Jacket 20/ & Shirt…………………
John Little ……….Armourer….1 p° Breeches 48/9 & Shirt….
William Barry………@ 10/# day
Cap° Ryan …………of Militia
Lieu° Leshen……..of….D°
John Fanny………of….D° 1 p° Trowsers 36/9 & 1 p° Shoes 25/… 3.1.9
Conrad Houseman…of….D°
Jacob Shaffer…….of…..D°
John Campbell .... of .... D° 1 Jacket 18/10 & 1 p'r Shoes 25/ .... .... 2.3.10
James Smart .... of .... D° 1 Shirt .... .... .... 
James Long .... of .... D° .... .... .... 
John Capelle .... of .... D° 1 p'r Shoe .... .... 1.5.0
Henry Wannell .... of .... D° 1 Shirt .... 
Zachariah Davis .... of .... D° 1 p'r Trowsers 36/9 & 1 Shirt 
Compan° 1 p'r Breeches .... .... 
William Jump
James Curtis. 15th. D° Col° Mason, Capt. Gray— 1 p'r Shoes .... .... 1.5.0
Francis Litchfield. 9th. D° Col° Matthews. Capt. Snead 1 p'r D° .... .... 1.5.0
Joseph Grice. ...... Carpt°
Joshua Phillips .... Negro. 1 Jacket .... .... 3.4.11
James Bryan ...... D°
Jeffrey Matthews .... D°
Isaac M'Laughlin .... .... 
David Edminston .... 1 green Jacket & 1 Shirt .... .... 

D, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Endorsed: "Our Captain has inserted in the Other Return some Accounts of Cloathing not necessary for your Notice, which we hope you will excuse.—/F: H./J. W—." The initials following the endorsement are those of Francis Hopkinson and John Wharton, members of the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department.

ROBERT MORRIS TO JOHN ROWE

John Rowe Esq°

Sir

It is now a Week since I received your favour of the 29th. Sept° continued to the first Inst on the road from York Town to this place where my Family now reside—I then desired M° Coleman to continue his Journey to York & gave him back the Letters requesting he would deliver them to M° Hancock with my Comp° & that I desired he would read them to Congress in order that they might be prepared against my return when I should bring this Matter before them in form as a piece of business, Accordingly I returned to York last Week but found Congress so closely pursuing business of Importance that I did not think it right to interrupt it & as M° Coleman seems impatient at the Delay I have concluded to dispatch him with my own Sentiments relative to the Portugueeze Snow 1 & trust to some other conveyance to hand you any determinations of Congress relative to that affair—I can not help thinking that Capt° Cunningham's 2 conduct in seizing this Snow if she is really & truly Portugueeze property is extremely reprehensible for I do not believe that M° Braxton 3 cou'd or wou'd give him orders to capture such property at a time when no Resolves of Congress authorized it but even if he has such orders those who gave them are much to blame & I do suppose the Transaction will appear in this light to all the World—However as the Vessell & Cargo are sent in I suppose there must be a Tryal in the Admiralty Court because the Crew of the Privateer wou'd not be content that the Owners shou'd dismiss her without Trial neither have they a right or Authority to do so that I know off—
I hope however for the sake of Justice & for the Honour of the United States of America that a righteous judgement may be pronounced on her, & that she will not be condemned as prize unless upon the Trial Circumstances turn up to prove her Justly, fairly, & equitably within the True Intent & Meaning of those Laws of Congress which describe what shall be deemed Lawfull Prize. I should be truly sorry if any hard strained Constructions or political distinctions and considerations should procure a Condemnation, & to prove to you Sir how much I am in earnest I do solemnly declare that I will not as a part Owner receive any part of or benefit from this Capture unless circumstances turn up to prove her what I have said above—I do not expect this will be the case but suppose she will be acquitted & ordered to be restored the former Owners & I shall propose to Congress that they should interfere in this business & if that happens the Capt'n of the Snow & some of his People being sent away she can not be restored to him & shoud the Owners of the Phoenix be ordered to restore her they must run great risque in Attempting to do it for I apprehend if they should put an American Master onboard & send her to Fayall with proper Certificates from the Admiralty Court the Commanders of British Cruizers would pay no regard to such proceedings They woud consider her as a Prize under the Act of Parliament & as such woud proceed against & condemn her the Owners of the Phoenix would then be exposed to future Lawsuits & damages by the prosecution of the Portuguese Owners—should the Owners of the Phoenix proceed to sell vessell & Cargo for Account of the former Owners where Shall the property center until they can remit it to Portugal? it must not be divided amongst them & with whom shall they trust it so that all may be satisfied—I know not—My design is therefore to propose that Congress shall order Vessell & Cargo to be sold & the proceeds to be vested in the Publick Funds bearing Interest for the Benefit of the Proprietors that our Commissioners at the Court of France inform the Court of Portugal of this Transaction & grant Passports to the Owners of this Snow to send one or more Vessells to any Port or Ports in these United States with Publick Assurance that the N° proceeds will be immediately paid to them or their Att'y & that leave will be granted to purchase therewith such produce of this Country as they chuse & leave to carry it away in their Vessells This will put it in the Owners power to make good Fortune out of bad they will have their property restored in a Way that will amply recompence any disappointments they have experienced by the seizure of it & if the Court of Portugal procure Passports from Britain they will do this with perfect Security—This Idea I have communicated to some of my Colleagues in Congress & it meets the Approbation of all I have mentioned it to. under this Idea then I give you my opinion that the Vessell & Cargo shou'd be tried in the Admiralty Court if she is there condemned I have nothing further to say (only to judge for myself hereafter whether she is a prize that I can with a safe conscience benefit from or not) but if she is Acquitted & ordered to be restored to the former Owners, that you shoud then cause her to be taken good care of, either by Authority of the State, of the Court, or of your own Authority as Agent for the Owners which ever may be judged most proper & let no Plunder or Embezzlement take place but inform me instantly by Express or otherways of the Acquittal I will instantly bring the Matter to a determination & transmit you back their resolutions with full Orders for what is then to be done—I have no opportunity of consulting M't Braxton or any other Owners of the Phoenix respecting this business therefore I do not presume to give any Directions for your proceedings in case of Condemnation my whole care is to guard
them from any ill consequences that might arise to them from injustice or ill management in case of acquittal & to preserve to the former owners their property with a secure mode of recovering it in all which I presume I shall have the approbation of all good men—I am expecting from you a translation of the papers found onboard the Snow & remain [&c.]

(Copy)

Robt Morris

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 44, pp. 29-32 (M247, roll 58). Docketed: "Copy of a letter to Jn' Rowe Esq, Manheim 27 Oct 1777—/from RM—/No 2."

1. Nostra Senhora de Camo e Santo Antonio.
3. Carter Braxton.

MINUTES OF THE PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

[27 October 1777] 1

Lancaster

Ordered, That Jacob Howell be sent to Red Bank, with money for the Navy Board from the Treasurer.—Ordered That Mr. Jacob S. Howell be authorized & empowered, to borrow, if he finds it necessary for the immediate use of the Navy, any sum of money, not exceeding ten thousand dollars, which this Council will pay to the lenders, in a very short time—Ordered That Commodore Hazelwood, be authorized & empowered to seize & take the necessary provisions for the Fleet under his command where it may be found in this state, giving to the owners certificates for the same, which shall be paid for at rates hereafter to be fixed, by this Council; and all magistrates & civil officers, are hereby required to aid & assist Commodore Hazelwood herein—


1. Date is approximate. Previous council minutes are dated Friday, 24 Oct. 1777; the following minutes are dated Tuesday, 28 Oct. 1777.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

Gentn.

15th Mile Stone on the Skippach Road Oct. 27—77

The more I reflect upon the evil that may arise from the Enemy's possessing themselves of our unfinished frigates up the Delaware, 1 the more convinced I am of the indispensable obligation we are under to prevent it, effectually.—If no other method could be devised, I should be for absolutely burning them; but scuttling & sinking with, or without ballast, as those who are best acquainted with the difficulties of raising them in either state, at this season may determine will, in my judgment answer the end. 2

We all know that the Enemy have made one vigorous (tho unsuccessful) effort to dispossess us of our forts, and drive off our vessels, which defend the cheveaux de frieze in the River—we know also, that besides having the Delaware frigate, they are busily employed in preparing two other large armed vessels at the city—if in addition to these, they should by surprize, or force, obtain the frigates above Bordentown, and bring the whole in aid of their ships in a general attack upon our lit-
27 OCTOBER 1777

At present, these Frigates are of no use to us, whilst the hands are greatly wanted.—considered therefore in this point of view, simply, the measure proposed in my opinion, is highly expedient; and under the prevailing Sentiment that the Enemy cannot hold Phila except their Shipping got up, it appears absolutely necessary.—

The fatal consequences which may result from suffering the Frigates to fall into the Enemy's hands, are too obvious to need more arguments to prove them, and when it is considered of how little importance they are to us in their present Situation prudence requires that they should be so disposed of as to be hereafter useful; and out of the way of being destroyed by the Enemy or being rendered serviceable to them.—

Upon the whole, I take the liberty of delivering it to you as my clear opinion, that the Frigates ought to be immediately, and with the utmost secrecy, Sunk, either with, or without Ballast (so as to make it next to impossible to raise them without Mens diving, either to unlade, or fix their purchases) and that their Crews should be sent down to the Fleet below, where Sailors are exceedingly wanted.—

If I have stepped out of the line of my duty to make this request, I am persuaded you will excuse it when I add, that the good of the Service not only in my judgment, but in that of others, absolutely requires it to be carried into execution. I have the hon° to be [&c.]

G: Washington

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

Gentlemen

Head Quarters 27th October 1777

I this morning rec'd your fav' of the 26th. I refer you to a letter which I wrote you a few hours ago urging the necessity of scuttling the Frigates immediately. I then imagined that there were a considerable number of seamen on Board of them, but since I have seen the Returns, I think the necessity more pressing. The people on board could not defend them against a couple of armed Boats. An intelligent lad from Philad: says they have been bringing Seamen and flat Boats from the Fleet below, and it is more than probable that they may have their Eye upon the Frigates above, I therefore would advise you to sink not only them immediately upon the Rec' of this, but every other Vessel capable of being converted into an armed Vessel. The smaller craft and flat Boats that are not wanted to transport troops occasionally to be camed as high up the Creeks and River as possible. The soldiers that were on board the Frigates to be sent under the care of an officer to join their Regiments and the few seamen down to our Fleet. If those Watermen that you mention who are on board private Vessels could be prevailed upon by any means to serve in our fleet till the Frost, it would answer a very valuable purpose, and rather than miss of them I would offer handsome terms. but not so much as to occasion jealousy & uneasiness in these already in Service.

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Addressed: "To/Navy Board at/Bordentown—."
Sir Head Quarters [Whitpain, Pa.] October 27th 1777

I am very apprehensive that the Enemy are preparing armed Boats, floating Batteries and Fire Rafts at Philad* with an intent to fall down upon your fleet when they are finished. The Delaware Frigate will be of the greatest Advantage to them in covering their smaller Vessels should they attack you. In my opinion there is much greater danger from an attack of this kind, than one directly in your front, because there you have the Chevaux de frise as a defence. I therefore would suggest the expediency of making an attempt to destroy the Frigate and what other preparations they are making, by surprise. I will not pretend to point out the mode to you who must be much better acquainted with things of this kind than I can possibly be, but if you think it can be done no means should be left untried to effect it. I am & P.S. Could not the Frigate be fired as she lays at Anchor in a dark Night—


1. Washington first received intelligence of the enemy's intention to build floating batteries nine days earlier. On 18 Oct. he wrote Col. Christopher Greene, the commanding officer at Fort Mercer: "I have just received information, that the ~nemjare preparing a number of floating Batteries; this is a circumstance that ought seriously to be attended to. Inform the Commodore of it." Washington to Greene, 18 Oct., in Washington, Writings 9: 392-94.

JOSEPH REED TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

[Extract]

Norriton, October 27th, 1777.

I gave you a short sketch of our affairs and situation to the 25th inst. The repulse at Red Bank, and the destruction of a Sixty-four gun ship and frigate, in their attempt on Mud Island Fort, you must have been particularly acquainted with long before this reaches you. Though I have seen many who were witnesses of the whole, I cannot yet satisfy myself whether the ships were destroyed by the fire ships sent down, or red hot balls, but am rather of opinion it was the latter. The enemy had been successful enough to raise the lower chevaux de frise. The gallantry of our brave fellows in the fort has been emulated by the row galleys. Every mouth is open in their praise; and I can assure you, from the best intelligence, that they will come in for a full share of the honour acquired in the defence of the river. I am well informed none of them lay further than half a mile from the enemy, and many much nearer. The sixty-four gun ship, to get clear of a fire ship, was obliged to part with her stern spring, by which means she grounded, with her stern exposed to the dreadful fire of the fort and gallys, which raked her fore and aft. We cannot ascertain the enemy's loss, in that attack, but as there was a boat alongside when she blew up, we may be sure all the hands were not taken off. Many must have been killed during the engagement, and probably more while they were burning, as the galleys kept up an incessant fire of grape-shot on the burning ships and boats which came to their relief. . . . The communication with their shipping has hitherto been kept from the mouth of Bow Creek, (which divides Carpenter's Island from Tinicum,) on the bank, which they have repaired, and so by the Blue Bell. But whether they will think this longer practicable, I very much doubt.
On Saturday I was in Chester, off which lay the *Eagle* and *Somerset* men-of-war, some frigates and transports, about forty in number. None of their people are permitted to come on shore. Wilmington is perfectly evacuated; but their sailors come on shore unarmed at New castle in considerable numbers. . . . I am [&c.]

Transcript, DLC, Peter Force Transcripts, Miscellaneous Letters, R, 2101–5. Three paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They discuss the British attack on Red Bank, enemy troop movements and designs, the trafficking in goods between the people of Chester County and the British army, and the position of Washington's army. Addressed at top left corner: "Colonel Reed to/Thomas Wharton."

1. H.M.S. *Augusta* and H.M. sloop *Merlin*.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord

*Isis* off Billingsport 27 Octobr 1777

The *Liverpool* swept one of the Prongs of the Cheveaux de frieze Yesterday morning but could not make a trial for want of good hawsers we could not spare ours as we were warping thro' the Weather is too bad to day, but a trial will be made as soon as possible, the success of which I will lose no time in informing your lordship of; I gave particular directions to Capt. Linzie who is the advanced Ship & sent an Officer last night to be careful in Protecting as much as possible the return of the Boats, which your Lordship did me the honor to mention in your letter; last night—they saw nothing of the Boats, but Capt. Linzie informs me five rebel. Gallies, moved over to Fort Island, Yesterday in the Evening & returned again this Morning, probably this movement was with a view to intercept any boats that might attempt to pass which I thought Proper your lordship should be informed of I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Wm Cornwallis

1. 26 Oct. 1777, above.

CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

*Liverpool* off Billingsport

27 October 1777—

His Majesty's Ship under my Command having on board a Number of Men in a most miserable and distressed situation for want of Beds, Shirts, Frock's, trowsers Stockings & Caps must beg you will be pleased to order a Small supply of each sort from the *Isis* I am [&c.]

Henry Bellew.


CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW, R.N.

Sir

*Isis* off Billingsport 27 Octobr 1777

I received your letter of this date [1] representing the distress many of the men belonging to his Majesty's Ship under your Command are in for want of Beds & Slops & desiring a supply from the *Isis*—I should have great Pleasure in complying with
your request if it were in my Power; we have a Number of Men in the same situation and no slops to give them. I am [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis


1. Above.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Monday, October 27, 1777

A letter, of the 24, from General Washington, enclosing copy of a letter from Commodore Hazelwood dated 23; one, of the 23, from Samuel Ward, at Red Bank and of one, of the same date from Robert Ballard, were read:

Ordered, That the same be referred to the Committee of Intelligence.

JCC 9: 841.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO LIEUTENANT GENERAL SIR HENRY CLINTON

Eagle Octr the 27 1777 [in Delaware River]

Sir

I received and transmitted by the earliest opportunities, the unsealed letters you did me the honor to intrust me with, for Sir Wm. Howe.

At the same time that I make my acknowledgements for those instances of your obliging confidence, I beg to add my congratulations on the brilliant Success of your Expedition up the North River; which must have been attended with very happy consequences, if Genl Burgoyne had been in a situation to profit by the Diversion. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Howe


CAPTAIN ROGER CURTIS, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Eagle, [Off Chester] October 27th. 1777

Sir

The Admiral having occasion for as many flat boats as can be collected, desires you will send down Lieut. Christian with the Galley 1 and as many of the flat boats he has with him as you can spare, reserving with you, including the Flat boats with the several Ships, as many as are sufficient to embark the detachment at Billingsport should there be occasion for it; but whatever boats you are forced to detain of those that went up with Mr. Christian; it is hoped you will be able to send us the men belonging to them, and that you will have it in your Power to man’n these Boats from the Ships with you strenghen’d as they are by the Men from the Augusta. I am &c &c

Roger Curtis


1. H.M. galley Cornwallis.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

October 1777. Monday 27th
At Single Anchor in Hampton Road
at 9 AM Fired a Gun and made the Signal for all Boats Mann'd and Armd which proceeded to the assistance of a Sloop coming in. At 11 made Signal for all Boats to Tow the Carisfort which Ship Weigh'd and Tow'd down to cover the other Boats.

At Single Anchor in Hampton Road
At noon a Galley and 2 Pilot Boats¹ in pursuit of the Sloop which our Boats set on Fire. The Carisfort still in Chace Light Winds and Rain At 2 Pm the Boats ret⁶ having taken [the] Men out of the Sloop from Bermudas bound to the Fleet. At 3 the Carisfort anchor'd

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/694.
¹. Most likely Virginia Navy galley Hero and armed boats Liberty and Patriot. See note to Journal of H.M.S. Emerald, Captain Benjamin Caldwell, 4 Oct. 1777, above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

October 1777. Monday 27th
Dº [At anchor in Hampton Road Virginia]
At 9 AM Returned Empty Casks, At ¾ past 10 the Phœnix made the Signal to man & arm all Pinnaces Dº immediately After, made the Signal for their chaceing to the NE which we complied with, at ¾ past 11 she made our Signal to weigh & sent a pilot on board us Dº weighd & came to Sail & with the assistance of several Boats from the Fleet to Tow, we gave chase to a Galley & 2 Armed Vessels, belonging to the Rebels.¹ At Noon point Comfort NEbE 1½ mile
First part Mod & Hazey wth Rain Middle Fresh Gales Later calm. at 2 PM the Rebel Galley & Armed Vessels, Entered the Swatch of the Horse shoe & Steered for Back River Dº fired a Swivel at a Schooner Rigged Boat, orderd an officer of one of the Ships with his Boats Crew to board her Dº orderd Her to the Phœnix & all the Boats to their respective Ships At 3 PM bore up for Hampton Road—At 4 anchor'd in Hampton Road in 10 fathom water Soft ground, Sowels point.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/168.
¹. Most likely Virginia Navy galley Hero and armed boats Liberty and Patriot. See note to Journal of H.M.S. Emerald, Captain Benjamin Caldwell, 4 Oct. 1777, above.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

October 1777 Monday 27
in Hampton Road The Town of Hampton N¼W 6 or 7 m²
Sewels P¹ SSE 3 or 4 m² & newp⁴ news p¹ WBN 5 or 6 m²
AM at 9 Sighted the Anch' & Dropt it again. The Phœnix m¹ the Sig¹ all Barges & pinnaces mand & arm⁴ Dº Sent the Barge to asist a Sloop Coming into the Road ½ p¹ the Phœnix m¹ the Sig¹
AMERICAN THEATER

All Boats to assist the Carysfort Wh. was under Sail to prevent a Galley & 2 Schooners 1 fn. hurting the Boats. At noon the Boats Retd having Set fire to the Sloop Empd Stocking the Spare Anchc Modd Breezes wdh. Rain PM Anchd here H.M. Ship Carysfort

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/687.
1. Most likely Virginia Navy galley Hero and armed boats Liberty and Patriot. See note to Journal of H.M.S. Emerald, Captain Benjamin Caldwell, 4 Oct. 1777, above.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SENEGAL, COMMANDER ANTHONY J. P. MOLLOY

October 1777 Point Comfort NEbN 3 Lea 5
Monday 27. Moderate & cloudy wea 5 with some rain laterly: Carpenters empd in stocking the Anchor. At 10 AM: got the Anchor over the side. At 10 a Sloop & schooner standing in the [Bay] the Phoenix made the signal for all boats manned & armed & sent them after the Sloop. saw two row galls 2 standing out of Hampton, His Majestys Ship Carysfort weighed & gave chace assisted by boats from each ship—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/885.
1. The sloop was from Bermuda bound to the fleet and was burned to avoid capture by Virginia Navy galleys. See Journal of H.M.S. Phoenix, Captain Hyde Parker, Jr., 27 Oct. 1777, above.

VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG TO PHILIP STEPHENS

No. 1 Antigua 27th October 1777
Sir

The last dispatch I forwarded you, to be communicated to my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty; was dated the 24th August; 1 and sent by Captain Everett of His Majesty's Armed Brigantine Badger to Jamaica; in Expectation of his getting there in time to save the Packet for England, that had left these Islands only a few days before Captain Everett's arrival; a Duplicate of which I shall also transmit you by this opportunity.

I have the pleasure to inform their Lordships the prosecutions which had been carried on by the Owners of the Non Commissioned Armed Sloop called the Hammond; against me, and Captain Dumaresq; are now withdrawn; 2 and that matter finally accommodated; by a Communication of Lord George Germain's Letters, which have given hopes to the Owners of the other Non Commissioned Armed Vessels, that had taken sundry American Vessels; (Condemned as Droit of the Admiralty, but the proceeds to remain in the hands of the Captors 'till his Majesty's farther pleasure was known) that the King will be graciously pleased to give up the proceeds of the whole to the Owners & Crew of such Armed Vessels, as had made Capture of them; they have therefore Voluntarily made a Subscription to pay the Owners of the Hammond, such Expences as they had been at, in fitting out &c, of that Vessel, on Condition of satisfaction being entered up in the different Offices, belonging to the Courts of Law here for the Verdicts obtained against me and Captain Dumaresq, which has been complied with; and the whole contest dropped. 3
Captain Robinson of His Majesty's Ship *Proteus* arrived here from Quebec the 14th Instant; and I have ordered him to be assisted by His Majesty's Sloop the *Beaver's Prize*, and to take under Convoy the Trade from these Islands, to Great Britain, and Ireland; with which they are to Sail from St Christopher's the 4th November; & as complaint has been made to me that it has lately become a practice, for several of the Merchant Vessels, to put to Sea so very badly fitted; it is impossible they can proceed the Voyage, without having their wants supplied at Sea, by the Kings Ships appointed to Convoy them; which assistance the Masters of said Vessels rely on; and thereby occasion great delay in prosecuting the Voyage; and as such practices must prove very prejudicial to His Majesty's Service, by occasioning a needless Expence of Naval Stores; sent out at Great Expence for the necessary Supply of the Kings Ships. I have therefore thought it proper (as it may also prove of particular benefit to the Underwriters) to direct Captain Colpoys (who sees the Trade as far as Latitude 30° N°) to take the Captains of the *Proteus*, and *Beaver's Prize*, to his assistance; and go on board all the Merchant Vessels that have applied for Convoy, and strictly to examine & Inspect into their State and Condition and see they are fitted in a proper manner to proceed to Europe at this Season of the Year; and if it should appear to them any of the Merchant Vessels are not so: they are directed to report the same to me, and transmit a Duplicate of such report to the Admiralty board; and not to give any Sailing Instructions to such Merchant Vessels as they judge unfit to proceed the Voyage:

I flatter myself their Lordships will approve of my giving these Orders and directions (and continuing the same hereafter) to the Kings Ships that may be sent to convoy the homeward bound Trade from these Islands. I am [&c.]

Jamr Young.


2. For the legal proceedings initiated by the owners of the Antiguan privateer sloop *Hammond*, see *NDAR* 8: 64; *NDAR* 9: 98-99, 800-801, 937-38.
3. Philip Stephens enclosed this paragraph in brackets and made the following notation: "12 Janr Send Ext. [this much] to Ld G G. for H M informr."

October 28

**CAPTAIN RICHARD PEARSON, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE**

*Copy* 
Garland, off Quebec, Octobr 28th 1777.

My Lord,

I beg leave to inform Your Lordship, that after General Burgoyne had passed Ticonderoga and Lake George, and had proceeded on His March towards Albany, I judged it necessary to withdraw Captain Lutwidge and the *Triton's* Men from the Lake Service, with the Approbation of General Sir Guy Carleton, he being of Opinion, as well as myself that the detention of her any longer in this River would be unnecessary; I therefore dispatched Her on a Cruize agreeable to Your Lordship's Orders in that behalf—But in Order to point out more clearly to Your Lordship the past, as well as the present Transactions relative to the Service in Canada, I herewith beg leave to inclose to your Lordship Copies of such Letters, Orders &C as will fully explain the Situation of Affairs on the Lakes, as well as in the River St Laurence.
On the Receipt of General Sir Guy Carleton's Letter from St. Johns the 24th. Ultimo, I immediately set out for the Lakes, and took with me Captain Graves 5 of the Viper and Sixty Men from the Garland but on our Arrival at St. Johns I found the Rebels had failed in their Attempt to Storm Ticonderoga, and afterwards at Diamond Island, and that they were entirely dispersed with great Loss. After having remained a few Days at St. Johns, in which time I made a proper Arrangement of the Vessels and Men for the defence of the Lakes &c., I returned with Sir Guy Carleton to Quebec, leaving Captain Graves (at the request of His Excellency) to Command the Naval Armament on the Lakes till farther Order.

In a few Days after my return to the Garland, I received from Captain Graves the inclosed Letter with the State and Condition of His Majesty's Armed Vessels employed upon the Lakes; 3 in Consequence of which, as well as having daily Accounts of the probability of General Burgoyne's Army being obliged to retreat again into Canada, from His being surrounded by numbers, I thought it expedient (as did General Sir Guy Carleton) that as many Officers and Men should be sent from His Majesty's Ships here, as could possibly be spared [to] give Assistance in securing the Retreat of the said Army across the Lakes; I therefore instantly, for that purpose, sent off Captain Lutwidge of His Majesty's Ship Triton (She being at this Time returned to Quebec) with one Lieut, three Mates, three Midshipmen and Eighty Seamen from the Garland and Triton, none of which with twenty eight I sent up from the Garland a few [days] before, are included in the inclosed State of the Lakes.

Two Hundred and Twenty Seamen with Lieutenant Brown 4 of the Apollo, Lieutenant Schank 5 of the Canceaux and three or four petty Officers crossed Lake George with the Army to Hudson's River, all which I fear from the Accounts we have had lately, are either killed or fallen into the Hands of the Rebels with General Burgoyne and His whole Army; they having been by every late Account said to be surrounded by thirty or forty thousand [Men] between Stillwater and Saratoga, And by the last Account that they had been obliged to Capitulate on the 16th instant.

This will sufficiently point out the urgent Necessity for having a large Reinforcement sent out to this place as early as it is possible in the Spring.

I must also beg Leave to inform Your Lordship that His Majesty's Schooner the Magdalen being found by Survey to be totally unfit for His Majesty's Service, and not capable of being repaired I thought it best and most for the Good of the Service to put Her out of Commission and put Her up to Sale at a public Auction—I herewith inclose to Your Lordship the Bill of Sale with a Copy of the Report of the said Survey; 6 and as Her Sails, Stores and every part of her Tackle must have been unavoidably spoiled by letting Her continue the ensuing Winter in her bad Condition, I hope what I have done will meet with Your Lordship's Approbation, having, in this Business, as well as all others, used the utmost of my Endeavors to do every thing for the good of the Service.

His Majesty's Ship Warwick being sent out by the Admiralty with a Convoy to this place, arrived at Coudré the 8th instant, And Sailed from thence the 25th agreeable to their Lordship's Order with the Trade of this Province for England. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Rd Pearson.

To The Honble Council of the Massachusetts State

Gentlemen

Boston 28th Octo 1777—

Last Lords day week a certain Mr Baker who calls himself a Warden did insult a Centinel which I had placed for the Security of the Ships Stores, now altogether on Shore at the head of the Honble Mr Hancock's Wharfe, the Lower Store on that Wharfe is full of them and the Cannon, Cables, Topmasts, yards, Shott and Water Casks takes up the whole Wharfe as far up as the said Store—The Centinel had receiv'd orders to let no Person Trample upon, nor even go amongst those Articles thus Exposed, either in the Night time, or on the Sabbath, as the officers of the Ship and most of the Men, were then supposed to be absent, either taking their natural rest, or at some place of Publick Worship,—

The reason why such orders had been given the Centinel, was—that several attempts had been made Secretly to Stop up the Vents of our Cannon as they lay on the Wharfe—

These with the Cables, Yards, Topmasts, Anchors, Shott Water Casks &c being all Expos'd on the open Wharfe none other Security could be obtained for them except the Care of the Centinel.—

I therefore conceive it was my duty to appoint one and that I had an undoubted right to give such orders, and shall still do what I know to be my duty in this respect, oppose it who will—

One thing I am sure of, that none but bad Men would oppose such a Measure, as the Safety of the Ship and Stores depends on the care that we who are intrusted with them may take of the whole—

On Saturday last a Person who call'd himself a Peace Officer, tho' unknown to me applied desiring I would deliver up that person who had been Centinel on the preceding Sabbath with whom Mr Baker had the dispute,—this I refused to do being perfectly assured that the Man had only done his duty—and as perfectly Satisfied that Mr Baker's proceedings was vexatious, Litigious & Spitefull which has been Sufficiently proved by his vile Conduct Last Lords day, for instead of observing the Solemnities of the Sabbath—

he (Mr Baker) had made it his Bussiness to assemble a band of ruffians, who came down the Wharfe in a Body, attack'd and partly disarm'd the Centinel, some of them Seising him behind his back, others attempting to wrest his firelock out of his hand, and one of them actually Snatch'd the Bayonet from the Muzzel of the peice, with it Stab'd the Said Centinel, and another person who came to his assistance,—Crying out all the time they were about this unhallowed work, that they would Support Civil Government—

If Civil Government cannot be Supported without such measures as these—let it be remember'd that all Men may make the same pretences for Committing any outrage whatever.—
My reason for not permitting the officer to go on board the ship is obvious to all Men who know the nature of Shiping and the Character of Seamen—in the first place, all Possible Excuses for doing Mischiefe or committing irregularity’s Shou’d be totally taken away from Seamen, their boisterous rude nature being but too apt to catch at any occasion that may offer as a pretext for their Leaping the bounds of good Government—for this reason they ought to be Strictly governed and closely employ’d about their duty as much as Possible—This I have made my Study and have Govern’d that Ships Company for several Months last Winter along side of the Wharfe, without having one Complaint against any of them, and I think I can bid defiance to all who shall accuse them with unruly behaviour out of the Ship, either on the Sabbath or any other day since the Ship has been in this Port—if this be truth as I can abundantly prove, with what face can it be expected I should give up a faithful Centinel to the Mallice of an officious dirty fellow, who so far from observing the design of his own appointment, was the first who broke through the rules of decency and good order by attacking and disarming a Centinel placed on our own bounds to take proper care of the Stores belonging to the Ship—

Another reason I have for not Suffering Constables to board the Ship, is that every pettyfogger of the Law have it in their power to send such creatures as Constables on their dirty Bussiness—

In this way, groundless, Malicious Prosecutions may be sett on foot—this we have Suffer’d in the Course of last Winter more than once—it may be said the Law points out a remedy—I confess it does,—but I answer that we have something else to do with our time and Money than to spend them both in disputes at Law—

A third reason I have against permitting Constables to Search Ships—is the moral certainty of their receiving ill treatment in the operation,—this would be almost impossible to prevent,—nay I shou’d think from what I know of Seaman that such a man on such an errand would be likely to Loose his life or some of his Limbs—rather then find the person he was in pursuit of.—

Therefore I am sure it will only tend to farther mischief to insist upon it.—

If the Men belonging to the Ship I Command Committ any disorder in the Town or injure the meanest Inhabitant, I Promise to do my utmost that he may be punished according to Law, but if any person comes on board the Ship, or amongst the Ships Stores, or into the Store House hired for the use of the Ship, and there quarrells with my people—I Think they ought to reap the fruits of their own folly.—

On the Contrary whenever a Complaint is brought to me against one of my Men for committing an unlawfull Action, I will deliver up that Man to the officer of Justice ashore,—but I cannot think it prudent to permitt an officer to follow a Man on board the Ship, where it is more than probable he will meet with Dammage rather than find the person he wants.—

The reason of my troubling you with this affair, is that I understand a complaint has been made to your Honble Board concerning my refusing Constables Wardens &c a permition to search the Ship—whatever that complaint may be I am ready and willing to make my defence when call’d upon before your Honours, where I make no doubt I shall be heard with Candour—I am [&c.]

Hector McNell

John Deshon to Captain Abraham Whipple

Sir Providence Octr 28th 1777

I am informed the Ship of Hog Island is moved, if so (the wind in the Corner it now is, & blowing hard) if you have a pilot on board for N. London you will in my Opinion be Very Safe in Sailing for that port—it is Necessary your Pilott be aquainted in Fishers Island Sound, as it will be Much to your Advantage to Sail that passage in Case you Should be Chaced, however at this time I belive there is but little Danger, the Expedition to Rhode Island I belive is Given Over, which Makes me Very Desirous you Should if Posable Get out of this River—if you agree with me in Opinion, & this wheather Should Continue till to Morrow Morning, & your Ship Can be Got under Way as soon as light, you will no Doubt make Trypt, I wish you to go as Strong maned as you Posably Can (& the Soldgers you have on board Volonteeers must be Discharged if they Chuse it) at N. London—I shall be Glad to meet you at N London—am [&c.]

John Deshon

L. MiU-C, Abraham Whipple Papers. A copy is at RHi, Abraham Whipple Papers. Deshon was the only member of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department present at Providence, the other board members having returned to Boston.

1. H.M. frigate Juno.
2. Providence River.

Brigadier General John Douglas to Governor Jonathan Trumbull

Hon* Sir Tivertown [Rhode Island] Octr 28th 1777

when I wrote last I flatterd myself that before this time I should have had Something more agreeable to write, but have the mortification to inform that after all the fateague & expence that has been made the expedition is given over without affecting the purpose

the troops from the Differant States were generally on the ground before those from Connecticut and it was propigated thro the army that they only waited for connecticut Troops, But that was not the case—

our men was on the ground before it was possible to prepar & collect the boats from the Differant Parts, and to make the Distribution & other preparations that were necessary for the expedition. and I Should not Do Justice to Officers or men if I Did not say they have so conducted that I have the Satisfaction to think they are in as good Standing as any part of the army without exception—

the necessary preparations were so far Compleated and the prospect so good that the Differant Brigades were ordered to perade on thursday the 16th. Inst Ready for embarkation which they Did and appeard in good Spirits, especially the connecticut & Rhoad Island Brigades—

But on the whole it was found that many preparations were Still absolutely necessary to be made before it would be anywise Justifiable to so embark, for which Reasons the Troops were ordered to their Quarters that night, the night following Proved Stormy & so continued the next Day untill too late to collect an army like this Scattered for want of tents or Barracks Perhaps not less than 16 or 18 miles Distant

They were orderd in again Sunday night the 19th Inst & peraded on the Shoar at their Boats below fogland Ferry, the Boats all properly Placed except a part that
belonged to Generals Palmer \(^1\) & Lovel \(^2\) who were so late in coming round the Point \(^3\) that by the light of the moon they were Discoverd & fired upon by the enemy & one man killd & many of their Boats never came up. and what was Still unfavourable to our Design there was so great a Southerly wind that it was Judged impracticable for Boats to pass with troops at that time, it was also fair to Bring the man of war Instantly among us, \(^4\) who then lay not more than 2 or 3 miles Distant, from the movements of that night the enemy Discoverd where the attack was to have been made and the next Tuesday Day \(^5\) two Ships and a tender was Sent to block our proceeding in that way,—it was then Judg'd best to attack in a Differant quarter (viz) between fogland and Howlands ferry—the weather unfavourable untill thursday the 23\(^{rd}\) Inst on which the troops were orderd in & with much fateague the Boats were carried & Drawn about 120 Rods by land from the head of one Creek to another & mowd to the place agreed on for embarkation \(^7\)—the night proved wet & So great an appearance of a Storm that it was not Judg'd prudent to proceed—after which many of the militia from y' massachusets & Rhoad Island States whose times were near out began to Desert as twas Said thro fear they Should be Detaind on the Island beyound their limited time. the weather Still unfavourable no movment was made untilt sunday the 26\(^{th}\) when all were orderd to perade again near the place of embarkation and the numbers to be taken & by Reason of sickness & Desertion no more could be collected than 5367 including officers & Boatmen and many of them too much Dis- affected to be Rely'd on.

the weather Still wet and likely so to continue a council was again Called at which the Gent\(^1\), and commanding officers of Reg\(^a\) were present, and calld upon to give their Sentiments and were unanimously of the opinion that the time is so far Spent the Army Depreciated and many of them to[o] much Disaffected to be Rely'd on, under the present situation of affairs it was not Justifiable to make further attempts to push the expedition at this time and altho I am Sensible that Gen\(^1\) Spencer who has appeard anxiously engag'd in the affair Did every thing to expedite he was ca- pable of Doing yet it was not in his power to have the necessary necessary prepara- tions compleated Sooner than about the time abovementioned, Since which by the appearance of the wind and weather on which our success Did much Depend, the Stars in their courses have appeard to be against our proceeding, and altho I am Sen- sible that the Judgment of the Vulgar part of the world is generally form'd accord- ing to the success of the enterprise yet the more candid whose esteeme I ever wish to merit I trust will at least Suspend their Judgment untill Rightly inform'd of the true State of affairs, on which I am free to Risque my Reputation.—who have the Honour to be [&c.]

J Douglas

\(\text{L, Ct, Jonathan Trumbull Papers, vol. 7, part 2 (November–December 1777), 149a–d. Addressed: "To His Excellency/Jn \(^{\text{Lebanon.}}\) Trumbull Esq'./Lebanon." Docketed: "28\^{th} Oct 1777./Brigadier Douglass/de Rhode-Island Expedition/rec'd \(^{\text{Maj' Kingsberry.}}\,"\)}

3. South point of Fogland.
4. H.M sloop Kingsfisher.
6. H.M frigates Syren and Unicorn with armed schooner Lady Parker.
7. From Nonquit Pond to Nannaquaket Pond and then to Sapowet Point.
28 OCTOBER 1777

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]
(Rhode Island) 28th Oct.—Rain most part of last night, and all this day. Strong wind at N.E., and very cold.

This weather is extremely unfavorable for the Rebels, if they mean to make an attack on us.

A man who says he was a Marine on board The Fox Frigate, when she was taken, and has been confined on board The Rebel Galley, above three weeks, made his escape from her, and came over to us last night. He positively asserts that the Rebels intended to land below Fogland ferry the night of the 19th, but that finding we had discovered their boats in motion, and the wind rather against them, they put it off. He says one man was killed, and another had his arms shot off in one of their boats as they passed our battery. That many of their boats have since returned to Quaket pond, where they now have about 200 of all descriptions. That they were in their boats again the night of the 26th, and intended to land near Howland’s bridge; but the wind rising a little, with some rain, the attack was given over. That they have about 9,000 men assembled for the attack of the Island, and have a good many Cannon. That the time for which the greatest part of their men are engaged expires the last day of this Month; and that he heard some of the Officers of the Galley say, orders had been given not to send any more provisions to Howland’s ferry. He says the Galley mounts 2. 18 prs 2. 9 prs 4-6 prs 2. 4 prs, and 10 Swivels, and that there are but 22 persons on board her, all of whom except one, call themselves Officers.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 205-6.

2. Nannaquaket Pond.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir Head Quarters [Whitpain, Pa.] 28th. October 1777—

In consequence of your representation of the Weakness of your Fleet, I have order’d a return of Sailors in the Army to be made to me, & find they amount to more than 100, which will March with a Detachment for the Forts, as soon as the weather will permit. This Reinforcement, I expect, will amply Supply your wants, & enable you to give every assistance to the Forts that can be reasonably expected from you, and as their Strength will be greatly augmented, it is my most earnest desire, that every mode may be adopted, by which your force may be brought to Co-operate against the designs & approaches of the Enemy. & that a mutual Confidence & perfect understanding may cheerfully take place.

The Ammunition which you have &. will receive is to be considered sent for the use of the whole, & distributed Accordingly.

As there is a greater possibility that the reduction of the Forts might be effected by surprize than any other means you will see the necessity of giving them every Aid by your Gondolas & Guard Boats, as may effectually prevent any mischance of this kind. I am &c

G W
GEORGE WASHINGTON TO LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH

[Extract]

Sir

Head Quarters [Whitpain, Pa.] 28th October 1777

... I have ordered a very handsome detachment for the reinforcement of Forts Mifflin and Mercer and the Gallies they have been ready since yesterday but the weather has been such, that they could not march. When they arrive, the duty will not be so severe, and if the men that you carried down at first can possibly be spared they shall be relieved. I will send them down necessaries out of the first that arrive from Lancaster. You seem to have mistaken the Commodores meaning. From his letter I understand that he will always assist you whenever it is in his power. He tells you that in rough Weather his Gallies and armed Boats cannot live and therefore guards you against expecting much assistance from them at such times. I beg you of all things, not to suffer any Jealousies between the land and sea service to take place. Consider that your mutual security depends upon acting perfectly in concert. I have wrote to Colo. Green¹ to afford you every possible assistance from Red Bank till the reinforcement gets down... I am &c


2. Letter not found.

MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÈDRE DE FLEURY TO LIEUTENANT COLONEL ALEXANDER HAMILTON

[Extract]

[Fort Mifflin, October 28, 1777]

... The Galleys which ought to be a Security to us, are absolutely useless—they have withdrawn to the Jersey Shore, the Channel between us and Province Island is perfectly clear and if the Enemy choose to make a descent here as I have no doubt they do—we cannot hinder them.

... The morning of the 23. the Enemy began a heavy fire from their batteries—their Vessels which had pass'd the Bilingsport Chevaux de frise kept up a Cannonade part of the morning, and our Situation began to be very critical when luckily one of our Bullets or one from the Fleet set fire to the Augusta, a 64 Gun Ship which was nearest our battery and did us most mischief—another Vessel¹ of 20 Guns was likewise burnt, the firing from the Land ceased, the Enemies Fleet retired and we had the Victory...

¹. H.M. sloop Merlin.
28 OCTOBER 1777

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., MEMORANDUM

Memorandum.

Isis of Billingsport Oct 28th 77.

In Case the Port of Billinsport, should be attack'd, & it should be judged proper, that the Flat Boats, Long Boats, & all the boats that are not upon Guard, proceed without loss of time to the shore, to be in readiness to take of the Troops, or to give such assistance to Captn Owen, Or the commanding officer for the time being, as he may require.—

If in the Day a Dutch Pend will be hoisted at the Foretop Gallant mast head.—

If in the night 2 lights one over the other at the Ensign Staff & fore 2 Guns or burn 2 false fires A Boat with a Petty Officer from the ships undermentioned to be rowing, or lying at Grapnel close in shore, if there Should be an Alarm to come immediately on board the Isis.—

The Isis boat to be there until Eleven.—

The Roebucks from Eleven till two.—

The Liverpool's from two till five.

The Isis, Roebuck, Liverpool, Pearl to send two Guard Boats every night on board ye advanced ship to take it in turn according to Seniority, to send a Commission'd officer to command. The Isis sends this night.—

Signals for the Guard to go to the advanced Ships, at Sunset, A Dutch Jack will be hoisted at the Mizen Peek on board the Isis at 4 O'Clock in the Afternoon.—

If at 8 in the Evening A Red Pendant at the same place.—

At Nine A White D° D°

At Ten A Blue D° D°

At Eleven A Yellow D° D°

At Twelve A Dutch D° D°

N B If the Boats are to go at half an hour after the different Noons above mentioned the Pendants will be hoisted half up.—

LB, NHi, William Cornwallis Papers, Order Books.

VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG TO THE EARL OF SANDWICH

My Lord—

Antigua, October 28th 1777.

I hope your Lordship has received my letter of the 25th of August acknowledging the honour of yours of the 27th of June. I now have the pleasure to acquaint you that the dispute between me and the owners of the privateer is, by the assistance of the general, settled without any more expense to us: those who had taken prizes paying the damages I was cast for to the owners of the Hammond, who had not taken any; and entirely quashing the verdict obtained against Captain Dumaresq, that being so scandalous a proceeding I would not admit of any compromise.

Since my last, nothing material has happened to acquaint your Lordship with, only that within this month the French have sent out a 64-gun ship and 5 large frigates. They say it is to protect their trade from insult. They did not arrive all together, but one or two at a time. They have also a great many troops in their islands, it is said ten thousand. They cruise about as our cruisers, and they sometimes meet. Whether they would take upon them to protect any rebel vessels we might fall in with in their sight,
Captain William Cornwallis
is uncertain; but it is not unlikely such a thing may happen, as now begins the time of year they will push out. When the weather is so bad on their coast, our ships can't keep the sea; if the French should, it might bring on disagreeable consequences, as at present they may be troublesome, though it is now said one or two of the frigates are gone to St Domingo as well as a large ship or two. I hope, if known in England they collect ships in this manner, some more will come here.

I took the liberty in my last to your Lordship to request relief early in the year, and to leave the station in May; for three years in this climate is full long enough, especially when forced in order to carry on the service to be confined to this island. I now beg leave to renew my request, as also permission to give my son post; Captain Dumaresq, as I got it for him, being very willing to give up the Portland when ordered home. I am [&c.]

Jams Young

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A MATE OF THE DERBY, TO HIS BROTHER IN LIVERPOOL, DATED DOMINICA, OCT. 28, 1777.”

“We left Bonney¹ on the 8th of August, with 349 slaves, and buried ninety, and ten white men on the passage. On the 7th of October, lat. Barbadoes, and 58 deg. west longitude, we fell in with the Fly sloop of 12 four pounders, and 95 men, Thomas Palmer commander, whom we engaged and beat of three times. On the 9th, the St. Peter, a ship of 18 six pounders and 130 men, Samuel Chace, commander, hove in sight, and joined the Fly. We then struck to the ship, as we found it impossible to keep them both off, having but 32 men and boys on board, and only 20 able to do duty. They carried us into Port Trinity in Martinico, where they sold the slaves; the officers of the St. Peter bought our ship, intending to fit her out for a privateer.—Captain Rimmer went from hence over to Martinico, accompanied by a king’s officer, dispatched by the governor of this island, to demand the ship again;² but they were not allowed to be introduced to the governor of Martinico, and were under the necessity of coming back without any answer to our governor’s demand.—It is probable captain Rimmer may be censured by some persons for losing his ship, but he behaved during the actions with the spirit and bravery of a Briton.”


1. Bonny, in present-day Nigeria, at the mouth of the Bonny River, part of the Niger Delta.
2. See Thomas Shirley to the Marquis de Bouillé, 17 Oct. 1777, above.

October 29

DEPOSITION OF WILLIAM PITT

This is to certify whom it may concern that on my Passage from St Johns Newfd. Land to the Island Barbadoes in yv. Brig Wilkes the property of M’ Robert Bulley of St Johns afore said & about Eight Leagues from s’t Island was chased and taken by a Sloop
Privateer or pirate called the *Intrepid* of Martinico of twelve Guns four Pounders & Swivells fitted out by Merchants there John Littler Capt’ who told me he was born in France but Married in New England & had his Commiss’n from one Bingham who I hear resides at Martinico the said Littler was the only Person who could speak English of the whole Crew which was Ninety five he told me Men & boys there was a French Captain besides him who was one of Martinico on my first going on board him he told me that he would Stab me & all the Crew had they Fired one Shot more having fired three before I brot to & on bringing to they swam along side & boarded me the privateer being close to us on our Quarter he called me a Scoundrel for not bringing to when I saw the thirteen Stripes & gave me other Abusive Language after being on board two Days he treated me very well but upon coming on Shore the French Capt’n Ordered my Chest to be opened & took the best of my Cloaths Hatt Quadrant Watch Books &c
St. Johns Newfoundland
October 29th. 1777.

This day personally appeared William Pitts, lately Master of the Brigg Wilkes, and Made oath on the Holy Evangelists that the above contents are true

Before me
Edward Langman
Just: Peace


**JOHN WENDELL TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES**

Respected Sir

Portsmouth Oct' 29th 1777

As my Son M' Dan' Wentworth Wendell is desirous of engaging into the Continental Service, I am writing to indulge his Inclination, altho I should much rather he should remain ashore, as it is in my Power to provide for Him otherways, and as you have been so kind as to rate him a Midshipman on the *Rangers* Books, I take ye Earliest Opportunity to thank you for the Favour, and must beg the Continuance of your Regard to him, as he may merit them by his Behaviour, Your Civilities may induce him to remain in the Service; when you find him qualified for Promotion I know it will be in my power to procure it. If you should quit the *Ranger*, and my Son should rather incline to remain wth Lt. Simpson, as being his Kinsman I would wish your Compliance with his Request, as I w’d not willingly controul his Inclinations least he might be tempted to quit the Service

I give him my full Liberty to draw his whole Pay, Bounty, and Prize Money, if any, and to apply it to his Expences in procuring Cloathing &c to be a Credit to his Officers, I would have him be as little connected with the Ships Crew as his Duty may admit of, and I shall gratefully return every Favour you may indulge him in. It is natural for a Parent to be solicitous for a Child he is fond of and when you can with Propriety grant him any I hope he will not be wanting in his Acknowledgment

I shall ask M’ Simpson for his Assistance in Qualifying him for Promotion and to keep him to his Duty and Studies, so as to make him an accomplish’d Gentleman, as I have plentifully to bestow upon him when he may want it—I have not to add further on this Subject than my Wishes for your Health & Happiness, Success and safe Return
29 OCTOBER 1777

With respect to the Matters we conversed about I shall not be wanting in my Representation, and any other Matters you would wish to communicate through the Channel of a Friend you need only to command me, I have the Vanity to assure you that I have an extensive Acquaintance with Seven or Eight Members my most intimate Friends & the President marrying with my nearest Kinswoman besides a personal Acquaintance before.

You may rely on it that by my Representation you shall at least continue the Rank you now hold if not be restored to the Rank you were justly intitled to by priority and Merit, and as I shall bend my Interest to support yours, we may reciprocally serve each other, and for that Purpose I would propose to you, that if you shall receive the Frigate and find my Son deserving as you will have an Opportunity of experiencing, if you can promote him to a third Lieutenancy on board her, he will be immediately in a Line of Promotion, and will give great Pleasure to Me and his other Friends. This will be a favour that shall be requited in a Manner you may not be apprehensive of, at present, Mr Frankland will not oppose it when he knows that it is for a Grandson of his Old Friend, Col Wendell of Boston, a Nephew of Col Josiah Quincy of Brantree and a Cousin of President Hancock and a Grandson to his Old Friend M Pascal of Portsm and a Nephew of Col Josh Wentworth that by promoting such Young Gentlemen of family it strengthens the political Connection of your Country. I shall most gratefully acknowledge the Receipt of your Letters, at all Times, and be assured that you shall be more known by Congress than you have been and I dare venture to promise, you will not be undervalued—I am with real Sincerity Dr Sir Your ready sert.

John Wendell

I have given my Son a Letter to Messr Lane Son & Fraser Merch in London for a Credit in France for £100 Sterling, please to put him in a Channel how to receive it thro' the Gentleman who shall have the Concern of your Ship.


1. Dorothy Quincy Hancock, daughter of Edmund Quincy and Elizabeth Wendell.
2. Benjamin Franklin.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Gentlemen

Ranger, Portsmouth 29th Oct 1777.

Inclosed you have copies of my letters to you from here Since I took this Command.—Also a complete Inventory of the Ranger and all her Stores together with a Copy of the Muster Book—Whereby it appears that the Ship hath been Manned for near two Months Past.—With all my industry I could not get the single suit of Sails completed Untill the 20th Current—Since that time the Winds and Weather hath laid me under the necessity of Continuing in Port.—At this time it Blows a Very Heavy Gale from the NE—the ship with difficulty Rides it out with Yards and Topmasts struck and whole Cables a Head.—When it clears up I expect the Wind from the N.W. and shall not fail to embrace it Altho' I have not now a spare Sail nor materials to Make one.—some of those I have are made of Hossings.—Had not every Officer of mine exerted himself in procuring Materials the Ranger might have lain in Port longer than the Raleigh. I never before had so disagreeable a service to perform as this which I have
now Accomplished and of which another will claim the Credit as well as the profit.—
However in doing My utmost I am sensible that I have done no more than my Duty.—
I have now to acknowledge the honor of having received your Orders of the 6th UltO so
that I have before me the pleasing prospect of being the welcom Messenger at Paris of
the Joyful and important News of Burguoyne’s Surrender &c. &c. I have received dis-
patches from the Council of the Massachusetts for the Commissioners & Express.—I
shall not therefore go out of my Course Unless I see a fair Opportunity of distressing
the Enemy and of rendering Services to America.—I have the honor to be [&c.]

J. P. J.—

L, DNA, PCG, item 58, 113–14 (M247, roll 71). Addressed: "The Honorable/The Marine Committee." Docketed: "Ranger No. 29./Portsmouth 29th Oct' 1777./Copy of a letter to the Hon[ble]/The Marine Com-
mittee." Enclosures not found.

SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Hon’d Sir Boston 29th Oct 1777—

I had the honor of your obliging favor by Capt Perkins, inclosing a power to act in
all Maritime affairs, in behalf of the State of Connecticut, in the State of Massachusetts
Bay—Capt Perkin’s Son handed it to me just before the important Tryall of the Wey-
mouth Packet, my Appearance was demanded as soon as the Court was open’d, which
when Presented was put on file by the Clerk, and the Court demanded my instructions
relative to the Tryall, which (to prevent an additional expence to both parties) I an-
swer’d were to have the Question decided whether she was a Kings Vessell of Warr, prop-
erly Commissioned to Annoy & distress the American Trade & Navigation or in other
words, whether she was a Man of Warr—The Tryall continued untill 9 o’Clock PM when
the Judge gave the charge to the Jury, who this Morning return’d a Verdict in favor of
the Captors solely.—This was the most important Tryall since the Commencement of
Hostilities, each party had two Attornies, whose pleadings were full, and, did them honor,
every thing on both sides, was said, and every person in Court, I might have said Town,
who have spoke about it were of the mind, that by the resolves of Congress, she belong’d
to the People.—I did not appeal, but if I am so instructed will do it yet, it will oblige
me, if your Excellency will favor me with a line by the return of the Post—I mention’d
to Capt Perkins, that the 1/20th belonging to the Commander in Chief I would take
charge of, which (with the 1/20th of Capt Smedley’s Prizes amounting to £ 394.6 LMy)
I shall hand to your Excellency by the first safe conveyance.—

A particular account of the Proceedings shall be sent by the next post.—my hon’d Father desires his duty, we both sincerely congratulate your Excellency on
the success of our Arms at the Northward—several friends of Capt Manley in this
place hearing that a Cartell is settled, desire Capt Jude[2] or the Gentleman who came with him, would inform Capt Manley, that his family and friends are all
well.—I remain [&c.]

Sam Eliot

29 OCTOBER 1777

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER,
COMMANDER ALEXANDER GRAEME

October 1777

Wednesday 29th.

Ditto [At anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island]

2 A.M. heared a gun fired from the rebel shore and saw a number of flashes of guns fired from Fogland Ferry at a number of rebel boats supposed to have in troops with an intention to land on the Rhode Island side at 6 A.M. guard Boat returned people employed in cleaning ship fore & aft—

Do. Wt [Fresh gales and heavy weather with hard rain] latter part moderate breezes and cloudy day at 4 P.M. hove up and stood further up the river and nearer the rebel shore at 6 P.M. came too a little below the black point with the small bower and veared to ½ a cable at 7 P.M. came and anchored here his Majestys row galley the alarm at 8 P.M. Long Boat rowing guard

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/507.

1. American militia attacking Howland's Ferry on the island of Rhode Island.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety at Hartford the 29th of October, 1777.

Resolved, That Thomas Mumford, Esqr, be and he is hereby directed to examine the state and circumstances of a certain large prize ship now in New London harbour, and whether she be fit and proper to be used as a prison ship; and in case she is fit for that purpose to treat with the owner or owners of the ship for the purchase or hire of the same for said use, and receive his or their terms, and report the same with his opinion of said ship to his Excellency the Governor as soon as may be.


CONNECTICUT JOURNAL,
WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 29, 1777

New-Haven, October 29.

Monday the 20th Instant the Sloop Polly of 14 Guns, Eliphalet Roberts, Commander, was drove ashore on Nantucket, by two British Cruizers:—the People landed some of her Guns, and firing on the Enemy, prevented their destroying her; she has since been got off, and is arrived in Holmes's Holc:—Jared Miles, the First Lieutenant, was slightly wounded in one of his Thighs. The Sloop was on her Return from an unsuccessful Cruize, having taken nothing.

1. Connecticut privateer sloop Polly, Eliphalet Roberts, commander, was commissioned on 27 June 1777 and was owned by Adam Babcock & Co. of Norwich. She mounted 12 guns and was manned by 100 seamen. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 11, 106.
AMERICAN THEATER

LETTER FROM CONTINENTAL ARMY CAMP

[Extract]

Camp 13 Miles from Philadelphia, October 29th, 1777.

SIR,

... Early in the morning of the 23d, six of the enemy's ships warped through the lower row of Chevaux de frise opposite to Billings's Port, which was at first intended to have been defended by batteries, but afterwards rejected through the plan of defence, as being too extensive. The enemy had been some days busied in removing part of the Chiveaux-de-frize from this tier, in doing which, as it was not defended, they found no other difficulty than the labour. After they had all warped through, they made for the upper tiers [tier], distant about two and half miles, defended by the batteries on Mud-Island, called Fort Mifflin, and the galleys. When they came within proper distance, they commenced a very furious engagement from three of their nearest ships (the river not being broad enough for more to fight) with the galleys and fort. The cannonade was prodigious, and lasted without intermission six hours, at which time the ships being much disabled, retreated; but the tide being considerably ebbed, and being embarrassed with the fire vessels the galleys carried upon them, two ran aground and were set on fire by the crews, who deserted them, and soon after blew up, with horrid explosions, which were heard an hundred miles in the country. One was the Augusta, of 64 guns; the other a frigate,¹ whose name we have not heard. The remaining ship² that was in the engagement, was more fortunate, she being exceedingly shattered, was towed through the lower Cheveaux de frize. The three ships not in the engagement retired without damage.

These events, considerable in themselves, will have still more considerable consequences.

Philadelphia being situated between two unfordable rivers, is a dangerous post for an enemy to occupy, without having the entire command of the rivers or the country. The American army prevents a communication with the latter, and the galleys and [batteries] by the Delaware. The enemy have now to row their supplies from their shipping at Chester, 15 miles distant, by a communication over Schuylkill, which renders the convoys dangerous, and liable to be [lost] upon the least intelligence being given. Hitherto they have brought them in the night only, but even then they narrowly escape.

This is the situation of the enemy at Philadelphia: they must either get possession of the river, at every risque, and open a communication by water, evacuate the city, or submit to more inconveniences in a blockade, while we can keep the field, then at Boston....

Independent Chronicle, 21 November 1777. Two paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They describe British maneuvers following the Battle of Germantown including a detailed description of the 22 Oct. assault on Fort Mercer.

1. H.M. sloop Merlin.
2. H.M.S. Roebuck.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

[October] 29th. The Storm continues at N. E. but neither so violent either in wind or rain. The weather too bad for work. Parties however of the seamen attempting
to collect the Bridge and some carpenters squaring for another. Gallies attacked our lower Batteries with Grape but drove off. An express went to the Fleet. One Deserter came in. The Floating Batteries retarded in their building by the weather.

Montresor, Journals, 471.

1. Probably the Pest House battery on Province Island and the middle and right batteries on Carpenters Island.

JOURNAL OF MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÈDRE DE FLEURY

[Extract]

[Fort Mifflin, 29 October 1777]

... at 3 OClock we had a mind to make some Attempt upon the Enemy's Batteries overflow'd and unfit for Service—3 Galleys came to help us but the want of concert or deficiency of boats disappointed our Enterprise. the Result of which was only a few Cannon Shot from us and some Bombs thrown into the Fort—The firing ceased by mutual Consent. The night has been quiet and the Tide more moderate—The same Tide which troubled us produced greater Derangement in the projects of the Enemy.—Their Bridge over the Schuylkill was broke by it, and 12 of their Boats six of them large ones, with a number of Plank drifted to us. Their works on province Island appear but little Injur'd except that they are in the water as we are....

Copy, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Sixteen lines of this entry are not printed here. They describe the damage to Fort Mifflin caused by heavy rains and flood tides and enemy activity on Province Island. This entry is part of a multi-date journal entry covering 27–30 October 1777.

1. Probably the Pest House battery on Province Island and the middle and right batteries on Carpenters Island.

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

Sir On board the Chatham Galley [Delaware River] October 29, 1777

I have received Your Excellency's letters of the 17th & 24th of Oct & we thank his Excellency & the Council for their good opinion of our Fleet & I hope our behaviour for the future will meet your approbation, & altho' we have lost 250 or more Men thro' cowardice or disaffection, yet with the remaining few we have left we are determined to spend the last drop of our blood in the defence of this pass & our Country & all those in Action with me those two days you have heard our Cannon behaved like brave & spirited Officers & men; & I hope in our future trials we shall give you more & more of our attachment to our Country & cause in which we are engaged; but we are now very weakly Mann'd from desertion kill'd & wounded, & have press'd on General Washington to spare us 200 Men he promis'd me, but as yet none is come—I now shall give you the particulars of those two days Action on the 22d & 23d—On the 22d about 4 OClock the Attack was made on the Fort at red bank in which a part of our Galleys was engaged in flanking the Enemy round the works & was of great use there, the rest of the Galleys & floating Batterys were engaged with their Ships who had raised the two Chevauses de Frieze at Billinsport some time before. The Ships that came up was the Augusta a new 64, the Roebuck 44, two Frigates,
the *Merlin* 18 Guns & one Galley\(^2\) of a 32 Pounder all which we drove down, & in
going down the *Augusta* & *Merlin* ran aground below our upper Chevaux de Frieze,
which which we discover'd early in the morning of the 23\(^{d}\)—Immediately hoisted the
Signal to engage them & soon after the engagement became general—We had en-
gaged our 12 Galleys & the two floating Batterys & all behaved extremely well, the
rest of our Fleet could not be brought timely to act with us—We had against us, the
*Augusta* of 64 who had her broadside below and aloft constantly playing on us, with
the *Roebuck* & two Frigates & their Galley, & had the *Roebuck* laid fast, she would have
shared the same fate; but she was drove from her station before the *Augusta* got on
fire, We are told by a deserter since, that the *Augusta* lost 150 or 160 Men Kill’d &
drowned, as a great part of her Men was obliged to jump overboard. The *Roebuck* had
6 kill’d & 10 Wounded—Dear Sir, if you have any influence on General Washington,
I beg you will use it with him to send me 250 Men to reinforce our Fleet, for we can-
not Mann half our Galleys to go to Action—I have repeatedly wrote him, but have
nothing but promises from time to time; & believe me Sir, without the Fleet is kept
up, you will never get your City nor shall we be able to hold out much longer; but
had I Men, I think I could drive all the force they could bring against us; but how
can a man discharge such a trust as I have on me, half Mann’d, without being dis-
grac’d; give me but this number of Men & all is safe—having not to add, am Sir, [&c.]
John Hazelwood

2. H.M. galley *Cornwallis*.

**Colonel Henry Leonard Philip Baron D’Arendt to Lieutenant Colonel Alexander Hamilton**

[Extract]

**[Near Red Bank, October 29, 1777]**

... If the enemy should make this lodgement in the day time, it would be in-
cumbent upon us to exert our utmost for the destruction of the Party by a timely
Sally—but if they should do it in the night and under cover of false Attacks it would
be exceedingly difficult to dislodge them—In a word I repeat what I have already
more than once asserted, The Defence at this fort consists in this single point, to pre-
vent the Enemy from landing, this is the business of our Fleet especially at night—
at which time the Cannon of the Fort would do but little good. I don’t know if His
Excellency would choose to order the Commodore\(^1\) to station his Fleet near the Is-
land, neither am I sufficiently versed in naval Affairs to be able to form a Judgement
of the propriety of it—but this I know, that in case the Enemys Ships should attempt
to cover the landing of their Troops, our Fleet should not amuse itself with firing at
them, but attack the Boats loaded with Troops—for I have been assured that the
Chevaux de frise could not be raised in so short a space of time, as this absence of
the fleet would allow them for the purpose...
CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord

Isis off Billingsport 29 Oct 1777

The Party that had taken Post at Billingsport were yesterday in so miserable a situation owing to the Constant rain for forty Eight hours, that it was thought adviseable to Embark them which was effected last Night—They will be relanded as soon as the Weather becomes better, so as to enable them to go on with their Work. The Weather has prevented our Attempts to remove the Cheveaux de frieze—we shall go to work the Instant it mends. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis

CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE, R.N., TO GUARD BOATS IN THE DELAWARE RIVER

Orders given by Captain Lindzee to the Guard Boats.—

If you should in the Course of your Guard discover any thing superior to the Guard Boats with you, or any thing you suppose there may be danger to the shipping from, You are to burn False Fires Fire Swivel Guns and Musketts until answer'd by one Gun and one Light where best seen, On Which you are with all the Boats to proceed on board the Pearl for further Orders.—

If it should be foggy at Day light you are to continue on Guard.—

Fog Signals.—

Should you discover any thing that danger may be apprehended to the Shipping you are to fire Swivel Guns & Musketts until answer'd by three Quarter Minuet Guns, On which you are to return to the Pearl—

Given of Board His Majestys Ship Pearl off Billingsport

[29] October 1777—

CAPTAIN ROGER CURTIS, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

Eagle [Off Chester] October 29th, 1777

I have received your Letter inclosing the State and Condition of the Cornwallis Galley, & the demand for her Provisions¹ the Camilla's Provisions is Ordered for her And the Admiral wishes you would cause some of the decked vessels that are with you to come down for the Provisions for the several Ships as we have no other means of

¹ The number in the text seems to be a mistake; as there is no mention of Camilla's provisions in the letter.
conveying it to them, The *Roebuck* & the *Liverpool* have sloop tenders and if they are not sufficient for the whole purpose you may Employ the *Elk.* The Bread for our Marines, I have not been able to send up, I must entrust you to take care of them. I am [&c.]

Roger Curtis

P.S: the Admiral approves of your intention to reland the detachment whenever it may be proper & he hopes the Guns are properly secured,

There will be a quantity of Provisions go from hence to the Schylkill with the ensuing Evenings flood, if it is practicable the Provisions intended to be landed in row Creek is deferred for the Present and you will be informed when that design is to be carried into Execution—


1. See Cornwallis to Curtis, 28 Oct. 1777, ibid., 74; the enclosure is missing. That letter was written in response to a memorandum issued by Lord Howe on 25 Oct. requiring the commanders of *Isis, Roebuck, Liverpool, Camilla, Pearl, Vigilant, Cornwallis,* and *Viper* to provide him with a list of provisions each would need to complete their ship’s stores for two months. See Howe to Cornwallis, 25 Oct. 1777, ibid., Order Books.

**GOVERNOR PATRICK HENRY TO GEORGE WASHINGTON**

Sir, Williamsburg, October 29th 1777

The Regiment of Artillery commanded by Colonel Charles Harrison 1 is yet in this State. They have been detained here under leave of Congress to do Duty at Portsmouth and York, near which Places the Enemy’s Ships of War have been long hovering. At present, seven Men of War 2 & three large Transports or provision Vessels, are in and near Hampton Road. The Troops of the State are so few, that the Defense of our maritime places will be precarious in the absence of that Regiment. Militia must in that Case be chiefly depended on, and their Skill in managing Cannon promises nothing effectual. But, reflecting on the necessity there may be of reinforcing the army under your Excellency’s Command, I trouble you with this, entreating you will be pleased to tell me whether that Regiment will be a desirable aid to you. If it is, perhaps Inoculation ought to be set about immediately. With the highest Regard I am [&c.]

Henry


1. 1st Continental Artillery.

2. British warships in the area were H.M.S. *Phoenix, Emerald, Richmond, Carysfort, Perseus,* and H.M. sloops *Otter* and *Senegal.*
October 30

**Prisoners Captured from the Massachusetts Privateers Buckram, American Tartar, and Lee by H.M.S. Diamond**

[Extract]

A List of Prisoners Victualled at $\frac{3}{4}$ Allowance of all Species of Provisions—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry.</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Appearance.</th>
<th>Whence and whether Prest or not.</th>
<th>Mens Names</th>
<th>Qualities</th>
<th>D, D.D. or R.</th>
<th>Time of Discharge.</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Whither or for what Reason</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>16 Sep*</td>
<td>77</td>
<td>Sep* 16</td>
<td><em>Buckram Rebel Priv</em></td>
<td>Jn* Crosse</td>
<td>Capt*</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>25 Oct*</td>
<td>77</td>
<td>Halifax Jail</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mich* Hopkins</td>
<td>1st L*</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tho* Adams</td>
<td>2nd L*</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>27th Sept*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn* Williams</td>
<td>Sail° Mas°</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>25 Oct*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn* Lewis</td>
<td>1st Prize master</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>21 Sep*</td>
<td></td>
<td>Scarbro' Sup° L°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim* Twining</td>
<td>2nd d°</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>27 &quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Obad° Rich</td>
<td>3rd d°</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>25 Oct°</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn* Gardner</td>
<td>Stewt</td>
<td>Dss</td>
<td>30 &quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn* Parker</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Entry</td>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Appearance</td>
<td>Whence and whether Prest or not.</td>
<td>MENS NAMES.</td>
<td>Qualities</td>
<td>D, D.D. or R.</td>
<td>Time of Discharge</td>
<td>Year</td>
<td>Whither or for what Reason.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn's Mountford</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>25 Oct⁵</td>
<td>77</td>
<td>Halifax Jail</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn's Trench</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Freem's Dole</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim's Spears</td>
<td>DD</td>
<td>19 Oct⁵</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>At Sea</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jon's Mayo</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>21 Sep⁵</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Scarbro Sup'y L⁴</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Zedek's Higgins</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Lark Sup'y L⁴</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Elken's Rogers</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Scarbro Sup'y L⁴</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm. Lumbard</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tho' Airy</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eli Nicherson</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn's Tucker</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sam's Atkins</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>d⁶</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sam's White</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jn's Grociere</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>27.</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Lark Sup'y L⁴</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Benj's Hamblin</td>
<td>Dss</td>
<td>25 Oct⁵</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Halifax Hosp³</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rob's Dart</td>
<td>D</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 &quot;</td>
<td>22 &quot;</td>
<td>Part of Crew of the <em>Tartar</em> Rebel Armed Ship taken in the <em>Royal Bounty</em> Retaken Greenland Ship</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 Sep*</td>
<td>77</td>
<td>Sep* 22</td>
<td><em>Lively</em> retaken Snow part of Crew of the <em>Lee</em> Rebel Priv* Schoon*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Wm. Smith | Capt* Marines |
| Jn* Hicks | Prize Mas* Mate |
| Nathl Briggs | D |
| Dav* Andrews | D |
| Pet* Gilbert | D |
| Dav* Lewis | D |
| Jn* Davies | D |
| Shep* Pares | D |
| Jos* Rice | D |

| Wm. Addicot | Prize master |
| Jn* Crowford | D |
| Geo Rony | D |
| Rich* Toll | D |
| Geo Murray | D |
| Jn* Delash | D |
| Jn* Carwell | D |
| Tho* Ridgway | D |
| Nath* Ramsden | D |
| Abrm Nolton | D |

| | D |

25 Oct* | 77 | Halifax Jail |
27 Sep* | " | *Lark Sup* L* |
25th Oct* | 77 | Halifax Jail |

D. UkLPR, Adm. 36/7836. The following columns that were left blank are omitted in this transcript: Bounty paid, Place and Country where Born, Age at Time of Entry in this Ship, No. and Letter of Tickets, Stragling, Neglect, Slop Cloaths Supplied by Navy, Venereals, Trusses, Cloaths in Sick Quarters, Dead Mens Cloaths, Beds, Tobacco, Wages Remitted from Abroad, Two Months Advance, Necessaries supplied Marines on Shore, To whom the Tickets were delivered. One column designating the number of prisoners in the list, and another denoting dates when mustered, are also omitted.
Journal of Colonel John Allan

[Machias] Thursday Octr 30. . . . Arrived from St. Johns, part of Capt. Lawrence's Crew, their Privateer having been driven ashore there, by the Loyal Nova Scotia. This day a number of recruits passed muster.


Captain John Paul Jones to Robert Morris

Honored and dear Sir

Ranger, Portsmouth 30th Octr 1777.

I herewith inclose duplicates of my letters &c. to you since I took command of the Ranger.—I have left open the letters and papers &c. directed for Mr. Hewes, which I beg of you to peruse before you forward them.—My Situation is a truly delicate one—Superseded by thirteen persons not one of whom had embarked in the Navy when my first Commission was dated—some of whom durst not or at least did not then nor for many Months Afterwards Avow their Republican Sentiments but were on the Other Side if we may Judge from the private Testimony of their Neigh'ours—not one of whom is better Acquainted with Navy Matters than myself—and Several of whom are Altogether illiterate and Utterly ignorant of Marine Affairs.—this is my Situation; And the More I think of it the more Unhappy I am.—when I reach France I must expect to meet with Gentlemen who Consider themselves as my Senior Officers and by whom I am Superseded—in acknowledging their Seniority must I not also Obey their Commands and Confess that their Promotion over me was the Reward of their Superiour Services and Abilities—And how much must I be then humbled! may not the World believe that others have cast me thus far at a distance and thrown me out in the pursuit of Honor—the thought distracts my very Soul!—Why Alas! should my Honor and Duty seem incompatible?—tho this may appear a Solecism—Yet it's reality affects me more than All the former misfortunes of My Life—Some of them were perhaps bro't about by my own Misconduct—this I am Sure was not.—I cannot think of quitting the Service especially while the liberties of America are Unconfirmed—I must therefore look up to you as my Patron and Protector—Shall I take the liberty to Add, as my kind Friend and Benefactor—with full dependence that you will do your Utmost to Set me right so as to enable me to Avoid dishonor and yet to continue in the Service.

In my letter of 28th July I mentioned Major Frazer 1 of Virginia—that Gentleman goes with me as a Volunteer—As he wishes to be employed in the Marine Service—should that be agreeable to Congress he will, from his rank in the Army, be Senior Officer in the Marines—and he expresses a Strong desire to Accompany me in any private Expidition.—it is my first and most Ardent Wish to be entrusted with the Command of some Spirited Enterprise—When I can have an Opportunity of proving that I have not merited the disgrace of being Superseded
I must beg you to pardon the liberty I have taken by inserting the Esteemed names of Robert Morris and Joseph Hewes in a private Letter of Attorney; and, as Executors in my Will both of which are herewith inclosed—Inclosed is also a letter from Major Frazer to his friend Col. Braxton of Virginia respecting the purchase of a Small Estate on the Mattaponi 2 Which I must request you to forward or not as you think most for my benefit Agreeable to the letter of Attorney—I would only Observe that I should be Glad to own such a place as that is by description but Col. Braxton will give you a better account of it.—

Altho' I have not 'till now been able to get in readiness with the Ranger—Yet I assure you my utmost Efforts have not been Wanting The Ship was Manned in Very little time indeed the only instance of the kind that I remember in the Service—I have an Orderly well disciplined and Spirited Crew consisting of an hundred and forty Odd—and since the Tenth of Sept Our Departure hath been Impeded Solely thro' the want of Canvis and many of the principle materials.—

May I indulge myself in the hope of hearing from You in France?—Nothing could afford so much relief to my Anxious Mind.—I attribute my not having that Honor since I came here to the commotions in Pensylvannia and to your Opinion of my more early departure.

As the dirty and Ungrateful insinuation of the late Commodore Hopkins to the Committee in March last hath given me Much concern—I have taken the liberty to inclose a letter which I rec'd on that subject from M. Jarvis 3 after my return to Boston—I know that you were perfectly Satisified before—and I hope every other Gentleman was so But I will leave no room for reflection.

John Wendell Esq' of this Place, a Gentleman of great Landed Intrest and of an extensive Circle of Friends in Congress, has had the goodness to write a Variety of letters in my behalf respecting the line of Rank and Command—His friends will from his Remonstrances mention the matter to you—and he expects use their utmost in- trest in Congress—however I would not wish to create a General Uneasiness in the Service—If I am entrusted with the Command for an expidition and should be so fortunate as to Succeed in it—no exception can then be taken at my promotion

The Inclosed Receipt from Major Gardner 4 will I believe Sufficiently explain the Situation of My little private concerns in the Eastern States—If I knew any men whom could I esteem more than yourself and Mr. Hewes I would not have given you this trouble—Should any letters Appear for me directed to your care in consequence of the Indulgent liberty which you gave me I am Sure they will be duly forwarded I am with a Heart overflowing with Sentiments of Perfect Gratitude Esteem and Respect Honored and Dear Sir Your very Obliged very Obedient most humble Servant

J. P. J.


1. Major John Gizzard Frazer, 6th Continental Infantry Regiment (Massachusetts).
2. Fox's Ferry, Mattaponi River, Virginia.
My dear and Honored Sir

Ranger, Portsmouth 30th Oct 1777.

I herewith inclose copies of my letters &c. since you left Portsmouth.—You will no doubt be Surprised to find that the Ranger is still in port—but the Wonder must cease when you understand that with All my own and My Officers Application and Industry I have not been able to complete a Single Suite of Sails till within these few days past—and other Materials have been equally Backward.—had not my Officers exerted themselves in procuring Materials the Ranger might have remained in port as long as the Raleigh. I never before had so disagreeable a service to perform as this which I have now Accomplished, and of which Another will claim the Credit as well as the Profit.

I have been full Manned for near two Months past—so that you may imagin what I must have felt on being thus detained in port—I have been for some time and am now detained by a heavy Gale from the N.E.—When it clears up I purpose to embrace the first Wind that can carry me thro’ the Enemies lines and off the Coast.—I have received Orders and dispatches for France and hope to be the welcom Messenger at Paris of Burgoyne’s Surrender &c &c.

I have now to inform You that a few days ago I had the honor to receive by post your esteemed favor of 26th May 1776 [1777] from Philadelphia—directed to me as Commander of the Providence at New York.—My best thanks Sir are particularly due to you for the Sentiments of Regard therein expressed.—this letter had I been in doubt before would now confirm me in the belief that had you been present in Congress the 10th day of October 1776 I should have held my proper Rank in the Service which (If I was worthy of my first Commission) is No. 5—not No. 18.—That I should be thus degraded and set under Thirteen Men, who durst not, or did not Embark in the dispute, and in Ships unfit for War like the Alfred, as Early as myself, distracts my very Soul!—a sea Officer Who can bear to be Superseded by any Man of Presumptive Abilities and talk or think coolly of it is a Villain!—I know one person among the thirteen who, After I had embarked in the Service, made a private Agreement with the Captain of one of the Enemies Ships to carry himself, his Family and effects off the Continent—this can at any time be proved by the testimony of his Neighbours.—I can find many other exceptions among them—And not one of them can teach me My duty— or will ever go further with a Small force in the Service than I have Already done and Mean to do again whenever an Opportunity offers. I should be to the last degree Unhappy were it not for the Hopes I have that Congress will yet do me right—I cannot think of quitting the Service—My whole Mind is rapt in the Dispute!—but how shall I have Spirit to perform my Duty while I think my self degraded and out of my proper Place?—without boasting you know Sir that I have not deserved this.—As you have been pleased to Say in your letter that “I ought to have Commanded Some who were” (at the beginning) “placed in a heigher Rank than myself.”—I shall only Add that I would Lay down my life for America—but can never trifle with My delicate notions of Honor.—

You will please to excuse the liberty which I have taken in Joining your Name with that of my Friend Abraham Livingston in a General letter of Attorney for the disposal of the Captors part of all prizes that may be taken by the Ranger and that may arrive in any part of America excepting only the States of New-Hampshire—Massachusetts Bay, Rhode Island and Connecticut.—Should you decline to Act in behalf of the Captors you will singularly Oblige me by Appointing such person or persons Within any or every of the
Nine States not excepted as you think will do Justice and render Satisfaction to the Concerned—As you know that the Credit of the Service depends not only on dealing fairly with the Men Employed in it but on their belief that they are and will be fairly dealt with.

You will also be pleased to excuse the liberty I have taken by inserting the Esteemed Names of Robert Morris and Joseph Hewes in my own private Letter of Attorney and as Executors, in my Will—both of which will be herewith forwarded into the hands of Mr. Morris with Duplicates for you.—

Major Frazer goes with me as a Volunteer—he wishes to have an Employment in the Marine Service—and desires to assist me on any private Enterprize—he hath given a description so truely Elysian to a Small Estate on the Mattopony, Virginia that I wish to become the Purchaser—he writes his friend Col. Braxton thro’ the Hands of Mr. Morris to whom I will transmitt the necessary Sum—I wish you could Satisfy yourself respecting the Situation and Properties of the Lands &c. before the Purchase.

I Most Ardently Wish for the Command of some Spirited private Enterprize Whereby I may be enabled to prove that I have not merited the disgrace of being Superseded—

I will hope to hear frequently from you while in France to care of Tho. Morris Esqr. Agent Nantes—in the Meantime I am with Grateful Sentiments of perfect Esteem and regard Dear Sir Your very Obliged very Obedient most humble Servt.

J. P. J.


2. Fox’s Ferry.

JOHN WENDELL TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

Hon’d Sir

Portsmouth Oct. 30 1777

Give me Leave to introduce to your Notice Lt. Thomas Simpson of the Ranger, a Gent’ of a most distinguished Character as an officer and one whose Abilities are known to be very great and universally respected amongst Us—His Promotion will be generally accepted by ev’ry Friend to America, I have wrote you by Capt. Jones to which please to be referr’d, I am [&c.]

John Wendell


1. Simpson was the brother-in-law of John Langdon, Continental Agent for New Hampshire, and first lieutenant of the Ranger.

INDEPENDENT CHRONICLE (BOSTON), THURSDAY, OCTOBER 30, 1777

Boston, October 30.

Last Monday returned into Port, the Schooner Lee, Capt. Skimmer, belonging to the United States and brought in with him a Brig, which was bound from Jamaica for London, laden with Rum and Sugar.

1. Brigantine Dolphin, John Shield, master, taken by Massachusetts privateer schooner Lee, John Skimmer, commander. See Libels Filed in the Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Middle District, 6 Nov. 1777, below.
State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District.

To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, that Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz. In Behalf of John Fisk, Commander of the armed Brigantine Massachusetts, in the Service of this State, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine King George, of about 160 Tons burthen, John Watmough, late Master: And against the Brigantine Catharine, of about 200 Tons burthen, John Gard- ner, late Master: In Behalf of Philemon Haskell, Commander of the armed Schooner Speedwell, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Dolphin, of about 40 Tons burthen, John Potbury late Master: And against the Brigantine Phaeon, of about 45 Tons burthen, Owen Neil late Master: In Behalf of Silas Smith and John Conaway, Commanders of the armed Schooners Cutter1 and Terrible,2 and all concerned therein, against the Schooner John, of about 50 Tons burthen, John Willis late Master: In Behalf of Silas Smith and John Leach, Commanders of the armed Schooners Cutter and Dolphin,3 and all concerned therein, against the Sloop Betsey, of about 80 Tons burthen, Robert Grant late Master: In Behalf of Thomas Truxton, Commander of the armed Ship Mars,4 and all concerned therein, against the Ship Ferryboat, of about 300 Tons burthen, William Channel late Master: In Behalf of Ishmael Hardy, Commander of the armed Brigantine Lyon,5 and all concerned therein, against the Ship Massgwyn, of about 200 Tons burthen, William Room, late Master: In Behalf of Nathan Nickols, Commander of of the armed Sloop Patty,6 and all concerned therein, against the Schooner Dolphin, of about 50 Tons burthen, Oliver White, late Master: In Behalf of Silas Smith, Commander of the armed Schooner Cutter, and all concerned therein, against the Schooner Polly, of about 60 Tons burthen, Thomas Clough, late Master: In Behalf of John Leach Commander of the armed Schooner Dolphin, and all concerned therein, against six hundred and one Quintals of Codfish and twenty Barrels of Mackarel, taken on the high Seas, out of the Schooner Edward, of 50 Tons burthen, Ralph Taylor late Master: In Behalf of Thomas Stevens, Commander of the armed Brigantine Bellona, and all concerned therein, against the Sloop John, of 90 Tons burthen, John Smith late Master: In Behalf of John Colston, Commander of the armed Brigantine Gloucester,7 and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Spark, of about 60 Tons burthen, Thomas Man, late Master: In Behalf of Moses Lewis, Commander of the armed Schooner Bunker-Hill, and all concerned therein, against the Schooner Hope, of about 25 Tons burthen, James Godfrey, late Master: In Behalf of Thomas Parker, Commander of the armed Brigantine Hawke8 and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Friendship, of about 120 Tons burthen, Henry Appleton late Master: In Behalf of William Coles, Commander of the armed Brigantine Oliver Cromwell9 and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Little Betsey, of about 190 Tons burthen, Thomas Freeman late Master: In behalflow Joseph Vincent and others, against the Shallop Relief, of about 10 Tons burthen, Samuel Norwood late Master, said to be taken between high Water and low Water Mark: In Behalf of the State of Massachusetts-Bay, by Samuel Whitmore, Naval Officer for the Port of Gloucester, against the Shallop True Blue, of about 20 Tons burthen, ——Over, late Master: In Behalf of Nathaniel Coit Webber, Commander of the armed Sloop Revenge,10 and all concerned therein, against the Schooner Fair Wind, of about 30 Tons burthen, Joel Web-
Sir, late Master: All which Vessels and their Cargoes, so libelled, are said to have been taken and carried into the Middle-District aforesaid; and for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, the Maritime Court for the said District, will be held at Boston, on Tuesday the 25th Day of November, 1777; when and where the Owners of said Captures, and all concerned, may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same or any of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.

Independent Chronicle, Boston, 30 Oct. 1777.

1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Cutter, Silas Smith, commander, mounting 8 guns with a crew of 20 seamen, was commissioned on 6 Aug. 1777 and was owned by John Norris & Co., of Salem. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 3, p. 57.

2. Massachusetts privateer schooner Terrible, John Conway, commander, mounting 4 carriage guns and 10 swivels with a crew of 35 seamen, was commissioned on 28 Nov. 1777 and was owned by Thomas Gerry and Samuel Trett, of Marblehead. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 225.

3. Massachusetts privateer schooner Dolphin, John Leach, commander, mounting 8 swivel guns with a crew of 25 seamen, was commissioned on 30 Sept. 1776 and was owned by Samuel Ward and Joseph Sprague, of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 109.

4. Massachusetts privateer ship Mars, Thomas Truxtun, commander, mounting 22 guns with a crew of 150 seamen, was commissioned on 24 May 1777 and was owned by Isaac Sears and Paschal N. Smith, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 311.

5. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Lyon, Ishmael Hardy, commander, mounting 18 guns with a crew of 130 seamen, was commissioned on 19 Aug. 1777 and was owned by Jonathan Peele, Jr., and Thomas Gardner, Jr., of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 191.

6. Massachusetts privateer sloop Patti, Nathan Nichols, commander, mounting 4 guns with a crew of 16 seamen, was commissioned on 13 Aug. 1777 and was owned by Darby & Nichols, of Salem. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 11, 60.

7. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Gloucester, John Coulston, commander, mounting 18 guns with a crew of 130 seamen, was commissioned on 28 June 1777 and was owned by David Pearce and others, of Gloucester. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 362.

8. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Hawke, Thomas Parker, commander, mounting 12 guns with a crew of 80 seamen, was commissioned on 25 and 27 Sept. 1777 and was owned by William Shattuck and others, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 98, 101.

9. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Oliver Cromwell, William Coles, commander, mounting 16 guns with a crew of 130 seamen, was commissioned on 29 Apr. 1777 and was owned by John Derby & Co., of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 300.

10. Massachusetts privateer sloop Revenge, Nathaniel Coit Webb, commander, mounting 8 guns with a crew of 25 seamen, was commissioned on 4 Sept. 1777 and appears to have been owned by Thomas Adams, Benjamin Loring and others, of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 27.

Massachusetts Council to Captain John Harris

Sir

The Brigantine Penet of which you are Commander being fixed out by Order of this State for a Voyage to France, You are hereby directed as soon as Wind & Weather permit to Sail & Proceed the directest Course for the Port of Nantes in the Kindom of France, or in Case upon your Arrival upon the Coast of France you should be prevented either by the Winds or by the Enemy from Proceeding directly for Nantes you are directed to Make the first Port you Can either in Spain or France, & there land Mr. Jon. Loring Austin 1 who goes Passenger with you & is charged with dispatches for the Commissioners from the United States of America in France, 2 & in such Case proceed from the Port you may first arrive at with all possible dispatch to Nantes and there follow such orders as may be given you by the Board of War for Your future procedure. We wish you a good Voyage & safe return
Canadian Prisoners of War to the Massachusetts Council

[Extract]

Messieur

Comme nous pason que vous Este asse populer pour Ecouter La representation des pauvre prisonnie qui ne Satande qua votre bonte, Sert pourquoi que nous avon Lhonneur de vous represents notre miser qui et La plus pitoiable

premierement nous Somme tout nus Segondement La vermine nous mange

Sans pouvoir avoir aucune Resource a nous desencé de Cette crace, Ennoutre nous Some reduis dans Le fon de Calle Les un Sur Les autre nous panson Les nus aguer-loite Sans pouvoir nous Echauver, Cequi regarde Les vivre nous patison Beaucout Cart ille Lia nos dautre nous quil creve de fin, Cest pourquoi messieur nous attandon votre Clemence et que nous vous demandon Engrasse de nous faire Sortir de Cette Endrois pour nous mettre dans un nandrois afeul aussi non il Lia nos de nous qui neceiron pas Lon tamp En vis, nous vous donnons mituellement notre parol arester tranquel dans Landrois que vous nous metre et Soye Sur messieur que vous naurés rien a nous reproche que nous navon que Coeur apouvoir Rester contre un feul etant tout Les Jour ageuloté Sans avoir acune Resource acé chaufé...

Vesory qui parle pour Les canadien etant tout dun commun racord

Le 30e octobre 1777

[Contemporary Abstract]

The purport of this Petition is to inform the Honble Council

That the Canadians onboard the Guard Ship are in a truly deplorable Situation, in the first place, (they say) that they are quite naked.

2ndly That they are devoured by Vermin: without the Means of cleaning themselves from filth: and say they are stowed in the hold one upon another where they are almost frozen without the power of warming themselves.

In regard to Victuals, (they say) they suffer much & that many of them are ready to perish with hunger.

therefore they petition to be removed from the Ship, And to be put into some place where they may have a fire, (which they say is one half, of the necessaries of Life,) otherwise (say they) some of them are not long for this World.

They promise mutually, that they will behave orderly, & keep in the Limits assigned them.

Vesorey—signs for the Whole

[Boston] 30th Octe [1777]

L, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 167 (Council Papers), 387, 388. On 1 Nov. the Massachusetts Council ordered the Commissary of Prisoners to investigate these prisoners' complaints and report his findings as soon as possible. Ibid., 389.
REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

Extract of a Letter from the Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to the Viscount Howe, dated onboard the Chatham off Newport 30th October 1777.

"The 9th Instant four Seamen made their Escape in a Boat from the Neighbourhood of Dartmouth, and reported that there were three Privateers of twelve Guns each and a Number of Ships and Vessels in that River, and also several Buildings full of Stores at Bedford and Fairhaven, and that the Rebels had marched a large Body of Militia to the Amount of many Hundreds, to join their Northern Army. These Circumstances, together with the Information that the four Seamen were excellent pilots for Buzzard's Bay and Dartmouth River, and seeing also of what Consequence a Diversion might be at this Juncture, soon determined the Major General Pigot and myself to make a Descent on and attack those places. The Chatham's Tender was immediately dispatched for the Syren: she arrived the 13th and Captain Furneaux had Orders to prepare for the Expedition, and take under his Command the King's Fisher, Alarm Galley, the Chatham's Tender¹ and another Ten-Gun Schooner (which was manned for the purpose by the Chatham) and Six Transports, onboard of which were to be embarked six hundred and twenty Seven Troops under the Command of Lieutenant Colonel Marsh² of the 43d Regiment. The 16th the Troops were embarked, and the Fleet would have sailed that Night, had the Wind permitted. The following Morning I received a Letter from General Pigot, a Copy of which is herewith enclosed,³ and also a Copy of another Letter dated the 19th of October at 10 O'Clock at Night.⁴ In consequence of the Information in the Letter of the 17th and some Observations made from this Island the Troops were debarked in the Evening. The 19th Instant, the Wind being SW, I complied with the General's Requisition in his Letter of that Date, and sent for the Hessians from Conanicut, and landed them and the Marines of the Chatham and Syren at Newport.

"It being the universal Opinion, that the Rebels would not have been at the Expense and Trouble of collecting from the four Provinces of New-England near Forty Field-pieces, a great Quantity of Stores, and Ten thousand Men (which is the Least Number any of our Informants make them). I sent the Unicorn the 20th: Instant (being just arrived) round to the Seakennet passage,⁵ together with the Syren, . . . Alarm Galley and Chatham's Tender.

"Two prisoners who were taken from the Seakennet Shore by Captain Ford,⁶ confirm the other Accounts, both as to the Number of Boats and Men.

"We believe there may be about three hundred Boats, and six or seven thousand Men; a lesser Number we do not think would meditate an Attack on this Island. We are so well prepared, that we imagine the Rebels will soon disperse; which, tho' a great Disgrace to them, will be a Mortification to the King's Troops, who most ardently wish for their attempting a Descent on Rhode-Island."


1. Armed schooner Lady Parker.
3. Not found.
5. Sakonnet Passage.
Last night was perfectly still and altho there was some rain, it was a favorable night for the Rebels to make their long intended attack.

A Deserter came in this morning in a small boat from Howland's ferry. The information he gives is, that we were certainly to have been attacked the night of the 19th. That 11,000 men were actually assembled that night for the purpose, and that three separate attacks were to have been made; one by Howlands ferry of 3,000 men; another below Fogland, for which 7,000 men were prepared; and the third of 1,000 men, who were to come from Seconnet point,¹ and land as near the town as possible. That the attack at Howland's was to commence three hours before the others, in order to draw our attention and force that way. That their artillery, consisting of Eighteen 3 and 4 prs (4 of which were brass) were embarked in Scows with the Artillery Companies, and were to have been towed over with the different attacks. That the people assembled with the greatest readiness, and had the most Sanguine hopes of success, as our deserters had all along informed them that we had not above 2,500 men on the Island. That the attempt was laid aside for that night in consequence of our having discovered their boats in motion, and the wind being rather too high and unfavorable. That they were assembled again the night of the 25th, and were to have made one grand attack at Howland's Neck, (all the boats having been previously brought back to Quaket pond²) but Gen' Spencer finding he could not muster above 4,000 men, and a deserter who went over to them that day having informed him that our strength was much greater than they imagined, and that we were well prepared for an attack at Howland's, thought that number insufficient, and therefore gave over the design and dismissed them. That some of them were again assembled the night of the 25th, but as great numbers of the Militia had by that time left the Army and gone to their respective homes, they found their strength quite unequal to the Enterprize, and they were again dismissed. He says they have now given up the intention of making any attack upon us, and that part of the troops returned home four days ago. The Boston Artillery, consisting of two Companies, with four Brass 4 prs, marched yesterday. Others are going this day, and that only 1,000 men are to remain to guard the Coast from Howland’s ferry to Seconnet point. He says, that during the time they have been assembled they have suffered greatly from the weather, and want of many articles: numbers of them having been under the necessity of lying out under the Walls and hedges, as the houses and barns were not capable of containing them. That they are in general badly clothed, every article of that nature being extremely scarce and dear. Shoes cost 6 Dollars a pair. Worsted Stockings 4 Dollars, and other articles in proportion. They have not had any Rum given them since they have been assembled. Some people who had Rum there sold it at 3s/ a Gill. . . .

Soon after day light this morning, we saw a number of boats full of men put off from Howland’s ferry. They rowed round the N. point of the Island, crossed Mount Hope bay, and went towards Kikemuit River. In the course of the day above 60 boats of different sizes, and several small Sloops, all full of men, went up that way. Many covered Carts were also seen going up the Boston road, each of them escorted by 8 or 10 men. It is now evident that the Rebels have given up their intention of attacking this Island, and that their troops are dispersing and returning to their respective homes. . . .
CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord

Isis off Billingsport
30th Oct' 1777

Capt. Owen has been on shore with the Engineer to examine the state of Billingsport & finds it still full of Water, he is getting his Arms & accoutrements which were much damaged by the rain in Order again & proposes to reland the Troops to morrow morning1—every thing was taken off but the Cannon which were dismounted & brought down to the beach, the Elk sloop was placed in shore close to them with a party of Marines on board, from whence Centinels were posted on Shore & regularly relieved every two hours; we could not get them off during the bad weather & I was in hopes they would have been able to reland to day, I have been thus particular as your Lordship seemed under some apprehension for the Cannon but I should think from the Position the ships are now in that a rebel would not venture to shew his head at Billingsport I have the honor 1 to be [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis

PS: Since I wrote the above I have seen Capt. Owen & it is determined to land at 4 OClock to morrow morning—

1. For Capt. Edward Owen’s report to Cornwallis, see Owen to Cornwallis, 30 Oct., ibid.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., GENERAL ORDERS

Ordered

Isis off Billingsport 30th Oct 1777.—

When a Dutch Pendant is hoisted at the Foretop Gallant mast head on board the Isis, The Boats off Guard from the different ships are to repair on board the Roebuck & transports to assist in disembarking the Troops. A Lieut. from the Roebuck will attend the disembarkation from that ship, & A Lieutenant from the Isis will attend on board the Transports.—


Sir

We apprehend your Excellency has a full acco of the last Engagement, at Red Bank, and the destruction of the Augusta and Merlin. The Commodore 1 was on board [one] of the Wrecks, 2 two days after the Engagement, and took out two Twenty four pounders, and the People got a great many Jackets, & Breeches, and other Plunder: & proposed soon after to go down again, to get the rest of the Guns &, but for four days past we have had nothing but a Constant storm of Rain & Winds, in which we were in continual apprehension, of loosing our Galleys, and Guard boats. The Gal-
leys are all safe, some of the Guard Boats are sunk, and the people on board the Gal-
leys &c, have been so Wet and cold that many are falling down with Sickness. The Com-
modore does all he can, in every respect, yet we fear some of the Continental Captains, as well as some in the Forts, are Writing under hand to General Wash-
ington, infusing a Notion in his head, as tho the Commodore is endeavouring to make a Difference and will not give a proper assistance. The Cry from the Fort, is continually our whole dependance, is on the Fleet; we cannot defend ourselves, and indeed should the Commodore leave them it would soon be over with them. Thus they are constantly expecting the Commodore shall defend the River and at the same time defend and protect Fort Mifflin. The Commodore we are sure will do all in his power to defend every place and give all the assistance in his power to every place.—

Your Excellency in your Letter recommends that some of the Navy Board should be constantly together be assured it shall be done. Cap' Blewer W. Bradford & Paul Cox have been very constant together unless one dispatched at a Time on Necessary Busi-
ness for the fleet, which must be attended to. M' Crispin has never been down till a few days, which has thrown the Commissary on us, and Cap' Blewer has acted as such ever since he has been here; but hope Crispin will now lend his hand.

Our Pay Master never came near us, we are at a loss for one, if your Excellency should think proper, we would recommend Wm. C. Bradford, who is now here for that office. Deserters from the fleet Yeasterday we learn that the Augusta had 150 kil-
ld and drown'd when she was destroy'd. The Roebuck had 6 kill'd and 10 Wounded; and they say that another General Attack is soon intended by Land & Water. The late bad weather has compleatly fill'd the Meadows with Water yet the Enemy hold their Forts. In Fort Mifflin our People have foolishly cut thro the banks and the Whole Is-
land is now under Water; in short if they do not stop it again I fear the Consequence, as the People must get sick if not obliged to abandon it. The Enemy have landed a number of Men at Billingsport and are erecting a Battery above that place to defend their Wrecks that we may get nothing out of them

The Nine Thousand Dollars we received by M' Jacob S. Howell which shall be expended with all care. The Cattle we have been obliged to purchase has carried our Cash fast as we supply the whole of ours & the Continental Fleet with Fresh Provi-
sions, endeavouring to keep the Salt for the Garrison, or ourselves, if we should be so situated as not to be able to get fresh. We think we shall want about £6000 by the 10th of next Month. By order of the Board I have the Honour to be &c.

Joseph Blewer C

State Navy Board
on board the Sloop Speedwell off Red Bank, Oct 30th. 1777—

2. H.M.S. Augusta.
3. Capt. Isaiah Robinson was one such officer. George Washington to Captain Isaiah Robinson, 25
Oct., above.
4. Lt. Col. Samuel Smith, commanding Fort Mifflin, was Hazelwood's most vocal critic. Lieutenant
Colonel Samuel Smith to George Washington, 26 Oct., above.
5. William Webb. He was succeeded as paymaster of the Pennsylvania Navy on 6 Nov. 1777 by William
C. Bradford.
Sir Eagle [Off Chester] Oct 30th 8 AM

the Weather promiseing to be now favourable for the re-establishment of the Post at Billingsport which is so important for the Continuance of the Ships in their present Stations. I shall wish for the earliest Opportunity to be taken for the Purpose And beg you will be pleased to let Captain Owen be apprised of it as my time does not allow me to write to him more particulary upon it—

The Boats that went up last Night, being returned it is intended to forward a second supply of Provisions to Night by the same mode of Conveyance The Bridge of communication over the Schylkill being carried away by the late torrents the road is not yet Open, to supply the Army by row Creek as in future intended I am [&c.] Howe

P:S: A Vessel with Provisions attend you for the Ships off Billingsport

October 31

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

Gentlemen Ranger Portsmouth 31st Oct 1777.

You will receive herewith—an exact Inventory of the Ranger together with a Muster Book 1—both of which I have taken the greatest pains to have Returned very exact.—When I tell you that with all my own and my Officers pains and Application I have not been able to get a Single Suit of Sails Ready for the Ranger before the 20th. Current—as you know the winds and Weather have rendered it impossible to Sail Since that time—you will not be Surprised at receiving a letter from my hand in port at this day.—Many things are now Wanting in the Ship as will Appear by the inventory—I have but 30 Gall° Rum as sea Stores for my whole Crew.—You will see by the Muster Book that the departure hath not been impeded by want of Men—She might and would have been at Sea full Six Weeks if not two Months Ago had not Materials been wanting Should any letters Appear for me pray forward them to Europe—the bearer Major Gardner 2 my Atty will have the honor to present this with my Accounts which I hope you will find fairly and properly Stated—a draft on the Treasury for the Ballance Payable to the Honble Robt. Morris would suite my purpose—I must refer You to Major Gardner for further particulars and I am [&c.]

J. P. J.

1. The Inventory and Muster Book have not been found.
CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO JOHN BROWN

My dear Sir

Ranger, Portsmouth 31st. Octr 1777

A more early reply was due to your esteemed favor of 6th. Aug.—but my departure hath been protracted so far beyond my expectation for want of Canvis and Materials that I have been half distracted, and have deferred Writing as I had it not in my power to say Any thing to the purpose.—the outfit of this small Ship (for I found no difficulty in Manning her) hath given me more trouble and cost me more Anxiety and Uneasiness than All the other duty which I have performed in the Service.—instead of meeting with the necessary Assistance from the Agent, he thinks himself my Master—And he, who was bred in a Shop and hath been but a Voyage or two at Sea Under a Nurse, had once the Assurance to tell me that he knew as well as myself how to fit out, Govern and Feight a Ship of War!—

I am this day going to Sea with less than Thirty Gallons of Rum for the Use of the whole Crew—And yet this Article is to be purchased here.—had I not the best disposed Crew in the World were enough to cause a Mutiny.—I will Mention Another Article which tho’ a trifle, is highly necessary and yet all My Arguments could not prevail with this great man to procure it—I mean a Boatswains Call.—You May guess the rest. I have not been particular in Mentioning these and Many Other Matters to the Committee as I wish if possible to Avoid dispute.

I will with much pleasure write to you from France—and in return will expect the News of the Day and any information you can give me respecting the Navy or any thing that concerns me.—I have received neither Pay nor Rations since my first embarkation in the Service the 7th day of Decr 1775—and I Superseded by Thirteen persons who durst not or at least did not then Step forth.—All publications and resolves respecting the Navy will be highly Acceptable—together with the Journal of Congress from the beginning—I am [&c.]

Jnº P Jones

1, NNPM, MA 1250, John Paul Jones Autograph Collection. Addressed: "John Brown Esq/Secretary to the Marine Committee/of Congress." Docketed: "Portsmouth 31 October 1777/John Paul Jones Esq."


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War [Boston] Oct 31st 1778 [1777]

Ordered . . . That the Sloop Reprisal be sold to Phillip Moor[e] for £1300 see Hollowells order accepted by Moor (Entd. in War Office Books Novem’t 6th)

That Briggs Hollowells bill of brokerage be paid

Upon Sloop Reprisal 6 . . . . .

Prize Acco’s { The Brig° Favorite 10 . . . . . . . — Say Friendship

The Peter & John 8 . . . . . . . . — £24 . . . .0/

Ordered that Ivers † the Casher pay to Capt Jonathan Haraden of the Brig° Tyrannicide, the ballp of acc° Settled this day £538.21— due to sd Haraden

That Caleb Davis have of Increase Blake for the Brig° Hazzard 9 Sheets of Tin.—

1, LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 74–75.

1. Thomas Ivers.
Sir

Head Quarters [Whitpain, Pa.] 31st October 1777.

The Loss of our heavy Cannon on the North River, and the possibility however remote of our losing those which are in the Forts on the Delaware, in which case we should be totally divested of these necessary opponents to the Enemy's Fleet, make it advisable to remove from Red bank and Fort Mifflin all the large Calibers that can possibly be spared from the necessary defence of those posts—to some Place of Safety where they may be kept in Reserve—Fort Mifflin has had an acquisition of Cannon, taken from the Wreck of the Augusta—by which this will probably have a superfluous number—The Approaching Frosts will effectually stop the Blasts of our Furnaces which is a farther cogent Reason for making a Store of heavy Cannon in case of accidents to our Forts—I mentioned in my Letter to Genl Forman that the Crews on board the Galleys should not expose themselves to the Fire of a Battery which he thinks the Enemy have raised for the purpose of interrupting them—but if a Plan which I have suggested to him can be carried into execution—the difficulty will be removed and a farther acquisition made of the valuable Article in question.

I am—

P.S. It will be necessary to consult the Commodore, upon the Subject above mentioned, he will judge of the safety with which the Galleys may proceed in dragging for the Cannon.

George Washington to
Brigadier General James M. Varnum

Diary of Captain Francis Downman

Province Island, Pa.]

October 31st, 1777—We are now making two floating batteries up the Schuylkill intending to act against the fort. This should have been done a month ago, but as in everything else we act like snails. We have no spunk; neither life nor spirits appears in anything we do. By our delays and trifling attempts we point out to the rebels where their works are deficient and give them time to complete them.


Captain William Cornwallis, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe

Isis off Billingsport.—
31st. October 1777.—

Captain Owen took post at Billingsport, this morning at the time appointed and they are now busy going on with their works, and making drains, which will I hope
prevent their being incommoded by the rain in future.—The Liverpool tried yesterday to overset the Chevaux de frise, but without success, having broke an eight and Nine Inch Hawser, she is now to make a trial with a Bower, The Success of which I shall inform your Lordship. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

W: Cornwallis


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

October 1777

In the River Delaware

Frid' 31st.

AM bro' too the Hawser we had fast to the Chevaux de. frize at 10 they gave way rec'd onbd. 5 Cask of Pease 5 Punch of Rum & 10% Barr's. Pork

In the River Delaware

Light airs & fair w'

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.

CAPTAIN HENRY LEE TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir,

I wrote your Excellency yesterday, since which I have been active in acquainting myself with the disposition & connexion of the enemy on this side the schuylkill.

They have a body of men, (not five hundred in number) on Carpenters island; the possession of this post secures a constant & ready supply of provisions. It is brought up by water, from the fleet off Chester, repositd under cover of the ships against the chiveaux de frise, & then conducted thro' Carpenters island to the new lower ferry; & so on to Philad. If this communication is not interrupted, supplies of provision will be as abundant, as if the fleet lay off the wharfs of the city.

There is a beef trade carried on between the inhabitants, & the enemy at a place called Grubs landing, about six miles below Chester. This illicit correspondence came to my knowledge but yesterday. I have detached a party of dragoons to disturb them; & make no doubt my endeavours to interrupt this connexion, will be effectual. I have the honor to be [&c.]

[Near Chester] Oct' 31st. 77—

Henr' Lee

N B—At present, the communication between the fleet & Carpenters island is totally cut off by the inundation of the schuylkill. The fleet are engaged daily in bringing up provision to the mouth of Darby creek, which will be conveyed to Carpenters island as soon as the roads will admit—


1. Letter not found.
George Wells to Governor Thomas Johnson

Sr

Baltimore Oct° 31st 1777

I take this opportunity per Cap° Lynch to Inform your excellency, that the Beams & knees of the galley now on the Stocks, are in, But not Bolted, & that by an additional Expençe of ten or fifteen Pounds her deck Can be Raised, Soe as to Carry Tobaccoe or any other Cargoe to Sea—Your answer per Bearer Will oblige ye Excellencys Humble Servant

George Wells

P.S:—Her being Altered will be much more to her advantage than at present—

L., MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), 4583-59.

Deposition of Thomas Doyle, Maryland State Navy Schooner Dolphin

The Deposition of Thomas Doyle late a Mariner of the Schooner Dolphin belonging to the State of Maryland and lately commanded by Capt° William Patterson taken before me one of the Justices of the Peace for Ann Arundell County. The said Thomas Doyle being duly sworn on the Holy Evangells of Almighty God depotheseth and saith That some time in November Seventeen hundred and seventy six the schooner Dolphin then being at Martinique Sailed from thence in pursuit of the Schooner Grace which he understood was lawfull prize, and which had sailed from the same place a few Hours before. That the Chace continued about seven or eight Hours before the Grace hove to, and when she Hove to some Hands were sent by Capt Patterson on board of her to request that the Capt° would come on Board of the Dolphin and bring his papers. When the Capt° of the Grace (Capt° Dickenson) came on board with one of the owners, and He was asked by Captain Patterson for his papers upon which he produced a small paper which this Depon° understood was a Clearance from Martinique and of the same kind with that which Capt° Patterson had himself obtained, and which he Capt Dickenson said was the only paper or protection he had. That he this Depon° did not hear Capt Dickenson or any other person say that the Grace was a flagg of Truce, But that he heard Capt° Dickenson say that he had a half part of the Grace, that She was Bermudian property, and that if Captain Patterson took her He would injure a Friend, but He did not as this Depon° saw or understood produce any paper or Evidence to prove that she was a flagg, or that he had any share in her or that she was Bermudian property. This Deponent further saith that he never heard it supposed or pretended that the Grace was a flagg until in March last after Capt° Patterson was arrested, he was informed at Annapolis of it. on the contrary he heard the Mate of the Grace say after she was taken that he expected she would be taken before they could get to Dominique And that the Grace when taken was he thinks nearer to Dominique than Martinique. And further saith not.

Taken before 31. Octr. 1777

Allen Quynn

DS, MdAA, Maryland Archives; Executive Papers, 6636-8-141E. Five more depositions were taken the same day from former members of the crew of the Dolphin. They were Edward Markland, lieutenant; Richard Coward, master; Stanley Robinson, mate; Joseph Allington, carpenter, and John Tripp, mariner. Their testimony confirmed that of Doyle's. Ibid.
1. Richard Coward deposed in addition: "That the Schooner Grace when at Anchor at Martinique had a White flag upon her shrouds, but he did not know or understand or hear any body conjecture for what reason. . . . That he never Heard the Captain of the Grace say he was a flag of Truce or assign any reason why he thought she ought not to be taken as a prize except that in conversation he heard the Captain of the Grace say Capt Patterson was injuring his friends which this Dep't looked upon as a piece of Policy." Edward Markland confirmed that there was a white flag in the shrouds at Martinique, and added, "he did not know why it was placed there, nor did he hear Capt. Patterson assign or conjecture any reason for that circumstance." Ibid.

GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT TO COMTE D'ARBAUD

(Copy.)

Sir,

I have the Honour of your Excellency's Favor of the 14th of October by M' Gardiner; my Thanks are due to your Excellency which I beg you will accept for the ready and ample Justice, as far as then was in your Excellency's Power you did to him: I am exceedingly sorry at finding myself again under a Necessity of troubling your Excellency with another Complaint which has this day been laid before me by Captain Gordon who was taken and carried into Port Louis Grande Terre by a Sloop commanded by one Plangue a Subject of his Most Christian Majesty's, and mann'd by French Men, Negroes and Mulattoes; I am happy to find the Commandant at Port Louis put two Soldiers on Board of Capt' Gordon's Brigantine 1 which I presume he did to preserve her for her Owners in Pursuance of your Excellency's Orders, a Copy of which M' Gardiner shew'd me.

It will give me infinite Pleasure having this Vessel and Cargo deliver'd to Capt Gordon: Nothing can cement a stronger Friendship between us and our Governments than immediate and ample Redress to Complaints or be more acceptable Intelligence to our Sovereigns: I have already communicated to my Master the Justice your Excellency did M' Gardiner; I shall be happy by the next Opportunity to add a similar to M' Gordon: As Soldiers were put on Board I make no doubt of her being securely preserv'd. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

William Mathew Burt

Antigua.
October 31st, 1777.

Sir,

Since I wrote to your Excellency this Morning I find the Brigantine mention'd in my Letter was charter'd and taken up by one of the King my Master's Agents, and is loaded with his Provisions and Stores; so that I again must in his name more earnestly repeat my Requisition, and demand that she and her Charge be deliver'd M' Gordon the Bearer hereof. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

William Mathew Burt.

Antigua.
October 31st, 1777.


1. Brigantine Rainbow.
November 1

EXPENDITURES FOR FITTING OUT CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER

No 3

The Honorable Marine Committee of the United States of America

To John Paul Jones

Dr—

for Sundry Expences & Disbursements incurred previous to my Sailling for Europe in
the Ranger Vizt. 1777.

June—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Cash advanced to John Dobie at Boston for the Purpose of Enlisting Seamen</td>
<td>70 Dollars</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash advanced James Hogan for the Same Purpose</td>
<td>644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash advanced Andrew Brewer on acct of Wages</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash advanced John Billenham on account of Wages</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Elijah Hals expences in pursuit of deserters</td>
<td>£13.2.= 43-%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mathew Parks [Matthew Parke] Expences on the Same Busines</td>
<td>11.13.4.= 39—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Taylors for making up Slops</td>
<td>59.6.= 192—%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Two Boatswains Calls</td>
<td>3.12.= 12—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To a new Row Boat and oars &amp;c for the Ranger</td>
<td>27.10.= 91.-%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

July.—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To Personal Expences &amp; horse hire from Provienc to New Hampshire including Charges of transporting my Baggage. When appointed by Congress to take Command of the Ranger At Portsmouth</td>
<td>175—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Ammout of Sentlement With the Cap' of Marines for his Expences and Disbursements at Boston &amp; Providence</td>
<td>472—½—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash p'd Louis D' Charrier MidShipmen Sent from Portsmouth to Boston to procure various Articles for the Ranger</td>
<td>460—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Personal Expences &amp; Horse hire from Portsmouth to Boston &amp; Back to Portsmouth to procure various Articles for the Ranger</td>
<td>75—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov 1 To LiveStock &amp;c provided for the voyage to Europe a part where of being destined for the Use of the Sicke on Board</td>
<td>198. %.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Extraordinary Expences at Portsmouth for four months While fitting out the Ranger</td>
<td>367. ½ 2891. % Dollars</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Portsmouth New Hampshire Nov 1st. 1777.

Jn’o P Jones

DS, Masonic Temple, Boston.

1. The total should be £115.3.4.
Minutes of the Massachusetts Board of War

War Office [Boston] Novr 1st 1777

Ordered . . . That Gibbons Sharps Bill grav'd Penet be pay'd am't £62 . . . 13/9 — . . .

That Deacon Davies have an order upon Ellis Gray for 18 Lanthorns — Hazard.

That Colo' Crafts deliver the Bearer 14 qr Cartridge paper use of Tyrannicide —

That the Brig Massachusetts be immediately fitted for the Sea by Lieut' Lambert —

Memorandum [Providence 1 November 1777] 1

The Boats and Troops from Warwick would all have passed to Warren the Night after the 6th. had they not been hinder'd by the Flag 2 (Note Cornells Letter of 6th.) the night after the 7th. They all pass'd. Except a few drove back by a gale of Wind. they pass'd the Night after the 8th. the boats from Providence; first division arrived at Quaket Pond 3 the Night after the 8th. the Last division the Night after the 10th. the Boats at Kikamuit 4 all but 10 arrived the Night after the 11th. the 10 Arrived the Night after the 12 as by Col'. Sherburns Return. 5 — Orders to Gen' Palmer about the Boats given the 9th. Gen' Spencer in Addition to those orders near Night on the 9th. Engaged Col'. Andrews to undertake, to do what he could in Muffling the oars and he went immediately upon the business the boats from dartmouth was all brought (the Last) by the Night after the 1lth. into the Creek below Col'. Cooks 6 — Col'. McClellens Regt. Arrived the 15th the Troops all ordered to Assemble and Brigade on the 16th. with three days provision Cooked in hopes of Making the Descent; the Brigades all met Except Palmers according to orders Palmers did not all get together as I was informed and Cottons Regiment 8 was without Provision they left their packs at home Neither was all the boats got down to the place assigned nor the division made of them it rained, on Friday [17 Oct.] no opportunity to move Untill Sunday Evening [19 Oct.] the Troops then Generally Assembled for Embarkation but the wind being strong at Southwest it was not attempted the boats then of all was Ready but Palmers and Lovells 9 and they delayed Sending them out of Quaket pond till after moonrise at which time Gov Bradford was present Considerable part of them; and were fired upon by the Enemy Opposite Fogland ferry and a number of them run in the North Side Fogland ferry point and their men left the boats and no Care was taken of them untill I got Col'. Cook and some of Col'. Cray's 10 men to Carry them to the Quaket pond in the night. — the wind and weather after this against us untill Wednesday [22 Oct.] the two Ships and Tenders 11 Join'd the Kingfisher on Tuesday and Wednesday it was tho' by the Gen' Officers that the Enemy being Noticed of our design'd place to Land and had made Such preparations to prevent it, that we must move to the place opposite to Col'. Grays 12 as D Resolutions of Council appears; Thursday the 23d. the boats hastened to that place a Crost a Carrying place about 110 Rodds and Conveyed timely to the designed place of Embarkation Except about thirty principally Small Boats and them Chiefly Palmers; the Troops assembled

1. Lt. John Lambert, Massachusetts Navy.

and ready for Embarkation. Seasonably the wind, Shifting from Northwardly to North East and being Cloudy and Misty, the Troops ware ordered to return to Quarters no Weather to Embark untill Sunday Night [26 Oct.] when the weather at Evening appeared favorable. Agread in Council of War on Sunday to make the attack that Night opposed only by Genl. Palmer and Col. Crafts their Reasons given why they Opposed, the Troops Cald out: the numbers that Assembled in Each brigade taken which is herewith delivered together with the General Returns, the Strength of Each Brigade, and also I Lay before you the Resolutions of the Council of War & Reasons for giving up the design of an attack when the Army was disbanded Cheifly. —together with the Genl Orders from the 9th. to 29 ult.—

Jo Spencer  M: G

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–1778), vol. 11, 81.
2. Flag of truce sent from Newport to Providence on 6 Oct. See Providence Gazette, 11 Oct., Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 15 Oct., and Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Governor Nicholas Cooke, 16 Oct., above.
11. H.M. frigates Syren and Unicorn, galley Alarm, and armed schooner Lady Parker.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO
BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES M. VARNUM

[Extract]

Sir

Head Quarters [Whitpain, Pa.] 1st Novem' 1777.

... I am afraid that matters do not go on smoothly between the Commandant at Fort Mifflin and the Commodore, as there are every now and then complaints of inattention in the Commodore, but I do not know whether with just Grounds. I beg you will do all in your power to reconcile any differences that may have arisen, not by taking notice of them in a direct manner, but by recommending unanimity and demonstrating the manifest advantages of it. As the Commodore will have a considerable reinforcement after you arrive, I hope he will be able to afford more assistance than he has hitherto done. ...

Df, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Five sentences of this letter are not printed here. They discuss defending Fort Mifflin against a surprise night attack and the need for Varnum to concert plans for the defense of Forts Mifflin and Mercer with Arendt. Docketed: "1st Novem' 1777/to/Genl Varnum."
CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Dear Sir  

Pearl. [Off Billingsport] Saturday Morn 1st 1777

The Boatswain of the Pearl informs me that seven of the Merlins Guns may be got at very easily—he thinks your Longboat with her mast up would take most of them out this tide I am [&c.]

J: Linzie


CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE, R.N.

Dr Sir  

Isis [Off Billingsport] Sunday Morn: Nov 1st. 1777

We are at present getting an Anchor, out of the Wreck of the Merlin, with our Long boat; as soon as it is done; you shall have her in order to get the Guns you mention I am [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis


CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord  

Isis off Billingsport 1 Nov 1777

The Floating Battery’s & Gallies are moved close under red bank, I apprehend with a view to assist in its Defence—If Your Lordship pleases I will drop up a little to divert them. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Wm Cornwallis

I.B, NHi, William Cornwallis Papers, Letter Book, 85. Addressed at foot of page: "To the Vis* Howe Vice Adm* &c &c &c."

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

Nov 1777  

In the River Delaware

at 9 AM Swept the Chevaux de frize with two hawzers at 10 Veerd away to a Cable & half at noon got the Purchase blocks on the hawzer & hove on all.

In the River Delaware

D * w* [Light airs & fair] at 2 PM carrd away the Strap of the Purchase blocks D* hove in on the B* B* Cable found the Ship hung by her Quarter on the Chevaux de frize 1 at 6 d* got our Anchor & Small Hawzer out & hove on both but could not get her off She Swung across the tide & Lay till flood when we got her off & Dropt higher up & Anchord in 6 f* Departed this Life Tho* Firth Seaman.
D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.

1. *Liverpool* damaged her false keel during this grounding on the cheveaux-de-frise. The damage was significant enough to require repairs the following month. Captain Andrew S. Hamond, R.N., to Captain Henry Bellew, R.N., 7 Dec., below.

**Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N.**

Dear Sir

*Eagle [Off Chester] Nov*°* 1*°* 1777—

Your laudable Ardor will soon I hope have a more ample field, for the display of its urgency, than the late movement of the Gallies & floating Battery’s will yet afford—

I do not conjecture for what reason they have changed their Possitions unless to be in readiness for any design they suspect is carrying on against fort Island—

A multitude of untoward incidents have lately intervened to retard our preparations for the next measure proposed—In the meantime I wish every such Idea to be untalked of and am asured of your discretion upon the Point—.

Having explained myself so far I must leave you at liberty to divert the Enemy’s attention as Circumstances may require, but I do not forsee that any advantage will be derived by drawing their fire upon the Ships if that is your view, And whilst it can be so conveniently done, think it should be avoided—

It may be eligible to drop a buoy or two the preceeding night, to direct the placing of the Ships, when their service is required against fort Island, and for engaging the attention of the force at red bank: And for the same reason we should give as little suspicion as possible, that we then propose advancing the boats for such purpose; & not prematurely send them forward in any way that may put the Enemy more upon their Guard. I am [*&c.*]

*Howe*


**Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N.**

Signals which may be made in the *Vigilant* to the Ships employed on the Eastern Attack.

Red, White, Blue

Main-top-gall° M° h°

Blue, White, Red—

D°— D°—

Red, White, Blue—

Fore—D°—D°—

English Jack at either

Mast-head, as most easily seen—

1. For the Ships in View to cease firing on the Fort.¹

2. That the Fort is carried by the British Troops.

3. That the Firing on the Fort may be renewed or continued.

4. To signify that the Attack is discontinued, and that the Ships in the Eastern (or Main) Channel may retire from under the Fire of the Enemy’s Works.

Given onboard His Majesty’s Ship the *Eagle* off of Chester the 1st. Day of November 1777.

*Howe*
MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. LIZARD,
CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE

Remarks on Saturday 1 Nov 1777

[Cape Hatteras] N 41 E dist 32 Legs [at] 7 [AM] Carysfort in Company [at] 11 Latd 34°.04'N. [at] 1 [PM] Fresh b'f and Clear Saw a sail in the SW Q' Chased @ Sig'll. Carried away the topmast Studding Sail Boom ½ past 4 brought to the Chase [at] 5 Close rft topsails hove to weating for the Carysfort [at] 7 Sounded 20 fms brown sand [at] 9 Carysfort in Company S° 14 fms Sandy bottom made Sail [at] ¾ past 9 hove to S° 23 fms

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/1839.

1. Schooner Polly, Baxter Downs, master, of Nantucket, from Nantucket to Charleston, with lumber, apples, onions and 500 Paper Dollars, destroyed off Cape Fear. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UKLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT; CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHawe

Nov 1777

Saturday 1st

Cape Fare S° 36 W° 32 Leag°

At 10 AM Saw a Sail in the SW D° made Sail & gave chase at Noon perceived we near the chase
Cape Fear N° 84 W° 13 Leag°

Mod' & Cloudywaa—at 3 PM Shortn'd Sail, at 4 Spoke the Chace, the Schooner Polly from Nantucket for Charles Town in Ballast

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/168.

PRESIDENT JOHN RUTLEDGE TO CAPTAIN JAMES DOHARTY

Sir / Chas Town 1st Novem° 1777

Inclosed are the Commissions and Warrants wanted for the Galley under your Command with which (having Every thing Necessary for Service provided) You are to repair as Soon as possible, to Beaufort, and use your best Endeavours to defend that Port, and the Southern Coast and Inlets from the Enemy I am Sir [&c.] Cap't Doharty of— — J Rutledge

the Beaufort Galley

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 105.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A MASTER OF A SHIP IN THE BAY OF HONDURAS TO HIS OWNER IN LONDON, DATED NOV. 1, 1777."

"Since the Washington American Privateer appeared off here, and plundered the Settlement as well as carried off the Shipping, the Settlers are afraid of every Vessel..."
they see making for the Land, imagining it is another American Privateer come to pay them a second visit, and should they come they may play the same Game over again, as they have no Defence, Fortifications not being allowed by the Spaniards when the Grant was made of a Settlement. Notice is gone up to Admiral Gayton at Jamaica,1 hoping that he will send down some Ship of War to protect the People from the American Depredations; at present the Trade is rather at a Stand, from a Fear of their Insecurity. I can assure you if they are again molested they will certainly break up the Settlement, the Loss of which I need not inform you of; or what the English will suffer by it.”


1. Richard Hoare and Other Inhabitants of St. George’s Cay, Bay of Honduras, to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 8 Oct., above.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CAPT. COOK, COMMANDER OF THE BLACK PRINCE, FROM SENEGAL TO DOMINICA WITH 215 SLAVES, LATELY TAKEN BY AN AMERICAN PRIVATEER, TO HIS OWNERS”

[Roseau, Dominica, 1 Nov. 1777]

“You will not be surprized at the French Governor’s admitting the English Prizes into Martinico, and refusing them when legally demanded, when I inform you, that on the 4th of October the Black Prince being carried there, the Governor sent on board for 12 Slaves, which were immediately delivered; the Commandant sent for two Slaves, which were delivered. The next Day the Captain of the Frigate that convoyed the Privateer out of Martinico, sent his Boat for eight Slaves, which were delivered. The Agent of the Privateer seemed dissatisfied at their taking so many, and I asked him the Reason, he told me it was customary to give them some, and that he should not be paid for any of them. The Agent for the Privateer, who left Dominica a few Months ago, formerly lived in Boston.1

“The Port Royal, a Snow, is fitting out at Martinico, with 16 Guns, for America, with Artillery Stores; the Rattlesnakeis made into a Ship, and mounts 18 nine Pounders, all Brass. The Embargo is not taken off the Ships at Martinico.”


1. The South Carolina and American General Gazette of 8 Jan. and the North Carolina Gazette of 9 Jan. 1778, under the dateline “Roseau, Dominica Nov. 1,” printed a paraphrase of this letter, identifying the agent as “Hutchinson, a principal owner of the privateer.”

ARTICLES OF AGREEMENT OF PRIVATEER SLOOP HOWE

Grenada

Articles of Agreement made, concluded and agreed upon the First Day of November in the Eighteenth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third of Great Britain France & Ireland King Defender of the faith and so forth, and in the Year of our Lord God, One thousand Seven hundred and Seventy
seven Between Captain James Dougal Commander of the private Man of War called the Howe mounting Ten Guns carrying Three Pound Shot each and manned with Forty five Men now lying in the Harbour of Saint George designed to cruise against his Majesty's rebellious Subjects of America of the one Part, And the Officers and Men entered on board and composing the Ships Company of the said Slop Howe of the other Part Witnesseth
First That the said Captain James Dougal for himself and on Behalf of the Owners of the said Sloop Howe shall furnish and put on board her Ten Carriage Guns carrying three Pound Shot, a Number of Small Arms and Quantity of Ammunition and other necessary Warlike Stores with Provisions sufficient to serve the said Ships Company during a Cruise of Three Months—to be computed from the Day of the said Sloops sailing from this Island. In Consideration of which the Owners of the said Sloop or their Assigns shall be reimbursed (out of the Money arising by the Sale of the first Prize or Prizes taken by the said Sloop Howe before any Dividend is made thereof) the whole Charge of Warlike Stores (great Guns & small Arms excepted) victualling Advance Money, and the Expence the Owners are at for the Surgeons Chest; after which one half of the Neat Proceeds of such Prize or Prizes as shall be taken, shall be for Account of the Owners and at the Disposition of the Managers, and the other half of the neat Proceeds to the sole Property of the said Ships Company, the Captain's Share of which to be [blank] per Cent and the Residue to be divided in the Proportions specified in the Eleventh Article of these Presents—
Second That for preserving a Decorum on board the said private Man of War, no Man is to quit or go out of her on board any other Vessel or on Shore, without Leave first obtained of the commanding Officer on board, under the Penalty of such Punishment, as shall esteem proper by the Captain & Officers.—
Third That it shall be entirely in the Captains Power to cruise where he shall esteem it most beneficial for the Interest of the Owners and Ships Company.—
Fourth That if any Person be found a Ringleader of a Mutiny, or causing a Disturbance on board, refuse to obey the Command of the Captain & Officers, behave with Cowardice or get drunk in Time of Action, such Person shall forfeit his Share of Prize Money to be divided amongst the Ships Company; and be otherwise punished according to Law
Fifth That all Cloaths, Bedding, Watches, and Rings in wear, Buckles Buttons and whatever else is deemed small Plunder by Custom, is to be divided amongst the Ships Company according to their Stations, the Captain not to interfere with them, The Cabin Utensils in present Use for the Commander.—
Sixth That if any Person shall steal, or convert to his own use any Part of the Prize or Prizes, or be found pilfering any Money or Goods and be convicted thereof he shall forfeit his Share of such Prize or Prizes to the Sloop and Company.—
Seventh That the Captain has the Power of taking out of any Prize or Prizes whatsoever Stores he may judge necessary for the Sloop Howe without paying for them, provided the Prize is not disabled thereby
Eighth That whosoever first Spies a Sail that proves to be a Prize shall have Ten Pounds Currency, and the first Man proved to board a Prize before she strikes shall have a Gratuity of Fifteen Pounds Currency for his Bravery, to be deducted & paid out of the Gross Sum of the Prize—
Ninth That if any private Man shall lose a Leg, Arm or Eye in Time of Action or in the Sloop's Service, he shall have a Gratuity of Forty Pounds Currency, and in Proportion to Officers exclusive of Shares: The said Sum to be deducted out of the Gross Sum of the Prize and in Case of Mortality under Fire, the said Gratuity and Shares to be made good to their Assigns—

Tenth That for the further Encouragement of the said private Man of War's Company, it is agreed that the chief Officers shall have [blank] the petty Officers & able Seamen [blank] abled bodied Landsmen [blank] & Boys [blank] advanced to them—

Eleventh That the Half of the neat Proceeds of all Prizes taken by the Sloop Howe, which is to be appropriated to the Ships Company, be divided amongst them in the Manner following, Viz—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Shares</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1st Lieut.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2nd Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3rd Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Master</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1st Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2nd Ditto</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surgeon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surgeons Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gunner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gunners Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prize Masters</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carpenter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carpenters Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boatswain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boatswain Mate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armourer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yeomen of the Powder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seamen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boys</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Twelfth That on the Death of the Captain the Command to devolve on the next Officer, and so in Rotation, And for the Encouragement of the able Seamen and others, on the Loss of Officers, they are to be replaced out of the Ships Company, according to their gallant Behaviour as the Captain shall appoint.—

Thirteenth That whosoever deserts the said Sloop Howe within the Time hereunder mentioned shall forfeit his Prize Money to the Owners and Company to enable them to procure others in their Room.—

Fourteenth That all & every one on board doth Covenant and Agree to Serve on board the said Sloop Howe for the Term of Three Months beginning from the Day of her Departure from this Island—

Fifteenth And lastly for the true Performance of all and every the beforementioned Covenants and Agreements each and every of the said Parties do bind themselves, their Heirs Executors and Administrators firmly by these Presents in the Penal Sum of Five hundred Pounds Sterling & lawful Money of Great Britain In Witness
where of the said Parties have to these Presents Set their Hands & Seals the Day & Year first within Written

William Pollock
John Carter
Robt Winter
George Grundy
Peter X Smith boat
George Carroll
Joseph Pittman
John Frampton 2d
Richard X Webb G. M
James Leighton
George Harris
Jos: Nealeson
James Smyth
Jn X Jones
Tho Edgcombe
R Don
Aryxmas X Levereck
Bart Bam
Fran. X Lawrence
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
Wm. X Turner
Willm Saltery
Wm. X Jameson
Jn masterson
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his
his

William Green
John X Stacey
Wm X Partridge
Wm Hayman
Richd [Arbuckle]
John X Booth
Geo X Manson
Andrew Ramsay
Robert X Hunnard
Henry Gold
Charles Antoine Kame
Wm King
John X Wilson
James Locke
Wm X Hall Cap

1. The original document included numbers and corresponding spaces in which the men were to sign their names. Because some numbers were omitted and some spaces were left blank, only the signatures are rendered here.

2. Above Frampton's signature was a blank space reserved for the first mate, which indicates that Frampton was second mate.

3. Harris's signature was written above an illegible cancelled signature.
November 2 (Sunday)

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY

To John Barry Esq' Commander on Board the Frigate Effingham

Sir.

As we understand your Ship is now scutled & ready for sinking, you are hereby directed to remove her a little below White Hill, and having found a suitable Birth where she may lye on a soft Bottom and be easily got off at a common Tide, you are to sink her there without further Delay. We expect this Business will be compleated by Sun-Set this Evening, and Report thereof made to this Board.

Fra' Hopkinson
John Wharton

Continental
Navy Board
Borden Town
Nov' 2d. 1777


GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir

Whitpin—Morris's—2d November 1777.

Upon maturely considering the nature of the Fortress on Mud Island incomplete in such works as would secure it against Storm, and investigating what mode of defence is best adapted to its deficiency in this respect—it appears absolutely necessary to keep the Enemy at bay as much as possible and confine them to distant Combat—this can only be effected by the cooperation of the Fleet under your command or such part of it as may appear to you proper to be detached for the purpose—Nothing but the Fire of your Vessels and Galleys can prevent the Enemy's making a descent upon the Island, if they are determined to effect it by such a Sacrifice as the importance of the object to them certainly deserves—I would advise therefore in case of the Enemy's attempting to throw a number of men over in boats, not to suffer the attention of the Fleet to be entirely call'd off by any concerted attempt which may be made on the Chevaux de frise at the same time—but to order a sufficient number of Galleys to meet their boats and keep up a well directed fire, or board them as Circumstances may require—in a word every measure should be taken which your Skill in naval manœuvres can dictate to prevent them from getting footing on the Island. a fire of Red-hot balls thrown with Judgement from a few Vessels, and the solidity of the work itself will be a sufficient Security in the mean time to the Chevaux de frise—if the Enemy can be foiled in this Stratagem of causing a diversion to your fleet, by cannonading from their Ships, and making preparations to clear the Chevaux de frise—there will be but one way left them which is to attempt a Landing by night how necessary the Guardianship of the Galleys will be in such case, must be obvious—If a sudden Assault from superior numbers, taking the advantage of weak parts, would be dreadful by day, when someth* of the Enemy's designs is to be discover'd—how fatal might it be in the confusion of darkness when the Guns of the Fort could not be brought to bear.
Galleys stationed between the Fort and province Island at night are the only Security which the Garrison could have in such case against a sudden descent from the Enemy, cover'd perhaps by false Attacks and Demonstration from the Shipping—

You are the best Judge of the most proper Situation for the Galleys—however if there is no cogent Reason for keeping the whole of them on the Jersey Side, it appears to me that stationg them or part of them where they will be within distance for giving immediate Support to the Garrison on Mud Island would be turning their Service to the best account—I am [&c.]

M' Black in Boston to sell her for what she will fetch, poor Polk who Commanded the Black Joke Died in Martineco. he took nothing—on the whole there will be mony lost in that concern all that Remains on hand of the fleet is ordered to be sold before this Cap' Booker is at Sea Messrs. Purviance and Lux has purchas'd a Quarter of that Vessell on the Same terms I sold out to you, cant inform what M' Buchanan is doing with the Sloop you are interested with them in. M' Hammond is gone to south Quay to forward the goods that Arriv'd there in one of the Boats you are Concern'd in, the other Boat of yours that Arrivd on the Eastern Shore is sold for Eleven Hundred & fifty pounds Virga Currency, in that Concern youll profit Considerably— . . .

John McLure

2. Robert Polk.
4. Archibald Buchanan.
5. William Hammond.

CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

Copy.
My Lord,
I was honor'd with your Lordship's Letter of the 13th of October by the Richmond, which Ship with the two Transports under Convoy arrived here on the 25th. The Victualling Transport having onboard a much greater Quantity of Provisions than the Ships could conveniently stow, I ordered them to complete to four Months. The Quantity of Water was not near equal to the Report of the Master, having reported upon his Arrival One hundred and thirty five Butts: instead of that Number we have only received one hundred and three; and these from their not being full, have yielded no more than Forty three Tons of Water. I think it highly necessary your Lordship should be aquainted with this Circumstance, imagining your Intention was, that we should have been supplied with a much larger Quantity; and unless a Supply of that necessary is immediately sent, we shall be obliged to have Recourse to the River Potowmack. This will be attended with the Inconvenience of leaving the Entrance of Chesapeake Bay open, particularly James River, where a great Number of Vessels are loaded with Tobacco, and only wait such an Opportunity of sailing.

Many Letters have passed between me, the Governor and the Commanding officer of the Enemy's Troops in this Province, upon the Exchange of prisoners, but as there is no new Matter, I forbear troubling your Lordship with the Copies, excepting the enclosed Affidavit which they made a pretence for confining Lieutenant Moriarty and the petty Officers in a common Jail. A Lieutenant of the Continental Brig Andrew Doria whom Captain Elphinstone had permitted to his Parole at Charles Town, came to me to be exchanged which I consented to, in lieu of Lieutenant Moriarty [of] the Solebay, whom I have ordered onboard the Senegal for his passage.

On the 12th of October Captain Molloy reported [to] me the Death of Lieutenant Thane of the Senegal at the same Time requesting me to appoint another officer, without which the Sloop would be distressed as both the Master and Gunner
were infirm Men. This Request I complied with, by the appointment of Mr. Thomas Robinson, one of the Mates of the \textit{Phenix}, until your Lordships farther Order.

By Information I learn that the two Frigates at Baltimore are ready for Sea, as is a Ship with \(7\) Hogsheads of Tobacco; their Destination unknown. Some imagine the Frigates are taking in powder and other military Stores to carry to the Head of the River Potowmack; others say they have Tobacco and a large Sum in Specie onboard, and are designed for France. I have great Reason to believe that the smallest Ship of the two Frigates is at present in Saint Mary’s Bay in the Mouth of the Potowmack. The \textit{Richmond} and \textit{Otter} are under Orders to embrace the first Opportunity of wind to push up the Bay in the Night, in hopes of surprising her in that Bay. Failing in that Service, they are to collect as much fresh provisions as possible from the Tangier and adjacent Islands. This Refreshment we begin to feel the want of in a very great Degree: the Scurvy making a great Progress onboard the Squadron, particularly so in the \textit{Phenix}.

Captain Caldwell having been drove from his anchor, went to Sea on the 20th of October; on the 22d took a Brig loaded with Tobacco that had escaped in the Night. This I believe your Lordship will believe is not to be avoided in dark, blowing Nights.

The \textit{Senegal} being in want of an Anchor and three Cables, besides other Stores, I have ordered Captain Molloy to proceed up the Delaware as high as Wilmington, as well to complete his Water, as the Convenience of receiving his Stores.

I have the Honor to enclose to your Lordship the State and condition of the different Ships; as also Demands of Stores, and a Copy of a Letter from Captain Elphinstone requesting a Survey upon a Man that had been sent from the Hospital, with the Report of that Survey; As also a list of people exchanged as prisoners, and others for protection.

I cannot close this Letter without acquainting your Lordship, that the want of Slops is much complained of by the different Ship’s Companies. I have the Honor to be [&ca.]

\textit{Phenix} \\
Hampton Road \\
2d. Nov. 1777.

(Signed) H Parker

---

1. Lt. Edmund Joshua Moriarty was captured 28 Aug. 1777. See \textit{NDAR} 9: 844, where his first name is incorrectly identified as Sylverius.
3. Continental Navy frigate \textit{Virginia} and Maryland Navy ship \textit{Defence}.
4. For the most recent instructions concerning the cruise of the Continental Navy frigate \textit{Virginia}, see Continental Marine Committee to Captain James Nicholson, 23 Oct. 1777, above.

---

\textbf{Comte D'Arbaud to Gilbert Du Lion}

Copie de la Reponse de M\`e le Comte D'arbaud, à M\`e Gilbert du Lion en datte du 2. 9\`bre. 1777.

Je vous prie, Monsieur, de vous conformer aux ordres de Sa Majesté que j'ai donnés relativement aux prises aménées dans les Ports du Gouvernement que le Roy ma
confié en ne Souffrant aucune Vente dans ceux de vôtre District. Aucune considération ne doit engager à une contravention aussi formelle à la Neutralité que Sa Majesté veut faire observer dans Toutes ses possessions; cette Loi est avant les besoins de la Colonie et nulle Consideration ne doit nous autoriser à l’enfreindre. J’ai l’honneur d’être &c.

Signé Le Gén. D’arbaud

[Translation]

Copy of Comte d’Arbaud’s Response to Gilbert du Lion 2 November 1777.

I beg of you, sir, to abide by His Majesty's orders that I issued relative to prize ships brought into ports belonging to the government that the king has entrusted to me, by allowing no sale in the ports within your district. No consideration will be given to so apparent a violation of the neutrality His Majesty wishes to be observed in all his possessions. This law comes before the colony’s needs and no consideration will authorize us to break it. I have the honor of being, &c.

Signed Gén. D’arbaud


1. See above, Comte d’Arbaud to the Commandants in Guadeloupe, [13 Oct. 1777]; and Gilbert du Lion to d’Arbaud, 26 Oct. 1777.

November 3

 MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

State of Massicusetts Bay Boston Novr 3 th 1777
To the Honra’s Council

Gentlemen

Your Petitioner Humbly prayeth, that your Honours Would give an Order on the Board of War, for

- 15 Pounds of two Shilling Nails
- 3 m. 20 D°
- 5 m. 10 D°
- 6 pair of hinges
- 6 pad Locks.—

For the purpose, of Building A Room for the Captain, & A room for the Guards, on the Quarter Deck of Each of the Prison Ships Which are Much Wanted; & Will be very Convenient for the purpose of Guarding the Ships; & it may be Done with A les Number of Men, & with more safety, than it is Now; as the Men that Guard the Vessel Are Obliged to be under Deck in their turn. I am [&c.]

Robt Pierpont Comms' of Prisoners

1, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 173 (Council Papers), 531. Endorsed: “In Council Novr 3 th 1777 Ordered That the Board of War be and they hereby are directed to deliver Robt Pierpoint Esq’ 15 lb 2/ Nails, 3 M 20 D° 5 M 10 D° Six p’ Hinges and Six Pad Locks for the Use of the Prison Ships he paying
Sir

Yours per Capt'n Tracy of 29th Oct'r I duly Rec'd, in answer to which, am Sorry to tell you, we have Rec'd no Answer from the Honorable Marine Committee in Pennsylvania Sense our last,¹ and that it Still Remains out of our power to furnish you with Such a Sum of Money as is Necessary to Enable you to Execute the Commission we have Given you, we flatter our Selves we Shall Very Soon have it in our power to Suply you with the Needfull and Shall be Sorry should the carts not Come forward for more Salt. we hope the Carpenters will now be Satisfied with there Wages,² and Rest Assured that as Soon as the Honorable Co[ngr]ess puts it in our Power we Shall with Pleasure Comply with your Requisition. General Warren and Mr. Vernon are not at the board at Present. I am [&c.]

John Deshon

1. However, see Continental Marine Committee to the Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 26 Oct., above.
2. See Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to Joshua Huntington, 13 Oct., above.

THE NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND THE WEEKLY MERCURY, MONDAY, NOVEMBER 3, 1777

New-York, November 3.

The following is the best Account we have been able to obtain of the Damage done the Rebels in the late Expedition up the North-River, between Fort Vaughan and Red Hook:


Oct. 16. Set fire to two Brigs and a Number of Sloops, in Esopus Creek,¹ burnt the Houses at the Landing,² the Town of Kingston, consisting of between 200 and 300 Houses, not one of which, except Mr. Lefferts’s, escaped the Flames.

Oct. 17. The House, Storehouse, Barn, &c. of Mr. Petrus Ten Broeck, a Rebel General; the House, Barn, and Out-houses of Robert Gilbert Livingston, jun. Esq; and a House and Mill belonging to Robert Livingston, Esq; on the East Side of the River, burnt.

Oct. 18. Another House belonging to Robert Livingston, Esq; one to Mr. John Livingston, with three others, destroyed in like Manner.

Oct. 22. Two Houses, one the Property of Mr. Smith, on the East Side, a Sloop and Barn, likewise two Houses, with their Appendages, on the West Side, were burnt; and on the

23d. A Sloop was burnt on the Stocks.
In the Town of Kingston, a large Quantity of Powder, and a large Number of Fire Arms, together with many valuable Stores, were destroyed.

Saturday Sen’night the Bridge laid over the Clove,\textsuperscript{3} between the Forts Montgomery and Clinton, was destroyed; and the Troops, after demolishing the latter, embarked on board the Transports, and arrived here the next Evening.

The \textit{Hotham} Tender, commanded by Captain Christopher Hele,\textsuperscript{4} being stationed near Pollepel’s Island, whilst the Fleet were up the North-River, to prevent the Rebels sinking a Number of Chevaux de Frize, prepared to obstruct their return, on the 19th Instant, observed two large Boats, full of armed Men, coming off with an Intention to surprise the Vessel. In order to give these Gentry a warm Salutation, he masked the Guns, and made the Vessel appear in a defenceless Situation till within his Reach, when on a sudden discovering his Guns, gave the Contents with such Success, as made it difficult for them to reach the Shore.

Early in the Morning of the 24th, Capt. Hele, sent his Boats Crew on Shore, a little below Tarry-Town, and destroyed two Pettyaugers, which rowed ten Oars each, and a Boat of a smaller Size.

Another more accurate Account from Esopus informs us, That on the Landing of General Vaughan, with the Troops under his Command, the Rebels, without the least Prospect of Advantage, to themselves, fired upon them from a Breastwork just thrown up, and which they did not stay to defend. This, joined to an insolent and provoking Behaviour, occasioned the Army to march up and set fire to the Town, which was presently entirely consumed. There were destroyed Three Hundred and Twenty-six Houses, with a Barn to almost every one of them, filled with Flour, besides Grain of all Kinds, and much valuable Furniture and Effects, which the Royal Army disdained to take with them.—Twelve Thousand Barrels of Flour were burnt, and they took at the Town four Pieces of Cannon, with ten more upon the River, 1150 Stands of Arms, with a large Quantity of Powder, were blown up. The whole Service was effected, and the Troops re-embarked in three Hours.

1. Rondout Creek.
2. Esopus Landing.
3. Ramapough Clove.
4. Acting Lt. Christopher Hele, R.N.

\textbf{MAJOR JOHN CLARK, JR., TO GEORGE WASHINGTON}

[Extract]

My dear General

\textit{Whiteland Nov\textsuperscript{e} 3\textsuperscript{rd}: 1777 8 oClock P.M.}

\ldots I have been at Chester to Day, 80 sail of Men of War & Transports ly opposite, chiefly of the later; 129 Sail came up to the [\textit{Marcus}] Hook & Chester Yesterday, from below New Castle; chiefly Transports; a Spy from Hook, assures me they are busy building or repairing Boats on board & are continually at work, a few Marines came ashore & gave a Bushel of Salt for a little Corn, the Tory Inhabitants say they believe the Enemy mean to embark at these places, the Shipping ly in one line extending from a little above Chester to the Hook, I am now going down in hopes of executing a little enterprise at dawn of Day with Capt\textsuperscript{w} Lee. \ldots \textsuperscript{1} Lord Howe in the \textit{Eagle} lies opposite Chester, while I was there a Gun fired as a Signal towards New Castle. \ldots I am [\&c.]
Sir

the enemy brings provision in Boats in the Night along the side of the Shore, and up the schulkill about a mill above the lowest ferrey,1 on saturday evening last there went down 30 Boats  I think the came up Last night in the Time of the flood they maid a voice you may be asured that the Enemy are Bulding three floting Battereys one at Ougdons ferrey and two about a mill above the lowest ferrey the two letter ones we can see clearly one Seems allmost finished the other the Began to Nale the plank on last Saterday, if these Battereys are once finished, and they have persession of Carpenters Island, our fourots and Galleys must Unavetible fall into there Hands—I can see no way of saving our fourots 2 and Galleys but by Immedatly Taking there fourt, and Battrreys on carpenters Island which I think Can be dun with good Troops with no Grait Loss if that was dun we could Use there Battrey at the pest Hous against themselves and by that means Defeat there intencions—I hope a great part of the mill stones were Removed yesterday as I had sent out for that purpose 150 men 3 the enemy are in hopes of Gating up there Shiping and has brought up there Bagage as far as Chester  I wold Refare your Excelancey to Messrs Lytle Hunter and Mountgomy for a more full Account of these Metters they have Been with me in meaking Discovereys—I am [&c.]

Mr. Willings

Jr. Potter

Novr 3d. 1777

P.S. I Mount a gaurd of 100 men at the middle ferrey and at Grays Ferry—30 near Boons dam 50 with a proper number of officers—my men have severe duty to do— I have Been Reinforced my strenth is about 950 men with Arms and wanting arms 300 Exclusive of officers—

J. P.

1. Probably Webb’s Ferry.
2. Fort Mifflin and Fort Mercer.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

November 3rd.—I rode down to Province Island;1 things seem to be preparing for a little fun. Our ships are nearer the chevaux-de-frise than usual. Two floating bat-
teries for 32-prs. are in forwardness, and fascines and planks are ready for the batteries. The rebel shipping moved a little lower down towards Red Bank to-day. Lord Howe intends fitting out two or three vessels with large guns to act with the others now making ready. Less than a week will determine who is to be master of the river Delaware.

Downman, "Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman," 209.
1. Downman means Carpenters Island.

LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]
Sir Fort Mifflin Novem’ 3rd 1777

... The Industrous enemy turn their Misfortunes to advantage, These two nights, they have been Employed in raising the Wreck of the 64 Gun Ship,¹ and have this morning shewn a floating Battery almost compleat. I presume to morrow they will open it, unless Gen¹ Vernon [Varnum] takes Billingsport from them, I think, that, one of the most effectual strokes that can be struck in our favor, and have recommended it to him, if he takes it, then they will have no alternative but Storming this Island which they appear to be much afraid of. I have the honor to be [...c.]

Sam Smith

1. Wreck of H.M.S. Augusta.

JOURNAL OF MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÈDRE DE FLEURY

Novem 3. [Fort Mifflin]

For two days past we had suspected that the Enemys Vessels made different turns in the course of the night to the Augusta’s wreck—either to carry off the Cannon which the Galleys had neglected throwing into the water, or taking possession of—or to tow off the Hulk—but they had a more important object which they have been permitted to execute without interruption—and this mornings daylight discover’d to us their two nights labour—they are raising a battery of heavy Cannon upon the hulk which is aground on the Sand bank, the Galleys do not disturb them in their work.—which, if they finish it, will do great injury to our Fort—where you know there is no Shelter for the Troops—it is important to drive them from that particular Spot of the River, and thirteen Galleys with two floating Batteries may do it if they please. ... [November] 3rd night.—

a considerable number of the Enemys boats, pass’d and repass’d in the course of the night, near the Shore of Province Island—it appears that this Communication between their Fleet and Philadelphia is established, and what will surprise you perhaps, is that it is a sure one, there being no Interruption on our part—we cannot cannonade them from the Fort, the Shade of Trees prevents our being informed of
their passage otherwise than by the noise of oars, and firing at Sounds would be wasting
preious Ammunition—

Copy, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. The first paragraph of this journal entry was extracted
from a multi-date entry in Fleury's journal dated 2–3 Nov. 1777. It is docketed: "Major Fleury's Journal and
Letter of 3d Novem. 1777. / Ans'd 4th." A notation at top of page reads: "Major Fleury's Journal and Let-
ter to Colonel Hamilton—." The second paragraph of this entry was extracted from a multi-date entry in
Fleury's journal dated 3–4 Nov. 1777. It is docketed: "Major Fleury./3d & 4th Novem 1777." A notation at
the top of the page reads: "Maj' Fleury's Journal."

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. **PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Novr

Monday 3d

AM Sent our boats to the Wreck of the *Merlin* & got 4 Six pounders, 1 Swivel, an Anchor & some iron work. Read the Articles of War, & Punish'd Jaqeard with 12 lashes,

D. [Light breezes & fine] At 5 PM the Rebels came down & fired several Shot at us from their Galleys. which we return'd, At 6 Weigh'd the Bt. Br & let go the Stream Anchor, Rowed Guard.

CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Dear Sir  

Roebuck [Off Billingsport] 3d November 1777—

Captain Owen's party 1 last night took Captain Paul, the Rebel Militia man, but found none of his men: However in searching for them they took a Rebel Officer from the Garrison at Red Bank & a Quarter Master Sargeant on a Reconnoitring party; which together with three Farmers were sent on board here at 4 o'clock this morning. Capt Paul & the 2 from Red Bank I have sent down to the *Eagle*; which I should have given you notice of, if the Fog had not made it difficult to find you. The Farmers are still aboard, but as there are no proof of their being in arms I should think the Admiral 2 would not chuse that we should encumber ourselves with them, & that its better to put them on shore again. I am [&c.]

A. S. Hamond.


CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N. TO CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW, R.N.

Sirs  

*Isis* off Billingsport 3d 1777

It is the Admirals 1 intention that a frigate should be left at Billingsport for the Protection of that Post; I am therefore to request that after using your utmost Efforts to remove the Cheveaux de frieze you are at present Employ'd upon, you will please with his Majesty's Ship under your Command to drop down below the Che-
veaux de frieze & place her in the Best manner for securing the Post at Billingsport & from time to time render Capt'. Owen, or the Commanding Officer there for the time being all the Assistance in your Power—Capt'. Owen is at present in want of a few men to work the Cannon which I must beg the favor of you to supply. I am [...]

Wm. Cornwallis


CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., MEMORANDUM

Isis off Billingsport 3 November 1777.—

The Elk Sloop is to get the Booms of the Augusta, which are secured upon Tincun Island, To weigh the Anchor to which they are made fast & carry it & tow the Booms down to the Eagle.—

If assistance of Boats are wanted &c. application is to be made to the nearest ships.—

LB, NHi, William Cornwallis Papers, Order Books.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP ZEBRA, COMMANDER JOHN ORDE

Nov. 1777

D. [at Single <anchor> abreast of the middle of Tencham Mod & hazy W. PM employed as before [people preparing Junk] at ½ past 5 the rebel Gallies came down & fired on our Ships which they returned

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1100.

JAMES LOVELL TO WILLIAM WHIPPLE

[Extract]

James Lovell to Wm. Whipple. My Dear Sir, Nov. 3d York Town

... Nickolson thought he could get out of Chesapeake but now writes that 4 men of war infest that bay and make it dangerous to attempt a pass out. He is desirous to go with 100 of his men to Delaware to assist in fighting the gallies—I believe this will be granted. [...]

J.L.

Transcript, DLC, Peter Force Transcripts, William Whipple Papers.

1. British warships in the Chesapeake Bay at this time were H.M.S. Phoenix, Emerald, Richmond, Perseus and H.M. sloops Otter and Senegal.
AMERICAN THEATER

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES M. VARNUM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Sir

Woodberry 3d Novr 1777.

... The Want of Confidence between the Commodore and Col[2]. Smith is very
great. I shall do every Thing in my Power to cause that mutual Support between the
Land and Water Forces, which appears very essential for the Security of Fort Mif-
flin. ... The Enemy are in Possession of Billings Port: Some of their Shipping lay
above that Place, about Two Miles below Fort Mifflin. In this Situation it is impos-
sible for the Commodore to drag for the Cannon &c. as mentioned in your Orders of
the 31st ulto. ... I am [&c.]

J M Varnum.

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Ten sentences of this letter are not printed here. They de-
scribe the state of Fort Mifflin's and Fort Mercer's defenses and Varnum's efforts to reinforce Fort Mif-
flin. Addressed: "His Excellency General Washington/Head Quarters." Docketed: "Woodberry 3d
Novr 1777/from/Genl Varnum/Ans 4th."

1. Above.

CAPTAIN HENRY LEE TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

[Near Grubb's Landing, Del.] No. 3d. 77—

I mentioned to your Excell' in my last let,' an intercourse subsisting between
the inhabitants & fleet near Grub's landing.² Having received a confirmation of this
intelligence, I pushed down with twelve dragoons & reached the place early yester-
day morning. At Robinsons mill on Namur [Naaman's] Creek I fell in with a forag-
ing party; on the appearance of my dragoons the enemy ran without giving one fire.
A Captain of the Queens rangers, a factor from Baltimore County & seven mariners
& soldiers were made prisoners. The Captain I indulged with his parole, till the 10
ins², on or before which day, he will wait on your Excellency to be farther disposed
off. The transports have all moved up from New-castle to Chester. They are gener-
ally loaded with the wounded & baggage; so that their being ordered up, predicts
another attempt on the fort, which they suppose will be effectual. Major Cuyler, Sir
Wm. Howes first Aid de Camp sailed in a packet the day before yesterday for London,
his business is to press Administration for strong & early reinforcements.

Among the mariners taken yesterday is a mate belonging to the Union transport,
he informs, that Lord Howe had sent orders to the Captains of the transports to send
up each, four or more of their seamen—What he can want with them is not certainly
known. I conjecture, they are designed to mann the floating batteries now building
in the Schuylkill. It is a certainty from the intelligence received from various char-
acters, that the enemy design shortly to make a push on fort Mifflin. Their only pos-
sible mode, by which they can promise themselves success, is their floating batteries.
In this they may be totally blasted; if we take possession of Carpenters island. From
this post throwing up strong works, we most assuredly can put a stop to their favourite
scheme, & what is of great consequence, co-operate with the gallies in preventing
those supplies of provision which go up by water every night to Philad. Your Excell' may rely on it, that thirty or more boats, with muffled oars, pass our fort & gallies
every night to the city. The ships blown up the other day were the Augusta, & Merlin
Sloop of 18 guns. The *Augusta* took fire from her own cannonading, one Lt., Chaplain & forty privates perished in the explosion. The *Merlin* being fast on ground was set fire to, by order.

There is brisk trade carried on at New-castle. I have detached a party of dragoons to that place, with directions to visit the several landings on the river, to disperse the late resolutions of Congress among the inhabitants, & to assure the people, that they will be strictly carried into execution. I set out myself this moment with a design to burn some of the enemys small craft which lay at Grub's landing, under cover of an eight-gun Schooner. Your Excellencys most Ob. Serv

Henr Lee

---

Baltimore, 3d November, 1777

To the Printer of the *Maryland Journal*.

My Character having been most cruelly and maliciously aspersed in my Absence, by some of the principal Officers, as well as Part of the Crew, belonging to the *Sturdy Beggar* Privateer; I beg Leave, thro' the Channel of your useful Paper, to lay before the Public, the Sentiments of the Owners of the said Privateer, whose public Testimony, in my Favour, does me the highest Honour, and must free my Conduct of Censure from every unprejudiced Mind, so far as relates to the Transaction of any Part of the Business, in which I was concerned. As to my Want of Spirit, which I also understand I am accused of, it lays upon myself only to clear up that Point.

John M'Keel.

---

Baltimore, 3d November 1777

Captain John M'Keel.

Sir,

It was with much Concern, that we frequently heard the Tongue of Calumny busy in traducing your Character, as Commander of the *Sturdy Beggar* Privateer, during her late Cruize, and particularly with Respect to your Proceedings at Hispaniola.

It now gives us equal Pleasure to have an Opportunity (since we have examined your several Accounts) of contradicting those injurious Reports, and doing Justice to your Character, by declaring, in this public Manner, that your Conduct has been satisfactory to us; and that we believe you have acted with the utmost Justice, both to us as Owners, and to the Crew of the said Privateer. When we were first acquainted with the injurious Reports, propagated by many of the Crew, on their Return to this Place, we readily conceived their Prejudices arose from your Refusal to pay them the Whole of their Prize Money in Hispaniola, which, by the Articles, they were to be paid only at this Place: We are now confirmed in that Opinion.

That the Public may not conceive the Owners have done you Injustice, or prejudged the Matter by appointing another Captain to command the Vessel before we had re-
ceived your Defence. We do declare, that our Reasons for doing it, was on Account of the Clamour raised against You, by the People who returned here, which rendered it impossible to procure another Crew to Man the Vessel, as were under a Necessity of sending a new Crew from this to Carolina. Of this Necessity we informed you, when Captain Campbell1 was appointed, and you allowed the Propriety of it. We are [&c.]

Samuel and Robert Purviance.
Hugh Young.
John Smith.
Lux and Bowley.

[ ]


PURDIE'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, NOVEMBER 7, 1777

WILLIAMSBURG, Nov. 3, 1777.

The Governour and Council, in concurrence with the gentlemen of the Navy Board, having appointed me purchasing commissary of provisions for the use of the army and navy of this state, I do hereby give notice that I shall attend at different county courts and other publick places within this state, and the state of North Carolina, in order to contract for such provision as I may be directed to purchase. Mr William Eaton, commissary of issues in Williamsburg, and Mr. Richard Carter Graves, in New Kent, will treat with any gentlemen who may not have an opportunity of applying to me.

JOHN PIERCE.

LIBEL FILED AGAINST PRIZE SLOOP ADVENTURE IN VIRGINIA ADMIRALTY COURT

[Williamsburg]

At a Court of Admiralty held in the city of Williamsburg the 3d day of November, 1777, the sloop Adventure, libelled in this court by James Barron, Richard Barron, Wright Wescott, and Philip Chamberlaine, having been duly proclaimed in the said court, and no person appearing to claim the same, or any part thereof, it is decreed and ordered that the said vessel and cargo be published in the Virginia Gazette for three weeks successively, requiring any person interested therein to appear and defend the claim of the libellants.

By order of the court.

WILL: RUSSELL, Clerk.

Purdie's Virginia Gazette, 3 Nov. 1777.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

1777 Nov. 3

Monday 3

Zachea WBN. 5 Leagues
At 6 (AM) saw a Sail to the SE. gave chase, At 8 saw the Island Moona bearing WSW. 3 Sail in sight, Employ'd Occasionally.
Zachea NWBN. 5. Leagues
Moderate & Hazey, first part, Remain Light Airs, Saw a Sloop in shore gave Chase, Arm’d the Pinnace sent her in shore, groing Dark lost sight of the Chase.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/398.

"COMTE D’ARBAUD’S ORDERS DELIVERED TO MR. GORDON"

Ordres de M. Le Comte D’arbaud remis au S. Gordon

Sur les représentations qui nous ont été faites, que le Brigantin le Rainbow, venant de Limerick commandé par le S. Gordon avait été pris par un Corsaire anglo-américain et conduit dans la Rade du Port Louis, Ordonnons au Sg. Gilbert Du Lion, ou tous autres commandants de quartier à la Guadeloupe où à Marie Galande de donner main-forte au porteur du présent pour le remettre en possession de son Batiment et de sa cargaison, et de faire arrêter et conduire ici sous bonne garde les nommés Plangue et Gilles Capitaine et Lieutenant du Corsaire. Donné à la Basseterre Guadeloupe sous le contresigné de notre premier Sécrétaire Le Trois novembre 1777. Signé le Cte. D’arbaud.

Je préviens tout officier ayant commandement dans le Gouvernement de la Guadeloupe qu’il ait à mettre en Exécution et à se conformer avec la plus grande exactitude, à l’ordre dont le Sg. Gordon est porteur, qui lui a été accordé pour lui favoriser la restitution du Batiment qu’il réclame ainsi que sa cargaison, si l’un et l’autre se trouvent dans l’étendue du Gouvernement que Sa Majesté ma confié, et ce sous peine de Désobéissance en cas de contravention.

à La Basseterre le 3. 9bre. 1777. Signé le Cte. D’arbaud.

[Translation]

Comte D’Arbaud’s Orders Delivered to Mr. Gordon

In response to the representations that have been made to us, that the brigantine Rainbow, under Mr. Gordon’s command and coming from Limerick, had been seized by an Anglo-American privateer and taken to the harbor of Port Louis, we have ordered Mr. Gilbert du Lion, or any other commander in the area of Guadeloupe or Marie-Galante, to give assistance to the bearer of this order so as to restore his ship and its cargo to him, and to have Plangue and Gilles, captain and lieutenant of the privateer, arrested and brought here under safe custody. Given at Basseterre, Guadeloupe, under the countersignature of our First Secretary, 3 November 1777. Signed Cte. D’arbaud.

I am instructing any officer holding a command in the Guadeloupe government to carry out and to conform with the utmost exactness to the order of which Mr. Gordon is the bearer, which has been given to him so as to support him in regaining possession of the ship he claims along with its cargo, if both are within the area under the control of the government that His Majesty has entrusted to me. Should a commander fail to carry out this order, he will be punished for disobedience.

Basseterre 3 November 1777. Signed Cte. D’arbaud.

November 1777

The Body of Guadaloupe ENE 3 or 4 Miles

Monday 3

D°. Weather [Little Wind & Cloudy with Rain], At 10 AM Read the Articles of War and Punished Thomas Perkins and John Martin with 24 Lashes each for Deserting from the Ship

The Island of Antigua North 12 Leagues

Moderate & Cloudy. At 1 PM Fird a Shot to bring too a Schooner, who hoisted French Colours, but she not bringing too, and it falling little Wind, hoisted out the Boats, and sent them Manned & Armed after her, At 2 the Boats came up with her, At 4 she came unde our Stern found her a Pirate, the Captain 1 & 4 hands had made their Escape in a small Boat, Received on board 8 Prisoners, and sent an Officer and Men on board,

D, UkiLPR, Adm. 51/348.

1. Paschall Bonavitta.

November 4

CAPTAIN SKEFFINGTON LUTWIDGE, R.N., TO GOVERNOR SIR GUY CARLETON

Copy of a letter from Captain Skeff°. Lutwidge to his Excellency Sir Guy Carleton dated Carleton at Crown Point the 4th. November 1777

Sir

I have the honour to acquaint your Excellency that I arrived at Ticonderoga the 1st. Inst. and Yesterday afternoon sailed from thence with all the Vessels, the Inflexible, Thunderer, Maria, Carleton and Camel.

The Maria and Thunderer proceeded on towards St Johns, the former with Provisions and Sick, the latter with some Ordnance Stores and as many Sick as she cou’d contain—about 150 are on board, and it was thought necessary this Vessel should be appropriated for their reception, after taking in a Tier of Shott and Provisions.

The Camel, laden chiefly with Artillery Stores, and the Inflexible with provisions, remain here to take in some Brass Guns brought from Lake George to the Portage Yesterday, which I expect down in Batteaux this day the danger of the Vessels being stoped by a Northerly Wind and frozen up at this advanced season induced me to get them out as soon as possible, and I hope there will now be no danger of the whole Naval Armament being safely laid up at St Johns.

The Vessels lately sent with Provisions were directed to land their Cargoes at Point au Fer, but as their return in time is now impracticable I send a Tender with directions for all the Victuallers to take in Provisions from thence to St Johns, and to assist the unlading the large Vessels.

The Carleton is laden with a Variety of heavy stores and is also to receive more Sick Men from the Hospital.
The *Lee* has taken in Provisions sent hither in Batteaux, and will remain here for the Protection of the Troops on the Lake.

A detachment of 30 Seamen with Officers from the Naval department are left to assist the Embarkation of the Garrison, and to conduct the Tender and Gun Boats, which are to move with the Batteaux—I apprehend they will leave Ticonderoga on the 7th. or 8th Inst.

Captain Graves is on board the *Inflexible*, and in much better health than cou’d be expected after the unfortunate circumstance of losing his left Arm—the Wound he received was from a drunken Soldier, and does not appear to have been intentional.

As Brigadier McClean writes to Your Excellency at this time from hence, I have only to add that I shall use every possible effort to Secure the Vessels before the Frost sets in, giving at the same time every assistance they can afford to the Troops intended to pass the Lake. I have the honour to be [&c.]

(Signed) Skeffh. Lutwidge

G C


**JOHN BRADFORD TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL**

Honble Gentlemen

I beg Leave to Represent to the honble Board the most Ardent desire of George Smith who is now A prisoner of War. he was taken by Capt Skimmer About ten weeks since, the whole of which time he has been on board the *Lee*, and has Conducted intirely to the Satisfaction of the Commander who is Also very Sollicitous for Smiths Enlargment. who Engages to remain in the Service in any Vessell he may be Ordered, indeed he Appears to be so Averse to going into the British service that he say’s he Shoud Rather be shot to death. I humbly beg the honble Board will be pleas’d to take the matter under their Consideration and if they see meet to give An Order for his Enlargment I have the hon’ to be [&c.]

J. Bradford
Boston 4th Nov 1777

L, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 167 (Council Papers), 411, 411a. Addressed at foot of page: “The Hon’ble the Council.” Endorsed: “In Council Nov 5. 1777. Read & Ordered that the Prayer of the within Petition be granted and that the Commissary of Prisoners be and he hereby is directed to liberate George Smith a Prisoner of War taken by Capt Skimmer and suffer him to go at large Jn’t Avery D’Sec.” Docketed: “Petition of John/Bradford Esq for the/Liberation of George/Smith a Prisoner/with Order thereon/Novr 5. 1777.”

1. Smith was probably a member of the crew of the brig *Industrious Bee*, John Biddlecombe, master, which was captured about 29 Aug. See *NDAR* 9: 957, 962.

**GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL TO COLONEL WILLIAM WORTHINGTON**

S: Hartford Novr 4th: 1777—

This day I Rec’d a Letter from Gen’l Parsons: dated at Horse Neck the 2nd. Instant in which is Contain’d the following Paragraph—
viz. - "if Mr. Bushnell's Projection for Destroying the Shipping can ever be of any use it can't be improved at any time to greater advantage than the present; nor at any place more likely to succeed then at this Post-

the Gov't and Council of Safety recommend it to Your and Mr Bushnel's Consideration, whether it is not best to make an Attempt on the Enemies Shipping in pursuance of Gen'l Parsons' Letter the Matter is Refer'd to your & his Discretion as You Judge may Serve the Gen'l Cause I am [&c.]

J T

DfS, Ct, Trumbull Papers, vol. 6, 167a. Addressed flush left below signature line: "Col'n Worthington."

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir

Head Quarters Whitemarsh 4 Novr 1777

Gen'l Potter and Capt. Lee, who are posted upon the West side of Schuylkill to interrupt the Enemy's communication across the Islands, both assure me that they undoubtedly pass by Night with Boats between province and Mud Island and into Schuylkill. If this passage is not stopped in some measure, it is in vain to think of hindering them from getting supplies from their shipping as long as the River remains free of Ice. I will not undertake to point out to you the mode of doing this, but in my opinion the most probable is, to keep small Boats rowing guard between the south end of Mud Island and the pennsylvania shore, and a Galley or two under the north end of Mud Island, when the weather will permit. If the guard Boats make a signal, the Gallies may get ready to intercept the Convoy. The Enemy will not choose to fire in the dark, because there will be a greater chance of damaging their own craft, than hurting our armed Vessels, as being greater in number. I beg you will immediately fall upon this or any other Scheme, which to you may seem more effectual to put a stop to this intercourse.

1. This intelligence was forwarded to Washington in Brigadier General James Potter to George Washington, 3 Nov., and Captain Henry Lee to George Washington, 3 Nov., above.

MAJOR JOHN CLARK, JR., TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Sir

Goshen Nov: 4th: 1777. 6 o Clock P.M.

... I am just returned from below Marcus Hook, & Chester, have carefully viewed every Ship of War & Transport in the River at these places, & can assure you there is not a Soldier to be seen on board of any of them—several worthy friends have carefully reconnoitred them with good Glasses, & agree with me in Opinion—the Fleet seem'd to be very busy to Day, knocking continually Night & Day on board—and I am well assured by the testimony of numbers on the Shore, they are caulking their Boats—

As soon as I dispatch'd the Express to your Excellency last Night, I embarked for Chichester Meeting House near the Hook, where I fell in with Capt'n Lee with a few Dragoons, & about 60 of Foot; among whom were a few Riflemen; we had reced
NOVEMBER 1777

information of a number of Shallops in the Enemy’s employ lying at a place called Grub’s landing a few Miles below Hook, Capt'n Lee was ordered to dismantle the Mills along shore, he also communicated to me an intention of destroying those small Craft at the landing, & that he immagined ’twas also practicable to board a Tender belonging to the Roebuck which lay near the Shore to cover the Shallops, she mounted 10 Guns; I was convinced of the practicability of the design—& we marched at 3 this morning & soon arrived near the place—Capt'n Lee & myself rode down to the shore to reconnoitre their situation & found the Enemy had removed them down the River, except the Tender, no Boats to be got, we determined to have some sport, & soon caught a Tory Inhabitant whom we sent down near the Shore in Company with a few Riflemen & two or three Dragoons commanded by a Lieut' of Capt'n Lees, the Tory was obliged to hail the Tender, they knew his Voice & answered him, asked what he wanted, he told them some Company a shore had a little fresh Beef for them, they immediately turned out five of the Crew into a Boat, who landed & came up with their Arms. The Officer of the Dragoons demanded a surrender, but they refused with attempting to run, & made a little show of fighting, their Arms being badly charged did not go off, The Riflemen fired on them & three fell—The remaining two effected an escape under the fire of the Tender who blazed away without injuring any of the Men—I believe they won’t attempt to come ashore for Provisions in that quarter in a hurry—we left a few to watch their motions to Day & to morrow, the Mills are dismantled, & we drove off some fat Cattle from the shore at Chester, which I believe were intended for the Enemy—If we cou’d but have got only two Boats, we shou’d have taken the Tender, she kept no watch on board. . . . I am

Jn° Clark Junr

P S A few Guns were fired at a great distance down the River whether signals, or what? I am unable to say, but will soon inform you I hope

J C


1. H.M. sloop tender Elk.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[November] 4th. Wind at West the day delightful. The Mud Battery fired at our Shipping without effect. The Ship with the Rebel Commodore was struck by a shot from one of our medium 12 pounders and their fleet hauled nearer the Jersey shore. The Battery began in last night left and changed to the Front Dam 90 yards nearer the Delaware. Boats come up from the Fleet with regimental Baggage and their Quartermaster.

Montresor, Journals, 473.

1. Probably the Pennsylvania Navy ship Montgomery, flagship of Commodore John Hazelwood. However, Capt. Francis Downman’s diary for this date states that the ship hit was a provision ship. Downman, "Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman," 210.
AMERICAN THEATER

LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

I wrote your Excellency yesterday; I am happy to find I was mistaken, The enemy have not constructed a Battery on their work as I then expected, I was deceiv'd by the Water being much lower than usual which left a greater part of the Wreck naked. General Varnums reinforcement arriv'd yesterday. Last night about 8. OClock we were alarm'd with the rowing of Boats between this and Province Island, We at first conceived they intended an attack, but found they passed us with the Ebb, they came out of Schuylkill and passed along the Shore of Province Island to their Shiping with the flood they return'd up again to Schuylkill. We informd the Gallies that lay near us. Unless some method is taken to prevent that communication, they will without much risk supply themselves with every thing wanting from their ships. I have honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith


1. Lieutenant Colonel Samuel Smith to George Washington, 3 Nov., above.
2. Wreck of H.M.S. Augusta.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

Novr 1777

In the River Delaware

Tuesday 4

at 11 AM began to heave—

In the River Delaware

Mod & fair PM emp on heaving in the Cable made fast to the Cheveaux de frize found we draw'd them nearer to us but did not widen the Passage already made at 4 PM veer'd away on the Cable made fast to the Cheveaux de frize & hove to ½ a Cable on the B B found another Cheveaux de frize above the rest on which we put a Cask Buoy & Sunk it with a Pig of Iron Ballast.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.

1. On a cable fastened to a cheval-de-frise. For the previous three days, Liverpool had been attempting to widen the passage through the lower range of chevaux-de-frise off Billingsport.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Tuesday, November 4, 1777

Resolved, That Congress have an high sense of the merit of Commodore Ha- zlewood, the commander of the naval force in Delaware river, in the service of the commonwealth of Pensylvania, and of the officers and men under his command, in their late gallant defence of their country against the British fleet, whereby two of their men of war were destroyed, and four others compelled to retire; and that
an elegant sword be provided by the Marine Committee, and presented to Commodore Hazlewood.

The Marine Committee reported, "that they have received a letter from the navy board at Bordentown, dated the 27 October last, informing them of orders given by General Washington to scuttle the frigates in the river Delaware, in order to prevent their falling into the hands of the enemy, and that having taken the same into consideration, they are of opinion, that the frigates should be lightened as much as possible, and either run into some adjacent creek or hauled as high upon shore as may be without ballast, and a battery constructed with the guns of the Washington on the most convenient ground, to cover the frigates from the enemy; that the frigates should be charged properly with combustibles, and a careful watch employed under a vigilant officer to burn them rather than let them fall into the hands of the enemy; and lest this should fail, that a sufficient number of small craft should be sunk in the channel below the frigates, effectually to obstruct the enemy from moving them down the river, if they should happen to gain possession of them; and a battery constructed in the most convenient manner to cover the obstructions and prevent the enemy from removing them; that all the vessels, of whatever kind, should be run up as high above the batteries and obstructions aforesaid as possible, and the most effectual precautions taken immediately on the approach of the enemy;" Whereupon,

Ordered, That a copy of the said report be sent to General Washington for his approbation, and if he approve the same, that a detachment of troops be sent to assist in the construction and management of the batteries aforesaid.

JCC 9: 862, 863-64.

1. The detailed instructions given by George Washington to the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department on 27 Oct. 1777 were apparently received after the Navy Board's letter of that date to the Continental Marine Committee was sent. See Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department to George Washington, 10 Nov., below.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EAGLE,
CAPTAIN ROGER CURTIS

Novem[ber] 1777

D° [Moored off Chester]
Tuesday 4th

At 9 AM, Cut the outer small Bower Cable up to Barricade Armed Vessels, and bent the Inner one to the Anchor. A Sloop came alongside to receive Cannon.—

D°

The first part Moderate and Clear, Middle, light Airs & D° latter Cloudy, PM, the Carpenters Employ'd fitting a Sloop for Service.¹ At 12 Sent the Galley² with 2 thirty two Pounders, Shot &c. and 20 Flat Boats with Provisions for the Army, up the River. Employ'd Barricading a Sloop for Service.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/293.

1. Probably H.M. sloop Fury.
2. H.M. galley Cornwallis. The thirty-two pounders mentioned here were intended for the two floating batteries being built on the Schuylkill River.
Gentell men,

Captain Harrison Coms up for the three boults of Canvess or Cruder I once had
an order from you for Wee like will want a berel of Tar If you have any belonging
to the State and If you Intend to part with the Swivel guns that is in the Dolphin I
should be glad you will Send them Down by him that I may have them fixt bef or the
Smallwood\(^1\) leves. I am [&c.]

West River

Stephen Steward

Nov' the 4 1777

N B Captain Harrison is very desirous to no What Tirms he is to go on and What
privelag he is to have Which is not In my Power to Resolv him

L. MdAA, Executive Papers, 6636-8-143.

1. Maryland state trading vessel General Smallwood.

---

Charles-Town, Nov. 4.

Last Saturday sailed, on its return for St. Augustine, the cartel sloop Governor Tonyn,
commanded by John Mowbray, Esq; with a number of prisoners, in exchange for those
he brought.\(^1\) And it is not unlikely, that the same sloop may be on the coast again in a
week, as a cruizer, together with Captain Mowbray's sloop Rebecca, and the Hinchinbrook
brig of war. 'Tis to be hoped, we shall not suffer three such vessels to interrupt our
trade.—Such prisoners as had fallen into the hands of Capt. Mowbray, universally speak
well of that gentlemen and his treatment; but it is the very reverse with those who had
been taken by Capt. Ellis in the Hinchinbrook.—This cartel left St. Augustine the 8th
ult. when all the men of war that had for a long time cruized off this bar, were gone for
New-York, on account of the difficulty of getting water; except the Daphne, which, with
her tender, a Virginia boat, upwards of 50 feet long, was gone to convoy a three-decker,
with a cargo for John Stuart, Esq; to Pensacola.—We have the following further intel-
ligence from some of the released prisoners, viz. that near half the crews of the Brune
and Daphne men of war, were Americans, compelled either by hard usage, confine-
ment, or seduction, into the service: That Capt. Sir John Chinnery of the Daphne beh-
aves in the character of a gentlemen to his prisoners: That the Hinchinbrook and Re-
becca had lately been on a cruize, from St. John's River; but were soon obliged to return,
on account of the Rebecca having lost her Bowsprit: That they will probably wait the re-
turn of the Governor Tonyn, before they sail again.

That the nobleman taken in Capt. Minors's sloop from St. Eustatius, was the Count de Castleburg; and he was sent for England in the Springfield transport, Captain Armstrong: That the accounts we received from Capt. Duck, which were inserted in this gazette, of the 7th ult. of the ill treatment of Capt. Engs, and the rest of the Americans, who were confined at the Look out, were
not exaggerated; on the contrary, that they had been once so neglected, as to be five
days without one mouthful of any kind of provision, during which period one man
died; and that they attributed this inhuman usage to a Major Brown, who went to Eng-
land in the Springfield. But that Captain Engs, after having been nine weeks in this hor-
rid confinement, had, thro' the interposition of some humane gentlemen, been sent
for to St. Augustine, where he acknowledges he was used for three weeks, till the cartel sailed, in such a manner as he shall remember with gratitude.²

The privateer sloop Washington of this port, commanded by Capt. Hezekiah Anthony, returned last Thursday from a cruise; of which the Captain has favoured us with the following particulars, viz. On the 7th of September, in sight of Cape Antonio, fell in with the brig Pensacola, mounting 12 guns, and well manned, from London bound for Pensacola, with a very valuable cargo; engaged her from 7 o'clock in the morning till ten, struck several of her ports into one on her starboard side; but the Washington having her rigging all cut to pieces, mounting only 8 small guns, and having few men, was at last obliged to row off and leave her; and though her deck was covered with grape shot, not a man was hurt. On the 15th going into the Bay of Honduras, took a ship of upwards of 300 tons coming out; she proved to be the Spiers, of and for Glasgow, John Lamount master, laden with mahogany, logwood, and some rum. The same day in the bay, took two brigs at anchor, which had been deserted by the people; one called the Nancy, Captain Ferguson, laden with mahogany; the other called the Anne, Lewis Lawes master, half loaded, both bound for London; rigged and brought them. Capt. Anthony thinks himself obliged to acknowledge, that the behaviour of the inhabitants of the Bay, to him, was such, as intitled them to security against all depredations.³ Sept. 22d. fell in with an armed snow called the Peggy, from London for the Bay, fired about a dozen shot at her, and carried away her main top gallant mast, but there being a heavy sea, and the snow sailing very fast, she got away. On the 7th ult. took the sloop Tom, Stanton Hazard, master, laden with Logwood, from the Bay bound for Bristol.⁴ On the 12th the Washington fell in with and took the General Howe, commanded by Captain Underwood, a sloop of six carriage and 6 swivel guns, from Jamaica bound for New-York, having on board 72 pipes of Medera wine, besides rum, sugar, and a considerable quantity of dry goods; she engaged the Washington near half an hour, and placed her shot so well, that Captain Anthony had his boatswain, William Wallace killed, and two men wounded, and received three shot in his mast, one between wind and water, many in his sails, and had his rigging most terribly shattered. The General Howe had come out under convoy of an armed ship called the Fame, also bound for New-York; which ship coming in sight soon after the sloop had struck, Capt. Anthony, after about seven hours possession was obliged to quit her; but he first hove her guns overboard, and withdrew his people. He dogged the sloop for seven days after, to the lat. 30, but she always kept too near the ship for him to recover her, and then he parted from her in a gale of wind. . . .

On saturday the Washington's prize ship Spiers, arrived off the bar. She had been retaken by the General Howe transport, which had also taken the sloop Sally, Tiddeman Carr master, ⁵ of and from this port for St. Eustatius, and anchored off St. Augustine; but while the sloop went in, and the English prize master of the ship went on shore, the Washington's people that were left on board, thought proper to recover her, and conduct her for this harbour.

The French ship that appeared off this bar last Tuesday, did not come over till Saturday morning, when, after having been brought safe in, and coming up the channel, the wind blowing hard at North, she unfortunately got ashore upon Cummins's Island, where she is bulged. She is a ship of upwards of 400 tons, called Lilancour, commanded by Mons. Pierre Barriere, belonged to Bourdeaux, and came last from Cape-François, having on board 300 hogsheads of Melasses, 20 of sugar, 200 of Taffia, and about 50 barrels of coffee, a great part whereof, tis hoped, will be saved.
The brigantine of war *Notre Dame*, belonging to this State, commanded by Stephen Seymour, Esq; returned from a cruise last Sunday. On the 12th of October she took the brig *John*, Thomas Calannan master, from Mississippi, bound for London, laden with staves; and on the 18th, the scooner *Jemmy & Sally*, Rt. Sarjent master, likewise from Mississippi, laden with shingles, and bound for Jamaica.8

The *Galatea*, when she left this coast to return to New-York, took a large brig called the *Fox*, from Dartmouth for this port,7 and a ship from hence bound for France, supposed to be the *Pliarne*, Capt. Green, about 100 leagues off the land, and carried them in with her.8

2. See NDAR9: 237, 715, 782, for the capture of the ship *Franklin*, Made Engrs, and the treatment of the crew in St. Augustine.
3. For the reaction of the inhabitants of St. George's Cay, Bay of Honduras to Hezekiah Anthony's visit, see above, Richard Hoare, et al., to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 8 Oct. 1777.
5. This report was incorrect. The armed ship *George*, John Hosmer, captured the prize ship *Spiers* and sloop *Sally*. See below, *Gazette of the State of South Carolina*, 11 Nov. 1777.
6. The prize schooner *Jemmy & Sally* was sent to Georgia. *South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, 6 Nov. 1777.
7. The brig *Fox* was sent to Newport, R.I., with the prisoners on board. For the eventual outcome of the voyage, see above, *Providence Gazette*, 18 Oct. 1777.
8. The capture of the Massachusetts State ship *Pliarne*, Samuel Green, master, was credited to H.M.S. *Brune* and H.M.S. *Galatea*. See NDAR9: 927, 981; *Rivington's New-York Loyal Gazette*, 15 Nov. 1777.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HORNET, COMMANDER ROBERT HASWELL**

Novemr 1777     C. Francois S ¼ E. 3 Lg
Tuesday 4    at 6 AM. saw a Sail Nw  Row'd
            D  SbE. 10 Lg
            Little Wind & Fair. at 1 PM fird a Shot & bro' to a Schooner from
            Georgia to Cape Francois, an American.1 changed the Crew. at
            10 TK. Lost a Log & Line (rotten)

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/459.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY**

1777 Nov     Zachea NWBN. 5. Leagues
Tuesday 4     At 5 (AM) saw two Sail to the NW. proved our Tender with her
            Prize, (a Schooner) from N. Carolina to St Croix 1
            Zachea NNE. 5 Leagues
            Light Airs inclinable to Calm, sent proper People on board the
            prize to take her to Jamaica

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/398.
NOVEMBER 1777

COPY OF JEAN PASCALY'S DECLARATION.

Copie de la Déclaration du nommé Jean Pascaly

Aujourd'hui quatre novembre mil sept cent soixante dix-sept, est comparu devant nous le Major de Milice au grand Cul de Sac, le St. Jean Pascaly qui nous a déclaré être parti de la Martinique le 17. du mois passé dans une Goelette pour le quartier du francois avec expedition du fort Royal allant audit lieu et delà à St Martin, le dit Batiment n'ayant que son Leste, et le déclarant n'étant que passager, que hier, trois du courant sous Cahouane1 Il aurait rencontré une frégate anglaise qui leur aurait tiré nombre de coups de canon, que le calme les ayant pris, que la ditte frégate aurait envoyé deux chaloupes après eux, que le dit déclarant s'est mis dans le canot de Bord avec son Domestique et Trois autres qu'ils auraient gagner la Batterie du Basvent toujours poursuivi par les dites chaloupes, qu'arrivée à Terre il aurait abandonné son canot et se seroit sauvé à Terre, où delà il aurait vu les anglais des dites Chaloupes mettre à Terre et monter sur la ditte Batterie de basvent, s'étant rendu à St. Rose, Il nous a fait cette déclaration, il nous a aussi déclaré qu'il avait vu à mariner la Goelette d'où il s'était sauvé commandé par Augustin Auressy. fait les dits jour et an que dessus. Signé Jean Pascaly.

[Translation]

Copy of Jean Pascaly’s Declaration

Today, 4 November 1777, there appeared before us the major of militia of the Grand Cul de Sac, M. Jean Pascaly, who stated to us that he had left Martinique on the 17th of last month on a schooner bound for the French Quarter with expedition from Fort Royal going to the aforesaid place and then from there to Saint Martin, that the said ship had only its ballast. The declarant said he was the only passenger; that yesterday, the third of the current month beneath Cahouane1 he met an English frigate that fired a number of shots at them, that having become becalmed, the said frigate sent two of its longboats after them; he then stated he got into one of the schooner's boats along with his servant and three other people and they reached the Batterie de basvent still being pursued by the frigate's boats, that upon arriving ashore he abandoned his boat and escaped; from that point he reportedly saw the English sailors from the frigate's boats come ashore and climb up the said Batterie du Basvent. Having gone on to Sainte Rose, he gave us this statement. He also told us that he had seen the schooner seized, the one he had escaped from, and that it was commanded by Augustin Auressy. Done on the day and in the year mentioned above. Signed Jean Pascaly.


1. Kahouanne, an island off the northwestern tip of Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

November 5

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War Office Boston 5th Nov 1777

Ordered. . . That the Corny Genl. deliver Sim. Samson for Brig Hazzard 2 Casks Rice &C—
That Tho' Crafts deliver Sim. Samson for Brig Hazzard a Rm small Cartridge paper—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 80.
AMERICAN THEATER

ISAAC SEARS TO THOMAS SHAW

Sir

Boston Nov[17] 5th. 1777

I received yours of the 27th. Octr., the Cordage Sent, you Complain of, I Cou'd Git no better in this place, was obliged to Send that or none—the Topmast Shrouds &c has ben maid this three weeks Mr. Peret has disapented me in Sending the teems or they wou'd be with you before this time, am expeccting a teem every day to Send them by—I have not ben able to Get a Single pece of duck in this part of the Coun-try Since I See your Brother at Bedfort, nether do I know whare there is any to be had, but what John Brown has, his price is £40 @ bolt Shant Give it till I see your Brother at Bedfort which will be Some time next week—I exspect a Vessel in from France with a large Quantity of duck, hope it will be in My Power to Suply the Ship out of that I am [&c.]

Isaac Sears


JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

At a meeting of the Council of Safety held at Hartford the 5th day of November, 1777.

Voted, That the Committee of Pay-Table settle and adjust Capt. Seth Harden's account for the officers and crew on board of the ship Oliver Cromwell belonging to this State, and draw an order on the Treasurer of this State for the ballance due to said Harden and crew.


ORDER TO THE COMMITTEE OF THE PAY-TABLE TO SETTLE LIEUTENANT EBENEZER BARTRAM'S ACCOUNT

at a Meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety held at Hartford the 5th day of Novr 1777

Voted that the Committee of payable Settle Capt Ebenr Bartram's account for the ballance due to him on account of his Service on board the Brig defence belonging to this State according to the Common usage & Custom of allowance in such Cases & Draw on the the Treasurer of this State in favr of said Bartram for what they Shall find due

A true copy of Records

Test Nath[aniel] Wales Jr[nt] Clerk

[Enclosure]


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>£</th>
<th>s</th>
<th>d</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1st</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2nd</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sir, Norwich Nov. 5th 1777.

In my last of ye 23d Ult. I acquainted your Excellency of my dispatching a Flag to N.Y. & the misfortune attending her & that as soon as I should receive an Answere from N.Y. would let you know. Have had no return as yet. And also of my sending another to Newport who was unhappily detained at Stonington by Contrary Winds a long time which has made considerable expence; in which went John Jenking Master of the Weymouth Packet, two Mates, Doctor & 4 others: for which gave me in return Cap't Palmers Officers & others to the Amo & also for four Prisoners, I some time since, let go on Parole, the condition of which was to send 4 Prisoners in their stead & was so happy to get Cap't Lamphire & Mate Why I came to send these people on parole, was that some time before my brother had sent a number of the Inhabitants of Newport taken in Wood Vessells at Long Island for Exchange, they was admitted to an exchange with much difficulty. And he rece'd an Answere from the Commissary of Prisoners there in these words. "I am directed by the Admiral S Peter Parker to acquaint you that he does not deem these People to be on the same footing as those who are taken in Arm'd, or Trading Vessells—and that he will not receive any Americans who may have been taken in Boats, or Vessell along shore, in exchange for Seamen."—Cap' Robinson of this Flag did & said all in his power to get poor Palmer exchanged for Jinking. I also wrote the Commissary that these Prisoners where for the purpose of being Exchanged for Cap't Robt Palmer & Crew, their friends having taken incredible pains & been at great expence in procuring these prisoners. And also acquainted him that I had taken his Mr. Jinking Parole that in case he was not admitted in exchange for Capt Palmer, that he must return by this Cartel. Notwithstanding this, Mr. Jinking when he arrived at Newport, without the least concern forfeits his Parole & goes off to N York. Robinson remonstrates against this conduct, and receives for answer. How can I help it. When the Admiral orders me to N York. And all the answer I get from the Commissary is. "M't Jenking Master of the Weymouth Packet, not being on the same Rank as Cap't Palmer he cannot be admitted in exchange; had the Cap't of the Packet been sent, the Admiral would have given directions for liberating Cap' Palmer."—Inclosed you have his Parole. Cap' Robinson tells me that his Schooner was taken from him & her Sails unbent, with a determination to keep him unless a Flag of theirs up at Providence was released, & happily for poor Robinson after two days detention, their Flag returned. It is very unhappy for us that we are obliged to put up with their insults. I say we are obliged by the sufferings of our unfortunate friends, on board there Prison Ships, to do all in our power to relieve them; if it were not so I should desire that their might be no more Flags sent to the enemy, but that we should confine our prisoners in the like manner, untill they should send their Flags.

here for this purpose. But are we Sure that the enemy have the same feelings for their Country men, have they Fathers, Mothers & friends to plead for them? But however I believe it best to try it on; it may have a good effect. I expect Palmers friends will be with you again for the Cap' of ye Packet. It is cruel & unjust that they (ye Enemy) should insist upon a Captain of a Sixteen Gun Ship for a Skipper of a Four Gun Sloop, or in their Stile a small Pickaroon.

Cap' Robinson tells me that a great number of the Inhabitants of Newport are confined on board Prison Ships, on suspicion, that they might favour our invasion. They was struck dumb with the news of Gen Burgoynes surrendering himself & army. His prisoners were examined by ye Admiral over & over again. And as often would swere it was impossible. He left 90 prisoners on board the Ship.

I see by the Public papers that their is a small number of Seamen bro't into Hartford, which were taken up the North River. If Cap' Stillman would undertake to conduct them into New York by land, which would be the Safest way, I believe he would Succeed. With the greatest esteem and Respect I am [&c.]

Tho Shaw


1. Flag of truce sloop Delight, which was taken over by the prisoners on 16 Oct. See Connecticut Gazette, 24 Oct., above.
2. Flag of truce schooner Newman, Thomas Robinson, master.
4. Andrew Hunter, surgeon of Weymouth.
6. Shaw inserted here the following: “of a Sloop Chartered by this State.” James Lamphier, Jr., was master of the sloop Polly, which was chartered to sail to the West Indies for salt and was taken upon her return voyage. Louis F. Middlebrook, History of Maritime Connecticut During the American Revolution, 1775–1783, 2 vols. (Salem, Mass.: The Essex Institute, 1925), 2: 8.
8. See Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Governor Nicholas Cooke, 13 Oct. and 16 Oct., above.
11. The secret expedition to retake Newport, R. I., in October. See above.
12. British seamen captured from a small vessel or flat boat on the Hudson River expedition in October.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Extract]

November 5th.—... This afternoon about 5 o'clock all the rebel galleys drew up in form, and went down and began a very heavy fire at our two uppermost men-of-war. They continued near an hour firing, but at such a distance that they did little or no execution. Two or three of the galleys felt more bold than the rest and ventured pretty near the men-of-war that had not yet returned one single shot, but when he saw them at a tolerable distance John Bull began to speak to them in so rough a tone that they tacked about and made the best of their way back after expending a great quantity of ammunition. The attack was very beautiful, the evening was fine and a dead calm, the galleys rowed down in two divisions, and though the smoke had a great effect their fire was incessant. The rebels opened a two-gun battery on the Jersey shore to-day and fired several shots at our men-of-war, but John Bull did not
care a fig for them and lay immovable as a rock. The day is not far off that we shall repay them with very great interest for all their incivilities. . . .

Downman, "Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman," 210. Seven sentences of this entry are not printed here. They describe the work on a battery for the six twenty-four pounders brought to Carpenters Island from H.M.S. Eagle, a visit by Sir William Howe to view the batteries, and counter-battery fire from Fort Mifflin.

1. H.M.S. Isis and H.M.S. Pearl.

2. American battery on the north side of Mantua Creek near its confluence with the Delaware River. On this day it mounted one twelve-pounder cannon. An eighteen-pounder would be added on the following day. Within a week the site of this battery was abandoned in favor of one 800 yards further north just below Little Mantua Creek. For documentation on the establishment of this battery, see Brigadier General James M. Varnum to George Washington, 6 Nov., below.

LIEUTENANT’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ISIS,
CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

November at Single Anchor Billingsport SWbW
Wednesd 5 AM the Rebells open’d a Two Gun Battery on us 1 engaged them for some time with the Pearl & Galley and then drop’d down at 11 the Rebbell Galleys engaged us but after a few Shott they retreated

[at Single Anchor Billingsport SWbW]

D Weather at 2 PM the Rebel Battery open’d again & Rebbell Galleys draw’d up in a Line. a smart fire insued. our Spring Shott away when our Broadside again bore the Rebells retreated; our Hull and rigging much damaged.

D, UKLNMM, ADM/L/J/116.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Novr:
Wednesd 5th. [Billingsfort SWbW Mud Fort NE½N dis 1 Mile]

At 9 AM saw a Battery on the Jersey shore 1 soon after fired on it, as did the Isis & Cornwallis Galley. it was return’d & kill’d Edwd Miller, Boy & wounded another. the Rebels Galleys coming down we Weigh’d & stood after them & fired a number of Shot as they rowed off. At Noon drop’t down as did the Isis & Cornwallis Galley. Anch’d with the Stream Anchor in [3] ½ fnc Billingsfort SWbW 1 Mile.

Billingsfort SWbS 1 Mile

The first part Mod’t breezes & fine, the middle cloudy wth Rain the latter fresh breezes PM Rec’d on board fresh Beef. At 4 twelve Galleys came down & fired a number of shot at us, which cut some of our Rigging. At Sun Set the firing ceased.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/675.

1. American battery at Mantua Creek.
Journal of H.M.S. Camilla, Captain Charles Phipps

Novemr. 1777, Wednesday 5

Ditto [the Eagle West ¾S 3 or 4 Miles Billings Port Fort ESE 1 or 2 Miles & the Rebel Fleet E NE 3 or 4 Miles—]

AM the Rebel Gallies Fired several Shott at our Ships. the Isis & Pearl fired Several Shot at the Gallies. & Drove them up the River.

d° several Shot fired at our Ships By a One Gun Battery on the Jersy Shore 1 or 2 Miles below Red Bank—Rowd Guard &c.

Bearings as before

First & Middle Parts Light Breezes & Calm. Latter Part Rainy Weather

at 5 PM 10 or 12 of the Rebel Gallies. came Down the River & fired several shott at our Ships. the same Time the Rebels fired Several Times from a 1 Gun Battery on the Jersy Shore. the Isis & Pearl fired 10 or 12 shott at the Gallies & Drove them up the River.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/157.

1. American battery at Mantua Creek.

Master's Journal of H.M.S. Roebuck, Captain Andrew S. Hamond

Nov 1777, Wednesday 5

D° [At Anchor a Breast the Fort ¹]

9 AM, The Enemy open'd a Battry a little above Mantua Cree'k which fired upon the Isis, which was return'd by her the Cornwallis's Galley and Pearl, soon after the Gallies came down upon them & fired about ¾ pt. ½ the Gallies return'd 12 Moderate & Cloudy, the Battery on the Jerseys continues fireing on the Isis, Pearl, & Cornwallis's Galley—

D°

Moderate and Cloudy The Liverpool saild before the Cheveaux du Freezes, & Anchor'd near them 4 PM. The Fort on the Jerseys continues fireing on the Isis and Pearl &c at 5 Gallies came down & fired on the Ships, 6 Gallies return'd

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

1. Billingsport.

2. Fort Mercer.

Captain William Cornwallis, R.N., to Captain John Linzee, R.N.

Dear Sir. 

The Admiral has informed me that a Number of Boats are going up this Night with Provisions—I therefore beg you will order the Officer of the Guard to be particularly attentive—I also wish a small good rowing boat might be sent towards the floating battery's to see what sort of a look out they keep; I don’t think it impossible to cut them adrift, or board them. I am [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis

CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Dear Sir

Pearl [Off Billingsport] 5 Nov 1777

I sent a Jolly Boat up to desire the Officer, Commanding the Guard boats would see if possible, what the Rebel Vessels, & floating Battery's were at; I have received an Account from the Officer that has rowed close in to Mud fort & over towards red bank and found everything perfectly quiet, from which I should hope our Provision Boats will not find any difficulty this Night in their Way up, I am [&c.]

John Linzie


JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Wednesday, November 5, 1777

Ordered, That a warrant issue on Joseph Borden, Esq. commissioner of the continental loan office in the State of New Jersey, in favour of the continental navy board, for forty thousand dollars, for the use of the navy department, the said board to be accountable:


PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD, LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAMUEL SMITH, AND COLONEL CHRISTOPHER GREENE

Sir.

York Town 5 Novem 1777.

I feel a very singular satisfaction in obeying the order of Congress by transmitting the inclosed Extract of Minutes 1 testifying the high sense entertained by the Representatives of the Thirteen free & Independent United States of America of your Merit & bravery.

I sincerely wish you continued successes that your Name may be handed down with Glory to posterity. I am [&c.]

Henry Laurens
Presd' in Cong.

LB, PHi, Henry Laurens Papers. Addressed flush left below signature line: "Commodore Hazelwood/Commander of the Naval forces/in Delaware/In the service of the State of Pennsylvania/L' Col't Smith Fort Mifflin/ & /Colonel Green Commander of Fort Mercer/Red Bank—."


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

The Commissioners of the Navy Board of the Middle Department

Gentlemen

York] November 5th 1777

Your letter of the 27th ultimo to Mr. Morris having been laid before Congress, you will find enclosed herein a Copy of their Resolves in consequence thereof, 1 and
we have only to add that you are to be governed by such orders and Instructions as
you may receive from his Excellency General Washington to whom a Copy of the said
Resolves are also sent forward. We have the preservation of the Shipping up the
Delaware much at Heart, particularly the Frigates, and should they be sunk we see
but little probability of their being got up again before the Winter sets in.—

We are sorry that you have been so distress’d for want of money, the Committee
imagined that your former application had been attended to, but by some on ac-
countable neglect find it is otherways. we now inclose you herein, an Order on the
Loan Officer of the State of New Jersey for 40,000 Dollars \(^2\) of which you will make
due note; and depending on your care and attention to all things that will be for the
benefit of the Public, we remain [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 108 (M532, roll 6).

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO MARYLAND COUNCIL

A Gentleman just from the British Fleet informs that Daniel Heath is now on
board the Fleet and has supplied it with a Number of Cattle and offers with 500
Men to defeat 300 Militia Rebels which wou’d enable him to draw from the Eastern
Shore 10,000 head of Cattle the Gentleman had his information from James Frisby
who is also on board the Fleet and told the Gentleman, that he hoped and did not
doubt but he shou’d soon have it in his Power to call M’r Paca to account for his re-
bellious proceedings in endeavoring to force him out with the Militia—Frisby also
informed that Heath had invited his neighbours to drive their Cattle into his pas-
tures for Protection and that Heath had sold them to the Fleet and had got for them
a very large bagg of Gold—

Frisby reviles Col’ Loyed as a Rebel and said he was a damd Villanous Rascal. A
young Gentleman of the Name of Tilghman has entered as a Midshipman on board
the Eagle or non such—\(^1\) a M’r Sluby from Chester Town but last from England is now
with the Fleet—

A Certain M’r Atkinson who was formerly arraigned for Disaffection and raising
men for the King before the Convention of Maryland has lately in a secret manner
departed to Somerset County the Place of his former Residence is supposed to have
counter felt money and to have gone down for some secret and invidious purpose—
Robert Alexander is still on board the Fleet.—

N.B. The Gentleman who gives the above Information has just come from the
Fleet on his Parole in order to be exchanged for a British Officer \(^2\) the Exchange not
yet being effected I am not at large to mention his Name but believe his information
may be depended on—

5 Nov° 1777—

W Smallwood

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Brown Books) 1776–1790, 4612, 5: 49. Docketed: “Inteligence of Mary-
land/Refugees on Board the British Fleet.”
1. H.M.S. Nonsuch.
2. Probably Lt. Joshua Barney from the Continental Navy brigantine Andrew Doria to be exchanged
for Lt. Edmund Joshua Moriarty, R.N. See Captain Hyde Parker, Jr., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 2 Nov.
1777, above.
**MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN**

Novemr 1777

Extreams of the W Shore in Sight fth. NBW to WSW 3 or 4 Leag" & S m° of the Tangier Islands ENE
AM at 2 Weighd. Came to Sail in C° the Otter; at 5 Came p° Smiths Pn° at 10 fired a Shot to Bring too a Sloop ½ p° sent the Barge & Cutter mannd & Armd to the Above Sloop, at 11 anchd wth. BB° in Potowmack River in 7 fth. w. Veered to ¾° of a Cable p°

Lookout NNW ½ W 3 Leag° & Smiths P° SEB° 7 or 8 m° First P° mod Cloudy mid & Lat° Fresh Gales wth. Rain PM at one the Boats Ret° wth the Above Sloop, the Crew having run her ashore & Left her, She proved to be a Sm° Sloop fm° Norfolk to Baltimore Loaded wth Salt, Rice & Molasses at 8 Cleard & Scuttled her Veered to ½ a Cable. Got TG° Yards & Struck TG° masts—

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/697.

1. Sloop Modesty, from Portsmouth to Baltimore, with salt, molasses and rice, scuttled, “Crews went on Shore.” Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE**

Nov° 1777

At 6 am made the Lizards Signal, a Red pendant at the Foretopmasthead, a Blue & Red Flag at y° Foretopgallm°head & a Red, Blue & white Flag at the Ensign Staff which the Lizard answerd—At 11 the Lizard made the Signal for seeing a Sail in the SW Q° D° made the Signal for the Captain of y° Lizard

[At Noon] Charles Town Bar SbW 8 Leag°

First & Middle part Light Airs inclinable to Calm Latter fresh Gales & Cloudy—At 2 PM got the Sweeps out & Rowed the Ship towards the Chace At 7 Sullivans Island NW 6 Leagues—At 9 Saw the Chace to the WNW D° Veered After her At 10 br° the Chace D° fired a 9 Pounder & a Swivel Shot at her to make her keep close to us, At ½ past 10 the Mate & 2 Men came on board D° She proved the Brig La reine Blanche from Rochelle for Charles Town, Ladden with Sundry Merchandize.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/168.

1. La Reine Blanche, Pierre Levant, master, with four guns and fifteen seamen, had sailed from Cape François for Charleston with salt, wine, brandy, and dry goods; the prize, credited to H.M.S. Carysfort and H.M.S. Lizard, was sent to St. Augustine. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, 239; Master’s Log of H.M.S. Lizard, 5 Nov. 1777, 7 Nov. 1777, UklPR, Adm. 52/1839.

**HENRY TUCKER TO ST. GEORGE TUCKER**

[Extract]

Mr Dear S° Geo.

... In my former I ment° that we heard of Young Tho° Tucker’s being taken which I imagine was a great disappointment to your expectations but as he was fully
insured it is better than a total loss.—We also have heard of old Cap¹ Tucker’s² arrival at No. Carolina with 3000 bushels of Salt — this must be a pleasing circumstance to you as we are told Salt was worth 4 & 5 £ & bushel in Virginia and as we understood Cap¹ Tucker had carried his Vessel as near to Virgα as he cou’d and was intended there himself to look for you, I dare say you have endeav’d³ to avail your self as much as possible of the Market by conveying as much salt into that province by Land as possible which we are told may be done for the Expence of a Shilling or two bushel a trifle in comparison to the difference of the price between the two places, as I am inform’d it is worth 5 Dollars & bus⁴ in No. Carolina indeed that is a most extraordinary price but every one is willing to make the most they can these times. . . .

Pray is the ports on the Southside of Hispaniola open for the American Vessels to go to, if they are it wd. be a much safer Navigation than going to the Cape, or even sh’d they go to the Mould;³ these things are quite Necessary for you to be inform’d of as the Danger every way now is so great, that if there is any prefference of safety it shou’d be pursued. and I imagine Tobacco w⁶ yield as good a price at Port au Prince or Leaganne as at Cape Francois, if this plan shou’d at any time be tho’⁶ advicable the Vessel sh’d go to the Eastward of Barbados & so over to the Southern Main & then down the Coast to the Southside of Spaniola where I believe there is not any Ships of War or other cruising Vessels. . . . Tudor Tucker is Master & second in Com⁴ board the Antigua Vessel of War⁴ is much liked in the Navy & has been Successful besides his pay as Master & Midshipman he has ½ part of all they take . . . Ye very Affect. Father

Henry Tucker
Bermα Nov. 5. 1777.

1. Master of the brig Fanny, which was taken off Cape Hatteras on 22 May 1777 by H.M.S. Daphne.
2. See NDAR 9: 193.
3. Thomas Tucker, Sr., commanded the brig Dispatch, from Curaçao.
5. H.M. brig Antigua.
6. Italicized.

**STATEMENT OF DON ANTONIO ROBLES**

En la Ciud⁶ de la Havana en Cinco de Noviembre de mill set⁵ setentay Siete a⁰ el S⁰ D. Juan Baustista Bonet Gefe de exquadra de la Real Armada Com⁶ g de la de este P⁰ Vnspector de la Tropa de Marina por SM. asistido del S⁰ Auditor de Guerra de Marina, hizo comparecer á D⁰ Antonio de Robles, recidente en esta ciud⁶, y Abesindado en la Ciudad de Malaga, a cuia matricula pertenece Patron de la Valandra Nra Sª de el Carmen de quien se recivio juramente, por ante mi que hizo por Dios Nro Sº y una Señal de Crus segun dro seguro cargo ofrecico decir Verdad y le fueron hechas las preguntas Siguientes—

Preguntando que dia Salio de este Puerto y con que destino, dixo, que el treinta de Julio ultimo dio vela en la citada valandra de su propiedad para el Puerto del Principe de esta Isla, sin carga y con destino á cobrar algunos Intereses, que en aquella villa dejo de el precedente de parte de la carga que trajo en la saetia Sª Narciso del Puerto de Malaga y tambien a conducir una poca de Sera¹ qª havia comprado allí y responde—
Preguntado Si llegó al citado Puerto del Príncipe donde dejo la valandra y con qe Motivo, árribia los cayos del Norte embarcándose allí, en una valandrita de Miguel chapus su Patron, qe le acaba de conducir á este Puerto y quienes Mas, lo verificaron con el declarante dixo: que haviendo Salido de este Puerto con el rumbo para el citado del Príncipe al Barlovento de este, y después de tres días de Navegacion, que dado en calma, resultó, qe á los nueve de Agosto se hallo de sembocado de la canal de Bahama Cinco leguas a Corta diferencia, en cuio parage, Siendo las tres de la tarde abistó dos fragatas, Armadas en guerra la una de Porte de Treinta y Seis cañones que Supo se Nombraba Brum por que lo tenía escripto en la Popa y la otra de Veintey Seis cañones la que no pudo Ymponerse Como se titulaba, y haciendo el que declara diligence de acercarse a ellas, y estas á el, á poco rato se acercaron poniendo las referidas fragatas vandera de Listas, que es la Americana; 2 hecharon el Bote al Agua y vinieron a su Bordo y preguntandole qe donde iba, les contesto que al Pº del Príncipe; bolbieron á Ynterrogarle que si tenía dinero pº cambiarle por unos Doblones de á ocho, y contestadoles, qe no se hallaba mas que con Docientos quarentay ocho pqfftes; que entonces le pidieron esta cantidad, y sacondola el qe declara de un talego en qe la tenia y dos juegos de evillas de oro reparando el ofizial Yngles qe era el Personado a que le diese la citada evillas pa qe las viese su capitan por qe segun dicho era mui curioso, le entregó el dinero y Alhajas creyendo como se lo prometió, que bolbería con ellas y los Doblones, qe quando, se regresaba a su Bordo el ofizial Yngles le pidió le auxiliasen con un Barril de Agua qe prometió cumplir; qe reparando el que declara, qe no bolbian con los Doblones, le dixo al Ynterprete que haviendo dado en la Balandra con Otros dos Marineros Yngleses que dijese á ofizial de la fragata que lo despachasen pues se quería Retirar a su destino, qe en este tiempo siendo ya la noche vino Abordo, una Lancha con algunos Yngle- ses, y lo condujeron á la citada fragata Brum, y a los otros tres Yndividuos, de qe se componía su tripulacion, y achteron de bajo del Alcasar en donde le mantubieron privado de Comunican, y aunque quando le llebaban á este destino, le Hizó entender al comandante, qe con qe motivo, lo extraían de su Barco si lo hacian Pricionero, ó qe Yntentaban hacer con él, solo le contestaron, qe nada le faltaria, que lo llebaban á la Florida donde se provehería de Agua y quanto Necesitase y qe de álli se iria, donde quisiere; qe á las dos noches se le acercó, un Genoves tuerto, qe había Vistto en Malaga, y Gibrartal y le dijo qe le guardase secreto porque le Ymportaba la Vida diciéndole que aquellas fragatas, no eran Colonas como se fingían sino Realistas, qe eran unos Picaros Ladrones; que á los cuatro Dias, dieron fondo en la citada Florida, asegurando con un cañonaso la Bandera del Rey de Ynglaterra; que Ymmediata- mente el capitán de la Mencionada Fragata el Brum que se hallaba dado fondo, tres leguas distante de la Tierra se embarco en un Bote, pº el Puerto, y el qe declara le Pidió lo puciese tambien en tierra, a qe le contestó pº el Ynterprete que al Otro día lo Practicaria con el Thº, qe cumplió dejándolo en la mayor miseria igualmente qe a su tripulacion, qe despues determinaron, que la tripulacion, se incorporase á la de la Fragata que estaba Ya reducida a treintay un hombres y el qe declara hizo dos Memoriales para el Governador de Florida, y el Otro para el Almirante que hay haciéndoles ver, que la tripulacion No quería y que en españa Serian Castigados, si los apprehendian con lo qual le dejaron á todos en livedad sin que hasta áora haya sabido el Paradero de su Balandra, que haviendo llegado á la Florida una Balandra Olandesa y en ella un Practico nombºº Joh de Camper de esta Ciudad qe le Ynformó que
el Gov de esta Plasa lo havia destinado a conducirla allí por que Su capitan Se havia Muerto; consi圭o q este mismo Practico les Llevase en una Canoa, á los cayos por si encontraba alguna embarcacion que los trajese aqui como lo Consiguió en la del referido Miguel Chapus; que su tripulacion conciste en el Piloto D Pedro Santella, Vizente de Robles, que son los que an Venido y Pedro Solis de esta Matricula q por enfermo No pudo venir y responde—

Preguntado: que Noticias particulares adquirió del esta estado de los colonos y realistas Yglesees como de la europa y demas America, dixo que el dia de su embarque en la canoa p los callos le dixo, D Luciano, cuio apelativo Ygnora español Patricio de la Florida, que el dia antes havia entrado Correo, y que trahia la Novedad de que en filiderfia havian derrotado los Colonos á los Realistas, Mantandole mucha gente y aprisionado Otros entre ellos un General que el Governador quando recivio las Cartas y las Leyó las tiro mui Conternedo, exclamando, que no podia Ser que el Citado D Luciano es un Sugeto de los principales allí y de mucha entrada en casa del Gov y quien atiende á los espalees como lo hizo con el qe declara sin embargo de no haverlo conocido Jamas y que no supo ni oyo otra cosa, sobre este asunto, ni sobre lo demes, sino que en el tiempo qe estubo en aquel Puerto de Florida entraron Seis Presas Francesas entre ellas la Ultima, Cuio capitan le Ynfarmó qe Cerca del Guarico, lo avian apresado qe su carga que Conducia desde Francia el ref Guario era de mucho Precio que al qe declara una noche llegaron a benderle de esta misma Presa un Bote cargado de ropa por un Precio tan Ynfirmo como el de cinco pessos y responde que lo qe declaró es la Vrd so cargo de su juramento que es de edad de Cinquenta y quatro años lo firmó y su Soria con el S' Aud Gral lo rubricaron de qe doy fee [. . . .]

Antonio de Robles

Ante mi Man Ponce de Leon, S de Mar

[Translation]

In the city of Havana on November fifth, seventeen hundred and seventy seven, Don Juan Bautista Bonet, Royal Navy Chief of Squadron and Commander General of the squadron at this port, Inspector of Naval Forces of this Port for his Majesty, accompanied by the Naval Judge-Advocate, ordered Don Antonio Robles to appear before them. Don Robles is a resident of this city and admitted to the rights of citizenship in the city of Malaga, where his ship is registered. He is master of the sloop Nuestra Señora del Carmen, which he swore before me, in the name of God Our Lord and with the sign of the cross, to have obtained legally and for which he was responsible; he stated he would tell the truth and was asked the following questions:

Asked what date he left this port and where he was going, he said that he left last July thirteenth in the above-mentioned sloop, which he owned, en route to the port of Principe of this island, without cargo, to conduct some unfinished business in that town involving part of the cargo he carried in the setee San Narciso from the Port of Malaga, and also to transport a small amount of wax he had purchased there.

Asked if he had arrived in the aforementioned port of Principe where he had left the sloop, and why he put into port in the northern keys to board there a small sloop belonging to Miguel Chapus, its master, who had just brought him along with others to this port. This was verified with the statement that: having left this port en route to the aforementioned port of Principe to the windward of this place, and after three days of calm seas, on August 9 he found himself drifting in the Strait of Bahama five leagues away in a different area. There, at three in the afternoon, he saw
two frigates outfitted for war, one of thirty-six cannons which he knew was called *Brun* because this was inscribed on the stern, and the other with twenty-six cannons whose name he did not know, and after mutual agreement to talk, they drew closer, and the aforementioned frigates put out a striped flag, which is the American flag. They threw their lifeboat into the water and came on board, and when they asked him where he was going, he answered to the port of Principe. Then they reverted to asking him whether he had any money so he could exchange a few doblons for pieces of eight, and he answered that he had no more than 248 hard pesos. Then they asked him for this amount, and he took it out of the big sack he was keeping it in along with the two sets of gold buckles. The English official asked for the privilege of showing these to his captain, who would be curious to see them. Robles gave him the jewelry and money, believing his promise to return them. When they reboarded, the English official asked him to help them out with a barrel of water and he promised to comply. Robles said they did not come back with the doblons, and he told the interpreter, who had been left in the sloop with the other English sailors, to tell the official of the frigate to please finish the business so that they could proceed to their destination. By this time it was night, and a launch came over with several Englishmen in it, who boarded his ship and took him back with them to the frigate *Brun*, and also the other three individuals in his crew, and they were put under the quarterdeck and kept incommunicado. Although when they were brought to this place, he had asked the commandant why they had removed him from his boat and if he was being made a prisoner, or what they intended to do with him, they only answered that he would have everything he needed, that they were taking him to Florida where he could get water and whatever he needed, and that from there he could go where he liked. Two nights went by, and a one-eyed Genoese came over to him, a man he had seen in Malaga and Gibraltar, and told him to keep this secret because it would cost him his life if he did not. He then told him that the people on this frigate were not colonials as they were pretending to be, but rather Royalists, and were actually scoundrels and thieves, and four days ago they had been anchored in Florida, flying the flag of the King of England. Immediately, the captain of this frigate the *Brun*, which was anchored three leagues offshore, got in a boat to leave for the port and Robles asked him to put him ashore also, to which he replied through the interpreter that on another day he would take him there with the lieutenant, which he did, leaving him in great misery as well as his crew, and afterwards decided that the crew would be incorporated into the crew of the frigate which was already reduced to thirty-one men, and Robles sent two petitions to the governor of Florida and another to the admiral, telling them that the crew did not want to do this, and that in Spain they would be punished if they were apprehended. At this, he and his crew were left there in freedom but without knowing the whereabouts of their sloop. A Dutch sloop then came to Florida, and in it was a navigator named Joseph de Camper of this city who informed them that the governor of this place had directed him to guide the Dutch sloop here because its captain had died, and this same navigator took them in a launch to the keys to see if they could board some ship which would take them here, which they did in fact find, the ship of Miguel Chapus. Its crew consisted of navigator Don Pedro Santella, Vicente de Robles (those who have come), and Pedro Solis, registered here but unable to come due to illness, etc.
Asked what information he had acquired at that place on the the English colonials and Royalists, both in Europe and America, he said that the day he boarded the launch for the keys, Don Luciano, who is not related to the Spanish patrician from Florida of the same name, the day before received his mail, which brought the news that at Philadelphia the colonials had defeated the Royalists, killing many people and taking prisoners, including a general. The governor, upon receiving and reading the letters, became very agitated and cried that this could not be. This Don Luciano is among the leading residents and a frequent guest of the governor’s; he often assists Spaniards as he did Robles, although they were complete strangers. And that was all he knew or had heard on this subject, or on the rest of it, except the following: There entered the port of Florida six French vessels, the last of which had a captain who gave the information that near Guarico he had been taken prisoner, and that his cargo which he was to take from France to Guarico was very valuable. Robles said one night they came to sell him from this same cargo a boat loaded with clothing for a very low price of five pesos. He affirmed the truth of his statement, taking an oath to this effect, and that he was fifty-four years old, and His Lordship signed it along with the Judge-Advocate, to which I bear witness. . . .

Antonio de Robles.

In the presence of Manuel Ponce de Leon, Naval Notary.

DS, SpVAS, Estado, legajo 7000. Enclosure to Juan Bautista Bonet to Marqués Gomes de Castejón, 8 Nov. 1777.

1. The Spanish sera is "basket" in English, and cera is "wax." In the context here, "wax" seems the more likely translation.


3. At this point, there is a statement authenticating interlineations in the text.

November 6

LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District. To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz. In behalf of John Skimmer, commander of the armed schooner Lee, in the service of the United States, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Dolphin, of about 100 tons burthen, John Shield, late master: In behalf of John Leach, commander of the armed schooner Dolphin, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Salisbury, of about 100 tons burthen, John Mudge, late master: In behalf of Andrew Giddings, commander of the armed brigantine Civil Usage, and all concerned therein, against the brigantine Le Fortune, of about 300 tons burthen, Ive Bertrand Kanguen, late master: In behalf of Silas Smith and John Cornaway, commanders of the armed schooners Cutter and Terrible, and all concerned therein, against the brigantine James, of about 100 tons burthen, Joseph Pierpoint, late master; and also against a Quantity of Cordage, Sails, Anchors, &c. taken out of a certain sloop, called the Hope, on a part of the sea, between high water
and low water mark. All which vessels and their cargoes, so libelled, are said to have been taken and carried into the said Middle-District aforesaid; and for the trial of the Justice of these captures, the Maritime Court for the said District, will be held at Boston, on Thursday the 27th Day of November, Instant, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and all concerned may appear and shew cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.

Independent Chronicle (Boston), 6 Nov. 1777.


Tuesday morning arrived at a safe port a prize brig, taken by a boat, Capt. Conway, about 18 tons; her cargo consists of 93 hogsheads rum, 7 hogsheads sugar, 4 barrels limes, 6 barrels tar, &c. &c. &c. the boat had about 18 men, who is momentarily expected; in her short cruise she concerted with another boat, who have sent in a sloop with 130 hogsheads of rum, some sugar, &c. a sloop with flour, drove on shore at Plymouth, the cargo saved; and a small schooner with hay, &c. &c. &c.

1. Brigantine James, Joseph Pierpoint, master, taken by the Massachusetts privateer schooners Terrible, John Conway, commander, and Cutter, Silas Smith, commander. See LibelsFiled in the Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Middle District, 6 Nov. 1777, above.

2. Cutter.

3. Sloop Hope. See Libels Filed in the Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Middle District, 6 Nov. 1777, above.


Independent Chronicle (Boston), Thursday, November 6, 1777

Boston, November 6.

The Civil Usage Privateer, belonging to Newbury-Port, has sent into Port, a large Brigantine of 300 Tons burthen, laden, we are told, entirely with British Goods.

1. Ship La Fortune, Bertrand Kenguen, master. See Libels Filed in the Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Middle District, 6 Nov. 1777, above.

The Master's Journal of H.M.S. Chatham, Captain Toby Caulfield, R.N.

November 1777

Thursday 6th.

Moord in Rhode Island Harbour

at 2 AM Sailed hence his Majesty's ship Syren with a convoy of Transports bound for Long Island aWooding from 6 AM till Noon heard the report of guns being fired to the Eastward; Fresh gales and Squally with rain at times at 1 PM heard the report of several guns being fired in the offing. at 4 Do came a LongSide a small Schooner Boat and Acquainted the Admiral that his Majesty's Ship Syren and one Transport was ashore on point Ju-
AMERICAN THEATER

dith and one small Schooner belonging to Newport. The
Lark & Flora was order to slip and go to the Syrens assistance at
9 Do. sent a boat to row guard. at 12 Saw the flashes of guns near
to point Judith. Do. got down top gall. Yards.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/1656.
1. Transport ship Sisters and schooner Two Mates.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LARK, CAPTAIN RICHARD SMITH, R.N.

Novr. 1777
Thursd. 6

At Anchor in Rhode Is’d Harbour

at ½ p. 1 AM Mod. & thick Weather Sailed hence his Majesty's
Ship Syren with some Transports to Cutf wood on Long Is’d:

At Anchor in Rhode Is’d Harbour

First part Light Breezes & Hazy Middle part Gales & Squally
Latter More Mod. at 3 PM fir'd a Gun & Made ye Signal for Sail-
ing & for our Boats, Slip'd ye Stream [anchor], hove up ye B’g. &
Made Sail, the Adm. Sent his Cutter with us, ye Flora follow'd us
at 5 ye Lighthouse WNW ½ a Mile, Squally with Rain Close Reef
ye Topsails handed Miz. D. at ½ p. 8 Speak the Flora, Tk. p.’
Judith WNW 3 Miles, heard ye Report & Saw the flash of Guns
Near P’n Judith, Saw a light Suppos’d it to be ye Syrens She being
aShore near P’n Judith, Ans’d D. as did ye Flora at ½ p. 9 An-
chor’d with ye B’g. Bower in 13 f’m. aBrest of P’n Judith, Veer’d to a
hole Cable ye Syrens Light W’t 1½ Mile, Hoist’d out ye Barge Sent
ye 2 Lieut’s in her & ye Cutter to there Asistance, having been Pre-
viously Inform’d by her Boat with a Petty Officer coming on
Board of her being Stranded with in P’n Judith & the two Sisters
Transport.1

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/1826.
1. Transport Sisters.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. FLORA, CAPTAIN JOHN BRISBANE, R.N.

November 1777
Thursday 6th

Moor’d Off Rhode Isle—Beaver Tail Light SWbW and
Goat Isle Fort EbN—

AM at 2 Sail’d His Majesty’s Ship Syren, with several Sail of Trans-
ports, at 6 Unmoor’d and hove into ½ of the Best Bower, Opened
a Cask of Pork Short 4 Pieces—

At Single Anchor Off Rhode Isle
First part Squally W’t latter fresh gales and fair. PM at 5
Weigh’d and made Sail in C’o His Majesty’s Ship Lark, at 6 Beaver
Tail Bore NW 2 Miles, In Small Sails & Close Reef’d the Topsails,
at 8 saw a light near Point Judith, Fired 2 Signal Guns which was
answer’d, ½ p. made the Signal, Tack’d & stood into 12 f’m.; the
Pilot not thinking it Safe to Anchor Nearer, Came too with the
Best Bower, Veer'd a Cable it blowing Strong & much Sea, Could not hoist a Boat out with Safety, at 12 saw the Flashes, and heard Reports of Guns in the NW, Answer'd Dc1

DumlPR, Adm. 51/360.
1. H.M.S. Syren, the transport ship Sisters and schooner Two Mates aground on Point Judith.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO CAPTAIN ISAIAH ROBINSON

Sir.

Your Letter of the 4th. came to hand last Night. We were in hopes the former Demand for Slops was sufficient for the Season, not that we are unwilling to supply you to the best of our Abilities, but as it would have saved us much Trouble had your Indents been compleat at that Time. We shall now be under a Necessity of sending into the Country & undoing our Packages again for the few Articles that are wanted. Had you considered our former Letter you would have found that we have neither Stockings nor Mitts amongst our stores having lately sent you our whole Stock & therefore would not have renewed the Requisition for those Articles. We shall however, endeavour to procure them if possible. The Several Articles you write for, as far as we can supply them shall be forwarded in a few Days.

Mr Crispin under the State Navy Board has agreed to furnish our fleet with Rum & Bread, & has we expect supplied himself for the Purpose.

There has been some Knavery but no Mistake respecting the Hgsd of Spirit we sent down for the Officers; we can assure you that it was a Cask of excellent Spirit & for which we gave a great Price. But the waggoners or some other Persons must have played us false: for which we are sorry for your Sakes.—

We shall endeavour to procure Stores for the Vessels as soon as we can.—

As no Opportunity offer'd immediately to Red Bank, we have put into the Wagons a Cask directed for you with some Match Rope for present Use, & 3 Rheams of Cartridge Paper; we shall send you more when we forward the other Necessaries.

We have not heard the Event of Yesterday's Firing, but hope for the best.—We desire to be remembered to the Respective Officers of the Fleet. We lament the Loss of young Mr Batton: Wishing you all Health & Success we are [&c.]

Fras Hopkinson
John Wharton


PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD

In Council.

Sir

The fourth instant I had the pleasure to receive your favour of the thirtieth day of October1 which I laid before council, who are perfectly convinced that the Gentlemen of the navy Board will upon every occasion render all possible service to their
much injured distracted country. The late success of the American arms under General Gates as well as the glorious defence made at red bank and by our Small Fleet under Commodore Haselwood, has put our affairs on a much more agreeable footing and I believe will cause many an unhappy thought in the minds of those traitors who have basely deserted their country. The uneasiness which you mention will probably arise between the commodore and some others, I hope is, or will soon be at an end if all differences between the sea and land officers does not subside and Harmony and good will take place, I dread the consequences they will be fatal to our cause, and particularly to this state. It therefore will be highly commendable in the Gentlemen of your Board, to afford their good offices in healing every breach and preventing animosity and rancour.

As Mc Crispin is now with you I make no doubt the fleet will be regularly and well supplied with provisions. I have wrote him on the subject and in answer to his request sent whiskey for the use of the fleet, as he cannot procure rum. I have told him that council will endeavour to procure some and send forward as soon as possible.—

The Council have appointed Mc William C Bradford paymaster to the fleet in the place of Mr. Webb, who they are informed remain'd in the city.—I beg my best complements to the Gentlemen of the navy Board and with great respect remain [&c.]

Df, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council. Addressed at foot of first page: "Joseph Blewer Esq' chairman/state navy Board."

1. Above.
2. William Crispin to Thomas Wharton, Jr., 26 Oct., above.

PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

In Council

Lancaster November 6th 1777

Sir

I duly received your letter dated the twenty ninth day of October 1 which I laid before council. who entertain the highest sense of the conduct and bravery of both officers and men of your fleet; and have no doubt that the same laudable spirit and resolution will influence their conduct upon future occasions. The enemy I am convinced by this time find themselves greatly mistaken, and that the task of enslaving America is much more difficult than they effected to believe. The conduct of some of your officers and men in deserting you, in a time of danger is infamous indeed, but I hope that practice is now at an end, and that those who remain are actuated by a more noble principle. I should instantly upon the receipt of your letter have written to his Excellency General Washington on the subject of supplying your fleet with men, but am well informed that a considerable reinforcement was on their march and would probably arrive at red bank on sunday last, the importance of defending the river and preventing the enemy's Fleet passing the Chevaux D' Frize, is so obvious to his Excellency, that I have not the least doubt he comply'd with your request as soon as it was in his power; I will however hint it to him in my next letter—I am pleased the commissary is with you, that the fleet may receive regular and proper supply. In his letter to council he requests they would send a quantity of whiskey as he found a difficulty in procuring that or rum. this shall be complied with as soon as it can be procured.
Council have appointed Mr. William C Bradford paymaster to the fleet in the room of Mr. Webb who I am informed remained in the city of Philadelphia. I am [&c.]


2. The state salt works were located at Toms River, N.J.
Sir, Lancaster Nov. 6. 1777.

Yesterday and not before, I had the pleasure of receiving your favour dated at Red-bank October the 26th wch. I laid before council, who are much obliged by the contents of your letter altho' they had before reced the substance of it—You will please to continue your information from time to time as opportunity may offer—any assistance which the council can afford to repel the common enemy the Navy board and Commodore may be assured of receiving upon the first application—The severe check which the enemy has already received by the bravery of our men and good conduct of our officers, will convince them that they cannot effect their purpose of enslaving America so easily as they gave the world to understand they could—it is probable they will make another attack, and I trust they will meet with a like repulse, being well informed that General Washington has sent a reinforcement of men, as well for the Fort at Red Bank as for the Fleet

As Mr Crispin, the Commissary, is with you I doubt not of the fleet receiving a regular supply of Provisions—with respect to you and the Navy board I remain [&c.]

Diary of Captain Johann Ewald

[Extract]

The 6th of November. For several days the batteries to the right on Province Island were strengthened with six 24-pounders. Moreover, two floating batteries were constructed, each of which was to be loaded with four 32-pounders. But they were built so lightly that hardly one 32-pounder could be carried in one boat, and they were so badly battered by the enemy's galleys as soon as they appeared that not one dared to show up again.

Thus far we are still in a bad situation. Washington is making the route by land very unsafe between Chester and Philadelphia. The greater part of the provisions still must be brought through the dangerous passage by water. Washington keeps the army so tightly bottled up by his parties that the market people must sneak through at the risk of their lives, which has forced up the price of fresh provisions so high that a pound of meat costs up to half a piaster. . . .


1. Ewald means Carpenters Island. The six cannons were from H.M.S. *Eagle*. 
6 NOVEMBER 1777

AN OFFICER AT FORT MERCER TO
COLONEL HUGH HUGHES

Sir

Fort Mercer Red bank Nov 6th 1777

Yesterday Morning at 3 Oclock a Party of light Troops were detached with two pieces of battering Cannon to occupy a Piece of ground three miles below the Fort nearly opposite the Somerset Man of War of 74 Guns which lay half a mile from shore, they discovered the works at 10 Oclock in the Morning, and gave us a few shot, but did not think Proper to return the Compliments, until our works were compleat, which were soon finished, the third shot we fired hull'd her, she immediately weighed Anchor, the Tide being in her Favour, was able to move a small distance but soon got aground: The Commodore ordered, the Gallies down, to attack Her: its the general Opinion had the Gallies done their Duty we should have disposed of her as before with the Apollo and Augusta; am not fully satisfied but it might have been hers.

But at the flood's making the Roebuck and Lady Washington (the Enemy having taken some time since) came to her assistance, she was so much damaged at Evening she paid no Regard to our Fire; her boats were kept under her sides plugging her during the whole time two of them happened to fall in a line of a shot which cut one in two, left the other Floating, which drifted some distance, but sending a boat recovered her again, Night coming on was obliged to leave them in that situation: the weather being bad Nothing farther has been done since,

(Copy.)


1. American battery at Mantua Creek. The author erroneously identifies Somerset as the ship fired on by the American battery. The vessel mentioned is probably H.M.S. Isis, which sustained injuries to her hull and rigging while engaging the American fleet and the Mantua Creek battery on 5 November. See journal H.M.S. Isis, 5 Nov., above.


4. Erroneously identified. H.M.S. Pearl.

5. Erroneously identified. H.M. galley Cornwallis.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO
VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

Isis off Billingsport Novr 6th. 1777

My Lord

I recieved the honor of your Lordships letter, the Gallies kept at a considerable distance yesterday Evening, I did not mean to fire at them whilst they were advancing, as I wished to draw them as near to us as possible, & we kept the men close down, by which means no one was hurt; the Isis recieved a little or no damage, either from the Galleys or Guns on Shore; One of our Coppers is rendered useless, & I am afraid cannot easily be repaired; I have no doubt of maintaining the Station we are in, we have seen nothing of the rebels today, I believe they are gone and have taken their Guns with them—The Isis, Liverpool & Pearl have several Sick that are much in our Way, in the Situation the Ships are Obliged to be kept they cannot be paid the Attention that could be wished—If it were convenient for your
Lordship to order a Vessel as an Hospital it would remove a great incumbrance from the Ships—I have the honor to be [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis


1. American battery at Mantua Creek.

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES M. VARNUM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Sir

Woodberry 6th Nov: 1777.

Great Manto Creek is situated two Miles and an half from Redbank, where it empties into the Delaware. On the West side of this Creek is the Promontory Billingsport, fortified, and garrisoned by three hundred Men, made up of the seventy first Regiment, and of Marines, according to the best Information I have been able to obtain. On the east side of the Creek, upwards of a Mile from Billingsport, is a small Eminence, on which the Morning before last, we erected a small Fascine Battery, intending to play upon the Shipping, the Morning following, with one Eighteen, and one Twelve Pounder.—The Eighteen was overset on the Way, and could not be got to the Battery ’till two oClock in the afternoon. The Twelve, in the intermediate Time, was ply’d with great Advantage upon the Sommersett; a Ship of sixty four Guns. The Roebuck and a Frigate were soon driven from their Stations, and the Sommersett fell down to the Distance of a Mile and a Quarter from the Battery, where she touch’d upon the Beach, and was obliged patiently to take our Fire. In this situation, the Commodore sent down four Gallies, which began their Fire at the Distance of more than two Miles; They advanced however ’till the Sommersett & Roebuck, with a Galley, began to discharge their Bow Guns upon them when they immediately retreated.—The Flood Tide making, floated the Sommersett; but, as there was no Wind, she could not get far from us, by which means she suffered extremely from our Eighteen & twelve Pounders, She hoisted Signals of Distress; The Commodore came down with a great naval Force, and began a tremendous Fire, out of Gun Shot, he advanced firing ’till some of his Shot reached The Ships. He expended an immense Quantity of Ammunition, &; I am pretty certain, hit the large Ship once, in her Stern; soon after he retired. The Battery discharged, from both Guns, more than an hundred and Twenty Rounds; two Thirsd of w’h at least took place; And as almost every Shot was directed at the sixty four, she must be greately shattered.—Cap’ Lee, who commanded the Guns, behaved perfectly well. Had The Gallies behaved tolerably well, the Sommersett must, beyond a Doubt, have fallen into our Hands.—Could we be furnished with sufficient Ammunition for a Twenty four and an Eighteen Pounder, without drawing from the Forts, I am confident we should oblige the Shipping to keep down the River as low as Billingsport; By w’h means they cou’d not attempt raising the Chievaux de Frize. We should be provided with proper Harness Horses for these Pieces, to move them to any part of the Shore at Pleasure. I am apprehensive we might do [illeg.] by throwing up a Battery about one Third of a Mile below Billings Port, from which, & the Battery before mentioned we could easily cross fire upon every Intch of Channel Way opposite the Mouth of Manto Creek and oblige the Shipping to move farther down, liable to
Brigadier General James Mitchell Varnum
be dismasted from our lower Battery; Or farther up, when they would probably stick
upon the Chievau de Frize, and be in danger from Fort Mifflin and the Fire Craft.
The great Injury their Shipping would receive, might probably draw them out from
Billings Port to attack us, their present Numbers we could beat, & by that means pos-
sess ourselves of their Works.—Should they considerably reinforce, w'h I imagine
they might occasionally do from their Shipping, we might loose our Cannon, by being
obliged to retreat.—Billingsport is the Key of the Delaware, as the Ship Channel is
within Muskit shot of it.—I can perceive but one objection to a Maneuvre of this kind;
and indeed that is an important one; Should the Enemy attack Red Bank in the mean
Time, by landing below Timber Creek, which they might do, we could not afford that
Garrison timely Aid. The Remainder of General M-Dougalls Division, could they be
spared, would form a Counter ballance to that Difficulty.—Colo. Smith is continually
complaining of the Remisness of the Fleet. I have conversed freely with the Com-
modore upon the Subject of Defence, w'h he ought to afford. He has pointed out to
me the Places where he has ordered his Guard Boats and some of his Gallies stationed
by Night. His Plan, if spiritedly executed, would sufficiently Aid Fort Mifflin, and Pre-
vent the Enemy from making a Lodgment in its rear. The Commodore says he can-
not prevent the Enemies Boats from passing up and down the River, as they are cov-
ered by their Batteries upon Province Island 4 and at the Mouth of Skylkill. In short,
the Commodore appears to be a very good kind of a Man; but his extreme good Na-
ture gives too great a Licence to those under his Command, who would obey only
from Severity, if any such he has, to [shun?] their Duty. From the Conduct of the Fleet
Yesterday, your Excellency will be able to know my Sentiments respecting their
Prowess.—I shall religious avoid any personal Disputes myself, where I cannot be of
Service by them, to the public; I shall continue however, to create, if possible, greater
Harmony between the Fleet and Garrisons.

As the Garrisons have necessarily many sick, We are in great Want of some Gentle-
men from the Hospital Department to establish a Place for their Reception, with Medi-
cine and other Articles to make them comfortable. Indeed they suffer on that Account.—

I should have mentioned, when speaking of Fort Mifflin, that the Enemy were
busy, yesterday, in erecting a Fortification upon Province Island, in such a Position
as to play obliquely Upon the Palisadoes. This Circumstance convinces me that they
do not intend a very sudden Attack upon the Fort should they destroy the Palisadoes.
The Defence of the Island will then greatly depend upon the Gallies; Altho' it will
be difficult to approach to the Rear of the Work, as the Enemy must pass upon a
Meadow, w'h is very miery. They cannot surmount that Difficulty by laying Fascines,
unless the Gallies quit the Passage between Red Bank and mud Island intirely.—In
fine, I must beg Liberty to repeat that Billingsport is of far more Importance than
all the Forts and Gallies put together. This seems also to be the concurring Senti-
ment of the Gentlemen here universally. . . . I hope your Excellency will excuse the
Prolixity of this, & believe me sincerely yours,

J M Varnum

2. Varnum is mistaken. The Mantua Creek battery and Hazelwood's fleet fired on H.M.S. Isis, H.M.S. Pearl, and H.M. galley Cornwallis.
4. Here and two paragraphs below, Varnum probably means Carpenters Island where the majority of British artillery—thirteen guns—was trained on Fort Mifflin. There was a two-gun battery near the Pest House on Province Island.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

James Nicholson Esquire
Sir

This Committee being wearied with the long delay of the Frigate Virginia under your Command in port, and with the great expence Accruing on that Account, have determined that you shall proceed to sea by the first favourable opportunity and depend much on your experience and prudent management to have this desirable business speedily accomplished. You have inclosed your Instructions for the Voyage.—

You will inform Captain Parker of the Phanix that it has been the constant practice throughout the United States to suffer British seamen taken in the merchant service to depart at their pleasure, and consequently there can no just demand be made on us from the British Navy for a return of such persons in lieu of what they have heretofore discharged, because if that Account was to be fairly settled and a List made out of what we and what they have discharged without Account the Ballance would be very considerably in our favour, and still much greater were we to include the vast number of Passengers and other British subjects not seamen heretofore discharged without account; but the practice of exchanging officer for officer of equal Rank, and Sailor for Sailor of those taken in Ships of war will be continued. Mr Barney the Bearer informs us you want a Lieutenant, he will rank on board the Virginia as second Lieutenant should he be agreeable to you in that station we have directed him to obey your Orders. Wishing you success we remain [&c.]


VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Dear Sir

Not Observing that you had Occasion to return the fire from the Galleys Yesterday evening, I hope that the Distance they kept from you has prevent'd your receiving any material Injury—

Every means must be used to maintain the command of the channel between Billingsport & Hog Island upon which the Communication at present with the Army depends, This I flatter my self you will be able to do in your present Station as the Ships may approach very near the Shore, between Manto Creek & Billingsport

As I understand that the Post at Billingsport could not be contracted for being defended by a smaller Force, the Marines must remain in it whilst it is necessary for it to be held, this you will please to signify to Capt Owen I am [&c.]

Howe

**AMERICAN THEATER**

**Journal of H.M.S. Lowestoffe, Captain William Locker**

**Novr. 1777**

Steady Breezes. At 4 P.M Spoke our Tender1 Off Yellows Hill who Thursday, 6th.

Informed us of her haw2 had an Engagemt. wt. an American Privateer had one Man kill'd & two wounded.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4247.

1. Little Lucy. The previous day H.M.S. Lowestoffe had been towed out of Port Royal Harbor. Ibid., 21 Oct. 1777, 5 Nov. 1777.

---

**Comte d'Arbaud to Governor William Mathew Burt**

Copie de la Lettre de M le comte D'arbaud, à M Burt Gouverneur à Antique en datte du 6. 9bre 1777.

Monsieur.

Tandis que je m'occupe avec autant d'empressement que de soin de rendre au S. Gordon que votre Excellence ma adressé la justice qu'elle reclame en sa faveur: J'apprend par la Lettre dont ci joint copie1 qu'une frégate anglaise à poursuivi avec autant d'audace que d'opiniatreté une Goelette Espagnole qui ecko sous les côtes du Gouvernement que Sa Majesté Tres Chretienne ma Confié, qu'elle ne s'est pas contentée de lui Tirer plusieurs coups de canon, mais qu'elle à envoyé sa chaloupe pour s'en emparer, et que l'équipage de cette Goelette effrayé ayant pris le parti de Débarquer et de fuir, celui de la chaloupe anglaise n'a pas balancé de le poursuivre mille pas dans les Terres et de tirer plusieurs coups de fusil pour l'obliger à se rendre et d'enlever en se rembarquant le canot de la Goelette sur la restitution du quel j'insiste. Je vous demande, Monsieur, au nom du Roy mon Maitre la punition du Commandant de la frégate dont je ne puis vous dire le nom, mais qui sera connu de votre Excellence par le compte qu'il sera obligé de lui rendre. J'instruirai par premiere occasion sa Majesté tres chretienne de cette conduite aussi irréguliere que contraire au droit des Gens et des nations je ne puis lui cacher, Elle merite une réparation authentique et un châtiment assis public pour que pareille infraction n'ait plus lieu à l'avenir. J'ai l'honneur d'etre &c

Signé le Cte. D'arbaud.

P.S. Je ne dois pas laisser ignorer à votre Excellence que partie de ceux qui fuyoient etoient Mulatres et Negres, d'ou je conclus que les Personnes qui les poursuivoient avaient envie d'en faire des Esclaves à leur profit ce qui est un acte formel d'hostilité, ou une maniere de Pillages sur mes côtes.

[Translation]

Copy of Comte D'Arbaud's Letter to Mr. Burt, Governor of Antigua, Dated 6 November 1777.

Sir.

While, with as much eagerness as care, I am undertaking to do justice to Mr. Gordon, which your Excellency referred to me and which you asked for on his behalf, I learned from the enclosed copy1 that an English frigate, with as much boldness as persistence, pursued a Spanish schooner sailing off the coasts of the government His Most Christian Majesty has entrusted me, that the frigate was not content to fire sev-
eral shots but sent its longboat to take possession of the schooner; that the crew of the frightened schooner, having decided to disembark and to flee, the English longboat’s crew did not hesitate to pursue the Spanish ship’s crew a thousand paces on land and to fire several musket shots to force them to surrender and to carry them off by reembarking in the schooner’s boat. I insist on its return. I ask you, Sir, in the name of the king, my master, for punishment of the captain of the frigate, the name of which I cannot give you, although it will be known to your Excellency from the report the captain will be required to make. At the earliest opportunity, I shall advise His Most Christian Majesty of this behavior as irregular as it is contrary to the rights of man and the laws of nations. I cannot hide such behavior from His Majesty. It deserves an authentic reparation and a punishment public enough that a similar violation of the law will not happen again in the future. I have the honor of being, &c.

Signed Cte D’arbaud.

P.S. I must not leave your Excellency unaware that some of the men who were running away were mulatoes and negroes, from which I conclude that the men who were after them had the intent to make slaves of them for profit, which is a formal act of hostility or a kind of pillaging on my coasts.


1. See above, “Copy of Jean Pascaly’s Declaration,” 4 Nov. 1777.

November 7

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War Office Boston Novr 7th 1777

Ordered. . . . That Sim. Samson receive of Comt Genl for use of Brig Hazzard 250th Candles—

That Tho5 Forster deliver S Samson for Hazzard 1900 lb powder—

That Sim. Samson Receive of M* Hopkins for Brig Hazzard a tierce of W I Rum—

Brig Tirannicide from the Office 3 doz Sail & 8 Cotrope Needles from France— . . .

That Col° Crafts deliver to Sim. Samson for use of the Hazzard 12 pr Pistols in order


1. Caleb Hopkins.

2. West Indies rum. On 8 Nov. the Board of War ordered 500 gallons of rum and 500 gallons of spirits for the use of Hazard. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 83.

M ASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CHATHAM, CAPTAIN TOBY CAULFIELD, R.N.

November 1777

Moord in Rhode Island Harbour

Friday 7th. at 9 AM Loosed Sails to Dry. at 10 Do° the Pigot Tender and Jane Transport was ordered out of the Harbour to go to the Syren assistance. Fresh Breezes and Clear. at 2 PM the Lark and Flora returnd with an Account that his Majesty’s ship Syren and Sisters Transport was Lost on point Judith and the Cap° and Most part of the Syrens Men Taken prisoners, also the Pigot Tender and Jane Transport returnd.
Nov. 1777
Friday 7

Rhode Island Harbour

at 2 PM [AM] the Boats Return’d not being Able to Board her

ye Sea Breaking so high Round her, at 6 Weigh’d. & Came to

Sail to Work Nearer in Shore to ye Syren at 10 Spoak ye Flora,

Work’d up in Company towards ye Flora from Rhode Island, the Flora Stood in for Rhode Island we Follow’d her

Point Judith WSW 1½ Miles

Fresh Breezes & Clear [PM] Standing in for Rhode Island ye Flora

in Company at 3 PM Anchor’d with ye Bt & Veer’d to a hole

Cable, Moord with ye Stream Anchor & Cable Goat Island SSE

Rose Island WNW ½ a Mile Rec’d from ye Alarm Galley 10 Men

D, Uk.I.PR, Adm. 52/1826.
1. Syren.

DIARY OF FREDERICK MACKENZIE

7th Nov. Clear Cold Weather. Wind N.W. High wind all last night.

About 4 o’Clock yesterday morning the Syren Frigate, a transport ship, and a Schooner, belonging to the Wood fleet, by some unfortunate mistake or mismanagement, ran ashore upon Point Judith, where the Syren immediately bulged. Every effort was made by Captain Furneaux to get the ship off, but the Rebels having very soon brought down three pieces of Cannon against her, and the ship unfortunately keeling towards the shore when the tide left her, he was under the necessity of surrendering himself and his people prisoners to the Enemy. The Lark and Flora went out of the harbour at 4 in the afternoon in order to afford assistance, but they came too late. A Sloop which went out soon after the first Signals of distress were made, arrived in time to save the people of the transport; and it is probable that had the two frigates gone out at the same time, they might have saved the Crew of the Syren. The vessels now remain on shore, without any hopes of getting them off. The rest of the Fleet escaped the danger, and proceeded to Shelter Island.

1. Transport ship Sisters and schooner Two Mates.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. FLORA,
CAPTAIN JOHN BRISBANE, R.N.

November 1777 [off Point Judith, Rhode Island]
Friday 7th

AM at 2 They Ceased Firing, at 5 Weigh’d and made Sail, Close Reef’d Topsails & Courses. at 6 saw His Majesty's Ship Syren and 2 of her Convoy onshore near Point Judith, at 8 out 2nd and 3rd Reef’s. at 9 we were hail’d by the Lark & Informed that the Peo-
ple had Quit the Syren at 2 this Morning, at 11 Tack'd in 12 fwa, saw a Number of Men onb the Syren Striping her; Fired 2 Twelve Pounders which fell Short; It was the opinion of the Pilot we Could Approach no Nearer without Endangering the Ship, Saw a great Number of Arm'd Men onshore, the Sea making a Passage over the Ship twas thought Impractable Boarding, at Noon Stood for Rhode Island—
First part fresh winds & fair, Middle and latter light winds PM at ½ past 2 Came too with the Best Bower, Off Goat Isle, Veer'd ½ of a Cable.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/360.
1. The transport ship Sisters and schooner Two Mates.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE TREASURY

Treasury Office
York Town November 7th 1777

The Committee on the Treasury beg leave to Report the following Resolution—
Resolved That a warrant Issue in favour of Mr John Brown Sect to the Marine Committee for 2000 dollars for the use of said Committee who is to be accountable.

D, DNA, PCC, item 136, p. 469 (M247, roll 145).

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO
CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Dear Sir

Eagle [Off Chester] Nov 7th. 1777 1 PM

I have been favoured with your letter writ yesterday, 1 & delivered this Morning by Captain Reeves—

We shall be glad to continu everything for your accommodation in the useful service you render us, But our means are so much confined, that particular care should be taken in the Choice of the complaining men sent from the Ships—

It is not for obvious reasons adviseable to let any man leave the Ships under the Denomination of sick besides such as are absolutely incapable of assisting themselves.

that if you send down such as are under those Circumstances we will provide for them in the best manner we are able

The Somerset moves up to Billingsport preparatory to the Service intended, & I must request of you & the other Captains of the Squadron, to furnish Capt Ourrey with all the information he may need in the Different Objects which have been recommended to your Attention—I am [&c.]

Howe

1. Above.
MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

Novemr' 1777  
Friday 7  
p\(^{\text{1}}\) Lookout NNW \(\frac{3}{4}\) W 3 Leag\(^{\text{a}}\) & Smiths p\(^{\text{b}}\) SEbS 7 or 8 m\(^{\text{c}}\)  
AM at 8 Saw a Sail to the North\(^{\text{d}}\) Hove Sh\(^{\text{e}}\) & got up TG\(^{\text{f}}\) Yds. & Sway\(^{\text{g}}\) up the M\(^{\text{h}}\)  
D\(^{\text{i}}\). Weigh\(^{\text{j}}\) & gave Chace at noon Still in Chace  
\(\text{Otter}\) in C\(^{\text{k}}\) Smiths P\(^{\text{l}}\) SEbS. 6 or 7 M\(^{\text{m}}\)  
P\(^{\text{n}}\) Lookout NBW 7 or 8 M\(^{\text{o}}\) Georges Is\(^{\text{p}}\) NWbN 3 or 4 Leagues—  
First P\(^{\text{q}}\) light breezes mid & Lat. Fresh Breezes & Cloudy PM at 4 the Boats Ret\(^{\text{r}}\) with the Above Sloop which was Load\(^{\text{s}}\) w\(^{\text{t}}\) Tobacco the Crew having Run her ashore & left her,\(^{\text{u}}\) Sent a M\(^{\text{v}}\) mte & 4 men in her

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.  
1. Sloop, name unknown, from Baltimore to France; with tobacco, crew went on shore, taken in St. Mary's River, taken in tow by the ships. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 240.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

Novemr' 1777.  
Friday 7\(^{\text{th}}\).  
At Sgle Anchor in Lynn Haven Bay  
at 4 AM Haul'd the Fore Sail up and hove too Main Topsail to the Mast. At 6 gave chace to a Sail to Leeward. At 8 Fired a Shot & bro\(^{\text{t}}\) too the Sloop \(\text{Pag}^{\text{u}}\) from St. Thomas's for Virginia sent a Petty Officer & 5 Men onboard to take charge of her.\(^{\text{v}}\) At noon Mod\(^{\text{w}}\) and clear Wea\(^{\text{x}}\)  
Cape Henry NbW Dist\(^{\text{y}}\) 25 Leagues  
Mod\(^{\text{z}}\) and fair Wea\(^{\text{aa}}\) The Prize in Company At 8 PM S\(^{\text{ab}}\) 8 f\(^{\text{ac}}\) fine Sand. At 9 Calm Hauld the Main Sail up

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.  
1. Sloop \(\text{Pag}^{\text{u}}\), William Skillin, master, owned by John Dixon & Co. of Virginia, a crew of 6, from St. Thomas to Mobjack Bay, with rum and salt, Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239. On 10 Nov. the journal notes "employed fitting the Prize Sloop as a Tender," which was renamed \(\text{Moskittoe}\). UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

COMTE D'ARBAUD TO GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT

Copie de la Lettre de M\(^{\text{e}}\) le Comte D'arbaud, à M\(^{\text{e}}\) Burt Gouverneur à antique en datte du 7. 9\(^{\text{bre}}\). 1777.  
Monsieur.  
Le S. Gordon à qui j'avais donné les ordres les plus précis pour obtenir main forte pour le remettre en possession de son Batiment et de sa cargaison au cas ou il aurait pu découvrir l'un et l'autre, est de retour à la Basseterre sans avoir pu se procurer une connaissance certaine du Lieu ou ses effets débarqués ont été déposés. il rapporte que son Batiment a été coulé après son Déchargement, de manière que je vois peu d'espoir de pouvoir satisfaire Votre Excellence dans cette Occasion, malgré toute l'envie que j'aurais eu de lui donner une nouvelle preuve de la justice que je m'empresse de rendre lorsceque je n'y trouve point d obstacles Invincibles.
Le Sr Gordon est porteur des ordres que j’avais adressés aux commandants des différents quartiers de cette Isle, il les remettra à votre Excellence en originaux elle sera à même par là de juger du désir que j’avais que cette affaire pris une tourneure plus avantageuse pour les propriétaires et le Capitaine du Bâtiment et de sa cargaison.

Les Nommés Plangue et Gilles que j’avais donné ordres d’arrêter et de faire conduire icy, se sont embarqué suivant le rapport que ma fait le Sr Gordon avant que mes ordres aient pu être exécutées. Si ces hommes reparaissent dans l’Etendue du Gouvernement qui m’en confie, ils subiront un châtiment long et severe, mais il n’en pourra jamais resulter une Remise de la Prise dont Indubitablement ils auront disposé de manière qu’il n’en restera aucune vestige qui puisse déposer contre eux. Les recherches qu’a fait le Sr Gordon confirment cette assurance.

Si nos Loix permettoient de punir sur un soupçon peut être aurois-je découvert partie de la cargaison du Brigantin Le Rainbow, mais au contraire Elles me Le défendent. C’est ce qui m’a arrêté dès il y à longtemps; à l’égard des Srs D’arbousier et Soubies vivemment soupçonnés d’être les armateurs du corsaire anglo-américain qui vient d’en faire la prise. Je les mandai il y à quelques temps l’un et l’autre pardevant Moi, Toutes mes questions furent inutiles, et je fus obligé de me borner à réprésentations et à des Menaces.

Je me réfère à la Lettre que j’eus l’honneur d’adresser hier à votre Excellence relativement à la violence Commises sur les côtes de la Guadeloupe par une de vos frégates. Je vous demande au Nom du Roy mon Maitre une prompte Réparation J’ai L’honneur d’etre &c

Signé le Cte D’a arbaud.

[Translation]

Copy of Comte D’Arbaud’s Response to Mr. Burt, Governor of Antigua, dated 7 November 1777.

Sir.

Mr. Gordon, to whom I had issued the most exact orders so as to obtain assistance in order to return into his possession his ship and its cargo in the event he might be able to discover both, has returned to Basseterre without having been able to get any firm knowledge of the location where his unloaded effects were set down. He reports that his ship was sunk after it had been unloaded so that I have little hope of being able to satisfy your Excellency at this time, despite any desire I might have had to produce new evidence of the justice I shall hasten to administer when I find there are no insurmountable obstacles.

Mr. Gordon is carrying orders I had addressed to the commanders of the various quarters of this island. He will hand your Excellency the originals. Your Excellency will then be in a position to form an opinion of the hope I had that this matter might take a turn more advantageous to the owners and to the captain of the ship and its cargo.

The two men, Planque and Gilles, whom I had ordered to be arrested and brought here, sailed, according to Mr. Gordon’s report, before my orders could be carried out. Should these two men reappear in the area controlled by the government that has been entrusted to me, they will suffer a long and harsh punishment; however, the result is that it will never be possible to return the seized ship, for unquestionably they will have disposed of it in such a way that no trace will remain of
the matter, which could be the subject of a complaint against them. Mr. Gordon's investigations confirm this as a certainty.

If our laws made it possible to punish someone on suspicion, perhaps I would have discovered a part of the cargo from the brigantine *Rainbow*. On the contrary, they forbid it. That is what had stopped me a long time ago. Regarding Sieurs d'Arbousier and Soubies, strongly suspected of being the owners of the Anglo-American privateer that just took possession of the prize, I summoned them, some time ago, to appear before me. All my questions were useless, and I was obliged to limit myself to representations and threats.

I refer to the letter I had the honor of addressing to your Excellency yesterday relative to the acts of violence committed on the coasts of Guadeloupe by one of your frigates.\(^1\) I ask you in the name of the king, my master, for a prompt reparation. I have the honor of being, &c.

Signed Comte D'Arbaud.

1. See above, "Comte d'Arbaud's Order Delivered to Mr. Gordon, 3 Nov. 1777."
2. See above, Comte d'Arbaud to Governor William Mathew Burt, 6 Nov. 1777.

A PROCLAMATION

WHEREAS insinuation hath been given to me, that false Commissions from the Congress to arm Vessels as Privateers have been printed in this Island, and sold in the Island of Martinico, and one of those false Commissions hath been transmitted to me.\(^1\) I HAVE THEREFORE thought fit, by and with the Advice and consent of his Majesty's Council, in order to bring such daring offenders to Justice, and to suppress all such unlawful and treasonable practices in future, to issue this Proclamation, hereby offering a reward of THREE HUNDRED POUNDS current money, to any person or persons, who will give full information against the person or persons concerned in printing the said false Commissions, so that he or they may be apprehended and brought to Justice, to be paid on Conviction of the offender and offenders.

N. B. The false Commission transmitted to me is left at the Secretary's Office, for Public inspection.

Given under my Hand, and the Great Seal of Dominica, this Seventh day of November, in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven, and in the Eighteenth Year of his Majesty's Reign.

THOMAS SHIRLEY.

By his Excellency's Command,

HENRY GROVE, Secretary.

Duly Published in Roseau, this seventh day of November, 1777.

Wm. T. SMYTH, Dep. Pro. Marshal.

Freeman's Journal or the Dominica Gazette, 8-12 Nov. 1777.
1. See Marquis de Bouillé to Governor Thomas Shirley, 19 Oct. 1777, above.
Honourd Sir

This Day, Messrs William Smith Cap't of Marines of the Tartar, Samuel Blanchard Surgeon of Ditto & William Bubier Lt. of Marines of the Hancock, were removed from us, to go on Board the Cartel, soon to sail from hence to Boston: soon after we received a Paper from Sir George Collier, directing us to send to our Friends to return Persons of equal Rank to be exchanged for us, which Paper we deliver'd to said Blanchard & which may be obtain'd from him. In Consequence of receiving said Paper from Sir George, a Number of us wrote to him, desiring that we might return in this Cartel, as we were well assured that Officers of equal Rank, Prisoners in America, would be returned in exchange for us. The replies that Numbers of us rec'd from Sir George, are as follows.

If the Officers and Men of his Majesties Ship Fox are sent here, those of equal Rank shall be given in their Room.

Signed George Collier.

If Cap't Barron taken at Cumberland is set at Liberty Mr. Harris & one private man shall be return'd, in His Room.

Signed G. C.

Signify to Mr. Brooks that if the Revd. Mr. Eagleson taken at Cumberland is set at Liberty,—that he shall be exchanged for him.

Signed G. C.

These papers were sent as from Sir George by a Coxen of the Rainbow. The Names of the Officers that are now fellow Prisoners with me in an Apartment in the Barracks—are as follows—Stephen Hills Lt. of the Hancock, Simon Gross 2d Lt. of the Boston Frigate, Robert McNeill 1st Lt. & Jn. Harris 2d do of Marines, of the Boston, each of these were taken in the Fox—Joseph Adams 2d Lt. of the Hancock, John Diamond sailing Master, Seth Baxter Cap't of Marines, Samuel Curtis Surgeon of Ditto,—John Galeker 1st Lt. of the Tartar, Oliver Reed 3d Lt. Tartar, now at the Hospital, John Hooper 2d Lt. of the Brigg Freedom, Adam Thaxter & Eseck Hopkins 1st & 2d Lt's of the Continental Sloop Providence. Each of these Gent. most earnestly desire that an equal Number of equal Rank, of Prisoners, may be immediately sent [for] to be exchanged for them, & they desire that the Officers to be exchanged for them, may be particularly named, who for who—they desire likewise that a good sailing & well found Vessel may be sent for them, as the Season will be cold & difficult. I am [&c.]

Edward Brooks.

Halifax Barracks Nov. 8. 1777.
ORDER TO SETTLE AND ADJUST THE PAY ROLL OF THE CONNECTICUT NAVY SHIP OLIVER CROMWELL

At a Meeting of the Governor & Council of Safety held at Hartford the 8th. of Novr 1777
Voted that the Committe of Paytable Settle and adjust Capt. Seth Hardens account for the officers and Crew on board the Ship Oliver Cromwell and draw an order on the Treasurer of this State for the balance in favr of Said Harden &c

a true Copy Test Nathl Wales Jr. Clerk

Gentlemen of the Pay-Table

The Accounts to Settle further with Capt. Harding will render it Necessary to have a future Settlement—His Pay Roll may be paid, if any Mistakes sho’d appear, it May be Saved—
Lebanon 8th. Novr 1777. Your Servant

Jonh: Trumbull

[Enclosure]

Footing of Capt. Hardings Pay Roll

979.. 5.. 9¼
534.. 9.. 5¼
282.. 17.. 7
391.. 3.. 11¼
2187.. 16.. 9—

D. Ct, Connecticut Archives, 1st Series, vol. 9, 210, 211.

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES M. VARNUM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir—

Woodberry 8th Novr., 1/2 past 5 PM. 1777.

I have to acknowledge the Rec’d of your Orders of 7th Instant,—The Intelligence you are pleased to communicate, I received last Evening, by two Persons who came out of Philadelphia Yesterday, & by a Spy, whom I had in Billingsport yesterday, two Hours.—My Acc’s give these additional Circumstances, That the Garrison at Billingsport consist of two Hundred of the seventy first Battalion, & two Hundred Marines. That they were, this Day, to be reinforced by two Hessian Regiments; That there were four Row Gallies & two floating Batteries in Schylkill; That an Attack was to be made upon Fort Mifflin by the Way of Schylkill; That they were to attack Red bank at the same Time, landing just below Timber Creek (a fine beach, and no Obstruction between that and Fort Mercer); that the Troops from Billingsport were to move across Manto Creek, at a Signal given from Philadelphia, & act in Conjunction with those from Philadelphia against Fort Mercer;—That they were to attack this Day Morning at four, if posible, If not, the first Time they should be Ready.—Last Evening, at Ten, Sky Rockets were seen on Province Island, w’th determined me the Action was about to commence, I took every Precaution in my Power; Just before Sunett this Evening, There appeared to be a large Number of Men, Horses, & I tho’t Fascines, passing Schylkill to Province Island. The Ships below fired Guns, w’th were supposed to be Signals. The Acc’s respecting the Enemy’s Intended Movements were given in the same Manner, by two Prisoners, of the second Battalion of the seventy first Regiment, whom my Scouts captivated Yesterday, near Billingsport.—I shall send a Detachment this Night into Fort Mifflin, tho’ upon
my Honor, I think that Garrison sufficiently manned.—I have the Pleasure to Inform you, that we had Guard Boats last Night between Hog and Province Islands, the Rout of the Enemy's Boats, wh met with, fired upon, & carried them to retreat. The Commodore will fix a Chain this Night, that is already prepared with dry logs to buoy it up, & Anchors to fasten it down, between those Islands—Fourteen Gun Boats will lay in the Passage.—The Commodore, with all his Gallies will lay close to the North End of Mud Island,—The Floating Batteries, & Xebecks, to guard the Chevaux de Frize, & oppose The Shipping, should they attempt to advance, And the continental Vessells under Capt. Robinson's Command will lay at the Mouth of Schylkill, and at the Mouth of Timber Creek I have placed the Continental and Militia Guards, upon Timber & Manto Creeks.—In a Word, I am perfectly satisfied with the different Arrangements,—& the universal Spirit, wh apparently pervades the whole; & unless I am too ignorant of military Dispositions the Great Governor of the Universe, will give to your Arms Success in this Quarter, should the Mercenaries attack, as we sincerely expect and wish they will, And, to your Excellency additional Laurels!—Pardon me [I] write upon the Run, and am thinking of many thinks at once—The Musketry you mention was the Ecco of Cannon in the Groves. I am [&c.]

J M Varnum


1. See Washington to Varnum, 7 Nov., in Washington, Writings 10: 16–17. In this letter Washington stated that he had received intelligence that an attack on Fort Mifflin would occur on 7 or 8 Nov. He directed Varnum to act swiftly in preparing Forts Mifflin and Mercer for the impending assault.

2. Varnum meant Carpenters Island, which lies abreast of Hog Island.


MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET, CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks on board the Somerset Saturday Novem'r 8th 1777 lying off Chester

[At] 12 [AM] D° Weather [Mod° & fair]  [At] 6 Open'd a Cask of Beef N° 6223 at 10 hove up the Small & Let go the Best Bower veer'd to ½ a Cable D° moor'd with the Stream Anchor & Cable  [At] 2 [PM] Mod° & Cloudy Emp'd Clearing & Clean Ship Below & a Loft for Action at 4 unmood & hove up the Best Bower D° warp'd thr'o the Chevaux de Frize at 5 Came to with the Best Bower a Cables length above the lower Chevaux de Frize & moor'd with the Kedge Anchor & hawser Billings Fort SSW ½ a mile

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/2000.

CAPTAIN HENRY LEE TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir No. 8th. 77.

Mr Lindsay¹ is just returned from New-castle & has brought with him two prisoners; the one Cap¹ Nicholas of the Eagle-packet, the other, Cap¹ Fenwick of a sloop in the service of Government. These two gentlemen being fatigued with their ride, will not arrive at Head-quarters, 'till tomorrow.
The transports have received orders to furnish themselves with five weeks provision, & make ready for sailing with all dispatch. A French ship laden with arms & ammunition lately taken by some of the enemy’s cruisers, was the other day brought into New-castle-harbour. There prevails a report in the fleet, that a channel has been discovered which avoids the chiveaux-de-frise, & that, the Somerset man of war is ordered up to try her success on the fort,² by that route.

One of the enemy’s batteries on the Schuylkill has been launched two days past, & another is near finished. The mode now pursued by the enemy in transporting supplies, to the city,³ is as follows. They land their provision, above Jone’s wharf, near a branch of Eagle-creek, they are carried from hence by water to Guiers dam, where they again put them in boats & readily convey them down another creek to the Schuylkill. There is no way of interrupting them in this business, but by taking possession of Carpenters island.

Mr. Lindsay acquaints me, that the enemy obtain large supplies of fresh provision &c, from the inhabitants in the Lower Counties;⁴ his report of this & several other matters engage me to wish for an excursion for a few days in that country.

There is not the smallest intercourse now subsisting between the Country & Navy from Wilmington to the Schuylkill. Your Excellency will please favor me by return of the dragoon with your instructions respecting this route. Enclosed is a Let⁵ found; supposed to be wrote by Gen Grant. I am [&c.]

Heny⁶ Lee

Docketed: "Cap Lee Nov 8: 1777/ansd &-.

1. William Lindsay, 3d Lt., 1st Continental Dragoons.
2. Fort Mifflin.
4. Delaware.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

Novemr 1777
Saturdy 8

p⁷ Lookout NBW 7 or 8 M⁸ Georges Isd. NWBN 3 or 4 Leagues—
AM at 6 Weighd & Came to Sail in C⁹ the Otter & prize ½ p⁷
Fired a Shot & Brought too a Shooner Loadd, w⁹ Bricks D⁸ Scut-
led her,¹ Sent the Boats on B⁴ 2 Sloops & a Schooner. which were
taken fœ Watts Isl¹ by M⁵ Roach² Wore Ship ½ P⁶ 10 Anch¹ in
7 f¹ w⁴ as did the Above
P⁵ Lookout N ½ W 3 Leag⁵
took 11 H¹ of Tobacco out of one of the Above Sloops & Scut-
tled her. Mod. & Hazy Opend a Cask of Pork Con¹ 308 Sh¹ 2
Pieces at 5 PM Got down TG¹ Yds

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.
1. Schooner, name unknown, Joseph Taylor, master, of St. Marys, from Wicomico to St. Marys, with "Bricks to set up a Salt Boiling," taken off Smiths Point, scuttled, Howe’s Prize List, 25 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.
2. Sloop, name unknown, from Watts Island to Pitt’s Landing, with tobacco, taken off Smiths Point, scuttled, and the second sloop, name unknown, from Watts Island to Baltimore, with brandy and wine, taken off Smiths Point, scuttled. Ibid. The schooner from Watts Island is not included in Howe’s Prize List.
CHARLES BONDFIELD TO GOVERNOR RICHARD CASWELL

Sir,

Edenton 8th Nov 1777.

On receiving your Excellency's Commission, appointing me Commissioner for fitting out armed vessels at the Fort of Edenton, I drew on William Skinner Esq, Treasurer for the Northern District, for the sum of One thousand Pounds, which Mr. Robert Smith told me, I was by a resolve of the Assembly empowered to do, as I had not at that time seen the resolve, and Mr. Smith told me he had, I took it for granted, I was acting right. Mr. Skinner advanced the money on my order, since which it appears, that I should have had a warrant from your Excellency on the Treasurer, for what money I should want for that purpose, as there was at that time several demands against the King Taminy and more daily accruing, and I not being furnished with the resolve of the Assembly to know in what manner to act, will I hope excuse me for not applying to your Excellency for a warrant sooner, which you will be so good as to give to Mr. Skinner who has my receipt for the money. I have Chartered, that the Brig King Taminy to Messrs Hewes & Smith on account of the Congress, a copy of the Charters, and an account of the disbursements, I shall furnish your Excellency with by Mr. Hewes when he goes for Newbern. I am [&c.]

Chas. Bondfield.


MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. LIZARD, CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE

Novr. 1777     Charls town S66W dist 12 Lgs
Saturday 8     [At] 12 [AM] D° W° [Light b° & Clear]     [at] ½ past wore Ship
[at] ½ past 2 wore Ship     [at] 4 Saw a sail in the SE Q° Chased
φ sig⁴ wore Ship     [at] 6 D° W° Saw a sail in the NE Q° Chased Φ
Sig⁴ TK⁴ Ship     [at] 9 D° W° Cape Romain NBW 5 Lgs     [at] 11 Lat° 33° .05' N.

Cape Romain NBW 5 or 6 Leags
[at] 2 [PM] Fresh b° and Clear fired a 9 p°. Shot and brought to the Chase¹ wore Ship and hove to hoisted out the Cutter and Sent hir on b° the prize made Sail [at] 8 D° W° prize in tow hoisted in the Cutter [at] 10 Calm people empl helped Clearing the prize Scuttled the prize and Set hir adrift

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1839.

GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT TO COMTE D'ARBAUD

(Copy.)

Sir,

I have receiv'd by Mr. Gordon your Excellency's Letter¹ and am most exceedingly concern'd to find not only the little Obedience and Attention paid by the un-
restrained and ungovernable Inhabitants of Guadeloupe and Grande-Terre under your Excellency's, as I once imagin'd Command, but have now such uncontrovertable Proofs, not only that your Orders at Times are of no more Consequence than Ballads, but also that notwithstanding Mr. Gordon presented to you a Petition pointing out where he saw and knew his Property to be Vizt. in the Possession of one Mr. Darboussier one of the Owners of the Pirate which took the Brigantine *Rainbow*, yet your Excellency stop'd in your short liv'd Plan of Justice and suffer'd the piratically plunder'd Provisions of the King my Master going to his Troops to remain in the Possession of Monsr. Darboussier.

Neither our Laws nor those of any Nation inflict Punishments on Suspicion, but Sir, Suspicion strong as must and did appear to your Excellency of these Provisions being in the Possession of Monsr. Darboussier ought I must say, if your Excellency had any Power or Authority in your Government, or intended doing solid ample Justice to have induc'd you to have order'd proper Officers attended by Mr. Gordon to have inspected the Stores or Vessels of Monsr. Darboussier; and if these Provisions were found 'twas then beyound Suspicion, 'twas a Proof on which the civil Law by which you are govern'd wou'd have punish'd Monsr. Darboussier, and the Laws of Nations and Justice wou'd have directed Restitution to Mr. Gordon: Why your Excellency did not pursue this self evident Plan of Rectitude remains to be accounted for.

As I demanded Justice and Restitution of my Master's immediate Stores, and your Excellency has thought fit to send me nothing but Copies of Orders which have been treated with most Sovereign Contempt, and was told where they cou'd be found, I shall by the first Opportunity lay a regular and formal Complaint against your Excellency before The King, and transmit the whole of this Transaction to my Master's Secretary of State to be laid before him.

I will not say 'tis my Opinion, but I cannot avoid telling your Excellency 'tis that of every Man of Sense and Penetration in this Government, that you are not sincere in your Professions of Amity, that while you issue ostensible Orders of doing Justice, Secret Orders are given not to obey them; 'Tis impossible for the World to deem a Commander in Chief in a French Government to be an absolute Cypher, or that the Commandants of Quarters and other Officers wou'd not pay any Respect to his public Orders: unless he knew his private Instructions were to be follow'd & his public were farcical.

I am sorry to assure your Excellency that the flagrant infamous Part which many nay almost all the Inhabitants and Commandants of Quarters of Guadeloupe and Grande-Terre have taken in Alliance and Partnership with Pirates and Rebells has sunk them into a most deserv'd Contempt in this Government where almost every Individual Hopes and wishes for War in Order that they might take ample Satisfaction on the Inhabitants of Guadeloupe for their Treachery and Breach of Faith.

In every Thing, which has hitherto come from your Excellency, I have exerted myself; for the future I shall follow the Example you have set, and direct the Person applying to search, if he finds his Property tell him take it, and refuse as your Excellency did to Mr. Gordon when he pointed out in his Petition where lay his Effects either an Order to the Possessors to deliver them, or any Support to take them.

While I know that Pirates carry their Prizes into the Ports within your Excellency's Government, that their Cargoes are landed, distributed and are irrecoverable when claim'd and that the Commandants of Quarters where these Outrages are com-
mitted pass unpunish'd, and tho' guilty of Breach of Orders hold their Power to rob, and their Commissions I must tho' against the good Opinion and Esteem I wish to hold for your Excellency be induced to incline towards the general Beleif that this piratical Conduct receives your private Approbation tho' public Disavowal:

Altho' Plangue and Gillet are fled, yet at Morne a L'eau, Petit Canall, and Point a Petre remain'd as your Excellency was inform'd by M's Gordon's Petition put into your Excellency's hand by himself the Cargo of the Brig Rainbow, and at Point a Petre unmolested were Messrs Darboussier, Subise, and Clavan and Monsr Soulagire at Basse-terre enjoying the Fruits of their Plunder and the Stores of the King my Master.

The Negroes which on the 4th of October I wrote your Excellency were taken and secur'd in the Gaol of this Island, and have your Acknowledgment dated the 14th of October of the Receipt of that Letter still remain in Confinement: Shou'd I not hear from your Excellency in the Course of a Fortnight or three Weeks shall conclude what Andre Gerar Tells me is true, and set them at Liberty: Your Excellency will be pleased to assure the Inhabitants of Guadaloupe and Grande-Terre that while they continue their present Partnerships and Support given to the Rebellious Subjects of my Master, and they allow the arm'd Vessels to come into their Ports, receive or treat with them for their Prizes, shou'd any of their Negroes fly to and take refuge in this Government, I shall not give myself the Trouble I hitherto have either to Stop detain or secure them: I am truly griev'd their Conduct drives me to this Expedient.

I have the Honor to be [&c.]

William Mathew Burt.

Antigua. Novemr 8th. 1777.

Your Excellency cannot be a Stranger, as I have already acquainted you with it, that I am well inform'd His Most Christian Majesty, your Master's Wisdom, Justice and good faith towards the King my Master, has induc'd him absolutely to forbid American Pirates bringing their Prizes into any of His Ports in Europe.


1. See above, d'Arbaud to Burt, 7 Nov. 1777.
2. See above, Burt to d'Arbaud, 31 Oct. 1777.

November 9 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N., TO MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS

Sir Rainbow at Halifax 9th. November 1777.

In Answer to Your Letter of the 15th. October brought me by the Cartel Swift, acquainting me that the Officers & Seamen of His Majestys Ship Fox now Prisoners at Boston shall be released upon my giving Assurance that as many in Number & equal Rank of those taken in the Hancock & Fox shall be exchanged for them.

I think proper to inform You that I consent to the Exchange for those Officers & Seamen belonging to His Majesty according to the Mode You have mention'd, which shall take Place so soon as I am assured the before mention'd Prisoners in Your Possession are liberated.
I understand that there are in Confinement likewise three Men belonging to His Majesty's Ship Blonde, One of the Milford, & a few other Seamen who are in the Kings Service; if these are likewise set at Liberty, an equal Number in Exchange will be granted for them; but I must signifie to You that no Masters of Merchantmen or Passengers will be exchang'd, unless by People of the same Denomination taken in trading Vessels, & that this Exchange should be made from Rhode Island, as being from its vicinity to Boston & many other Respects, much properer for it.

I must desire You will signifie to those in Authority, that during the Time of the Cartel Swift's being at Halifax, another small Vessel under the Name of a Cartel, but calculated only for the most villainous Purposes, made its Appearance at Windsor in the Bay of Fundy;—it is therefore thought necessary to inform You, that if any other Vessels of such Denomination shall come to any other Port in Nova Scotia than Halifax, they will be treated as Spies & suffer accordingly.

And a Person calling himself Daniel Heister having been discovered on board the Cartel Swift, who not only does not belong to Her as a Mariner, but is found to be a Major in the Pennsylania Militia, with Gold to the amount of £150 sewed up in his Cloaths; His Majesty's Lieutenant-Governor & Council of this Province have apply'd for the delivering this Man up to the Civil Power, which has accordingly been done.

I must desire You will make a Representation to the People in Power of the shameful Robberies which have lately been committed on His Majestys Subjects settled near the River St. Johns in the Bay of Fundy, by small Privateers, who have plundered & robb'd the poor Inhabitants of their Cloaths, Furniture, & Property, to the disgrace of Humanity, & very contrary to [the] Example set them by the Kings Ships under my Command at Machias, Townsend, & the River Sheepscut.

The Privateer the Inhabitants of St. John's particularly complain of, is a Schooner of about Eight Carriage Guns commanded by Agreen Crabtree & belonging to Frenchman's Bay; I expect therefore that some Means is immediately used to put a Stop to these Robberies in future.

You will receive herewith a List of the American Prisoners, which proceed to Boston in the Cartel; If Capt Barron & the Revd. Mr. Eagleson (who were taken at Cumberland) are set at Liberty, those of similar Rank shall [be exc] hanged for them. I am [&c.]

Geo Collier

1. Schooner Three Friends, Captain Isaac Freeman, who was given instructions on 15 Oct. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 8 (Various-Charter Parties-Prisoners), 133.
2. Massachusetts privateer schooner Harlquin.
AM—Read the Articles of War, & punished, Jn⁶ Burnett, Jn⁶ Poundler Seamen & James Stewart Marine with 12 lashes each for Mutiny—

At Single Anchor off Newport Rhode Isl 
Mod⁶ and Cloudy W⁸, PM at 5 a Pilot came onbd⁶ at 7 Weigh’d and made Sail in C⁶ His Majesty’s Ship Lark, Lady Parker & Warren Arm’d Schooners, at 8 Beaver Tail bore NbW ½ W ½ Miles, heard the Report of a Gun in the SW⁶. Came too with the B⁶ Bower in 10 f¹ near Point Judith, Veer’d ½ a Cable, at 9 sent the Boats Mann’d and Arm’d to Set Fire to the Syren, ½ past 3 Shott from the Shore past over the Deck, saw the Flashes of Small Arms, at 11 the Boats ret⁶ having set the Ship on Fire; ¹ Being so Near the Shore & apprehensive the Ship would not Cast Right, made a Hawser fast to the Cable, made Sail and Cut both Spring & Cable, Stood to the SE⁷;

D, UkJPR, Adm. 51/360.

ACCOUNTS OF THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BRIGANTINE RESISTANCE

The Brig Resistance Sam⁶ Chew Commander  Dr⁷

1777.

April 27 To pd Ja⁶ Swan for the Hull £700
May 1 To pd Richd Spinks Bill 4
To pd Rich⁶ Douglass for Rum 2.. 2.. 0
9 To pd Peleg Brown Bill 2.. 4
To pd Oliver Smiths Bill 5.. 5
To pd for Provisions at Stonington 3.. —
To 1½ bar⁶ Tarr 4.. 10
To 1 bar Turpentine 4
To bar pitch 12..

To 20 lb 24⁶ Nails @ 4/6 4..10.. —
To 46 lb 20⁶ ditto 10.. 7
80 lb 10⁶ d⁶ 18
58 lb 8⁶ d⁶ 13.. 1
22 lb 4⁶ d⁶ 6.. 12
To 1 fore Yard 3.. —
To 214 feet boards 1¼ Inc 1.. 6.. 9
To 10 C⁶ Pigg Iron 10/

To pd Daniel Tillinghast for Cartage 11.. 1.. 0
4 Cannon from Boston to Providence 73.. 16.. 9¹
To pd Ditto for 36 Sheets of Tin 2.. 5—
24 To pd James Churches Bill 3.. 3
June To Bashua Skinner Bill 22.. 8.. 6
1 To James Darrow @ Bill 5.. 12.. 6
To 2 m [2,000] boards @ 12/ 1.. 4.. 0
To 20 Bolts Duck @ £7 140
To 2 d⁶ oznabrigs 200 Yd⁴ 3/

215..14
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>June 8</td>
<td>To 2 bar Tallow 486 lb</td>
<td>1/6</td>
<td>£36..9..0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 216 lb Oakham</td>
<td>/9</td>
<td>8..2..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 90 lb Sp&lt;sup&gt;b&lt;/sup&gt; Brown</td>
<td>1/6</td>
<td>6..15..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 16 lb Yellower Oaker</td>
<td></td>
<td>1..4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To 78 lb W Lead</td>
<td>2/</td>
<td>7..16..0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July</td>
<td>To Jn&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Springer Bill</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jn&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Bradick</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>5..2..6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Asa Palmer</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>85..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Dav&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; Holt</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>5..15..6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ichabod Powers</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>66..8..3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Langdon</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>11..11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Stephen Herrick</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>4..12..6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>To 12 Oars 192 feet</td>
<td>4&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>3..4..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Christ&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Leftingwell Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>19..4..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Job Rothbone</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>12..12..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Richd Deshon</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>115..7..9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Daniel Tillinghast</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>93..7..6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>John Bradick</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Christ&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Leftingwell</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>48..14..—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>Winth&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Saltonstall</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>3..12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>Noah Hidden</td>
<td>d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>7..4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To pd for Brushes &amp; paint potts</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mop Yarn</td>
<td></td>
<td>1..10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Use fall Blocks stage &amp;c</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30 Days warfage</td>
<td>3/</td>
<td>4..10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16 Tarr Tubs</td>
<td></td>
<td>1..4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aug&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td>To Tho&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Coits Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Darrow Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>1..12..3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>David Gardiners ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td>1..15..6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Carried over</th>
<th>£119..10..7</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>92..18..10</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Carried over</th>
<th>£1735..6..6</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>173..1..6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To 39 Yd d<sup>o</sup> | 3/ | 5..17..0 |
To 40 Yd Canvas | d<sup>o</sup> | 6..0..0 |
To 3747 feet pine boards | 1<sup>d</sup> | 15..12..3 |
To 250 feet plank | 2<sup>¼</sup> | 2..12..1 |
To 60 Gall Rum in fitting out | 15/ | 45..— |
To 6/4 Gall d<sup>o</sup> from Goddards | | 4..17..6 |
To 10 Gall Oile | 8/ | 4..0..0 |
8 | To pd John Braddicke bill | 2 |
|       | To 22 Cask lampblack | 6/ | 6..12 |
|       | To 16 lb Sp<sup>b</sup> White | /6 | 8 |

To 2 bar Tallow 486 lb | 1/6 | £36..9..0 |
To 216 lb Oakham | /9 | 8..2..— |
To 90 lb Sp<sup>b</sup> Brown | 1/6 | 6..15..— |
To 16 lb Yellower Oaker | | 1..4 |
To 78 lb W Lead | 2/ | 7..16..0 |

To Jn<sup>o</sup> Springer Bill | 18 | |
<p>|       | Jn&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Bradick | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 5..2..6 |
|       | Asa Palmer | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 85..— |
|       | Dav&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; Holt | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 5..15..6 |
|       | Ichabod Powers | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 66..8..3 |
|       | Peter Langdon | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 11..11 |
|       | Stephen Herrick | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 4..12..6 |
|       | To 12 Oars 192 feet | 4&lt;sup&gt;d&lt;/sup&gt; | 3..4..— |
|       | Christ&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Leftingwell | | 19..4..— |
|       | Job Rothbone | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 12..12..— |
|       | Richd Deshon | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 115..7..9 |
|       | Daniel Tillinghast | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 93..7..6 |
|       | John Bradick | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 4 |
|       | Christ&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Leftingwell | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 48..14..— |
|       | Winth&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; Saltonstall | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 3..12 |
|       | Noah Hidden | d&lt;sup&gt;o&lt;/sup&gt; | 7..4 |
|       | To pd for Brushes &amp; paint potts | | 3 |
|       | Mop Yarn | | 1..10 |
|       | Use fall Blocks stage &amp;c | | 6 |
|       | 30 Days warfage | 3/ | 4..10 |
|       | 16 Tarr Tubs | | 1..4 |
|       | Peter Darrow Bill | | 1..12..3 |
|       | David Gardiners ditto | | 1..15..6 |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Owens Bill Randezvous</td>
<td>91.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60 oars 92 feet @ 6d</td>
<td>2.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Large d° 350 feet @ 8d</td>
<td>11.13.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd John Douglass 3200 pumpnails</td>
<td>2.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 awnings bot at Vandue</td>
<td>28.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Q° writing paper @ 3/</td>
<td>0.12.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Sq° Glass 11 by 9</td>
<td>0.8.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry deshons bill</td>
<td>2.8.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ward Bill</td>
<td>£3.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hallam d°</td>
<td>9.16.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich° Potter d°</td>
<td>36.19.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich° Stroud d°</td>
<td>21.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eb Colfax d°</td>
<td>23.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam Cheeny d°</td>
<td>32.8.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dav° Roberts d°</td>
<td>13.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam Cheeny d°</td>
<td>2.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W° Cheeny d°</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rob° Verdon d°</td>
<td>4.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cary Latham d°</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo° Latham j°</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam Cardwell d°</td>
<td>18.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hez Tuttle d°</td>
<td>44.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Peck d°</td>
<td>2.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jon Miles d°</td>
<td>1.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dav Latham d°</td>
<td>5.14.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abner Beebe d°</td>
<td>3.14.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Guldon d°</td>
<td>1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noble Hinman d°</td>
<td>15.11.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W° Stewart d°</td>
<td>19.18.7/</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Way d°</td>
<td>13.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W° Fielding d°</td>
<td>48.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deduct Slops charged 9.4 in acc°</td>
<td>39.8.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron Perkins Bill</td>
<td>12.14.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jon° Douglasses Bill</td>
<td>6.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arch Robinsons d°</td>
<td>15.14.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich° Potter horse hire to Ston° 40°/</td>
<td>24.9.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advance Seamen P° Cap° Rec°</td>
<td>41.9.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Penemans Bill</td>
<td>18.13.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Dennis d°</td>
<td>4.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 y° oznabrigs for Colours</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aug°</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Adam Babcocks Bill</td>
<td>8.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for p° Linnen for Colours</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Sam Bills Bill making</td>
<td>4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fieldings Bill</td>
<td>£28.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>deduct 11 p trouser &amp; charge on the Slop Acc°</td>
<td>22.4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Silas Churches Bill</td>
<td>4.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Red Baise to line ports</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Harris Tinker for 27 Days</td>
<td>5/6.15</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Carried over £2517.1.4½
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Days</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>pd d(^o) boarding himself</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Joseph Harris 12 D(^o) Work</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo(^o) Collins 15 d(^o)</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>board(^o) himself 13 Days</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo(^o) Latham 7 d(^o)</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dan Brown 13</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miles Riley 16</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Darrow Caulker 21 @</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Darrow j(^o)</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Coit 24% d(^o)</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Howard 11</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Holt 51</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo(^o) Collins 2(^o) time</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo(^o) Lamphire jun(^t)</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo(^o) Devenport 5</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho(^o) Hopkins 7</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dan(^o) Brown 2(^o) time</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W Boulton 37%</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W(^o) Colbert 37%</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Sundry Solders 16 Days</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo(^o) Frances 16%</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Clark Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eb Holt d(^o)</td>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N Coit d(^o)</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Asa Fellows 46</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho(^o) Bowhave 8%</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Huer 8%</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Reed 3%</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Jeffers 7%</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aug(^t) George Newson 4 Days work</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho(^o) Holt 12</td>
<td>@9</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho(^o) Willson 11%</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo(^o) Brown for board</td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence Seals for d(^o)</td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W(^o) Colbert for board of Jon(^a) Weeks</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Peter Rogers for freight of Ten</td>
<td></td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 pounders from Bedford to N L</td>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 lb Sheet Copper for Ladles @ 5(^t)</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 lb Copper Hoops @ 10(^t)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Q(^o) of Cartridge paper from Norwich</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 200 four pound Shott</td>
<td></td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Braddick for 12 lb Brimstone</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd W(^o) Brooks for 8 Sheep Skins</td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40 lb Chalk /6</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Gun Bitts</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Yd oznabrigs for grape shott</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd John Bolls Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7% lb Line 3/</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80 Hand Granado's</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Drum</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carried over £2555.. 18.. 7%</td>
<td></td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[ \text{£2555.. 18.. 7\%} \]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Cost</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2 P Pistols</td>
<td>£4</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Bayonets</td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Clapper Nails</td>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 12 Yd oznabrigs del'd Gunner</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 lb Sp'd White</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Tho' Douglass for 24 Lance Staffs</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd John Braddock Freight of Powd from Norwich</td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alex Merrils Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>85.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bolls</td>
<td></td>
<td>31.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua Starrs</td>
<td></td>
<td>80.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eb Goddards</td>
<td></td>
<td>358.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Jepsons</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Rogers Jun'</td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aug' To pd Clark Eliott &amp; Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alex's Merrils Bill 2d Time</td>
<td></td>
<td>4.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jon's Stairs</td>
<td></td>
<td>4.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Fellows</td>
<td></td>
<td>4.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam' Latimer</td>
<td></td>
<td>804.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ja' Tilleys</td>
<td></td>
<td>1142.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Deshon</td>
<td></td>
<td>127.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td>5.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 1 1/4 lb Steel 10/</td>
<td></td>
<td>6.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 forks 6/ knives</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Brooks Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>9.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo's Howel</td>
<td></td>
<td>48.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tim's Green Bill</td>
<td></td>
<td>7.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silas Church</td>
<td></td>
<td>4.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mehitable Leet</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Brooks</td>
<td></td>
<td>25.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeb Rogers</td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cash pd Sam Chew &amp; Rec't</td>
<td></td>
<td>1333.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Jn's Bush for a Boom</td>
<td></td>
<td>6.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd d' for 2 Spurs &amp; 2 topmasts</td>
<td></td>
<td>6.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Bucketts 28'/ 2 Canns 6/</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 lb Sheet Copper for Compasses 4/</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 Copper Hoops for d'</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p' Grains 6'/ Cold Chizel 6/</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50 Yd Oznabrigs for 15 Towels &amp; 8 Table Cloths</td>
<td></td>
<td>7.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Palmes</td>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 3 pad Locks, 1 Calking Iron &amp; Marline spike</td>
<td></td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 160 Yd' Canvas for Hammocks @ 5/</td>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 Yd' ditto for ditto</td>
<td></td>
<td>7.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Hollow Shaves</td>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Flag Iron</td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Jointer Stocks &amp; Irons</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Grind Stone 24'/ wood ax</td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Carried over £3252.17.5½

2161.1.6

5413.18.11½

1386.17.3
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Harness</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Carpentry rule</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 barrel tallow</td>
<td>231</td>
<td>1/6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Yd Old Canvas</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 36 Water Butts Iron bound</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>£72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Gang Cask</td>
<td>d o</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 box Soap</td>
<td>118 lb @ 3/</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Cask Lampblack</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 lb White Lead</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 lb 20th Nails @ 4/6 10 lb 10th D o @ 4/6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 lb 8th d o 81/ 6 lb 4th d o 36/</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Ydth Old Canvas</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 28 lb Oakham 9th 100 feet wooden ware @ 1/</td>
<td>119</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 bar pork</td>
<td></td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52 bar beef</td>
<td></td>
<td>520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96 2.1 Bread</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>146 lb Coffee</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 bar Sugar 5... 1... 1</td>
<td>£12</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 bar NE Rum 121 Gal 20/</td>
<td></td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 d o West India d o 300 Gal 30/</td>
<td>450</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Cord Wood</td>
<td>24/</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 firkins Butter 195 lb @ 2/</td>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>half bar Tongues</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 bus Corn of Joth Packwood</td>
<td>8/</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50 p shoes from Joth Bradford</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Hatts @ 12/ 3 p shoes @ 12/</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 p stockings</td>
<td>7/</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 full trimmed Frocks</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 Single d o</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 overhalls</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 p Trouser</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 p Shoes @ 12/</td>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 24 Dutch Caps @ 6/</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 Milled d o</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Blanketts of Joth Packwood</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 81 Eils Oznabrigs } 213 yd 3/</td>
<td>31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 Frocks 13/6</td>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aug'</td>
<td></td>
<td>£9023</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 16 p Trouser @ 12/</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 17 p Stockings @ 8/</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 24 Checked Shirts @ 30/</td>
<td></td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 1 Bar beef</td>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 1.2.22 Bread</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 6 lb 4th Nails @ 6/ 6 lb 8th d o @ 5/</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aug'</td>
<td></td>
<td>£9024</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 30 Yd Wide Canvas for the</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>boat Sails @ 20/</td>
<td></td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29 Yd Old Canvas @ 4/</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
9 NOVEMBER 1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>61 feet Boards /2</td>
<td>0.10.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd M' Malleson boarding }</td>
<td>4.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>one of the people Sick }</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40 Gal Rum Expended on board before the Stores were taken on board }</td>
<td>30.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sep 1 To Jo' Packwoods Bill</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Finks d°</td>
<td>53.1.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn° Lawrance d°</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 2 C° Lead</td>
<td>22.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Iron Gate for Cabbuse</td>
<td>1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Ich° Powers j°</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pd Eb Goddard for Timber &amp;c</td>
<td>138.2.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash advances W° Cheeny towards his Wages being Carpenter</td>
<td>19.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Cash advanced</td>
<td>3.10.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Newson Boatswain</td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 To Cash pd Cap' Chew &amp; Rec'</td>
<td>22.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 To Sundries del' at Bedford viz</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cash 600 Dollars</td>
<td>178.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>105 Gall Rum @ 34/</td>
<td>65.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5..1..21 Sugar £12—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>423.15</td>
<td>413.8.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 To pd Ja' Rice Bill</td>
<td>42.1.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 To pd Nathan Baley d°</td>
<td>74.12.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>carried over</td>
<td>70.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sep 25 To pd Ichabod Powers Jun' Bill</td>
<td>9.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octo 3 To pd Gurdon Saltonstall Bill</td>
<td>25.2.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 To pd Pember Calkings Bill</td>
<td>59.6.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov 9 To pd W° Coits Bill</td>
<td>20.6.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deduct 50 p° Shoes charged by John Bradford with his other articals</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To my Commissions 5 ° C'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT

Gentlemen Head Quarters Whitemarsh 9th. Novem° 1777

I yesterday rec'd a Letter from Congress informing me that they had received a Report from your Board with your opinion that it would be better to lighten the Frigates and float them up the River, and by taking their Guns on shore upon the most probable means of securing the Frigates. Whereupon they came to the following Resolution on the 4th. inst° "Ordered that a Copy of the said report be sent to Gen° Washington for his approbation and if he approve the same that a detachment of troops be sent to assist in the Construction and management of the Batteries aforesaid."

1. This subtotal should be £61.16.9.
Upon the receipt of this I took the opinion of the General Officers who unanimously agreed that, as we had not any men to spare to construct and defend the works recommended by you, there were no other possible means of effectually securing the Frigates but by scutling them. You will therefore be pleased to have it done in such manner as will render the weighing of them most easy in future and in such depth of Water as will secure them from being damaged by the floating Ice in the Winter. All the other Vessels capable of being converted into armed ships should be scutled also. This should be done as speedily as possible and as secretly, for should the Enemy get notice of your intentions, I should not at all wonder at their sending up a force purposely to destroy them or bring them down. You will dispose of the men that were on Board of them as directed in my former— I am &—


1. Journal of the Continental Congress, 4 Nov., above. See also Continental Marine Committee to the Navy Board of the Middle Department, 5 Nov., above.
2. See the two letters from George Washington to the Navy Board of the Middle Department on 27 Oct., above.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Nov* 1777

D* [At Anchor a Breast the Fort 1]

Sunday 9th

AM The Sommersett made Sig. for Cap 1 sent the stream Anchor to assist the Somersett through the Cheevaux de Freeze —

D*

Little Wind and fair Weather, PM weigh'd and Shifted our Anchor to make room for the Somerset

D, UkolPR, Adm. 51/4311.

1. Billingsport.

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES M. VARNUM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Sir—

Woodberry 9th Nov* ½ past 6, Ex. 1777.

Previous to the Rec of your Commands of yesterday, I had sent an additional Reinforcement of a Cap two Subs, three Serjeants and fifty Rank & File into Fort Mifflin.—I have been at Fort Mifflin to day; The Enemy are prepared to open a Battery of five Guns, I take them to be Eighteens or Twenty fours, this Night, or tomorrow Morning, In Conjunction with their two Howitzers, besides two small Batteries, w'h they have heretofore fired from. They have been very busy this Day in crossing the Mouth of the Schylkill with Waggons, Fascines &c.—Two double Deckers more have passed thro’ the lower Frize. There are Eight in the whole upon this upper Station, but all of them are below my two Gun Battery.—Thirsday last one Floating Battery was launched in Schylkil, it sunk with its Guns, w'h were bro’t from the Eagle; Two more upon the Stocks, one to have been launch’d this day. They are very busy building two Bridges across Schykil,—all their Force seems to be in that Quarter, w'h is destined to the Attack of Fort Mifflin—Their Boats are moved from
Delaware; This is Intelligence gained from a Ferryman opposite Cooper's Ferry who came from Philadelphia this Day.—Our Guard Boats keep the Enemy from transporting Provisions &c the usual Way, but they pass unmolested over Tinnicum Island, by the Way of Derby Creek, A Rout, that lays out of our Power.—They Enemy will make Fort Mifflin very warm; I shall relieve them from Time to Time to my utmost. I think they will Open their Batteries with great Activity: Soon after w'h it is probable they will bring down their Water Craft from Schylkil, which will make a Line of Fire intersecting that from their Principal Battery on Province Island, at an Angle of about thirty Degrees.—The Commodore seems determined to meet them with Spirit, adhearing to the same Dispositions, w'h I had the Honor of mentioning in my Letter of Yesterday.—The two Mischiefs the Enemy will Effect by their cannonade, will be making of Breeches in the mud Walls, and knocking down the Pallisades.—To remedy w'h as much as possible, I am sending numbers of Pallisades into the Fort, & great Quantities of Fascines.—I hope to God, our mutual Efforts here may be pleasing to your Excellency; I am certain they arise from good Intentions. . . . I am, [&c.]

J M Varnum

. . . P.S. ¼ past Seven—Wm. Ward is bro't in by my Scouts, a Prisoner from the Camilla, who was this afternoon taken “he come ashore with the Captain, to dine at Billingsport;—He says the Ships are in Readiness to move up upon a Signal, it is to be given from Province Island, w'h will be an English Jack hoisted. They are to attack Red Bank, saying that if they should take fort Mifflin, red Bank would cover the Garrison. Says the Shipping have Orders to move, some to New York, some to one Place, & some to another, in a Fortnight.—Should they not take the Forts.—Says the Ships have not more than a Third of their Compliment, & are very sickly— Whither their Preperations against Mifflin are real or a Feint, I cannot say, but believe the former, however, shall attend to both Circumstances—

J V


2. Varnum is referring to the six twenty-four pounder cannons brought to Carpenters Island in flat boats from H.M.S. Eagle.
3. One of these ships was H.M.S. Somerset.
4. Mantua Creek battery.
5. Varnum means Carpenters Island.
7. See Varnum to Washington, 8 Nov., above.
8. Charles Phipps, Captain of H.M.S. Camilla.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP ZEBRA, COMMANDER JOHN ORDE

Nov* 1777

Dø[ at Single <anchor> abreast of the middle of Tencham island] <Tinicum Island>

Dø

Little Wind & hazy PM at the Isis & Cornwallis' Galleys fired sundry Shot at a boat attempting to plunder the wreck of the Augusta

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1100.
VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

List of Paroles correspondent to the different Signal-Pendants placed on the same Line, for the Times undermentioned.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>From the 9th to 15th Nov inclusive</th>
<th>From the 16th to 22nd Nov inclusive</th>
<th>From the 23rd to 29th Nov inclusive</th>
<th>From 30th Nov to Dec inclusive</th>
<th>Pendant</th>
<th>Flag-Staff.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Clarendon</td>
<td>Grafton</td>
<td>Coventry</td>
<td>Hereford</td>
<td>Red</td>
<td>Striped Red</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunmore</td>
<td>Egmont</td>
<td>Montrose</td>
<td>Oxford</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>&amp; White</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bolton</td>
<td>Lincoln</td>
<td>Holland</td>
<td>Dorset</td>
<td>Blue</td>
<td>Striped Blue</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richmond</td>
<td>Berkshire</td>
<td>Sussex</td>
<td>Warwick</td>
<td>Yellow</td>
<td>&amp; White</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talbot</td>
<td>Romney</td>
<td>Winchelsea</td>
<td>Bedford</td>
<td>Dutch</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derby</td>
<td>Totness</td>
<td>Rippon</td>
<td>Durham</td>
<td>English</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malden</td>
<td>Grantham</td>
<td>Andover</td>
<td>Surrey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bewdley</td>
<td>Dover</td>
<td>Seaford</td>
<td>Ashburton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Given onboard His Majesty’s Ship the *Eagle*, Delaware River, the 9th day of November 1777.

Howe

By Command of the Vice Admiral.

Jos: Davies.

NB. Whilst the Fleet continues separated, the Paroles will be taken in succession, as they stand in the Column allotted to each Week; so that the last parole in the several Columns will be omitted.

GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO MARQUIS DE BOUILLÉ

[Extract]

Sir—

I have now the honor to answer your Excellency's Letter dated the 19th October, which I received about a fortnight ago. . . .

It is extremely unfortunate that your Excellency's efforts for preventing the Sale of Prizes taken from the English Nation by her rebellious Subjects and carried into your Ports prove so very ineffectual and that the extensiveness of your Excellency's Island puts it out of your power to have your orders upon that head strictly and immediately put in execution in all parts of it.

I doubt, Sir, this will not be very satisfactory to my Court—

I must confess, Sir, that the steps your Excellency has taken to prevent French men from arming and acting in an hostile manner against the English Nation are extremely prudent and proper, since I find by your Excellency's own Letters that there are such numbers who attempt it. But, Sir, the English have not declared War with France nor France with England, and I believe it is the intention of both Courts to avoid it if possible; therefore why should your Excellency have so much trouble in hindering Frenchmen from arming. I was hopeful that your Excellency would have been as active in hindering the English Rebells from arming and fitting themselves for War in your Ports.

I have most carefully examined the Congress Commission which your Excellency was so obliging as to send me, and should be under the highest obligations to you Sir, if you could assist me towards finding out the Fabricator here if it has been fabricated in this Island which I much doubt and should rather think it was printed at Martinique or Guadaloupe and that your Excellency has been misinformed in that particular[.] After having made every private search and inquiry, I laid it before his Majesty's Council and the inclosed Gazette2 will shew your Excellency the Public method that Government has taken to come at the truth of it. The person who has informed your Excellency will be equally entitled to the reward offered, let him be of what Nation he will. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Tho. Shirley

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 71/7, 17-18. Addressed below close: "His Excellency/The Marquis de Bouillé/Governor and Commander/in chief of the Island of/Martinique and its Dependenties &c. &c. &c." Docketed: "In Gov Shirley's of/26th Nov 1777./(5.)." See below, Shirley to Lord George Germain. Three paragraphs of this letter are not printed. Shirley discusses French debtors who fled to British islands to escape their creditors.

1. See above.
2. See above, Proclamation of Thomas Shirley, 7 Nov. 1777.

November 10

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

War-Office, Boston Nov 10th 1777

Ord'd, That Messrs. Clark & Duxbury's Bills for repairing Brig's Favorites Boat £9. 14s. — for Row Galleys d° £3. 4s. 8d. — for Brig's Penet's d° £4. 10s. — be p'd. . . .

10 NOVEMBER 1777
Ord'd, That Mess'r Kemble & Thomas's Bills for Sundrys

for Brig: Massachusetts £13 9s.
for do. for Brig: Freedom 7 12s.
for do. for Brig: Penet 9 8s. 8d.
& for mak'g 35 Tents be p'd 21 9s. 8d.

£51 9s. 8d.

Spain, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 84.

1. Galley Lincoln.

GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER

Sir

The fortune of War having put the Crew of the Syren Frigate & a Schooner into Our Hands— I have dispatched Lieut. Channing in a Cartel Vessel to propose making an Exchange of as many of them as there are Prisoners of War with you, or at New-York belonging to this State— & after that exchange is effected, to exchange the Remainder for Prisoners belonging to any of the United States who were taken in Armed Vessels so far as the Same can be made upon equal Terms—I am [&c.]

Nichs Cooke

P.S. Capt. Furneaux hath requested me to release Francis Ventx Field Midshipman recommended to him by S' Rich'd Bickerton, and John Scoffin another Midshipman recommended to him by Capt. Uppleby of the Preston. I am willing to give them in Exchange for William Langford Master and Thomas Jackson Super Cargo of a small Brig bound from Boston to Surinam, who are now on board the Prison Ship at New-York. Upon your informing me that the Exchange shall take Place I will send the Midshipmen down—


1. The schooner was the Two Mates, and approximately 180 officers and seamen were captured. Maj. Gen. Joseph Spencer to the Rhode Island Council of War, 9 Nov., R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–1778), vol. 11, 66.

CAPTAIN TOBIAS FURNEAUX, R.N., TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER

Sir,

On the 6th. Inst about 5 AM His Maty's Ship Syren under my Command run on Point Judith; the Convoy under my Charge was immediately apprised of the danger, and all avoided it except the Ship Sisters and a small Schooner (Sam'l Layton Master) which were too near to shun the point; After making several efforts to get the Ship off without success, sent the first Lieut in the Pinnace to inform you of our situation, but as he found it impracticable to get to Newport in the Pinnace went on board a Sloop, and the Pinnace returned with four of her Crew; I then found the Ship must be inevitably lost, and consulted with the Officers remaining on board for the safety of the People, and determined to attempt getting the Schooner off, which was effected; the utmost expedition was using to get the People aboard, some were sent and the Schooner got under way in order to be bro't under the protection of the Ship from the firing ashore, when the Fore & Peek halliards were unfortunately
shot away, and the Schooner went ashore: As it was possible some assistance might be sent from Newport, thought it would be imprudent to surrender, before there was an absolute Necessity to do for the preservation of the people. On the 7th: about 8 [AM] we saw two Sail which were imagined to be the Flora & Lark, [they] Anchored about ½ past 9, soon after which sent a boat with a P[etty officer] and four Men to acquaint them that the Ship was still in our possession (and as the boat did not return conclude they were detained on board one of the Frigates) soon after the boat was sent it came to blow very strong and the Sea rose greatly, so that I concluded they would not be able to give us any assistance, but did not give up the Ship 'till about 2 AM, when the Water having rose considerably between decks were obliged to get the People on the Quarter deck, the Sea then making a breach over the Ship, which had received several large Shot from Field-pieces ashore: The lives of the People would have been greatly endangered to no purpose, [if] we persisted in keeping the Ship any longer.—Had two Men [killed] and the Master & four men wounded.—Should have found great difficulty in getting the People ashore, nor do I think it could have been effected without the loss of many, had not the People ashore with the greatest diligence exerted themselves particularly in assisting them.—The People are very much distressed for Cloathing, therefore beg you will please to send a supply of Slops for their relief as soon as possible.—I am [&c.]

Tobt Furneaux

On the 5th: Inst1 I appointed Mr. Cha Vaughan (then Mid:) to Act as second Lieut: Mr: Cook2 being at Sick Qu3 & duty very heavy on the first Lieut4 & Mast5—Mr: Vaughan has passed for a Lieut6 T: F

1. Schooner Two Mates.
2. Lt. John Cook.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir

In answer to your Letter of yesterday, we would inform your Excellency that when we first sent the Navy Board at this Place & got our Frigates up we had formed a Plan for defending them by a small Battery; of which, among many other Things we gave Notice to the Marine Committee of Congress. We had no Answer to our Letter from that Committee, 'till the Day before yesterday, when they sent us the Resolve of Congress referred to in your Letter. In the mean Time however we had the Honour of a Correspondence with your Excellency on this Subject; in which you fully declared your Judgment of the Matter and explicitly told us what you would have done. We have the Satisfaction of assuring your Excellency that your Orders were immediately complied with & as punctually executed as our Situation would permit of. The Frigates have been long since sunk & now lie fast aground in a Place where they can receive no Damage from the Ice & cannot possibly be got off by the Enemy unless they knew the particular Parts where they have been bored, & of which we have a secret Gage that will enable us
to raise them with Ease when a suitable Time shall offer. We gave you our Word that your Desire should be complied with & we have fulfill'd our Engagement so far as respected the Frigates; the men indeed have not been discharged owing to the following Accident: In sinking one of the Ships she unfortunately lay against a steep Bank, which the Tide's falling, caused her to heave outwards from the Shoar. As this is an uneasy Situation & may injure the Ship we have been obliged to retain all the Hands & men here more to get her up-right again. We have not yet been able to effect this Purpose but hope to do it in a few Days with the Purchases & Powers we are preparing to apply. All other Vessels great & small (one only excepted) we have with great Labour crowded up Crosswicks Creek, where most of them lye aground at high Water, nor can any be got down but by means of an extraordinary Tide or Fresh nor then, but with the utmost [torn] & Patience. Not trusting wholly to this [torn] however, our Determination is to sink [one] Vessel at the mouth of the Creek, which [would] effectually Secure them from the Enemy. The Ship excepted above, is a large Vessel belonging to M' Rob' Morris, having on [board] a valuable Cargoe of Tobacco part Continent & part his private Property. This Ship [cannot] possibly be got up the Creek with her [Cargo] we are therefore unloading her into Shallops & when empty shall get her also up the Creek or sink her, whichever may be most suitable. We request your Excellency would be perfectly easy as to the Shipping at this Place. The Enemy may possibly send up & burn them, this we cannot help—but you may depend upon it none of them shall fall into their Hands so as to become an annoyance to your military Operations.

It gives us great Concern to think your Excellency should for a Moment suppose us capable of neglecting your earnest Instructions after having so solemnly assured you we would strictly obey them. We confess, however, the Resolve of Congress in Consequence of our former Representation, gave you sufficient Reason to suppose we had applied to that Body, instead of following your Advice. But the Mystery will unfold when you consider that our Application to Congress was prior to the Letters we received from you on this Subject. We did indeed wrote to Congress a second Time enclosing a Copy of your Instructions to us and declaring our Determination of complying with them. But Congress, anxious, as we suppose to save the Frigates, & not so apprehensive of Danger from the Enemy, framed their Resolve parallel to our first Scheme; which on further Consideration appears to be ineffectual.

We shall be happy in hearing from your Excellency that the above Representation is satisfactory; & that our Conduct in this Affair meets with your Approbation. If any thing is amiss, or you would wish any thing further to be done in our Department you may depend on our earnest Endeavours to comply with your Desire.

We request your Excellency would be so good as to forward the enclosed Packet to York Town by the first Opportunity: We have therein informed Congress of what we have done & our Reasons for so doing.

With the utmost Esteem & sincere Prayers for your Health & Success we have the Honour to be [&c.]

Frae Hopkinson

John Wharton

L, DLC. George Washington Papers, Series 4. Addressed at foot of last page: "His Excellr Genl Washington." Docketed: "Bordentown 10th Nov./1777/from/Francis Hopkinson/Jn Wharton Esqt./Ans'd 12th." 1. A portion of the right margin of the page is torn and missing for eleven lines. Approximately one word is missing from each line.
[Extract]

Sir

Camp at White Marsh Nov 10th 1777

... With respect to the views of the Navy Board for securing the Frigates — The situation of the Army would not admit of a compliance with them, supposing they would answer the end. I have therefore written to the Board, in the most pressing terms to have the Frigates scutled in such way, that they may be raised when it shall be necessary, and that in the mean time, they may not be liable to injury from floating ice. I see no measure so likely to secure them to us and against the Enemy's attempts. I have been extrememly fearful, they would have possessed and employed them with the Delaware & their Batteries on the rear of the Gallies and the Fort, while the Ships below attacked in Front. I need not point out the probable consequences of such an Event—they are too obvious.

The Resolves which you request to be communicated to the Army, shall be published in General orders—The Letters for Commodore Hazlewood &c have been put in a proper channel of Conveyance. ...

... I have nothing very interesting to communicate. The Enemy have lost One of their New floating Batteries. It sunk in a little time after it was launched. There has been a Canonade to day—it still continues. I do not know the occasion, but imagine, it is between the Ships and Gallies. I have the Honor to be

Go Washington

L, DNA, PCC, item 152, vol. 5, 173-76 (M247, roll 168). Seven paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They cover numerous topics including Washington's correspondence with Congress, the disposition of the Northern Army, the issue of rank in the army, and the memorials of foreign officers to Congress. Docketed: "(Entered)/Letter from Gen Washington/White Marsh 10 Novr 1777/read 12."

2. George Washington to Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department, 9 Nov., above.
3. H.M. armed ship Delaware, formerly the Continental Navy frigate Delaware.
4. Fort Mifflin.
5. For the text of one of these resolves see Journal of the Continental Congress, 4 Nov., above. The resolves in their entirety are printed in General Orders, 11 Nov. 1777, in Washington, Writings, 10:43-44.
6. President of Congress to Commodore John Hazelwood et al., 5 Nov., above.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Extract]

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

November 10th.—... Two brigs and two sloops with provisions from our fleet passed the fort in the night and got up the Schuylkill without any loss, though the fort fired both cannon and small arms at them.

Downman, "Services of Lieut-Colonel Francis Downman," 211. Three sentences of this entry are not printed here. They describe the exchange of artillery fire between the British Batteries on Carpenters and Province Islands and Fort Mifflin.
As the principal object I presume of your Excellency is to hinder the enemy from raising the Chevaux de frize this winter, I am of Opinion it could be done nearly as well from the other Shore as from this fort, was our Cannon there. Genl Vernum has inform'd you of the two Gun Battery he erected, with which the enemy might be hindered from raising the Obstructions with the Assistance of the fleet and 2 Guns that may be placed on Bush Island. My Opinion & the Opinion of the Officers in this Garrison is, that unless the Seige can be rais'd the enemy must in a short time reduce this place, we are determined to defend it to the last extremity, but we are of Opinion that it wou'd be for the common good to destroy the whole of the works and take the Guns to the Jersey Shore; where they'll serve to guard the River, and in case we could get Possession of Billingsport to mount on it, had we that post it would secure the River effectually. The Gallies will be much annoyed from the enemies Batteries, and when the Shiping comes up, we shall have the whole of their fire, a Sailor taken this morning says they are prepar'd to come up and act in consort with their Batteries.

Our present Situation strikes us in the light I have described, shou'd circumstances alter our Sentiments I shall give you the earliest notice. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Sam Smith

P.S. The enemies Boats still pass up and down the river I presume with provision


1. Mantua Creek battery. See Brigadier General James M. Varnum to George Washington, 6 Nov., above.

JOURNAL OF MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÈDRE DE FLEURY

[November] 10—[Fort Mifflin]

... It is probable that the Enemy will undertake to carry this place by Storm, and I should not fear them if we could fix the floating Chain described in the Figure; it would cover the Front Which is likely to be attacked, and by delivering us from our uneasiness for this Side, would enable us to post the men destined to it's defence, at the Wall of Masonry which is ten feet high and is not out of the reach of an Escalade, notwithstanding the Ditches, Pits and Stakes &ca—with which we have endeavour'd to surround it—

The Commodore, Master of the incomparable Chain in question, proposes to stretch it by means of Buoys, between our Island and Province Island, I believe this obstacle to the communication between the Enemies Fleet and Army will be of little consequence. and if he would spare us the Chain, the Enemy would pay dear for their Hardiness if they dared attack us. Colonel Smith wrote this morning to ask this favour but I am afraid that public Interest will suffer by private misunderstandings.—I am interrupted by the Bombs and Balls which fall thick—
Dear Sir

I wrote from on board the *Somerset* by Captain Ourry's desire. A Rebel Officer just now came in, by way of Billingsport, to read his recantation. He seems intelligent & perfectly acquainted with all transactions of the Rebels, & hopes to make his peace with the General & his Father (whose name is Barblet & lives in Philadelphia) by giving intelligence that may be servicable. He says that Cap' Lee who brought the Guns down against the ships the day before Yesterday, intends to bring down 2 twenty Pounders tonight nearer to the Point, & to open his Battery in the morning with Hot Shot. Cap'n Ourry is desirous you should be acquainted with this circumstance & thinks it would be right to drop a little lower down: even if you was to move up again tomorrow upon seing the intelligence had no foundation—I always am [&c.]

A. S. Hamond.—


2. Capt. James Lee, 2d Continental Artillery, who established a two-gun battery near Mantua Creek.
3. The site of this second battery was located about 800 yards north of Mantua Creek just below Little Mantua Creek. Archibald Robertson, *Archibald Robertson, Lieutenant-General Royal Engineers, His Diaries and Sketches in America, 1762–1780*, edited by Harry M. Lydenberg (New York: New York Public Library, 1930), 154. Apparently the former site was abandoned in favor of the latter. British warships observed work on the construction of the new battery as early as the afternoon of 11 Nov. According to William Bradford it was not operational until the morning of 15 Nov. William Bradford to Thomas Wharton, Jr., 16 Nov., below.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO
CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N.

Dear Sir

*Isis* off Billing'sp't Nov'e 10th. 1777.—

I have been just favor'd with yours & Shall immediately move the ship down as near the Cheveaux de frize. as possible & if I am not thought to be perfectly safe there, we shall be ready to drop through. But for my part I think there's more danger to be apprehended in moving in the night then there would be from the Rebel Red Hot Shot.—I am [&c.]

Wm. Cornwallis.

LB, NHi, William Cornwallis Papers, Letter Book, 139. Addressed at foot of letter: "To/Captain Hamond/ Roebuck.—"
EMMANUEL DE PLIARNE TO THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Gentlemen

I had some Difficulties for taking any concern in the Ship Pliarne, as My letters have informed you, the trouble I had for her in Charlestown Made me forseen her unlucky fate, and it is with pain I must tell you that she is Now at New york. I have seen Just Now the News Papers from Philadelphia where the Prizes are Mentioned and it is said that the ship Pliarne, Cap'n Green, Bound to Nantz from Charlestown was taken By the Brune frigate — the Brig freedom Armed Vessel from your Port is also Mentioned to have been taken—

I am, Gentlemen, with several ready to think that all these prizes wich are Made Every Day are Made by the Carefulness and indifference of the Crew—you Cannot find in any port upon the Continent the half of Sailors necessary for the Vessels, and Every adventurer is obliged to Compleat the Number by English or other disaffected Sailors who are Glad to find occasion to run away with the Vessels to the Men of war—by our accounts from Europe I Learn Great quantity of prizes have been made by that way and indeed it is too Much to run the Risk from the own Crew, besides the Dangers of the Men of war—

these Considerations, Gentlemen, Determine me to not be Concerned in any of your Vessels Except to have on Board the share of the Cargo, as it is stipulated in the Contract—I prefere to have Vessels Maned with french men or people I will acquainted with, than to be Concerned in any where it will be two to one, if the sailors don't Go to the Men of war.

as soon as I will hear Virginia or Maryland free from the Men of war, I will write to the Hon. Board of war—this winter is the time to Make remittances and I hope, Gentlemen, you will Seaze Every opportunity to do it.

I think the Best Manner to Convey the Letters from the Hon. Board to me is to Direct them to the Delegates of your State in Congress by your Expresses and other tymety Gentlemen who Come to Congress—your Delegates, I am sure, will be Exact to forward them to me—your Post is so irregular.

I hope to hear soon from you and to receive an answer to my letters from the southern and the letter from this place of the 25th ult. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Pliarne


1. Massachusetts State trading ship Pliarne, Capt. Samuel Green, with a cargo of rice, was captured by H.M.S. Brune on 14 Sept. off Charleston, S. C. N DAR9: 927.

2. Massachusetts Navy brigantine Freedom, Capt. John Clouston, was taken on 16 Sept. by H.M.S. Apollo. NDAR9: 932.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDOIN

Novem’r 1777 the S° m° of the Tangeir Is°s. NB 1½ E. Watts Island NE 8

Monday 10 or 10 M°

AM at 6 Weighd & Came to Sail in C° as befor 1 at 10 Came too wth B° B° in 7 fm wth the S° m° of Tangir Is°s. NNE 7 or 8 M° Watts
Island ENE 10 or 12 M° Sent the B° mand & arm’d to 3 Vessels at Anch° off watts Island m° the Otters Sig° to do the Same—First & mid pts Fresh Gales & Squally w°. Rain Lat° more Mod° & f°. PM at 1 Weigh’d & Came to Sail in C° as above, at 2 Anch’d w° B° in 9 f°. w° muddy Bottom, Veerd to ½ a Cable the S° End of the South° of the Tangeir Is° NNE ° Watts Is° EBN 6 or 7 M° Got down TG° Yards & Struck TG° mts Op’d a Cask of Beef Con° 154 pieces.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/687.
1. H.M. sloop Otter and prize sloop captured on 7 Nov. 1777.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. LIZARD, CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE

Nov° 1777 Charls town W/S 13 Lgs
Monday 10 [at] 1 [AM] D° W° [Fresh b° and Cloudy] Light airs and Clear [at] 3 Hoisted out the Long boat and Cutter and Sent a part of the prizes Cargo 1 on b° the Carya fort [at] 7 Calm [at] 10 Lat° 32° .55° N [at] 1 [PM] Calm hoisted the Cutter and Long boat in ½ past 1 TK° Ship [at] 3 Light airs and Cloudy [at] 4 Made the Sig° for Seeing a Sail 2 in the NW Q° fresh breezes and squally in 2 reef topsails [at] 4 D° W° TK° Ship and gave Chase ° Set Studding Sails

South Carolina Navy Board to Captain James Doharty

Capt° James Doharty Navy Board November 10th 1777—
Sir/

The Commissioners of the Navy Desire that you will Supply the Crew of the Beau-fort Galley with the Necessary provissions, on the most Reasonable Terms you can, and that you do purchase as much good Pork as will make when Cured Fifty Barrels, and as much Beef as will make when Cured Fifteen or Twenty Barrels, and have these well Cured and packed in Tight strong Barrels, or if Barrels cannot be got, in good Tight Rum Hhks, taking care to have them well washed and Burnt before the Beef or Pork is put into them, for payment of which Your Draughts on the Commissioners will be duly Honoured—You’ll please note that all Accounts against the Board must be properly Certified and Attested Mr. Calvert is Directed to send you Salt for the purpose of Curing such Pork or Beef as you may Purchase—

By Order of the Board
Edward Blake first Commissioner

Mr. Anthony Bonneau

Navy Board Novemb [10, 1777]

Sir,

The Commissioners of the Navy being in want of a Quantity of good Salted Pork and Beef in Strong and Tight Barrels for the use of the Navy of this State, being fearful that they will not be able to purchase a Sufficient Quantity at Charles Town, and being well assured that you will do Every thing in Your power for the Service of the State, they Beg that you will purchase for Account of the Naval Department Three Hundred Barrels of good Pork and Fifty Barrels of good Beef, well Cured and in Strong Tight Casks, or if they Cannot be purchased, ready Cured in Barrels, as much Pork and Beef as will make that Number of Barrels, on the most Reasonable terms you can, and Employ some Careful Honest Man that you can depend on to Cure and pack the same, for which they will allow you the usual Commissions, and will pay due Honour to your Draughts on them for the Amount, or if Necessary will advance a Sum of Money to make the purchase, Should you want Salt for the purpose above mentioned the Commiss[...] have in the Hands of Messrs Heriot and Tucker Eighty Bushels which may be apply'd to that purpose and any further Quantity that may be wanted, they will forward by the first Opportunity after receiveing your Order for so doing—

By Order of the Board
Edward Blake first Commiss[...]

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 106–7. The date of this document is a conjecture based on the date of the minutes of the South Carolina Navy Board.

GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT TO COMTE D'ARBAUD

Copie de la Lettre de M. Burt Gouverneur à Antigue à M. Le Comte D'Arbaud, en datte du 10. 9bre. 1777.

Monsieur,

J'ai reçu hier après-midi l'honneur de la Lettre de votre Excellence, ainsi que la Déposition d'un certain Pascaly et la lettre de M. Guionneau Commandant De-shayes, sur une Plainte que votre Excellence forme d'une frégate appartenant comme Votre Excellence l'Imagine au Roi mon Maitre.

Je suis faché que votre Exce. me met encore dans la dure nécessité d'observer, les injures mesquines et peu honnetes avec lesquelles fort librement vous tancéz les serviteurs du Roi mon maitre; vous pouvez vous souvenir de celle qui regarde les juges de la cour de Nice amirauté, que j'ai remarqué: cette seconde qui dit que les officiers de la frégate de sa Majesté ont poursuivi les negroes et mulatres afin d'en faire des esclaves à leur profit, ne mérite presque pas de réplique; mais, Monsieur, il faut qu'une fois pour toutes; je prie votre Excellence de tacher de gagner sur Elle de croire que les officiers de Sa Majesté agissent avec zèle pour son service, affection pour sa Personne et famille, Détestation de Rebels, et non par principe d'interets. Comme ceci ne heurte point la protection accordée aux Pirates et Rebels, cette Demande, probablement sera accordée.2
Pascali sçavoit à qui il couroit: ce m'est un devoir de donner à votre Excellence une relation de cette personne distinguée; il est si notoirement infame que même M. Le Marquis De Bouillé, quoiqu'il souffre, que le carennage soit prostitué et un Bassin de Rebels en refond le Batiment Pirate nommé Le Serpent Sonnette cependant persuadé de la conduite infamante de Pascaly, qui avec un mélange de gens, de Corse, français, Espagnols, hollandais, et américains, commande un Pirate américain armé qui navigue de la Martinique et de la Guadeloupe (qui vraisemblablement est le Batiment pris) à donné ordre aux gardes Côtes de la Martinique de le faire Rentrer. 3

Il faut aussi que j'apprenne à votre Excellence que Pascaly n'est pas un Espagnol, mais un Corse fugitif, que s'y il 2 Commission, c'est de L'Agent du Congrès; qu'il plus d'une fois volé des negres 2 Tabac, d'ou il à attiré des negres, et les à portés à la Trinité, où ils ont etés réclamés; et le Gouverneur à promis de faire tous ses efforts pour les découvrir afin de les remettre.

Voici l'homme à qui votre Excellence et M. Guionneau donnent avec chaleur protection, le reçoivent à bras ouverte, et voudraient faire voir du ressentiment parceque son Batiment à été pris. 4

À L'égard de la Lettre du Commandant, votre Excellence voudra bien m'excuser si je dis qu'elle met de peu d'importace; Les Commandants en Général ont fait voir tant de partialité dans votre Gouvernement aux Pirates, que je dois conclure avec beaucoup plus de sens propre, que ce sur quoi est fondé l'opinion défavorable de votre Excellence contre les officiers de la frégate du Roi, que leurs ressentiments d'avoir vu ou d'avoir entendu dire qu'un Batiment avait été pris, à été plus sincere, que leurs zéles ou leurs indignations qu'ils voudraient faire parade, relativement à ce qu'ils appellent Indignités commises contre sa Majesté tres Chretienne: ma sensibilité me fait connaître, que des sujets qui ne sont point soumis aux ordres de leurs souverains à quoi vos commandants sont contraires, le traite avec des Indignités si insolentes qu'ils sont calleux pour la conduite des autres. 5

J'ai l'honneur de Déclarer avec la plus profonde vérité que j'ai le plus grand respect pour la Dignité de sa Majesté tres Chretienne; et que j'aurais un chagrin Infini si quelques Personnes dans ce Gouvernement y offrait le moindre mépris ou Indécence.

Comme votre Excellence à mis au jour une accusation si légère et si vague contre une frégate et quelques Personnes, et qu'elle n'a pas donnée aucune indice qui pourrait les faire connoître comme nous avons plusieurs fregates et mouches dans ces parages il m'est impossible de savoir sur qui me fixer. Je dois aussi vous informer que la conduite maritime des vaisseaux de Guerre, est plus immédiatement a la connoissance de l'Amiral. 6

Je n'occuperai pas plus longtemps votre Excellence, que pour lui faire observer que si sa Ligne réelle de justice, avait été aussi forte que celle avec laquelle elle s'exprime, je n'aurais pas eu tant de raisons de me plaindre dans le cas de M. Gordon. 7

Comme votre Excellence m'annonce quelle va transmettre immédiatement à sa cour cette affaire: j'en ferer de même à la mienne, et ferer connoître au Roi mon maître, comme il est de mon devoir, les TORTs réitérés faits à ses fidèles sujets, par les habitants de la Guadeloupe, ainsi que leurs attachements, et Partialité Pour les américains. J'ai l'honneur d'être &e

Signé, William Malthuw Burt.

pour copier.

Le C. D'Arbaud.
[Translation]

Copy of the letter from Mr. Burt, Governor of Antigua, to Comte d’Arbaud, dated 10 November 1777.

Sir.

Yesterday afternoon, I received your Excellency’s letter, along with the deposition of a certain Pascali and the letter of M. Guionneau, commandant of Deshayes, about a complaint which your Excellency is lodging with regard to a frigate belonging, as your Excellency assumes, to my master the king.

I resent Your Excellency’s once more forcing me to bear witness to the petty, unfair insults with which you freely abuse the king’s servants; you may recall the one regarding the judges of the Admiralty Court of Nice, which I mentioned; this second one which says that the officers of his Majesty’s frigate were hunting down negroes and mulattoes to sell as slaves barely deserves a reply; but, sir, once and for all, I beg your Excellency to try to persuade you to believe that His Majesty’s officers act out of zeal for His royal service, affection for himself and his family, and loathing for rebels, and not out of their own interests. As this does not at all conflict with the protection accorded to pirates and rebels, this request will probably be granted.

Pascali knew to whom he ran: this forces me to inform your Excellency what type of distinguished person Pascali is. He is so notorious that even the Marquis de Bouillé, although he is already tolerating prostitution of the careening-place and a dockful of rebels, and is refitting the pirate ship called Rattlesnake, and although he knew of Pascali’s ignoble conduct—Pascali, with a mixture of people, Corsicans, French, Spaniards, Dutch, and Americans, is commanding an armed American pirate ship which is working out of Martinique and Guadeloupe and is apparently the ship which was seized—gave the coast-guards at Martinique orders to bring him back.

I must also inform Your Excellency that Pascali is not a Spaniard, but rather a Corsican fugitive, and if he has a commission, he is doing it as an agent of the Congress; he has on more than one occasion stolen tobacco from negroes, which he used to attract negroes, and took them to Trinity, where they were reclaimed; and the governor promised to make every effort to find and return them.

Here is the man that your Excellency and M. Guionneau are protecting so warmly, receiving him with open arms; this is the man whose ship you resented being seized.

With regard to the letter from the commandant, I hope your Excellency will excuse me if I suggest that he disregard it; the commanders in general have shown such partiality in your government towards pirates that I must conclude with much more proper sense than the basis of your Excellency’s poor opinion of the officers of the king’s frigate, that their resentment at having heard about or seen that a ship had been seized was more sincere than their proclaimed zeal or indignation at what they call indignities perpetrated on His Very Christian Majesty: The way I perceive it, subjects who do not at all submit to the orders of their rulers to which your commanders are averse behave with indignities so insolent that they are callous to the behavior of the others.

I am pleased to state very truthfully that I have the greatest respect for His Very Christian Majesty’s dignity, and that I would be terribly chagrined if several people in this government were acting defiantly or improperly.

Since your Excellency has made so careless and ambiguous an accusation against a frigate and several people, and he has not given any indication as to how to iden-
tify them, since we have several frigates and advice boats in these waters, there is no way I could know which one it might be. I must also inform you that the the maritime conduct of warships is something more in the admiral’s jurisdiction.

I will not take any more of your Excellency’s time except to point out to him that if his approach to justice were as passionate as his language, I would not have so many reasons to complain in the case of Mr. Gordon.

As Your Excellency tells me that he is going to pass this business directly on to his court, I will likewise do the same to mine and inform my master the king, as is my duty, of the repeated injustices perpetrated on his loyal subjects by the inhabitants of Guadeloupe, as well as their dealings with, and partiality for, the Americans. I have the honor of being &c:

Signed, William Mathew Burt.

Copy.

Cte. D’arbaud


1. See above, “Copy of Jean Pascaly’s Declaration,” 4 Nov. 1777, and Comte d’Arbaud to William Mathew Burt, 6 Nov. 1777.

2. Comment written by Comte d’Arbaud in the margin: “il m’a paru plus convenable, d’attribuer a [illeg.] cupiditee, cette voye de fait, qui devenait un acte d’hostilite, si elle etait determinée [illeg.] la poursuite, sans egard, d’un ennemi, sur une cote neutre qui doit imprimer du [illeg.] respect; une audace pareille ne peut, ni ne doit etre supportee.” Translation: “this assault, which turned into an act of hostility, would be more properly attributed to cupidity as it was a determined and reckless pursuit of an enemy on a neutral coast which ought to be respected: this sort of impertinence cannot and will not be tolerated.”

3. Comment written by d’Arbaud in the margin: “Ce n’est point a titre de protection personeee accordee au sieur pascali corse ou espagnol, que j’ai demande restitution, et repudiation: mais bien a titre d’offense envers les sujets du roy mon maitre, et d’insulte sur les costes d’une de ses possessions, pas une voye de fait, et un acte d’hostilite que le droit des gens, [illeg.] de la neutralite, et l’union qui regne entre les couronnes de france, et dangelterre condammeent egalement: tels sont le motif de maclamation, on ne peut prendre le charge par ma depeche a Mr. burht—et le gouverneur ou ne la pas lire, ou n’a pas dictt la reponse peu mesurée, malhonnette, et tout a fait etrangere a un objet en discussion qu’il ma addressse: Db”. Translation: “it is not at all a matter of according personal protection to M. Pascali, whether he is Corsican or Spanish, that I requested restitution and repudiation, but rather it is on account of an offense against the subjects of my master the king, and an attack on the coasts of one of his possessions, by an assault, and an act of hostility that the rights of men and of neutrality, and the union which reigns between the crowns of France and England condemn equally: these are the motives for my claim: one cannot support the charge by reference to my dispatch to Mr. Burt, and the governor either did not read it, or did not dictate the answer which was immediate, false, and completely unrelated to the topic under discussion which I addressed. Db.”

4. Comment written by d’Arbaud in the margin: “tous ces objets presentes d’une maniere peu convenable, et jobadere [?] tous grossiere, avec des epithetes et des personalites que des personnes en place ne doivent jamais se permettre ne meritent aucune discussion. Db.” Translation: “all of these subjects, presented in a manner unsuitable and extremely foolish, with epithets and personal remarks which people of rank should never allow themselves to use, do not even merit discussion. Db.”

5. Comment written by d’Arbaud in the margin: “une poursuite a main armee, sur une coste neutre; ne peut etre determinee, que par une audace qui n’admet ni egards ni considerations, je suis bien eloigne de le presumer, ou par une cupidite qui n’est point arretee par les lois conservatrices de la propriete qui sont les meme et communes a toutes les nations. Db.” Translation: “armed pursuit on a neutral coast can only be embarked upon by an insolence which deserves neither regard nor consideration— I am far removed from presuming it—or by a greed unchecked by the laws that protect property, which are the same and common to all nations. Db.”

6. Comment written by d’Arbaud in the margin: “l’accusation n’est point vague, elle est mois encore legere, elle porte sur un acte de violence, une voye de fait exercee sur nos costes par une fregatte de sa majeste britannique, de 26 canons. Db.” Translation: “the accusation is not ambiguous, and even less so careless. It deals with an act of violence, an assault perpetrated on our coasts by one of his British majesty’s 26-gun frigates. Db.”

7. Comment written by d’Arbaud in the left margin: “imputation personnelle qui porte sur la bonne fois, qui ne merite aucune reponse Db.” Translation: “personal allegation about my lack of good faith, which does not deserve a reply Db.”
November 11

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Nov' 11th. 1777

Ord'd That Dr John Greenleaf deliver Capt' Simeon Samson one Doctors Box for use of Brig' Hazard, as per Mr Green's Acc't £115.19.-.

Ord'd That Kemble & Thomas receive of Caleb Hopkins one Bolt English Duck No. 2 to repair a spare fore-sail for the Brig' Hazard—also 2nd Twine—10th Spun-Yarn, & 8th Bolt Rope—

Ord'd That Dr John Greenleaf deliver Dr Turner's Medicine for Brig' Tyrannicide—£18.18.6.-

Ord'd, That Joseph Walkers Bill for Sundrys

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>for Brig' Penet</td>
<td>£ 9.2-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&amp; for de for Row Galley</td>
<td>4.3-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

£13.5-

L.B, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 85.
1. Dr. Edward Kitchen Turner.
2. Galley Lincoln.

CAPTAIN TOBIAS FURNEAUX, R.N., TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE AND THE RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR

Gentlem'ns: Providence 11th: Novr: 1777.—

From the Rank I hold in His Ma'tys service I expected to have had a audience before this, but attribute your delay in seeing me, to the hurry of business you may have had in hand: As I am informed a Flag of Truce is to be sent to Newport, having several propositions to make, beg I may be permitted to an interview before the Truce is dispatch'd I am [&c.]

Tob's Furbneaux

1. Captain of H.M. frigate Syren.
2. On 13 Nov. the flag of truce arrived at Newport with letters from Captain Furneaux and Governor Cooke's proposals for an exchange of seamen from H.M.S. Syren for an equal number of American seamen on the prison ship. Mackenzie, Diary 1: 212.

CAPTAIN SETH HARDING'S RECEIPT FOR GENERAL ACCOUNT OF THE CONNECTICUT NAVY SHIP OLIVER CROMWELL

Hartford Novr 11th. 1777

Rec'd of Pay Table Com'tee their four Orders on the Treas' of this State amounting to Two thousand Two hundred & Seventeen pounds fourteen Shillings—for Use of the Ship Oliver Cromwell—and am to account therefor with 6th Com'tee.

Seth Harding

N.B.—Cap't Hardings Pay Roll is to be examined as there are several Errors to be rectified

Sir.

We are very sorry to find by [your] Letter of the 8th Inst. that you have entirely misunderstood ours of the 6th. We did not intend by any thing said therein to give you the least Pain or offence. We mentioned, that when we formerly sent Supplies for the Fleet, we told you there were several Articles required which it is not in our Power to furnish, & we observed Indents came for those very ones. We likewise wished the former Indents had been compleat as to those Things we could provide since a second Application gave us the necessity of sending into the Country & opening all the Packages in order to get at them. Our Desire is that our Officers & Men may be accommodated with every Necessary & Comfort we can procure them, & have not dropped the least Hint that we thought your Demands unreasonable.—You seem to have made up your Ideas a little too hastily; we wish however, that you would think no more of this Matter, as we shall not.

There is a public Bake house which we have supplied with Flour, out of which the Commissaries assured us they would furnish our Fleet with Bread, [tom] & other Provisions in Common with the Fleet, & Mr Crispin left us in Order to choose a Cargo of Rum for the Purpose arrived along Shoar. We informed you of this immediately after the Engagement was made. But should he not be able to supply you, or should there be any Mistake in the Matter, let us know immediately & we will exert every Means for procuring you a sufficiency of Rum & Bread. At any Rate, however, we will forward you a few Hgds as soon as we can procure Waggons to carry them.

We are sorry you offer to send us a Sample of the Rum you received for Spirits. This is rather touching us in a tender Point, carrying an Insinuation that we either doubt your Declaration of the Quality of the Rum you received; or that you doubted our having put West India Rum into the waggon for the Use of the officers.—We request you would not affront us so much as to send this Sample.

We rejoice in your Escape from the Enemy’s Boats—Your Situation was indeed critical—and we are happy in knowing you have taken Measures to cut off the Supplies to the City; could this be effectually done, Genl Howe’s Stay at Philad. must be of short Duration.

Mr James Wharton is gone to Mount Holly to purchase Stores for our Vessels, & will forward them immediately if they can be procured there.—We sincerely wish you well [&c.]

Fra Hopkinson

John Wharton

I., NHpR, Naval Matters. Addressed: "[Mr.] Robinson Esq"

1. The right hand margin of the first page is frayed. Bracketed words are derived from the logic of the text.
monday Morning the Enemy opened several Batteries upon us from Province Island & have by day cannonaded & heave shells ever since—not by Night so constant—We have lost but few men—But the works Barracks & are near cut all the peace—and I find that it is in agitation to abandon them. the Enemy got up two Brigs a Schooner & a sloop last night running near Fort Miflin these must afford a large supply of Provision they are safe in Schoolkill save the sloop that is run aground—If this could be done when our Galleys had assistance from Fort Miflin—what when the Fort is turned against them—The Commanding Officer of Fort Miflin & the Commodore are at variance (a most unhappy affaire) I forbear to mention what has hapened between them in my hearing since I have had pen in hand—I could weep for the Consequences—in one word I expect that the Enemy will get a superior force upon the water above our Chevau de frize & the Consequences are evident—May Americas GOD interpose & save our Country when those set for the defence of it are at swords point Gen' Varnums conduct oh on the Occasion as well as Col. Greens dose them honor in striving to make peace—We still think we can hold this Post as long as it shall be thought necessary & both officers & Men are Firm & unshaken—Oh that we could hold out til Frost Ice—

E. David

---

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Novr. d° [Billingsfort SWbW ¾ of a Mile]

Tuesday 11. AM our Army Cannonading Mud Fort. d°

Mostly fresh breezes & sleet. PM The Cornwallis Galley & a Tender belong to the Eagle firing on a battery on the Jersey shore, the Rebels being at work there. At 4 Weigh'd & dropt farther down anch again wth the Stream Anchor in 4 fm the Small B in 4½ fm Billingsfort WSW ¾ of a Mile Run up the Nermost Channel four Victuallers for the use of the Army at Philadelphia

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/675.
1. H.M. sloop tender Elk.
2. American battery under construction near Little Mantua Creek.

---

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 Novemb. D° [At Anchor Off Billingsport in the Delaware.]

Tuesday 11 AM employed Barricadoing the Ship and getting ready to go against Mud Island Fort at 11 weighed and came to Sail, In about 5 minutes after the Adm made our Signal to Anchor again, but being in a very narrow part of the Channel we got aground.— D°
Fresh Gales and Squally, Started 3 Tons of Water and carried out the Stream & Catch Anchors aStern to heave her Off by. at 6 PM 2 Briggs and Two Sloops past us with Provision for the Army, ½ past 8 hove off into 3 fms and Anch’d.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1037.
1. H.M.S. Eagle, Vice Adm. Viscount Howe’s flagship.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Tuesday, November 11, 1777

The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report:

Whereupon,

Ordered, That a warrant issue in favour of Mr. John Brown, secretary to the Marine Committee, for 2,000 dollars, for the use of the said committee, who are to be accountable:

JCC 9: 886.

JONATHAN RUMFORD TO BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES POTTER

Dr General Wilmington Nov 11th. 1777

I am acquainted by Cap’ Hugh Montgomery 1 who is Just Come from the River Shore that hee Counted thirty Eight Sales of Vessels Cheifly Ships & that hee heard from Mr. Whitehead Jones there had Ten Soldiers landed & Came to his House who Acquainted him That there was a fleete Now in the Delawar with Several Thousand British Soldiers on Borde The Ships are Now Passing by I therefore Send You this Inteligance 2 & am [&c.]

Jona. Rumford

1. Pennsylvania Navy Captain Hugh Montgomery, commander of the Pennsylvania galley Iqjngham.

PETITION OF JOHN PEED

[Williamsburg, November 11, 1777]

A petition of John Peed, is presented to the House and read, setting forth, that he is a sailor belonging to the Hero galley under the command of Captain Chamberlain, and hath lost the use of one of his eyes in the service, and praying the House will take his case into consideration, and grant him such relief as shall be thought just and reasonable.

Ordered that the said petition be referred to the Committee of Publick Claims; and that they do examine the matter thereof, and report the same, with their opinion thereupon, to the House

1. The petition was rejected on 19 Nov. Ibid.
MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. LIZARD, CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE

Nov. 1777  
[Lat. 32°. 55’ N [off Charleston]]

Tuesday 11 [at] 1 [AM] Shortened Sail and fired 4 three pds. 1 nine pds. and 1 Canister and brought to a Sloop from Charleston bound to Curacao [at] ½ past 6 made Sail & wore Ship fresh breezes and squally Caresfort and Prize in Company [at] 10 Wore Ship [at] 12 [PM] Lat. Obsd. 32°. 08’ N. 

[at] 1 Fresh b. and Clear [at] 3 hove to and hoisted the Cutter out and sent hir on board the prize [at] 6 DO W. & sent amids and 6 hands on board the prize made Sail [at] 8 hoisted the Cutter in light airs and Clare.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1839.

1. Sloop Santa Maria, James Spencer, master, of Charleston, mounting four guns and manned by nine seamen; the prize, laden with rice and tobacco, was sent to St. Augustine. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

THE GAZETTE OF THE STATE OF SOUTH-CAROLINA, 
TUESDAY, NOVEMBER 11, 1777

Charles-Town, Nov. 11.

Capt. Vickery informs us, that he was chased to the Northward of Cape Romain, last Wednesday, by a large ship, till he ran into three fathom water, when another ship giving a signal, she gave over the chase, and stood off.¹

The scooner Jemmy and Sally, one of the prizes taken by our State brigantine of war Notre Dame, has got safe into Sunbury in Georgia.

The sloop Tom, from the Bay for Bristol, lately taken by the Washington privateer of this port, arrived here last Tuesday.

On Saturday also arrived here, the ship Spiers, another of the Washington’s prizes; taken on the 15th of September last, but retaken on the 19th of October, in Lat. 32, just on the edge of soundings, by the armed ship George, from St. Augustine, Captain John Hosmer (described in this Gazette, No. 2076)² and again recovered from the enemy, by Capt. William Nicholls, the prize-master and other men belonging to the Washington, together with three Frenchmen, who had been taken by the George and put on board. The George (not the General Howe transport, as was said in our last)³ had taken the sloop Sally, Capt. Carr, from this port bound for St. Eustatius, before she fell in with the Spiers: On taking the latter she immediately proceeded for St. Augustine, being very ill-manned, and anchored with them off the bar the 22d, at 5 o’clock in the evening; the British prize-master going ashore, Capt. Nicholls thought this a good opportunity to alter her destination, and accordingly, at 8 o’clock, the wind blowing very hard, after securing such men as might oppose him, he cut her cable, made sail, though not 300 yards from each of the other vessels, and brought her off safe. Capt. Hosmer had taken another prize during his cruize, a brig from Nantes bound for this port, called the Triton, Luke Chauvet, master, vessel and cargo all French property: He took her on the 2d of October, but she was afterwards lost near St. Augustine. Capt. Chauvet was one of the persons put on board the Spiers, and is arrived in her.
The masters of some small vessels arrived from the Northward yesterday, say, that they on Sunday last saw a ship, and two brigs or snows to the southward of Cape Romain. 'Tis reported: that a privatee sloop, from Halifax, is cruizing in lat. 28.—And the Hinchinbrook, with a sloop, and two scooners, none of them well manned, are said to be on a cruize, from St. Augustine,—from whence the ship George also may sail, after having been hove down in St. John’s river.

2. No. 2076, dated 7 Oct. 1777, has not been found. For another description of the armed ship George, see above, Gazette of the State of South-Carolina, 14 Oct. 1777.
3. See above, 4 Nov. 1777.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOUTHAMPTON, CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER

Novº 11th (AM) came in the Washington Snow Loaded with Rice [ou]r Tenders Prize, at 6 Do: weighed and came to Sail under whole Topp-sails, [illeg.] Punish’d Chat Walk Seaman with 12 Lashes for Ne-glect of Duty, at 8 Do: the Wind came to the SW came too with the Best Do: in 9 ℔: Water.—

Port Royal Harb' North'd 2 or 3 Miles Fresh Gales & Squally with Rain at 4 (PM) the Anchor came home Do. weigh’d run into the Harb'

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/914.

November 12

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Novº 12th. 1777—
Order’d That Ellis Gray Esq’ deliver Cap’ S Samson for the use of the Brig’ Hazard, 2 Spy Glasses, 2 p’s Drabb & 1 p’s English Duck—
Order’d, That Cap’ Caleb Hopkins deliver Simeon Samson Esq’ 2 p’s Stout Duck for the use of the Brig’ Hazard—
Order’d, That Eleazer Johnson & Nehemiah Somes Agents for Schooner Active receive 60 H’ds Salt from Prize Ship Johnson—
Order’d, That Gustavus Fellows & Rob’ Hitchborn receive 60 H’ds Salt from Prize Ship Johnson—
Order’d, That Sam’ Harris’s Bill for Sundrys for Brig’ Penet £9 11. be p’d
Order’d, That Ellis Gray Esq’ deliver Messrs Kemble & Thomas 1 p’s English Duck No. 1, for the use of the Brig’ Hazard. . .
Order’d, That William Lambert deliver the Topping Loft Chain, belonging to Brig’ Massachusetts for the use of Brig’ Hazard—
Order’d, That Cap’ Hopkins deliver Cap’ Samson one Stove, one Pan & Sheet Lead—
for the use of Brig’ Hazard—

Samuel Eliot, Jr., to Governor Jonathan Trumbull

Hon'd Sir

I take the liberty by Capt Perkins,1 of writing to your Excellency, respecting the Plan adopted for fitting out the Vessels of Warr belonging to your State—The Oliver Cromwell now lies at the Wharf, under Care of Lieut Chapman,2 who has one man only with him,—many Seaman and others would have enter'd before this, had we known upon what establishment to have taken them.

Officers as well as Men are desirous of getting out as soon as possible, and are very pressing for enlisting papers—The same I say of the Defence, which is now near ready for Launching, but another difficulty attends her, I am at a loss for the States determination of her being rig'd into a Ship or a Brig,—Captain Harding was of opinion she would make a better Ship than a Brig—You must be sensible it will not do for me to determine, I must desire orders as soon as can be conveniently sent; as nothing can be done about Her Masts and rigging, (and the Weather will soon be so cold, as to make it in a manner impossible to work upon them) until it is determin'd.—Capt Perkins will wait upon your Excellency respecting the Port Wine and Tea sent to Lebanon, out of the Honor Brig, amounting to £569 10/— the moiety I would have paid Capt Perkins on the spot; but he mentioning something about a division of the Tea, I tho't best to lett it alone untill his return, when I will pay him the ballance, and charge the State accordingly—Coll Trumbull 3 dld me your favor of 6th Instant, this day—the Order shall be duly attended to, as soon as it suits the Coll's convenience.—I remain [&c.]

Sam Eliot


George Washington to the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department

Gentlemen

I have your fav'r of the 10th: and am only sorry that I did not sooner know my request of sinking the Frigates 1 had been complied with. The delay of the Resolve of Congress from the time you first applied for their advice, was what led me into a mistake, and I am obliged to you for the genteel manner in which you excuse me. I am perfectly satisfied with the measures which you have taken to secure the shipping and desire when you have no further occasion for the Men that they may be disposed of as directed in my former letters—I am [&c.]


Df, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Docketed: "12th Novem'r 1777/to/Francis Hopkinson/& Jn'g Wharton Esq."

Sir

I am sorry to inform your excellence that last night in the night the enemy got two briggs and one sloop up past the island on the side next the islands, and this day they were unloading them at the lowest ferry in schulkill, there has been a very heavy firing this day at the fort from the batters on the islands the fort seldom returned the fire and the galleys went lower down the river. Then used [usual] and fired on the ships. I have just received a letter from george reed esq. of the delaware state informing me that there militia has destroyed 6 vessels in duck creek with provisions going to the enemy shipping and taken a number of the treaders he can give no account of the number of soldiers that were in the fleet that came up—sum says there did not appear to be money on board—I am [etc.]

Nov' 12th 1777 9 oClock—

Jas Potter

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Eight lines of this letter are not printed here. They relate to intelligence Potter expects to receive from fort mercer and philadelphia. Addressed: "on public service/his excellency/general Washington." Docketed: "brigad. gen.' Potter/12th novem 1777."

1. Mud island.
2. Carpenters and province islands.
3. Probably webb's ferry.
4. Fort mifflin.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

November 12th.—The firing from our batteries in a small degree kept up during the night and pushed on with vigour when day appears. Our men-of-war are approaching nearer the chevaux-de-frise. The vigilant is to come up as soon as the tide will admit her. She is not to come over or through any part of chevaux-de-frise, but up a creek between province island and another small isle. Her station is to be on the angle of the rebel grand battery and on the right of our batteries. A sloop, likewise, with three 18-prs. is to follow the vigilant, and after she is moored the sloop is to anchor just ahead of her. The men-of-war are to approach as near the chevaux-de-frise as possible and to keep up a fire on the fort and prevent their galleys from falling on the vigilant. The floating battery with two 32-prs. is to be stationed on the left of our batteries, and a detachment of the guards is to be in readiness to storm.

Downman, "services of lieut.-colonel francis downman," 211.

1. Up through the western channel between carpenters and hog islands.
2. H.M. sloop fury.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Nov' 1777 D' [at anchor ahost the fort 1]

Wednesday 12th at 12 AM fresh gales and cloudy the isis, cornwallis galley and tenders kept fireing on the enemys works on the jerseys 2

D'
Ditto Weather 4 PM the *Isis Cornwallis* & Tenders, continued firing on the Enemys works above Mantua Creek

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/1964.
1. Billingsport.
2. American battery under construction near Little Mantua Creek.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

To the Commissioners of the Navy Board
at Boston
Gentlemen

[York] November 12th 1777

We have received Mr Warrens favour of the 4th & 7th ultimo informing us of the loss of the Brigantine *Hampden*¹ and we have no doubt but care has been taken to save as much of that Vessels materials as possible. Should you think what has been saved of those materials worthy of another Hull we would have you purchase One, provided it can be done on reasonable Terms, and that you get one every way well calculated for a Cruizer, particularly in point of sailing as that is a most material object with us. Mr Bradford the agent at Boston hath lately advised us of the arrival of a Prize Brigantine called the *Industrious Bee* which he thinks would be suitable for a Cruizer. You will please to order a Court of enquiry on Captain Burroughs and his Pilot and if the Captain is acquitted and you purchase the Hull as above advised we would have the command given to him and when ready for Sea you will dispatch him on a Cruize the most likely for success. Enclosed are some Resolves of Congress which you will please to have published in all the Eastern Papers. Mr Cushing informs the 36 Gun Ship will soon be launched,² but that he knows of no provision of Guns for her. That matter is under your direction and you will use every possible means to obtain them, and inform us as soon as may be what probability you have of succeeding therein and upon what terms; and you will see that all materials are provided for entire equipage for Sea and that all possible dispatch be given. The Expence of the Navy is very great, but every delay adds to the charge and deprives the States of that advantage over our enemies, and of those supplies which are the great ends of their destination. We sent you by Doctor Lynn³ warrants upon the Loan Offices of Massachusetts and Rhode Island to the amount of 100,000 Dollars which we hope considering the present applications for monies from every quarter will for a time answer the demands on your Department. We are extremly sorry to find such heavy complaints against Captain McNeill and we hope that Gentleman will be able to justify his conduct but as a Court Martial must be hereafter appointed for that purpose as well as for doing justice to the publick, we cannot consent in the mean time that the public Service should suffer, in addition therefore to what we have already in our former Letter said to you on that subject we must add, that if you apprehend the service will be injured by Captain McNeills remaining in the command of the *Boston*, you will suspend him till his conduct respecting his last Cruize is properly enquired into—Should this be done, you will put a person in command of her, the best qualified and most deserving you can procure being already in Commission perhaps you'll find none more diserving than Captain Olney; and you will also establish all such Of-
ficers in her, as have been in her the last Cruize who from proper inquiry you shall judge adequate to their stations, notwithstanding any suspensions or arrests of Cap' M'Neil. We have sent by Captain Palmes warrants in favour of Mr Daniel Tilling-hast Continental Agent at Providence for 44,000 Dollars and an order in his favour on the Honble Stephen Hopkins Esq for 15.926 Dollars & 8/9ths which we hope will answer the sums he has hitherto advanced. We shall direct him to exhibit his Account to you till the first of November from the time of his last Accounts exhibited to us—You will examine his vouchers and then transmit his account to us with such observations thereon as may occur to you, in order that we may settle the same to that time, after which he will from time to time settle his Accounts with, and make all applications for direction &c to you.

As you have Authority so we approve of the Exchange of any officers from one Ship to another as they service may require, and we doubt not you had sufficient reasons for the Exchange of Captain Granis for Captain Palmes.—

We are sorry to hear the expedition against Rhode Island was likely to prove unsuccessful, but we hope the getting the Frigates out of Providence River will not depend upon that circumstance, fully relying on your utmost exertions in that object as well as in every other in your department. We remain [&c.]

P.S: Captain Palmes having lost his Horse on the Road, and being obliged to purchase another as he informs us, and not being in Cash to defray his Expences on his return—On his application we have advanced him 200 Dollars and taken his receipt therefor duplicate whereof signed by him we inclose you in Order that you properly settle with him, referring to you how far he ought to be considered as to his loss, & Charges.

---

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

November 1777— At Anchor off Chester In the River Delaware

Wednesday 12th Some of our Men of War up the river firing at the rebels all this day, our Convoy Anchored all round us, got onboard another pilot. Weighed & made Sail up the river.

At Anchor off Chester In the River Delaware

D° Wr [Fresh Gales and Cold] the first part Latter Moderate Breezes PM anchor’d with the B° Br in 6 fms abreast of Red Hook and moored with the Stream Anchor, we see under Red bank 2 floating Batteries and Some Rebel Ships, the Somerset, Isis, Roebuck, Pearl, and Liverpool at Anchor aMile above us, the Isis, Schooner, & Galley fireing all this day at the rebles, the Vigilant in the North Creek—

---

1. Isis, H.M. galley Cornwallis, and H.M. sloop tender Elk had been directing cannon fire at an American battery under construction near Little Mantua Creek since the afternoon of 11 Nov.
MAJOR JOHN CLARK, JR., TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

My dear General

Mr Jacobs House 12th: 1777 8 o Clock A.M.

This will inform you I left New Castle Yesterday Evening, at which place their lay about one hundred sail of Men of War & Transports, chiefly of the latter, one large Ship of Force at the mouth of Christiana—Day before Yesterday thirty five sail of Transports hove in sight & soon after taking advantage of the Flood, moved up & joined the Fleet at Chester—The Inhabitants say they had no Troops on board—same Day nine Hessians came on shore to bury a Hessian Captain who died of the Wounds he received at Brandywine; and informed the inhabitants they had between two & three thousand Troops on board & woud land Yesterday—I have also received information that all the Transports have Orders to hold themselves in readiness to sail with six Weeks provision exclusive of what they had. . . . The Militia of the Delaware State have taken 5 or 6 Shallops trading with the Enemy & a considerable quantity of Cash (solid Coin) about 20 prisoners. . . . I am [&c.]

Jno. Clark Jun'r

P.S. A pilot Boat was going to New Castle when I came away, probably to pilot the Shipping up—

J C

---

1. The capture of these vessels took place in Duck Creek, Del. See Brigadier General James Potter to George Washington, 12 Nov., above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARISFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

Novr 1777

Wednesday 12th

At 10 AM Sailmakers compleated repairing the Main topmast Stay sail D° Saw 2 Sail from the Masthead in the NW D° made the Signal to the Lizard & gave Chace-At Noon made the Lizards Signal to continue Chaceing to the NW D° Tkd & chaced to the S°ward

Charles Town Bar W° 10 Leagues

Fresh Gales & Squally At 1 PM Still in Chace—At 2 fired several Shot at the Chace At ½ past 2 the Chace br't too D° she proved to be the Sloop Enterprize from Charles Town for Martinico with Rice & Indico D° took the Prisoners on board & sent a Mate & 4 Men on board to take Charge of the Prize

---

1. Sloop Enterprize, Timothy Pearse, master, owned by Messrs. Bowers & Co. of Swansea, Mass., carried four guns and a crew of seven seamen. The prize was sent to St. Augustine. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.
November 13

LOG OF MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

1777 Novr 13th [Salem]

This Day begins a with Fresh Breeze of Wind at N.W. at 8 O’clock in the
Morning Weighed Anchor in Salem Harbour at half past Nine came to Sail
sent the Boat ashore at Marblehead and brought all the Hands on Board then
made sail for Boston at 6 PM Anchored in Nantasket Road the Boat went up
to Boston with the Capt’ and for a Pilot—

D, MSaE, Log of Brigantine Tyrannicide (Nov. 1777–May 1778).

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

at Boston Novembr 13, 1777—

Voted That Instructions be sent to Cap’ Rathburn to proceed on his present
Cruise—
 Whereas Commissions Cannot be obtained here for the Lieutenants on board the
Sloop Providence Cap’ Rathburn Commander therefore
 Voted That a Commission be sent to Joseph Vesey as first Lieutenant of said
Sloop and to Daniel Bears as Second Lieutenant.—
 Voted That four blank warrants be Signed by this Board and Sent to Cap’ Rath-
burn to fill up to those persons that are proper for warrant officers on board the
Sloop of which he is Commander.
 Voted That a Letter be wrote & sent to Cap’ Rathburn Inclosing his instructions
and to Inform him that it is not in our power to furnish him with Slops &c and that
as there are no blank Commissions to be obtained here that this board have Sent
him Commissions for his two Lieutenants and warrants for the warrant
officers—
 Voted That a Letter be wrote to M’ Leonard Jarvis informing him of the receipt
of his the 5th: instant and desiring him to Transmit an Inventory of the Stores saved
out of the Hampden &c &c—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Novembr 13th, 1777—

Order’d, That Cap’ Chapman take charge of the Brig’ Nantz and fit her for the Sea—¹
Voted, That Cap’ Phillips² be a Committee to procure a Captain & People for the
Ship Adams & get her ready for the Sea—

2. Isaac Phillips.
Boston, November 13.

Since our last, a Prize Sloop, laden with Wines, Fruit, &c. taken by the Mars, arrived at an Eastern Port. . . .

Last Monday arrived at a safe Port, a Prize Sloop, laden with Coal, Oil, &c. taken by the Schooner Lizard. She was bound from Spanish-River to Halifax.

2. Massachusetts privateer schooner Lizard, William Steward, commander, mounting four guns with a crew of thirty seamen, was commissioned on 23 Sept. 1777 and was owned by Mungo Mackay and Thomas Adams, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 190.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO CAPTAIN ISAIAH ROBINSON

Continental Navy Board
Borden Town 13th Nov' 1777

Sir.

As the Weather is growing cold very fast we are uneasy on Account of the uncomfortable Situation of our Officers on Board the Fleet for want of Fire Places. We have endeavoured, but find we cannot procure the suitable Cannon Stoves. we are told however that some of the small open Stoves are so cast that they may have Pipes fitted to them & therefore may serve the present Occasion. We have, sent a Gentleman down to Mount Holley & we expect he will be able to get 5 such stoves for you & forward them immediately. We have also wrote to the Works at Holly ordering a Quantity of Sheet Iron to be rolled out as soon as possible & sent down. Your Smiths must contrive to make them into Pipes & fit them for; & we hope this may be done without much Difficulty. This is the most speedy Method we could think of for supplying you with these necessary Accomodations. We are [&c.]

Fra[4]t Hopkinson
John Wharton


GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir

Head Quarters Whitemarsh 13th. Novemr 1777

The weight of the Enemy's Fire upon Fort Mifflin has made such an impression upon the Works, that I think it more than probable that the Garrison will soon be obliged to evacuate it totally, altho' I have directed them to keep up a shew of possession as long as possible. I shall be glad to know whether it will be possible for you to remain at or near your present station with the fleet, after our people have totally evacuated the Island, and the Enemy have taken possession? or whether it will be in your power to hinder them from erecting new Works upon the Island by the Fire of your Ships, Floating Batteries and Gallies? If this can be done, and we can keep possession of the Jersey Shore three Weeks longer, we may possibly hinder them from getting a clear passage thro' the Chevaux de frize this Winter, which to us is the most
desirable event. They have already carr'd some of their smaller Vessels, such as Brigs and sloops, between the Islands and into Schuylkill.

I confess myself unable to give you any Advice as to the disposition of the navy, supposing the Enemy in possession of Mud Island, and shall therefore be glad to have the opinion of yourself and Officers upon the subject. I am Sir

Go: Washington


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

November 13th.—The wind blows exceeding hardly; the Vigilant cannot come up, nor the floating battery get down. Our batteries keep up a constant fire with cannon and mortars. The fort appears a perfect wreck; they return our fire but very faintly. The wind abated in the night. The floating battery went down and took her station.

Downman, “Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman,” 211.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

November 1777

Thursd'y 13th

In the River Delaware

at 9 AM weigh'd run higher up & Anchor'd abreast of a Small Battery the Rebels were throwing up against the Shipping carr'd a Small Anchor, out to Steady the Ship & begun to fire on the Rebels.

In the River Delaware

D° W° [Fresh Gales & Cloudy] at 1 PM left of firing on ye Rebels got ye Sprits' yard fore & aft & fir'd our forecastle Guns Occasionally

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.

1. American battery under construction near Little Mantua Creek.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Nov'y 1777

Thursday 13th

D° [At Anchor aBreast the Fort]

at 8 AM The Liverpool dropt up and with the Isis &c° Fired on the Enemys Works—

D°.

First part Fresh Gales and fair latter moderate and Cloudy 4 PM the Experiment came up and Anchord below Billings Port

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

1. Billingsport.

2. American battery under construction near Little Mantua Creek.
Ordered, That a warrant issue on the continental loan officer for the State of Rhode Island, for forty-four thousand dollars, and another warrant on the commissioner of the loan office for the State of Maryland for eight thousand dollars, both in favour of the Marine Committee, or their order, and for which they are to be accountable:

JCC 9: 898.
1. Daniel Tillinghast.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO
THOMAS CUSHING

Thomas Cushing Esq
Sir [York] November 13th 1777

You will on all occasions apply to the Navy Board of the Eastern Department for advice, Instructions and necessary Moneys for completing your Agency—We are glad to hear the 36 Gun Ship is so far advanced, we shall give Instrucions to the Navy Board for providing her Guns and every other necessary for her equipment. We are [&c.]


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO
JOHN DESHON

John Deshon Esq
at Providence
Sir [York] November 13th 1777

We have received yours of the 26th of October and altho we have very unfavourable Accounts of the expedition upon Rhode Island yet we are glad to find the Continental Ships in Providence River are so nearly fit for Sea and hope their getting out will not depend on the Success of that expedition. The getting those Ships out is an object of very great importance and we learn there were but two Ships in the Bays when Captain Palmes left Providence we are in hopes that one of the Ships at least has already sailed we had sent forward before Captain Palmes Arrived Loan Office Certificates for 100,000 dollars by Docter Lynn which we hope will answer for the present necessitys. The calls for Money are pressing on every side. However we shall endeavour as much as possible to support the important department entrusted to the direction of the Navy Board. We shall write more at large to the Navy Board and in the mean time remain [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 111 (M332, roll 6).
Daniel Tillinghast Esq'

Sir

[York] November 13th 1777

Yours of the 27th of October enclosing a Copy of your Letter of the 13th we have received. Some particular circumstances together with the removal of Congress prevented the signing and forwarding the Letter now enclosed of the 10th of September and the order of that date on the Honble Stephen Hopkins Esq for 15,926 8/9ths Dollars also the obtaining any further Moneys for you. With that order we now inclose you a warrant on the Loan office for the State of Rhode Island for 44,000 Dollars for which you are to be accountable and which we hope will answer present emmergencies.

You will present your Accounts and vouchers from the last charge of your accounts heretofore exhibited to us to the 1st of November to the Navy Board of the Eastern Department who we have directed to examine the same and thereupon to transmit the account to us in order that the same may be settled after which you will be pleased from time to time to apply to that Board for settlements and for any directions necessary for your conduct when you shall not have received particular directions from the Marine Committee.—

We enclose you the Order of the Court of Appeals reversing the judgment in the Case of Hopkins against Darby upon the Brigantine Kingston Packet. We are glad to hear the Frigates are in such readiness for putting to sea. This is an object of great importance and we hope the attainment of it will not depend upon the intended attempt upon Rhode Island as we hear that Expedition in all probability has turned out unsuccessful but from what causes we are yet ignorant. We are [&c.]


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

November 1777

In Mobjack [Mobjack] Bay.

Thursday 13th

at 4 AM saw a Vessel standing into this Bay fired 4 twelve pounders at her, which brought too; a Sloop from Hampton bound up the Bay; took her Cargo, out.¹

In Mobjack Bay.

Ditto Weather, [Fresh gales & clear] sent the Barge to chace a Vessel running along Shore the Phoenix's Tender anchored here, PM the Barge return'd which had burnt a Vessel on Shore, loaded with Salt and Sundries.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.

1. Sloop Polly, Thomas Bell, master and owner, of Virginia, a crew of three seamen, from Suffolk, Va., to Alexandria, with rum and salt, taken in Mobjack Bay, employed as a tender. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488.
JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP STORK, LIEUTENANT FRANCIS L’MONTAIS

Novemb. 1777
Thursday 13

At 7 AM Saw a Sail in the SE Gave Chace, fired a Gun Bro’ her to She proved to be Schooner from Virginia bound to Cape Francois, took Possession of Her. [Off Cape Francois]

[at Noon] Fresh breezes and Cloudy At 5 PM in Top Gall’d Sails the Mount E’S, at 8 Saw a Sail Gave Chace, fired two Guns to bring the Chace to She proved to be a french Ship,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/930.

NATHANIEL MONRO TO WILLIAM PATTERSON

Dear Sir, Marigalante Nov. 13th, 1777

One third of the Chances at present appear to be against my making my fortune in the privateering way, The Rambler being no more—"

when I arriv’d here she was one side under water the Rocks having gone through her soon after she Struck her materials are all ashore, some of which I have taken & given a Receipt for, the Quality when you come to value them Capt: Staunton can inform you,—What are left here of her crew are English which the Governor insists on my taking on board, they according to the general disposition of Sailors oppose it, but are forc’d on board by the Soldiers, whether they will become reconciled or not is yet a doubt—if they do I shall be better mann’d than any privateer in the Westindies if not I must set them ashore & shall then be as well off as my Neighbours—this loss may make me a little desperate therefore do not be surpriz’d should you hear of my being taken in some foolhardy enterprize—

The officers on board were much to blame, tho such an Accident might have happen’d to me as soon as anybody. have paid: Capt Staunton thirty Jo’s & three Dollars on Acc’ of Sloop Rambler which He will Acc with you for—I am dear Sir your most sincere Wellwisher

Nathl. Monro

I believe the Sloop sails tolerable—

1. SeeNDAR9: 538, for earlier activities of the privateer sloop Rambler.
2. For Monro’s eventual fate as captain of the privateer sloop Henry, see below, Lord Macartney to Lord George Germain, 25 Dec. 1777; and South Carolina and American General Gazette, 19 Feb. 1778.

November 14

COLONEL SAMUEL HERRICK TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE VERMONT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

Sir Poulet Novemb. 14th, 1777—

I have the Pleasure to inform you, that the Enemy have abandoned Tyconderoga, Mount Indepance &c on Saturday last after demolish’d all the Fortifications,
Bridges, burn all the Houses, & destroy all Stores Cannon &c which they could not bring off—Their Retreat was precipitate indeed, as appears by many Circumstances—

A few Days before I was informed by Deserters that their Shipping & a Number of Boats were loaded for St. Johns, who had orders to return immediately to fetch more Load—about that Time I ordered Cap’ Eben’ Allen with 60 Rangers down to Lake Champlain with Orders to take two Armed Vessells by Stratagem, & to secure what Provisions, Forage &c he could—Cap’ Allen was join’d by Cap’ Lee 1 at Rutland—and a considerable Number of the Inhabitants & Hunters—a few Days after which enlarged Cap’ Allens Detachment to about 200. Men—

I suppose they had not yet recovered from the Surprize which my Letter of Nov’ 1st occasioned them when Cap’ Allens Detatch 2 was discovered on the Lake—a few Days after which made them suppose I was serious in my hinted Projects & being afraid that their Retreat would be cut off at the Narrows—they immediately began their Retreats on the 3rd Instant—and finished the whole on Saturday last—

Major Wait 2 is gone with 75 Men to take Possession & to secure Stores, Cattle, Horses & Boats, if the Enemy have left any—Cap’ Allen is now harrassing the Enemies Rear endeavoring to take some scattering Boats—

The Coast is now clear & the Season is far advanced & Nothing to be feared from the Enemy in this Quarter till Spring—I would propose to Consideration of the Honl Council whether it would not be best for the Regl to be stationed in or about Bennington &c I have the Honor to be &c

Sam 3 Herrick

Copy


3. Colonel, Vermont Rangers.

THE FREEMAN’S JOURNAL, OR NEW-HAMPSHIRE GAZETTE (PORTSMOUTH),
SUNDAY, NOVEMBER 15, 1777

Portsmouth, Nov. 14.

Monday last arrived at a safe port a prize Brigantine 1, from London bound to Halifax, taken by Captain Stacpole, in the privateer Brigantine McClary, belonging to this place: the invoice of her cargo amounts to twelve thousand pounds sterling, in the following articles, viz. English Goods, 13 Chests Bohea Tea, Loaf Sugar, Cheese, Steel, Porter, Hard Ware, Provisions, &c. The Captain of the prize informs, that on hearing Gen. Burgoyne had taken Tyconderoga, and his progress towards Albany, looking upon it that America was conquer’d, 35 sail came out with him, laden with the like articles, bound to different ports in America.

1. Lusanna, Matthew Wood, master.
Notice is hereby given, that a LIBEL is filed before me, in behalf of Joshua Stackpole, Commander of the private armed Brigantine, called the McClary, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Lusannar, of about 70 Tons burthen, her Cargo and Appurtenances, Mathew Wood late Master—which vessel so libelled, is said to have been taken and carried into the State of New Hampshire aforesaid; and for the trial of the Justice of this Capture the Maritime Court for the said State, will be held at the Court House in Portsmouth, on monday the 8th day of December next, when and where the owners of said Capture, and all concerned may appear, and shew cause (if any they have) why the said Vessel and Cargo should not be condemned. Portsmouth, Nov. 14. 1777.

J. Bracket, Judge of said Court.1

The Freeman’s Journal, or New-Hampshire Gazette, 15 Nov. 1777.

1. A copy of the manuscript libel, dated 11 Nov., is in DNA, PCC, item 44, 265–66 (M247, roll 58).

LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARA DEN

1777 Novem’r 14th. [Nantasket Road]

This day begins with a Fresh Breeze at 4 PM a Lighter came down from Boston and brought a Cable & Anchor 4 Tierces & 2 Barrs Bread, a Puncheon of Rum 6 Quart of Beef a Bush Salt and a Cord of Wood—at 6 PM carried out the sheet Anchor and moored the Brig—

D, MSaE, Log of Brigantine Tyrannicide (Nov. 1777–May 1778).

“VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT”

[Boston] Novem’r 14, 1777

Voted That Mr Jonathan Hastings be paid his Acco for paper & other articles for the use of this Board Amounts to £23.15.3.—

Voted That Mr Deshon be desired to write a letter to Joshua Huntington Esq to inform him that this Board have it now in their power to furnish him with a sum of money to Enable him to prosecute the Building the Ship for the present &c &c

Voted That Mr John Welch be paid the sum of 24/ in full for Carving the garter round the mould for Cannon.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. See Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department to Joshua Huntington, 14 Nov., below.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO JOSUA HUNTINGTON

Navy Board Eastern Department

Dear Sir

Boston Novem’r 14, 1777

We have just received from the Hon’ble Continental Congress an Answer to the Several Requisites made by this Board and now have it in our power to furnish you with
a Sum of Money as will Enable you to prosecute the Building the Ship for the present
and also purchase a quantity of Beef and Pork for the Navy. This being the Season for
purchasing Beef We request you and Mr. Wheat to Engage to Amount of 300 barrells
as soon as possible. We shall depend on you and Mr. Wheat for 300 barrells of Pork.

I purpose next week to be at Norwich and shall bring the Needfull with me. We wish you would send for more Beef Salt. The Salt for Pork we will Endeavour to furn-
nish you with at Norwich. I am [&c.]

John Deshon

Connecticut Historical Society Collections 20: 76.

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

[Boston] Friday 14th November 1777

Return of Officers on Board the Brig called the Hazard whereof is Commander
Simeon Sampson Read & Ordered that said Officers be Commissioned agreeable to
their respective ranks.—


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Nov 14th. 1777—
Order’d, That Simeon Samson’s Account against Brig’ Hazard £53 . . . 2 . . . 3 be paid . . .
Order’d, That Cap’ Harraden’s Account for Sundrys for Brig’ Tyrannicide—
£198 . . 11—be paid . . .
Order’d That Cap’ Doble take the Prisoners on shore from the Prison Ship Adams & de-
deliver the Ship to Cap’ Phillips — Cap’ Doble to see the Prisoners forth coming—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 88–89.

PETITION OF THE OWNERS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER
BRIG WASHINGTON TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

To the Honble the Council of the State of
Massachusetts Bay.—

The Petition of John Dyson & Sam: Thwing for themselves and the rest of the
Owners of the Privateer Washington of Fourteen Carriage Guns and ninety men
Humbly Sheweth,

That the said Privateer is now Compleatly manned and ready to Sail on a Cruise,
and waits only for the want of Powder of which they were disappointed, and they are
utterly at a Loss how to procure it unless your Honors will be pleased to Sell them a
quantity out of the Publick Stores Sufficient for her Cruise, which will be Eight hun-
dred weight.—
We therefore humbly pray your Honors would be pleased to Give Orders for them to receive the Quantity of Powder as aforesaid as the said Privateer is detained for nothing else at a very great Expence to the Owners, and if they can't Obtain it must break up the Cruise.—

And as in duty bound shall pray &c

John Dyson

Samuel Thwing

[Notation] In Council Novr 14th. 1777

Read & Ordered that the Petition be granted and that Sam'l Phillips Esq' of Andover be and he is hereby is directed to deliver Messrs. John Dyson & Sam'l Thwing Eight hundred Wh' of Powder— they paying for the same at the Rate of Six Shillings $ lb.—

Jn° Avery D'r Sec'y


1. The brigantine Washington, Nicholas Ogilbe, commander, was commissioned on 8 Nov. 1777. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 301, 302.

SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Hon'd Sir

This you will receive by M'r Angell 1 Lieut of the Defence, he waits upon your Excellency for the determination of the Councill of Safety, respecting the fitting out the Vessells now in the Harbor of Boston—several Officers have arriv'd since I wrote by Capt Perkins,2 who will be oblig'd to lay still untill M'r Angells return, 1 doubt not I should be able to obtain many good Seamen if I had orders so to do—I must refer your Excellency to M'r Angell for the particulars relating to each Vessell, especially the Defence, as we are very uncertain about preparing her rigging, Capt Harding was for Rigging her into a Ship, and most people are of opinion she could make a better Ship than Brig. I have given M'r Angell a Survey of the Defence,3 properly certified, and hope to receive full directions when he returns—We shall want two pair of Six pound Cannon—if we had all Sixes it would be better—M'r Angell will give your Excellency an account of the Stores we shall want from Connecticut—My brother some time since forwarded 7 bolts Russia Duck to Lebanon, we shall have occasion for that and a large Quantity besides.—I will take the most prudent measures for obtaining the Stores to be purchas'd in this place.—I remain [&c.]

Samuel Eliot


1. Lt. James Angell.
3. The survey has not been located.

MUSTER ROLL OF THE CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE BOSTON

A List of Officers and Men on board the Ship Boston

Hector McNeil Captain
Hezekiah Welch Acting do
AMERICAN THEATER

Patrick Connor  Acting Master
Samuel Carlton
Daniel Webber
Hector McNeill Junr.
Thomas Ward
John Hewes
Alexander Robertson
Samuel Gragg
Benja Crowningshield
Peter Cavey
William O’Brien
Peter Clarke
William Lamb  Capt’c Clerk
Joseph Lewis  Boatswain
Thomas Waite Foster  Gunner
Gideon Woodwell  Carpenter
John Linn  Surgeon
Moses Sawyer  do Mate
Benja Balch  Chaplain
Chipman Bangs  Steward
Chace Rogers  Cooper
William Jennison  Serjeant
James Sims
Josiah Waite
Benja Foster,  Sailmaker,
Caleb Parker  do Mate,
Benja Tapping  Abraham Buzzell
John Smith  John Keefe
Joseph Henderson  Joel Philbrook
Benja Henderson  John Murray
Daniel Harraden  John Crossley
Arthur Lloy’d  Richard Webber
John Willson  James Elmes
Thomas Morgan  William Liscomb
Lewis Leblanch  Elkanah Elmes
James Fitzgerald  Samuel Gray
Joseph Pettit  George Smith
Richard Lubey  David Willson
John Fullerton  Robert Dorne
Michael Burns  John McLeod
Winter Calef  Thomas Gilliam
Hants Pederson  John McLane
Thomas Balch  Prince Gilbert
John Elliot  Nero Freeman
Daniel Horne  Cato Austin
Francis Tree  Cato Wood
Thomas Shaw  Jack Faris
14 NOVEMBER 1777

John Calderwood
Thomas Perkins
Christopher Crow
Arthur Lloy'd Junr.
Joseph Harraden
Ephraim Pettingale
Abel Wetherell
George Lamb
John Keeper

London Terry
Francis Heck
Charles Hathaway
Quashey Hazard
Hampshire Dodge
Cornelius Cowart
Benja. Peirce
William Newman

Ship Boston Novem$: 14th: 1777.—
Hector McNeill

DS, MB. By courtesy of the Trustees of the Boston Public Library. Docketed: “List of Men Novr 14th/1777.”

MAJOR GENERAL NATHANAEL GREENE TO
GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Df Sir

At M$ Morris Nov 14th 8 OClock PM 1777

... The flag was flying at Fort Mifflin at sunset this evening, there has been a very severe cannonade today—inclsd is a letter from Col Greene respecting the condition of the fort—the enemy have got up two or three vessels into the Schuylkill, they were attempting to get up a two and thirty gun frigate, between hog Island and Provence Island by the best observation we could make her guns were taken out and follow’d her in a sloop—She did not get up, but what was the reason I know not—The Comodore should be directed to sink a vessel or two in the new channel as soon as possible, and the fort encouraged to hold out to the last—There is but one bridge over the Schuylkill and that is at the middle ferry—I examined the river my self from the falls to the mouth—

The enemy have got a chain of redoubts with Abatis between them from one river to the other, part of this is from information and part from my own observation—the Schuylkill is very deep and rapaid, too deep for foot to ford it—the bridge at Mattesons ford is not in so great forwardness as I could wish, the commanding officer sais it will be done in three days but a bridge of waggons can be thrown over for the foot to pass if that should not be done—

the enemy are greatly discourageed by the forts holding out so long and it is the general opinion of the best of the citizens that the enemy will evacuate the city if the fort holds out until the middle of next week—

There is plenty of forage in the country especially about Darby—we Purpose to examin the ground a little more about Darby tomorrow and if possible return tomorrow evening—From the best accounts we can get there is but five Ships, with troops on board in the river.—I am [&c.]

Nath Greene

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. One paragraph of this letter is not printed here. It relates a reconnaissance made by Greene of the grounds between the Middle Ferry on the Schuylkill River, Derby, Pa., and Carpenters and Province Islands. Docketed: “Maj Gen$ Greene/14th Novem 1777.”
In Council of War held on board the *Chatham* Galley Novr 14th 1777 Summoned by Commodore Hazlewood to deliberate on a letter wrote him by his Excellency Genl. Washington dated Whitemarsh 13th Novr 1777—

After maturely considering the contents of his Excellency's Letter, this Council are unanimously of opinion, That should Fort Mifflin be evacuated & so fall into the enemys hands, it will be altogether impracticable for our Fleet or any of them to keep their present Station, or to prevent in such case the enemys raising works at the aforesaid Fort Mifflin, as in their present situation they are within reach of Shot & Shells from the enemys Batterys on Province Island. But should such evacuation on our side, & possession on that of the enemy take place, this Council are of opinion, that by the Batterys raised & to be raised on this the Jersey Shore on the upper side of Mantua Creek, & above that opposite the Chevaux de Friez, the passage of the Enemys Shipping especially those of any considerable force, will be altogether obstructed as without raising, or removing the Chevaux de Friez, it is impossible such Ships can have a passage.

Much, indeed all depends on our keeping possession of the Jerseys, for should the enemy prevail there, it is our opinion, that our Fleet will be altogether annihilated, as in that case our retreat & resources will be entirely cut off.

Should we be by the enemy's getting possession of Fort Mifflin, be obliged to retire further up, we have a sure retreat into Timber Creek, where all our Fleet may shelter in safety, from whence the Galleys might in a very short time salley out & we trust defeat any light Vessels of the enemy, for which the pass thro' in the intervals between the Chevaux de Frieze might be practicable, but those Vessels in such case must meet with many obstacles, not only the risk of venturing thro' almost impracticable passes, but be also exposed to the fire of those large Batterys of ours on this the Jersey Shore—

We of the Council are therefore unanimously of opinion, That on our Forces keeping possession of the Jerseys, depends altogether the preservation of our Fleet, & consequently every expectation to be formed from its Manœuvres in future.

Nathan Boyce
Hugh Montgomery
Thomas Houston
William Brown
Jeremiah Simmons
George Garland
Isaac Roach
John Mitchell
Edward York
John Harrison
Robert Hardie
William Watkin

John Hazelwood
John Rice
Richard Eyres
Thomas Moore
Isaih Robertson
[Elisha] Warner
Benjamin Dunn
James Josiah
Peter Brewster
L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. This council of war was enclosed in Commodore John Hazelwood to George Washington, 15 Nov., below.


JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER

[November] 14th. I went down this morning our works have recd. but very little dammage from the Enemys fire, one of the floating battrys was brought down & carried near the Enemys Works last night, but the seamen were obliged to abandon her in the Morning after loosing a man, tho' this piece of work was long in constructing & Carried 2. 32 pdrs, She is not proof against grape 5 deserters came over with an arm'd boat from the Rebel ships. They inform'd me that the Works on Red bank are very strong.—however that there are ground near it which will command it, that is not Occupied. that the works of mud island is much damaged. that the rebels in it are desperate & that W[ashing]ton is to give each man £10s Extr. who will continue on that duty till the 10 Decr. there is now a 13 in. Mortar in front of our lowest battery & a medium 12 pdr on a wharf between the pest house & main Battrys. I now saw the Vigilant move up, she got over a little bar about Carpenter Island. If the wind is favourable, a very formidable attack is to be made tomorrow—

D, City of Liverpool Library, Parker Family Papers, Captain Parker's Journal during the American War in the form of letters to Charles Steuart.

1. Capt. John Montresor noted desertions from the American fleet each day for the period 11–13 Nov. See Montresor, Journals, 474–76.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[November] 14th.—This morning at daybreak the rebels discovered the floating battery and directed all the guns they could against it and in a very little time obliged the officer and men to quit her. The shot went through and through but fortunately they lost but one man. It was now proposed to take the guns out of her and put them on the wharf where I had made a battery. As soon as night came on, boats went down and towed her alongside the wharf, and one gun was taken out and put on the platform; the other remained in her.

Downman, "Services of Lieut.-Colonel Francis Downman," 211.

1. According to Capt. John Montresor this floating battery mounted two thirty-two pounders and took up a position five hundred yards from Fort Mifflin. See Montresor, Journals, 476.
2. This wharf was on the southeastern shore of Province Island at the mouth of Mingo Creek.

JOURNAL OF MAJOR FRANÇOIS LOUIS TEISSÈDRE DE FLEURY

Nov. 14th. [Fort Mifflin]

Daylight discovers to us a floating battery of the Enemy, placed a little above their grand battery, and near the Shore; it seems to be a Bomb-battery Fort Mifflin
is certainly capable of defence if the means be furnished—if they supply us from Red-bank with Tools, Fascines, Palisades &ca all which they may do in abundance—the Fire of the Enemy will never take the Fort, it may kill us men but this is the fortune of War, And all their bullets will never render them masters of the Island, if we have courage enough to remain on it—but they are removing our Cannon from the grand battery under pretext that it is necessary to raise a battery on the Jersey Side to keep the Enemy's Shipping at a distance—but what signifies it, whether their Fleet be at the point of Hog-Island or a quarter of a mile lower—will they not by taking this Fort have the Channel of province Island open, for their small Sloops and other light Vessels—will they not drive the Gallies from the River—Fort Miflin is the important Object, it must be maintained, and furnish'd with means of defence, Men—Earth—and Fascines to cover them—Our new Garrison consists of 450 Men—what can they do in a circumference of works so extensive as ours—being weak every where, they could make a defence no where and the Fort would be carried—The apparent Project of the Enemy is to debark on the Island, either to risque a Storm, or to establish a battery on the old ferry wharf, or nearer if they can—what means have we of hindering them—with a Garrison so feeble can I make any advantageous Sallies—can I dislodge the Enemy—if I raise a battery against them will it not serve against ourselves in case of attack—for without a sufficient number to defend it, it must be given up—our grand Battery has 19 Embrasures and 8 Cannons, two of which are dismounted—we must have Artificers to make Wheels—Fascines and Palisades for breaches—Gen' Varnum supplies us scantily, We must have men to defend the Ruins of the Fort, our Ruins will serve us as breast-works, we will defend the Ground inch by inch, and the Enemy shall pay dearly for every Step—but we want a Commanding Officer, ours is absent and forms projects for our defence at a distance—

P.S. As the Light becomes clearer, I perceive the Enemy's floating battery, not to be a Mortar-battery but that it contains two 32 Pounders—we are going to raise a Counter battery of two eighteen Pounders taken out of our River battery—which will now have no more than 7 Guns, the Wheels of two of which have been disabled by the Enemy's Cannon—we are so much neglected that we have been 7 days without wood, and at present have only Cartridges of eighteen pounders for a Piece of 32 which does considerable mischief to the Enemy.

14th.

at 7 OClock—The Enemy keep up a great Fire from their Floating battery and the Shore—

I repeat it our Commanding Officer issues orders from Woodberry—if he were nearer he would be a better Judge of our Situation—

Our blockhouses are in a pitiful Condition but with fascines I hope to cover two pieces in each lower Story which will be sufficient to flank us—I say again the Enemy's fire will not take our fort, if they attempt a Storm we shall still have a little parapet to oppose to them, but we must have men to defend it—Novem 14th At Noon—

We have silenced the Enemy's floating Battery, I know not whether we have dismounted her Cannon, or whether her present Station exposes her too much, but the firing from her has ceased—I suspect that she is destined to land men on this Island—

Their grand battery is in little better condition than our block-houses—we have open'd an embrasure at the Corner of the Battery, and two pieces here joined to two others on the left which we have reinstated, throw the Enemy into disorder—
Bombardment of Fort Mifflin
I repeat it—their fire will kill us men, because we have no cover, but it will never take the Fort, if we have sufficient courage to keep our ground—but a Stronger Garrison is indispensibly necessary we are not secured against Storm, if the Enemy attempt it—I fear they will succeed—in penetrating a Circumference of 1200 Paces defended only by 450 men and half ruined Palisades—A boat which this day deserted from the Fleet, will have given the Enemy sufficient intimation of our weakness—they will probably attack us or attempt a Lodgement on the Island which we cannot prevent with our present Strength.

To night an Attempt is to be made on the floating battery of the Enemy.


1. The middle battery on Carpenters Island, whose guns included six 24-pounders from H.M.S. Eagle.
2. American battery under construction near Little Mantua Creek.
3. On 11 Nov. Lt. Col. Samuel Smith had been wounded and was unable to continue in command at Fort Mifflin. He retired to Woodberry, N.J. and command was ultimately given to Maj. Simeon Thayer of the 2d Rhode Island Regiment.

JOURNAL OF H.M. S. EXPERIMENT; CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

November 1777— The Reble Batteries on Red. Bank—EBN 5 Miles
Friday 14th AM Sent an Officer, Serjeand, Corporal and 25 Marines with four days provisions onshore to Red Hook—
Moored Off Billings Fort in the River Delaware—
D° W° [Moderate breezes & fair] PM Sent a Shore a Midshipman and 10 Seamen to Assist & Support Billings Fort, D° Received 5 Reble prisoners from an Officer.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/331.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET; CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks onboard the Somerset Friday Novem° 14th 1777 Lying off Billings Fort


JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT; COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 Nov° D° [At Anchor Off Billingsport in the Delaware.—] FrI 14 employed preparing the Ship & People for Action, expecting every day to go against mud Fort
D°
Fresh Gales and Cloudy. ½ past 1 PM weighed and run over the Bar, on which we had but 11½ feet water, and Anch'd in our former Berth between Hog Island and Bow Creek, carried a Hawser to a Tree on Shore to Steady her,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1037.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP ZEBRA, COMMANDER JOHN ORDE

Nov 1777

Friday 14

AM lent a hosser to the fury Armed Ship to Warp thro Hog Isld. Channel against mud Isle.

[at Single <anchor> abreast of the middle of Tencham]

Fresh breezes & Cloudy W" the Ships warped higher up & began a heavy fire on the rebel floating batteries & at mud Is.li

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1100.

1. Tinicum Island.

Purdie's VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, NOVEMBER 14, 1777

Deserted from the Manly galley, two negro men, the property of Mr. Wills Couper of Suffolk, one named PASS, the other CAMBRIDGE. Pass is about four feet eight inches high, of a very yellow complexion, stout and well made, and has a remarkable scar near one of his knees, occasioned by the cut of a glass bottle. Cambridge is about four feet seven inches high, of black complexion, and has a very pleasing countenance. Whoever secures the said negroes, so that I get them again, shall have twenty dollars reward for each.

WILLIAM SAUNDERS

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CARYSFORT, CAPTAIN ROBERT FANSHAWE

Novr 1777

Friday 14th

D° [Charles Town] Barr N° 81° W° 10 Leag°

At 2 AM Tkd to the W'ward At 6 in 2° Reef Topsails At 7 Tackd made a Signal to the Lizard At 11 Saw a Sail to the SSW D° made Sail & gave Chace D° made the Lizards Signal to Chace at Noon perceive we come fast up with the Chace

D° Barr S 49° W° 8 Leag°

Little Wind & Hazey Wea'—At 3 PM fired several 3 pounders Shoted at the Chace, At 4 the Chace br't too D° found her to be the Schooner Mary Ann from Charles Town for No Carolina, with Salt, Rum, Arms, & Cloathing for Soldiers & Officers Baggage D° sent the Cutter on board her, which returned with a Number of French Officers who were going to Join the American Army, D° took all the Prisoners out of the Schooner D° sent a Mate & Midshipman & some hands on board to take Charge of the Prize At 9 Dble Reefd Topsails, At 11 Shortn'd Sail for the Prize
James Hamlin, master, owned by Messrs. Bowers & Co. of Swansea, Mass., with a crew of seven seamen. The schooner Mary Ann sailed for North Carolina and Virginia, laden with salt on congressional account, as well as rum, arms, and clothing for the Marquis de Brétigny's corps. The prisoners, including Brétigny and fourteen officers, were sent to St. Augustine. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE AND GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

Copy

My Lord, Jamaica 14th Nov 1777

I take the Liberty to inform your Lordship that I have granted a Letter of Marque to the Ship Mary Henry Johnson Master, principal Owner Hercules Ross for New York, which I should not have done, but, on the Owner producing a Licence from Admiral Gayton for New York for which Port being loaded She would have sailed in consequence of the above Licence, without the Letter of Marque mine having been refused to her. I make not the least doubt but the Admiral acts from sufficient Authority and that he judges properly, I only mean to manifest to your Lordship that I shall grant no Licence whatever for York till your circular Letter of the 20th. April last shall be revok'd. I hope your Lordship and Sir William have received mine of the 18th. October Relative to Licences &c—Ardently praying for your Lordships prosperity I have the honor to be [&c.]

(signed) John Dalling

The privateer commission for the ship Mary, dated 4 Nov. 1777, can be found in DNA, Revolutionary War Prize Cases, Records of the Court of Appeals in Cases of Capture, no. 67.

Sir, In sight of the Cape 14th Novr 1777

I take this opportunity by one of your English Frigates to acquaint your Excellency how much I am surprised at the Conduct of your privateers towards our Drogers and even our Merchant Ships—I particularly complain of the Hostilities committed by the Palliser Tender of Eight Carriage Guns & 10 Swivels on a French Sloop named the Union of St. Mark on the 28th October last, and also of the Hollen Tender commanded by Mr John Webster on a Ship named the Pourvoyeur from au Cayes bound to Bourdeaux—if for the future your Tenders under a pretence of searching shall be guilty of the like piracy, I must inform your Excellency I shall be obliged to make reprisals. I hope your Excellency equally jealous as I am to maintain Harmony between the two Crowns, will remedy the like for the future, by punishing ye Commanders of the Two Tenders, against whom I make my Complaint, I have some Reason to expect this Satisfaction from your Excellency as You can not be ignorant how ready I ever am to render justice to the Subjects of His Britanic Majesty, at all times when they have made their just complaints

I have the honor to be [&c.]

Dargout
I send to your Excellency the two Declarations relative to the Complaints I have made, I have received the dispatches You did me the honor to write by the Hornet, concerning a Prize which was made by a privateer upon the Subjects of His Britannic Majesty. I shall answer more particularly your dispatches, but I imagine You have received my Letter, wherein I mention what Steps I had taken to punish the plunderers & to recover the Effects

Dargout
a True Copy
Clark Gayton


1. See above, Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Comte d’Argout, 10 Oct. 1777; and NDAR 9: 986.

November 15

JOURNAL OF THE NEW HAMPSHIRE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

In the House of Representatives [Exeter] Novr 15th. 1777.

Voted that the late Conduct of Cap't John Paul Jones Commander of the Continental Frigate Ranger in Stopping the Brigantine Mary, John Barrere Master, from Sailing on his Destined Voyage is highly reprehensible by this Court, he having De- rived no Authority therefrom for his So ding [doing]

Sent up by S Gilman Esq’—


[Boston] Novemr 15. 1777

Voted That the sum of five hundred dollars be paid to Cap' M'Neil to Enable him to pay wages to his Men.—

Voted That the Sum of Twenty thousand dollars be sent to Maj'r Huntington by Cap' Tho' Fanning to Enable him to go forward with the Ship at Norwich.1—

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Maj'r Huntington acknowledging the receipt of his of the 11th instant and to Inform him that this board had sent him Twenty thousand dollars for the purposes mentioned in his Letter

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Col'a Tillinghast to desire him to purchase the Sails Riggin Guns & Stores belonging to the Syrene if to be [h]ad at a reasonable rate and to inform him that they shall soon furnish him with a Sum of money.—

Voted That a Letter be wrote to MrJarvis to Inform him that this Board have Intelligence that the Enemy are forming an attack on Bedford therefore to recommend to him to Secure the Stores there.—
Voted That a letter be wrote to Capt' Rathburn informing him that this Board have Intimations that the Enemy are meditating an attack upon Bedford therefore directing him to remove his Vessel from thence—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.
2. H.M.S. Syren, which had run aground on Point Judith and was captured. See advertisement in Providence Gazette, 15 Nov., below.

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

[Boston] Saturday 15th November 1777

On motion Ordered that John Lambert be appointed Commander of the Brig called the Massachusetts lately commanded by Captain Fisk who has resigned.—

Captain Simeon Sampson's Roll of Brig Hazard for one Month advance wages—Two hundred Eighty seven pounds, Six Shillings.—

Captain Simeon Sampson's Roll for men whose names are left blank on the above Roll for one Month's advance Wages he to be accountable for the same, Thirty eight pounds Eight shillings.—

Read & Allowed & Ordered that a Warrant be drawn on the Treasury in full discharge of said Rolls—a Warrant was drawn & signed by Seven of the Council.


MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, [Boston] Novr. 15th. 1777—

Order'd, That Thomas Knox immediately proceed to Nantasket in the State Yatcht, & return as soon as possible with a Cable & Anchor from on board the Brig Tyannicide—& deliver it to Cap't Harraden. . . .

Order'd, That the Com' Gen'l deliver Cap't Harraden two Bushels Salt, two Cord Wood, one Drum & two Drum heads, Six Quarters Beef, Five Bushels Coal, & 15° . . . 0° . . . 21° Bread, for the Brig' Tyannicide.—


RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

State of Rhode Island &c
Hon'ble Sir,

Providence Novem're 15th 1777—

By order of his Honour the Governor and Council of this State, I write to inform your Excellency that on the 7th. Instant, Capt Tobias Furneaux, late Commander of the Syren Frigate a British Vessel of War became a Prisoner, and is now in this Town; and as it is very improper that he should remain in or near this Town on account of its Vicinity to the Enemy upon Rhode Island the Council are induced to request you to permit him to be sent to Lebanon to remain with Capt. Judd 1 who is now there—if it be agreeable to your Excellency that he be sent thither you will be
kind enough to inform his Honour Governor Cooke thereof by the first Opportunity and he will order him to be immediately conveyed there\(^2\)

One Thomas Smith who acted as a Pilot on Board of the *Syren* was taken at the same time; he says he was born in Stamford in Connecticut, his Father's Name being Ephraim Smith—That he has been absent from Stamford about six years, and has acted as Pilot on board the *Niger* and *Syren*; as he belongs to Connecticut the Council think it proper that he should be sent to that State to be proceeded with agreeable to the Laws thereof—if agreeable to you Governor Cooke will take the Necessary Measures for sending him to Lebanon immediately—

His Honour Governor Cooke and his Council would be glad to be informed whether there is a prospect of Capt. Judd being exchanged for Capt. Manly\(^3\) and to have your Excellency's Answer with respect to Capt. Furneaux and Smith by the very first Opportunity—

By order and in Behalf of his Honour Governor Cooke and the Council of War I am [&c.]

Theodore Foster Sec'y pro Tem


1. Capt. William Judd, R.N.
2. Trumbull replied on 8 Dec. that it would be troublesome to have Capt. Tobias Furneaux join Capts. William Judd and Paul Flyn in Lebanon and suggested he be confined to some rural town in Rhode Island. Gov. Jonathan Trumbull to Gov. Nicholas Cooke, 8 Dec., R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–1778), vol. 11, 103.

**PROVIDENCE GAZETTE, SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 15, 1777**

Providence, November 15.

The British Ship of War *Syren*, of 28 Guns, Tobias Furneaux late Commander, mentioned in our last to have run on Point-Judith, was compelled to strike her Colours after receiving a few Shot from an 18 Pounder on the Shore. The Prisoners, including those taken out of the Transport Ship and Schooner\(^1\) which ran ashore at the same time, amount to 166 and have been safely conducted here. The Transport Ship mounted 6 Carriage Guns. As it was judged impracticable to get off the *Syren*, a Number of Men were employed in stripping her, who got on Shore her Sails, the principal part of her Rigging and Stores, 17 Puncheons of Rum, &c. On Sunday Night the Enemy sent in some Boats to set Fire to the Hull, which they effected; a part of her however is only consumed, as her lower Deck was under Water; the Guns and many other valuable Articles will still be saved. The Transport Ship is bilged, but the Schooner we are told may be got off.

The two last mentioned Vessels were Part of a Fleet of 30 Sail bound from Newport to Long-Island for Wood under Convoy of the *Syren*, which was afterwards to have proceeded on a Cruize.

We learned that a Schooner, one of the above mentioned Fleet, was forced by strong westerly Winds into Bedford, where she has been secured.

A Court of Inquiry consisting of Committees appointed by this State, Massachusetts-Bay, and Connecticut, met here this Week, to enquire into the Cause of the Failure of the late intended Expedition to Rhode-Island.

1. Transport ship *Sisters* and schooner *Two Mates*. 
State of Rhode-Island and Providence Plantations
King’s County ss.

A Libel is filed before me, in Behalf of Charles Dyre, Esq; Colonel, and Ray Sands, Esq; Lieutenant-Colonel of the Second Regiment of Militia in the County of King’s-County, in said State, in Behalf of themselves, the Officers and Soldiers of said Regiment, and all others who were actually engaged against the British Ship of War called the Syren, of the Burthen of 600 Tons, with 28 Carriage Guns, her Sails, Tackle, Furniture, Provisions, Arm[s], Ammunition, 17 Puncheons of Rum, Stores and Appurtenances. Tobias Furneaux, late Commander: Also against the British Ship called the Sisters, of the Burthen of 200 Tons, with 6 Carriage Guns, her Sails, Tackle, Furniture, Provisions, Arm[s], Ammunition, Stores and Appurtenances, the Name of her late Commander unknown to the Libellants: Also against the British Schooner called the Two Mates, of the Burthen of 40 Tons, her Sails, Tackle, Furniture, Provisions, Stores and Appurtenances, and one Negro Man Slave, the late Commander unknown: Which said Ships and Schooner, with their Stores and Appurtenances, the Libellants say, they have lately captured and taken, near the Shore of Point Judith, in said County; and that the said Ships and Schooner, at the Time of Capture, were employed in the Service of the British King against the United States of America, and then were the Property of the said King and some of his Subjects. The Justice of the said Captures will be tried, at the Maritime Court in said State, appointed to be helden at the State-House in South-Kingstown, in said County, on the first Monday of December, A. D. 1777, at the Hour of Ten in the Forenoon; and this Notice thereof is given, that any Person or Persons, interested or concerned in said Vessels, their Stores and Appurtenances, or either of them, may appear at said Court and shew Cause, if any they have, why the same should not be condemned as lawful Prize.

John Foster, Judge of said Court.

Providence Gazette, 15 Nov. 1777.

Advertisements for Deserters from Rhode Island Navy Galley Spitfire

Deserted from the galley Spitfire, Joseph Crandall, commander, Thomas Austin, a stout young man, about 24 years of age, about 5 feet 9 inches high, and has short light coloured hair: Had on when he went away a light coloured thick jacket, and a pair of long white trowsers. Also, Sampson Sims, a stout young fellow, 5 feet 9 inches high, about 20 years of age, and has light coloured hair: Had on when he went away, a green thick jacket, and a pair of leather breeches. Also, William Clarke, 24 years of age, about 5 feet 4 inches high, has long reddish hair, and is a well set fresh-looking man: Had on when he went away, a short blue jacket, and white breeches. Also, Preserved Sisson, 18 years of age, about 5 feet high, and has long light coloured hair: Had on when he went away, a blue jacket, and long white trowsers. Whosoever will take up said deserters, and secure them in any gaol in the United States, or return them to me the subscriber, shall receive Five Dollars reward for each, and all necessary charges, paid by

Joseph Crandall, Capt.
Bristol, Nov. 13.

Deserted from the galley Spitfire, Joseph Crandall, commander, Ebenezer Bosworth, 5 feet 8 inches high, about 23 years of age, and has short light coloured hair: Had on when he went away, a light coloured coatee, and a pair of long white trousers. Whoever will take up said deserter, and secure him in any gaol in the United States, or return him to the subscriber, shall receive Ten Dollars reward, and all necessary charges, paid by

Joseph Crandall, Capt.

Providence Gazette, 15 Nov. 1777.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CHATHAM, CAPTAIN TOBY CAULFIELD

November 1777

Saturday 15th

Moord in Rhode Island Harbour

at 9 AM the Diamond made the Signal for all Boats to Attend the Punishment of a Deserter belong‡ to the said ship. D° Loosed Sails to Dry. at 10 D° a Seaman belonging to the Diamond received aLong Side 50 Lashes According to the Sentence of a Court Martial. at 11 D° made the Diamond's Lark's, Flora's, and the Alarm galley Signal for a Weekly Account, D° received on board 5 Butts of Beer—

Moord in Rhode Island Harbour

Fresh gales and Cloudy. at ½ past 4 PM came in Here the Dolphin Schooner prize to the Lady Parker Schooner the Chatham's Tender Loaded with fish and Oil from Dartmouth

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1656.

1. Schooner Dolphin, Daniel Ryder, master, owned by Samuel Baker, from Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass., to Connecticut, with molasses, rum, salt &c., taken on 10 Nov. off Point Judith, sent to Rhode Island as a prize of Chatham. Howe's Prize List, 30 October 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 484.

REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir

Chatham Rhode Island the 15th Novemb™ 1777

I have received your Letter of the 29th of last month by Lieut¹ Nugent,¹ and would immediately consent to the Exchanges you desire, were the Persons here; however, I shall take the most speedy method to have your wishes accomplished, by writing to Lord Howe and Commodore Hotham, and should the Galatea in the meantime fall in my way, John Smith shall be discharged, and you may send a Seaman in his room at a convenient time.

The Letter you will receive herewith, I have directed it to the Commissary for Prisoners at Bedford, and you will oblige me, if you will forward it to the proper Person—The Flag of Truce carries some Necessaries for Major General Preseot,² captain Furneaux,³ L¹ Col⁴ Campbell of the 71st Reg⁵ and Lieut⁶ Otway of the Lark.² I am [&c.]

P: Parker

I, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–1778), vol. 11, 80. Addressed at foot: "Nich² Cooke Esq".
3. Capt. Tobias Furneaux, R.N.
5. Lt. William A. Otway, R.N.

JOURNAL OF MAJOR JOHN ANDRÉ

[Philadelphia]

[November] 15th The Vigilant (an old North Country ship cut down and so reconstructed as to carry fourteen 24-pounders and to draw only 11½ feet water) was brought up and moored between Province and Mud Island, A sloop 1 carrying six 18-pounders was moored close to her. These, with the Batteries ashore, and the Somerset, Isis, Roebuck, Pearl and a galley 2 below the chevaux-de-frise kept up an incessant cannonade the whole day. The Rebel floating Batteries fired a good deal on the ships. The Grenadiers of the Guards were on Province Island in readiness to storm, had it been required. At — o’clock at night the Rebels evacuated the fort and set fire to the barracks. They left in it twenty-eight pieces of cannon, several of which were good and unspiked. The place was very much battered, every gun dismounted, and a great many dead bodies were found, scarce covered in trous do loups or ditches. Ten other pieces of cannon were afterwards found sunk in a scow.


1. H.M. sloop Fury.
2. H.M. galley Cornwallis.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN JOHANN EWALD

[Philadelphia]

On the 15th [of November] the warships Somerset, 64 guns, and Isis, 50 guns, the battery ship Vigilant of thirty-two 24-pounders, the Roebuck, 44 guns, along with a sloop, 1 drew as near as possible in front of the chevaux-de-frise and bombarded the enemy work so severely that the main battery was silenced by evening. During this time the enemy vessels lay between Red Bank and Mud Island and tried to defend the latter by their fire. Toward evening the American garrison from Red Bank was ferried across to Mud Island in flatboats, of which one boat with forty to fifty men was sunk. An enemy galley also was completely destroyed. At the same time the Vigilant passed the chevaux-de-frise anchored to the right of the island and battered down the main blockhouse with one broadside.


1. H.M. sloop Fury.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER

[Carpenters Island, Pa.]

15th [November] the Vigilant has got to her station between Mud & province Island, she having 18, 24 pdrs. also the Fury a Sloop with 3. 32 pdr. The large Ships
have got as far up as the Chevaux de frize will permit. the Embankment along the Verge of the River affords fine shelter & there between the batteries with Cap' Patrick Sinclair & several others I had a very fine View of the whole scene—Our batteries, Vigilant & sloop kept a heavy incessant fire on the fort which was silenced half past twelve. The Row galleys & a floating battery moved down some of them below the south End of the Isld. to annoy the Vigilant & Sloop but the big ships soon drove them up again. Lord & Gen'l Howe Lord Cornwallis & Gen'l Grant were with many other gen'l Officers on the island. the flat boats were up [blank] Creek, to receive the Granadiers, Guards, & the other troops that were to Storm which was to be led by sr George Osburn. there were many Young Gentlemen going Volunteers on this service between two & three there were some false fires made on the east side of the Island. A deserter who was present said it was a signal either for a reenforcement or to be taken Off—Soon after this we saw the galleys & some boats row to the wharf on the east side. The Block houses Barracks & also their battreys seem to be torn to pieces. the ebb tide has run some time, & we are informed the Storm is not to begin till high water. Not the least remission of fire on our part. At Night I returned to the City.
A Plan of the Attack Against Fort Mifflin on Mud Island Which Succeeded on 26 November 1777 by the King's Troops Under the Command of the Honorable Sir William Howe, General and Commander in Chief 1775-1783.
and then a few shot and shell from our battery. About 12 o’clock at night we were all surprised to see the fort in flames, and to all appearances every part of it seemed to be on fire. We now concluded the rebels had quitted it at the time the galleys were lying at the wharf, leaving only a small party to destroy it. It burnt very fiercely all night.


1. H.M. sloop Fury.

Journal of Major François Louis Teissèdre de Fleury

October [November] 15th—[Fort Mifflin]

At day break the Enemy’s batteries began a vigorous fire upon the Fort, and the Fleet set sail to come up with the Tide. One of their vessels A and two Sloops b b advanced between Hog Island, and the northern point of Tinicum, near 1000 Yards from the grand Battery.¹

The six other vessels and the galley carrying a 36 pounder,² approached the Chevaux de frise at the distance of 600 Yards from the Fort, we fired upon them with red-hot bullets.

at 8 OClock their Fire began seconded by that of the Land-batteries, and a quarter of an hour after, two Sloops carrying eight pieces of 32 and 24, brought their guns to bear on the right of our battery, and after many successive broad-sides ruined our parapet, and dismounted one of our Guns, there being only two Embrasures on that side—The Musquetry of the Tops hinder’d the Canoniers from remaining on the Platform; and the Land batteries making a cross-fire with the vessels render’d the right of the battery untenable. However Cap’t Lee who commanded the Artillery, and Major Fleury who commanded the Infantry appointed for firing at the Tops—did not abandon this part of the right of the battery, ’till all their men were either kill’d or wounded and the Cannon broken to pieces—

Cap’t Dickinson commanded two Guns on the left of the Battery, and Cap’t Lees Lieutenant, the center—

Major Thayer our Commandant was present everywhere—Major Thalbot commanded the infantry in the interior work—

at 11 OClock, Ammunition began to fail, and Major Thayer order’d the blue Flag to be hoisted as a Signal of distress to the Fleet—Major Fleury the Commissary and some Volunteers ran to the Magazine, and after searching found a 32 pdr’s Cartridge and several 18 pdr’s Cartridges—and the Fire was renewed—

In conformity to Major Thayers order they were lowering the Flag in order to hoist the Signal of Distress—but Cap’t Lee and Major Fleury ran to hinder it, entreatiing Major Thayer rather to send off boats from the Wharf, than make a Signal which would discover our weakness to the Enemy—the Major approved and the Flag was hoisted again—The Enemy had slacken’d their Fire a moment, doubtless thinking that we were preparing to surrender—but our Cannon undeceived them—

It was one OClock—our Ammunition was exhausted—and we had only two Guns fit for use, the rest were dismounted, some even shatter’d to pieces—our Parapet was destroyed—one of the Sloops station’d towards the middle of the Fort, demolished
our Bank and level'd our Palisades—a Body of Troops appeared on the opposite Shore ready to embark—our Garrison was [ ]

The Major call'd a Council of War at 2 O'Clock, composed of Major Talbot, Major Fleury, Cap't Lee, Captain Dickinson & another Captain—The Result was—Supplies of Ammunition or Boats.

The Enemy's Fire continued furiously and ours languidly from two Pieces of Cannon—the Wall was half demolished—The Blockhouses flew about in splinters—a Piece of Timber torn from the Blockhouse on the right, struck down Capt. Lee and Major Fleury who were standing near a Gun, the former was kill'd and the latter remain'd senseless—

Major Talbot who ran to their Assistance was wounded with two Grape Shot in the thigh and Arm—

The Fire continued till night, and Ferry boats arriving instead of a Reinforcement—The Ammunition, Provisions and Arms were carried off, the Cannon spiked—the Carriages broke—the Barracks set on fire—and at half after eleven the Garrison evacuated the Fort, and at the same time the Oars of the Enemies boats were heard—bringing on Troops to attack our ruined Palisades—


1. The three vessels Fleury describes here were marked "A" and "b" and "b" on a map drawn by the French engineer depicting the positions of the British ships and batteries firing on Fort Mifflin. From the third paragraph it is clear that what Fleury denominates as "two Sloops b b" are H.M. armed ship Vigilant and H.M. sloop Fury. The identity of the vessel marked "A" is unclear. It may have been H.M. sloop Zebra, which was anchored in the western channel.

2. Five ships came above the lower chevaux-de-frise to support the bombardment of Fort Mifflin: Isis, Liverpool, Pearl, Roebuck, and Somerset. The galley referred to here is H.M. galley Cornwallis.

3. Two to three words are crossed out here.

**COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON**

Sir Red Bank Novr 15th 1777

Agreeable to your Excellencys request by letter to me of 13 Nov I have inclosed you the opinion of myself & Officers in Council of War held on Red bank the 14th Ins 1 a copy of which you have inclosed, where your Excellency will see we are all unanimously of opinion in regard to our holding this Station with the Fleet. While we were on this business their Fleet came up & attacked the Fort. I immediately carried all our force against them, & after a long & heavy Cannonading with the assistance of a two Gun Battery 2 we drove, or caused their Ships to drop down; but they getting their Ship Battery 3 & a Sloop Battery 4 up in the inner Channel close under our Fort Mifflin & under cover of all their Cannon & Bomb Batterys, & keeping up such a warm & hot fire, it was impossible for the Fort & that brave & good Officer to hold it longer, without that Ship could be destroyed. I order'd one half of our Galleys with as brave an Officer as I had, to destroy the Ship & Sloop, but he returned & said it was impossible while they was so well supported by all their Batteries, so at last that brave & good Officer Major Thayer was obliged to set fire to their works & quit the Fort—Our Fleet has received much damage, & numbers kill'd & wounded, which cannot now be exactly ascertained, but as soon as I can get a return made out, shall send it.—We
shall hold our Post as long as possible, & shall anxiously wait to have your answer to this, Whether Your Excellency approves of our determination.—Our Men & Officers behaved with spirit & bravery. Having not to add for the present, Am [&c.]

John Hazelwood

2. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.
4. H.M. sloop Fury.

COLONEL CHRISTOPHER GREENE TO BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES POTTER

Red Bank 15 Nov 1777

Sir

since my last the Cannonade has been very severe upon Fort Mifflin—this Day the ships have come as near as the Chevaux de Frize would Allow Them. A floating Battery 1 with 18–24 pound came Up between Fort Mifflin & Province, Island 2 and the Fire from Them together with that of their Batteries has dismounted All the Guns but two, Almost destroyed the works and have killed and wounded a very considerable Number—Among the latter is Major Talbert and two Cap of Col Dirkees Regm 3 our Shipping have kept up a warm Fire, and a two Gun Battery 4 about 2½ Miles from this has annoyed The Enemy very much—We have sent Boats to the brave Major Thayer, who has discretionary Orders to maintain the Post as long as he thinks practicable—that the brave Garrison may have a secure retreat when the Post is no longer tenable—tis too true that the boat deserted, another run away the next morning—We apprehend Nothing here—I am [&c.]

C Greene

1. H.M. armed ship Vigilant.
2. Actually, Carpenters Island.
3. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT; CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

November 1777—

Saturday 15th

Moored Off Billings Fort in the River Delaware—

AM at 8 Came only 4 our Midshipman with his Men from Billings fort, at 10 the Isis Roebuck, &c. Somerset, Unmoored and got higher up, the Roebuck, pearl, & Liverpool fired Briskly on the Rebles on the South Shore, and had Several Shot returned, the Isis got into her Birth & Kept a Constant fire on Mud Island Batteries, and had Several Shot thrown at her from them, the British Troops on province Island 1 Kept a Constant fire on the Mud Island Rebles, while the Vigilant, got round and placed herself Close to them; aLong with the Sloop, 2 at 11 all the Ships firing only the Somerset, who Seems not to be in her Birth, the Rebles Batteri’s floating
Batteries & Galleys firing at our Ships. and the flatt Boats riding at our Stern all in Order with their Crews in—

Moored Off Billings Fort in the River Delaware—
First part Moderate Breezes, PM at Noon the flatt boats put Off from our Ship and Anchored Close inshore, our Capt with Several other Officers in their Boats, Observing the Motions of the Rebles, along with the Admiral, at ½ past 4 the Sign was made onboard the Somerset, and our Ships drop down to their former places, at 6 the firing from the Rebles & our Shiping ceased,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331.
1. Batteries on Province and Carpenters Islands.
2. H.M. sloop Fury.

LIEUTENANT'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ISIS, CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

November at Single Anchor Billingsport SWbW
Saturday 15
9 AM hove short Weigh & run up Abreast of Mud Fort, received several Shott the Somerset Anchord below us. Roebuck Pearl and Liverpool anchord abreast the Two Gun Battery. let go the Spring, & when the Broadside bore we begun to engage Mudd Fort the Somerset Vigilant and Fury likewise the Galleys began to engage us—

At Single Anchor abreast of Mud Fort engage it Mod & clear Engaged with Mudd Fort and all the Galleys Floating Batterys & Zebecks. the latter soon retreated PM ceased Firing, the Fort silenced, slip’d the Spring and with the Somerset drop’d down and Anchor in 6 fms

D, UkLNMM, ADM/L/J/l16.
1. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET; CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks onboard the Somerset Saturday November 15th 1777 Lying off Billings Fort
at 4 AM Sent them again in Order to See that the Bouys were agreeable to the Soundings they had before laid them in D prepared to attack the Enemy at 6 took up our Stream Anchor hove Short on the Best Bower at 9 the Vigilant Prepared to go up the Hog Island Channell at ½ past 9 we Came to Sail & proceeded for the General Attacks of Fort Island the Battery on Mantu Creek and the Enemies water Force at 10 Came too of the Bar of the West Channell Opposite Fort island the Isis off in the Channel about a Cable & ½ to the N/E the Roebuck Liverpool Pearl & Cornwallis Gally against the Battery on Mantu Creek the Vigilant & Fury Sloop anchor’d off Fort Island at Which time the whole was in Action at Noon Still in Action Fort Island NNE ¾ of a Mile [At] 2 Fresh Breezes the Ships All engaging at 2 PM being High water the Enemies water Force advanced Continued our Fire against them Fort Island Fire being Slack’d by by the Vigilant & Fury Sloop at 5 made the Sig to weigh D parted from the Stream Anchor the Hawser being Short
at 6 Cut the Sheet Cable in the Splice & hove Short on the Best Bower & Dropt Down to our Former Station & Anch'd with the Best Bower in 7 fathom Billings Fort South ¼ of a mile

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/2000.
1. The master of Somerset and the master and pilot of Roebuck.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL,
CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Nov. 15 [Billingsfort WSW Dis of a Mile]
Saturday 15. At 7 AM Unmoor'd & hove short on the Small Bower, At 9 Weigh'd & Sig'd from the Somerset & sail'd in company with the Roebuck, Liverpool & Cornwallis Galley, at the same time the Somerset & Isis went against Mud Fort, while the Vigilant & a Sloop went up the Northermost Channel at the back of it, Soon after a general attack began. At ¾ past 9 Anch'd with the Roebuck, Liverpool & Cornwallis Galley off the Battery on the Jersey shore & Engag'd it.2

[Billingsfort WSW Dis of a Mile] Var'st Wea: At 5 PM the Sig'd was made to Weigh, Ceas'd firing and sail'd down to Billingsfort having had four Wounded M't Lamb [the] Master one who died shortly after.3 At ½ past 11 the Rebels set fire to Mud fort & left it.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.
1. H.M. sloop Fury.
2. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.
3. Lamb was buried the next afternoon on the New Jersey shore. UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL,
CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

November 1777
Saturday 15th
In the River Delaware
at 9 AM the Somerset made the Sign1 to weigh weigh'd in C° the Somerset, Isis, Roebuck, & Pearl, the Somerset & Isis bro't too of Mudd Isl'd. Fort the Roebuck, Liverpool, & Pearl, off a Small Battery on the Jersey Shore the Vigilant and a Sloop,2 on the back of Mudd Island & ½ past 10 Began to Engage
In the River Delaware
Light Airs & fair w'd emp'd in keeping up a very heavy & Constant fire on the Battery at 5 PM the Somerset made the Sign1 to weigh d° weigh'd in C° with the Somerset, Isis, Roebuck & Pearl, at 6 Anchor'd a little above Billingsport

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.
1. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.
2. H.M. sloop Fury.
1777 Nov. 15

D° [At Anchor Off Billingsport in the Delaware.—]
at 7 AM the Wind being athwart the Channell we warped over to the Weather Shore ready to come to Sail, at ½ past 7 the Issis, Roebuck, Liverpool & Pearl, ran up the Eastern Channell close to the Cheveaux de frize, and soon after the Somersett following them, and began firing on the enemy's Works on Mud Island, and their Battery on the Jersey's, at 10 we weighed and ran close up to the Fort on Mud Island having a Sloop with 3 Eighteen pounders on Board to Assist us, moored Head and Stern and began firing on the Fort, the Rifle men in the Tops doing good execution, the enemy fired at us from the Fort, the Gallys and floating Battery.—

Firing on Mud Fort
Mod. & fair Weather, firing on Mud Fort, the Rebel Galleys & One of their Floating Batterys hauled over from Red Bank to Assist their Fort, & fired very heavy on us, at 6 PM the Fort was Silenced, and at 7 the Galleys & floating Battery retreated to Red Bank, we lost in this Action One Mid. & 2 Men belonging to His Maj's Ship Eagle, and four of our Own men wounded together with One of the Rifle men, Our Hull rec'd Several Shott all above Water, the Masts Yards, & Rigging much Cut, at 11 PM the Rebels sett fire to the Fort

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/1037.
1. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.
2. H.M. sloop Fury.

PETITION OF ABRAHAM VAN BIBBER

[Williamsburg, November 15, 1777]

A petition of Abraham Vanbibber was presented to the House and read, setting forth, that on the commencement of hostilities between Great Britain and America he went to the island of St. Eustatia in order to provide military stores for the state of Maryland, and that during his residence in the said island he had the honour to receive from the executive power of this state orders for warlike stores, which are articles prohibited by the states of Holland from being shipped to America, but that, regardless of this risk, he with great caution contrived to ship off large quantities of warlike stores by stratagem; that he continued to carry on this business, undiscovered, for a great length of time, and should perhaps have continued to be serviceable in that way to this day, had not a certain Captain Ralls, in a vessel from this state, been addressed to him, who, without consulting the petitioner, left the harbour of St. Eustatia, though the petitioner was bound for his good behaviour, and captured a vessel which had received a cargo from that island, but that afterwards, having had the misfortune, with his prize, to fall into the hands of the enemy, he was so impru-
dent as to make known, in the fullest manner, the services the petitioner had rendered the states of America in consequence of which the petitioner was apprehended and thrown into prison, where he suffered great hardships, and afterwards incurred great expense in making his escape; and as these hardships and expenses were brought upon him by the indiscretion of an officer belonging to this state, he prays the House will take the matter into consideration, and grant him such relief as shall be thought just and reasonable.

Ordered, that the said petition be referred to the consideration of a committee, and that they do examine the matter thereof, and report the same, with their opinion thereupon, to the House; and it is referred to Mr. George Mason, General Nelson, Mr. Fitzhugh, Mr. Cary, Mr. Prentis, and Mr. Jefferson.


1. For the capture of the privateer schooner Jenny, George Ralls, and Van Bibber's subsequent imprisonment and escape, see NDIR9: 102, 123, 812.

November 16 (Sunday)

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN SIMEON SAMSON AND CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

Capt. Simeon Sampson

Capt. Jona Harraden

War Office Boston Nov 16 1777

You & your Consort Capt Harraden being ready for the Sea your orders are with the first fair wind & Suitable weather to Proceed in Company with Capt Harraden from hence to the Coast of Spain & Portugal if the weather & Circumstances will permit or otherwise run of[f] to the Southward Madeira, where if you do not make up your Cruize proceed into the Trade winds & return home by way of the west Indies—

In this Cruize you are to use your best Exertions to Capture or Destroy all armed & other Vessells belonging to Great Britain & to take all Vessells laden with British property.—Should you meet with Fish or Lumber Vessells of the above Description or Vessells from the Coast of Africa, we advise your sending them to Martinico consigned to M' Godfrey Hutchinson, Merchant & our Agent there, and suitable Cargoes of Fish & Oil send to Messrs' Gardoque & Son Merch' in Bilboa, But Provision Cloathing Ammunition &c & all other prizes Except Cargoes of Mahogany, Lignum Vitæ & Dying wood which we advise you to send to Nantz or Bourdeaux to our Correspondents there, all other Vessells except the above you will use your utmost endeavors to send immediately to this or the nearest port upon the Eastern Shore, whence immediate intelligence is to be transmitted to this Board by land. Upon the European Coast you are at Liberty to touch at Nantz Bourdeaux or Bilboa to refit & where you may apply to Messrs' Morris Piarne Penet & C' in Nantz to Messrs' Raimbeaux & C' in Bourdeaux & to Messrs' J. Gardoque & Sons Bilboa and take as much Cloathing &c as may be judged expedient & bring to Boston at least we recommend flinging out your Stone, & Ballasting with good Bar Iron—

You will by all means send or bring in as many prisoners as possible to the United States for the purposes of redeeming our suffering Seamen in the hands of the Enemy.
Recommending to you the giving us all possible intelligence from Time to Time and relying upon your known humanity in giving as little distress as possible to Individuals Consistent with the Service—We wish you a successful Cruise & are yr F’ds &c

By order of the Board
Sam'l Phps Savage Prest

P.S. You have our Letters of Credit to several Houses in Europe & in the West Indies, for one Hundred Pounds Sterling which you will make use of only in case of absolute Necessity


Lieutenant John Knowles, R.N., to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty

Grand Duke Transport, Southwell River.

Honble Gent’s

Long Island, Novr 16th. 1777.

Pursuant to an order from Sr Ph Parker, Rear Admiral of the Blue at Rhode Island, I had orders to get seven Transports ready to go for Wood to Long Island, for the use of the Army & Navy, and to put myself, and them, under the command of Capt’n Furneaux of his Maj: Ship Syren, which I complied with.

On the 6th Novr 1777 at one in the morning the Signal was made on board the Syren to get under way, dark thick weather, wind at NE, when under way steered SSW and SWBS for about two hours. The Syren being at some distance a head was ordered to bring up the Rear; I being a stern & without him. at 5 AM saw some flashes of Guns at different times, which made me think that some accident had happened.

I immediately brought too at day light, being thick, & blowing hard with rain, the Fleet much scattered, I saw two Ships which I supposed to be on shore, but could not tell what Ships they were; they then bearing from us NNE; therefore I could not give them any assistance, but bore away & join’d the Wood Fleet, steering a proper course for the place I was ordered, where we lay all night, & next day expecting the Admiral to send us a frigate.

Before night I weigh’d with all the Fleet, and ran into Southwell River with the wind at East, thinking it a place of more security for the protection of the Transports under my direction.

On the 9th His Maj: Ship Unicorn join’d us by whom we learn’d that the Syren Frigate & Sisters Transport (Trattles, Master) had got ashore upon point Judith, not above pistol shot from shore, on Rocks, where a Battery was erected by the Rebels, which prevented any of the Stores from being saved as I am informed. I also hear that Capt’n Furneaux & most of his Ships Company are with the Rebels. I am [&c.]

Jn’en Knowles.

A Copy

(The Syren was a 28 Gunship)

Copy, MiU-C, Earl of Shelburne Papers, 35-36. Notation: “(Received the 31st Dec’r 1777.)”

1. Southold Bay.
November 16th.—At break of day we discovered the rebel colours still flying and the fort almost totally destroyed but no appearance of any person. In a little time the Vigilant sent her boat well manned ashore; one of the jacks mounted the flagstaff, tore down the rebel and hoisted in their stead English colours. I got a boat and went over. One man was found upon the island who informed us that the rebels had suffered very much, losing about 50 men killed and between 70 and 80 wounded. The fort is strong and had it been stormed a very considerable loss would have been the consequence. Nothing that could add to its strength was left undone. The island is nothing but a marsh enclosed with a bank. They have cut ditches, they have made trous de loup and stuck a frise in every part outside the stockades, which are very high and put close together, loop holes being cut through these pickets from which they could pick off your men and you could not possibly hurt them. The fire had not consumed the whole buildings; two ranges of barracks was all that suffered from fire, but our shot had completely demolished every part of it. the blockhouses were knocked entirely to pieces, a great number of their guns and carriages were rendered useless by the shot they have received, in short it is in such a battered situation that it is past describing. In almost every place you see blood and brains dashed about, and hardly a spot in the whole place that has not a shot. The only cover the rebels had was outside the fort under a stone wall. Here it was I saw some of the guards (who had gone over under the command of Sir George Osborne) digging up or pulling out of the ditches the poor wretches that had been killed, most dismally torn and mangled by cannon shot, and stripping them of their shoes or whatever they had on them, and then dashing them into the holes again with as little concern or feeling as a butcher shows in killing or cutting up an ox. Their determination to quit the island had been precipitate for they left some of their guns loaded and unspiked, and a quantity of powder and ball and other stores. Twenty-eight cannon from 32prs. to 40prs. and ten other guns sunk in a boat near the wharf.

A battery for four 24-prs. began this morning intended to keep off the galleys from our ships while they are getting up the chevaux-de-frise. In the evening I went to town after being eight days upon Province Island,¹ a volunteer, and going through a very great fatigue night and day. All that time I had not my clothes off, nor got more than an hour or two’s sleep at a time. General Howe returned his thanks to the artillery on this occasion.


¹. Downman means Carpenters Island.

LIEUTENANT’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ISIS,
CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

November
Sunday 16th At Single Anchor abreast of Mud Fort engage® it
AM found our Masts, Hull & rigging much shatter’d, At 1 AM
Observd. Mud Fort with Barracks On fire & an English flag hoisted
At Single Anchor Red Bank ENE 3 Miles
D° Weather [Mod° & clear] PM rec°d onb°d Powder & Shott,

D, UkJNMM, ADM/L/J/116.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. SOMERSET, CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY

Remarks on board the Somerset Sunday Novem' 16th 1777
at 2 AM the Enemy Burnt the Barracks on Fort Island at [blank] Saw the Enemies Coulors Struck on Fort Island & the union Jack Hoisted the Vigilant made the Signal that we were in Possession of Fort Island Repeated by us untill Answer'd by the Admiral 1 [At] 12 [Noon] Open'd a Cask of Pork [At] 2 [P.M.] Mod° & Cloudy Scraped between Decks


1. H.M.S. Eagle, Vice Adm. Viscount Howe's flagship.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT, COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 Nov°
Sund° 16
Fireing on Mud Fort
at One [the Rebels] abandoned it [Mud Fort], during which time we kept a fire on them of Grape, at 6 AM sent the Marines on shore to take Possession of the Fort, hauled down the Rebel Flag and hoisted an English Jack, at 8 a Party of the Guards came & took charge of the Fort, & our Marines returned on Board.

In Possession of Mud Fort
Mod° and fair Weather, Employed Knotting & Spliceing the Rigging and Carp° employed Stopping Shott holes, at 8 PM weighed our Stern Anchor and got it on board. found in the Fort 30 pieces of Serviceable Cannon from 32 pounders to 6 pounders, with some unserviceable D°—

D, UkJPR, Adm. 51/1037.

WILLIAM BRADFORD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

S°
My last informed your that the Enemy had been Cannonading Fort Mifflin two Days, and had begun again on Wednesday. Thursday and Friday they kept up a very hot Fire, and killed several of our Men and wounded many. Saturday Morning we opened a Battery of two Guns near Tench Francis House, 1 against the Somerset of 64 the Isis of 50, another 50 Gun Ship two large Frigates, their Gally, 2 when our Fleet also engaged and a most furious Fire from all Sides continued till near Dark, when the Ships dropped down. While the Ships & Gallys were engaged the large East India Ship that was cut down came up behind Hog Island and got close to the Fort, She with the five Batteries tore the Fort all to pieces and knocked down all the Ambrusers, killed many of our People and wounded more. About 12 o'Clock at Night, the Officers find-
ing it impossible to Stand it any longer, set fire to the Barracks &c. and brought of the People. Thus Fort Mifflin is fallen. What will become of our Fleet I know not. To lay under Red Bank is impossible. If they retreat to Lads Cove a Battery or two on League Island will reach them—I suppose we shall have Ships up again to-Day. Our Fire Rafts are almost all destroyed by the Tempestous Weather we have had. Our men in great want of Shoes and Cloaths—we have received no more Rum than the two Hogsheds—I informed in my last, tho’ Crispin says he expects two more to-morrow—In the Engagement the Galleys had several Men killed and 10 or 12 wounded. I am [&c.]

Wm. Bradford

Sloop Speedwell off Red Bank Nov 16th. 1777—


1. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.
2. H.M. galley Cornwallis.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT; CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

November 1777—Moored Off Billings Fort in the River Delaware—

Sunday 16th at Midnight the Rebles set fire to their Works on Mud Island; AM at 7 we Saw English Colours on Mud Island,—from province Island the Troops Keep a Small firing. one of the rebles fregates 1 got a Ground on Red Bank, Sent the Longboat for Wood—

Moored Off Billings Fort in the River Delaware—

Moderate Breezes PM Employ’d Settling the Hold, & filling water,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331.

1. Probably the Pennsylvania Navy ship Montgomery or the Continental Navy brig Andrew Doria.

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES M. VARNUM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir—Woodberry ¼ after 11th AM, 16th Nov 1777

Agreeable to what I wrote you last Evening, we were obliged to evacuate Fort Mifflin.—Major Thayer returned from thence a little after two this Morning. Every Thing was got off, that possibly could be. The Cannon could not be removed without making too great a Sacrifice of Men, as the Empress of Russia, alias Vigilant, lay within one Hundred Yards of the Southwest part of the Works, & with her incessant Fire, Hand Granades & Musketry from the Round Top, killed every Man that appeared upon the Platforms.—The Commodore 1 gave positive Orders to six Gallies to attack, & take that Ship. They warp’d over to the Island, & there held a Council, lost a few of their Men, & then returned, without attempting any thing.—I left the Commodore since one this Morning, He had positively ordered six Gallies, well manned, to attack the same Vessels, how they succeeded, I am not inform’d; but, according to Major Thayer’s Sentiments, we could have held the Island, had the Ship been destroy’d.—I dont think the Shipping can pass the Cheavau de Frize while we keep this Shore—The two Gun Battery, near Manto Creek, annoy’d them very Much
Yesterday. It is still firing slowly; but, the Shipping having remov’d out of direct Distance, too much firing would be Profusion.—We are erecting a Battery between Red Bank and Manto Creek Battery, directly opposite the Frizes, w’h, I believe will be finished to day.—I am not of Opinion that the Enemy can possess themselves of the Island, without too great a Loss. Whither we shall keep a Guard upon it or not, I cannot determine ’till, from an actual Observation, I shall be furnished with new Circumstances.—While we keep the Shipping down, our Navy will be safe; but, should our Defences prove ineffectual, we shall take out a part of their Guns, & let the others attempt passing the City.—Our Troops are so extremely fatigu’d that no time will be lost in knowing your Excellency’s Orders, whether the Troops commanded by Col. Smith shall remain here, or return to Camp. The Officers seem anxious to join the Army, as their Men are much harrass’d.—However, they have had two Nights Rest, & are necessary here, should we attack Billingsport.—As a great part of my own Brigade have been lost at Fort Mifflin, I shall not be able to make any hostile Attempt this Night; but am of Opinion that the Enemy should at all Hazards, be dispossessed of this Shore.—We shall want the large Howitz, w’h I mentioned before.—Your Excellency’s Letter of Yesterday came to me, this Morning early—I am just told the Gallies last ordered to attack the *Vigilant* did nothing; that misfortune will prevent us from keeping Men upon the Island. I am, J M Varnum.

P.S. Col. Greene offered to Officer and Man three Gallies, that would destroy the *Empress of Russia*, or perish to a Man, Cap. Robinson of the continental Fleet, offered to go himself. The Commodore possesses a fine Disposition, but cannot command his Fleet.—

Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain William Cornwallis, R.N.

Sir

I am to Acknowledge the highly approveable Conduct testified in the whole of your Proceedings yesterday; And I am to request you will return my particular thanks to the Officers and Company of the *Isis*, who appear’d to have so well seconded your Intentions on that Occasion — I am [&c.]

Howe

November 17

Master’s Log of H.M.S. *Milford*, Capt. Sir William C. Burnaby

Remarks &c on Monday Novr 17th. 1777.

D. [Cape Sable  N ½ E  Dist. 14 Leg.]
[AM] [at] 4 Light Breezes & Cloudy [at] 7 taken Aback. Set Mizon top sail [at] 8 D° W° [at] ½ past 10 Saw a Sail to the E° ward Swayd. the T. G. Masts up. Made sail & Set Studding sails & Gave chase. [at] 12 Fresh Breezes & Cloudy Still in chase Sailmc repairing Main top sail & fore top Mast stay sail—

D° [Cape Sable] NE 6° W Dist. 11 Leagues]

[PM] [at] 1 Squally with Showers of Snow Still in Chase Coming up with her fast. Lost Sight of the Chase in the Squalls [at] 3 fired 4 four pdr's. at the Chase ½ p' Close reedf the top sails & spoke the chase Bro' too M. T. sail to the Mast. fired 2 Swivels for the Chase to Bring too under Our Lee Sent the pinnace on board She proved to be a Brig from halifax Bound to [blank] took by a Rebel privateer the Civil Usage on the Banks of Newfound Land 2 Sent on board Men take charge of her. at 6 fresh Breezes & Cloudy [at] 12 D° W° hoisted the pinnace in Wore Ship & stood to the N°ward the Brig in Comp

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1865.


2. Probably the brig Le Canadian, Charles Renau, master, which was the last prize taken by the Massachusetts privateer brigantine Civil Usage before she returned to Newburyport on 18 Nov. Maryland Journal and Baltimore Advertiser, 30 Dec. 1777.

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Novem° 17. 1777

Voted That a Letter be wrote to the Honble. William Vernon Esq' to Inform him that this Board have received from Congress two loan office Tickets for 100,000 dollars and that Matters of Great Importance are now lying before this Board therefore to desire his attendance as soon as may be.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War. Boston Nov° 17th. 1777

Order'd: That the Committee of Sequestration deliver Cap' Harraden 1 Coffee Mill, 4 Panes Glass, 2 half hour Glasses 1 Brush, 1 Cork Screw, 1 p' Bellows, 1 Tea Kettle, 250 Scupper Nails, ½ doz: Knives & Forks,—for Brig' Tyrannicide—

Order'd, That the Committee of Sequestration deliver Cap' Harraden for Cap' Samson ½ doz: Knives & Forks 1 Bell for Cabin, 1 Cork Screw, & 1 Coffee Mill, for Brig' Hazard . . .

Order'd, That the Com' deliver M' Nath' Baker Two Hundred w' Iron & 14°/14 in full for his Bill of Sundrys for Brig' Penet—£30 . . . 14 . . . 1—

Dear Sir,

Mr. Coleman returned here a few days since and brought me your fav‘r of the 27th Ult. I perceive that Congress have so much business on hand that nothing is done by them relative to the Portuguese vessel. —

The papers that are found are translated and I inclose you copys for your perusal, for my own part I can see nothing in any of them that can justify Cunningham’s conduct, which I think is very reprehensible —

There is one paper termed by the Portuguese the naturalization of the vessel, it appears she was sold by Brooke Watson of London to John Gathorn & by him sent out to his brother Richard Gathorn who was at that time consul at Fayall. After the vessel arrived at Fayall she was then either sold to the Portuguese, or naturalized — for my part I am of opinion she was really sold as there appears a rec‘ in the body of the paper. — Other people think this is the method English bottoms can sale in the Portuguese trade by naturalizing them & that still the property is British —

The vessel & cargo being now here, somewhat was necessary to be done about her. Mr. Lowell my lawyer being out of town, I threw in a memorial to government (copy of which is inclosed) which they granted, by this time Mr. Lowel came to town, I shewed him what I had done & the several letters to you, he approved of the whole —

The capt‘n & crew grew uneasy & insisted on the vessel being libeled & unloaded — We then got a petition to the judge of the maritime court praying that the Portuguese snow might be unloaded & the goods stored & accot taken of the same, which is now doing —

— Myself & Mr. Webb bound to see the same forth coming to the judge’s order; this is the exact situation of the vessel at present under good care — its probable she may be tried in a month or five weeks — I pray that a righteous judgment may be pronounced on her for the honour of the United States. 'Tis a great pity the captain of the snow was sent away — I think you will have time to write me again before trial & hope it will be so. Your design to propose that congress should order the vessel & cargo to be sold, and the proceeds vested in the public funds bearing interest for the benefit of the proprietors is very just. Until this matter is determined I am aware of the consequences and you may depend on my care, according to the best of my abilities. And under the consultation of Mr. Lowell whose character either of the Mr. Adams’s will informe —

The privateer being now here, what is to be done with her? 'Twill be difficult to get hands Mr. Braxton some time since had thoughts of selling her — I have communicated my sentiments to the bearer of this Col. Griffin who you will see having other business with you —

I also inclose you a manifest of the cargo as appears by translation —

I dont recollect any thing further at present — therefore remain [etc.]

John Rowe

1. *Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio*.
5. Memorial to the Massachusetts General Court, 19 Jan. 1778. DNA, PCC, item 44, pp. 39–42.
7. Massachusetts privateer schooner *Phoenix*.
8. Manifest of Cargo. DNA, PCC, item 44, pp. 169–70.

**BRIGADIER GENERAL SAMUEL H. PARSONS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.**

Sir Maroneck Nov 17th 1777

I have Genl Putnam’s Orders to beg you to send immediately to Fairfield or Norwalk the Spy & Schuyler Arm’d Vessells: as they are wanted on Business of the greatest importance before the End of the Week. A composition made by Lt Jones¹ of the Schuyler to fire buildings is of absolute necessity to be forwarded immediately. Your Hum’s Serv²

S. H. Parsons


1. John Jones.

**GEORGE WASHINGTON TO MAJOR GENERAL ARTHUR ST. CLAIR, MAJOR GENERAL JOHANN KALB, AND BRIGADIER GENERAL HENRY KNOX**

Instructions for Major General St Clair, Major General Baron Kalb, Brigadier General Knox.

Gentlemen

You are to proceed with all convenient expedition to Fort Mercer, where—by conferring with Brigadier General Varnum, Commodore Hazlewood and such other Officers as you may think proper to consult—and from your own view of the ground and River you will investigate the following Points.

1. The Practicability of hindering the Enemy from clearing the main Channel of the Chevaux de frise which now obstruct it—without having possession of Mud Island—
2. What farther aid would be required from this Army to effect the purpose abovementioned, supposing it practicable, and how should such aid be disposed—
3. Whether our Fleet will be able to keep the River, in case the Enemy make a lodgement, and establish Batteries on Mud Island—
4. Supposing the Fleet necessitated to retire, whether the Land-force could maintain its present Position independently of it—
5. Whether it be practicable to take or drive away the Enemy’s Floating Battery, and if either can be done, whether an obstruction may not be laid in the Channel through which she pass’d, so as to prevent the Passage of any Vessel in future.
6. If the Fleet should be obliged to retire and Fort Mercer be invested by the Enemy, by what means could the Garrison be drawn off, or reinforced if either should be judged necessary—

You will be particular in making my acknowledgments to those Officers and Men who have distinguished themselves in the defence of the Fort, and assure them that I have a high Sense of their gallant Conduct—
This is by no means to be understood Gentlemen as restraining you to the examination only of the particular Points enumerated, which are intended as a memorandum—but you will in conjunction with the Commanding Officers on the Spot, make every such arrangement and alteration as shall appear essential—

Head Quarters [Whitemarsh, Pa.] 17th Novem 1777.

(Copy)

Df, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Docketed: "Copy of Instructions/to Major Gen'l St Clair/Major Gen' Kalb &/Briga& Gen' Knox./17th Novem 1777—.

GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

Philadelphia the 17th of November 1777.

My Lord

I cannot too highly acknowledge the signal Services the Army has received from the Perseverance and Activity of the Officers and Seamen under your Lordship's Command, since the King's Troops entered Philadelphia. And I shall be happy, by your Lordships Assistance, to have my Sentiments of them made as acceptable and generally known as possible.

But my Thanks are more particularly due to Captain Duncan for his unwearied Attention and Judgement on all Occasions; And to Captain Henry and Lieutenant Botham, for the Gallantry they displayed on the 15th Instant in the Reduction of the Enemy's Works on Mud-Island; Which I request your Lordship will be pleased to communicate to those Gentlemen in the most distinguished manner.

In these Acknowledgements I beg to include the Captains and Crews of the Ships in the Eastern Channel, contributing to the Success of the Attack, more immediately assisted by the well-directed Fire of the Isis. I have the Honor to be

(Signed) W. Howe

LB, UkLNMM, Cornwallis West Collection, Cornwallis Papers, vol. 2. Addressed flush left below signature line: "The Viscount Howe, &c &c &c:"

CONTINENTAL ARMY AND NAVY PRISONERS TO GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE

Copy.

State House Philadelphia Nov 17. 1777.

To his Excellency S: William Howe.

We the Officers of the American Army & Navy confined here having this day received a verbal Message from your Excellency, informing us that you had heard of various Complaints, having been made by us, relating to our treatment, but that those complaints, had been imparted to you in so vague and general a manner, that you was at a loss how to redress them, unless they were specially pointed out; and to that end you desired the same should be done.

At your Excellency's request, as also being strongly impelled thereto through our great Necessity, we beg leave to mention the following particulars.

First. That since our confinement here, although it has sometimes been granted, yet we have been frequently denied, the small priviledge in the open day, of walking
in the enclosed Yard adjoining this House, which Indulgence we are desirous of obtaining, for the sake of Air, Exercise, & the preservation of health; That it is often attended with utmost difficulty, that Wives, can be admitted to speak to their Husbands, Children to their parents, or one Friend or Acquaintance to another; so that to their great anxiety, those just & natural Connections, are almost entirely separated; That when these extraordinary and as we conceive unnecessary restrictions have been complained of to the Officers of the Guard, we were told by them that they are in consequence of general Orders, which they are obliged literally to comply with.

Secondly. We have been frequently accused during our confinement with holding Correspondence with the American Army, and by letter & otherwise having given them secret Intelligence to the prejudice of the King's Service; which Charge every Officer for himself, respectively doth solemnly declare to be false, and that if there was any just foundation for such Charge, to the end that it might be properly fixed, and that we might not be indiscriminately blamed, we have most earnestly implored, that such Letter or Letters if any there was might be produced, and that a proper hearing concerning the matter might be had which has been refused; and it is a Rule of natural Equity rarely violated even in Turkey to condemn any set of Men without a hearing, We therefore humbly hope, that your Excellency will not suffer us in future to be officiously accused, of any thing of an atrocious or dishonorable nature, without giving us an opportunity of vindicating ourselves.

Thirdly. Our Situation has been truly melancholy and alarming during the whole of our Captivity in regard to provisions, for altho' we cannot justly complain of the quality of what has been served out to us, except once or twice some bad Flour and Bread, yet so great is the deficiency that double the quantity allowed us would not be near enough;—Camp Kettles too about eight, are greatly wanted for the purpose of Cooking, We have near enough but not quite sufficient quantity of Fire Wood, and a few Tools are wanted to size the Wood properly for use.

Fourthly. The Sick are allowed to remain here rather too long; Medicines have been administered to some who as we conjecture by the Coldness of the House at this inclement Season have contracted bad Colds & their health greatly impared.

Fifthly. Money sent by Flag lost by accident or otherwise, that is to say not so much by one Guinea and five Dollars delivered to La. Morris and Massie as their Letters specify.

Sixthly. We cannot omit mentioning the extraordinary ill Treatment of the Officers of the Delaware Frigate after their Surrender they were carried to the provost and near or quite Twenty in one room confined together, without any distinction of Rank, they were not during that time allowed to move out even to ease themselves, & were thus kept confined without Water or provisions & when they applied for redress could receive nothing but vile insulting language, this behavior we doubt not being duly discouraged & discountenanced by your Excellency.

These are the principal causes of complaint which are submitted to the examination of your Excellency; It now remains for us most earnestly to entreat your speedily redressing the same, as also the granting us such further & other relief as you may judge proper, and as the nature & Circumstances of our Case may require

Signed by
O. Towles for himself & the other Officers at their request.—
Col. Hanam Militia had a Watch taken from him by the L.t Dragoons when taken from his House after Battle of Brandywine.—

Copy, UkLPR, Carleton Papers. Docketed: “Copy/Memorial of the prisoners/to/Genl Sir William Howe/State House Philad. 17th Novr/1777.”

BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES M. VARNUM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir—

Fort Mercer 17th Nov. 1. oClk PM, 1777

In Consequence of the Enemy’s arm’d Vessells laying at Fort Mifflin, their Provision Vessells pass unmolested up to the Mouth of Schylkill, between mud Island and Province Island.—A Considerable Number of Shipping have moved up this Day & anchored off Billingsport.—It is probable they may intend landing the Troops from New York, w’th in Addition to those already there, (I mean Billingsport) their Force may be such as to put it out of my Power to prevent a Siege.—It is my Opinion, if your Excellency intends taking Possession of Province Island, this Post should be held: If you give up all Ideas of preventing the large Shipping’s going up the River, this Post is of no essential Consequence; Batteries along the Shore, between this & Manto Creek, might annoy greatly, or totally prevent the Shipping from raising the Chieau de Frize, if the Troops besieging should be dislodged.—If your Excellency should think of establishing a strong post at Cooper’s Ferry, I imagine all the large Cannon should be removed to Mount Holley. In that Case, the Troops here would be of great Service.—It will require a large Force to keep the Shore so as to play directly upon the Shipping.—Was our Fleet to continue under the Cover of this Place, the Enemy’s Shipping would be in a worse Situation; but, as they seem to be upon the wing, the Enemy will soon be able to open Bomb Batteries from Fort Mifflin. This would not be terrible in itself, but connected with an Investiture, would deprive the Garrison of that Cover w’th might otherwise be derived from the Bank of the River.—Col. Greene will write you the Sentiments of the principal Officers of the Garrison, upon their present Situation. Provided the Enemy should attempt crossing Timber and Manto Creek’s at the same Time, Woodberry will be a more ineligible Situation than Haddonfield, as it will throw my Troops between the Enemy’s Front and Fort Mercer; And prevent that Communication w’th would be necessary. However, in that Case, I shall act according to immediate Circumstances.—I hope your Excellency’s earliest Orders may be given upon these Matters.—It is a great Misfortune, that we have left Fort Mifflin; Nothing but the undaunted Bravery, & persevering Prudence of Major Thayer, prevented a much greater Effusion of Blood, than has taken Place.—The Ground was held ’till the principal Cannoneer was over, when the greater part of the Garrison were sent off. The Major, with a rear Guard of about forty Men, remained, ’till with amazing Address, he had sent off the most part of the Stores, he then came away. Had the Garrison been bro’t away in the Day time, the Loss must have been very great, as the Shipping would have sunk many of the Boats. I mention these Circumstances, in repetition of what was said in my last, as it may be said by some, that the Major continued too long upon the Island.—If that was the Case the Fault was mine, not his.—I can say from my Conscience, I think never did Man behave better.—

I have called for an exact return of the Killed & wounded, w’h will soon be transmitted; It is not so great as was imagined or expected.—I am [&c.]

J M Varnum.—
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Nové 1777
Monday 17th

Moored off Billings Fort. in the River Delaware—
AM the Reble Ships & Galleys going up the river. a party of men Empd: Cutting Wood.

Moored Off Billings Fort. in the River Delaware—
Frosty W: Anchored here a Number of Transports Supply'd the Pearl with 40 Barrels of Powder, and 700 of 12 lb Shott. our Boats Empd: Getting the Troops onshore. Received a Longboat load of Wood—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/331.
1. These troops were landed at Billingsport. They were part of Maj. Gen. Sir Thomas Wilson’s reinforcement recently arrived at Chester. Wilson’s troops acted in conjunction with Lord Cornwallis’s force marching up the New Jersey shore on Fort Mercer.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Nové
Monday 17

At single Anchor off Billingsfort
At 9 AM the Sigd was made on board the Somerset for all Lieutenants Anchor’d here a Fleet of Transports with Troops from Chester. Rec’d 40 Barrels of Powder from the Experiment.

At Single Anchor off Billingsfort
The first & middle parts fresh gales & cloudy, the latter Modsc & Cloudy PM Rec’d Gunners Stores from the Experiment. At 6 got down topgallant yards. Sent all our Boats on board the Roebuck. Read the Articles of War & Punish’d James Archard with a dozn lashes for disobedience of Orders. Boats employ’d Embarking Troops

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/675.
1. These troops had arrived from New York and were under the command of Maj. Gen. Sir Thomas Wilson.
2. These troops, part of Wilson’s reinforcement from New York, were landed at Billingsport and acted in conjunction with Lord Cornwallis’s force marching up the New Jersey shore on Fort Mercer.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Monday, November 17, 1777

Resolved, That Mr. Dana, Mr. Ellery, and Mr. Wood, be appointed members of the Marine Committee, in the room of those from their respective states, who are absent or have leave of absence.

Resolved, Three members be elected for the Committee of Appeals, in the room of Mr. President, Mr. J Adams, and Mr. Marchant:
The members chosen, Mr. Harvie, Mr. Dana, and Mr. Ellery.

JCC9: 935–36.
Stephen Hopkins Esq

Sir

[York] November 17th 1777

Since our last to you Mr Ellery handed to us a memorandum from which we have directed such an examination into the various charges made in the Treasury office, and the order drawn in your favour upon which the charges were made against you as has entirely convinced us, that the late State [ment] transmitted to you was as to the 20,000 dollars charged to you the 10th of Feb 1776 as being received towards the building of the Frigates entirely erroneous. This error arose from the short manner in which the charges are made in the Treasury and not reciting the purport of the Orders. By inspecting that Order it appears to have been drawn on the Continental Treasurer and you received for the use of the Naval Committee who fitted out the Ships of war at Philadelphia. The inclosed Copy of the order of this Committee which is entered upon our Journals will shew you how the mistake is rectified—we are very sorry such a mistake was made, we shall immediately give notice thereof to Mr Tillinghast and at the same time supply him with a Warrant upon the loan office of the State of Rhode Island to enable him to discharge the balance due to the gentlemen you employed to build the Frigates at Providence—and to supply him with as large a Sum as we drew upon you for in his favour. Their still appears a balance of nine hundred and fifty Dollars in your hands—your memorandum shewn to us by Mr Ellery suggests that also is a mistake but we cannot discover it—If you can clearly point it out we shall be ready to make the allowance, otherwise we would desire you to pay it into the hands of Mr Tillinghast as Continental Agent for the State of Rhode Island he to be Accountable and his receipt shall be sufficient as also for the further sum of 119 36/90 Dollars due from you to the Naval Committee as appears by their accounts rendered to Congress by Mr Hewes and referred to this Committee. We are [&c.]

Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Philip Stephens

Sir,

I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that herewith inclosed I send a duplicate of my last 1 by the Pallas, who sailed with the Convoy early in the Morning of the 27th Ult since which time I have not heard from the Captain, but am Informed by a Gentleman from Bluefields that they did not reach that port untill the 7th Ins after having been in a Violent Gale of Wind, which has very much distressed many of the Convoy some of whom are returned dismasted to this Harbor & many are Cast away on the North side the Island; 2 The Racehorse who had under her Convoy several Ships, very narrowly escaped the same Fate owing to the Violence of the Storm and the exceeding bad Weather, she is however arrived, very much shatter’d by her late engagement, I have order’d her defects to be made good and the Sloop to be got ready for Sea as soon as possible

I am sorry to inform their Lordships that notwithstanding the Master Shipwrights utmost endeavours to make His Majesty’s Brig Badger fit for Sea, he found it imprac-
ticable I therefore order'd her to be surveyed and she is reported to me unservice-
able in consequence whereof I have thought proper to replace the said Brig by pur-
chasing another, which I signified to their Lordships, was my intention in my last; I
have called her the Badger and given the Command of her to the Acting Captain
Michael John Everitt commander of the former Brig Badger which is condemned, and
directed him to turn over all his Officers & Men: The Brig is capable of carrying 16
Carriage Guns, was the Rebel privateer that took Frazers Highlanders in the Nantas-
ket Rode, she is only 3 Years Old, very strong Built and her price £1540 Currency of
this Island, which Sum I have ordered the Storekeeper to pay and draw Bills on the
Navy Board for, I hope she will answer the purpose and that their Lordships will in
this Instance approve of my Conduct; I have directed the Master Shipwright to fit her
as an armed Vessel as fast as possible that she may proceed to Sea on Service.

I further beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that by a Letter from the Inhabi-

tants of the Bay of Honduras (a Copy of which is enclosed) I am made acquainted
that the Washington privateer has been there, since His Majesty's Sloop diligence, which
is not long, and cut out three of their Vessels, for the particulars of which I beg leave
to refer their Lordships to that Letter; and submit to their Consideration whether it
may not be proper to have an armed Vessel constantly stationed on that Coast dur-
ding this Rebellion, which can not be affected unless two Vessels are employed, one
to relieve the other, as they can not procure any provisions there for their people

I also beg leave to acquaint their Lordships, that in my humble opinion there
shou’d also be, two armed Vessels one to relieve the other constantly stationed at
Turks Islands to prevent the Rebels having any intercourse with the Inhabitants of
those Islands, as many of them pay no regard or obedience to the Kings Agent there
or any other Officer but this I must likewise submit to their Lordships Consideration
superior Judgement.

As the Ostrich armed Ship is gone to England and as her return to this Station
may be uncertain I think it Necessary to purchase an armed Vessel in her Room,
which I intend to do and to give Mr. Jordan a Lieutenants Commission to command
her, and as I advised their Lordships that I designed to reward him, in this manner,
for his gallant behaviour, I hope it will meet their approbation.

I also beg leave to acquaint their Lordships, that the Daphne Capt'n Chinnery,
one of Lord Viscount Howes Squadron, arrived here the 8th: Inst. from New York, in
want new riggs entirely except the standing & in want of a new suit Sails; The Pin-
tles of her Rudder are defective, and she is in want of a great deal of Work to be done
to fit her for Sea, all which I have ordered to be Inspected into and the Necessary re-
pairs to be performed as soon as the Service will admit thereof.

Captain Chinnery brought under his Convoy a Ship Loaded with Provisions for
the Government Service, and bound to Pensacola, which Ship he is directed to see
safe into that Harbor; She having lost her Foremast in the late Gale of Wind I have
directed a new One to be made for her, and I will take particular care that she shall
be in such forwardness as not to detain the daphne when she may be ready to pro-
ceed to Sea & I shall order the StoreKeeper to take proper Bills from the Master for
any expence of materials or Workmanship as may be necessary for her equipment

I likewise beg leave to hope that their Lordships will observe that in respect to
my directions to order the Convoys, at this Season of the Year, to go through the Gulph,
that had the Convoy (which sailed the 27th: Ultimo) gone through the Windward pas-
sage, they would have been a great way on their passage in the time they were going to Bluefields only, owing to the favorable Winds that prevail at this time of Year: This the Merchants and Planters of this Island are convinced of and regret that I am under directions to send the Convoys through the Gulph at this Season of the Year

The Squadron under my Comm'd continue to be employed as when I wrote their Lordships last, except the following Ships, The Southampton and Lowestoffe are on a Cruize the Hornet is returned from Cape Francois and is ready to proceed agin to Sea & I have order'd her and the diligence to proceed up the Southside of Hispaniola to meet the Convoy which is daily expected to arrive here. I am [&c.]

Antelope port Royal Harbor

Clark Gayton

Jamaica 17th Novr: 1777

2. Vice Adm. Gayton had not yet received a letter written by Capt. Rowland Cotton, commander of H.M.S. Pallas, on 10 Nov. Out of a convoy that comprised fifteen vessels, only one brig returned to Port Royal. The remainder of the convoy arrived safely at Bluefields. Finding that none of the vessels had suffered severe damage from the storm, Cotton planned to resume the voyage that morning. See Cotton to Gayton, 10 Nov. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, 463-65; and "A List of Ships and vessels under Convoy of His Majesty's Ship pallas Bluefields Jamaica 10th Novr 1777," ibid., 466.
3. Gayton's identification of the purchased brig was incorrect. In June 1776 the Connecticut State Navy brig Defence captured in Boston Bay the transports George and Annabella, which were conveying to Boston Lt. Col. Archibald Campbell and two companies of the 71st Highlanders. See NDAR5. As of Sept. 1777 the brig Defence was moored in Boston, where she was rebuilt as a ship. See NDAR9: 907, 950.
4. See above, Richard Hoare et al., to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 8 Oct. 1777.

COMTE D'ARBAUD TO GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT

Copie de la Reponse de M. Le Comte D'arbaud, à M. Burt, Sur les deux lettres en datte du 8. et du 10. 9bre. 1777.

Monsieur.

J'ai reçu par l'officier que j'avais dépeché à votre Excellence les deux Lettres qu'elle lui à remise en reponse a celles que j'avais eu l'honneur de lui ecrire, La premiere relative a l'acte de violence commis sur les côtes d'une des possessions du Roi mon maitre, par une fregate de Sa Majesté Britannique qui hostilement à mis a Terre des Gens à mains armés pour poursuivre et se saisir d'une partie d'équipage, soit Blancs; Mulatres, ou Negres, n'importe la couleur ou la Nation, qui avoient atterir avec l'opinion fondée de trouver un azile assés respecté pour n'y être pas poursuivi.

Voila quel est l'objet de ma réclamation auprès de votre Excellence, et non celui d'une protection accordée personnellement à un homme Infame, soit Espagnol, ou Corse, pourvu ou non, d'une commission du congrés, consideration qui sont toutes Etrangeres à mon objet qui n'avoit d'autre fin que celle d'obtenir la réparation due, d'une voie de fait bien contraire aux égards et au respect egallement dus à Sa Majesté tres chretienne et qui est capable d'alterer la bonne intelligence qui regne entre nos cours respectives.

Je n'aurais jamais pensé qu'une réclamation aussi juste et aussi fondée put occasionner des personnalités aux qu'elles je ne repond pas pour n'alterer en aucune
manière le respect qui est dû respectivement à nos Places, dont les obligations nous forcent d’entrer dans des détails toujours relatifs aux intérêts des deux Nations, sans que nous dussions jamais nous écarter des égards personnels que ne pouvons jamais perdre de vue sans nous manquer réciproquement.

Quant à l’autre qui concerne le S° Gordon c’est avec regret que j’ai l’honneur d’assurer votre Excellence qu’elle me suppose une conduite et des motifs bien éloignées de mes principes. J’ai donné des ordres, ils ont été respectées. Le S° Gordon en à imposé à votre Excellence: la Main forte lui à été donnée, et il a été le maitre de Visiter les Magazins du S° D’arbousier les effects de tres peu de valeur qu’il avoit fait arrêter lui ont été offerts quoique envoyés en Don par le capitaine Brown au S° D’arbousier qui n’a eût aucune connoissance de la vente de la Cargaison que la cupidité industriuse de la fraude commune à toutes les Nations, à soustrait aux recherches du S° Gordon ainsi qu’aux précautions justes et Vigilantes que j’avois prises pour les lui favoriser. Il faut pour faire subir un châtiment constater le delit et trouver le coupable, c’est ce qui n’a pas été possible dans l’affaire du S° Gordon. Les ordres les plus rigoureux sur la vente des prises ont été donnés dans toutes les parties de mon Gouvernement; il me seroit même facile de prouver à votre Excellence que j’en ai donné de relatifs à celle de la prise du S° Gordon, qui avoient prévenu votre réclamation. La fraude à consommé clandestinement ce que le bon ordre avoit voulu sauver, il en est résulté le dégât et la dépradation de la cargaison dont partie à été jettée à la Mer, sans qu’il soit possible de connoitre les mains dans lesqu’elles l’autre partie à resté.

Il me seroit encore facile de détromper votre Excellence sur les certitudes qu’elle me montre que le corsaire qui à fait cette prise, est armé par une compagnie composée des S° D’arbousier, Soubies, et autres habitans de la grande terre Isle Guadeloupe. J’ai entre mes mains les preuves les plus authentiques du Contraire, et je les aurois communiquées à votre Excellence, si j’avois trouvé dans sa Correspondance à laquelle les obligations de ma Place me forcent de repondre, les égards et les honnestetés dont nous ne devons n’y l’un n’y l’autre nous écarter. J’ai l’honneur d’être &c.

Signé Le Cce D’arbaud.

pour copier.
D’arbaud

[Translation]

Copy of Comte d’Arbaud’s Reply to Mr. Burt’s two letters dated 8 and 10 November 1777.

Sir. 

I have received, via the officer I had sent to your Excellency, the two letters your Excellency handed to him, in response to those letters I had had the honor of writing to you. The first letter pertains to the act of violence committed on the coasts of one of the possessions of the king, my master, by a frigate of His Britannic Majesty, which with hostile intent put armed men ashore to pursue and seize a part of the crew—whether whites, mulatoes or negroes, neither the color nor the nationality was important—who had gone ashore with the justifiable idea of seeking asylum that would be sufficiently respected so as not to be followed there.
That is the subject of my claim to your Excellency and not for protection personally granted to an infamous man, whether a Spaniard or a Corsican, whether or not provided with a commission of the Congress. These are considerations foreign to my objective, which has no other purpose than to obtain the compensation due for an attack truly contrary to the consideration and respect equally due to His Most Christian Majesty, which is capable of modifying the good relations that exist between our respective courts.

I should never have thought that such a fair and justifiable claim could cause personal remarks to which I do not respond in order not to alter, in any way, the respect due our positions whose responsibilities compel us to enter into details always related to the interests of our two nations, without our ever having to set aside the personal regards that we can never lose sight of without our being disrespectful to each other.

As for the other letter that pertains to Mr. Gordon, it is with regret that I have the honor of assuring your Excellency that he credits me with a conduct and motives far removed from my principles. I have issued orders and they have been respected. Mr. Gordon has imposed on your Excellency; assistance was given to him, and he was enabled to inspect Sieur d'Arbousier's warehouses. The items of very little value that the latter had had seized were offered to him although they had been given as a gift by Captain Brown to Sieur d'Arbousier who had known nothing about the sale of the cargo which a persistently active desire to defraud, common to all nations, concealed from Mr. Gordon's searches as well as from the just and vigilant measures I had taken to facilitate his searches. In order to inflict a punishment, it is necessary to confirm the violation and to locate the guilty party. This has been impossible in Mr. Gordon's case. The strictest orders relating to the sale of seized property have been issued throughout my government. It would even be easy for me to prove to your Excellency that I gave orders relating to seizure of Mr. Gordon's property, which had anticipated your claim. Fraudulent acts have accomplished clandestinely what good order had tried to save. As a result of these acts the cargo has been damaged, looted, and a portion of it thrown into the sea without it being possible to learn in whose hands the remaining portion was.

It would be even easier for me to enlighten your Excellency on the evidence you have shown me that the privateer making the seizure was equipped with weapons provided by a company composed of Sieurs d'Arbusier, Soubies and other inhabitants of Grande Terre, Guadaloupe. I have in my hands the most authentic evidence proving the contrary. I would have forwarded it to your Excellency if I had found in your correspondence—to which the responsibilities of my position force me to respond—the considerations and courtesies of which neither you nor I should lose sight. I have the honor of being, &c.

Signed Comte d'Arbaud
November 18

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MERMAID, CAPTAIN JAMES HAWKER

Nov. 1777

Tuesday 18th

Dr. [Sambro’ Light House] No. 7° W. Dist. 76 Leags.

At 2 AM Tack’d Ship. at 8 saw a Sail in ye NW. Q’t at ¾ past 9 handed ye M Tops & Wore Ship; at ½ past 10 set ye Forestays 1 & gave Chace; at 11 set Main & foretops close Reef’d. At Noon still in Chace. Lost a Log and two Lines.—

Sandy Hook No. 87° . . . 54’ W. Dist. 127 Leags.

First part Dr. W. [light airs & cloudy] ye middle & latter more Mod. At 1 PM fired several shot at the Chace at ¾ past she bro’t too, & proved to be a Rebel privateer Brig call’d the Active. 1 haul’d the Tops’h haul’d up ye Fores & bro’t too. at 4 hoisted out our Boat, took out the Prisoners & sent an Officer & People to take charge of the Prize at 7 hoisted the Boat in. at 11 made Sail.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4260.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Active, John Foster Williams, commander, owned by Messrs. Soams, from Boston, on a cruise, taken in latitude 39°. . . 52°. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, 485. According to her Continental bond, she was commissioned on 13 Oct. 1777, mounting twelve guns with a crew of seventy seamen, and was owned by Nehemiah Soames, Jacob Williams, and others, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 6.

COLONEL JOHN ALLAN TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

[Extract]

Mechias November 18th 1777,—

... Cap’ Crabtree arrived here Yesterday. 1 He has been to the mouth of St Johns where he found a Truck House Erected, By the Britains under the Care of Messrs Hazen White & Simonds; 2 he Took every thing of that property only, also all the Indian Pledges he has bro’t & Delivered me, Expecting some payment, I cannot say how far this was Legal for a Privetier, But I am Extreemly Glad it was Done, and am sure Crabtree woud not have Done it, if he tho’t it not for the Best as he has Acted here with much Honour. . .

Having received Intelligence that some Provision Vessels & others are Bound Up the Bay of Fundie, the Meresheete will Sail to morrow in Company with Cap’ Crabtree in order to Intersept them, 3 & as it appears that no other but the Gage Sloop, or Loyal Nova Scotia Schooner, 4 will be their Convoy, I hope to have a Good Acc of them. in the Meresheete I shall put Eight or Ten Men of the Troops, which Shall be credited the Military Department. . .

J. Allan


1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Harlequin, Agreeen Crabtree, commander.
2. William Hazen, James White, and James Simonds of Halifax.
3. Massachusetts privateer schooner Marisheete, Joshua Wing, commander, mounting four carriage guns and eight swivel guns with a crew of twelve seamen, was commissioned on 7 Apr. 1777 for the use of Col. John Allan, Continental Agent for the Eastern Indians. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 335.
Voted That an order be drawn on the Honble. General Warren desiring him to deliver to Mr. Barret Eleven pieces of duck and other materials for making a hundred hammocks.—

Voted That application be made to the Honble. Council of the State of Massachusetts bay that they would permit Captn. McNeil to inlist as many Foreign Prisoners now on board the Guard ships as are willing to Enter into the Service and such a number of the British Seamen as he shall think proper.—

Voted That a letter be wrote to the Honble. Marine Com'ne. Informing them of the receipt of their favour of 26 Ult. with the Several Resolves of Congress and two warrants on the Loan offices in this State and the State of Rhode Island and to desire their Advice and directions concerning Sundry matters.—

Voted That an order be drawn on the Honble. General Warren desiring him to deliver the Honble. Thomas Cushing Esq. such quantity of Cordage and Sail Cloth as he may require for the purpose of Rigging and Sails for the Continental Ship now building at Salisbury.

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT
TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

To the Honble. Council of the State of Massachusetts bay.—

The Navy Board for the Eastern Department Beg leave to represent That Seamen are much wanted for manning the Continental Ships and particularly the Boston now in this Harbour

That they are Informed there are among the Prisoners now here a Number of Swede & Dutch and Some British Seamen who would readily enter the Service if permitted. That we conceive it would promote the public Service to permit all the Foreign Seamen and a few of the British to Enter on board the Continental Ship if they incline and therefore propose to the Consideration of the Honble. Council the Propriety of Granting to the Commander of the Boston Liberty to Inlist as many of the Foreign Seamen as shall incline and such a number of the British Seamen as he shall think proper to take. We are [&c.]

Warren
Boston Novm' 18. 1777

Jno. Deshon

1. Attached note reads: “In Council Nov' 25 1777 Read & Ordered that the Prayer & the within Petition be so far Granted that the Commissary of Prisoners be and he hereby is directed to permit William White a Virginian and Menis Martini a Frenchmen two Sailors now on Board the Guard Ship Rising Empire to inlist on Board the Continental Frigate Boston Hector McNeil Esq' Commander if they should consent thereto and no Others. Jn'o. Avery De Sec.”
AMERICAN THEATER

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War Boston Novr 18th. 1777—
Order'd, That the Commissary Genl deliver Cap' Doble for the Prison Ship Adams such Articles as are necessary for the support of the Prisoners on board said Ship, viz: such Articles as other Prison Ships are generally supplied with—as Wood, Candles &c. at the rate of 3 lb Candles p' Week...
Order'd, That the Com' Genl deliver Cap' Harraden for Cap' Samson one Cask Raisins for Surgeons use on board Brig' Hazard—
Order'd, That Com' Genl deliver Cap' Harraden One Cask Raisins for the use of the Surgeon on b'd Brig' Tyrannicide...
Order'd, That the Com' Genl deliver Cap' Harraden Four Quarters Fresh Beef, for the Brig' Tyrannicide—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 93-94.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO
JOSEPH GARDOQUI & SONS

Gentlemen

War Office Boston Novr 18th 1777

We have ordered two State armed Brigs to Cruize on the Coast of Spain and Portugal and send in any Cargoes of Fish & Oyl they may be so fortunate as to Capture to your address. Whether they do or do not and go into your Port to refit please to supply them with necesaries and also ship by them agreeable to the inclosed Mem'o. or in proportion as they can take them in and we will be carefull to make you the speediest remittances possible. Cloathing and Arms will keep us independent and able to make our Trade an acquisition

Have taken the Liberty to give you a Letter of Credit for Capt'n Simeon Sampson & Capt'n Jon' Harreden £100 Str—

Memorandum of Sundrys desired to be shipt by Mess'n J. Gardoque & Sons If Capt'n Sampson applies for them or in proportion as Capt'n Sampson can take them in—

Ballast with Bar Iron

2000 Blankets 3 point
200 peices Ravens Duck or Russia Flatts
100 peices Russia or Holland Duck
100 peices Blue Cloth such as cost in England 4/ £ yard.
    a few peices Red
100 peices full yard wide Coarse Linnen cost 1/2 to1/6
2000 pair Large stout Shoes
2000 pair Stockings
Copies of the above given to Capt'n Sampson & Harreden for Bilboa Yours'

by ord'r the Board

Sam'l P. Savage Pres'

Gentlemen 

War Office Boston Nov^{18th} 1777 

In Case Captn^{th} Sampson calls upon you we should be glad you would supply him with Necessary to refit his Brig. And if he can take them in ship us agreeable to Contract the articles in the Memo inclosed in proportion as he can take them in 

Have taken the Liberty to give a Letter of Credit to you for Captn Simeon Sampson and Captn Jon^{th} Harreden £100 Stg— 

Memorandum of Sundrys desired to be shipt by Messrs{.} Morris Pliarne P & Co. 

In Case Captn^{th} Sampson applies for them or in proportion as Capt^{n} Sampson can take them in— 

Ballast with Iron 

50 Chests new Effective Soldiers fire Arms with long Bayonettts those from Bourdeaux not fit for Service or Parade— 

20 Bales Blue 5 D° Red 

Cloth 7. to 8 Livres g yard 

2000 pair Stout largest sized Shoes 

2000 pair Hose 

200 p° Ravens Duck 

2000 Blanketts 3 point 

100 peices yard wide Linnen at 30 Sous g Ell 

20 peices d° d° at 3 Livres g Ell— 

Copies of the above was given to Captn Sampson & Harreden for Nantz & Bourdeaux We are [&c.] 

By order of y Board 

Sam'l Phips Savage President 

1. Morris, Pliarne, Penet and Co. 

COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

Copy. 

Preston Off New York— 18^{th} November 1777. 

My Lord, 

The late turbulent Weather has been so much against the different Convoys joining You, that I can only hope the Want of them will not have added to the Inconvenience of the Delay; but on the contrary that the Thames not having been able to clear the Hook before the last Gale came on, may be reckoned a lucky Circumstance, as the total Dispersion of her Convoy must probably have been the Consequence had they got to Sea; As it is, many of them from various Disasters are returned from the Hook, and I am sorry that the Manners Brig, mentioned in my former Letter to have had the Slops and Bedding onboard should be amongst the Number. Her wants, and most of the others are, however, again made good, and the greatest part (if not all) of them accompany the Dispatch, which brings this Letter. 

All Accounts agree that the Enemy are in Force in the Neighbourhood of Marineck and Rye; and that they intend to establish a Post as near Hell-Gate as possible,
in order to destroy the Navigation of the Sound, as well as to command a Landing upon Long-Island; For which purpose they are said to have a Number of Boats at Stamford and Horse-Neck, and by every Intelligence their Intentions are bent this Way: I have therefore ordered all the small Armed Vessels which can be spared from other Services into the Sound with particular Directions that they may be constantly kept moving whenever the Weather will permit, as being the surest Means to discover, as well as to prevent, any intended Mischief. The Western part of it is more particularly directed to be attended to; as at this Season of the Year not much is to be apprehended to the Eastward of Huntingdon. And as Long Island is generally supposed to be their Object, Sir Henry Clinton has directed some additional Works to be thrown up, and the old Ones to be repaired at Brooklyn, which Precaution has induced me to put the Stores intended for Rhode-Island onboard the Buffalo rather than the Elephant, as the latter will then contain the greatest part of what remains, and of course secure them more effectually than by placing them in the Store-Houses onshore, at least 'till all is quiet. The idea of an Attack has hitherto prevented Major General Robertson from embarking for Rhode-Island.

A Letter addressed to your Lordship from the Rebel Governor Trumbull of the State of Connecticut, proposes the Exchange of Captain Judd, late of the Antelope, who was a passenger and taken prisoner in the Weymouth Packet, for Mr. Manly of the Hancock; If you would wish any Answer to be given to it, your Lordship will please to honor me with your Commands on that Head.

Inclosed is an Extract of a letter from Captain Browne of the Scorpion relating to his Gunner. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

(Signed) W Hotham.

P.S. If there should be any Vessels still remaining after the Dispatch is gone; they will be sent under Convoy of the Galatea, who will otherwise proceed alone to receive your Lordship's orders.


Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, Public Orders

Public Orders. Eagle Delaware November the 18th: 1777.

The Admiral having received a Letter from Sir William Howe, expressing his Sense of the late meritorious Services of the Officers and Seamen of the Fleet; He judges the General's Sentiments will be most acceptably communicated by given the annexed Copy of his Letter: Which, with the Admirals Opinion on the Subject of it, is desired to be made public in the different Ships.


2. Howe's opinion appended below these public orders and a copy of Sir William's letter to him of 18 Nov. reads: "The Admiral entertaining the same Sense of the zealous and spirited Conduct of the Officers and Seamen of the Ships of War and Transports on the same Occasion, will be equally happy in every Opportunity of doing Justice to their meritorious Services."
In consequence of his Excellency Gen. Washingtons orders to us to inquire in conjunction with Genl Varnum & the officers of Fort Mercer & of the fleet, into the practicability of defending the Cheaux de frize & preventing the Enemy from raising them and its being the unanimously opinion of the Officers and of the Commodore & Capt Robeson (the eldest continental officer in the Navy) that the fleet can be of no service when Batteries are erected on Mud Island in the defence of either of the River or Fort We recommend it to the Commodore, with the first favourable Wind to attempt passing up the River past the City of Philad to such place as he judge proper endeavouring in his way to destroy the Delaware Frigate by the Fire Ships

Arth S. Clair  Maj Gen
Signed Baron De Kalb  Maj Gen
H Knox  B G Artillery—

Copy, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council. Addressed: "To Commodore/Hazelwood."

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *ROEBUCK*, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Nov 1777 At Anchor [aBreast the Fort]

Tuesday 18th  7 AM up Top Gall' Masts  8 moderate and fair  sent the Boats to

   Land Troops 2  10 Some Troops landed a little below Billings Port

   D' 

Moderate Weather  Employ'd in Landing Troops &c

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.

1. Billingsport.
2. Lord Cornwallis's troops who were embarked at Chester and landed at Billingsport. The British
general then marched his force up the New Jersey shore on Fort Mercer.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Tuesday, November 18, 1777

*Ordered*, That a warrant issue on Josiah Clarke, Esq° commissioner of the loan
office for the State of Rhode Island, in favour of the Marine Committee, for 20,950
dollars, to enable Daniel Tillinghast, Esq° to pay a balance due to the commis-

1. Continental Navy frigates *Providence and Warren*.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/52.

1. This force was under the command of Lord Cornwallis. After they had been landed at Billingsport
they were to march up the New Jersey shore on Fort Mercer.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *APOLLO*, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

Nov 1777 Moor'd off Chester in the Delaware.

Tuesday 18  7 AM a Number of our Troops arrived at Chester from Philadel-

   phia; 1 the Sloops & Schooners haul'd alongside the Wharf at

   Chester & took in the Horses & Baggage; our Sig for aboat.

   Moor'd off Chester in the Delaware.

   D° W° [Fresh Breezes and Cloudy] the Troops embarking in

   flatt Boats to go up the River to Billingfort.

THE GAZETTE OF THE STATE OF SOUTH-CAROLINA TUESDAY, NOVEMBER 18, 1777

Charles-Town, Nov. 18.

A letter from Georgia advises, that on the 23d ult. the Pilot-Boat at Sunbury
(lately the *Cotesworth-Pinckney* privateer of this port, and then commanded by Cap-
tain William Rankin, so well known here as not to need describing) was carried off
from thence, to St. Augustine; and that on the 30th, the same boat returned to Cock-
spur, and took the *Savannah* pilot-boat upon the Bar, with Mr. Adams the pilot on
board, and carried both off—As both these vessels are said to have appeared off Port
Royal Bar last week, 1 it may not be amiss (to prevent strangers being decoyed) to give
a description of the latter, viz. She had a figure head, a small round house, railed Bars, remarkably taunt masts, her bottom beam topt with white lead, her sides payed with lamp-black down to her bends, a new head to her mainsail, and jib stept from the head to the foot with new stuff....

A letter of mark sloop is just returned from Hispaniola, which, on the 7th ult. in concert with another sloop not yet arrived, made prize of the sloop Betsey (James Keogh late master) from the Musquito Shore bound for Jamaica.

1. According to a 6 Nov. newspaper account, "a Brig. of 16 Guns, accompanied by two armed Pilotboats, one Virginia built, the other smaller and lately belonging to Georgia, sailed not long since on a Cruise from East-Florida." South-Carolina and American General Gazette, 6 Nov. 1777.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HORNET, COMMANDER ROBERT HASWELL

Novem'r 1777 Moor'd in Port Royal Harbour
Tuesday 18 Do. W[.]' [Mod[.]' & fair] Unmoord. Delaware Brig came in prize to the Hornet.¹ Open'd a Cask Beef 56 p[.]' short 1 p[.]'e.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/459.


MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. PALLAS, CAPTAIN ROWLAND COTTON

November 1777 Jamaica S[.]' 43°: 8' E'[.]' 156 Leag[.]'e
Tuesday 18. Allow'd 19 Miles N[.]' for Currentt.

at 5 PM. [AM] D[.]' W[.]' [Moderate and Cloudy] at 6 Set the M[.]'t. Sail ½ p[.]' Set the M. T. M. Staysail at 8 Saw a Strange Sail in Sight in the NW Q[.]' Bute and Convoy in C[.]' saw y[.]'e. Convoy a head and a Schooner to wind[.]' hoist her Colours ½ p[.]'t. wore Ship brought too M. T. S to the Mast. and the Signall for the Convoy to Come into our wake which the Bute repeated Sounded 95 fards no ground fired 3 Shott at the Convoy to wind[.]'d. [to] bear down to us. at 9 out 2d. reefs TS and made sail fired a shott at a sail ahead ½ p[.]'t. Spoke a Spanish Polacca bound to the Havannah TK Ship and Stood into to the Fleet at 10 Saw two of the Convoy fire at a Strange Schooner that was in the fleet Fired a Shott at the Schooner and brought her too ½ p[.]'t. wore Ship and Brought too M. T. S to the Mast, hoisted out the longboat and Sent a Lieu't on board her found her to be from Mobile bound to Cork and had been taken by an American privateer 3 weeks before loaded with lumber. took out of her the American prize Master and 2 men being all the Americans on board her—and Gave the former mate of her the Charge to Keep us Company thro the Gulph and afterwards to Sail her to S[.]' Augustine

[at Noon] Jamaica S[.]' 39: 55. E 141 Lg[.]'e
Moderate breezes and Cloudy ½ p[.]'t. 2 hawled up the main Sail ½ p[.]'t. 3 hawled up the Foresail D[.]' Bute and Convoy in C[.]' ½ p[.]'t.
November 1777

18th The Mount E ½ S 6 Leagues Cape Francois WBS 5 Leagues

Fresh Breezes & Clear, ½ past 2 AM saw a sail to the Northward, gave Chace, out Boat, & sent her onboard, found she was a Schooner from Virginia, for Cape Francois left a Petty Officer & 3 Men onboard, & brought 5 men out of the prize, in Boat, Veer'd Ship, & made sail; at 4 the Mount ESE 7 Leagues, at 6 the Mount East four Leagues, the Cape SW 8 Leagues, in 2nd reef of the Main & Foretopsail, handed the Mizen topsail, & wore ship, at 11 set the Mizen topsail,

[at Noon] The Mount SSE 8 Leagues

at 1 PM Tkd at 3 the Prize in Company, at 6 out 2nd reef of the Topsails, at 7 Thd, at 8 Cape Francois SSW 7 or 8 Leagues, the Mount SE 6 Leagues, heard the report of several Guns to the Eastward.

November 19

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] November 19. 1777

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Nathan' Shaw Esq informing that this Board are determined at all events to have the Ship Trumball brought round to New London and to acquaint him that this Board expect that he provide provisions and Stores of every kind necessary to fit her for a Cruise and that if he stands in need of Salt this Board are ready to Supply him with it

Voted that a permit be granted to James Bowdoin Esq who is a Friend to America & its Cause and instrusted with dispatches of public Concern to the Continent to pass thro the Several Towns and places without any hindrance or detention

Voted That Cap' Isaac Phillips's account for Lumber and other articles purchased for this board amounting to £133.9.1 be paid—

D. DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.
CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Navy Board Eastern Department
Boston Novem' 19. 1777

Sir

This Board are determined at all Events to have the Ship *Trumbull* brought round to New London and expect that you being Continental Agent for that place will provide provisions & Stores of every kind necessary to fit her for a Cruise if you stand in need of Salt for putting up Provisions you may have such quantity as you have Occasion for by Applying to this Board the Salt is in this Town of Course must be carted to your place if wanted you will send as many Teems as you think proper and direct to the Continental Navy Board Eastern Department Boston we are [&c.]

J Warren
Jn. Deshon


RHODE ISLAND COUNCIL OF WAR TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER

State of Rhode Island &c In Council of War

Providence Novem' 19th. 1777

Sir,

His Excellency the Governor being out of Town we are to acknowledge the Receipt of your Letters of the 13th and 16th Current.

Since the Governor's Letters to you of 29th. ulto and 10th. instant, William Langford whom he proposed as an Exchange for one of the Midshipman of the *Syren* hath been discharged and Returned; and David Earl we are informed is dead. We now send you in the Cartel under the Direction of Lieut. Brown Seventy Prisoners and inclose a List of their Names.¹

Samuel Buffum a young Man hath been several Months confined in the Gaol at Newport. His Friends inform us that General Pigot will give him in Exchange for any able bodied Soldier or Seaman. We beg the Favor of you to apply for and send him in Return for One of those now sent you.

Mr. Vaughan acting Lieut. of the *Syren*² and Mr. Backhouse the Purser³ we propose to give in Exchange for Adam W. Thaxter and Esek Hopkins jun' who were acting Lieutenants of the Sloop *Providence*⁴ and are now Prisoners at Halifax. Upon your undertaking to procure them we will immediately send you Mr. Vaughan and Mr. Backhouse.

We inclose you a List of the Prisoners belonging to this State whom we expect to receive in Exchange;⁵ and have no Doubt you will take the proper Steps for discharging them. Those who are at Halifax, if discharged there, may meet with great Difficulty in getting home. We would therefore be glad they may be sent to Boston or brought to Newport.

Besides the Prisoners belonging to this State we have made a List of all those now on board the Prison-Ship who appear by your List to have been taken in armed Vessels. Should you send us the Officers and Prize Masters of the Privateers we will give in Exchange for them the Warrant and petty Officers of the *Syren*. The Remainder of these Prisoners excepting the Captain we will send to you immediately in Case you
will undertake to return us such Persons of equal Rank as shall hereafter fall into your Hands whom we shall write for—I am Sir, by order and in Behalf of the Council [&c.]

S. Hopkins  Chairman

The Foregoing is a Copy of a Letter to Sir Peter Parker. Nov's 19th: 1777—There are but 70 Prisoners sent the Vessel being insufficient to carry more—


1. The list of prisoners sent on 19 Nov. and the list of those received on 22 Nov. by John Read, Commissary of Prisoners at Newport, are in R-Ar, Council of War Papers: Exchange of Prisoners & Miscellaneous Papers (1775–1781), 116.
2. Acting Lt. Charles Vaughan, R.N.
3. Purser Richard Backhouse.
5. This list is in R-Ar, Council of War Papers: Exchange of Prisoners & Miscellaneous Papers (1775–1781), 115.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR. TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

To the Continental Navy Board
Eastern Department at Boston

New London Dec's 19 1777

I Rec'd yours of ye 19th Ult'o and shall endeavour as far as I can to supply Capt Saltonstall with such stores as he may want for the Ship Trumbull, but at the same time must observe to you that almost every Article necessary for fitting out an Arm'd Vessell are extremely Scarse and very difficult to be obtained for the Money, but as there is no prospect of getting the Ship out this Season, shall be more at leisure to procure them.—Capt Saltonstall calls on me for Money to pay his People & for other necessaries disbursements, beg I may be informed where I am to apply for it I am [&c.]

### Division of Prize Money between the Connecticut Privateer American Revenue and the Rhode Island Privateer United States

[New London, ca. 19 November 1777]¹

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amounts</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Briggant</td>
<td>13342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cargoe in Boston</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooners</td>
<td>17437</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cargoe in Bedford</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N Shaw Jun as Agent for the American Revenue is to Receive</td>
<td>9235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on Account of the Sloop % of one half</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for the Brigg Cargoe for the People % as 70 to 38</td>
<td>4324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for the Schooners Cargoe for the People % as 68 to 38</td>
<td>5593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan Millir as Agent for the United States is to Receive</td>
<td>6154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on Account of the Sloop % of one half</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for the People of the Brigg Cargoe % as 38 to 70</td>
<td>2347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>for the Schooner % as 38 to 68</td>
<td>3125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan Millir as Agent—C</td>
<td>11626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By ye Proportion of the two Cargoes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D To Rum Rec'd in Boston</td>
<td>4950</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rum Rec'd in Bedford</td>
<td>5715</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>due N Millir</td>
<td>00961</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathl Shaw Jun as Agent—C</td>
<td>19152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By ye Proportion of ye two Cargoes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By so much D Nathan Millir</td>
<td>961</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rum Rec'd in Boston</td>
<td>8392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Rum Rec'd in Bedford</td>
<td>11722</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20114</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

19 November 1777
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cargo in Boston</th>
<th>13342</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Millir Rec'd.</td>
<td>4950</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw Rec'd.</td>
<td>8392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue to Receive</td>
<td>4003</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70 People</td>
<td>4324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>United States to Receive</td>
<td>2668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38 People to Receive</td>
<td>2347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brigg's Cargo</td>
<td>13342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue had 63 Men to Share in the Ship</td>
<td>5232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D° . . . . . . 68 to Share y° Schooner</td>
<td>5593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D° . . . . . . 70 to Share y° Brigg</td>
<td>10825</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1. Date is approximate. On 19 Nov. Nathan Miller of Warren, R.I., agent for the Rhode Island privateer sloop United States, requested Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., to settle the accounts for three prizes, the brigantine Mary, schooner Nancy, and ship Rebecca, taken on her joint cruise with the Connecticut privateer sloop American Revenue. Nathaniel Miller to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 19 Nov. 1777, ibid., packet 78, no. 4552.

2. Brigantine Mary.
5. Rhode Island privateer sloop United States, Benjamin Pearce, commander, of 8 guns.
6. Of brigantine Mary.
7. Schooner Nancy's cargo in Bedford.
8. Ship Rebecca.
NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.'S ACCOUNT AGAINST THE CONTINENTAL NAVY SLOOP SCHUYLER

1777

19 NOVEMBER 1777

The Sloop Schuyler Cap' Kerr

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount (D.)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To pd Cap' Kerrs Order to Rich' Stewart</td>
<td>£7.13.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd John Wards Bill Cooper</td>
<td>15.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Warfage of the Sloop from 14th Sep' to the 24th Nov' 62 Days @ 2/</td>
<td>6.4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Storage of Sails Stores &amp;c</td>
<td>6.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd a Number of Hands to fitt her</td>
<td>16.5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 2 Gal Rum for ditto @ 60/</td>
<td>6.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 3 barrels Beef £9</td>
<td>27.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 3 barrels Pork £12</td>
<td>24.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 3 Teirces Bread 6½ 0 0lb [@] 60/</td>
<td>18.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 23 Gal Rum 60/</td>
<td>69.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 20 lb Sugar 5/</td>
<td>5.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 8 lb Coffee @ 7/, half Cord wood 30/</td>
<td>4.6.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 60 feet Oars 30/, 1 Ax 12/</td>
<td>2.2.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 12 lb Candles 2/</td>
<td>1.4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 1½ C' pump Nails 3/,</td>
<td>0.3.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 2 Small Mugs 2/, 2 porrengers 3/</td>
<td>0.5.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 1 Small Stove</td>
<td>6.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Joshua Stairs Bill</td>
<td>0.9.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To James Tilley's ditto</td>
<td>- - - -</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To 5½ Gal Rum @ 60/</td>
<td>16.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Silas Mixson his Wages from 25th Nov' to 22d Dec'</td>
<td>3.12.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To ye' ballance of Cap' Kerrs Acco'</td>
<td>10.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd John Tinker Pilot Wages</td>
<td>12.6.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Ja' Lampheire ditto</td>
<td>49.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Ja' Latham's d'</td>
<td>49.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To pd Ed Hallam for 108½ lb beef @/10d</td>
<td>4.10.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the other seamen as £ Acc'</td>
<td>45.8.4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: £396.17.9

To my Comiss' on ditto @ 5 PC'

£416.14.7½

D, Cty, Nathaniel and Thomas Shaw Letters and Papers, Ledger Book 39 (1776-78), 41.

AUGUSTIN LAWRENCE & SAMUEL TUDER TO BARNABAS DEANE

Sir

Poughkeepsie Nov' 19th. 1777

We are desired to call on you for the amount of the Riging Supplied the Ship Trumbull, in order to Settle the Ships Accounts, by Mr' Moses Smith we have sent the
account with an order for the Sum, which hope you will pay as we are much in want of the Money—We are [&c.]

Lawrence & Tudor

63. 1. 12lb—@ £15—£950. 7. 1 NYk. Cu^s
C^ Q^ L^b
119: 0 : 25 of Cordage from M^ Ivers^1 @ £8.10 L M^f £1013:7:6 he was p^d for Coming to Middletown & Laying the Cobb^2

L, CtHi, Barnabas Deane Papers, Box 384. Addressed: "To/ Barnabas Dean Esq./at/Wethersfield." Docketed: "Lawrence & Tudor/Novr: 15th. 1777."
1. See NDAR 7: 258.
2. A cob is a breakwater or dock made of piles and timber, filled in with rocks.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

Sir

Head Quarters [Whitemarsh, Pa.] Nov^4 19th. 1777

I am favor’d with yours of 15^th. Instant covering the Resolution of a Council of War held the preceding day upon the Subject of my Letter of the 13^th—

The General Officers^2 who have been sent from here to Examine into & determine upon the Measures to be adopted in that quarter have, I expect, by this time put things in such a Train as will be most conducive to the public Interest, and agreeable to the Officers concerned—Should any matter be left undetermin’d by them; I shall be able from their report to form my opinion thereon & shall immediately communicate it to you—in the mean time I have no doubt but you will afford every Assistance in your Power to repell any attempt which may be made to clear the Channel or reduce the Fort—Inclosed you have a Letter from Presdt Wharton which he requested might be forwarded to you^3

Df, DLC, Papers of George Washington, Series 4. Docketed: "To/Comodore Hazelwood/19th Nov 1777—.
3. Letter not found.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO BRIGADIER GENERAL JAMES VARNUM

Dear Sir

Head Quarters Whitemarsh 19^th: Novem^6 1777

The Generals St Clair, Knox and Kalb returned to Camp this Evening, they are all clear in their opinions that keeping possession of the Jersey shore at or near Red Bank is of the last importance. I have therefore determined to make such an addition to the Reinforcement that marched this morning under Gen^1 Huntingdon, that I am in hopes you will be able to give an effectual check to the force which the Enemy at present have in Jersey. Gen^2 Green will take the command of the Reinforcement—Very much will depend upon keeping possession of Fort Mercer, as to reduce it, the Enemy will be obliged to put themselves in a very disagreeable situation to them and advantageous to us, upon a narrow neck of land between two Creeks, with our whole force pressing upon their Rear. Therefore desire Colonel Green to hold it if possi-
ble till the relief arrives. All superfluous Stores may be removed if it can be done after this reaches you; that in Case of Accident as little may fall into the hands of the Enemy as possible. While we hold the fort, it will be necessary for some of the Gallies to lay close under the Bank to keep the Enemy from making any lodgment under it, and it will also secure your Communication with the Water, which perhaps may be essential, for I do not remember whether there is a Well in the Works. There can be no danger to the Gallies while we keep the Bank above them, and if we evacuate, if they cannot get off, they may destroy them and put the Men on Shore. I have recommended this upon a supposition that they will be very serviceable to you, if you do not think they will you need not keep them.

Altho' I am anxious to have the fort kept, I do not mean that it should be done at all events, so as to endanger the safety of the Men without any probability of success. I am &c


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Mud Island, Pa.]

November 19th.—Early this morning I observed the gallies in motion and prepared everything to receive them, but instead of paying us a visit they went and joined the fleet at Gloucester Point; at the same time the rebel forces made a movement at Red Bank, and from everything we could discover such as ammunition waggons on the march, people carrying bundles, and boats being filled with barrels, we conclude they were evacuating the fort and works at Red Bank, which if true, our fleet may be before the town in a little time, as we cannot meet with any interruption in removing the impediments in the river. I was relieved this afternoon and went to town. A report prevails that the rebels have quitted Red Bank and intend destroying a number of their vessels. Wrote to Colonel James by Captain Layard.


COUNCIL OF WAR HELD ON BOARD THE PENNSYLVANIA NAVY SLOOP SPEEDWELL

In Council of War held on board the Sloop Speedwell off Red Bank 19 Nov' 1777 Summon’d to deliberate on the particularity of passing the City of Philad‘ with the Ships or Vessels of the Continental and state fleet on the River Delaware, that are of too great draught of Water to pass thro the Eastern or Jersey Channell.

It is the Unanimous opinion of this Council, that such an attempt is practicable with a fresh of Wind in the Morning flood in the Morning of the 20th. Inst to run such ships & Vessels up the Western Channell, but as circumstances are such that their going up cannot possibly be deferrd beyond that time as our Army have evacuated Fort Mercer and of Consequence the Enemy must be possess’d of that Fortress and in cou[r]se of the whole Jersey coast, it is therefore unanimously determin’d that such ships or Vessels as are constrain’d to go up the Western Channel, be prepared with combustible matter so as to be set instantly on fire and consumed should the
wind on the said Morning flood not be such as to render their passage up practicable. It is also unanimously determin’d that should the Wind & weather be such as to render impracticable the getting up in the Morning flood, the Galleys, or other smaller Vessels destined for the Eastern Channell the same preparations [be made for burning such Galleys or Vessels as mention’d in regard of the rest & they accordingly set on fire in preference of their falling into the hands of the Enemy.]

Copy, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council.

1. The concluding lines of this document are missing. The missing words appear in brackets and are supplied from Pennsylvania Archives, 1st ser., 6: 21.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT; CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Nov 1777

Moored off Billings Fort. in the River Delaware—

Wednesday 19\textsuperscript{th} AM all the Troops was Landed,\textsuperscript{1} we have now onboard three pilots, at 11 Unmoored Weighed & run up near the Isis, at Noon aShot from the South Shore was fired from the Rebles at our Ships, Our Ship is Clear fore and Aft, Opend aCask of Pork, No. 809 Contents 306 Short 11 Pieces

Moored off Billings Fort. in the River Delaware—

Little Winds our Boats Employ’d Sounding the Channell,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331.

1. Lord Cornwallis’s troops who were embarked at Chester and landed at Billingsport.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO
CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

Eagle. Nov 19\textsuperscript{th}, 1777

As Capt\textsuperscript{e} Ourry will be to move in the Somerset below the Cheveaux de frieze, that the Experiment of a more suitable draft of Water, may be employ’d as Occasion requires in conjunction with the other Ships left above that Obstruction, & as the conduct of them will by your seniority devolve on you I am to desire your attention may be given to render with those ships all the Assistance you are able; in the Manner required by the Lieut\textsuperscript{e} General, the Earl Cornwallis on the Service under his Lordships Conduct—I am [&c.]

Howe

LB, NHi, William Cornwallis Papers, Letter Book, 100. Addressed at foot of page: “Honb\textsuperscript{e} Capt\textsuperscript{e} Cornwallis/Isis.”

PROCEEDINGS OF JAMAICA HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

House of Assembly
Wednesday the 19 Day of November 1777

Mr Martin from the Committee appointed to Enquire and report to the house what Protection hath been given to the Commerce of this Island and how the Coast hath been Guarded by his Majestys Squadron on this Station reported as follows.
Mr Speaker

Your Committee appointed to Enquire and report to the house what Protection hath been given to the Commerce of this Island and how the Coast hath been Guarded by his Majestys Squadron on this Station for two years past, do report as follows.

It appears to your Committee from the information of Alexander Fulluton Esquire one of the Members of this house that on or about the 4th day of January last the Casar Cap' Currie, with a Considerable part of her loading on board was cut from her moorings in the Port of Dry harbour in the parish of Saint Ann and carried off by an American Privateer—That some time in the month of June following another Privateer called the Washington commanded by Captain Anthony came into the said Port of Dry harbour, and cut out a large Shallop which had been sent for a load of Sugar, for a Ship at S' Ann's Bay—that on the same day the Washington took a Ship's Long Boat loaded with Seven hogsheds of Sugar belonging to Landovry Estate in the parish aforesaid—that the said Privateer took a Brigantine from the Bay of Honduras for Kingston loaded with Mahogany and Logwood, and that after making Captures of the above Vessells the Commander of the Privateer landed Twenty Seven Men near S' Ann's amongst whom was the Master of the Brigantine aforesaid.¹

It further appears to your Committee from the Examination in the most solemn manner of Mr George Campbell of the parish of Kingston Merchant that some time in the month of May last, being in Company with Captain Paisley [Pasley] of his Majestys Ship Glasgow a Conversation passed respecting a Privateer that had been cruizing off the northside the Island upon which the said Captain Passley declared that although he was at that Time fitting out his Tender to Cruize against the Americans he would immediately alter her Destination that he accordingly with the utmost Dispatch sent the Tender commanded by Mr Poulney his first Lieutenant but the Privateer had left that part of the Coast before he arrived at Anotto Bay.

It further appears to your Committee by the information of Francis Denniss Esqr one of the Members of this house that about the month of August last a Privateer cut out a small Vessell belonging to Mr Livingston from White River in the Parish of Saint Mary, and that some time before a Sloop was taken carrying Provisions from the Snow Brothers Cap' Gaul in Saint Ann's Bay to Lowlayton Estate in the parish of S' George

John Campbell Esquire one of the Members of this house communicated to your Committee Extracts from two Letters dated the 18th and 19th of October last from Mr Francis Somerville of the parish of Hanover Merchant, the former advising the Capture of a Ship's Long Boat off Daviss Cove loaded with Merchandize by a Privateer of Four Carriage Guns, the latter giving intelligence that one of the Privateers which had infested that Coast had been taken.

It further appears to your Committee that during the time the aforesaid Privateer was on the Coast his Majesty's Sloop Race horse of 10 Guns & thirty Eight men commanded by Mr Charles Jordan was sent down to Convoy the Ships bound for England from that part of the Island to the Place appointed for the meeting of the Trade; and that the said Mr Jordan having received Information of a Privateer being on the Coast immediately went to seek her and upon coming up with the Vessell he attacked boarded & took her after an obstinate Engagement and found his Prize of much superior Force to the Race horse having on board twelve Guns a number of Swivels and 104 Men all of

¹ This text is a transcription of the original document and includes some modern spelling corrections for clarity.
them Except one (named McKella) Subjects of the French King and the King of Spain, after this spirited & Gallant action Mr Jordan carried the Privateer into Port.²

It further appears to your Committee by the information of Philip Philip Livingston Esq'r one of the Members of this house that a Droger commanded by Captain Kanholte loaded with Provisions and other necessaries for the Kings Forces stationed at Fort George Port Antonio together with Supplies for the Estates in that Neighbourhood and the Parish of Saint Mary was taken in May last off Manchioneal Harbour by an American Privateer commanded by Captain Anthony, and that the said Privateer took a Vessell about the same time off the East End of the Island loaded with Provisions—that in the month of August last a Droger commanded by Cap't Hamilton belonging to Messieurs Cosins and Dolbeare was taken in sight of Anatto [Annotto] Bay in the parish of Saint George by a small Privateer being the same that made a Prize of Mr Livingston's Vessell.

It further appears to your Committee from the information of James Irving Esq'r One of the Members of this house that in the month of October last a Press Gang from the Racehorse went up to the Town of Martha Brae and carried off a Tradesman from the Shop of Mr Holdsworth and detained him for sometime, but that on a Proper representation of the matter to the Commanding officer the Man was liberated.

It further appears to your Committee from the Examination in the most solemn manner of Mr George Kinghorn of the parish of Kingston Merchant, that in the month of January last a Droger belonging to him called the Nancy, Rich'd Danahue Master was taken by a Privateer off Galina Point in the parish of Saint Mary.

It further appears to your Committee from the information of Mr Daniel Gully who was Examined in the most solemn manner that the Sloop Betsey belonging to him was taken in the month of July last off the west End of the Island, loaded with Logwood and Mahogany, from the Bay of Honduras, by an American Privateer, and carried into Carolina—that some time in the month of October last the said Daniel Gully was applied to as a Ship Carpenter by Cap't Paul Surman to repair his Vessell the General Carlton, and at the same time informed him, that one of Vice Admiral Gaytons Officer's had impressed all his hands, except the chief Mate a little Boy and a black man, that in Consequence of the Loss of his People he had not hands sufficient to work his Vessell Properly, by which means he had run her onboard another Ship and had received Considerable Damage.

Your Committee have also been furnished with the following affidavit

"Jamaica Is.

John Charlton late Commander of the Sloop Fairnborough being duly sworn maketh Oath and saith that On the thirtieth day of April last the said Sloop was taken off Orange Bay in the parish of Saint George in the Island of Jamaica by an American Privateer Sloop called the St Louis commanded by Samuel Spencer and mounting Eight Carriage Guns ten Swivels and having about thirty five men, and immedi-
late on such Capture the American Captain manned this Deponents Sloop and Ordered them to Proceed to Georgia, leaving this Deponent and some of his Men on board the Privateer and this Deponent saith that at the time of such Capture there was on board the said Sloop three thousand Bricks twenty Six Barrells of Provisions, two half Barrells Ditto Six firkins of Butter and five Boxes marked intended to be landed at Orange Bay aforesaid for Low Layton Estate the Property of William White Esquire: Four Hogsheads of Sugar One Tierce of Corn and One Cask of Rum marked
19 NOVEMBER 1777

MB belonging to Messieurs Watt and Allardyes One Hogshead of Corn marked AL belonging to Messieurs Dick and Milligan One hogshead of Corn marked IR belonging to James Robertson Seventeen Keggs of Pease and Beans and two Boxes marked RM consigned to Messieurs John and James Allen and two Boxes marked EC belonging to Mr Edward Cairns at Lennbx a negroe Boy named York belonging to George Munro Six Teirces of Corn belonging to John Littlejohn and Seven Tons of Fustic and Lignum Vita and some Kegs of Brandy belonging to this Deponent and this Deponent further saith that on the Day following the Capture of this Deponent's Vessel a Brig from the Bay of Honduras Charles Anderson Master belonging to Liv- erpool was also taken by the said Privateer off Saint Anns Bay and the next morning a Long Boat was also taken by the said Privateer off Dry Harbour

Sworn before me

John Charlton
this 31 October 1777

Wm Elphinston["]

It further appears to your Committee from several Letters that were written by Vice Admiral Gayton to the late Sir Basil Keith and to his Honor the Lieutenant Governor that he was early and well informed of the Danger the Commerce And Coast of this Island were Exposed to from the American Privateers, which will more fully appear by the following Extract from a Letter of the said Admiral Gaytons dated the 27 August last

"I am now to inform You how intolerably I am troubled with Petitions from the Inhabitants of the northside the Island: Yesterday I received one from Montego Bay dated the 23d of July signed by more than One hundred of the Inhabitants (a Copy thereof I beg leave to inclose herewith) and which I cannot Comply with untill I have more armed Vessells under my Command; being directed by his Majesty, the Ministry, and Admiralty, to Employ the rest of my Squadron cruizing in the windward Passage to intercept the Vessells that may be trading to or from the Rebellious Colonies, which Directions I shall implicitly obey so long as I have the honor to Con- tinue on this Station."

Your Committee are therefore of Opinion that the said Vice Admiral Gayton hath not granted that protection to the Commerce and Coast of this Island which might have reasonably been Expected from the Squadron under his Command—That under the Sanction given him by the Governor, and Council to impress Sea-men in Proportion to the number on board each Merchant Ship, he hath Exceeded his authority, by impressing a greater number than by Law is allowed; in Consequence of which several Vessels have been obliged to proceed on the Voyage, far short of their Compliment of Men, and that under Colour of the said authority some of the Inhabitants have been deprived of their Liberty, to the great Injury of Society.

Resolved It is the Opinion of this Committee that it be recommended to the house to appoint a Committee to prepare an humble address to his Majesty to Ex- press our attachment to his sacred Person and to request that he would be graciously pleased to order the Commander of his Majestys Squadron on this Station, to keep a sufficient number of armed Vessells constantly cruizing about this Island, for the Protection of the Coast and Trade thereof.

Resolved It is the Opinion of this Committee that it be recommended to the house to direct the Committee of Correspondence to transmit to Stephen Fuller Esq' Agent for this Island a Copy of the Report and Resolution, directing him to use his utmost Diligence to procure a sufficient number of armed Vessells to be stationed
here for the Protection of our Trade and Coast: and to instruct the said Stephen Fuller to communicate in a proper manner to the Lords of the Admiralty, the high Sense this house entertains of M' Jordans gallant Behaviour, in taking the Guest Privateer off the Northwest End of this Island.—

D, UkLPR, C.O. 137/73, 3–6.
1. For the activities during this period of Capt. Hezekia Anthony and the South Carolina privateer sloop General Washington, see NDAR'9: 124, 195, 237, 287, 310.
2. See above, Acting Lieutenant Charles Jordan to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 19 Oct. 1777.
4. See NDAR'9: 160, for additional information on the Georgia privateer sloop St. Louis.
5. For the 21 Nov. address and petition of the Jamaica council and assembly to George III, see UkLPR, C.O. 137/73, 29.

November 20

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M. SLOOP VULTURE, COMMANDER JAMES FEATTUS

Remarks at Sea November Thursday y'o 20th. 1777

Cape Sambro No. 14° . 00' Dist'n 69. Leag: [at] 1 [AM] hard Squalles in 3d reefs main TS hand'd y' for TS [at] 6 Strong Gales with rain [at] 6 Ditto wea' & fair haul'd our wind to the W'th seed a sail bearing doun on us Clear'd ship for Action gave Chace out 3d reefs split the main TS out 2d. reefs got up top Gallt y'ds set small sails [at] 12 fresh gales w'th. hail shoures still in Chace

Cape Sambro No. 7° . 00' W't Dist'n 107 Leagues [at] 1 [PM] Fresh Gales & fair hand: small sails ½ p't 1. PM bro' too the Chace found her from Boston bound to Martinaco Nam'd the two freinds ——— Henderson master sent a boat aboard her w'th six men to take Charge of her brought the master & all the men aboard her Unbent the main topsail bent another got doun top Gallt y'ds close reef y' topsails hand: them at 3 ditto bore away to y' S'o w'th brigaintaine in Comp'y [at] 8 Strong Gales w'th. hail at times Sea high running und'r the foresail [at] 12 Ditto wea' w'th. sleet hard squales Brigg in Comp'y

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/2072.
1. Brigantine Two Friends, ——— Henderson, master, was taken into Carlisle Bay, Barbados, on 15 Dec. and her cargo was discharged the next day. She was sold at Barbados on 24 Dec. UkLPR, Adm. 1/3885. Prize money was paid to the crew of Vulture on 51 Dec. UkLPR, Adm. 52/2072 and Adm. 1/3885.

COLONEL WILLIAM WORTHINGTON TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

May it Please your Excellency Saybrook Nov'y y' 20th 1777

I Receive'd your Letter of the 4th Ins' Last week, M' Bushnell & I Prepar'd for and Determin'd to Go according to the Proposal, we are now Prevented from that Rout by hearing that Gen' Parsons is orderd with his Brigade down to Join Gen' Washington—

In Consequence of which we Design to Go Immediately to the Delawar on hors-back &c having your Excellency's Countenance and approbation for which we wait—

I beleive (by accounts) that below the Cheveaux de frize at Red Bank is as Good a Place to make an attempt as any in america & if it should Succeed there, would Yeald
the most Important Service—The Bearer Mr Chapman is one who has Been with me in these matters & is a Faithful Good man worthy of trust Shall wait a Return from your Excell^y and am [&c.]

Wm Worthington

On Monday last arrived here, a prize brig 1 taken by the Otter sloop in Chesapeake Bay, loaded with wine, brandy, blankets, &c. from France, on account of the Congress.—Same day arrived the Otter's tender.

1. Possibly vessel taken 8 Nov. See Master's Log of H.M.S. Richmond, Capt. John Lewis Gidoin, 8 Nov. 1777, above.

Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council to William Bradford

In Council Lancaster November 20th 1777

I wrote to you from Head Quarters, I think under date the 15th Ins—this Morning I receivd your favor of the 16th Ins confirming the disagreeable account of the evacuation of Fort Mifflin—this I look upon as highly advantageous to the Enemy—it has however been defended by the Officers & Men with great bravery & resolution—the same good conduct I am afraid has not influenced the officers & Men of our Fleet—complaints has been made that Several of the Gallies refused to obey the orders of the Commodore 1 to engage the large East India ship 2 which if they had much good might have resulted from it—I wrote to the Commodore on this subject and requested him to order an immediate enquiry into the Conduct of the Officers, and if found Guilty I hoped they would be immediately punished. I flatter myself this step has been adopted and that every Coward & Traitor may be punished & discarded.—

The destruction of the Fire Rafts, occasiond by Tempestuous Wheather, is a mortifying Circumstance to me as I expected great matters from them—I hope you will fall upon some plan to refit a part of them so as to make them Servicable the remainder of the season—and if this is practicable I beg no pains may be spared by the Navy Board to effect it—Indeed I am certain there will not, but that every nerve will be exerted to prevent the Enemy Ships passing the Chevaux D' Frize—the season is far advanced and I hope ere long their ships must retire or be forced ashore by Ice—so that I flatter myself some method will be devised to frustrate the designs of the Enemy notwithstanding the loss of Fort Mifflin—

Council is taking measures to procure Whiskey Shoes Stockings &c, for the Fleet which shall be sent as soon as procured, and a supply of Money shall be forwarded to you & the Commissary Mr Crispin very shortly as I hope the Treasury will soon be replenished—Continue your Advices, and Exertions for the Publick good which will great oblige Sir your Very Hum servant
November 20th.—This morning about 1 o’clock we were roused out of our beds. Some deserters from the rebel galleys had informed the General 1 that all the galleys intended to be up at town 2 about daylight to set fire to our frigate, the Delaware, and to cannonade the town. In a little time we were prepared to receive them, having manned and got our guns ready, but they did not come.


CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord

Isis off Billingsport 20 Novr 8 AM 1777

Intelligence has been received that the Enemy have left a small party at red bank to blow up the Place, & retired to Mount holly or Burlington, that the troops stationed at Woodberrey were gone the same way, and the Militia at Manto Creek marched to Woodberry, but we are not certain of the truth of this Information—A Detachment was sent this Morning by Lord Cornwallis in two flat boats to the Battery above Manto Creek, who found a 24 Pounder mounted but the rebels were fled.

They Last night burnt one of their Armed Ships I have the honor to be [&c.]

W Cornwallis


MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Novr 1777

Dn [At Anchor aBreast the Fort 1]

Thursday 20th

7 AM: sighted the Anchor, disarm’d the Delaware Tender—

Dn.

Dark cloudy weather 4 PM saw one of the Enemys Sloops on Fire near Red Bank and soon after a considerable explotion there

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.
1. Billingsport.

ALEXANDER GILLON TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS

Sir

Having seen ye want of Cloathing in ye Army & knowing how to Remedy that Inconvenience in future I take ye liberty of addressing myself to you thereon craving you to lay ye following proposals before ye Honble Congress if you approve thereof.
I wou'd proceed from S° Carolina to Europe with the utmost expedition there purchase on ye best terms following Articles Vizt: Hats, made Shirts, Suites of Uniforms, Stockings, Shoes, Buckles, Stocks, Blankets, also Arms, Ammunition & all War-like Stores, & ship them as directed or if agreeable I wou'd ship them in Vessels of Country where purchasd to Islands of Lanzarote [Lanzarote] & Forteutenta [Fuerteventura] where your Vessels of War cou’d fetch them from as you wanted them my Reasons for preferring these Islands is because it is A new Tract thus not Guarded neither can Cruizers keep their Stations so as to prevent Vessels getting in & out owing to Trade Winds & Lee Currents & because Vessels cou’d be clean’d & refitted there it being place where all Vessels belonging to Canary Islands Careene & fit out, & because can there be compleatly Mann’d with Spaniards or if more Men is wanted than their Compliment A Surplus might be procur’d by proper Encouragement for your other Vessels or for Land Service as I know of no Obstruction to their Embarkation & I know by Experience Men are willing to come to America

the foregoing Articles I wou’d propose purchasing for usual Comssns [Commissions] for acc of Continent wherein they can be bo’ best & quickest embark’d for payment thereof I propose you to advance Annually Amount wanted to me or my House in S° Carolina to be by them invested in such produce of Continent as you or they think will make the best Remittance which they will remit to me in Europe as soon as possible for purchase of which as also for Sales in Europe usual Comssns [Commissions] to be paid but should it happen that these Remittances did not arrive in time I presume I can in Holland procure Monies at A low Intrest p’ Annum or many articles or Credit so that no disappointment cou’d arrive— to Accomplish this I wou’d tarry 2 or 3 years in Whatsoever part of Europe I found wou’d suit best to fix matters on such a footing as not to require my presence or if you think it necessary I will Reside in Europe during the War to transact this or any other business within Reach of my Abilities—

By Adopting this mode Continent will be Supplied on best Terms & never disappointed part if you wou’d admit more than quantity wanted to be Ship’d as some might be taken, if not, Surplus cou’d be easily dispos’d of.

As your Answer to this is only Reason for my delay here permit me to request you’ll favour [me] with it as soon as possible. I am [&c.]

Alexander Gillon
York Town 20 Nov° 1777

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

Eagle Nov° 20th. 1777 11 AM

I have great satisfaction from the reciept of your Letter of this mornings date the manner in which the Enemy appears to have evacuated the Battery, seems to correspond with the Matter of the Intelligence recieve concerning the Work at red bank; Tho’ it is probable they will not entirely quit the last untill the troops under Lord Cornwallis have advanced—
Our next Object will be to discover whether any passage may be already open between the Cheveaux de frieze or through the Eastern Channel for the transports; Or to Endeavour to Open such a passage for them, as soon as the Ships can proceed upon that Work—

I have sent today to have the Circumstances examined as far as it is practicable as the Enemy are possted, You will be pleased to prosecute the enquiry by a proper appointment of the Pilots & other intelligent Persons with you, as those circumstances become more favourable I am [&c.]

Howe


1. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.

JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL

[Annapolis] Thursday 20th November 1777.

[Ordered] That the said Treasurer 1 pay to Capt. John David five hundred and forty four pounds sixteen shillings and six pence due to the Crew of the Galley Conqueror passed the Board of Accounts . . .

That the said Treasurer pay to Capt Matthews twenty eight Pounds seventeen shillings and six pence to for 33 Gallons of Whiskey bought by him for the Galley Independence.

That the said Treasurer pay to Capt. Matthews four hundred and twenty nine Pounds, nine shillings and Ten pence due on Account including the Pay roll of the Galley Independence passed by the Board of Accounts.


1. Western Shore Treasurer.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

November 1777

Thursday 20th

In Mocksack [Mobjack] Bay

Ditto Wea 2 [Moderate & fine] the Barge went in chace of a Sloop, and took her, with 12 hogsheads of Tobacco onboard. 1

In Mocksack Bay

Ditto Wea 2 got the prize alongside, took her Cargo out; and cut her up for fire Wood.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.

1. A sloop, not named, Joseph Lance, master and owner, of Virginia, a crew of three seamen, from Yeocomico River to Suffolk, Va., with tobacco, taken in Chesapeake Bay, burned. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. LIZARD, CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE

Nov 1777

Thursday 20

Charls town NWBN 3 or 4 Lgs

[ad] 3 [AM] Fresh b 2 and hazy Saw tow Sails to windwd. TKd Ship and Chased ½ past 3 TKd Ship [ad] 6 TKd Ship at Merid run the Chase on Shore Came to with B B 2 in 5 fms W 2 veered to ½
Cable hoisted out the boats sent them to bd. a Sloop and Likewise the Ship on Shore [at] 11 [AM] Charls. town Light house SWBW%W 3 or 4 Lgs

[at Noon] Charls town SWBW%W 3 or 4 Lgs

[at] 1 Light airs and Cloudy the boats boarded the Ship and Sloop the Crew of the former having diserated her hove the Sloop off and Brought hir along Side and Cleared her of 19 Hhds Tobacco bound to Charlstown Do set fire to the Ship being in ballast Fn boston to Charls town and not Being able to heave hir of at %past 5 hoisted in the boats in weighed and Came to Sail Do [at] %past [6] Came to with B Br in 4 fms WI: veered to % Cable Sent the Cutter to Sound

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1839.

1. Sloop Rebecca, John Forbes, master, of Maryland, sailed from North Landing for Charleston with tobacco; the sloop was scuttled off Spencer's Island. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239. A group of black fishermen salvaged the vessel and towed her into Charleston. See below, Gazette of the State of South Carolina, 25 Nov. 1777.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LOWESTOFFE, CAPTAIN WILLIAM LOCKER

Novc

Cape Maize SW. 8 or 9 Leag

Thursday 20th

½ past 3. AM Carried away Mº Tops ty. d. Clinched him Again Sett Mºs & Foretops At 6 Saw 2 Sail to the N° West Gave Chace At 10 fired a Six pd & Swivels Shotted dº Bro too hoisted Out yº Boat & sent her on bº the Chace A Brig from Cape Nich Mold for N° Carolina Wth. a Congress Comº Mountº 8 Carriage Guns 10 Swivels & 20 Men 1

Hickes Bay pt WSW. 4 or 5 Leag

Squally wº Rain. At 2 P.M Clewd up the Topsº lowered the Fore dº On the Cap, & handed Mizº Topsº At 3 Sett Mºsº At 5 Clewd up dº At 7 fired A Swivel to bring the Prize Under our Stern

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4247.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

Novº

Barbuda bore SbW Dist: 144 Leagues

Thursday 20th

at 7 AM Saw a Sail in yº NE Fired a Shot and brought too yº Chace. Brought too Main Topsail to yº Mast and sent yº boat on board. the Success Schooner from Egharbour bound to Curasso 1 Shifted yº Prisoners & sent a Petty Officer 7 Men on board, hoist in boat, and gave Chace to yº NE at ½ past 11 Saw our Tender Tartar bring too yº Chace & at 12 bearing down on us—

Dº bore SbW%W Distance 130 Leagues
Fresh breezes & Cloudy Tartar and Chace Coming down. at [illeg.] bro't too. join'd us the Tenders & Brig, Prov'd from Newbury Bound to Guadalupe, Timothy Jervis Master with fish and Lumber put People to take charge and brought the Prisoners on board, at 6 Bore away with ye Top Sails Only, on ye Cap.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/711.
1. Schooner Success, John Burrows, fifty tons, a crew of five men, sailed from New Jersey with flour and tar; the prize was sent to Antigua. See below, Young's Prize List, 21 Dec. 1777.
2. Brig Sampson, one hundred tons, a crew of seven men, sailed from Newbury with lumber, etc.; the prize was sent to Antigua. Young's Prize List, 21 Dec. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310.

WILLIAM BINGHAM TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Nathaniel Shaw junr Esq' S' Pierre Mtque Novem 20th 1777

Sir

Inclosed you will please to find Bill of Lading for sundry Ammunition & military Stores, which I lately received from France on Account of the Congress & which I was desired to forward by the first convenient opportunity—

Capt Lamb's Dilatoriness I am afraid, will prevent these Stores arriving in Time to be of any Service to the Army this Campaign—

You will please to inform the Secret Committee of Congress of their arrival & retain them in your Hands untill you receive their Orders in what manner to dispose of them—

You will find more Gun Carriages than what are necessary for the Field Pieces on board, having Shipped 17 Cannon to N Hampshire in a Bermudian Sloop, which was not Sufficiently large to receive the Carriages & the other Apparatus—You will therefore please to advert John Langdon Esq' of Portsmouth (to whom they were addressed) of their Arrival—

I shall be extremely happy to have it in my Power to be of any Service to you during my Residence in this Place & am with great Regard [&c.]

Wm Bingham

3. Langdon was Continental Agent for New Hampshire.

NOTICE OF SALE OF SHARE OF SLOOP TRUMBULL

Know all men by these presents that I Patrick Moore of S' Pierre Martinico hath Sold & by these presents doth bargain & Sell unto Captain John Lamb at present in the said Island, One Eigth part of the Sloop Trumbull for the Accompt of Nathl Shaw Esq. of New London for the Sum of Fifty Johanesses, he paying his proportionable Share of the Outfitt of Said Vessal, She being designed for a Cruiser, and at all times to be under the direction of the Said P. Moore, he holding himself Liable to the Said
Nathaniel Shaw Esq. for his proportion of any prize or prizes she may take, as Witness my hand at St. Pierre Martinico 20th Novemr 1777—

Present

Henry Billings

Patrick Moore

D, Cy, Shaw Papers, no. 1546.

1. Eight days later, Moore, a merchant of St. Pierre, Martinique, wrote Shaw and informed him that Lamb had purchased an eighth share of the sloop Trumbull. The privateer would continue cruising in the West Indies and her prizes would be sold in St. Pierre. Moore requested that Shaw send orders respecting the disposal of his share of the proceeds of any sales. Patrick Moore to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 28 Nov. 1777, ibid., no. 4086.


November 21

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Novemr 21. 1777

Voted That General Warren be desired to purchase for the use of this Board Six thousand 12 lb Shot two Thousand 6 lb Shot & four tons of Grape & Swivill & two Thousand 9th Shot.—

Voted That General Warren be desired to Charter one or two Vessells not exceeding one hundred & fifty tons in the whole on the best Terms he can to proceed on a voyage to the Southern States for flour and Iron.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Nov 21st. 1777

Order'd, That William Haynes be paid on Acco. Ship Union One Hundred Pounds. . . .

Order'd, That Capt. Sampson & Harreden proceed to Townsend immediately, and cruise after, and if practicable take one or two Schooners dogging the Mast Ships at the Eastward.—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 96.

1. Massachusetts State trading ship Cruel and an unidentified ship in Sheepscot River, Maine.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN SIMEON SAMSON AND CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

Capt. Sampson &
Capt. Harreden

War Office Boston Nov 21. 1777

Gentlemen

Information having this day been given to this Board that an armed Schooner formerly a Marblehead fishing Schooner, about 70 or 80 Tons, black Sides, Quarter
& waiste Cloth, white Bottom, two square Topsails said to be commanded by Capt'n Callihan from Halifax, seen last Tuesday off[?] Squirrel Island has spoke with several of the eastern wood Coasters all of whom she has let go, after speaking with them. It is apprehended she is coasting with another Schooner said to be the Halifax, for two Ships now laden & near ready to sail for France with Masts,\(^1\) which last Schooner went off[?] that Coast with Cap' Mowett\(^2\) in the Albany Sloop of War with 16 guns about 12 days past but may by this time be returned on that Station.

You[r] orders are immediately to put to Sea and go to Townsend, there enquire of the Inhabitants about the same and if possible take said Schooners and send them into the port of Boston but if the Albany should be with them you must in that case use your best discretion about attacking.

You will stay in Townsend only three days, during which time if you hear nothing about the Schooners you will proceed as before intended—The two Ships bound for France The Enemy's ships have for some time past rendezoused at squirrel Island at the mouth of Townsend harbour. If you should be so fortunate as to take either or both these Vessells you will take a sufficiency of Men from the Eastern Shore to bring them to Boston—We are your Friends &c.

By order of ye Board
Sam'l Phillips Savage Pres'\(^3\)

---

\(^1\) Ship Gruel and an unidentified vessel in Sheepscot River, Maine.

\(^2\) Comdr. Henry Mowat.

---

**PETITION OF CUBA, A NEGRO WOMAN, TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL**

State of the Massachusetts Bay \} now Sitting at Boston within the Same State

Most Humbly Sheweth

Cuba a Negro Woman of about Twenty five Years of Age who was taken on the high Seas, in the Weymouth Packet by the Oliver Cromwell Sloop of War Commanded by Cap' Harden and brought into Boston,\(^1\) That She is rejoyced She is in this Land of Liberty where She hopes to Spend her life in Comfort and freedom, That however the Officers of the Oliver Cromwell want to make her their own property, and the Lieut, (one Chapman) \(^2\) of the sd Ship after abusing the Council and all Concerned for her in a most Scurrilous manner, Swore that he did not Beleive God ever made a Negro and that in Spite of all Courts and Persons whatsoever, he would have her Sold as a Slave and Sent to the Jamaica next week in Consequence of which She is so Confined at a House on Jamaica Plains in this State as that she is scarcely Permitted to see or speak to any Person whatsoever. Your Distressed Petitioner therefore in the most humblg manner Fly's to Your Honors for Relief, and Earnestly Prays that you would be pleased in your great goodness to Commisurate her deplorable Case by Ordering that She should be Considered and treated as being within the true Intent and meaning of the Act of the Hon General Court of this State Septem'er 16th. 1776—respecting Negro's taken on the high Seas and brought in here as is therein expressed—

---


\(^1\) Ship Gruel and an unidentified vessel in Sheepscot River, Maine.

\(^2\) Comdr. Henry Mowat.
And Your Unhappy Petitioner as in Duty Bound shall Ever Pray &c her Cuba X mark

Boston Nov. 21st. 1777—

L, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 168 (Council Papers), 31–32. Endorsed: “In Council Dec 3d 1777 Read & Ordered that the Secretary be directed to furnish the Petitioner with a Copy of a Resolve passed the General Court Septem: 14th. 1776 relative to the Prevention of the Sale of two Negroes taken on the high Seas—And that the Judge of the Maritime Court certify that the Said Negro Woman comes within the meaning & intent of the aforesaid Resolve Jn: Avery D: Sec: — Docketed: “Petition of Cuba, a Negro/Woman wth order thereon/Decr 3d- 1777—”


GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL TO BRIGADIER GENERAL SAMUEL H. PARSONS

Sir Lebanon 21st Nov' 1777

This will be d'd you by Col'o Worthington who comes with M'r Bushnell, to make experiment of his Machine upon the Enemys Shipping in the Delawar 1—Your Countenance & Assistance to Him on this Occasion will oblige Sir [&c.]

J Trumbull


1. Bushnell employed his floating mines against the British fleet anchored at Philadelphia the last week of Dec. See Diary of Elizabeth Drinker, 27 Dec., below.

THOMAS SHAW TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir New London Nov 21 1777.

Yesterday 7 post I Rec'd the above, and am now fitting the Schuyler & shall send her on immediately. Cap' Smith 1 of y'es Spy is at Norwich suppose he will be here to day. The Schooner 2 is nearly ready but not maned; If your Excellency thinks proper to send him orders in consequence of the above I will endeavour to get him away soon as possible. I am [&c.]

Tho' Shaw


2. Spy.

JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER

[Philadelphia] [November] 21st I was waked about 5 this morning by the Delaware's Guns, she lys off Kensington in the Narrow part of the Channel. On the bank of the River, which flanks the right of the line of encampment, there is a Redoubt & a Battery, from which & the ship a very smart fire was keept at some craft Attempting to pass between Jersey & penrose Island. It was a very fine still moon light morn. From the top of the
house I was very highly entertained with by far the most beautiful fire & Water piece I ever beheld. The almost constant desertions from the Rebel ships had so unmand them, that they were of no service. they foresaw when red bank fell into our hands that the ships must move. Certain destruction was their fate, either from Lord Howe below, or from our Batterys & the Delaware above. Ever since the Hessians lost their favorite Count Donap, they have been muttering Vengeance, & the Rebels are too well informed from some unknown quarter, of what passes here, whether this influenced their Councils or not they now determined to burn their ships & abandon the fort. It was flood tide when they began, I saw eleven of them in flames at once come drifting past Gloucester point. before the tide turned they came up near the lower part of the City. A great many rebels were on the Jersey shore opposite where a Brig failing to pass, was fired & abandoned. the Wharfs of the City were crowded with men Women & Children. the the thundering of the cannon enrich'd by the alternate blowing up of the ships, & the buzzing noises of the people maid Visible by the flashes of fire, All together exhibited materials unparalleled for a fine descriptive fancy; & in my Opinion had the Minority Treators in England, the Committee men, Generals & Rump Congress here, been on board the Province ship the scene would have been Compleat.

D, City of Liverpool Library, Parker Family Papers, Captain Parker's Journal during the American War in the form of letters to Charles Steuart.

DIARY OF ELIZABETH DRINKER

[Extract]

[Philadelphia] [November] 21st. I was awaken'd this Morning before 5 o'clock by the loud firing of Cannon, my Head Aching very badly; All our Family was up but little Molly, and a fire made in the Parlor, more then an hour before day—all our Neighbours were also up, and I believe most in Town—The Americans had set their whole Fleet on fire, except one Small vesel and some of the Gondelows, which past by the City in the Night; the firing was from the Delaware who lay at Coopers Point, on the Gondelows, which they did not return; Billy counted 8 different Vessels on fire at once in sight, one lay near the Jersey shore, opposite our House; we heard the explosion of 4 of 'em when they blew up, which shook our Windows greatly—we had a fair sight of the blazeing Fleet, from our upper Windows. . .


JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JOHN MONTRESOR

[Carpenters Island, Pa.] [November] 21st. Wind at N. E. but very light. This morning at 3 o'clock the moon shining the Galleys began to move from the Rebel Fleet and pass up by the Town and at 4 the rebels set fire to all their marine remaining. As soon as their Galley advanced towards our Guns at the North Part of the city we fired on them as did
the Delaware Frigate, which drove one armed Schooner of 8 guns, and one armed Sloop on the Jersey shore. The rebels burnt 15 Topsail vessels and 15 galleys got up
the river. Large Party of Rebel Horse and foot attacked our pickets to the bottom of
our lines but was repulsed with loss. Came up to the city from the Fleet, 2 Barges
from the Ships of war. This morning sailed from Chester, dispatches for New York.
Rebel Fleet here cost Five hundred thousand pounds Sterling currency.

Montresor, Journals, 478.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP VIGILANT; COMMANDER JOHN HENRY

1777 Nov
Frid 21
D [At Anchor before Mud Fort]
at 3 AM the Rebel fleet were all on fire, except their Galleys which
they got up the River and past the City of Philadelphia in the
dark,—This day rec’d a Commission from The Right Honble Lord
Viscount Howe Vice Adm1 of the White, appointing me to the
command of His Majesty’s Ship Fowey.—

D

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1037.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS DOWNMAN

[Mud Island, Pa.]

November 21st.—The rebels have abandoned Red Bank, have left 18 pieces of
cannon, and blown up the magazine that contained a great quantity of powder. A vast
quantity of shot and other stores were found in their works. Lord Cornwallis’s army
took possession and we are now destroying it. Mud Island is also to be destroyed and
the cannon and stores brought to town.1 This evening the rebels set fire to their whole
fleet, except the galleys which, under cover of a dark night stole past the town and
went up the river. A brig and sloop attempted to pass, but they were prevented by our
batteries and the frigate2 and ran aground just opposite the town, they were set fire
to, and after burning a considerable time blew up. The loss of this fleet of 30 or 40
vessels, some of them considerable size, must be a heavy blow to them, as almost all
of them had a great quantity of powder, guns, and stores on board. The explosion of
some of these was so immense that the whole town was shook as with an earthquake.
By the taking of Red Bank and Mud Island and the extinction of the fleet, the river is
now entirely free, and our vessels are coming up to town every tide. The chevaux-de-
frise will be instantly removed and in a few days our men-of-war will be before the
town. General Pattison and John Williamson’s company are landed and are at Red
Bank with the army. Our redoubts and lines round the city are finished and are very
strong, so much so, that we need not be under the least apprehension of Mr. Wash-
ington’s attack, though he threatens hard and some of his ragamuffins are firing at
our pickets every foggy morning, but are always driven back with loss.

1. Philadelphia.
2. H.M. armed ship Delaware.
Nov[c] 21

At 6 AM heard a great explosion, and saw the Fort at Red Bank in flames, At ½ past 6 heard the report of many Guns & saw several of the Enemies Ships on fire. Loos’d Sails to dry.

Dо [At Single Anchor off Billingsfort]

Do. Wеа [Mod& hazet] At 3 PM Handed Sails Employd getting Wood on board & stowing it away.

[Extract]

Philadelphia, November 21, 1777

... On Monday Night Lord Cornwallis & Sir Wm. Erskine, with a large detachm't—some say four, some 5 thous'd men Marchd thro' Derby downwards, Cross'd the Delaware & took Red bank which was evacuated before they Came to it, in Consequence of which, our brave little fleet were put to the rout I bleive all the Gundelows & two Topsails made a safe retreat up the River, the others are all burn'd—this morning 21st. Novr. 1777—

One O'clock P.M. Just now a boat Came from Wm. Coopers ferry with a flag of truce Bringing a Hessian doctor & four Ladies over, soon after she left the wharff, the Delaware Frigate fired a Shot at her, she proceded, till the frigate's Boat met her took them all out & made the officer & his Crew prisoners the passengers were sett at liberty & the others took to Jail, The reason of this Violation I cannot guess, perhaps the flag was not properly Authenticated by a General officer, Or, they, were Exasperated at the Burning our fleet—

They Continue getting up provisions by way of schuylkill, they sell Rum at a Guiney p' Gall: pork they plenty, Beef & Butter they have none, their flower all very Musty,—they begin at the Chevaux de fries to Morrow, they say, Cornwallis is to scower the Jerseys, whilst How [Howe] is to Maintain this City with about 3000 Men, They appear to be in the greatest security, notwithstanding I have the greatest reason to bleive from every Acc't that they do not exceed that Number.

Their different preparations plainly denote their determination of wintering here... .


CONTINENTAL COMMERCE COMMITTEE TO OLIVER POLLOCK

Sir, [York, Pa.] November 21st. 1777

We transmit herewith Copies of a Letter from the Secret Committee dated 12th June & one from this Committee dated 24th. Ult. the latter with a Duplicate of the former was sent by Capt. Pickles via Charles Town S° Carolina and we hope may in due time arrive safe—The present is dispatched by Capt. James Willing by the way
of Fort Pitt and will serve to inform you that Congress have determined that part of
the Stores arrived or to arrive from Spain at New Orleans for the use of these States
shall if possible be brought up the Mississippi & Ohio to Fort Pitt, and we are now
to request that you will immediately set about carrying this their Determination into
Execution—On Receipt here of you are to engage five or six Boats such as have been
usually employed in carrying Goods up the River, ship on board them Cargoes of the
Stores assorted of all the different Articles. Take proper Receipts or Bills of lading
and dispatch them as soon as possible—These Boats should not be deep laden.
Moderate Cargoes to have them pretty buoyant will do best, they must all be well
manned with careful resolute Men well attached to the American Cause & Interest,
particularly the Patrons or Masters. They must also be well armed with Swivels or Co-
horns and Muskets and found with sufficient Provisions. Mr James Willing will return
with these Boats and to him you may commit your Dispatches, also the superintending
Care of the Goods. Perhaps the Governor may be willing to send the Goods up under
spanish Protection as far as there are any of their Forts on the River—in this Respect
& indeed in every other we must submit to his & your good Discretion to order this
Business in the way that shall appear best calculated to bring the Goods safe & soon
here at as light an Expence as possible—

With Respect to the Remainder we confirm the Instructions given 24th Oc & 12th
June—we shall order a Quantity of Flour to Pittsburg against these Goods arrived there
in order to load the Boats back again provided it can be obtained on any tolerable
Terms but the Carriage across the Mountains comes excessive high—we are &c—
P.S. If there are any Indian Goods we would wish them sent this way. We inclosed you
in our last letter three blank Commissions, and least they should miscarry we now
inclose you three others to be filled up as before—

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 50, pp. 40-41 (M247, roll 64).
1. For the former see NDAR9: 94-98; for the latter, see above, of 24 Oct.

PURDIE'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, NOVEMBER 21, 1777

Deserted from the Norfolk Revenge galley, a negro man named HARRY, about
twenty eight years of age, well set, and very likely. Capt. Calvert bought the said negro
from Mr. Southall in Williamsburg. Whoever takes him up, and delivers him to me at
Hampton, shall receive eight dollars.

WRIGHT WESTCOTT.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. MAIDSTONE, CAPTAIN ALAN GARDNER

November 1777

Bermudas N 52°. 18' W 121½ Lgs Sandy hook N. 44°. 54 W
336½ Lgs

Friday 21st

[at] 1 [AM] D° Wea° [Moderate and cloudy]  [at] 7 Fresh breez°
and cloudy [at] 9 Saw a Sail in the NW made the Bathurst Sign°
to lead the Convoy gave Chace up topgall° yards 3 Strange
sail in sight fir'd a Shot and bro° to the Chace a Ship from S°
Eustatia Bound to Amsterdam with Tobacco Turpentine Fustick & staves

[At noon] Bermudas N 41°. 40' W 112 Lgs Sandy hook N 41°. 16' W 330 Lgs

[at] 1 the Ship having a false register and America property said belonging to a Mr Hall Agent to the Congress, took the Master & people out sent a Mate Midshipman & 9 Men to take charge of her. made sail after the Convoy [at] 8 Fresh Gales and squally with a great sea from the Northwd. got the fore top gall yard down, hand'd the Miz tops in 2d Reef fore tops 14 Sail in Company.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1857.

1. Ship Vryheid, Adriaan Laernoes, master. UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/487/1. The prize was libelled on 24 Dec. 1777 in the Vice Admiralty Court, New York. Formerly Juno, T. Chumside, master, the prize was re-claimed on 9 Jan. for her owners, Richard Meyler and John Maxse, and was declared a recapture on 21 Jan. Ibid., 49/93, 165, 192, 205. On 12 Mar. the owners received the fustick and staves, but the tobacco and turpentine were condemned as a lawful prize. Ibid., 49/94, 32-33.

2. William Aull of St. Eustatius, owner of the 51 hogsheads of tobacco and 295 barrels of turpentine being shipped to Amsterdam. Ibid.

"INTELLIGENCE GAINED BY CAPT: LOCKER OF HIS MAJESTY'S SHIP LOWESTOFFE FROM THE PEOPLE BELONGING TO THE RESOLUTION BRIG A CONGRESS PRIVATEER TAKEN BY HIM"

[21 November 1777] 1

Jn: Fullerton Seaman being examined, Says that it was the common talk at the Mole that 5 or 6,000 Soldiers were expected there from Cape Francois; That they were in daily expectation of War being declared against England and that 10 Ships of the Line were expected besides Frigates from France—William Simpson, Seaman being examined, Says that 5 or 6,000 Men were expected daily at the Mole; that there were a great Quantity of Men in their Forts already but can not tell what Number, that a French Frigate was cruzing off the Harbor but not any armed Vessel in it; that it was advertized on shore that after a certain day no British Vessel shou'd sail from the Mole, in respect to the Ships he agrees with Fullertons report—Peter Smith, Seaman, being examined Says that War with England was the common talk at the Mole; That 5 or 6,000 Men were daily expected as were 10 Sail of the Line and that all English Vessels in the Mole were ordered out in 48 hours without completing their Cargoes—Archibald Campbell Seaman being examined, Says that it was the common talk at the Mole that France was to declare War with England very soon; they expected 5, or 6,000 Troops from France daily; That their Forts appear to be very full of Soldiers already; That Two of their Frigates were cruzing off the Mole That all English Vessels were ordered out in 48 hours & that none were to be allowed to enter there any more, that many Schooners & Sloops were loading and unloading there and that the Schooner who came out with them was loaded with powder for America; that he wanted to go one day into their Fort but they woud not suffer him.
Mr. Moncrieff. Lieu. being examined says that they expected 25,000 Men from France daily; That their Forts were already full of Men; That the Common talk was a War with England; That a Fleet of Ships were daily expected; That a large Quantity of Baggage came into the Mole which he was told belonged to the Army that were arrived at Cape Francois & those daily expected in the Ships of War. That all subjects to the King of great Britain were ordered out of their ports in 48 hours about 5 days ago and that the Baggage arrived at the Mole a few days before that.

Wllm. Thompson Boatswain being examined says that he was three Months in the Mole that the common talk was a War with England; that they expected 30,000 Men from Cape Francois; That he saw the Major and Commander going to take houses to receive them; that a great Number of the Inhabitants on that Acco. had been turned out of their houses; That a large Fleet were daily expected; That all Subjects to the King of great Britain were ordered away in 24 hours; And that at Cape Francois not any American Vessels were suffered to Enter—

Mr. John Meredith, Captain, being examined says that the common talk at the Mole was a War with England; That all Subjects to the King of great Britain were ordered off the Island in 24 hours; That a Quantity of Soldiers Baggage had arrived at the Mole and that a Fleet of Ships were daily expected from Cape Francois with 25 or 30,000 Men for the whole Island 8,000 of which were for the Mole, That at Cape Francois not any american Vessels were suffered to enter—

Intelligence received by Capt. Montais of His Majesty's Sloop Stork Viz. His Lieut. who commanded the Tender belonging to the Stork fell in with a large French Ship full of Troops and cou'd distinguish upwards of 30 French Officers of the Army upon the Quarter deck.

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240. 486–87. Docketed: "No 6/Copy of Intelligence/received by Capt'/Locker & transmitted/by the Lowestoffes Prize." See below, Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Philip Stephens, 9 Dec. 1777.

1. Date taken from copy in UkLPR, G.O. 137/73, 39–40. For the capture of the privateer brig Resolution by H.M.S. Lowestoffe, see above, Journal of H.M.S. Lowestoffe, 20 Nov. 1777.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ

Novr: D. [Barbuda] bore SbW ½ W Distance 130 Leagues at 6 AM Saw a Sail in ye SE Gave Chace Set Studding Sails Driver and Royals. at 11 fired 2 Round and 5 Grape Shot 12 Pounders at ye Chace brt. too, fresh Gales brought too Main Topsail to ye Mast, Sent Boat & people on board ye Brigg to take Charge Proved ye Peggy and Kitty. Wm. Roundtree Master from Virginia [to] Martinico Laden with Tobacco—

[At noon] D. bore SSW½ W 102 Leagues Fresh breezes and hazey W Close reef’d ye Topsails ½ past 1 lay too, at 2 made Sail ½ Past lay too, at 4 made Sail, Tenders and 3 Prizes in Company—

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/711.

1. Brig Peggy & Katy, from Baltimore, eighty tons, with a crew of seven, laden with tobacco and staves, was sent to Antigua. Young's Prize List, 21 Dec. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310.
November 22

**JOURNAL OF COLONEL JOHN ALLAN**

[Machias] Saturday Novr 22 . . . . Capt Wing informed that the Meresheetewas not fit to go to sea,¹ therefore gave him orders to lay her up and strip her. Gave Capt Chase orders to put the Hannah and Molly in readiness to proceed up the Bay, changing her name to that of the Merisheetee.² A number of men of the troops volunteered to go in her.³ Read the articles of war to the troops at the Falls; served the Indians with provisions as usual—thick dirty weather.


1. *Meresheetet* was named after the Malacite (or Malasheet) tribe of Indians.

2. Capt. Ephraim Chase.

3. The name was changed so that the privateer commission of the original *Marisheetet*, dated 7 Apr. 1777, could be used.


**JOURNAL OF THE NEW HAMPSHIRE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES**

[In the House of Representatives, Exeter] Novr 22d 1777.

Voted that the Ship General Arnold, Moses Brown Commander be Permitted to Sail from the Port of Piscataqua¹—

Sent up by Cap’l Symonds—

...Voted and Resolved—That the Resolve of the General Court of this State of the tenth of December 1776, laying an Embargo on all Vessels of every Denomination (excepting such as may be fitted out by Order of the United States, or either of them, or by the Board of War in behalf of this State, or such as may go Coastwise from one Harbour in this State to another, or such as may be permitted by the General Assembly, or in the recess thereof by the Council or Committee of Safety of this State) And every Article and Clause therein, be repealed, & hereby is Repealed, Anulled and made Void to all intents and purposes—

Sent up by Mr Wilson ²


1. Brown in his diary states that "Being ready for sea in November, I discovered there was a conspiracy among my crew to murder me and all my officers and to take the ship to Halifax." The plot was detected, the ringleaders imprisoned at Portsmouth, and with a small crew Brown sailed the *General Arnold* to Newburyport. Edgar Stanton Maclay, *Moses Brown, Captain, U.S.N.* (New York: Baker and Taylor Co., 1904), 71–72. The *General Arnold* was fitted out at Newburyport and commissioned a privateer by the Massachusetts Council on 16 April 1778. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 321.

2. The New Hampshire Council concurred the same day, lifting the embargo on all vessels in Portsmouth harbor. Nh-Ar, Council Book, VII (1776–78), 241.
"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Novem'r 22. 1777

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Cap't McNeil to Inform him that Cap't Grannis is now ready to do duty on board the Boston therefore to desire him to give such orders as will Expedite the manning the Ship.—

Voted That the sum of £13.10s be paid Doct' Samuel Cheney in discharge for the Account of nursing doctring & attendance upon Hugh Mowat belonging to the Ship Warren Cap't Hopkins Commander in his Sickness last April—

Voted That Mr William Miller be paid his Account for wood Supplied this Board amounting to £99.12s.—

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Col'o Supply Clap and Maj' William Gardner in answer to theirs of the 17th. instant inclosing a Copy of the list referred to in their Letter and an order on Col'o Langdon to pay the one half of the wages due to the first of November instant—

Voted That an order be drawn on Col'o Langdon desiring him to pay the officers & men mentioned in a list exhibited by Cap't Jones Commander of the Ship Ranger one half their wages to the first of November instant—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. The exchange of Continental Marine Capt. John Grannis, Continental Navy frigate Warren, for Richard Palmes, Continental Navy frigate Boston, was voted by the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department on 3 Oct. and approved by the Continental Marine Committee on 12 Nov. For Capt. Hector McNeill's opposition to this exchange see Captain Hector McNeill to the Continental Marine Committee, 9 Oct., above.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CHATHAM,
CAPTAIN TOBY CAULFIELD, R.N.

November 1777 Moord in Rhode Island Harbour
Friday 21st. AM Cleard hawse. First and Middle fresh Breezes and hazey with rain. the Latter Calm. at ½ past 9 PM came down from Providence a Rebel Cartel with the Syrens Men on board 1 D° Sent a boat to row guard.

Saturday 22d AM Loosed Sails to Dry. D° our Flatt Boat Employd Shifting the prisoners from the prison ship to the Cartel. First & Middle parts Light Airs and Cloudy & Latter Moderate Breezes and Clear. at 3 PM Sailed up for Providence the Rebel Cartel. at 8 D° Sent a Boat to row guard.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 52/1656.

1. The cartel, commanded by Lt. Brown, with sixty-nine British seamen from Syren and Juno, including fifty-eight seamen and two midshipmen from Syren, sailed from Providence on 19 Nov. for Newport. Rhode Island Council of War to Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker, 19 Nov. 1777, R-Ar, Letters from the Governor (1768–77), vol. 2, 175; Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Governor Nicholas Cooke, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–78), vol. 11, 86. The list of prisoners in the cartel is in R-Ar, Council of War Papers: Exchange of Prisoners (1775–81), 116.
Extract of a Letter from the Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to the Viscount Howe, dated onboard the Chatham off Newport 22d. November 1777.

"I am sorry to inform your Lordship of the Wreck of His Majesty's Ship the Syren to the Northward of Point Judith. The 6th Instant at 2 in the Morning she sailed from this Port with seven Transports and several Vessels belonging to Newport under her Convoy, in order to proceed with them to Sag Harbour, to load with Wood for the Use of the Troops and Inhabitants. About 5, by some strange Mismanagement, the Syren, a Transport named the Sisters, and a small Schooner belonging to Newport, ran onshore a little to the Northward of Point Judith, within Pistol Shot of the Beach, having mistaken their Course; The Wind being fair at NNE, the rest of the Transports and Wood Vessels proceeded on their Voyage, and are under the Protection of the Unicorn. About 4 o'Clock in the Evening I was acquainted with this melancholy Accident by a Schooner-Boat, which came alongside the Chatham. I sent the Flora and Lark immediately to their Assistance; but, before they could get near enough, the Wind shifting to the NW and blowing fresh, Captain Furneaux was obliged to surrender himself and Crew to the Rebels. The next Day the Flora and Lark returned, not having been able, from the great Surf, to board any of the Vessels. However We had the Satisfaction the 9th. Instant at 10 o’Clock at Night, to burn the Syren; The Guns and most of the Stores and Provisions being onboard, The Transport was among Rocks and could not be boarded; but she is bilged and nearly destroyed, so that she can never be made of the least Service by the Rebels."

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 124-25. Docketed: "Extract of a letter from the/Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker/to the Viscount Howe./Dated 22 Novr. 1777."

1. Schooner Two Mates.

Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Governor Nicholas Cooke

Sir Chatham Rhode Island the 22d Novr 1777.

By the Cartel under the direction of Lt. Brown I have in your absence received a Letter from Mr. Stepn Hopkins dated the 19th ins’ with Sixty nine Prisoners belonging to His Majestys Ships the Syren and Juno, and a small Schooner belonging to Newport, I have sent in return all the Americans here, who were taken in Armed Vessels amounting to Forty three, and Eleven who were taken in Traders, I have wrote to Halifax and New York for the Persons desired, and also for a Number of Americans taken in Arms which I judge will be more than sufficient to complete the Exchange of all the British Subjects in your Possession I have sent for the Lieutenant’s Adam William Thaxter & Esek Hopkins Junr, as they were Lieutenants of a Contiental Sloop they cannot according to agreement be deemed proper Persons to Exchange for Mr. Vaughan (Midshipman) and Mr. Backhouse Purser of the Syren, the latter is a Warrant Officer, and the former tho’ he Acted as a Lieutenant for the time being, cannot be allowed that Rank, not having even an Order from me to Act as such. However I shall not object to the Exchanging of Silas Howel Capt. and Benj. Tucker Lieut of the
Warren Privateer⁵ for Mr. Vaughan & Mr. Backhouse—Tho⁶ Saunders the 2⁰ Lieu⁷ of the Warren and William Wise Gunner of Her, and Penn Townsend Prize Master of the Oliver Cromwell⁸ may be, if you approve—Exchanged for the Gunner.⁹ Surgeon¹⁰ and One of the Petty Officers of the Syren. I shall be obliged to you if you will send by the next Cartel Barnaby Hardwright & Tho¹¹ Hutchinson Seamen belonging to the Diamond who were taken Off Prudence Island about the beginning of last August.

I have spoken to Gen¹² Pigot who writes by the Cartel about Sam¹³ Buffum—I am [&c.]

P: Parker

L, R-Ar, Letters to the Governor (1777–78), vol. 11, 86. Addressed: "Nich' Cooke Esq & &c/Providence."

Docketed: "Sir Peter Parker/22d Nov 1777."

1. Schooner Two Mates.
3. Acting Lt. Charles Vaughan, R.N.
4. Richard Backhouse.
5. Massachusetts privateer schooner Warren, Silas Howell, commander, mounting 10 guns with a crew of 50 seamen, was commissioned on 3 Sept. 1777 and was owned by Winthrop Sargent, Epes Sargent, and others, of Gloucester. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 320.
6. Rhode Island privateer ship Oliver Cromwell, Samuel Chace, Jr., commander.
7. Archibald McIntyre.
8. James Hellyar.

ADVERTISEMENT FOR SEAMEN FOR RHODE ISLAND PRIVATEER SLOOP GREENWICH

Bound on a cruize against the enemies of the United States,

The Sloop Greenwich;¹

Mounting 12 carriage guns, a prime sailer, Joseph Gardiner, Commander, now lying at Bedford, and will sail in 10 or 12 days. Whoever inclines to go the cruize, may apply to the Captain on board.

[Bedford in Dartmouth] November 22, 1777.

Providence Gazette, 22 Nov. 1777.

1. Rhode Island privateer sloop Greenwich, Joseph Gardner, commander, received her letters of marque and reprisal on 20 Nov. 1776. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Letters of Marque, Petitions and Instructions (1776–80), 54. She was owned by Nathanael Greene & Co., William Greene and Silas Casey, of East Greenwich. William Paine Sheffield, Rhode Island Privateers (Newport, R.I.: John P. Sanborn, Printer, 1883), 58.

COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir.

Preston off New York 22d Novbr 1777.

I received Your Letter adressed to Lord Howe proposing the Exchange of Captain Judd ¹ of the Antelope, for Mr. Manley² of the Hancock, and have signified the same to his Lordship waiting to know his pleasure therein.

The like Number of Men being sent in Exchange for the Seamen who very unjustifiably seized upon the Flag³ in which they were embarked from Connecticut I hope will prove satisfactory to the Complaint in your said Letter upon that Head, being indeed the only Redress which can be given, as the People guilty of this Outrage never have yet been taken. I am [&c.]

W: Hotham
Burlington, Novemb. 22d, 1777.

My last to your Excellency was the 16th, informing of the Evacuation of Fort Mifflin.1 After the enemy got possession of that Post they were very still, firing but two or three shot. Our Fleet dropped something higher up, but not out of reach of their shot. Tuesday morning a large Fleet of ships came up to Billingsport, which proved to be General Clinton with a number of Troops from New York, which he landed at Billingsport. Various were the account of their numbers, from three to six thousand men. The Commodore2 and Cap: Robeson, with the Land officers, consulted, when it was thought our Fleet could not possibly support Red Bank, as they must lay within shot of any Batteries the Enemy might erect on the wharves at Fort Mifflin. The officers of the garrison also seemed to think they must abandon the Fort soon, as they could not hold out a regular siege. Wednesday Evening Generals Knox, St. Clair & Calm [Kalb] came from Head Quarters, and their opinion was, that the Fleet proceed up and endeavour to pass by the City3 as soon as possible.4 Thursday morning before Day, the Commodore ordered the 13 Galleys to go close up under Coopers Ferry, it being quite calm. They accordingly proceeded and got up without being discovered. The Continental vessels with the Province ships & shallops were ordered to take the first good wind & push by, but no wind blowing, and the Fort at Red Bank being left. On Friday morning the Brig Convention, Capt. Rice, the schooner Delaware, Capt. Eyres, with all the shallops, except two that was sent into Timber Creek to unload, with some Guard Boats that was left, got under way but was soon discovered, and a very hot fire of shot and shells from the Town & Frigate5 began on them. The schooner was drove ashore between the Two Ferries & set on Fire, and one of the accommodation shallops was drove ashore, the rest all got by. After the above vessels sailed, there being no wind, the Continental Brig Andora Doria, Xebecs, Repulse and Champion, sloops Race Horse & Fly, with the Province ships and two Floating Batteries, were set on Fire and burnt, which made a most terrible conflagration, to the great joy of our cruel & wicked enemies, and much to the depression of my spirits.

I am now here alone, Capt. Blewer & Cox being gone Home, but hope will be here again. Mr. Crispin is here, but has no money. I have 6000 dollars, as much as possible shall spare him. We shall be very Happy in receiving your Excellency's advice in Regard to the Fleet. The men are badly clothed, want shoes & stockings, and fear many will desert to the Enemy.

We have now here Thirteen Galleys, the Brig Convention, and Four Shallops.

It is astonishing to think of the Precipitate retreat from Fort Mercer, they seemed determined not to see the Enemy. How General Vernam will account for this Con-
duct, others must judge. There was at the Fort and at Woodberry at least 1800 men. Thursday, General Huntington with 1200 men, crossed Dunk's Ferry, going down to their assistance, but were turned back yesterday by General Vernam, and are all now at Mount Holly. Yesterday General Green got over to this City with 2000 men, also on their way to Red Bank, so that had the Fort made a small shew of Resistance a relief would have come and a noble Fleet have been saved.

The Troops are just marched from here, and believe are all going down to Red Bank. I am [&c.],

Wm. Bradford

If some Wiskey could be sent down it would be of great service.


1. Above.
4. St. Clair, Knox, and Kalb, were ordered to Fort Mercer to assess the practicability of a continued defense of the Delaware River. See George Washington to Major General St. Clair et al., 17 Nov., above. For their opinion on this question, see Major General St. Clair et al. to Commodore John Hazelwood, 18 Nov., above.
5. Including the Pennsylvania Navy ship Montgomery.
6. H.M. armed ship Delaware.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE

My Lord

finding Yesterday morning that the Enemy were burning their Vessels & that the British Troops were advancing to red bank;—I Ordered the Cornwallis (Gv) with some Armed boats up, & Capt\(^a\) Hammond Sir Ja\(^a\) Wallace & myself went up in hopes of getting hold of some of their Galleys, we got to red bank just as Lord Cornwallis entered, we then proceeded round to timber Creek, whilst the troops marched that way, but as we found nothing there nor could get any certain intelligence of the Gallyes, we went on to Philedelphia, the Enemy have burnt all their Vessels, including the Schooner Gally but I am afraid the rest of the Gallies have got above the town—The Cornwallis is gone to Philedelphia in Consequence of your Lordships Letter to Capt\(^a\) Duncan, which I was desired to Open as he was gone down, & I shall pay due attention to the whole of it; herewith I send your Lordship a Copy of a letter found at red bank from a M\(^e\) Livingston to a Col\(^a\) Green which I thought your Lordship would like to see I have the honor to be [&c.]

Wm Cornwallis

The General desired your Lordship should be inform'd that he wished a Packet might be ready for England as soon as possible—

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT

The Commissioners of the
Navy Board at Boston

Gentlemen

[York] November 22d. 1777

We have received a Letter from John Bradford Esq* the Agent for Prizes at Boston
dated the 30th of October last informing us that the Schooner Lee Captain Skimmer
was then out on a Cruize, and wanted to know our determination whether this ves-
sel should be continued in the pay of the public after her return into port.

As we do not think proper that the States should hire armed vessels as cruisers
we now direct that this Schooner be discharged on her return, and that you settle
with the Owners and pay them the balance which may be justly due to them.

As Mr Bradford recommends Captain Skimmer in very warm terms as a Gentle-
man every way well qualified for a command in our navy, you will please to enquire
particularly into his merits and if you think him deserving we would have you give
him the first suitable Vessel which may be in your power.—We are [&c.]


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO JONATHAN HUDSON

Mr. Jonathan Hudson

Sir

[York] November 22d. 1777

We have determined that the Continental Brigantine built under your direction
and now called the Baltimore shall be fitted and prepared for the Sea immediately,
and depend upon you to have this business done with as much dispatch as in your
power we have directed Messrs. Samuel & Robert Purviance to deliver to you any
Rigging Sail Cloth or materials which they may have in their possession belonging
to the Public that shall be wanted and may be suitable for fitting this Brigantine,
therefore you will apply to those Gentlemen Accordingly and what they cannot fur-
nish you must provide yourself on as moderate terms as possible

You will advise us of your proceedings and we are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 114 (M332 roll 6).

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW, R.N.

Copy.

By the Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the
White, and Commander in Chief of His
Majesty's Ships and Vessels employed and to
be employed &c. in North-America.

You are with all convenient dispatch, to complete the Provisions in His Majesty's
Ship under your Command, to a proportion of three Months of all Species from the
Victuallers as will be more particularly pointed out; And with Water in the full Quan-
tity that the Ship can Stow. When so prepared in those respects, You are forthwith to proceed to Hampton Road in Virginia; And take the station of the Phænix, which you may expect to find there, for the purposes chiefly, as Expressed in the Copy of the Orders to Captain Parker herewith enclosed. Upon which Service you are to remain, as long as your Provisions and Water will last with due sufficiency for your passage to Rhode-Island to procure a fresh Supply, conformable to the tenor of the Orders to Captain Parker as aforesaid; Unless you are sooner relieved, or otherwise directed.

A farther Object of your appointment therein, being to afford an opportunity for Captain Parker to complete the Water in the Phænix; Either by repairing to this River or proceeding higher up in Chesapeake Bay for that purpose, And at the same time to leave him at liberty to prosecute any attempt which shall seem advisable, with one or more of the Stationed Ships that may be consistently spared for the same occasion; In acting with Effect against the Armed or Trading Ships of the Rebels, as from the intelligence he may have gained, He judges it advisable [to] attempt.

And whereas from the Remains left in the Victualling Transports attending the Fleet, it is inexpedient to complete the Provisions in the S't Albans for a longer Term than is before expressed; But from the nature of the Service for which the Ship is now intended a material inconvenience might ensue in consequence of the deficiency in the Article of Provisions when the Ship left New-York. It will be requisite the daily Issues in the Ship should be regulated in such manner, that the Supply for three Months may serve for the Term of four Months, during your absence from Rhode Island: You are then to reduce the Allowance to the Ship's Company whilst on this Service to two thirds of the full proportion established; At such times however in continuance or at seasonable Intervals, [which] in your discretion you think fit.

Given on board His Majesty's Ship the Eagle off of Chester in the River Delaware the 22d day of November 1777.

Howe.

By Command of the Vice Admiral.

Jos: Davies


1. NDAR 9: 951-53.

JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL

[Annapolis] Saturday 22d. November 1777

[Ordered] That the said Treasurer " pay to Ignatius Fenwick one hundred pounds to Ship hands &ca for the Lydia to be charged in Account.

Daniel Bryan appointed and Commissioned first Lieutenant of the Galley Independence, he having been appointed & served from the 1st of August, and John Hynson appointed second Lieut of the said Galley and served from the 3rd of October.

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings), 1777-79, 3842, p. 133.

1. Western Shore Treasurer.
Cap. Cook. Annapolis, 22d Novr 1777.

By the General Orders of this Day, the three Galley's Conqueror, Baltimore and Independence are to be under your Command as chief or Principal Officer, and you are to proceed with them to the Sound between the Islands and the Main, of the Eastern Shore and there check, or distress the Enemy, all you can. If you think it may be done with Success or without hazarding too much, you are to attack the Enemy's main Force in the Sound, but in this or any other Matter of Consequence, you are to have a Meeting of your principal Officers and advise with them and to have Regard to their Advice, for, though it is expected that a ready and chearful Obedience will be paid to your Orders, yet, in Things of Consequence, when Time and Opportunity favours, the Advice of the Officers ought to be had and attended to. When the Service no longer requires your Stay, you will proceed back with the Conqueror and Independence, leaving the Baltimore as a Guard below, but no Hands are to be left in her but those who properly belong to her. If the British Ships change their Station to any other Place within this State, you are to go with the three Gallies, into their Neighbourhood and choose the best Situation you can for the Safety of the gallies and to cut off the Tenders. If you find any Persons carrying on a Correspondence with the Enemy, secure such and their Vessels if you can, and assist the Operations of the Militia all in your Power, against the Enemy, or in securing those who may be suspected of corresponding with the Enemy. Contrive my Letter to Colo. Dashiell and, if the Arms I have wrote to him about, can be got ready, you will put Part into each Galley and bring them to Annapolis. Particular Care, especially to keep them Dry, must be taken of them They are packed in 40 Boxes. Advise of your Situation by every Opportunity and, if your Stay should be any Time and no Opportunity offers send an Express.¹

We are & ca.

THOMAS WHITING TO GEORGE WYTIE

Sir Williamsburg 22d Nov: 1777.

I have the honour to inclose you an estimate of the probable expence of the Navy for the ensuing Year agreeable to the resolution of your house.—I am [&c.] Thomœ Whiting 1st Comt

[Enclosure]

An Estimate of the probable expence of the Navy for the ensuing Year.—
Pay of 1300 men & their officers for one Year £69,500 . . .

¹ For a report of the squadron's activities see Captain George Cook to Governor Thomas Johnson, 14 Dec. 1777, below.
Pay of the Commissioners, Clerks &c 2000 . . .
Four Vessells building at the Chickahomany Yard 60,000 . . .
Wear & Tear for one Year, rigging, Sails &c 15,000 . . .
Medecines &c. 500 . . .

$182,500 . . .

Certified by Order of the Navy Board
Nov. 22d. 1777.—

Thom. Whiting 1st Com'r


SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD TO
CAPTAIN JAMES WOODHOUSE

Sth Carolina Navy Board November 22d 1777—

Capt. James Woodhouse
Sir,

The Schooner Rattle Snake of which you have the Command being Loaded and Compleatly fitted having Provisions and Stores Sufficient for her Voyage and her full Complement of Men now on board, the Commissioners of the Navy desire that you will Embrace the first fair wind to proceed from Charles Town to Cape Francois in Hispaniola, where on your Arival you are to Deliver the Cargo, (now on board) Agreeable to Bill of Loading to Messrs D'Oraisore & Co. Merchants there and take on board the Rattle Snake such Cargo as they shall think proper to Ship in Return with which you are to proceed with all possible Dispatch to Charles Town or the first Convenient Inlet in the State of South Carolina during your passages out and Home you are to avoid as much as possible speaking with any Vessel, and to be as frugal as possible in the expences of your own Vessel while in Hispaniola—As an encouragement to you, for your particular Care and Attention to the Interest of the State during the present Voyage, the Commissioners have Directed Messrs D'Oraisore & Co. to pay you a Commission of 5% on the Sales of the Cargo in Hispaniola, you have also their Liberty to Ship as many Men in Hispaniola as will make your Compliment Fifteen, provided they will Engage under Articles to Serve on board the Rattle Snake or any Other State Vessel for Six Months at the Rate of Twenty One pounds Carolina Currency @ Month— I am Sir [&c.]

Edward Blake first Commissr

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 110.
1. The cargo consisted of “One hundred & fifty four whole & Eighty half Barrels of Choice Rice and Three Barrels of very good Indico.” South Carolina Navy Board to D'Oraisore & Co., 22 Nov. 1777, ibid., 109.
2. That same day the South Carolina Navy Board sent instructions to D'Oraisore & Co., requesting that they load tafia on Rattle Snake for the return voyage. If additional space remained, the merchants were to add sailcloth to the cargo. Ibid., 109-10.
AMERICAN THEATER

VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir,

Since sending my Letters on board the pacquet, she being detained I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that I am informed by Letter from Captain Bateman,¹ that a French Frigate has search'd one of the Tenders belonging to His Majesty's Ships, under my Command, & wou'd have seized the Vessel had the Officer not had his Commission with him, as it is their directions to seize all Tenders that are not commanded by a Lieu² and even in that case if he has not his Commiss³. They have also directions to retake all French Vessels that may be taken by His Majesty's Ships trading to or from America. I signify this for their Lordships information & am [&c.]

Antelopen Port Royal

Clark Gayton

Harbor Jam. 22d Nover 1777


JOURNAL OF H.M.S.ÆOLUS, CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER ATKINS

[November 1777] [Port Royal Harbour, Jamaica]

Sat 22d D° Weather [Squally with heavy Showers of Rain]—Employed getting on Shore the Outriggers & Fishes—at 1 arrivd a small Schooner Prize to our Tender¹—at 3 d° fell from the Mast & was killd on the Spot David Jones Seaman—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4107. 1. Probably an unidentified schooner, from Maryland, laden with salt, dry goods, etc. Gayton's Prize List, 21 Dec. 1775–26 Feb. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, 505.

November 23 (Sunday)

PETITION OF CAPTAIN SIMEON SAMSON AND OTHERS TO THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT

To the Honble the Council, and the Honble the House of Representatives of the State of the Massachusetts Bay—

The petition of Simeon Sampson Charles Dyer & others, humbly sheweth,

That your Petitioners were Officers & Mariners in the armed Brig¹ Independence, owned by and in the service of this State, and by the fortune of war fell into the Enemies hands,¹ whereby they lost their firearms & other military accoutrements, as will appear by a schedule which accompanies this petition, certified by one of your Petitioners, who commanded said Brigantine, to be their own property. Your Petitioners flatter themselves, that their conduct was such as has secured to them the approbation of their Countrymen, and they cannot suppose your Honors will oblige them to sustain the loss of weapons, which they employed in defence of the United States, and for the particular advantage of this—They therefore, request your Hon-
ors to grant them such a compensation, as will enable them to replace the Arms & Accoutrements which they lost as aforesaid—And your Petitioners as in duty bound shall ever pray—

Sim\(^a\) Samson  
Charles Dyer

A List of the Small Arms & other Warrlike Implements taken in the Brigantine Indep\(\text{dependence}\) belonging to the Officers & Men taken with said Brigantine under the Command of Cap\(^1\) Simeon Samson  
Viz:\(c\)

Simeon Samson  
Cap\(^1\) 1 Fuzee Compleat & Small sword neetly Mounted  
Charles Dyer  
first Lieu\(^c\) 1 Fuzee & Hanger

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Item</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Otis</td>
<td>Steward 1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zadock Churchill Cooper</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam(^1) Dolen</td>
<td>Carp(^1) Mate 1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laban Linds</td>
<td>Mate 1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seth Dolen</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seth House</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nath(^1) Crosby</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laban Stodder</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Wilder</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hez(^h) Ripley</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephm. Wilder</td>
<td>1 Gun</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Plymouth 23\(^d\) November 1777

This may Certifie the Hon\(^e\) Court Admty for the State of Massachusetts Bay that according to the Best of my Judgement the above is a Just Acco\(^e\) of the Arms Lost in the Brig\(^e\) Indep\(\text{dependence}\) belonging to the above Men—

Sim\(^a\) Samson

Plymouth ss Nov\(^e\) 23. 1777  
Personally appeared Before me Cap\(^1\) Simeon Samson, and made oath that the within List is just & true.—

Wm. Watson  
Just\(^e\) Peace

1. Massachusetts Navy brigantine *Independence* was captured on 25 Nov. 1776 by H.M. sloop *Hope*. See NDAR7: 271, 345.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO CAPTAIN ZEBEDIAH SMITH

Sir  
New London Nov\(^e\) 23\(^d\) 1777.

You are to go on Board the State Arm’d Schooner *Spy* now in this Port and proceed up the Sound to Fairfield or Norwalk, and when their arrived apply to General Parsons or the Chief Commander of the Continental Troops, that are Stationed in that Quarter, who will give you further directions & whose Orders you are to Follow, have not to add, but I am [&c.]

by Order of Goven\(^e\) Trumbull  
Nath\(^1\) Shaw Jun\(^c\)
NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO LIEUTENANT JOHN KERR

Sir New London Nov. 23, 1777—

You are to go on Board the Continent's Arm'd Sloop Skyler now in this Port and Proceede with the Soldiers that are now on Board up the Sound to Fairfield or Norwalk and when their Arriv'd Apply to General Parsons or the Chief Comman'd of the Continent' Troops that are Stationed In that Quarter who will give you further Directions & whose Orders you are to Follow have not to add but wish you a Good Passage & am [&c.]

by Order of General Putnam
Nath'l Shaw Jun'

INVENTORY OF CONTINENTAL NAVY SLOOP SCHUYLER

Sep' 13 Inventory of the Sloop Schuyler Sails Rigging Firnature & Stores 1777

1 New M [main] Sail
1 Old D°
1 New F [fore] Sail
1 Old D°
1 New Jib
1 Old D°
1 S [studding] Sail
1 F [flying] Jib
1 T [top] Sail
1 S [studding] Sail Yard & Boom
Flying Jib Gear
Rigging For Insenstaff
M [main] Halliards & Down°
S [studding] Sail Gear
Jib Halliards Sheets & Down Hawls
F [fore] Halliards & Downh°
2 Waist Cloths
2 Quarter D°
F [flying] Jib Boom
T [top] Sail Halliards & Downh°
7 Spair Mast Hoops
1 Luff Takle
1 Qule [coil] 4½ Inch Rope
3 Small Qules of New Rigging
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3 Pair Can Hooks Boats Gripes &amp; Stoppers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Quantity of Old Rope</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Jack Takle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Fish Hook</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Dipsen \textit{[deep-sea]} Lead &amp; Line</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Spair Shewes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Thimbles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Hooks &amp; Thimbles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41 Single Blocks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Double Do</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37 Doz Hanks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Doz Pairs Trucks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 9 Inch Cable</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 7 Do D°</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Ancors</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Bawles of Spun Yarn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Scrubbing Brushes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Tallow Do</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Marlen Spikes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Scrapers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Hand Pomps</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Skains Marline</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Serving Mallets</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Sets Reef Gear</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Large Hanks Sinnet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Gaskets &amp; Points</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Cans Lampblack</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Do Spanish Brown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Tin Lanthorns</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Yawl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Yawl Oars</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Sloop Oars</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Pump hooks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Hatch Bars</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Water Casks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Compasses</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Draw Buckett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Seeder Do</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Barth Tar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Tub Tallow</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Half Hour Glasses</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Camboos</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Copper Kettle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Copper Sauce Pan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Iron Skellet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Do Ladle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Mess Fork</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
6 Mes Tubs
3 Kans
1 Shovel
1 Spy Glass
1 Jack
1 Pendant
1 Ensign
1 Box Medicens
1 D\textsuperscript{o} Instruments

Gunners Stores
6 Carriage Guns
6 Britchings & Aprons
12 Gun Takles
3 Train Takles
12 Blunderbusses
13 Muskets
7 Pistoiles
13 Cartridgeboxes
1 Brass D\textsuperscript{o}
15 Couteaux
6 Priming Horns
7 Priming Wyers
6 Blunderbus Aprons
6 Cannon Cartridgeboxes
10 Lins Stocks
18 lb Match Rope
3 Worms & Laidles
6 Rammers & Spunges
9 hanspikes
7 Crows
21 Cannesters of Shot
9 Rounds Quilted Grape
13 Bags Grape
1 Kegg Paint
10 Single Blocks
1 Keg Spanish White
1 Box of Swivel Blunderbus & Muskett Balls
5 Carriage Trucks
6 Wad Netts
2 Horn Lanthorns
2 Tin Candlesticks
2 Knot Boals
2 Lamb Skins
1 Box With Instruments for Fireworks
1 Skuttle Apron Sheat Lead
11 Tompkins
1 Box With 89 Bund\textsuperscript{e} Cartages
23 NOVEMBER 1777

1 D° 23 Swivels D°
1 D°. Emy
3 D° With 60 Cannon D°
1 D° With 11 Powder flasks
1 Skain of Hamber [hambro] Line
9 D° Marline
1 Copper Mug
1½ Barrell Powder
1 Box Cartg: Paper & 3 Canesters
1. Emyt cask
1 Keg of Compositions
25 Beds & Qunes [quoins] for Guns
107 Round Shot
21 Double Head D°
22 Lansets

New London Nov° 23d 1777
Received the Sloop Schuyler & the withen mentioned Stores of Nathel Shaw Jun'r Cont'-Agent, and also three barrels Beef, two bar' Pork, three Tiers Bread, twenty three Gal Rum twenty pound Sugar, Eight pound Coffee, half Cord Wood Sixty feet Oars & doz pound Candles; for use of the above Sloop Schuyler

Pz John Kerr

DS, CtHi, American Revolution, Box 6 (Naval Affairs, 1776-82). Docketed: "Inventory of Stores/on Board the Sloop/Scuiler—d° in N Lond°/Sep° 1777."

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MERMAD,
CAPTAIN JAMES HAWKER

Nov° 1777 D° [Sandy Hook] N° 57° . 12' W°. Dist° 69 Leag°
Sunday 23d. at 6 AM saw 2 Sail to ye° W°-ward; gave Chace & Clear'd Ship for Action; at 10 bro° too the Chase, wch° proved to be a Brig from London for New York & had been taken by a Rebel privateer then in sight; sent an Officer & 11 Men on board the Prize, & gave Chace to the Privateer:1—

D°. N° 47° . 20' W°. Dist°. 45 Leag°
First part fresh Gales & Cloudy W° ye° Middle & latter little winds & fair W°. PM still in Chace; at 1 carry'd away the M & T G° Y° & Split the Sail, ½ past got up an°—at 2 lost sight of the Prize. at 7 left off Chace, close reefd the Tops° & hauld our wind to ye° W°-ward.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4260.

1. Brig Hope, master unknown, from London to New York, with King’s Stores, a recapture, taken in Latitude 38° . 54' N°. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 485. Lord Howe noted that the victualler Hope disappeared while Mermaid was chasing the privateer in the offing. Vice Adm. Viscount Howe to Philip Stephens, 5 Jan. 1778 (No. 49), UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 116-21.
AMERICAN THEATER

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Continental Navy Board
Borden Town 23d. Nov't 1777

Sir.

It is with the greatest Concern we inform you of the total Destruction of the Continental Fleet at Red Bank; having been burned by our own Officers in Consequence of a Determination of a Council of War. We have not yet had an Opportunity of making a regular Inquiry into the Reasons of so desparate a measure. As far as we can collect from the Officers and Crews here, it was occasioned by the Assurances of the Commander of the Land Forces, that they must expect no further Protection from his army; not even to secure a Retreat in Case of Emergency—but this must be the Subject of future Enquiry—Be the Cause what it may the Loss seems at present to be irreperable.

We request the favour of your Excellency to let the enclosed Packet go with your next Despatches to Congress, & are [&c.]

Fra't Hopkinson
John Wharton

[Extract]

Very Dear Sir

Mount-Holly Nov. 23—1777

In my Last wrote 13—dated 12 of this instant through a Mistake, I informed you that it was in Agitation to evacuate Fort Miflin. Co1 Smith who had Commanded until 11 instant at Evening was strong for the evacuation having declared the Fort not tenable, before he received the slight wound, which caused him to give up the command—Lieu1 Co1 Russel commanded from the 11th unto the 14th instant with a Spirit that did him honor—Major Thayer then took Command & forthwith sent a spirited Letter, requesting a reinforcement & expressig his surprise that persons should talk of abandoning the Fort for what then threatened—From this time the Fire was very heavy & Constant—the 15 of the Month & 6th Day of the Canonade The East-indiaman Cut down1 of which you must have heard with 20–24 pounders came up a Channel that was said by the Commodore2 to be insufficient for her, & laid within Pistol shot of the Fort. Our Cannon being chiefly dismounted, & the Fort badly constructed—What was extraordinary she fired 2–24 pound shot into a 32 Pounder, from which she received the cheif annoyance. This Day the fire exceeded all Description from their Fleet & Batteries. Amidst the Hottest Fire Major Thayer was always calm, & was mentioned that he could & would hold the Fort only let the Galleys destroy the Indiaman—Positive Orders were given by the Commodore for this purpose—But a Council of war was afterward held by the Officers of the Galleys & they concluded it, most safe to return—to this Heroic conclusion I impute the the evacuation of Fort Miflin—at least its being evacuated when it was—Co1 Green told the Commodore that if he would let him Officer & Man the Galleys the ship would be
destroyed as the First principle of his Officers was to obey—But all was in vain—the Provincial Officers must not be dishonored—and the Commodore still hoped they would do something—After dark when the firing abated I accompanied Coölney to see Maj. Thayer & the situation of the Fort—it was battered very much—Thayer was most firm & unshaken still maintained that he could & would hold the Fort only let the Galleys do their Duty—Gen Varnum & Coölney after this went on board the Commodore & bore the request of the Major—When they saw after Orders & conclusions were like to fail—they urged in the warmest Manner that the Galleys might be manned & Officered from our Garrison—but no—The Maj. then made an honorable retreat bringing off all of Consequence save a few Cannon & destroyed the Barracks &c. It is the Opinion of Gen. Green who was a Spectator from the Pennsylvania shore that there never was a more noble defence in America in this or in former Wars—His Excellency has been pleased to present his particular thanks to the Major—The evacuation of Fort Mifflin rendered Fort Mercer in a manner useless—& the Fleet thought it not safe to lay below Philadelphia the 13 Galleys passed the City hugging the Jersey shore & I believe some others but the Vessels of larger draught are burnt... I am [&c.]

Eben David

1. H.M. armed ship Vigilant.

GEORGE WASHINGTON TO PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS

[Extract]

Sir

Head Q's White Marsh Nov 23* 1777.

... I am sorry to inform Congress, that the Enemy are now in possession of All the Water defences. Fort Mifflin and that at Red Bank mutually depended on each Other for support, & the reduction of the former made the tenure of the latter extremely precarious, if not impracticable. After the loss of Fort Mifflin, it was found Red Bank could derive no advantages from the Gallies & Armed Vessels—(they could not maintain their Station) and in case of Investiture the Garrison could have no Supplies—no retreat—nor any hope of relief, but such as might arise from a Superior force acting without on the rear of the Enemy and dislodging them. Under these circumstances, the Garrison was obliged to evacuate it on the night of the 20 Ins*, on the approach of Lord Cornwallis, who had crossed the River from Chester with a Detachment, supposed to be about Two thousand Men, and formed a junction with the Troops, lately arrived from New York and those that had been landed before at Billingsport. From Gen’l Varnum’s Account I have reason to hope, that we saved most of the Stores, except a few Heavy Cannon—however I cannot be particular in this instance. I am also to add, from the intelligence I have received, that most, if not All the Armed Vessels have been burnt by our own people, except the Gallies—One Brig and Two Sloops, which are said to have run by the City. How far this might be founded
in necessity, I am not able to determine—but I suppose it was done under that Idea and an apprehension of their falling into the Enemy's hands, if they attempted to pass up the River. . . . I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Go: Washington

I, DNA, PPC, vol. 5, item 152, 199-204, (M247, roll 168). Seven and a half paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They relate to the shortage of supplies, negotiations for a prisoner exchange, court-martial held following the Battle of Germantown, the arrival of reinforcements at Whitemarsh, troop movements in New Jersey, and enemy depredations near Philadelphia. Docketed: “Genl Washington/23d Novem. 1777/Rec’d 27th./read 27th/ (Entered with its inclosures).”

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP DELAWARE, COMMANDER JAMES WATT

November 1777
Moor'd in the River Delaware above Philadelphia
Sund’ 23d
Being appointed to the Command of the Delaware Frigate taken from the Rebels, I accordingly took the Command of her this day at Philadelphia.

Moor’d in the River Delaware above Philadelphia
Mod’ & hazey W

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/239.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

Nov’ 1777
at Anchor abrest of—Province Island
Sunday 23rd
AM Weighed & dropt down to Billings fort, Our Boats Employ’d assisting the Crawford Transport She having run on the Chiveux De frize. D’ Hawled her aShore. full of Water, Sent our Lieutenant & flatt Boats to Embark the Troops that are on Red Bank—

At Anchor off—Billings Fort—
Fine W

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N., TO CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY, R.N.

Sir

The Admiral having directed me to have all the flat boats, in readiness that can be collected from the Ships here for the Purpose of transporting troops with a quantity of Cattle from the Jersey Shore across the river,—I am to request you will be so good to inform me what boats you have I am [&c.]

W Cornwallis

CAPTAIN GEORGE OURRY, R.N., TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

Somerset 23 Nov 1777

I have but six flat boats which I will send you at daylight tomorrow morning if you want more you can have them from the Experiment & Roebuck, they have four each, the Liverpool, Pearl & Camilla One, & those you have are all the flat boats I know of here I am [&c.]

Geo Ourry


VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO PHILIP STEPHENS

No. 44.

Eagle—Delaware

Nov. 23d 1777.

Sir

The General 1 advising me of his Intention to send a Packet immediately to England, I avail myself of the opportunity, to acquaint you for the Information of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, respecting the Progress of the Military Services in which the Ships of War have been concerned since the date of my last Letter of the 25th of October; 2 the Duplicate of which is herewith enclosed.

I mentioned in that Letter, the Preparations making for the Attack meditated on the Works the Rebels had constructed on either Shore, for preventing an open Communication by Water with the Army at Philadelphia; on which it was obvious to them that the farther Operations of the Campaign would greatly depend.

The Wind still continuing to prevent the Vigilant from passing to the Rear of the Enemy's Works on Fort Island; by the only Channel practicable for that purpose, the opportunity was taken by the King's Forces, & by the Enemy, with equal Assiduity, to strengthen the Preparations judged expedient on either part for the proposed Attack.

The Officers and Seamen of the Ships of War and Transports, were employed in the mean time with unremitting Fatigue and Perseverance, to convey Provisions, Artillery and Stores, to the Schylkill, between Fort Island and the Pensylvania Shore. Six 24 Pounders from the Eagle, and Four 32 Pounders from the Somerset, transported in the same manner, & the requisite proportions of Ammunition, were mounted in the Batteries erected by the General's 2 Appointment on Province Island. 3

The Wind becoming favorable the 15th. Instant, that first Occasion was taken for ordering the Ships upon the intended Service.

The Somerset and Isis were appointed to proceed up the Eastern Channel of the River, to act against the Fort in Front: The Roebuck, Pearl, and Liverpool, with the Cornwallis Calley and some smaller armed-Vessels, against a Battery with heavy Artillery which the Rebels had lately opened on a Point above and near to Manto Creek; in a situation to rake the Ships anchored to fire upon the Fort, and more advantageously chosen as the shoalness of the Water did not admit Ships to approach within a desirable distance of the Work.

The Vigilant, with a Hulk 4 mounting Three 18 Pounders, commanded by Lieut. Botham of the Eagle, proceeded at the same time through the Channel round Hog-
Island, and anchored on that side the Fort, according to the intention pointed out, for co-operating with the Batteries on the Pennslyvania Shore.

The Isis being as well placed in the Eastern Channel as the Circumstances of the Navigation would permit, rendered very essential Service against the Fort and Gallies much to the personal Honor of Cap‘t Cornwallis and Credit of the Discipline in his Ship. The Roebuck and other Frigates stationed against the Battery, were equally well conducted.

Greater Caution being necessary in placing the Somerset, that Ship could not be carried as far up the Channel as the Isis was advanced.

The Impression made by the Batteries on Province Island (before very considerable) being united with the well-directed Efforts from the Vigilant and Hulk, soon silenced the Artillery of the Fort: And farther Preparations being in Progress for opening the Estocade and forcing the Works next Morning, the Enemy set fire to and evacuated the Fort during the Night.

The Numbers of the Enemy killed and wounded, appeared to have been very considerable. Those in the different Ships, [as] stated in the annexed Return, were much less than could be supposed; particularly of the Isis and Roebuck, which were struck many times from the Gallies and Works.

As a farther Evidence to their Lordships of the meritorious Conduct of the several Officers therein named, I have added the General’s concurring Sentiments signified to me on the Occasion. Captain Duncan remained several Weeks with the Army, to superintend the different nautic Services and Preparations before mentioned.

A Detachment from the Army under the Command of Lord Cornwallis, having been landed the 18th at Billingport (where a Post had been some time before established) for attacking the Redoubt at Red Bank, the Enemy abandoned and blew up the Work—They had passed several of their Gallies unperceived above the Town of Philadelphia in the Night of the 19th, which proved very favorable for the purpose; and attempted to do the same with the rest of the Gallies and other Water-Force the following Night: But being seasonably discovered; they were opposed with so much Effect by Lieutenant Watt of the Roebuck (ordered by Captain Hammond before my Arrival to take his Station in the Delaware Prize near the Town) that not more than Three or Four of the former appear to have escaped: And being otherwise unable to prevent the Capture of the rest of their armed-Craft (consisting of Two Zebeccques, the Two Floating-Batteries, and several Ships, besides Fire-Vessels, amounting to about Seventeen in Number) they were quitted and burnt. Lieutenant Watt having testified great Propriety and Spirit on this Occasion I have continued him in the Command of the Delaware, retained as an armed-Ship in the Service to remain near the Town of Philadelphia, where such additional Naval Force is particularly requisite. (And if Their Lordships shall think fit to have that Ship purchased and received into His Majesty’s Navy on the Establishment of a Sloop of War, I beg leave to recommend the Appointment of Lieutenant Watt to the Command thereof, on such Establishment.)

A more accurate Inspection of the Obstructions to the Navigation of the River adjacent to Fort Island, becoming practicable under under the Circumstances beforementioned, Two Channels were discovered through which the Transports containing the Provisions, Stores and other Necessaries for the Army might proceed to Philadelphia. They were ordered up the River accordingly, to be afterwards secured to the Wharfs of the Town, for the approaching Winter Months.
THE TAKING OF MISS MUD ISLAND.
The Vigilant, and the Cornwallis Galley will be to remain with the Delaware at the Town, in such Stations as the General deems expedient for the defence of it: and the Roebuck, Pearl, Camilla, and Zebra will be left there also for any occasional Service under the chief Command of Cap° Hammond, during my Absence with the other Ships of War, for which no sufficient Retreat is to be here obtained.

When these Arrangements have been completed, I intend proceeding to Rhode Island, with such of the larger Ships as may not be immediately appointed for particular cruising Services. I shall then deliver Their Lordships Instructions to the Rear-Admiral, that he may repair to his destined Command at Jamaica, as soon as I am able to make a proper Disposition for the Conduct of the Squadron attached to the central Station where he is now detained; Commodore Hotham’s presence being indispensable; in the mean time; at New York.

I have on this head farther to represent the great Difficulties I am under in the present Circumstances of the War, for want of the Assistance to be derived from the requisite Number of Flag, or other Commanding Officers, necessary in this extensive Charge; more especially since the Illness of Captain Griffith who has been incapable of Business ever since his Arrival in this River, has deprived me of the benefit I before received from his able Services. And I am to entreat that in the Nomination of such Officers (which I am opinion should not be less than Three, or even Four, including Commodore Hotham from whose Talents I have received the most essential Aid) Their Lordships will be pleased to take into their Consideration the particular Officer in whom they will permit me to vest the Authority with which I have the Honor to be intrusted, in case of my greater Inability to execute the various Duties of this very complicated Service; which I must acknowledge with much Concern I have great Reason to apprehend my impaired Constitution will not allows me to attend, with the Punctuality that the Nature and Importance of it requires.

The unfortunate Event of Lieut° Genl° Burgoyne’s Operations with the Northern Army, terminating as I am advised by the Commander in Chief, with the Surrender of those Troops agreeable to the Tenor of a Convention executed the 16th. of last October, has rendered a suitable Provision necessary to be made for their Conveyance to Europe. A proper Number of Transports has been appropriated for that Occasion. But as it would be scarce practicable at this Season of the Year for light Transports to gain the Port of Boston, where the Embarkation is conditioned to take place, the Transports have been ordered under Convoy of the Raisonable to Rhode-Island: that if the proposed Alteration is adopted, and the Troops can be embarked at that Port, they may be the sooner released.

The Rear-Admiral is directed to furnish Two Frigates for attending the Transports to Europe; subject in their more particular Appointment to the desires of the Lieut General, or other Commanding Officer present with the Troops, conformable to the Intentions of the Commander in Chief forwarded by the same opportunity. The Captains nominated for this purpose, are upon their Arrival in England, to acquaint you therewith and transmitting the Particulars of the Orders and Requisitions by which they have been governed, they will be to wait for their Lordships Commands in consequence at the Ports to which they have been respectively directed.

In my Letter of the 29th. of June [ultimo] I reported the destination of the Milford to attempt the Seizure of a foreign Ship said to be taking in Masts in Kennebec River. The Captain, Sir William Burnaby went there, and afterwards to Sheepscot
River for the same purpose, but was not able to procure any Information correspondent to the Intelligence upon which his Instructions were founded. A subsequent Attempt has been executed in Sheepscot River by Sir George Collier in the *Rainbow* with Effect. But the Intricacy of the Navigation, and Opposition made by the armed Inhabitants from the Shore in the narrower part of the River where the Ship had been conveyed, did not admit of her being moved down to the *Rainbow*. The Officer ordered upon this Service, was therefore obliged to destroy the Ship. Four Masts of different Dimensions were brought away in the *Rainbow* for Use in the Yard at Halifax. Sir George Collier succeeded farther to destroy some Stores and other Materials provided in the Harbour of Mechias for making Incursions upon the opposite Shore of Nova Scotia.6

On the 9th Instant I received Letters from Captain Pearson dated the 1st of last August from Quebec. He acquaints me therein that he had found it necessary, in consequence of Genl Burgoyne’s Application to send all the Supernumeraries which arrived from England, being 185 in number, for the Lake Service. He does not specify what had been done with the Transports detained by the Absence of their Crews: but who adds that he had sent an armed-Ship to England with the Dispatches from General Burgoyne to make known the Progress of the Northern Army, at that time upon the Lakes, I conclude he will have advised you by the same Conveyance, of the farther Particulars necessary to be communicated respecting the several Services he had in charge. His Letters have been forwarded to me from Halifax. But all Intercourse with the St Lawrence being impracticable since the Receipt of those Letters, I have not been able to send any Instructions to him on their Contents. I am [&c.]

Howe

The Dimensions of the *Delaware* armed-Ship are added herewith. And when the Ship is provided with proper [artillery] she would I think be rendered a very serviceable Frigate.

---

2. Above.
3. Batteries were also erected on Carpenters Island.
4. H.M. sloop *Fury*.
6. For documentation on Sir George Collier’s operations against Machias, Me., see *NDAR* 9: 749–51, 757–58, 758–59, 760, 789.

---

[Enclosure]

Dimensions of the Armed Ship named the *Delaware*, surrendered to the Troops under the Command of the Earl Cornwallis, at Philadelphia.

Length on the Gun Deck—121 Feet.

Keel for Tonnage—96—
Extreme Breadth—32.6—

The Ship lately built, Mounts twenty four Guns on the Upper Deck; And when furnished with proper Artillery, capable of carrying twelve Pounders with great facility.

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 88. Docketed: "In L4 Howes Lre/dated 23d Nov. 1777/Nr 3—."
[Enclosure]

Return of the Number of Men Killed and Wounded on board the different Ships employed in the Attack of the Works of the Enemy on Fort Island, their Armed Craft, and other Defences erected to obstruct the passage of the River Delaware on the 15th day of November 1777.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Ships Names</th>
<th>Killed.</th>
<th>Wounded.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>Midshipman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Somerset</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roebuck</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liverpool</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pearl</td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vigilant</td>
<td>sent from the</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornwallis Galley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop commanded by</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lieutenant Botham</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total Killed ———— 6
———Wounded—19
——25

1. H.M. sloop Fury.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, R.N.

Sir

Eagle Nov 23d 1777 5 PM

Lord Cornwallis has desired some assistance may be given for transporting Horses & Cattle from Red bank to the Pennsylvania Shore tomorrow preparatory to the crossing of the Detachment under his Command across the river from Gloucester on Tuesday; You will therefore Please to Employ any of the horse Sloops, you can retain for the Purpose, which have not yet passed forward to Philadelpia to assist in getting over the Horses & Cattle tomorrow as his Lordship shall direct—And I am to desire you will apply to Capt Ourrey, that a sufficient Number of flat boats may be attending to forward that service—all the Boats will be wanted on Tuesday Morning to [be] off of Gloucester, when the detachment Arrives there, for carrying the troops from thence across to the Pennsylvania Shore; I Shall give further directions thereon, as well as to have all the small vessels, which can be assembled in time to Assist for the Speed in conveyance of the troops across the river—the Only preparatory measures that will be required of you in the meantime, will be to direct that the Boats with the Ships near you may not be detached, so as to fail in their attendance on Tuesday morning accordingly, & to let Capt Ourrey know my Wishes to that Effect regarding the Boats with the Ships off of Billingsport I am [&c.]

Howe

PS. I hope to be with you tomorrow morning

**November 24**

"**VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT**"

[Boston] November 24, 1777

Voted That the sum of two pound 16/ be paid to Mr Joseph Graham on Account—

Voted That the sum of Thirty pounds be paid to Lieutenant William Grinnell in part of his Account—

Voted That the sum of Six hundred pounds be paid to Colv Daniel Tillinghast Continental Agent at Providence to Enable him to discharge some debts here he has Contracted.—

Voted That the sum of Thirty Six pounds be paid Cap' John Grannis Captain of marines in the Continental Service in part for his past Services.—

Voted That the sum of Three hundred pounds be paid Cap' Hector McNeil to enable him to pay his men.—

Voted that the draft on the Loan office for the State of Rhode Island for 50,000 dollars be paid Cap' John Deshon for the use of this Board—

Voted that Cap' Deshon be desired to pay to Colv Daniel Tillinghast Continental Agent at Providence the sum of nine Thousand pounds to Enable him to carry on the business of the navy in that Department—

Voted that Cap' Deshon be desired to give such orders as he shall think proper to the Commanders of the Several Ships at Providence and Connecticut.—

Voted that Cap' Deshon make such Contracts at Connecticut for Flax Cheese Beef Pork Peas and Beans as he shall think proper not exceeding ten tuns of flax five thousand weight of Cheese fifteen hundred barrells of Beef & Pork & one thousand bushells of Peas & Beans—

Voted That Cap' Alden Bass be appointed in the room of Cap' Isaac Phillips (who has resigned) to do business for this Board in purchasing Stores and taking care of them.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

---

**THE BOSTON-GAZETTE, AND COUNTRY JOURNAL, MONDAY, NOVEMBER 24, 1777**

Boston, November 24.

Yesterday the General Mifflin Privateer arrived here from France in nine Weeks;¹ as did also a small Ship from Bourdeaux, but last from St. Peters, Newfoundland. Also Yesterday returned a Flag from Halifax, with about 60 Prisoners.

¹. Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin, William Day, commander.

---

**LIST OF BONDS FOR CONNECTICUT LETTERS OF MARQUE**

List of Bonds for Letters of Marque—Inclos'd Lebanon 24th: Nov: 1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Type</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>N° 2.</td>
<td></td>
<td><em>American Revenue</em></td>
<td>Stephen Tinker</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
No. 3. — Broome  Wm. Nott 24th July 1776
No. 4. — Washington  Jos: Jauncey 7th Sept. 1776
No. 5. Brig. Ranger  Elisha Lathrop 5th Oct. 1776
No. 6. Sloop Nancy  William Wattles 5th Oct. 1776
No. 7. American Revenue  Sam: Champlin 7th Oct. 1776
No. 8. Schooner Fortune  Andrew Palmer 9th Oct. 1776
No. 9. Sloop Revenge  Jos: Conkling 23rd Oct. 1776
No. 10. — Wooster  John M' Cleave 9th Nov. 1776
No. 11. — Lyon  Tim'v Shayler 21st Nov. 1776
No. 12. — Mary  Giles Mansfield 27th: Nov. 1776
No. 13. — Trumbull  Henry Billings 20th: March 1777
No. 14. — Polly  Eliph' Robarts 27th: June 1777
No. 15. — Two Brothers  Tho'v Chester 18th: July 1777
No. 16. Brig Gen'l Washington  William Rogers 25th: July 1777
No. 17. Sloop Adams  Edw'v Beebe 30th: July 1777
No. 18. Schooner Sally  Jos: Dodge 4th: August 1777
No. 19. Humbird  Israel Lewis 11th: August 1777
No. 20. Tartar  Theoph: Fitch 11th: August 1777
No. 21. Brig Old Defence  Dan: Deshon 14th: August 1777
No. 22. Sloop Ranger  Jasper Smith 4th: Sept. 1777
No. 23. Schooner Elizabeth  Uzziel Clark 21st: Sept. 1777
No. 24. Sloop Lydia  Jos: Williams 10th: Nov. 1777

Jon'v. Trumbull


NATHANIEL SHAW, JR. TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Gentlemen New London Nov' 24. 1777—

I wrote you the 24th: July that by Govenour Trumbulls Advice I had fitted out the Sloop Scuiler belonging to the United States, under the Command of Cap' Hawley, he Shipt his hands for a term of time which has Expir'd and has brot the Sloop into this Port with all her Stores and Deliver'd her up & chooses not to go in her any more finding that he Ranks only as a L: & being a Cap' on ye Lake &c—

Yesterday I Received a Line from General Parsons & he writes me that he is Requested by General Putnam to Desire that I would Imediately send the Sloop with all her Warlike Stores in C: with an Arm'd Schooner belonging to this State (which Goven' Trumbull has Consented Should also go with them) up the Sound as farr as Fairfield or Norwalk, they both Sail this Evening. ye Scuiler the Barer L: Carr [Kerr] late of ye Cabbott takes Charge of her his Character I Suppose is best known with you, I Mentioned to him that it was more than Probable you would give him the Command of her, and I Really think that if the Sloop was to Cruse in the Sound this Winter (In Case ye Enemy keep Possesion of N York) would be of much Service to us in Distresing the Enemies Coasting Vessels
Since the purchasing & fitting out of the Brig't Resistance & Supply's for the Ship Trumbull & they are still [calling] I am a in Adv largely for Contn' Board Expecting the Hon'b Board of Commissioners for N E States would have Power to Settle my Acco's I have Neglected applying to your Board, but att Press I can see no Prospect of their doing any Bussiness, I should be Glad to be Inform'd wether I must wait on you with my acco's before I can draw for any Money or wether I must Stay Untill the New Created Board Can do Business if I may be Permitted to draw on you I shall not Exceed the Ballance, you may depend its now Twelve m's Since I have been in Advance


1. See Brigadier General Samuel H. Parsons to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 17 Nov., above.
2. See Thomas Shaw to Governor Jonathan Trumbull, 21 Nov., above.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO BRIGADIER GENERAL SAMUEL H. PARSONS

To General S. H. Parsons New London Nov'r 24 1777

at Mareneck.

Dear Sir

I Rec'd yours 17th Ins' & the Sloop Schuyler and Spy Sails to morrow morning & hope they will have a good passage, have sent all the Stores that where delivered me by Cap'Hawley, and have the Command of her to the bearer Lieu' Karr, who was a L' on board the Cabot, and has been unfortunat, the particulars he can inform you, and imagine the Congress will Commission him to command her as they always make a Point to give those that have been in their employ the preference, I have just Return'd &c.


GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE TO CONTINENTAL ARMY AND NAVY PRISONERS

Copy Philadelphia Novem'r 24th. 1777—

In answer to your Representation of the 17th ins' in behalf of your self and other Officers Prisoners in the State House I—am to acquaint you that it was judged expedient to deprive the Officers of the Liberty of Walking in the Yard to prevent a Second escape, but on Condition the principle Officers will be responsible for Security of the lower Class both with respect to their remaining within the limits prescribed as well as for not holding Correspondence by Letter or otherwise, except such as shall be permitted in Consequence of Examination in that case every indulgence that can be properly admitted shall be allowed until an Exchange does take place; or that a more extensive Parole may be granted.—

With regard to provisions the same allowance is given as is issued to British Officers when on Board Transports—and if this is found insufficient the Complainants are at full Liberty to purchase such Provisions as the Market may afford. In like manner the allowance of Fuel is regulated and the same permission of purchase given.

Upon enquiry it appears the money not delivered to Lieu' Morris & Massie as mentioned in their Letters was not sealed up & therefore may have been purloined
or lost, but had the Complaints been made at the time it might possibly have been recovered or the loss accounted for.

With respect to the Treatment complained of by the Officers of the Delaware, this is entirely new to me, but I suppose upon the first Entrance of the Troops there might not be that exact attention to the Prisoners that could have been wished, tho' I am informed there was no suffering on that Account as the prisoners were supplied by the Inhabitants—

With relation to the Demand made for a hearing in justification upon the intelligence rec'd of a Correspondence being held with the Enemy by some of the Officers confined, I have to say that I should have punished the Guilty without including the whole could I have fixed it upon an individual I am [&c.]

(Signed) Wm. Howe—

Copy, UkLPR, Carleton Papers 30/55. Addressed at foot of last page: "to Mr Towles."

1. Above.

CAPTAIN GEORGE COOK TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

S

Independence Nov 24th. 1777

I have the pleasure to inform You that Every Difference Appears to Subside & a good Harmanoy through ye Whole takes place, I make not the least doubt but we Shall be able to give You Satisfaction in the Discharge of our dutty And Annoying our Enemies Who are destressing our friend's on the Eastering shoar, I shall gett under way as soon as the Tide will Answe to make the Best of my way for Hoopers Straights, as information from some Boates, as well as from Coll Adams that Came in my Tender, that there is Sundrey Tenders Crousing in the Sound belonging to the Enemy, it may be that my Tender may be Usefull & should you think proper to Spair her, You'll Please to Order her to follow uss. I am [&c.]

George Cook

L, MdAA, Executive Papers, 6636-8-153.

1. For operational orders given to Capt. Cook, see Maryland Council to Capt. George Cook, 22 Nov. 1777, above.
2. Tangier Sound in Chesapeake Bay.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

Nov 1777. Monday 24th.

At Sgle Anchor in York River Channell at midnight anchor'd with the Small Bower in 5½ fathom At 10 AM Weighd and came to Sail in C' the Emerald and Two Tenders. At ½ p.m. 11 made the Signal to Anchor & Came too with Small Bower in 10 fathom Veerd to ½ Cable. Lost Sounding Hand Lead & Line made the Moskittos Signal to come within hale.— at Sgle Anchor in Chesapeake Bay.— Fresh breezes and foggy at 1 PM Weighd & Came to SAIL in Comp' the Emerald & Tenders Standing up the Potowmac River. At 5 Point Lookout NBE At 7 Fired a Gun & made the Signal to Anchor & Came to with the Small Bower in 9½ fathom Veerd to ½ Cable.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.
November 25

CAPTAIN PATRICK FOTHERINGHAM, R.N., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir

I beg you'll acquaint the Right Honble the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty that on my being retaken and brought in here, having no opportunity of getting to Admiral Mountagu at Newfoundland, I went to New York in the Syren expecting to have found Lord Howe there, but before my arrival his Lordship had Sailed on an Expedition; I wrote his Lordship an Account of the Action and the Reason of my Loss of the Ship, and inclosed I send you a Copy of his Lordships letter to me, which I have Complied with, and am now fitting the Ship for Sea. I beg you will likewise acquaint their Lordships, that at the same time I received Lord Howes Letter, Orders were sent by him to the Commanding Officer here to gett my Officers and Men that are Prisoners at Boston exchang'd for those taken in the Fox and Hancock, An Offer has been sent for that purpose which I hope will soon take place, as I then hope to have Men sufficient to carry the Ship to England, where I shall have an opportunity of laying my case before their Lordships, and of having my conduct properly inquired into. I should have wrote you an Account of the manner and reasons of my being taken but I understand there has been Depositions made by some of the Men who then belonged to the Ship which have been sent to the Admiralty from Newfoundland I am [&c.]

Fox Hallifax Harbor Novb: 25th: 1777—

Pat'h: Fothringham

[Extract]


1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Congress, John Martin, commander, mounting 6 guns with a crew of 30 seamen, was commissioned on 24 Oct. 1777 and was owned by John Farrey and Henry Newhall, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 121, 122.

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Novemt 25 1777

Lieutenant William Grinnell presented his Resignation of his Commission as Lieut in the Navy and desired to be discharged thereupon—
Voted That the Resignation of Lieut. William Grinnell be accepted and that he be discharged from the Continental Service.—

Voted that Col. Tillinghast be desired to purchase at Providence Beef and Pork for the use of the Navy not Exceeding four hundred barrels of both.—

Voted that a Letter be wrote to Messrs. Hacketts of Newbury port desiring them to provide a main yard for the Ship Boston of 66 feet long or a Spar for that purpose.—

Voted That Cap't Deshon be desired to use his best Endeavours That Cap't Manley may be Exchanged Either for Cap't Judd or the Cap't of the Syrene 1 and that he take such Steps for Effecting this thing as he shall Judge best.—

Voted that Cap't Seth Sumner be allowed the sum of twelve shillings a barrel for killing Cattle for this board weighing the hides & Tallow Cutting the Beef up Salting Barrelling & Pickling the same each barrel to weigh two hundred & forty pounds and delivering it so barreled at the Continental Store in Watertown and also delivering this Board all the Hides Tallow and Offal at the Slaughter house.—

Voted that Cap't Deshon if he thinks proper order Cap't Abraham Whipple J B Hopkins & Hoisted Hacker and three first Lieutenants from the Ships at Providence & Connecticut and as many proper officers of Marines as can be obtained to repair to Boston there to hold a Court of Enquiry and a Court Martial on Cap't McNeil & his officers and Cap't Burroughs & his Pilot—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. Capt. Tobias Furneaux, R.N., was taken prisoner after H.M.S. Syren ran aground on Point Judith on 6 Nov. See Captain Tobias Furneaux to Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker, 10 Nov., above.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Nov 25th. 1777

Jonathan Gardner Esq'r for himself & the Agents of the Captors of the Ship Johnson consents that the Board should sell said Ship at such price, as to them may appear reasonable:—also consents to such division & Sale of the Cannon taken with said Ship as the Board may think proper.—

Order'd, That Mr. Ingraham's 1 Bill for Wages, Expences &c. on board Lincoln Galley @ £9. p' Month—be paid.

Order'd, That Cap't Phillips 2 be a Committee to act in behalf of the Board on the Sale of Ship Johnson.—

Voted, That any further Consideration of the Division of the Cannon belonging to Ship Johnson be suspended until a further Order of this Board.—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 99-100.

1. Joseph Ingraham, the future commander of the galley Lincoln.

ISAAC SEARS TO THOMAS SHAW

Sir

Boston Nov 25th. 1777

I receiv'd your favour of the 20th Instant am Glad to hear you have been so lucky to purchase the Sails of the freget, 1 & hope I shall be able to Git the other articles you mention as yet have not been able to Git any Sheet Copper or Muskets I can Git...
Sheet lead but not under 4/8 qt please to let me know how much of that will be wanting I am [&c.]

Isaac Sears


JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP DELAWARE, COMMANDER JAMES WATT

November 1777
Moor’d in the River Delaware above Philadelphia

Tuesd 25
His Majesty’s Ship Camelia & Several Transports came up & Anchored here.

Moor’d in the River Delaware above Philadelphia

D o W [Modt & hazey] PM sent our Boats Man’d & Armed up a Creek on the Jersey side after some Rebel Vessels we had intelligence to have taken Shelter there.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/239.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PARENHAM

November 1777
Red Bank SSE 1 mile

Tuesd 25th
AM Emp’d assisting the Flat Boats bringing Troops from the Jerseys.¹

Off Gloucester

Modt & Cloudy W⁶ ½ p⁵ 5 Weigh’d & ran over to Gloucester to Cover the Retreat of our Troops from the Jerseys At 6 Anch’d in 3 f⁵. Anch’d here the Vigilant

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4385.
1. Lord Cornwallis’s force. Between 17–19 Nov. elements of this force had embarked at Chester and landed at Billingsport. Viper assisted in the retreat of these regulars over the next two days.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

November 1777
AM [At Single Anchor off Billingsfort]

Tuesd 25
AM Sent all our Boats up to Gloucester to assist transporting the Troops & Stores.¹ At 12 hove up the Stream & let go [the] B’bower

At single Anchor off Billingsfort

The first & middle part Modd the latter fresh breezes & hazey. PM starting the Water, & filling it afresh. A great number of Transports passed towards Philadelphia

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.
1. Lord Cornwallis’s force. Between 17–19 Nov. elements of this force had embarked at Chester and landed at Billingsport.
The commissioners for building ships of war in Virginia, having represented to the Marine Committee the necessity of a guard being provided for the protection of the continental frigates now on the stocks in that State against the efforts of the enemy's ships of war, five of which lie frequently within ten miles of the yard where the frigates are building, and the committee having taken the same into consideration, brought in a report, which was read; Whereupon,

Resolved, That the governor and council of Virginia be requested to provide such a guard, from time to time, at the continental expense, as may be deemed necessary by the said commissioners, upon consideration of circumstances, for the protection aforesaid; and also to furnish the said commissioners with arms and ammunition sufficient to enable the men working in the yard, to assist the guard in repelling any attempt that may be made by the enemy for the destruction of the frigates aforesaid.

Resolved, That the commissioners aforesaid be authorized to prepare a few fire-rafts for the better security of the said frigates, it being represented by the commissioners that such rafts may be of considerable service, and fixed at no great expence.

Resolved, That for the purposes of laying in provisions, and other expences of the said yard, an order be drawn on the loan office for the State of Virginia, in favour of the Marine Committee, or their order, for the sum of ten thousand dollars, to be remitted to the commissioners aforesaid.¹

¹. These resolutions were proposed, in essentially the same wording, the previous day in a report of the Continental Marine Committee. DNA, PCC (M392, roll no. 6).

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

Nov° 1777. Tuesday 25th.

At 6 AM Mod° & clear W Hoisted the Long° out, sent the Moskitos with a Cutter inshore to Land on Georges Island. At 11 she returned having procured Four Head Cattle some Greens &c°

At Sgle Anchor in Potowmack R[iver] P° Look out E ° S The Eastermost Pt. of Georges Island ENE 2 miles.

Fresh breezes and clear wea° at 3 PM the Moskitos Sailed down the River with Dispatches for Capt. Gidion of His Maj° Ship Richmond. Employed clearing the Hold for the Reception of Water.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. LIZARD, CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE

Nov° 1777 Tuesday 25

[lat 32° 45' N. [off Charleston]]

[ad] 1 [AM] handed mizon topsail [ad] 3 S° 17 fms wore Ship Set mizon topsail Fresh br. and hazy S° 14 fms [ad] 7 Lat° 32° 41 N [ad] 1 [PM] Light airs and Clear Saw tow Sails to the
25 NOVEMBER 1777

wind\textsuperscript{d} gave Chase \textsuperscript{[at]} 3 TK\textsuperscript{d} Ship \textsuperscript{[at]} 4 D\textsuperscript{o} W\textsuperscript{c} Saw two Sails more in NW Q\textsuperscript{e} \frac{1}{2} past wore Ship \textsuperscript{[at]} Saw in all 9 Sail D\textsuperscript{o} wore Ship Shortned Sail hove to hoisted out the Cutter \& boarded a brige from Cha\textsuperscript{t} town bound to St Eustatia\textsuperscript{1} Sent the 2 Leit: and a party of men on b\textsuperscript{d} hove in the Cutter and made Sail \textsuperscript{[at]} 11 hove to hoisted out the Cutter \& boarded a ship from Cha" town bound to france \textsuperscript{2} Sent the first Leit: and a party of men on b\textsuperscript{d} hove in the Cutter and made Sail D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1839.

1. Brig Polly, Clement Conyers, master, of Charleston, mounting four swivel guns and manned by ten seamen, laden with rice and indigo; the prize was sent to St. Augustine. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

2. Ship Nancy, Edward Johnson, master, of Boston, mounting two cohorns and six swivel guns, manned by eleven seamen, laden with rice and indigo; the prize foundered at sea while en route to St. Augustine. Ibid.

THE GAZETTE OF THE STATE OF SOUTH-CAROLINA, TUESDAY, NOVEMBER 25, 1777

Charles-Town, Nov. 25.

Last Wednesday morning about 8 o'clock a taunt rigged vessel was cen about S.S.E of our bar, standing to the Eastward, the wind at about N.N E. appearing sometimes as a brig and others as a ship, but by 10 o'clock she was out of sight, and not again seen from hence that day—We are since informed, that the sloop Fanny of this port, was chased into South-Edisto on Wednesday, by a ship of war and a small tender.

Thursday morning proved so foggy, that nothing could be seen in the offing till 9 o'clock, when, the wind being light and at N.E., several vessels appeared, viz. a ship and a sloop standing in from the N.E. a large ship with crowded sail, from the S.E. and two sloops from the S.W. The Ship from the S.E. was soon discovered to be an English frigate,\textsuperscript{1} and stood in towards the shore of Sullivant's Island, till she had passed the South end of it, so as to prevent the ship and sloop in the N.E. from passing to the bar; at 11 o'clock the frigate's boats were hoisted out, and sent towards the ship and sloop, and at 12, the wind having almost died away, she anchored off the Advance Guard. The sloops to the S.W. in the mean time put about, and bore away for Stono, where they got in; one proved to be the Fanny, the other the Little William, both of this port, from Hispaniola. It being impossible for the ship and sloop in the N.E. to escape, the former was run ashore, upon the reef that lies off Long-Island, and quitted by the people in their boat; the sloop put about and attempted to reach Dewees's Inlet, but also getting ashore, was likewise abandoned, the frigate's boats pursued and intercepted the sloop's people, got her off, went to the ship, set her on fire about 4 o'clock, and returned with the prize sloop near to the frigate, where, after having taken out the cargo, which seems to have been tobacco, cutting away her mast, stripping her sails, and scuttling the vessel, they left her. At night the frigate weighed anchor and stood off; since which the air having been constantly foggy, it has not been possible to see if she still remained on the coast.—The burnt ship proved to be the Weatherill, Capt. Hawkins, from Boston; he and his crew came up to town the same night.—The sloop is not known,\textsuperscript{2} but is a small, likely, well built, new vessel, and was towed in from sea, and brought up to town on Friday morning, by some black fishermen, who met with her on their way to the fishing ground: Her being
scuttled, altho' a handy vessel for a tender, induces us to believe, that the frigate which took her was rather a passing vessel to or from Florida, than a stationed cruiser, or that she must have been very weakly manned.—The ship *Lydia*, Capt. Moore, from Boston, happening to come in sight, while the *Weatherill* was burning, bore away for Port Royal, and has got safe in there.—And notwithstanding the fog, the brig *Polly* from Nantes, with a very valuable cargo on board, and the sloop *Friendship* from Hispaniola, had the good fortune to fall in and anchor close to the bar on Saturday, with the ship *Polly* from North-Carolina, and to get safe into this port on Sunday. . . .

The sloop *Welcome* of this port, Benjamin Tucker master, was, on the 20th of last month, at half past 6 in the evening cut out of St. Eustatius road, in very thick squally weather, by four seamen, who had just shipped themselves with Capt. Tucker, and left a Tortola privateer off the road for that purpose; and they carried the vessel into Tortola—which ought to be a caution to masters of vessels.


November 26

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *FLORA*, CAPTAIN JOHN BrisBANE**

November 1777  
Wednesday 26th

At Single Anchor off Prudence Isle, Bristol Ferry NE ¾ N  
Arnold Point EbN ¾ N and Gold [Gould] Isle SSW ¾ W—  
AM Long Boat emp'd: Watering, Seamen working up Junk,  
Loos'd Sails to Dry, Exercised Small Arm's—  
First Part Modö: and fair, latter Cloudy W,  
PM at 4 saw One of the Rebel Ships and several Small Vessels near Providence,¹ Row'd Guard²

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/360.

1. Either the Continental Navy frigate *Warren* or frigate *Providence*, with five fireships which the Navy Board of the Eastern Department had ordered purchased on 3 Oct. at Providence to destroy British ships at Newport. Votes and Resolutions of the Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 3 Oct., above.
2. On 27 Nov. the frigate returned to Providence. UkLPR, Adm. 51/360.

**CAPTAIN JOHN BARRY TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT**

Gentlemen Bordentown 26th Novbr 1777

Inclosed is a Copy of a Court Martial held on Board the Ship *Lion* the 25th November 1777 and the Characters of the Prisoners from their Commander, they are at present in close confinement in Burlington Goal and will Remain there untill your pleasure is known I remain [&c.]

John Barry

[Enclosure]

In Court Martial held on Board the Ship *Lyon* Novr 25th. 1777—
Members present
John Barry Esq* President
Thomas Read Esq* 
James Josiah Esq*
Peter Brewster Esq* 
Elisha Warner Esq* 
William Holton Esq* 
Dennis Leary Esq* 
Blaney Allison Esq* 
Robert Martin Esq* 
James Armitage Esq* 
James Coakley Esq* 
Alexander Neilson Esq* 

John Stewart Masters Mate of the Ship Repulse and James Ledlie Master at Arms of the same Ship stands indicted before this honorable Court of deserting their posts when it was their Watch on Deck and in sight of the Enemy. John Pemberton Armourer, John Campbell quarter Master and Michael Tarney a Boy stands Indicted of Deserting from said Ship in sight of the Enemy and taking away a Boat with four Muskets and four Cartridge Boxes in Company with the above named John Stewart and James Ledlie—

The Prisoners acknowledged the charge of taking away the Boat but alleged that it was not with an intent of deserting—

Evidence
John Kidney deposes and says that on Thursday the 20th. November instant in the Morning that John Pemberton Armourer came and relieved said Kidney off Centre and told him to go down below as likewise did James Ledlie the Master at Arms—

Lieu* Matthewman deposes and says that he was on board the Sloop Surprize being his Watch on Deck, that on Thursday the 20th November instant about three Quarters of an hour past Four in the Morning about three quarters flood, he heard a Boat rowing for some time on the Pennsylvania side before he could see her, he heard a Boat hailed by the Arnold Battery but could not distinguish what answer was made. Lieu* Matthewman ordered Mr. Roberts the Mate to hail her, they answered the Putnams Boat. Lieu* Matthewman then asked where they were bound, they answered they were coming ashore, he then asked who commanded the Boat, they said Capt. McKnight, Lieu* Matthewman immediately ordered them along side and thinking they hesitated ordered one of the four pounders to be pointed at them, he then hailed them and to bear a hand along side, their answer was they were coming as fast as they could, when they came along side they told him (Lieu* Matthewman) they were carrying apart of Capt. Brewsters Clothes ashore to Capt. McKnight, and that there was a Wagon waiting for them, and that Capt. Brewsters Wife would be there by the time they would have the Cloathes in the Wagon. Lieu* Matthewman order’d them on board the Sloop and inform’d Capt. Dunn of the whole of the proceedings, after Capt. Dunn examined them, he order’d them to remain on board, the Master at Arms James Ledlie begged permission to permit the Boat to go ashore with some of Capt. Dunn’s Men, which when granted said there was no occasion they were his own Clothes, asserting he had a Right to provide a place for his Clothes, as other principal Officers were doing the same. Lieu* Matthewman ask’d where they got the Arms they answered
it was no matter that he would hear enough of it before long, they had a quantity of Provisions in the Boat and were rowing along the Pennsylvania Shore—

Cap'n Benjamin Dunn deposes and saith that on Thursday the 20th of November Instant, about a quarter before five OClock in the Morning he heard a Boat hailed from the Battery but could hear no answer, afterwards he heared Mr. Roberts Mate of his Sloop Surprize hail her, but could not hear any answer, Lieut Matthewman who was on Deck ordered the Boat along side who (Lt. M') afterwards told him it was the Repulse's Boat with some Officers in her, who said they were taking some of Cap't Brewsters Wife's Cloathes ashore, he told L't Matthewman to send the Officer in the Cabin, the Officer was James Ledlie, Cap't Dunn asked him where he was going his answer was that he was taking part of Cap't Brewsters Wife's Clothes to Cap't M'Knight, as Mrs. Brewster was going to Egg harbour Cap't Dunn answered the Clothes that belonged to Cap't Dunn Brewster he would have them sent ashore in his own Boat, and would keep him on Board with the rest of the Men, James Ledlie after Cap't Dunn ordered the Boat to be manned in order to take the Clothes ashore, said it was needless as the Clothes belonged to himself, Cap't Dunn asked him the Reason why he said they belonged to Cap't Brewster's Wife, because he thought they would not be let pass, Cap't Dunn asked him where he was going to leave his things, he answered at Captain M'Knight's. Cap't Dunn ask'd him where his Wife was, he said in Town, he asked them where they found the Arms, Michael Tarmy One of the Prisoners said the Master at Arms gave them, Cap't Dunn again asked them who had the Watch on Deck, they answered the second Lieutenant.

It appears by their own Confession they were the only Officers on Deck when they left the Ship, Cap't Dunn ordered the Boat to be unloaded with the Clothes Provisions, Four Muskets and four Cartridge Boxes and put a guard over them—

Upon a due and impartial consideration it is the unanimous opinion of the honorable Court that John Stewart Masters Mate, James Ledlie Master at Arms, John Pemberton and John Campbell Quarter Master all of the Ship Repulse are to be hung off the Yard Arm of any Continental Vessell, and that Michael Tarmy of the same Ship receive Thirty Six lashes on his bare back with a Cat of Nine tails as being a Boy and called out of his Bed—Sign'd for and in behalf of the Court—

John Barry Pres'1

The Character of James Ledly Master of Arms, John Stewart, Masters mate, John Cammall Quarter master John Pemberton Armour & Michael Tarmy all Belonging to the ship Repulse Peter Brewster Esq' Commander and found guilty of Desertion at a Court martial held on Board the Ship Lyon November 25th 1777—

James Ledly has Behaved himself on board the ship Repulse, and Discharged his Duty on Every Occasion, he has since the time of his Entry been Intrusted to go in the boat, and particulary went as an Officer in the look out boat to watch the Enemy's motion where he might have Different opportunities, but always found him true and faithful till this last affair—

The said Ledly has an unblemished Character whilst in the Land Service as appears by a Character signed Colon1 Alexander Hamilton.

From the General Character of M't James Ledly and from my own Observations on his Conduct for a considerable time past I have all Reason to Believe him Discreet well Behaved man and a good Soldier, he has a good Deal of Practice in the Artillery and as he has Embarked early in the Service, and have Evidenced a Uni-
26 NOVEMBER 1777 601

form Zeal and fidelity he Deserves all proper Encouragement from the Public Phila the Feb 10th. 1777—
a true Copy

John Stewart has behaved himself during his time on board the Repulse all but the last Affair—
John Cammall has done the like—
John Pemberton has done the like

A. Hamilton.

Peter Brustar


PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO PENNSYLVANIA NAVY BOARD

In Council

Gentlemen

Lancaster 26th. Novemr 1777.

In consequence of a Letter from one of your Board that the Fleet of this State stood in need of Rum & Cloathing; Council has procured four Hhds of Whiskey, 180 P Shoes & 180 pair of Stockings which will be sent in two Waggons under the Care of Mr Adam Kimmel

I am sorry to inform you that every kind of Cloathing is very scarce which is the reason Council has not been able to send you more by these Waggons—I will however collect other kinds of Cloathing and forward them as soon as possible—I am [&c.]. since writing the above I recd. yours of 24th with the disagreeable acco of the evacuating of Red Bank & destruction of part of our Fleet least they should fall into the enemies Hands whether this conduct is praise worthy time will discover

Df, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council. Addressed at foot of page: "To the Members of the Pennr/State Navy Board." Docketed: "1777 Nov 26th to the Members of the State Navy/board." Notation at top of letter: "Council to State Navy Board 1777."


MAJOR JOHN CLARK, JR., TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Sir

Mc Lewis's 26th Novr. 1777 9 oClock P.M.

... this moment my Friend from Philadelphia came to me and informs me he left the City this Evening—previous to his departure he viewed the Wharfs & Streets none of which have any Cannon on, this Day upwards of thirty Sail of Transports came up the River, above one hundred now ly opposite the City—several of which have Troops on board, but had not landed—a considerable number of Horse were also on board—among the number were a 20, & an 18 Gun Frigate they ly a little below Market Street Wharf—The Delaware & a Galley called "the Lady Washington" ly opposite Kensington; at which place there is two Batteries commanding the River—& one below the City near the old Fort—The Enemy busy unloading Transports at the Wharfs—Lord Cornwallis was expected to dine in the City to Day—'twas said Troops were landing at Gloucester Point—but did not see them. ... whether the Troops on board are those that went to Jersey or not is not certain off but believes
they are—Several of the Transports mount from three, to six pieces of Cannon on Dack, don’t know of any Gun Boats—no Troops have crossed to Jersey. . . . I am [&c.]

Jn'w Clark Jun'1

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Twenty-eight lines of text of this letter including a postscript are not printed here. They relate additional intelligence regarding the activity of the British army. Addressed: "(On public service)/His Excellency/General Washington/at/Head-Quarters/permit the bearer to pass/Jn'w Clark ADC." Docketed: "26th Nov 1777/from/Major Clark—." 1. Erroneously identified. This vessel was H.M. galley Cornwallis.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM

Novem'r 1777 Off Gloucester

Wednesday 26th Off Gloucester

Dr Wc [Modc & Cloudy] The Flat Boats emp'd transporting Troops 1

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4385. 1. Lord Cornwallis’s force. Between 17–19 Nov. elements of this force had embarked at Chester and landed at Billingsport.

MAJOR GENERAL NATHANAEL GREENE TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Haddonfield Nov' 26th 4. o'Clock P.M. 1777.

Dr Sir . . . the enemy have drawn themselves down upon the Peninsula of Gloucester—the Ships are drawn up to cover the troops—there is but one road that leads down to the point, on each side the ground is swampy, & full of thick underbrush, that it makes the approaches impracticable almost—these difficulties might have been surmounted, but we could reap no advantage from it—the Shipping being so posted as to cover the troops and this country is so intersected with creeks, that approaches are rendered extremely difficult, and retreats very dangerous.—I should not have halted the troops, but all the Gen' Officers were against making an attack, the enemy being so securely situated.—and so effectually covered by their Shipping. . . .

. . . From the best observations I am able to make & from the best intelligence I can obtain it is uncertain whether any of the enemy have crossed the river, the boats are constantly going but I believe they are transporting stock—there is as many men in the returning boats, as there goes over.—By tomorrow it will be reduced to a certainty—I believe the enemy have removed the great Chiveaux de frize—there went up 60 Sail of Vessels this morning. If the obstructions are removed in the river it accounts for the enemies evacuating Carpenters & Province Islands as they are no longer necessary—the prisoners say the enemy are going into Winter quarters as soon as they get up the river. . . . I am [&c.]

Nath Greene

L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Four paragraphs of this letter are not printed here. They discuss the disposition of troops under Greene’s command and an attack upon the British forces on the Jersey shore by troops under Lafayette on 25 November. Addressed: "(On Public Service)/His Excellency General Washington/Head Quarters/p' Express—." Docketed: "26th Nov' 1777/from/Gen'l Greene." Notation on envelope: "Permit the Bearer to pass/[R.] Burnet [1: A d Camp.]"
Remarks on board his Majestys Ship *Somerset* in the Delaware River Novr Wednesday 26

[Al] 10 AM Made the Sigl for All Captain to Hold A Court martial On the Officers of the Augusta & Merlin Sloop i Cold Frosty Wea i 4 PM the Court Martial being Over half down the Sign the Officers being All Hon ble Acquited,


**COURT-MARTIAL OF CAPTAIN FRANCIS REYNOLDS, R.N.**

Minutes taken at a Court-Martial Held and Assembled on board His Majestys Ship *Somerset* off Billingsport in the River Delaware on the 26th of November 1777 To enquire into the Conduct of Captain Francis Reynolds and his Officers &c relative to the Loss of His Majestys Ship *Augusta* in the Delaware on the 23rd of October 1777.

The order for Tryal dated the 22nd of Novr 1777 was read The Court was duly Sworn first, then the Judge Advocate agreeable to Act of Parliament.

The Court having ordered all persons intended to be produced as Evidences, should withdraw, Captain Fra. Reynolds being called, deposed.

On the 22nd of October 1777 the Augusta passed the lower Cheveaux de frize, about 4 o'clock that afternoon I perceived the Galleys to keep a very heavy fire on the Eastern Shore, which I then conceived to be flanking a party of Hessians going to assault Red Bank, some time after I was confirmed in this opinion by observing Musquetry fired, on which I thought it my duty to comply with Lord Howes instructions in giving every Assistance to the Hessians: I immediately hoisted the Topsails and sent an Officer to each of the other Ships acquainting the Captains that my intention was to go as near the upper Cheveaux de frize as possible, in order to draw the fire of the Galleys from the Hessians, and I desired they would do the same, which they complied with; in turning up, and just as we were about coming to an Anchor, the Ship took the Ground; before we could get an Anchor out to heave her off, the Flood tide was done; She lay perfectly quiet all night, during which time we were employed in getting out an Anchor, and got in the End of one of the Roebuck's Bower Cable, to heave her off in the morning as soon as high Water; We also started all the water in the ground Tier we could come at, and at high water we began to heave in order to get the Ship off, but Unfortunately the wind being Northerly in the Night, which had Chequed the Flood, we hove without any Effect, on which Lieutenant Barker (one of the Agents) went down with orders to bring up some small Craft in order to get her off the next Tide—soon after daylight the Rebel Galleys and Floating Batterys began to fire on us, which we returned occasionally—about eleven o Clock, as I was on the Quarter deck with the Master & His Nephew M Reid, I thought I heard an odd Crackling kind of Noise, I sent M Reid into the Cabin to see what it was, he returned and told me, the Ship was on fire, I found the Sides, after part of the Ship, and above the Cabin all in flames, every means were then used to put it out but without any Effect; The fire becoming more general, my attention was then to save the people.
Can you tell what was the occasion of the Fire?

No.

Are you satisfied with the Conduct of your Officers and Ships Company during the Fire?

Yes, I have nothing to lay to their Charge, as they used every means to extinguish it.

Was the Augusta engaging when the Fire was discovered?

Yes.

Was it with her Weather Guns or Leeward ones?

With the Weather Guns, the wind being fresh on the Beam.

Inform the Court what is your opinion relative to the Fires breaking out in the Augusta?

I do not know the occasion, being Quartered in the Waist, and the Fire being in the Cabin.

Was every possible means used by the Captain, Officers and people to extinguish the Fire?

Yes; for without the Assistance of Fire Engines, the Situation of the Fire was such, it could not be put out.

Was the Augusta Engaged at the time of the Fires breaking out?

Yes.

Was it with her Weather Guns or Leeward ones?

With her Weather Guns.

Do you remember what time the Augusta took fire?

About 11 o'Clock in the forenoon, on the 23d of October 1777.

Do you know by what means She took fire?

I do not.

Was every Means taken by the Captain, Officers and people to extinguish the Fire?

Yes.

Was you Engaging at the time the fire was discovered?

Yes.

Was it with her Weather Guns or Leeward ones?

With her Weather Guns.

Do you remember to have seen or heard the explosion of any Powder on the Decks of the Augusta, previous to, or at the time of the breaking out of the Fire?

No.

Do you remember what time the Augusta took fire?

About 11 o'Clock in the forenoon on the 23d October 1777.

Do you know by what means She took fire?

I do not.
Was every means taken by the Captain, Officers, and Ships Company to extinguish the Fire?

I believe there was.

Was the Augusta Engaging at the time the Fire was discovered?

Yes, we were

Was it with her Weather Guns or Leeward ones?

With her Weather Guns.

Do you remember to have seen or heard the explosion of any Powder on the Decks of the Augusta, previous to, or at the time of the breaking out of the Fire?

No.

Captain John Barclay of the Mariner Sworn.

Do you remember at what time the Augusta took Fire.

About 11 o’Clock in the forenoon on the 23rd. October 1777.

Do you know by what means She took Fire?

No.

Was every means taken by the Captain, Officers & people to extinguish the Fire?

I believe so, when I first saw it.

Was the Augusta Engaging at the time the fire was discovered?

Yes, She was, with her Weather Guns.

Do you remember to have seen or heard the explosion of any Powder on the Augusta’s decks, previous to, or at the time of the breaking out of the Fire?

No.

Did you receive any orders from Captain Reynolds after the fire broke out?

Yes, to go on board the different Ships for Boats and Assistance to save the people, which orders I complied with.

Mr. John Reid Midshipman Sworn.

Do you remember at what time the Augusta took Fire?

About 11 o’Clock in the forenoon, as nigh as I can recollect, on the 23rd. October 1777.

Do you know by what means She took Fire?

I suppose by her Wads.

Was every means taken by the Captain, Officers, and People to extinguish the Fire?

Yes.

Was the Augusta engaging at the time the Fire was discovered?

Yes, we were Engaging with our Weather Guns.

Do you remember to have seen or heard the explosion of any Powder on the Augusta's decks previous to, or at the time of the breaking out of the Fire?

No.

David Eaton Seaman Sworn.

Do you remember at what time the Augusta took Fire?

About 11 o’Clock in the forenoon on the 23rd. October 1777.
Do you know by what means She took Fire?

Answd

No.

Was every means taken by the Captain, Officers and Ships Company to extinguish the Fire?

Answd

Yes.

Was the Augusta Engaging at the time the Fire was discovered?

Answd

Yes.

Was it with her Weather Guns or Leeward ones?

Answd

With her Weather Guns.

Do you remember to have seen or heard the explosion of any Powder on the Augusta's decks previous to, or at the breaking out of the Fire?

Answd

No.

M' John Harpur, Boatswain Sworn.

Do you remember at what time the Augusta Took Fire?

Answd

About 11 o'Clock in the Forenoon on the 23rd October 1777.

Do you know by what means She Took Fire?

Answd

No, I cannot tell.

Was the Augusta Engaging at the time the Fire was discovered?

Answd

Yes.

Was She Engaging with her Weather Guns or Leeward ones?

Answd

With her Weather Guns.

Do you remember to have seen or heard the explosion of any Powder on the Augusta's decks previous to, or at the time of the Fires breaking out?

Answd

No?

Sam'l Landon
appointed to be officiate
as Deputy Judge Advocate

At a Court-Martial Held and Assembled on board His Maj's Ship Somerset off Billingport in the River Delaware on the 26th November 1777

Present

Captain Geo: Ourry President
Hon:ble William Cornwallis
Andw Snape Hammond
Philemon Pownoll
Sir James Wallace
Henry Bellew
Tyringham Howe
John Raynor
Henry Duncan

The Court in pursuance of an Order from the Viscount Howe Vice Admiral of the White and Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Ships & Vessels in North America directed to Captain George Ourry of His Majestys Ship Somerset proceeded to enquire and examine into the Cause of the Loss of His Majestys Ship Augusta on the
23rd October 1777 in the River Delaware, and having heard Captain Francis Reynolds's Narrative of the Transactions delivered and also heard the deposition of several of the Officers & Ships Company relative to the fact, we are unanimously of opinion that her loss was occasioned by accidentally taking fire in Action with the Rebel's armed Vessels, not by any Neglect, or bad discipline in the Ship, and also that every possible means were used to extinguish it. And We do therefore entirely acquit Captain Reynolds his Officers & Ships Company from having in any Respect failed in their Duty—And they are all hereby Acquitted accordingly.

Samuel Landon

appointed to Officiate
as Deputy Judge Advocate

Geo: Ourry:
W. Cornwallis
A. S. Hamond
Phil Pownoll
Jas Wallace
Henry Bellew
Tyrnum. Howe
J Raynor
Henry Duncan

DS, UKLPR, Adm. 1/5308, 601-5.

**COURT-MARTIAL OF COMMANDER SAMUEL REEVE, R.N.**

Minutes taken at a Court-Martial Held and Assembled on board His Majestys Ship Somerset off Billingsport in the River Delaware on the 26th of November 1777 to Enquire into the Conduct of Captain Samuel Reeve and His Officers &c relative to the Loss of His Majesty's Sloop Merlin in the Delaware on the 23rd of October 1777.

The order for Tryal dated the 22nd of November 1777 was read. The Court was duly Sworn first, then the Judge Advocate agreeable to Act of Parliament.

The Court having ordered all Persons intended to be produced as Evidences, should with draw,

Captain Samuel Reeve being called, deposed.

**Question from the Court**

Give a Narrative relating to the Loss of the Merlin Sloop?

**Answer**

On the 22nd of October 1777, by Lord Howe's orders signified to me by a note from Captain Curtis, I anchored just above the lower Cheveaux de frize, and weighed from thence by Captain Reynold's order, with directions to Anchor on his Starboard Quarter, the Ship then riding to the Flood, this movement was made without any Sail on the Ship; As I had just turned her head towards the Jersey Shore, in order to take the Station Assigned me, I perceived the Augusta and the other Ships to loose their Topsails, and having a little before that remarked the firing at Red Bank of Cannon and Musquetry; I went to Captain Reynolds for Instructions how to proceed, who told me that the movement of the Ships was occasioned in Consequence of the Fire aforementioned, and that He would have me assist in disturbing the Rebel Vessels in the movement which they were then mak-
ing; as soon as I returned on board the Merlin, I ordered the Topsails, Foresail, Jib, and Staysails to be set, by the wind upon the Largetack, before this was quite Effected, we were ordered from the Roebuck to bear up, in order to prevent her coming on board us, as soon as it appeared to me, She was clear of us, I asked the Pilot if it was not necessary to go about, which he agreeing in, I ordered the Helm to be put aLee, the Jib and Foretopmast Staysail to be hauled down, and the Head Sails braced too, the Roebuck at that time having began to fire upon the Rebels, I directed the two Nine Pounders on the Forecastle to be prepared to Fire, as soon as the Ship came Head to Wind, and the other Guns to be brought into Use, as they should be found Serviceable, but finding the Ship did not come too, and there was two fathom water under the Main Channels, I directed them to Sound forward, and found the Ship was on the Ground, on which I sent the Lieutenant to Captain Reynolds to inform him of it, and ask assistance, And at the same time sent the Longboat with the Kedge Anchor to be laid out a Stern on a line where the Ship appeared to have come on the Ground, the Lieutenant returning from Captain Reynolds, told me he consented to let me have the Longboat & the Anchor in her, but his people were too much employed to man her, as our Small Anchor was then laid out and finding soon Afterwards the Augusta was also aground, I made no further application to Captain Reynolds, but went myself on board the Liverpool and Pearle, leaving directions to heave upon the Hawser already laid out, the only aid I could obtain, was the Longboat of the Liverpool, in which I sent out the Merlin's Stream Anchor of Nine hundred Weight, and hove upon it, but without Effect, the Kedge having been brought home before; in this Situation and the Tide falling, together with the Consideration of the Augusta's being aground, made me desist from any other Endeavours till the morning Tide,—on which, before high water I repeated my application to Captain Reynolds for Assistance, but I found him too deeply engaged about his own Ship to attend to it, on which I went on board the Merlin again, and hove upon the Stream Cable, till we brought the Anchor home, the wind having in the Night come to the Northward; I found the morning Tide not to rise so high by more than a foot, as the Evening before; Soon after daylight, the Rebel Vessels having advanced and fired upon our Ships, an Engagement continued between them, until near 11 o'Clock, at which time The Augusta appeared to be on fire, on which occasion the Boats were all ordered to her Assistance—some time after the Signal was made on board the Roebuck for the other Ships to weigh, and about half an hour after 11 o'Clock, I received by Lieutenant Applin of the Roebuck, an Order from Lord Howe to remove the people out of the Merlin and destroy her, which order was executed accordingly.

Question What do you conceive to be Lord Howe's reason for ordering the Merlin to be burnt?
For avoiding the Consequences to be apprehended from the blast of the *Augusta*, as being on the ground she could not be withdrawn with the other Ships.

Did you apprehend any danger of being aground in consequence of orders from the *Roebuck* to bear up, to prevent her falling on board you?

I did not, having no warning on that head from the Pilot, and it being near dark.

**Lieutenant Richard Calcot Sworn.**

By what accident did the *Merlin* get on ground on the 22d. of October 1777?

By her missing Stays, having bore away to avoid the *Roebuck*.

Was every method in your opinion taken to get her off, after she grounded?

Yes, & every method was taken, by Shoaring her up &c. to prevent her being damaged whilst she lay on the Ground.

Did the Captain, Officers, and people do their utmost Endeavours, on that occasion?

Yes.

What do you conceive to have been the Admiral's reason for ordering the *Merlin* to be destroyed?

To avoid the Explosion of the *Augusta*?

**Mr: Thomas Oldfield, Master Sworn**

By what Accident did the *Merlin* get on ground on the 22d. of October 1777?

By her Missing Stays.

Was every Method in your opinion taken to get her off, after she grounded.

Yes.

Did the Captain, Officers, and people do their utmost Endeavours, on that occasion?

Yes.

What do you conceive to have been the Admiral's reason for ordering the *Merlin* to be destroyed?

The Galleys coming so near her, and for fear of *The Augusta*'s blowing up.

**Matthew Croell, Pilot Sworn**

By what Accident did the *Merlin* get on ground on the 22d. of October 1777.

By bearing up for the *Roebuck*, and being little wind, before she came too, in going about she took the Ground.

What was the reason you did not apprize Captain Reeve of the danger he was in of getting aground?

That the Bar was Shifted since I was there, and being almost dark, likewise a great deal of smoke, and I did not conceive she was so nigh the Bar.

Had you a Man heaving the Lead at the Time?

Yes, we had three fathom water a minute before the Ship Struck.
After the Ship took the ground, was every means Used to get her off?
Yes, by carrying out Anchors, and every other Means tried as quick as possible.

How has the Pilot behaved on other occasions?
I have no Complaint to make against him.

How long had he been on board the Ship?
From the middle of May last, until the time of her destruction.

Where was the Merlin Employed during the above Time?
Within, and Without the Capes of the Delaware.

Court Martial Held and Assembled on board His Majesty’s Ship Somerset off Billingsport in the River Delaware on the 26th Novemr 1777.

Present

Captain George Ourry
Honble: William Cornwallis
And: Snape Hamond
Philemon Pownoll
Sir James Wallace
Henry Bellew
Tyringham Howe
John Raynor
Henry Duncan

The Court in pursuance of an order from The Viscount Howe Vice Admiral of the White and Commander in Chief of His Majesty’s Ships & Vessels in North America directed to Captain George Ourry of His Majestys Ship Somerset proceeded to enquire and examine into the Cause of the Loss of His Majesty’s Sloop Merlin on 23rd of October 1777 in the River Delaware and having heard Captain Samuel Reeve’s Narrative of the Transactions and also heard the deposition of the Officers relative to Fact, are Unanimously of opinion, that the Sloop took Ground in endeavoring to get into Action with the Rebel Armed Vessels, by the Shoal having Shifted farther out than the Pilot was acquainted with that every proper means were Used to get her off [torn] the Cause of her being destroyed was by order [torn] Admiral to avoid the consequences to be apprehended from the blowing up of the Augusta; And We do therefore acquit Captain Samuel Reeve, his Officers & Ships Company from having in any respect failed of their Duty, And they are hereby acquitted Accordingly

Geo: Ourry: W. Cornwallis
Sam Landon A S Hamond
appointed to officiate Phil Pownoll
[as] Deputy Judge Ja Wallace
Advocate Henry Bellew

Tyr: Howe
J Raynor

Henry Duncan

DS, UkLPR, Adm. 1/5308, 606-9.
John Sterett to Mordecai Gist

[Extract]

Dear Colonel,

Baltimore Nov 26, 1777

...Captain Booker has gotten safe out. I wish you success with this briggs. I think it a good risque. John McClure informed me that he had wrote you fully about her. You have been unlucky in the Harlequin concern, that is the Schooner Harlequin Sloops General Marier [Mercer] & Black Joke (Take care how you deal in Black Joke)—All arrived and not one prize except a small Brig loaded with fish belonging to the General Mercer of little value there will be considerable sum of money lost by these vessels. But to make up for your bad luck in these vessels the boats you are concerned in with W. Hammond arrived and Jam informed me have made great voyages. But of this I make no doubt you have had a particular account. . . .

Jno Sterrett

Transcript, MdAA, Gist Papers, Box 1717-1802, Folder 20. Addressed below close: "To/Col Mordecai Gist/Camp N Y."


Accounts of the Maryland Navy Ship Defence

An Acco' of Cash paid and to be paid to the Defences Company on Account of Short Allowance of Whiskey as appears from the Stewards Books—Viz.

1777

Nov 4th From this day to the 9th is 5 days 74 Men on board. Say 370 Men at a half pint pr day. Each Man is 23 Gallons . . 1 pt at 18/pr Gall. . .

£20 . . 6 . 0

26 From this day to the 10 decemb is 13 days 55 Men on board. Say 615½ pints is 38 Gall . . 1 Qt . . 1 pt. at 18/ From the 10th decemb to the 28th . . 45 Men on board. 18 days is 810 half pints is 50 Gall . . 2 Qt . . 1 pt. at 18/}

£100 . . 7 . 6

Detuct for 1½ Gallons Rum Given them at 38/ 0 . . 19 . . 0

and 7 Gall & 2 Quarts whiskey Bo' for them @ 22/6 . . 8 . . 8 . . 9

Errors Excepted Nathaniel Bond


Captain Robert Fanshawe, R.N., to Captain George Keith Elphinstone, R.N.

By Captain Robert Fanshawe Commander of His Majesty's Ship the Carysfort.
As soon as the Perseus is ready you are to proceed in her to cruise off Charles Town, Sth. Carolina, where in ten days at farthest you may expect to meet His Majesty’s Ship the Lizard (according to my order to Captain Mackenzie, a copy of which you herewith receive).

You are there to employ the Perseus and Lizard in cruising on the coasts of the Carolinas in order to intercept any supplies carrying into the ports of those Provinces, to prevent any trade and communication with the rebellious inhabitants thereof, and to take or destroy any armed vessels provided by them, by every means in your power.

Charles Town being the place of greatest resort of foreigners bringing supplies to the Rebels in the southern Colonies you are to give your chief attention to that port, and so to direct that one ship, at least, may be off it once in five days at furthest.

As soon as the Carysfort’s water and provisions are complete I will proceed in her to join you. If in the mean time you should find yourself encumbered with a number of prisoners, you may exchange them, as you may be able, for British captives of equal rank, except foreign officers, or His Majesty’s European subjects, serving the Rebels, whom you are not to exchange.

Given [&c.] off Augustine the 26th Day of November, 1777.

P.S.—Since writing the above Order I have received intelligence from His Excellency Governor Tony of several vessels being seen to sail from Tybee and Sunbury in Georgia, laden with rice, indigo and tobacco, under convoy of an American sloop mounting twelve four-pounders, as mentioned in the account given to you, but as your joining the Lizard seems to me of material consequence, you will be pleased to make that your first object, and you will afterwards take such steps as you may judge proper respecting these vessels from Georgia, but so as that one frigate at least may be off Charles Town as above directed.

Rob. Fanshawe.


My Lord,

Dominica 26th. November 1777—

I have had the honor to receive your Lordships dispatch No. 9 and beg leave in answer to inclose to your Lordship the correspondence which has pass’d between the Marquis De Bouillé and myself since his arrival to take upon him the Command at Martiniq~e,~ by which it will appear to your Lordship that the same conduct has been pursued by him which was begun by his predecessor the Count D’argout, who was removed to the Government of St. Domingo a much more honorable as well as profitable Government. in short my Lord it is my Duty to assure your Lordship that notwithstanding all their promises the same practice of allowing the Rebels to bring their prizes into their Ports and selling them publickly as well as suffering them to fit out and Arm in their Ports is continued to as great a degree as ever and your Lordship will observe in the French Governors letter to me upon that head he only says he has ordered a Number of Piratical Corsairs fitted out and Armed by the French themselves to be disarmed and their people put in Prison—

I must beg leave likewise to observe to your Lordship that the charge he has made against this Island with respect to the Congress Commissions being fabricated
here and Sold at Martinique is groundless and founded upon no probability but only done for a political purpose and that the sentiments express'd of it in the gazette which I beg leave to inclose are the sentiments of every body here tho' it was thought advisable in Council to issue the inclosed Proclamation publishing our attachment to His Majestys Government and utter detestation of such Rebellious practices. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Tho' Shirley.

November 27

COMMANDER THOMAS LENOX FREDERICK, R.N., TO THE EARL OF SANDWICH

Spy sloop, St John's, Newfoundland, November 27th 1777.

My Lord,—

Having found myself under the necessity of deviating from the orders left by Admiral Montagu at his departure from hence, I take the liberty of laying before you my reasons for so doing and hope they will meet with your approbation. I flatter myself, as I have acted with a view in every respect to the advantage of the service, I shall stand justified in your Lordship's opinion.

When Admiral Montagu sailed for England he left orders here that the Active frigate should winter in this harbour, the Spy sloop at Placentia, and the Hinchingbrook sloop at Trinity, besides the armed vessels in the different ports along the shore; since which we have heard the news of the unfortunate event that has happened to General Burgoyne's army, which renders an attack on this island in the spring of the year much more probable than when Admiral Montagu left it, especially as the force intended for the protection of the island during the winter season is much weakened by the Active's being blown off the coast, which I make no doubt the rebels will have an account of as it is more than probable that some one or other of the number of vessels that will sail from hence this fall may be taken by them, as neither the Vestal 1 or Pegasus 2 who were to have convoyed the latter trade have arrived here; and of consequence I am become the senior officer on this station. From the alteration in the appearance of affairs in this island since Admiral Montagu left it, Captain Pringle, 3 the commanding officer in the fort, has thought proper to represent to me that the fort at the entrance of the harbour was so far finished as to be capable of making a very good defence, provided there were men enough to man the guns; at the same time requesting me not to leave the harbour, as a naval force was absolutely requisite.
and the seamen would be of infinite service in the defence of the place should it be attempted, and in all probability, should the rebels meditate an attack on the island, they would direct it against the harbour as it is the most considerable and where the greatest property is. This request induced me to open the orders Admiral Montagu left for Captain Williams⁴ to regulate his conduct by during the winter if he had arrived. The Admiral's having therein given Captain Williams directions to call all the squadron together in case he should see occasion so to do has determined me to winter in this harbour as well as to give Captain Brudenell⁵ in the Hinchingbrook orders also to remain here, that we may be enabled to give every assistance in case the rebels should make an attempt against this place; for by dividing ourselves and wintering in different harbours in a country like this, where it is not possible during the winter season to convey intelligence by land, we might fall an easy prey to a force that would not dare to look at us were we together, besides leaving the principal and most material place in the island unprotected and where there is a large quantity of military stores and provisions. From these reasons I have formed my conduct, and make no doubt but that your Lordship will approve of what I have done. Since I came to the above determination I have received a petition from the principal merchants in this harbour, praying that I would give them a convoy for their ships bound to Europe, as the two ships appointed by Admiral Montagu for that purpose were not arrived and there is the greatest reason to suppose they are blown off the coast. I gave them for answer that I did not imagine I had authority or could with the least propriety lessen the force remaining for the protection of the island, and therefore did not choose to send either of the ships away. They then sent me a second petition, setting forth the great value of their fleet bound to Europe and the loss the trade would sustain should their ships be taken. I again referred them to my first answer, since which I am informed they intend to apply to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty for an enquiry into my conduct in this matter, being much dissatisfied with my answers to their petitions. Should they put their intentions into execution, I hope and flatter myself that I shall meet with a friend in your Lordship, to whom I already stand bound for many favours.

I did myself the honour of writing to your Lordship last spring to return you my sincere thanks for the promotion you was so obliging as to bestow upon me. I ever shall retain a proper sense of your Lordship's kindness and am [etc.],

Tho' Lenox Frederick.


2. H.M. sloop Pegasus, 14 guns, “Lost about the 31st October 1777.” Ibid.


JOURNAL OF COLONEL JOHN ALLAN

[Machias] Thursday Nov 27, 1777 . . . . The Congress, Capt Martin sailed on a cruise. A committee was chosen and sent to examine into the accounts of the Meresheete lately commanded by Joshua Wing.¹

1. The committee submitted their report the following day.

**ACT OF NEW HAMPSHIRE GENERAL COURT CONCERNING PRIVATEERING**

State of New Hampshire

In the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven.

An Act for repealing a certain Clause in an Act intitled "An Act for encouraging the fixing out of armed vessels to defend the Sea Coast of America and to cruise on the Enemies of the United Colonies; As also for erecting a Court to try & condemn all Ships & other vessels, their tackle, apparel & furniture, and all Goods, Wares & Merchandizes belonging to any Inhabitant or Inhabitants of Great Britain taken on the high Seas.—

Whereas the Clause before referred to in the words following viz. "And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that when Merchant Ship or Vessel shall be taken by virtue of any Resolve aforesaid, the Wages of Seamen & Mariners who shall be taken on board, the same shall be paid out of the proceeds of the prize up to the time of Condemnation" if continued in force may have a tendency to discourage the fixing out of armed Vessels for the purposes in the Act aforesaid mentioned.—

Be it therefore Enacted by the Council & House of Representatives in General Court assembled and by that Authority of the same, that the Clause in the Act aforesaid & herein before recited be, & hereby is repealed & made null and void.—

State of New Hampshire

This Bill having been read a third time, voted that it pass to be Enacted.

Sent up for Concurrence— John Langdon Speaker

In Council Novr 27th 1777—The foregoing Act having been read three times, Voted that the same be Enacted.—

M. Weare Pres't

A true Copy Attest Joseph Pearson Dep. Sec'y

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 44, 259 (M247, roll 58).

**MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO EMMANUEL DE PLIARNE**

[Extract]

Monsieur Pliarne

Sir

War Office Boston Novr 27th 1777

....All the goods shipped us by the Penet the Freedom the Tyrannicide the Massachusetts the Nantz and the Sloop reprizal amount to only 363. Livres 202. 5. 6. and these we imagine at a moderate Calculation the Duc de Chartres & Cargo the Bunker Hill & D°. the Versailles & D°. the Gen°. Lincoln & D°. the Cargoes of the Penet, Reprizal & Nantz with the proceeds of the Cargo of the Brig Speedwell via Amsterdam to say nothing of the Certificates and other advances will abundantly replace—
On the contrary we feel ourselves uneasy that the Tyrannicide brought from Bourdeaux some Articles not ordered, others tho' of our denomination not of a good quality particular the Fire Arms which are old & neither fit for Service or Parade. Many of the Blankets wrote for were Coarse Coverlids, And the Brig Nantz & Sloop reprizal were neither full or laden, and thus we find ourselves amazingly deficient in Cloathing as we have precluded any importations from other Houses. Were this a disappointment in trade a ruin of private speculation we should feel it less, but as the publick are greatly injured we are sensibly affected by the neglect. . . .

We have again began the remittances to your House the Lumber ships and other speculation will soon go forward & hope every future Ground of uneasiness will be removed—We salute you kindly and are with Regard & Esteem [&c.]

By order the Board

John Browne  Pres't P Tempore—

P.S, Our next shall hand you Account the Cost & Charges of the Ship Pliarne—

1. Pliarne was temporarily residing at York, Pa.
2. Massachusetts State trading ship Pliarne was captured by H.M.S. Brune on 14 Sept. off Charleston, S. C. NDAK 9: 927.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Nov. 27th 1777

Order'd, That the Commissary Gen'l deliver Capt. Chapman as much Tallow as he thinks necessary for the use of the Brig' Nantz. . . .

Order'd, That the Com's Gen'l deliver Nehemh. Ingersoll 1210 Rations (for himself & Men belonging to Lincoln Galley) agreeable to the Establishment from August 16th. 1776, to October 20th. 1777.—


LIST OF PRIZES TAKEN BY MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER BRIGANTINE CIVIL USAGE

Boston, November 27.

Tuesday last arrived into Newbury-Port, after a very successful cruise, the privateer brig Civil Usage, commanded by Capt. Andrew Giddings.

Account of vessels taken by Capt. Giddings.

Brig Betsey, Benjamin Bidgwood, master, from Tinmouth, bound to Ireland.¹
Brig Prince George, Henry Buese, master, from Bristol, bound to Madeira.²
Brig Rebecca and Mary, Joseph Holt, master, from London, bound to Limerick in Ireland.³
Letter of Marque ship, Emperor of Germany, John Richards, commander, from Bristol, bound to Dominico and Jamaica.⁴
Brig Juno, Joseph Barnes, master, from Newfoundland, bound to Poole.⁵
Brig Philip, Alexander Crockett, master, from Naples, bound to London.⁶
Brig Le Fortune, Capt. Berrade, from London, bound to Cadiz.⁷
Ship Dover, Capt. John Wassbey, from Oporto, bound to London.⁸
Brig Betsey, Capt. John Gimbles, from Newfoundland, bound to Leghorn. Brig Expedition, George
Wrighton, master, from St. Michaels, to New-York, loaded with wine for General Howe and his army. Brig Le Canadian, Charles Renau, master, from Canso to Jersey, and four other brigs in ballast, which he gave up.

1. See NDAR9: 519. Brigantine Betsey was libelled on 4 Dec. in the Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District, for trial at Salem on 23 Dec. See below.
2. See NDAR9: 519.
3. Ibid. Brigantine Rebecca and Mary was libelled on 18 Sept. in the Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District, for trial at Salem on 7 Oct. See above.
5. See NDAR9: 502-3. Brigantine June was libelled on 4 Dec. in the Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District, for trial at Salem on 23 Dec. See below.
6. See NDAR9: 576. Brigantine Philip was libelled on 4 Dec. in the Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District, for trial at Salem on 23 Dec. See below.
7. See NDAR9: 667. Brigantine Le Fortune was libelled on 6 Nov. in the Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District, for trial at Boston on 27 Nov. See above.
10. Recaptured by H.M.S. Milford on 17 Nov. See Master's Log of H.M.S. Milford, 17 Nov. 1777, above.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP ZEBRA,
COMMANDER JOHN ORDE

Nov 77 at single Anchor abrest Glocester town
Thursday 27 D° a little above Glocester town
Little wind & Cloudy W° ½ past 12 embarkd the Troops from the Jersey to the pensylvania Shore immediately after the Rebels began to fire musquetry from the Woods on which we began to fire upon them

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/1100.
1. Lord Cornwallis's force. Between 17-19 Nov. elements of this force had embarked at Chester and landed at Billingsport.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER,
LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM

Novem' 1777 Off Glocester
Thursd' 27th AM the Vigilant Zebra & us haul'd in our proper Stations to cover the Retreat of our Troops.
Off Glocester
D° W° [Mod° & Cloudy] At 2 PM Began to fire p° Sig° at the Rebels who attack'd our Rear Guard as did the Vigilant, Zebra & Cornwallis Galley fir'd 5 Rounds, Weigh'd & run over to the Point & Anch° in 6 f°.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/4285.
1. Lord Cornwallis's force. Between 17-19 Nov. elements of this force had embarked at Chester and landed at Billingsport.
The Commissioners of the Navy Board
of the Middle Department

Gentlemen

[York] November 27th 1777

This moment we have received yours of the 24th instant informing us of the destruction of our small fleet down the Delaware. As we cannot immediately determine what directions to give you respecting the seamen belonging to the Vessels we think they may be employed for some time on board the Galleys until some other way can be pointed out. We would have you by all means keep them together in good humour and in Action until you hear further from us on this subject. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 115 (M332, roll no. 6).

1. Pennsylvania Navy galleys.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HORNET, COMMANDER ROBERT HASWELL

Novem' 1777
Thursday 27
C. Maize NW ½ W.
C. Nichola ENE ½ E

at 2 AM TK. at 5 saw a Sail, at 5½ spoke a Ship from C. François, & saw 2 Sail NW. at 6½ spoke the Winchelsea. at 11 made Sail
C. Nichola SW. 7’ or 8’ [Leagues]
D'n W'n [Mod' & Cloudy] at 2 PM. Chas’d a Sail SE. TK. with the Winchelsea. at 3 Chase anchor'd close under the Land, The Chase (a Sloop) weigh'd & anchor'd farther to leeward and nearer in. at 4 the Mole point SWbW ½ W. TK. & spoke a Schooner, after firing a Shot at her, from Charlestown to Jamaica last from the Cape. TK. & stood to the Winchelsea, the people on shore fir’d on the Winchelsea’s boat several times. at 6 saw the Sloop on fire, at 8 made sail.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/459.


COMTE D’ARGOUT TO VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON

Sir,

S’t Domingue—Cape 27th Nov’ 1777

I have the Honor to acquaint your Excellency that I have dispatched the Schooner Desire Capt’n. Setton, belonging to Mons’ Roux & Company of this Town with the Effects which were plundered from some of His Britannic Majesty’s Subjects by a privateer commanded by one Heguy. I send also by this dispatch a List of the Effects sent on board the Schooner & signed by Mons’ Roux the Merch’ after the Examination I have made in this Matter there are many of the Things wanting, but I assure your Excellency that the plunderers shall be detained till they have made up the deficiency therefore I desire your Excellency will send back by the Captain of the Schooner, a List, attested by the proprietors of what is wanting, as well as a Receipt of those things
which shall be delivered to You by the said Captain. For to renew my Complaints in my Letter of the 22d of this Month, in case your Vessel who brings this shall arrive before the one I wrote by Mr. Hamilton who sailed the 25th. for Jamaica I send You a duplicate of the declaration made before the Admiralty by Mons’ Gaspard Poitivin Capt. of the polacco, Providence, belonging to Sette in Languedoc & Mons’ Nougier supercargo on board the said polacco, the two deponents assert that they were actually bound for Sette, that they had no contraband Goods on board, consequently their Cargo Vessel and all their Effects have been unjustly declared a good prize by the Court of Admiralty at Jamaica. I earnestly intreat your Excellency to answer me most particularly on this head, that I may on my part give a final Answer to these complainants and also give an Account of it to the Court of my Master, I also take this opportunity to acquaint your Excellency that I am very well informed three of Your English Vessels cruise not only upon our Coast but under French Colours, in consequence of which I am indispensably bound to send some Frigate to take them. I have the honor to assure your Excellency that I do every thing on my part to maintain the peace between the Two Crowns, I see with regret it is not the same on yours, because I have complaints made every Day, however I shou’d imagine these transactions were unknown to You but they might be remedied by making an exemplary punishment of those who shall disobey your Orders. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Dargout

For the better security of the Effects sent on board the Schooner, Mons’ Rivierre of Mr. Roux has gone to Jamaica, the proprietors of Effects may entrust him as he is in an honest Man”

A True Copy
Clark Gayton


1. For the seizure of the sloop Le Tonnellerie by the privateer sloop Fanny, Capt. Hegue, see NDAR 9: 826–27, 971–72.

WILLIAM BINGHAM TO JOHN LANGDON

[Extract]
John Langdon Esq:


Herewith You will please to find Duplicate of my Respects of the 26th Ultr., ¶ Captain Collins, with Bill of Lading for sending Military Stores shipped by him, on board the Sloop Washington, on Account of the United States of America. I have since heard that the Washington has been taken by an English Cruizer & carried into Tortola, but, as I have had no confirmation of it, I hope the Report was without Foundation. . . . This will be handed to you by Capt: Palmer, who, since he left the Betsy Frigate, has employed his Time to the best of purposes, in Cruizing against the Enemies of his Country.—
Spars of all sizes are in great demand here, & would bring almost any Price; they are absolutely the best Article that can be shipped from the Northern States to these Islands. If a War should break out between England & France, which at present is much talked of, & from Appearances I believe cannot be far distant, a Speculation of that kind would yield an excellent Profit. Flax-Seed is also an exceeding good Article for the European Market. If it was not for the advanced Season of the Year I would propose taking a joint Concern with you in a Vessel, & have her loaded with that Article, & dispatch her to Europe, where it is very scarce, & in great demand, but she could not possibly arrive there Time Enough to get the first of the Market, or make enough to repay us for the Risque of such a Voyage.—

I have now shipped the Remainder of the Gun carriages belonging to the Field Pieces which I ship by Captain Collins, on board the Brig Irish Gimblet, John Lamb Commander bound to the State of Connecticut. They go with the rest of the Cargo to the Address of Nathaniel Shaw Jun Esquire, Continental Agent for that State. I have desired M' Shaw to acquaint you of their Arrival as soon as they come to Land.—I am [&c.]

Wm Bingham

L, Private Collection, J. G. M. Stone, Annapolis, Md., 1959. Addressed: "John Langdon, Esquire./Continental Agent for the State of/New Hampshire./Portsmouth." Docketed: "Nov 17 [27] 1777/William Bingham/Letter." Because the last page was torn along the edge, this document was collated with a duplicate copy sent by Bingham to Langdon, also part of the Stone Collection. One paragraph of this document, concerning an earlier letter written by Langdon that was intercepted by the British, is not printed.

1. See above, William Bingham to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 20 Nov. 1777.

November 28

MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

State of Massachusetts Bay—

Sir, Council Chamber Boston Novr 28th. 1777—

A great Number of Men, between three and four Hundred that belonged to the Frigates Hancock and Boston, and to some other Armed Vessels that Sailed out of this State, are Prisoners of War at Halifax, it is highly Probable some of them were Inhabitants of the State of Rhode Island as well as of this State; Sir George Collier has lately Signified that he is Willing to Exchange them for a Number of their Men Prisoners among us, We find we have not near a Sufficient Number with us to Redeem those at Halifax, we have been Informed that You have in your State a Considerable number of their Men lately taken in the Syrene,1 we therefore Request that you would inform us whether You can spare us a Number of their Men for this Purpose, and if You can how many & whether they can be sent to Boston in order to be sent to Halifax to make the Exchange, Please to favour us with an Answer as soon as Possible.—In the Name and Behalf of the Council I am [&c.]

Jer: Powell Presidt


1. The number of officers and crew of H.M.S. Syren amounted to 136, of which 69 had already been exchanged.
ORDER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS

State of Massachusetts Bay

Council Chamber [Boston] Nov' 28. 1777

Whereas it has been Represented to this Board that the Officers of the Fox Frigate now Prisoners on board the Prison-ship are very desirous of obtaining leave from the Council for some of them to come on shore to discharge some debts which they have Contracted during their Confinement

Therefore Ordered that the Commissary of Prisoners be & he hereby is directed to permit Such of the Officers of the Fox Frigate now prisoners on board the Prison ship to come on shore to discharge the debts that may be due from them; and shall request liberty of him to come on shore for the purpose aforesaid. The said Commissary is also hereby directed not to permit them to come on Shore unless he first commits The Charge of them to some person on whose fidelity he can rely.


1. A note from the Fox's officers to the council, dated "Kingston prison ship," 29 Nov. 1777, states: "The Naval Officers on bd the Kingston Prison Ship, understand by a Lre from S' George Collier, they are to be exchanged for the Hancock's Officers; Having contracted some debts on Shore, They beg the Honourable Council of Massachusetts Bay, would permit some of them to go on Shore to Settle their Accounts." Ibid., 52.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Nov' 28th 1777—

Order'd, That the Commissary General deliver Cap't Proctor 1

| 8 Barrels Beef | 30 Gallons Rum |
| 4 do Pork      | ½ q Sugar     |
| 1 m w Bread    | 2 Quintals Salt Fish |
| 1 Barrel Flour | 1 Firkin Butter |
| 20 lb Coffee   | ½ Bushel Salt  |

for the use of Ship Gruel. (d'l'd in December)

Order’d, That Cap't Hopkins 2 deliver Cap't Proctor for the use of Ship Gruel, the following Articles.—

| 3 Coil 2 Inch Rope, | 1 Top Mast Steering Sail, |
| 3 lb Twine,         | 1 Lower ditto,          |
| 1½ doz: Sail Needles; | 1 Jibb.—               |
| 1 Pump Hammer,      | 1 Lanthorn,            |
| 500 pump & Clapper Nails, | 1 Tea-Kettle,       |
| 2 Tarpaulins, large & | 1 Small Iron Pot,      |
| small duck,         | 3 Water Pails,         |
| 1 Coil Spunyarn,    | 2 Black Jacks,         |
| ¼ = 6d Nails,       | 1 Ladle,               |
| ½ = 10d do        | 1 Flesh Fork,          |
| ¼ = 20d do        | 1 Spy Glass            |
| 6 lb Deck Nails,    | ½ doz: Spoons,         |
| 3 Logg Lines,       | ½ doz: Knives & Forks, |
| 2 Sounding Lines,   | 3 Plates,              |
| 2 Top Gallant Sails,| 1 Platter.—            |
... Order'd, That an Express be immediately sent to Cape-Ann directing Cap' William Haynes Master of the Ship Union to attend the Board on Monday next without fail.

Order'd, That John Tucker be paid one Months Wages as a Sailor on board Ship Paris—£6.0.0—

Order'd, That Cap' Proctor be paid £20.0.0 p' Month as Master of Ship Gruel, & £90.0.0/ instead of Commissions, Primage & Priviledge, to be p'd in France, & % p' day while in port, & primage on Cargo Homewards According to the Custom of the Port he Loads at.—(Agreement)

Voted, That Col' Glover be desir'd to charter or purchase 5 or 6 Vessels, ab' 60. or 70 Tons each, & if practicable procure Masters & Crews for them on a Voyage to the Southward.—

2. Caleb Hopkins.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AMAZON, CAPTAIN MAXIMILLIAN JACOBS

Novemb' 1777
Thursd' 27
AM Cloudy a Brigg Came out from [East] Greenwich & An- 
chord off Warwick Neck Cut off[f] 2 f° Best B° Cable & pointed 
it afresh the Splicing being much worn. Sloop advance Rowd Guard

At Single Anchor off Hope Island

Mod° and hazey W° PM at 7 saw the Brigg under Sail. Sliped and Came too with Small B° having boarded the Brigg

Friday 28th
AM Sent her to Newport. Rec'd 5 men from the Brigg. Warped and got in our best bower Cable Sloop advance [moved guard]

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4112.

SILVANUS PINKHAM TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

a list of Sundry Persons who were on Board the Sloop American Revenue Under the Command of Sam' Champlin on her third Cruce—Departed from Bedford [in Dartmouth] in June last on A Cruce and Captivated the Ship Rebecca, the Brigg Mary & the Schooner Nancy, with their Shares and Stations Deserving Shares Excepted—

Silvanus Pinkham as Master ...................... 4 Shares
Samuel Perry as Carpenter ...................... 2 Shares
Andrew Zuzars a Sailor .......................... 1 Share
Augustus Degrusia ............................... 1 Share
Lewis Matthers ................................. 1 Share
28 NOVEMBER 1777

John Matthers ........................................ 1 Share
John Simons ........................................ 1 Share
Joseph Simons ........................................ 1 Share
William Wotton ........................................ 1 Share

13 Shares @ £300 Each

New London Novem’ 28th. 1777 Received of Nathaniel Shaw Jun’ thirty Nine hundred pounds Lawfull [money] in full for the Above thirteen Shares in the three Prizes Mentioned—

♀ Silvanus Pinkham

NB The Deserving Shares if any
are to be allowed hereafter


MAJOR GENERAL ISRAEL PUTNAM TO GEORGE WASHINGTON


Since I wrote my Last nothing particular has happened in this Quarter—some days ago I made a Desposition to Cross over to Long Island, and Attackt the Forts Huntington & Setauket, but before Matters could be got Ready for the Expidition, they Evacuated both Forts and are now Making very strong Works at the Upper End of the Island,

I Recd. a Letter the other Day from Gen[1] Dickinson,[1] Acquainting me that his Intentions was yesterday to make a Decent upon Statten Island, upon which I orderd Gen[2] Parsons & Warners Brigades to march down towards Kings Bridge, to make a Diversion in his favour, which I hope had the desired Effect I am in haste D[2] Gen[1] [&c.]

Israel Putnam


CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Continental Navy Board

Borden Town 28th. Nov’ 1777

Sir,

We are under a necessity of drawing your Excellency’s Attention, once more, to the Frigates at this Place.1—Notwithstanding our Endeavours, we have not been able to raise the Effingham—she still lies on her Beam Ends in a very disagreeable Situation. After the Destruction of our Fleet at Red Bank, the officers & Crews of the several Vessels came up to this Place, to the Amount of between three & four Hundred. We are much at a Loss for Accommodations for these Men; but if we had our Frigates afloat, this Difficulty would be obviated. As we have now so many Hands at Command, we are of Opinion, we can with Certainty get these Ships ready for their Reception; & at the same Time have the Plugs so fix’d that they might be drawn at a minute’s Warning & the Vessels sunk, should the Enemy make an attempt upon them.
Nevertheless, however safe or convenient this Plan may appear to us, we do not think proper to put it in Execution without your approbation. As the Winter is now approaching fast & must soon put an End to all our water Schemes, we request your Excellency’s Answer by the Return of the Bearer (Capt. Pomeroy) Whatever your Advice may be in this Matter, you may depend on our strict Compliance with it.

Several Captains of the Vessels lately destroyed have saved some of their Sails, Stores &ca. we wish to know whither you are of opinion, they may be kept here with Safety or not.—

A Report is circulated & again contradicted respecting a French War, we should thank your Excellency for Information whether it is so or not. We have the honour to be [&c.]

Fra: Hopkinson
John Wharton

P:S We are sorry to trouble you with Letters to Congress; but hope it will be attended with no great Inconvenience, apprehending that you have frequent Occasions to send to York Town & that our packets may go with your Dispatches.


1. Continental Navy frigates Effingham and Washington were sunk in response to orders given by General Washington. See Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department to George Washington, 10 Nov., above.

GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HOWE TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

No. 73 Philadelphia, 28th November 1777

My Lord,

From a Variety of Difficulties attending the Construction of additional Batteries, in a Morass, against the Fort upon Mud Island, and in the transportation of the Guns and Stores, they were not opened against the Enemy’s Defences until the 10th. Inst. On the 15th the Wind proving fair, the Vigilant armed Ship carrying sixteen 24 Pounders, and a Hulk 1 with three 24 Pounders, got up to the Fort thro’ the Channel between Province and Hog Islands; These, assisted by several Ships of War in the Eastern Channel, as well as by the Batteries on shore, did such Execution upon the Fort and collateral Block Houses, that the Enemy, dreading an impending Assault, evacuated the Island in the night between the 15th & 16th., and it was possessed on the 16th. at Day break by the Grenadrs: of the Guards. Much Commendation is due to Brigadier General Cleaveland, to the Officers and Men of the Corps of Artillery, and to the Troops in general employed upon this Service, attended with great Fatigue.

The Enemy’s Fire upon the Ships of War, the Vigilant and Hulk, from two floating Batteries, seventeen Gallies and armed Vessels, and from a Battery on the Jersey Shore, 2 was exceedingly heavy, but the Gallantry displayed by the naval Commanders their Officers and Seamen on this Occasion frustrated all their Efforts, and contributed principally to the Reduction of the Enemy’s Works. Permit me at the same Time to report to your Lordship that the Perseverance of the Officers & Seamen employed in bringing up Stores from the Fleet, under the Conduct of Capt. Duncan of the Eagle, demand my highest Acknowledgments, and that the Services they rendered, were most essential, and borne with the utmost Cheerfulness.
I have the Honor to enclose a Return No. 1. of the Cannon and Stores found in the Fort—The Enemy’s Loss during the Siege is computed to have been 400 killed & wounded. The Loss to the King’s Troops was only seven killed, and five wounded.

On the 18th of November Lord Cornwallis marched with a Corps from Camp, and passed the Delaware on the 19th from Chester to Billings Fort, where he was joined by Major General Sir Thomas Wilson with a Corps that arrived a few Days before from New York under his Command, having with him Brigadier Generals Leslie and Pattison.

As soon as the necessary Preparations were made, his Lordship pursued his march to attack the Enemy entrenched at Red Bank; upon his Approach the Rebels evacuated the Post, and retired to Mount Holly, where they joined a Corps of Observation detached from the Main Army of the Rebels encamped at White Marsh. His Lordship found in the Enemy’s Works, Cannon, Ammunition, and Stores as per Return No. 2. The Entrenchment being demolished, his Corps retired by Gloucester on the 27th, and joined the Army in this Camp.

The Enemy’s Shipping, having no longer any Protection, and not finding it advisable to attempt the Passage of the River the Channel being commanded by the Batteries of the Town and the Delaware Frigate, they were quitte, without being dismantled, and burnt on the Night between the 20th & 21st, but the Gallies of a smaller draught of Water by keeping close along the Jersey Shore escaped from the great Breadth of the River.

A forward Movement against the Enemy will immediately take place, and I hope will be attended with the Success that is due to the Spirit and Activity of His Majesty’s Troops.

The Passage of the River by the Reduction of the two Places aforementioned has been sufficiently opened to bring up Frigates and Transports, but the Removal of the Chevaux de Frize is postponed to a more favorable Season.

Major General Sir Thomas Spencer Wilson having represented the very critical Situation of his private Concerns in England, has my Leave to return, and has taken Charge of my Dispatches to your Lordship by the Eagle Packet. With the most perfect Respect, I have the Honor to be [&c.]

W Howe

1. H.M. sloop Fury.
2. American battery near Little Mantua Creek.
cashier, for the payment of two ships purchased of the said M'Clenaghan; the said
navy board to be accountable: . . .

Congress proceeded to the election of a commissioner to the Court of France
in the room of S. Deane, Esq. and, the ballots being taken, John Adams, a delegate
in Congress from Massachusetts bay, was elected.

Resolved, That William Carmichael, Esq. be appointed secretary to the commis-
sioners at the Court of France.

Resolved, That an enquiry be made into the causes of the evacuation of Fort Mer-
cer, on the river Delaware, and into the conduct of the principal officers commanding
that garrison; and that a committee be appointed to report the mode of conducting
the enquiry.

Resolved, That an immediate enquiry be made into the causes of the failure of
the late expedition against Rhode Island, and into the conduct of the principal of-
ficers conducting such expedition; and that a committee be appointed to report the
mode of conducting such an enquiry.

Resolved, That an enquiry be made into the loss of Forts Montgomery and Clin-
ton, in the State of New York; and of Fort Mifflin, on the river Delaware, in the State
of Pennsylvania, and into the conduct of the principal officers commanding those
forts; and that General Washington be directed to cause this enquiry to be made,
and to transmit the proceedings of the court to Congress with all possible despatch.

Resolved, That whenever any expedition which may be undertaken either by sea
or land, by order, or at the expence of the United States, shall fail in the execution;
or whenever any important post, fort, or fortress, garrisoned and defended at the ex-
pence of the United States, shall be evacuated, or taken by the enemy, it be an es-

tablished rule in Congress to institute an enquiry into the causes of the failure of
such expedition, or into the loss of such post, fort, or fortress, and into the conduct
of the principal officer or officers conducting the expedition so failing, or com-
manding the post, fort, or fortress so evacuated or taken by the enemy; the enquiry
so instituted, to be conducted in such manner as Congress shall deem best adapted
for the investigation of truth in the respective cases.

Resolved, That the committee for conducting the enquiry into the causes of the
evacuation of Fort Mercer, and the failure of the expedition against Rhode Island,
consist of three members.
The members chosen, Mr. Duer, Mr. Dana, and Mr. F L Lee.

The Committee of Commerce, to whom were referred the proposals of Alexan-
der Gillon, Esq. contained in his letter of the 20th inst. reported,

That they have conferred with Mr. Gillon on the subject, and are of opinion,
that a sum of money not exceeding 250,000 dollars should be advanced to the said
Alexander Gillon, Esq. or his attorneys, annually for three years if the war with Great
Britain shall continue so long; the said advances to be made by this committee, or
such other as may hereafter be appointed to superintend the continental commerce,
in such sums and at such periods as may be necessary for accomplishing purchases
of suitable produce or other articles to be remitted to Europe:

That the said Alexander Gillon, Esq. or his attorneys, shall purchase all the re-
mittances they make, to Europe, on the best terms in their power that can be
achieved for charter or purchase ships suitable for transporting the same to Europe, on the best and most
frugal terms in their power, and under such orders, restrictions, and limitations, as
they may, from time to time, receive from the committee or board that superintend the continental commerce, who are to call for, examine and inspect the invoices and other accounts, as often as they shall think necessary:

That the said Alexander Gillon shall forthwith repair to Europe, and purchase, at proper places, such clothing, arms, ammunition, and other articles, as may, from time to time, be directed by the said committee, or board of commerce, to the amount of the net proceeds of all the remittances he or his attorneys in Europe shall there receive from his attorneys in America, such articles, to be bought on the best terms, and shipped for these United States, in such ships, or by such conveyances, as may be most likely to arrive safe; the said Alexander Gillon to conform himself in the transaction of this business to the instructions he may receive, from time to time, from the committee or board of commerce, to which he is to give regular advice of all his proceedings:

That the customary mercantile commissions be allowed for purchasing and making the remittances, and on the sale thereof in Europe, and a commission of five per cent. on the purchase and exportation of all the articles ordered from Europe, the said commissions to be the only compensation or benefit the said Alexander Gillon, or his attorneys, are to receive or derive to themselves from this business, being deemed fully equivalent to the services they are hereby required to perform; Whereupon,

Resolved, That the above report be accepted, and that the committee of commerce be authorized and directed to enter into a contract on behalf of the United States, with the said Alexander Gillon, Esq agreeable to the tenor and terms thereof:

The yeas and nays being required,

New Hampshire
Mr. Folsom, no } no
Massachusetts bay
Mr. Gerry, no }
Mr. Lovell, no }
Dana, no }
Rhode Island
Mr. Ellery, no }
Connecticut
Mr. Dyer, ay }
Law, no }
Williams, ay }
New York
Mr. Duane, ay }
Duer, ay }
Pennsylvania
Mr. Morris, ay }
Roberdeau, no }
Clingan, no }

Maryland,
Mr. Smith, ay }
Rumsey, ay }

Virginia,
Mr. Jones, ay }
R. H. Lee, no }
F. L. Lee, no }

North Carolina,
Mr. Penn, ay }
Harnett, ay }

South Carolina,
Mr. Laurens, —

Georgia,
Mr. Langworthy, ay }

1. These were possibly fire ships purchased for the defense of the Delaware River. On 1 Sept. 1777, Congress appointed three commissioners to consider this method of defense, and they were authorized to purchase the necessary vessels. JCC 8: 791.
Williamsburg, Nov. 28.

The sloop Congress, belonging to this commonwealth, is safely arrived in James river with the following valuable cargo, viz. Fifteen hundred Dutch blankets, one hundred pieces of coarse cloth, eighteen pieces superfine ditto, eight thousand five hundred yards of white linen, two thousand five hundred pair of cotton and wool cards, besides wire and tacks for about three thousand pair more, one hundred and twenty pieces of sail duck, twelve hundred pair of yarn hose, one hundred and twelve double gross of metal buttons, trimmings for the cloths, a large quantity of medicine, seven hundred bushels of salt, &c. &c.

Purdie’s Virginia Gazette, Friday, November 28, 1777

Whereas, about two months ago, I left Patrick Welch, seaman, sick in the hospital at Portsmouth, since which I am informed he has recovered his health, and is walking about the said town, careless of duty, I do hereby order him to repair on board the Henry immediately, now on her station in Mobjack bay, otherwise he will be deemed a deserter.

ROBERT TOMPKINS, Captain.

1. Virginia Navy galley.

Dixon and Hunter’s Virginia Gazette, Friday, November 28, 1777

One Hundred and sixty five Pounds six Shillings and nine Pence Halfpeny is just put into my Hands, as Prize Money due to Capt. James Baron and others, of the Hampton Company, for the Sloop Swallow, Boats Patsey and Rappahannock Packet. A Further Sum is still due to the said Company from the Public on Account of other Vessels captured, which when received shall be settled with the Captors, who are desired to make Application for their respective Shares, to

Jacob Wray, Agent.

1. Virginia Navy vessels operating out of Hampton included the armed boats Liberty, James Barron, and Patriot, Richard Barron, and the galley Hero, Philip Camberlayne.

The North-Carolina Gazette, Friday, November 28, 1777

Newbren [New Bern], November 28, 1777.

By a Vessel in thirteen Days from the West Indies to our Bar, advices are received that the sloop Lydia Capt. Appleton, of 12 carriage guns and 50 men, fitted out by Mr. John W. Stanly of this Town, had taken and carried into Guardaloupe, a large Ship with Slaves and other valuable Articles from the Coast of Africa, which are now selling and said to be worth between Twenty and Thirty Thousand Pounds.

1. For the capture of the privateer sloop Lydia, Benjamin Appleton, by H.M.S. Daphne, see above, Journal of H.M.S. Daphne, 20 Oct. 1777.
29 NOVEMBER 1777

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. WINCHESEA, CAPTAIN NATHANIEL BATEMAN

Novem't 1777
Friday 28th

Cape Nichola SWBS 4 Leagues  West part of Tortuga
NEBE 10 Leagues

Pleasant Weather, the Hornet in Company, at 2 AM a sail to Windward, gave Chace, & Tk, at 4 fired three Guns at the Chace, Tk, & hove too, out Barge, & Yawl, & sent them Mann'd, & Arm'd to the Chace, who had run on shore, made a Signal & fired a Gun, Cape Nichola S/W, p]John Ebel [Jean Rabel] ENE 4 Miles, West part of Tortuga NE 6 Leagues, at 7 the Boats return'd, having set fire to the chace, & destroy'd her, found by her Papers that she was from S Carolina, loaded with rice, in Boat & made Sail,

[At noon] Cape Nichola SW 7 or 9 Leagues
at 3 PM, Tk, at 8 Point de Faux S E 10 Leagues, at 9 clean'd between decks.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1067.

1. Ile de la Tortue, Saint Domingue. For additional information on this incident, see below: Declaration of Jacob Funcks, 30 Nov.; Statement of Jean Cabururs to the Cape Francois Admiralty, 12 Dec. 1777; Comte d'Argout to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 15 Dec. 1777. See also Gayton to Philip Stephens, 14 Jan. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, 493–95.

November 29

CAPTAIN WILLIAM DAY AND OTHERS TO THE PUBLIC

Mr. Printer,

Understanding there has been various reports respecting the treatment of the Americans in France—We beg leave through the channel of your paper, to undeceive the public, by assuring them that the treatment of the officers and seamen of the ship General Mifflin, both at Brest and port L'Orient, was beyond their most sanguine expectations—We were permitted to go into the King's dock at Brest, to clean (a privilege never granted to a Briton) and when there, received every assistance we could expect, both from the gentlemen of the navy and army, of his Most Christian Majesty.—As to the mercantile part, we have nothing to say.

William Day, Captain.
William Chambers, 1st Lieut.
Tim. M'Daniel, 2d Lieut.

Dated on board the ship General Mifflin, in Boston harbour, 29th November, 1777.

Maryland Journal, 30 Dec. 1777.

1. Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin.

GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE TO REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER

Sir. Providence Nov' 29th 1777—

I have permitted Mr Richard Backhouse late Purser of the British Ship of War Syren to go upon the Island of Rhode-Island upon his Parole, in order to be exchanged
for Mr Esek Hopkins junr or Mr Adam W. Thaxter late Acting Lieutenants on board the Providence Sloop.¹

I have just received from the State of the Massachusetts Bay four Prisoners (viz) Alexander Kelly, Carpenter, John Ashburn, Samuel Blackley, & Richard Benson Seamen, who are sent in order to be exchanged for Joseph McHard, John Goodwin Thomas Oliver, & John Pell who are Prisoners with you.—

As Mr Hard Father has been at the expence & trouble of procuring those Prisoners who are now sent; I will be obliged to you to release S'M McHard & the other Persons named, in lieu of them.—I am [etc.]


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AMAZON, CAPTAIN MAXIMILIAN JACOBS

Novembr 1777

At Single Anchor off Hope Island

Saturday 29th.

AM Strong gales and heavy Squalls with rain at 8 down Top G’ yards Spliced B’ B’ Cable

At Single Anchor off Hope Island

Fresh Breezes and Dark Cloudy W’ at ½ past 9 PM on the Alarm by the Watch of Some Vessells coming down turned the hands up cut b’ B’ Cable just without the Splice. Sliped and made Sail up Top G’ yards made Signal to Alarm the Ships below fired 2 Shot at a Vessel at ½ p’ 10 Came too with Small B’ in 6½ fathom S’ end

Hope Island East ¾ of a Mile Sloop advance Barge Rowed Guard

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4112.

1. Rhode Island privateer ship Blaze-Castle, James Munro, commander, mounting 18 guns, commissioned on 7 Nov. 1777 and owned by John Innes Clarke and Joseph Nightingale, of Providence. William Paine Sheffield, Rhode Island Privateers (Newport, R.I.: John P. Sanborn, Printer, 1883), 60. See Diary of Captain Frederick Mackenzie, 30 Nov., below.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

[Extract]

At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety held at Lebanon the 29th day of November, 1777.

... Voted, That the Committee of Pay-Table be and they are hereby directed to draw on the Treasurer of this State, in favour of Capt. Jabez Perkins, for the sum of £490 13 2, it being the sum due to him as agent for the capturers of the sloop Dolphin, taken by the schooner Spy belonging to this State.

Novr, 1777, 29th. By the account exhibited to this Board by Capt. Jabez Perkins, agent for the Captors of the sloop Dolphin taken by Capt. Niles, which account is sent for to the Committee of Pay-Table, it appears that

Said sloop Dolphin sold for

£1000 0 0

By sundr’ys sold by Capt. Niles

6 8 8

£1006 8 8
Court fees and other expenses paid out
in case of sloop *Dolphin* by sd Perkins.
Neat belonging one half to this State,

\[
\begin{array}{ccc}
25 & 2 & 4 \\
981 & 6 & 4 \\
\hline
\end{array}
\]

£1006 8 8

This State purchased said sloop *Dolphin* at the price of £1000.
The account this day settled with Capt. Jabez Perkins as agent to the captors,
and an order drawn on the Pay-Table directing them to draw on the Treasurer for
the sum of

£490 13 2, it being the sum due to the captors for the one half of sd sloop. *Said order deliver'd to Genl Jabez Huntington.*

N.B. There was a quantity of wood taken on board said sloop, which was sold to
Capt. Robert Niles, the one half of which belonged to this State and is said to be settled
by Capt. Niles in the settlement of his accounts against this State with the Committee of Pay-Table and must be enquired into. . .

Voted, That Colo Joseph Trumbull be directed and impowered to . . . apply to
Samll Elliot junr, Esqr, after his account with the State, and advise relative to the two
vessels of war, the *Oliver Cromwel* and *Defence*, belonging to this State, of their situation
and circumstances, and direct that the *Defence* be rigged a ship, and immediately
advise his Excellency the Governor and Council of Safety thereof by express or otherwise
and observe their further directions in the premises.


**GEORGE WASHINGTON TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT**

**Gent**

Head Quarters 29th NovemK 1777

I am fav[']d. with yours of the 28th, I see no Reason for changing my former opinion
in respect to sinking the Frigates to insure their safety. If they are weighed again
and converted into Barracks for the Seamen, they must be brought near the shore
and when the Frost sets in they cannot be sunk should the Enemy approach at such
time. I however leave the Matter to your judgment.

The Hulls of the Vessels will be all that are necessary for Barracks, if you should
determine to put them to that use. The sails, Rigging and all other Stores of them
and the Vessels that have been burned should be removed to some distance from
the Water side. I am [&c.]


**CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO MAXWELL AND LOYALL**

Messrs Maxwell & Loyall

Gentlemen

[York] November 29th 1777

Your letter of the 6th of October having come to hand and we deeming it neces-
sary to lay the same before Congress, you will find enclosed herein some Resolves
that have been passed in consequence thereof. To those Resolves we refer you for
your Government in what relates to the safety and preservation of the Continental
Frigates you are building against any attempts the enemy may make to destroy them.
We trust to you to have this business properly executed and have no doubt but the Governor & Council will readily comply with what is requested of them.—

We have agreed that you shall purchase and lay in a sufficient quantity of Provisions for the use of your yards & for that purpose and to enable you so to do, we now enclose you a draft of Congress on the Loan office of Virginia for Ten Thousand Dollars which pass to our Credit. We expect you will be able to procure further sums for your drafts upon us and are [&c.]

L.B., DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, p. 115 (M392 roll no. 6).

VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING

Copy

Sir

yesterday afternoon I had the honor of yours of that Date acknowledging the Receipt of my Letter with the Intelligence inclosed;¹ In Answer thereto, I beg leave to acquaint you, that I think the Intelligence of such a nature, that, agreeable to my Instructions from my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, It is my Duty to make them immediately acquainted therewith the Intelligence was brought to me by a Captain of one of His Majesty's Frigates, under my Command, which, in my Opinion, sufficiently authorizes me to send it to England by Express, as I proposed to your honor.

I further beg leave to observe to your honor and to the Council, that I so lately sent a Sloop of War to hispaniola, with dispatches to the Governor of that Island, that I have not any Pretence to send One now, admit I had, and was provid[ed] with a Vessel for that purpose (which I am not) it would require so long for a Vessel to go there and return, that my express with this Intelligence might be half way to England in the time. In consequence thereof I have purchased the Privateer Resolution taken by Captain Locker, called her the Louwstoffe's Prize and appointed Lieutenant Jordan to command her, she will be ready to proceed with your and my Dispatches in 6 or 8 Days, and I shall direct Lieut. Jordan to wait on your honor for your Commands—And am [&c.]

Admls': Penn (signed) Clark Gayton

29th. Nov. 1777


1. On 26 Nov., Gayton sent Dalling a copy of “Intelligence Gained by Capt' Locker...” [21 Nov.], above. Ibid. 137/73, 35-36. Dalling's reply expressed the opinion of the governor and council that if possible a ship of war should be sent to St. Domingue before Gayton dispatched to England a vessel with intelligence of French preparations for war in the West Indies. Dalling to Gayton, 29 Nov. 1777, ibid., fols. 137/73, 41-43.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ARIDNE, CAPTAIN THOMAS PRINGLE

Nov⁶

Saturday 29

Martinico SW ¼ S. 9 leag⁶

Moderate & fair. at 10 am saw a sail bearing S° out reefs & gave chace.
Martinico SSW ½ W 23 leag. 
Ditto weather. Fired several shot & small arms at the Chace, & at 3 pm brought her too, she proved to be the Rebel Privateer Schooner called the Johnston Thomas Williams Comr. of 8. 3 pounders 10 swivels and 30 Men. last from St Lucia out 5 days. took the Prisoners out of her and sent on board a Mate, Midshipman & 6 men.¹

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/60.

1. A schooner of thirty tons, out of Martinique, Johnston, laden with provisions and warlike stores, was "On a Cruize being a piratical Armed Vessel with an American & French Captain." The latter was Charles Stacbehen, alias Thomas Williams. Young's Prize List, 29 Nov. 1777–14 Mar. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310. The schooner Johnston was sent to Barbados, where she was condemned and sold as a tender to H.M.S. Ariadne. See Account Current for Sale of Prize Schooner Johnston, 20 Dec. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 1/3885.

November 30 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIERS, R.N., TO SECRETARY OF THE ADMIRALTY PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir 

I have very great Pleasure in being able to inform their Lordships, that by the Disposition & Attention of His Majestys Ships under my Direction, the important Fisherys of Canso, & L'Isle Madame, have been so well protected as not to have lost a single Vessel by the Rebel Privateers, during the whole Season; which is now at an End, & the Ships all sail'd for their respective Destinations.

Since the destruction of the Enemy's Magazines at Machias (of which I had the Honor to give their Lordships an Account in my Letter of the 17th. August) the Rebels have remain'd in Quiet near the Frontiers of Nova Scotia; & there is at present every Reason to Imagine they will not attempt to interrupt the Peace of this Province by Invasion, during the Course of the ensuing Winter.

I enclose herewith an Account of the State & Condition of His Majestys Ships under my Direction, & am [&c.]

Geo Collier

L, UkLPR, Adm. 1/1611, 81. Addressed: "Philip Stephens Esq." Endorsed by Stephens: "12 Jan't/Own rec'd/Send Ext [this/much] to Mr Knox for/Ld. G. G.Information." Brackets indicated that the second paragraph was to be copied and sent to Lord George Germain. William Knox was Under Secretary of State for the American Department.

Massachusetts Board of War to Emmanuel de Pliarne

Sir. 

This day receivd yours of the 10th. Novr Currt. and are sorry to hear of the Capture of the Pliarne. We are fully convinced that many of our Vessells have miscarried, but it is an Evil scarce avoidable as Seamen are so scarce,¹ we are sometimes under the unavoidable Necessity of taking such as can be obtained: experience in this as in other Matters will teach us for the future to act wth. greater Caution.

One half of The Ship Union,² and her Cargo, which is now near ready to sail for France, we designed for your Accr, as you formerly requested, but as by your last Let-
ter you express your declination of being concern'd in any more Vessells, we shall send her and her Cargo on our own Acct.— Novr 3 1.

We rece'd yours of the 17th inclosing One for Mess Gruel & Co in Nants, which we shall soon forward with the direction to the Capt you desire.

by the Messenger we have the very unwelcome Tidings of our being obliged to evacuate Fort Mifflin on Mud Island. however we still hope Lord How will not accomplish his design of passing the Chevaux de Frise.

We take this Opportunity of give'y you and all our Friends Joy our [over] our late great Successes to the Northward. We are [&c.]

By Order of the Board

Sam Phps Savage  Pres't

1. The clerk had written "been run into danger by the Villany of the Seamen, but, as at present manning Merchant Ships by Americans is very difficult." The phrases "been run into danger by the Villany" and "as at present manning Merchant" have been crossed through with the remaining words untouched.
2. Massachusetts State trading ship Union, Captain Richard James.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RENOWN, LIEUTENANT ARTHUR WALTER

Novem'r 1777. Moor'd with the Stream Anchor in the Nanhighbanset [Narragansett] Passage, Rhode Island.
Sunday 30th Fur'd the Topsails.
[Moored in the Narragansett Passage, Rhode Island.]
First part fresh gales and Squally, Middle & Latter Mod' and fair, PM Fir'd several Shott at a Schooner boat passing between the Ship and Fox Isl'd at 6 sent the Longboat about 3 or 4 Cable length ahead, at ½ past 10 she made the Signal for a Vessell coming down, at 11 she pass'd, she prov'd to be a Sloop,1

D, Uklpr, Adm. 51/776.
1. One of two ships which broke out of Narragansett Bay with the Rhode Island privateer ship Blaize-Castle on the night of 30 Nov.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]
[Rhode Island] 30th [Nov'] Thick weather. Wind N.E.
A Rebel privateer of 16 Guns (formerly a British ship called The Blaize Castle)1 came down the River last night. She passed near the Amazon,2 who immediately on perceiving her, made the proper signals, to the ships below her, but nothing being done by them, and the Privateer having the advantage of a fair wind and a dark night, she got clear out to Sea. She came down between this Island and Cononicut, and must have passed very near to the Admiral's ship. Tis said two Merchant ships went out at the same time.3 The Naval people here, whose business it is to prevent any of the Enemy's ships escaping, deserve severe censure for this neglect of duty.
Mackenzie, Diary, 1: 216.
1. Rhode Island privateer Blaze-Castle, James Munro, commander.
2. See Captain's Journal of H.M.S. Amazon, 29 Nov., above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SPHYNX, CAPTAIN ANTHONY HUNT

November 1777
Sunday 30th:
D° [Cape Henlopen] N 88° W.
AM at 7 Saw a Sail in the SW Q° made sail, & gave Chace, at noon still in D°
D° N 89° W. D. 120 Lgs.

Fresh Gales, and Squally W° PM at 2 came up with the Chace, she proved to be the Eagle Privateer Schooner of 12 Guns, and 34 men, Hoisted a Boat out and sent a Petty Officer, and men on board,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/922.
1. Rhode Island privateer schooner Eagle, Mowry Potter, master, from Dartmouth, Mass., on a cruise. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 484. Eagle had been commissioned on 30 April, was of 60 tons burthen, mounted 4 three pounder carriage guns and 6 swivel guns and was owned by Joseph Lawrence and Cornelius Cooper, of Warwick and Providence. R-Ar, Maritime Papers, Letters of Marque (1776–80), Petitions and Instructions, 62.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

November 1777
At Single Anchor in Potowmack River Cedar Point—N°
Clements Island—EBS°—

Sunday 30th
Fresh gales with Rain
At Single Anchor in Potowmack River Cedar Point—N°
Clements Island—EBS°—

Mod° and Cloudy At 2 PM Swayed the Topmast & lower Yards up. At 3 sent the Moskittos to the Maryland Shore in Chace of a Boat which she took and destroyed.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. LIZARD, CAPTAIN THOMAS MACKENZIE

Nov° 1777
Lat° 32° . . . 51 N. [off Charleston]
Sunday 30
[at] 2 [AM] D° W° [fresh gales and squally] Saw a sail to leewd out 3 and 2 rfs topsails & Chased Set mizon topsail fired a bow Chase and brought to a Schooner from boston [at] 7 Close rft topsails handed fore and mizon topsail [at] 9 haled our wind fresh gails and Clear

[at Noon] Lat° 32° . . . 36' N.
[at] 1 F° b° & Clear wore Ship ½ past hove to hoisted out the Cutter and sent an officer on b°. the Schooner hoisted in D°
made Sail Set fore topsail fresh b'y and Cloudy. [at] 8 D° W° S°
14 fms [at] 9 Fresh gales & Clear S° 9½fms TK¹ Ship ½ past
wore Ship  S° 7 fms.  S° 10 fms got up topgall'Yds wore Ship

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1839.

MASTER’S LOG OF H.M.S. MAIDSTONE, CAPTAIN ALAN GARDNER

Novembr’ 1777
Sunday 30th.

Bermudas N 46°.09’ E 80 ½ Lg°
Sandy Hook N. 22°.22’ W. [288]

[at] 1 [AM] Strong Gales and squally. [At] 2 clew’d the Main topsl
up. [At] 4 handed the Maintops¹ [at] 6 15 Sail in sight fir’d 2
Guns and make the Sign¹ for the Convoy to close. got the Jib
boom in. 12 of the Convoy ahead and 3 astern. [At] 11 Gave chace
to a sail in the NW  [at] 12 bro¹ to the Chace a Schooner from
S° Carolina¹

Bermudas N 61°.54’ E 70°.

[at] 1 [PM] Strong Gales and squally with a great Sea  Got the
End of a Hawser on b° the Schooner at 2 in [il] broke at 3 out
boat sent a Mate and 4 Men to take charge of her took the Mas-
ter and people out. [At] 6 made the Sign¹ for the Convoy to close.
unbent the Main topsail and bent a new one. close Reef’d it and
handed him 16 Sail in Company Carried a light at the Bow sprit
end all night

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1857.

1. Schooner Wanton, Thomas Cottle, master, from South Carolina to Curacao. UkLPR, H.C.A.
32/488/7. She joined H.M.S. Maidstone’s convoy to New York and was libelled in the Vice Admiralty Court
on 5 Jan. 1778. Wanton was reclaims on 5 Jan. 1778 and again on 16 Jan. for her owners, Thomas Baily,
Joseph Coglan and Robert Birchmyre. On 23 Jan. the court declared the schooner a recapture, but
seven days later condemned her cargo as lawful prize. Wanton was formerly the schooner Nancy, G. Casey,
master, eighty tons burthen, built in America and owned by Bailey & Co. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/93, 188-90,
197, 212, 217-18.

DECLARATION OF JACOB FUNCKS

Je Soussigné Jacob Funcks capitaine du Bâteau hope appartenant à MM. John J.
Cripps & May de charlestown à la Caroline du sud, chargé de vingt cinq boucauds
de tabac, soixante & quatorze boucauds de riz; un boucaud d’indigo, trois barrils de
farine & soixante quinze macornes d’ognons. Declare par le present que jeudi vingt
sept novembre de l’année de notre seigneur 1777, sur les quatre heures de l’après
midi, y ayant alors vingt huit jours que j’étois parti du dit charlestown, je fus chassé
par une fregate angloise entre l’isle de la tortue & Jean rabel, ce qui m’obligea de
changer ma route & d’arriver pour la terre dont j’étois le plus près, que je reconnus
bientôt pour être la baye de Jean rabel de l’isle de S° domingue. c’est alors que j’appé-
crus un autre vaisseau qui dirigeoit sa Route sur moi pendant que l’autre fregate
me chassant toujours me força de m’échouer à Jean rabel, où ayant été poursuivi par
deux canots armés remplis d'hommes je m'embarquai avec les gens de mon équipage dans mon Canot & fus à terre. J'ay croyois etre a l'abri de tous dangers, mais plusieurs hommes des canots armés furent mis à bord de mon bateau & y mirent le feu sous le couvert des canons de la fregate qui tiroit sur nous & quelques français à terre. Cette fregate tira deux coups de canon sous pavillon français qu'elle ammena & hissa pavillon américain; ensuite Elle arbora pavillon anglais sous lequel elle tira encore plusieurs coups dont les boulets portèrent tous à terre entre nous. Le reste des gens des dits canots vinrent à terre pour me prendre avec mes gens mais n'ayant pu nous trouver ils firent des perquisitions dans les maisons des habitans & avant de s'en retourner à leur bord ils furent à la place où étoit deux pieces de canon sur leurs affûts & un pavillon français hissé qu'[ils] ammenèrent, & démonterrent les canons. Le jour suivant je vins au Môle S. Nicolas où j'ai fait la presente déclaration pardevant Mons Commandant de cette place, laquelle déclaration les temoins Soussignés & moi affirmons être véritable. Au Môle S. Nicolas le trente novembre mil Sept cents Soixante & dix Sept. Signés, Jacob funcks capitaine; Silvanus Gale, second; John Bolton; & une croix pour marque ordinaire de David Crahton. tous faisant partie des gens de l'Equipage.

Je Soussigné interprète Juré de la langue angloise à la residence du Môle S. Nicolas, Certifie avoir traduit la déclaration ci dessus & des autres parts en tout son contenu de l'original en anglais qui ma été remis par Monsieur de la Valtiere Lieutenant de Roi au dit lieu; en foi de quoi, au Môle S. Nicolas le trentieme novembre Mille Sept cents Soixante & dix Sept. f. Gautarel

[Translation]

I the undersigned, Jacob Funcks, captain of the Bateau hope, belonging to Messrs. John J. Cripps & May of Charleston, South Carolina, loaded with twenty-five casks of tobacco, seventy-four casks of rice, one cask of indigo, three barrels of flour and seventy-five large baskets [?] of onions, state in this declaration that on Thursday, the twenty-seventh of November in the year of Our Lord 1777, at 4 o'clock in the afternoon, it being twenty-five days since leaving Charleston, I was chased by an English frigate between Tortue Island and Jean Rabel, which forced me to change course and to approach the land to which I was the closest, which I quickly recognised as the Bay of Jean Rabel of the Island of Saint Domingue. It was at that moment I saw another vessel making for me while the other frigate, still chasing me, forced me to run aground at Jean Rabel, where, having been pursued by two armed boats filled with men, I embarked with members of my crew in my boat and made for the shore. There I thought I was safe from all dangers, but several men from the armed boats went on board my ship and set fire to it under the cover of the frigate's guns that were firing at us and some Frenchmen on shore. The frigate fired two shots while flying a French flag, which she hauled down and raised an American flag; she then displayed an English flag under which she fired several more shots, the canonballs all landed on the shore among us. The men remaining in the boats came ashore to seize me and my men but being unable to find us they searched the houses of the inhabitants. Before returning to their ship they went to the place where there were two guns on their carriages and a French flag flying, which they hauled down and then dismantled the guns. The next day, I came to St. Nicolas Mole where I made
this declaration before the commanding officer of the place. The undersigned witnesses and I declare this declaration to be true. At Mole St. Nicolas, 30 November 1777. Signed, Jacob Funcks, Captain; Silvanus Gale, second in command; John Bolton; and a cross for David Crahton. All of them being members of the crew.

I the undersigned sworn interpreter of the English language at the residence of Mole St. Nicolas certify that I have translated the above declaration and other parts in all its content from the original in English, which was given to me by Monsieur de la Valtiere, King’s Lieutenant of the said place; in witness thereof, at Mole St. Nicolas, the 30th of November 1777. Gautarel²

1. Macornes: Perhaps a variation of mencaud, a measurement of capacity for wheat and oats, equivalent to 26 liters; or perhaps from the Spanish macona, a large basket without handles.

December

ACCOUNTS OF REPAIRS OF THE SHIP OLIVER CROMWELL AND THE BRIG DEFENCE

Memo—of Sums due to sundry Persons who have work’d for, and supply’d the Ship's Oliver Cromwell, & Defence—viz.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>To</th>
<th>Ship Carpenter</th>
<th>600</th>
<th>—</th>
<th>—</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Clark</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Harris</td>
<td>Mast maker</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos Green</td>
<td>Truckman</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown &amp; Emmes</td>
<td>Blacksmiths</td>
<td>400</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jon Balch</td>
<td>Blockmaker</td>
<td>108</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Owen</td>
<td>Cooper</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, &amp; Hunt</td>
<td>Joiners</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos Mayo</td>
<td>Butcher</td>
<td>600</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abm Hayward</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caleb Champney</td>
<td>Glazier</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Smith</td>
<td></td>
<td>51</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knox</td>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Andrews</td>
<td></td>
<td>[150]</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hooton</td>
<td>Oarmaker</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winter Calef</td>
<td>Tanner</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Seward</td>
<td>Gunsmith</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph How</td>
<td>Tinman</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Shaw</td>
<td></td>
<td>130</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos Greenough</td>
<td>Math. Inst¹ Maker</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bossenger Foster</td>
<td></td>
<td>150</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Cordwell</td>
<td></td>
<td>46</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw Gyles</td>
<td>Painter</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Matchet</td>
<td>Wharfinger</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Brown</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waters &amp; Gyles</td>
<td>Painters</td>
<td>157</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>—</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Boston 1777
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>DECEMBER 1777</td>
<td>Sum carried over.</td>
<td>£3453.10.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Sameul Whitwell</td>
<td>201.16.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Parker, &amp; Bradshaw Distillers</td>
<td>1450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Sam Barret</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Henry Roby</td>
<td>5.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Edward Carnes</td>
<td>1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Ellis Gray</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To P. D. Sergeant</td>
<td>96.10.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To John Ballard</td>
<td>7.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To William Shattuck</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To John Lamb</td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To John Butler</td>
<td>4.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Benja Burt</td>
<td>12.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Joseph Webb</td>
<td>6.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Waters, &amp; Stanbridge</td>
<td>127.12.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Wm. Fanaly</td>
<td>7.16.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To John Langdon</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Duncan Ingraham Jc</td>
<td>16228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Edwd Edes</td>
<td>8000.10.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Board of War</td>
<td>2 Cables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Joseph Trumbull Esq.</td>
<td>4500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Sam Eliot Jr.</td>
<td>28728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To John Lamb’s after bill</td>
<td>153.4.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Sam Breck</td>
<td>234.12.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Mons Tallemann</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Edward Grays</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


**ACCOUNT OF SAMUEL ELIOT, JR., FOR CONNECTICUT NAVY SHIP OLIVER CROMWELL**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1777</td>
<td>To Samuel Eliot Jc Dr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July 8th</td>
<td>To 8 Teircs of Beef @£7.6.8</td>
<td>58.13.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4 firkins Butter 248th. @ 10d.</td>
<td>10.6.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2 boxes Candles 174th Wt. @ 9d.</td>
<td>6.10.61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>out of Bark Lydia</td>
<td>75.10.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23d: To 22Cwt Bread @50/</td>
<td>55.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sepc 11 To Cash p: John Chapman</td>
<td>18.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SHIP OLIVER CROMWELL**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To Samuel Eliot Jc Dr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sepc 11</td>
<td>To Cash p: John Chapman</td>
<td>18.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

£130.10.6
17. To Cash p\textsuperscript{a} John Chapmans
   order to Jno. Beal for Pilotage
   To Cash p\textsuperscript{a} John Chapman 10..—.—
   To Cash p\textsuperscript{a} John Chapman 15..—.— 25..—.—

To Cash p\textsuperscript{a} John Chapman
\@ Cap' Harding’s general ord\textsuperscript{c}
To Cash p\textsuperscript{a} Jno. Chapman 45..—
d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}}—d\textsuperscript{e—s order}
to Caleb Frisby 45..—
d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}}—d\textsuperscript{e—s order}
to Timo. Rogers 18..— 108..—

Oct\textsuperscript{e} 1. To Cash paid for \textsuperscript{1/2} Oct. Sugar
   at sundry times
   To 1 firkin Butter 64 Oct 2/ 6. 8..—
   To Cash for Rum 3.. 10..—
   18. To 3\textsuperscript{1/2} gal\textsuperscript{b} Rum—@ 40./.
   27 3\textsuperscript{1/2} gal\textsuperscript{b} d\textsuperscript{e}
   31. 3\textsuperscript{1/2} gal\textsuperscript{b} d\textsuperscript{e}
   Nov\textsuperscript{e} 1. 49. Deck Nails @ 3./.
   7.. 7..— 28.. 7

5. To 3\textsuperscript{1/2} gal\textsuperscript{b} Rum—@ 40./.
   To Cash for 20 Gal\textsuperscript{c} Rum @ 40./
   To Cash p\textsuperscript{d} for 6\textsuperscript{1/2} Gal\textsuperscript{e} d\textsuperscript{e—} @ 40./
   To 3\textsuperscript{1/2} gal\textsuperscript{b} Rum—@ 40./.
   11 To 1 Tierce of Tar
   14. Deck nails @ 3./.
   2.. 2..— 73.. 12..—

To Cash p\textsuperscript{d} for necessaries for
   Benj\textsuperscript{a} Rockwell
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} James Beers Board
   Lodging, Med\textsuperscript{e—c} & attendance
   while Sick.
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} Zep\textsuperscript{b} Hatchs d\textsuperscript{e—d\textsuperscript{e—}}
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} W\textsuperscript{m—} Marbles d\textsuperscript{e—d\textsuperscript{e—}}
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} for Beer
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} Lieut. Parker
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} Mayo for Beef
   12..—.— 5..—.— 6.. 12..— 4..—.— 1.. 17.. 6
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} for Roots 233.. 5.. 2
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} for Beebys Board &c.
   while sick
   d\textsuperscript{e—p\textsuperscript{d}} D\textsuperscript{e} Rand for Med\textsuperscript{e—c} &
   2.. 15.. 10
   6.. 16.. 8
   55.. 17.. 6
Attendec Mr. Beeby while Sick 9.... 8.... 8 252.... 6.... 4
sum carried over £788.... 7.... 4

1777

Nov... To Cash pde Halsey's bill for Benja Rockwell's board—— 3.... 12.... —
To Cash pde Dr. Rand for Medec & Attdec Rogerson while Sick 3.... —.... —
To 1½ w: 10d. Nails @£4.... 16/ 7.... 4.... —
To 3½ galp Rum—— @ 40/ 7.... —.... —
7th. Deck Nails @ 3/ 2.... 2.... —
To 3½ 10th Spunyarn 94th. @ 2/ 9.... 8.... —

To 2½ Galp Rum @ 40/ 5.... —.... —
Dec... To Cash for 1 bottle Madeira Wine for Benja Rockwell —.... 9.... —
To Cash pde Mde Sigourney for 6 galp Rum 12—
To ½ Gal. Rum 1— 13.... —.... —

To Cash pde for Sundry Medicines bo't out of the Ship Restoration 30.... 18.... —
To sundries out of the Brig Honor 217.... 18.... 4 248.... 16.... 4

To Sundries out of the Ship Restoration 19.... 10.... —
To Cash pde Chapman 36.... —.... —
The bill To a bl. contc b Rezin suppose 10.... —
not 1 Tierece pitch — — — — 6.... —
brot in 2 Tierces Tar — — — — 9.... —

To Cash Paid Seth Harding Esq for his Mens Wages——
Oct 7. 116.... —
15 346.... 10 522.... 10.... —
16 60.... —

£1690.... 18.... 8

D, Ct, 1st Series, vol. 9, 239a-b. Docketed: “Ship Oliver Cromwell/Acco.”
1. This sum was offset in the Credit column as follows: “July 1777: By Bark Lydia for overcharge of Candles dld in Dartmouth by Josiah Eliot.—72d @ 9d (£) 2.... 14.” This was the sole entry in the Credit column.
December 1

ELISHA DOANE TO NEW HAMPSHIRE MARITIME COURT

State of New Hampshire To the honble Judge of ye State.

Be it remembered that on the first day of December AD 1777 Elisha Doane of Wellfleet in the County of Barnstable & State of Massachusetts Bay Esq' comes into Court & claims the Brigantine *Lusanna* & the several articles in the annexed schedule mentioned on board said Brigantine as his property against which a Libel is filed in said Court in behalf of Joshua Stackpole Commander of the private armed Brigantine called the *MClary* & all concern'd therein & the truth of the facts contained in said libel is to be tried on the 8th day of December instant in said Court & the said Doane says the same Brigantine & the same articles of goods, wares, & merchandizes mentioned in said Schedule are not by law liable to forfeiture wherefore he prays the same may be by the decree of said Court restored to him & for his Costs

J Lowell for the Claimant

Elisha Doane Esq' Packages marked & numbered as follows

SB 5 Hhds N 1 N. 17. 18. 19. & 20
a Tierce N 1.
a Drum N 4.
9 Trunks N 3. 9. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25 & 33
10 Bales N 5. 6. 7. 14. 26. 27. 28. 34. 35. 36.
1 Box N 12.—3 Bundles N 13. 15. 16.
2 Cases N 8. 13. 4 Chests N 29. 30. 31. 32.
20 Boxes N 1 to 20—75 Coils Cordage from N 1 to 75
12 Bundles German Steal containing 116 Barrs
26 Casks of Nails unnumbered
Provisions laid in for said Doanes Brig' marks & numbers forgot—
10 blls mess Pork 10 ditto cargo 10 ditto mess beef
5 Bags brown ship bread qt 500b
2 Kegs Gunpowder qt 20th each
Also 2 Swivels onboard the *Lusanna* brig'

Copy examined by Jon® M. Sewall Cler
Copy examined by Nath Adams Clerk


1. On the same day Isaiah Doane and James Shepherd submitted claims to part of the cargo of *Lusanna*. Ibid., 269–72.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO COLONEL JONATHAN GLOVER

Col® Jon® Glover

D° Sir War Office Boston Dec° 1st. 1777

Capt° Haynes has been with the Board and can give no assurance of being able to Ship a Crew neither does there appear the least probability of it. We have therefore thought fit to Discharge him & are now to request you would exert yourself to
procure Master Mate & Seamen for the Ship *Union* at Falmouth that they may if possible go down with Capt. Procter—

The terms of Shipping we submit intirely to you supposing they will be nearly the same as for the ship *Gruel*. We are with real regard [&c.]

by order the Board

John Browne Pres.

P Tempore

---


---

*THE CONNECTICUT GAZETTE AND THE UNIVERSAL INTELLIGENCER, FRIDAY, DECEMBER 5, 1777*

Boston, December 1.

Tuesday last arrived into Newbury Port, after a very successful Cruise, in which he took 14 Vessels, the Privateer Brig *Civil Usage*, commanded by Capt. Andrew Giddings.

Yesterday arrived safe in Port, after a short Cruize, the *Hawke* private armed Vessel of War.¹

¹. Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Hawke*, Thomas Parker, commander, mounting 12 guns with a crew of 80. She was commissioned on 25 and 27 Sept. 1777 and was owned by William Shattuck and others, of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 6, 98, 101.

---

*PROCEEDINGS OF THE RHODE ISLAND GENERAL ASSEMBLY*

At the General Assembly of the Governor and Company of the State of Rhode-Island and Providence Plantations, begun and holden, by Adjournment, at East-Greenwich, within and for the State aforesaid, on Monday the First Day of December, in the Year of our Lord, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy-seven.

Whereas John Grimes, late Commander of the private Ship of War *American Tartar*, hath represented unto this Assembly, That he was captured during his Cruize, by one of the British Ships of War, and carried into Halifax:¹ That being there a Prisoner, he was suffered by Sir George Collier to return to Boston upon his Parole: That either the Master of the British Ship *Fox*, who is a Prisoner of War within the State of Massachusetts-Bay, should be released in his Stead, or that he would surrender himself a Prisoner of War again: That the said Master of the Continental Ship *Hancock,*² who is a Prisoner of War at Halifax: That the Master of the British Ship of War *Syren* is here a Prisoner,³ and it hath been proposed that he should be held, in order to exchange for Mr. Esek Hopkins, jun. who was an acting Lieutenant on board the *Providence Sloop,*⁴ and is a Prisoner of War at Halifax: And that Mr. Otway,⁵ Lieutenant of the British Frigate *Lark*, was captured by this State's Troops, and will be exchanged for said Hopkins: It is therefore Voted and Resolved, That it be, and hereby is, earnestly requested of the Honorable Major-General Spencer to suffer and permit the said Lieutenant Otway to be given up, in order to redeem said Mr. Hopkins from Captivity: And that, upon General Spencer's permitting the said Otway to be given in exchange as aforesaid,
the late Master of the British Ship Syren, who is here a Prisoner, shall be delivered up to be exchanged for the Master of the Hancock, or Capt. John Grimes.

2. Sailing Master John Diamond.
5. Lt. William A. Otway, R.N.

REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE

Sir Chatham Rhode Island the 1st Decr 1777

Mr. Richard Backhouse came here last night on his Parole, to return in Twenty days unless exchanged for Mr. Ezek' Hopkins Junr or Mr. Adam W. Thaxter late Lieutenants onboard the Providence Sloop. In my Letter of the 22d past, I proposed an exchange for Mr Backhouse, which I think adequate to his rank; I mentioned that I had wrote for the Lieutenants Hopkins and Thaxter, but am in doubt whether they will not be exchanged (before my requisition reaches Halifax) for the 1st & 2d Lieut. of the Fox. I have sent the four men you desire in lieu of the four Prisoners from Massachusetts Bay—and am [&c.]

P: Parker

2. Parker proposed exchanging Backhouse, purser of H.M.S Syren, for Benjamin Tucker, first lieutenant of the Massachusetts privateer schooner Warren. See Rear Admiral Sir Peter Parker to Governor Nicholas Cooke, 22 Nov., above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SPHYNX, CAPTAIN ANTHONY HUNT

December 1777

D° [C. Henlopen] N 89° W. D. 120 Lgs.
Monday 1st AM/ at 7 saw another sail to the Southwest made sail & gave Chace, at noon still in D°

D° [C. Henlopen] N 85° W. D. 130 Lgs.

D° W° [Fresh Gales, and Squally] PM/ at 1 Came up with the Chace, she proved to be the Rover Privateer of 10 Guns & 35 men,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/922.
1. Massachusetts privateer sloop Rover, John Mitchell, master, from Boston, on a Cruise, Fitted for War. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 485. She was commissioned on 8 Oct. 1777, mounting 8 guns with a crew of 50 seamen, and was owned by John Derby, Andrew Cabot, and others, of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 21, 22.
2. Sphynx’s journal notes on 2 Decr: “at noon made sail to speak the Sloop—Brought too, hoisted a Boat out, and sent on b° the Sloop, and took her in Tow,” but on 3 Dec. Hunt ordered Rover scuttled. UkLPR, Adm. 51/922.
JOURNAL OF CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER

[Philadelphia] Monday 1st. December 1777. Last night Cap't Alexander, who commanded the Delaware frigate, with four of his officers escaped from the State house. The Public Clock having sometime ago being removed from thence, the place of the dialplate was planked up, part of which they removed, & putting the lines by which the Clock weights hung over to the outside, by them went to the ground, & got off. Their friends inside drew up the lines, & placing the planks all appeared right. The Whole officers expected to move this way in small numbers, but this was discovered & the place secured. The passage through the Cheveaux de frize is still very narrow, & must continue till warm weather, when they can work below Water. Several Vessels have got up on them lately, a Navy Victualler 1 will be lost, but the provision saved; also a Brig 2 from Glasgow with bale goods. five rebel light horse came in this day. Gen'l Potter they say is at Germantown, & that he keeps a picket guard at the Rising sun, four miles from this, & that Washingtons main body remains still at the White marsh Church—

D, City of Liverpool Library, Parker Family Papers, Captain Parker's Journal during the American War in the form of letters to Charles Steuart.
1. Navy victualler Juliana.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

Decem' 1777  
In the River Delaware  
Mond' 1st  
Sent 19 Butts onb'd. the Julian 1 a Naval Store Ship that was Sunk by getting on a Chevaux de frize to help to raise her.  
In the River Delaware  
D' W' [Mod' & Cloudy]

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.
1. The navy victualler Juliana. Over the next twelve days boats from from Pearl, Liverpool, Roebuck, and Zebra worked to raise her. She was finally refloated on 15 Dec. and towed to Philadelphia. See Captain Andrew S. Hamond, R.N. to Captain John Linzee, R.N., 7 Dec., below, and, Vice Adm. Viscount Howe to Philip Stephens, No. 49, 5 Jan. 1778, Adm. 1/488, 116-21.

COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD TO THOMAS WHARTON, JR.

I receivd Your Excelencies letter on the 17th. 1 wherein you inform me of the Contents of a letter Gener'l Washington receiv'd from the Commanding Officer of red Bank, 2 Informing of the Evacuation of Fort Miffling and of the Constant & heavy firing of the Enemy particularly from a Floating Battery which lay very near the Fort which Made that Step Necessary & have no doubt, disagreeable Enough to your Excelency & to Every well Wisher to our Cause in General, But when your Excelency is made Acquainted with the proceeding & action of that day & Sir the Plan of Action by our Fleet & a View of the Whole you will I am Confident give Praise & Honour, to them & not degrade our Gentlemen whom have with the Greatest Spirit & Bravery defended the Pass of our River for Two Months Altho not half Manned & those few men under them Naked for want of Cloathes of Every Kind & Blankets, Thus we have
with Spiritt whenever the British Fleet advanced beat them back & Drove them in every action & they rec'd much damage, & Cou'd the army maintain the heights we could hold the pass by battery on shore & the fleet for ever—Your Excellence may think that our force was greater than it really was, our force on the river was 12 galleys & two floating batteries & a few armed boats—its true that we borrowed the men to reinforce us going to action out of the other vessels & captain Robinson in particular has been always ready to give every assistance with his people & the rest of the continental officers, the rest of the fleet Cou'd not come down below the chevax de freeze & the most of our actions has been below them, I am sorry there shoud be any blame on our fleet they have played their part well our enemies has said it, & am sorry those we are fighting for cannot speak well of us, & as to the gentleman that commanded on that day to the westward, not obeying orders I did accuse him for not doing more until I was made acquainted with the damage that part of the fleet had rec'd & saw the floating battery whom I order'd over to assist the galleys in the destroying the enemy's ship & sloop floating battery & they rec'd so much damage before she could get over to their assistance & had her cables & warps cut to pieces as fast as they run them out & unluckily for us the wind blew fresh westerly that day that we could not get the fleet as soon to action as we wished to do, for we was obliged to warp them to action the galleys & floating battery, I was carrying all to act on their floating battery & was playing on her when an officer with a note from the commanding officer came from the fort & woud be glad the commodore woud fire on the ships below as they could. the fort most, I immediately drew all the fleet from her for some time when I saw their ship floating battery warping up higher I then sent the galleys & battery to attack her for by the note from the fort I thought they would manage her & that they would wish us to drive down the ships which we did, & had no assistance but from a two gun battery which we would have man'd ourselves but the artillery officers would not suffer us to do it, the action was hot & heavy that day six battery playing on us from the shore to westward besides two nine inch mortars & two floating battery & seven ships & two of these galleys that with their shot from their battery & ships the river was cover'd with shot on all sides of us & cross fire in such a manner I was surprised the fleet never gave way which they never did until their ships was drove down we had on that day 38 men kill'd & wounded & all the galleys except one much shatter'd with shot two of which we have now on shore reparing here but I make no doubt there is many whom are not judges blame us for not destroying their ship battery, do they know that no part of our fleet can get in there if its not halfe or two thirds flood, or suppose they could, can any man think that twelve open boats could go into Such a pass under the fire of six battery & their two floating battery, & then not more than four hundred yards from them & destroy a ship of twenty four, 24 pounders besides a sloop with three heavy cannon in her a work no part the british fleet would attempt doing or if they had never could effect. such an attempt for my own part I have run every risque to do whatever our little fleet was capable of doing, & have defended the pass so long as the army thought proper to stay on the sides of the river what more we could I know not unless it was to stay until the enemy's army had got above us & those in the city had posted themselves on windmill island & at cooper's ferry & all to fall prisoners with the fleet in their hands but I think we have done much better but if it's thought there has
been any Neglect let us have a hearing & you will find I think that the Fleet has Kept the Pass & not anything from the Shore. When Gen\(^1\) St Clear, Kelb & Knox came down \(^8\) myselfe & the Oldest Continental Officer\(^9\) was Sent for in Councill & we then gave our Opinion that we could hold the Pass of the River as well as before with the Battery we were erecting if they could be Supported with the troops & that we thought the Loss of Fort Miffling was nothing that we Could Effectually hold the Pass of the River as well Without it as with it, the Generls thought the Enemy would be on our backs before a Sufficient Reinforcement could come. How then can any blame be laid on the Fleet, I have Inclosed your Excelency some few papers I now shall Indeavour to give your Excellency some Account of our Retreat, on the 18\(^{th}\) of November we had a Councill with the Generals & Officers of the Garison & on the same evening they gave me their Determination in writing a Copy \(^10\) of which you have Inclosed with some other other Papers we heard nothing more of it untill Next Morning when one of our Officers came on board & Told me our people were leaving the Fort we on that day brought the Galleys up into Lads Cove where we held Coun- cill which you will see the purport of \(^11\) we lay two Nights for a Wind to Pass the fleet but having none it was agreed by the Whole Gentlemen that the Galleys Ought to Pass that Night Accordingly I got them under way at 3 OClock in the Morning & about half past four they past the City without having one Shott fired at them they had with them Nine Armed boates whom all got Safe up about 10 OClock the same day Captain Robinson & myselfe went on Shore in order to See Gen\(^1\) Vernom to know what Support we culd get from the Troops but we found they had Reached Hattenfield where we could Expect Nothing from them I took a Horse & went up to get Waggons to bring up our Stores & to dispatch the Galleys down to Assist in geting the remainder of the Fleet past the City but it being late when I got up & the Tide not answering untill Morning & before day I heard a firing at Town & Soon after saw one of our boates whom told me that what part of the Fleet they thought Could be got bye was passed & that the Rest was Sett on Fire agreeable to a Councill held in the Evening by all the Gentlemen of both Continental & State Captain Robinson told me he waited on the Gen\(^1\) & he told him he could give him no Support untill he got up to Ancoakus & Saw that our Fleet must fall in their hands if they was not destroyed, we Should have Sent some of the Fleet down the River if we could have been Supplyd with Bread to go with tho we have been fully Imployed here Crossing & reacrossing Troops & their Baggage & Still Complaints that they can get nothing done by the Galleymen—is Every Officer in the Army to Lodge Complaints To General Washington of the Fleet & the Officers in it not to be heard or is the Fleet under the Command of Every Officer in the Army if it is it's the first Fleet that ever was Commanded by sea Officers under the Command of any Army or the Officers in it if it is so I believe few will Continue in it, we would wish to Support our Rank & Honour which we never shall be able to do while every officer in the Army is to be a Judge of our Actions let our Conduct be Examin\(^d\) into By men of Judgment if we have not done our Duty let us Suffer accordingly I Should be glad Your Excelency Would point out a place where the Fleet may Winter for I dont think the River will be open long hear, I have been unwell three days but am much better & Shall I hope be able to go on board the Fleet tomorrow I hope to hear from Your Excelency Soon, hav- ing not to add am [&c.]

John Hazelwood
A List of the State fleet that Passed the City
13 Galleys
12 armed Boates
Province Sloop
Amunition Sloop
Convention Brig
One Acomodation Sloop
One Provision—Do
1 Do—Schooner
2 Flatts with Stores 11 Eighteen Pound Cannon
all the Continental Vessels[12] was burned
& the remainder[12] of the State Fleet
Sundry Stores & amunition Saved
Bristol Decr 1st 1777

L, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council. Notation at head of letter: "Commodore Hazelwood to Pres Wharton, 1777."
1. Letter not found.
2. Col. Christopher Greene.
4. H.M. sloop Fury.
6. Little Mantua Creek battery.
10. See Major General Arthur St Clair et al. to Commodore John Hazelwood, 18 Nov., above.
11. See Council of War Held on Board the Sloop Speedwell off Red Bank, 19 Nov., above.

Purdie's Virginia Gazette, Friday, December 5, 1777

Williamsburg, Dec. 1, 1777.

The owner of the privateer Phoenix, Capt Cunningham commander, are desired to meet the eleventh of this instant at seven o'clock in the evening, at the Raleigh tavern, to adjust the accounts and other important matters relative to the said vessel. Those who cannot attend will appoint some persons to act in their behalf.

December 2

Journal of H.M.S. Scarborough, Captain Andrew Barkley

Decr 1777
Tuesay 2d
[Cape] Sambro: Light House WbS 3 or 4 Leagues
at 6 AM made sail.—at 7 saw the Land a head.—at 8 Owls head
WNW dis[15] 5 Leagues. at 11 the Ship struck upon [a] Rock.—at
noon came to in Beaver Harbour with the Br[16] Br[16] in 9 fath water
Black Rock SSE, Simonsons Island NbW and the Cove WbN.—
At a single Anchor in Beaver Harbour
First & Middle parts fresh Gales & Squally, Latter Mod' & Clear frosty W' at 1 PM sent the Boat to Reconnoitre the Harbour. at ½ past she returned with a Man from the Shore, who told us there was a Rebel Privateer Sloop, laying at the back of Simonson's Island.—order'd the Albany to go in to the W'tward of the Island.— at [2] weigh'd & ran Close to the Rocks to the S'tward of the Island & came to in 9 lws soft ground & veer'd to ½ of a Cable.—at ¼ past the Albany got aground and [fir]'d at the Privateer.—at ½ past the Privateer got under sail.—fir'd a number [of] Shot at her.—at 3 she got out to sea.—at 10 the Albany got off and anchored [her]e.—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/867.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir New London Decemb 2. 1777—

When I was on my Return home from Dartmouth I fell in C' with the barer M' Angell 1 and he Inform'd that he was to wait on you to know wether the Defence was to be Rigg'd as a Ship or a Brigg. & Since, I have Mentioned the Matter to many old Sea Captains of my Acquaintance, and find that they all Agree, in my Opinion, that is to make her a Brigg, giving very good Argum' to Support their Opinion, as they say a Brigg will have much the Advantage in Sailing before the Wind & to windward, & a Ship has no Advantage in Sailing large, as the Brigg Can have as many yards of Canvis in her Sails as the Ship—for other Reasons the barer M' Angell Can Inform you, as he has been bro' up att Sea & whose Opinion in Regard to those Matters (as I have been long Acquainted with him) I would as Soon take as any Mans—he tells me the Work on the Defence will be att a Stand Unless their is Sum Orders given Soon, and that the Men who belong to her are Uneasy to get to Sea as their Wages without Rations &c will not Maintain them on Shore. I am [&c.]

Nath' Shaw Jun' 1


DIARY OF JAMES ALLEN

[Extract]

[Allentown, Pa.]

2d December, 1777.—My distance from Philad' the present seat of war, causes me to hear news very late, & passing thro’ the hands of military men, we get but partial accounts of bad news. However I was so lucky the night before last to receive a very particular account of the transactions in the City from M' Craig who left it last Thursday morning. Last Saturday 2d' exactly a week after the evacuation of Fort Mifflin, the Garrison of Fort Mercer blew up the Fort with all the stores &c. The explo-
sion was prodigious. The great naval force of the continent in the river shared a wretched fate, being all burnt except the Gondolas & 2 Xebecks, which escaped up the River in the night & now lie in Neshaminy & Ancocus Creeks. It is amazing why our people should burn the shipping as there was no force to prevent their passing up the River but the Delaware Frigate. The next day and ever since the shipping below, have been coming up to the City; so that Mr Craig saw 300 sail, consisting of a large reinforcement from Europe, men of War & merchant ships. She says the army were at allowance of flour & they must have left the City in a week, if the passage of the River had not been free.

Women are suffered to come out of Philad without enquiry. The want of fuel obliged the army to burn all the Woods and fences about the City. Genl Howe's outpost is at Mr Dickenson's & their lines, which are pretty strong extend from Franckfort road bridge to Schuylkill. Great rejoicing in the City on coming up of the ships. Genl Howe must exert himself to provide fuel & provisions before the winter obliges his ships to retire, which will be about 20th of this month. His situation will be critical unless he extends his lines much further...
ing of next campaign to put Hudson’s river into a state inaccessible to the enemy’s Ships of war and thereby to render their enterprizes on that quarter extremely difficult and dangerous to them. . . . The great Superiority of the enemy’s Fleet renders it impossible to send those products in any quantity to sea with a tolerable prospect of safety. Thus we are prevented from sending you the four thousand hogsheads of Tobacco which you have contracted for, & which Congress have directed to be sent; although several thousands have for some time been purchased up for payment of our debts in France. The good Intentions of our friends in that country are almost entirely frustrated by the exertion of the whole power of the enemies by Sea to prevent our from sending to, or receiving from Europe any thing whatever. A War in Europe would greatly and immediately change the scene. The maritime force of France and Spain with the American cruisers would quickly lessen the power of Great Britain in the western Ocean, and make room for the reciprical benefits of commerce between us and our friends. . . .

As the marine Committee have already sent some and will order some more of the Continental Ships of War to France under your directions, permit us to suggest an expedition which appears likely to benefit us and distress the enemy. We are informed that two or three well manned Frigates dispatched early in February so as to arrive at the Island of Mauritius in June (being provided with letters of credence and for such refreshments or aid of stores &c as may be necessary from the Minister to the french Governor of that Island) may go from thence to cruise on the Coast of Coromandel, twenty days sail from the Island of Mauritius, where they will be in the way to intercept the China ships, besides distressing the internal trade of India. The prizes may be sold at Mauritius and bills of exchange be remitted to you in Paris. We would observe that in passing to Mauritius our Vessels had better call at Goree than at the Cape, to avoid the vigilance and apprehension of the British Cruizers. Another beneficial attempt may be conducted along the Coast of Africa. The french and dutch settlements, and perhaps the portuguese will purchase the prizes and give bills on Europe. We think your plan of getting one of the new constructed Ships of War equal to one of 64 guns, built for the use of these states in Europe is a very good one, and may be employed to very beneficial purposes. The heavy iron Cannon which you propose to send will be welcome for fortifications and for Vessels; and here they cost abundantly more than you can furnish them for from Europe. besides the delay in getting them which frequently distresses us greatly, and surely your determination to supply us with materials wanted here for shipbuilding is very wise, since it is by marine force that the most destructive wound may be given to our enemies.

We are directed to point out proper ports into which the stores mentioned in the resolve of Congress of November 10th: may be imported. We are obliged to own that the port of Charlestown, South Carolina and those to the Eastward of Rhode Island are the only safe ones. We wish the number of Manufactures in lead and Sulphur had been limited in that same resolve; but we place full confidence in your discretion. . . .

Signed \( \begin{align*} \text{R. H. Lee} \\
\text{J. Lovell} \end{align*} \)

---

1. Tobacco, naval stores, rice, indigo, etc.
The Commissioners of the 
Navy Board at Boston 

Gentlemen 

[York] Decem' 2d 1777 

It is the earnest desire of this Committee that you press forward the two Frigates at Rhode Island¹ and get them to Sea if possible with all dispatch when they are to proceed to France agreeable to our former directions. We are exceedingly anxious to have this business accomplished and hope for your utmost exertions therein being Gentlemen [&c.]

P:S: Having been informed that the Syren frigate is cast a Shore on point Judith—that she is in our possession and that her Guns, Cables & Anchors, and some other parts of her Tackle and Apparal are like to be saved, we would have you purchase her Guns and Anchors and her Cables and all other Tackle and Apparal if you should think them fit for service, and remove them to some safe place in Massachusetts Bay to be applied to the use of the first frigate that may want them.

In order that you may not be in want of money to carry on the business of your Department we now enclose you two drafts on the Loan Offices of Massachusetts Bay and Rhode Island² for fifty thousand Dollars which you will please to draw as you may want it—

Captain James Nicholson 

Sir 

[York] December 2d 1777 

We find it necessary to give you the following Instructions which you will please to Observe. We desire that you will proceed with the frigate Virginia down the bay as low as you can with prudence place said frigate not to be exposed to superior attack from the enemy and there wait for a fresh northwest wind and other favourable circumstances to proceed to sea upon the Voyage directed by your Instructions of the 23d of October last. It is expected that you will provide a fast sailing Tender to precede the frigate and give you notice of the Situation of the enemy their Numbers and force thereby to enable you to act in such manner as will be most likely to effect the business of your voyage properly. We expect the speedy execution of those Orders and wishing you success remain [&c.]

Jonathan Hudson 

Sir 


Yours of the 22d ultimo has come to hand and I am ordered by the Honble the Marine Committee to inform you that the Baltimore is to be fitted out as a mer-

---

¹ Continental Navy frigates Providence and Warren.
chantman. It is also their desire that should Captain Ward be such a character as you can freely recommend to the master of this Brigantine that you employ him for that purpose, you will please to write to the Committee on that subject and I am [&c.]

John Brown secy

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO JOHN LANGDON

Marine Committee

Sir,

We are favoured with yours of the 3d ultimo and are now to inform you that the Navy Board at Boston are fully authorized and empowered to give directions and to make the necessary advances of money for the use of the Marine Service within the four Eastern States therefore, we refer you to them in all cases which relates to the part of that business which is under your care being Sir [&c.]

for the Marine Commee

Henry Laurens,
President


1. See Continental Marine Committee to the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 26 Oct., above.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N.

Copy.

By the Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White and Commander in Chief of His Majesty’s Ships and Vessels employed and to be employed &c. in North America.

Whereas it is intended that the Roebuck, together with the several Ships and Vessels named in the Margin, should remain in this River; In such Stations during the ensuing Winter, for the Protection of the Town of Philadelphia and to keep an open Communication therewith, as Circumstances may require and the Commander in Chief of the Land Forces approve or recommend: You are therefore to take the Captains of those Ships under your Command, for being so employed; and otherwise generally to co-operate in the Measures suggested by the Commander in Chief, or other Chief Officer in his Absence, as You are best able for the Benefit of His Majesty's Service in those respects, until farther Order.

A particular Attention will be requisite to the due Arrangement and orderly Conduct of the Transports appointed to remain at the Wharfs of the Town, whilst the State of the Weather at this Season renders that precaution necessary. You are to be assisted therein by the principal and other Agents of the Transports, as well as Wardens of the port who will have the General’s Directions to that Effect.

When, as the Winter-Season advances, it becomes unadvisable longer to keep the several Ships of War on the detached Services in the mean Time requisite above the Town and contiguous to the Obstructions in the Channel of the River which the Enemy
has effected; You will be to assign the proper Situations for placing those Ships also at the Wharfs of the Town, for the like Security. And when the River is cleared of the Ice in the ensuing Spring, so that the Ships of War may resume their former Stations they are to be disposed of (with the Concurrence of the General, or Chief Commander of the Land-Forces for the Time being) in such Manner as may be then judged most effectual for maintaining the same open Communication; And farther to assist in the Means which may be proposed by skilful Persons, for enlarging the present Channel, and rendering the Navigation safer from Billingsport towards the Town: whereon you are at Liberty (no more eligible Expedient occurring) to contract with and employ such qualified persons as are willing to engage in that Undertaking.

The Experiment is, however, to be excepted under the Circumstances last mentioned: As some provision will be necessary for facilitating the Arrival of Transports or Ships of War directed to this River at such Times as the Navigation is practicable. And as the Experiment appears best adapted for this Occasion, the Commander, Sir James Wallace, will be to take his Station off of, or within the Shoals of the Brown and Brandywine, when his Stay is no longer required at Billingsport; for affording such protection as aforesaid, and directing the Commanders of the Ships of War sent to join me here, to the Rendezvous left for his Guidance in that respect. He will be to receive into the Experiment the Pilots put onboard the Solebay, now occupying the same Station.

The Liverpool having received Damage by grounding on the sunk Frames off Billingsport in attempting the Removal of them; She is to be hove down for repairing that Injury, in the Course of the ensuing Winter-Months with all the Expedition the State of the Weather will admit. And such Assistance, of Shipwrights or other Artificers is to be contracted for, and Stores purchased, as are found necessary: The Supplies which can be furnished from the Ships of the Squadron being insufficient for that Occasion. The same Latitude is given with respect to the Repair of the Flat-Boats, which is to be made an Object of your particular Care, and for procuring any Cordage or other Stores requisite for the ordinary Service of the Ships under your Direction.

Having retained the Prize named the Delaware to be employed with a proper Complement of Men as an Armed Ship in His Majesty's Service; And nominated Lieutenant Watt to the Command thereof; You are to take that Officer under your Orders, to be employed in the said Ship as part of the Squadron stationed in this River for the purposes of your present Appointment.

Given onboard His Majesty's Ship the Eagle off Chester the 2d Day of December 1777.

(Signed) Howe.


1. The ships named in the margin were H.M.S. Experiment, H.M.S. Liverpool, H.M.S. Pearl, H.M.S. Camilla, H.M. armed ship Vigilant, H.M sloop Zebra, H.M. galley Cornwallis, H.M. armed ship Delaware, H.M. armed schooner Viper, and H.M store ship Adventure.


3. For the circumstances of Liverpool's grounding on the chevaux-de-frise whereby she damaged her keel, see Journal of H.M.S. Liverpool, 1 Nov., above. For Hamond's orders directing Liverpool's repair, see Captain Andrew S. Hamond, R.N., to Captain Henry Bellew, R.N., 7 Dec., below.
Charles-Town, Dec. 2.

Last Saturday morning the wind being at W. several outward bound vessels put to sea from this port, of which a brig, a sloop, and afterwards a scooner, stood to the northward, the rest to the southward. After the pilots had left them, a ship was discovered standing in from the S.E. and soon gave chase to those vessels that went to the northward; but the brig and sloop being seen in the evening, standing in shore towards Bull's Island, and the scooner towards the bar, tis imagined that, as soon as it was dark, they stood off and got clear of the enemy, as they could not be seen on Sunday morning.

The sloop Betsey, of Antigua, John Weatherdon late master, from Grenada, intended for New-York, having on board upwards of 70 hogsheads of rum, some sugar, and fruit, arrived in safe port last Saturday, the mate and crew, who were all Americans, having thought proper to alter her destination, to regain their liberty, which they never had an opportunity of doing while they were prisoners at Grenada, where not the least support was ever allowed them, nor were they suffered to depart from thence, unless to navigate the vessels of their enemies. The crew consisted of 4 men and 2 boys, mostly of Newberry port: Having no other prospect of getting back to their country, and dreading to be confined to perish in a noisome prison-ship, if they should reach New-York, they preferred, on the 16th ult. to confine the captain to his cabin, and take possession of the vessel, even while in company and under convoy of two armed brigs from Grenada, also bound for New-York, and happily succeeded in their attempt. On Friday last, they were chased by a large sloop to the southeastward, and on Saturday by a ship, both which, by their actions, they judged to be cruisers. They inform of the scooner Driver, Capt. Nog, for Surinam, having been taken off Bran Point, on the 24th of July last, by the Revenge privateer brig, Capt. Daniel Campbell, and carried into Grenada; also of a scooner from Boston, one White, master, with lumber and fish, for Surinam, being carried into Grenada, about the end of August.

The sloop Owners Delight, of this port, Capt. Conyers, bound for St. Eustatius, is taken by the enemy, and carried into Tortula.

The brig Ann, one of the prizes taken on the 15th of September last, in the Bay of Honduras, by the Washington privateer, of this port, Capt. Anthony, arrived in safe port last Sunday; after having been chased last Friday morning by one ship, and in the afternoon by another which continued the chase till 12 o'clock at night, when the brig running into less than three fathom water, near the Coffin Land, the ship stood off again. After the Ann had been 56 days captured, the prize master was obliged to put into Havana, for necessaries, which the Spaniards readily supplied him.

The master of a sloop who got in over the bar, through the fog, yesterday, says, he has been chased every day, between Bull's island and this bar, by a British man of war, for six days successively, till last Saturday—and that during that time, at different periods, he has seen at least a dozen of vessels on the coast, some of which he fears have been taken.

The fog having cleared away this morning, has put it out of all doubt, that there are British cruisers now off this bar; for, at 8 o'clock, it discovered, one coming from the N.E. almost before the wind, towards the bar, and a scooner running in for the shore of Dewees's island, while another ship stood in from the S.E. towards Stono inlet. At 10 o'clock, the scooner came to an anchor off the end of Long-Island; and...
the ship off Stono put about, and stood to the eastward, as near the wind, as she could
lie. At 12, the ship from the N.E. had passed the south bar a considerable distance,
fired a gun, and hoisted a white flag at mizen-top-mast head. The scooner then
weighed, and made sail along shore, and has since come in. After the ships had spoke
together, and drifted almost off Stono; at 5 o’clock, they both put about again, and
stood off to sea, as close to the wind as possible; and at 6, the smaller was standing
to the S.E. and the largest inclining more northerly, probably with a view to inter-
cept a Bermuda sloop, which appears coming up from the N.E.—One of the ships
is not unlike the Perseus; the other seems to be a small frigate, and is probably the
same that lately burnt the ship Weatherill.—As we never had so many good armed
vessels, or a greater number of brave seamen, in this port at one time, we flatter our-
selves, that these Lords of the ocean will not much longer reign paramount here.

The Volunteer privateer scooner, of this port, commanded by Capt. Eliphalet
Smith, has been sunk by the Brune frigate, Capt. Ferguson.—A New-York printer has
been pleased to give an account of the taking and sinking of the said privateer, in a
paper dated the 9th of October, upon which we shall only remark, that there does
not appear much humanity in firing a whole broadside, of a frigate’s cannon, upon
a small scooner, that appears to have been within musket-shot.—The New-York
printer says “The Volunteer privateer fell in with the Brune, about 25 leagues E.S.E. of Sulli-
vant’s island: When hailed, her captain answered, the Lord Howe, from St. Augustine,
bound for New-York; on which he was ordered to lower his sails, and send his boat on board
the Brune: On his not complying with this order, the Brune fired a 6 pounder at her. Her sails
still continuing up, and as she was dropping fast astern, with an intention of getting off the
Brune fired a broadside and some musketry into her. The captain was killed by a musket shot,
and the 2d lieut. wounded by another. On their bringing to, and calling for quarter, the Brune’s
boats were sent on board her for the prisoners; she was found to be much torn by the shot, and
making great quantities of water—the prisoners were hardly got on board when she went to the
bottom.”—Among other vessels taken by the Brune, on the same cruise, were, the
ship Pleirne, Samuel Green master, from this port, for France, and the ship Choptank,
Benjamin Carpenter master, from Martinique, for this port, with coals, salt, and rum.

POSTSCRIPT, Tuesday Night.
We are just now informed, That the two men of war cruizing off the bar, are the Lizard
frigate of 28 guns, Capt. Mackenzie and the Perseus of 20. They have been out six
weeks from New-York and have burnt and sunk 11 vessels during their present cruize,
being too weakly manned to spare hands to carry them into port.—We have this in-
formation from Mr. Pendergrass, who with Mrs. Grove and Mrs. Barton, all of this
town, were passengers in the scooner just come into the road; which is from Boston,
Pinkman master, and last Sunday fell in with the Lizard, about 60 leagues from the
land, whose lieutenant came on board, but finding she had passports for St. Augus-
tine, she was suffered to proceed for that destination, with a caution to take care not
to be found near George Town or this port.

Every day last week a brig and a sloop have stood off and on in sight of Stono,
come very near the reef, and sometimes chased fishing boats. They stand in all day,
and off at night.

1. See NDAR9: 940.
2. See NDAR9: 927, 943.
ANNOUNCEMENT OF A DIVIDEND FOR THE CREW OF THE BRIG OF WAR DEFENCE

Notice is hereby given,
To the officers, seamen and others, who belonged to the Brig of war called the Defence, Capt. William Pickering commander, at the taking of the following vessels, viz. the ship Caesar, sloop Friendship, sloop Nancy, and scooner Nancy, that there is a dividend to be made to the faithful captors, arising from the prize money of the deserters from the said brig Defence. The proper claimants to the said dividend are desired to call at my house on the Bay, and receive their respective shares.

John Poaug,
Joint agent with Mr. Wm. Downer.

Gazette of the State of South-Carolina, 2 Dec. 1777.

December 3

LIEUTENANT JOHN KERR TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Mr. Shaw, Sir,

On Board the Schuyler of Norwalk 3d Decem' 1777

I weigh'd Anchor last Saturday Morning at 5 o'Clock and Arrived in the Rhoad of Fairfield early in the same Evening and Immediatly sent an Express off to Gen'l Parsons, or the Commander in Chief for this Quarter to acquaint him or Them of my arrival Here by your Orders, and a Requestion of Gen'l Putnam, to which I Likewise acquainted them of my being Order'd to wait their Commands or Orders, and this Morning at 7 o'Clock Weigh'd and beat up to this Port of Norwalk in Comp'y the Spy, Capt. Smith, I requested of the Commander of the Troops in this Quarter to send of the Letters to Congress the first Opp'd that offer'd, in Order to have the Commission and Warrants sent Immediatly, which I dont doubt but that you have wrote to acquaint them Likewise befor this time and desired he might furnish me with a Commission untill mine would arrive, because I lost mine as I inform'd you, and cant be forethoughted of Accidents, I have not any thing Now to inform you, only all the Soldiers left me and now only a few of are on Board, I am [&c.]

John Kerr

L. CtHi, American Revolution, Box 6, Naval Affairs. Docketed: "John Kerrs/Letter/Decr 3 1777."

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Wednesday, December 3, 1777

The Committee to whom it was referred to consider of a proposition for surprising and destroying the enemies shipping at St John's or elsewhere, on Lake Champlain, during the winter season have duly considered thereof, and being of opinion that such an enterprize is of the utmost importance and promises the greatest Prospect of Success; provided it can be conducted with prudence, Resolution and Secrecy, Report the following Plan for carrying it into effect.
I. That the Honble Ja Duane Esq. be authorized and directed in a personal Conference to communicate the Enterprize to Brigadier General Starke who is appointed to the Command; and to consider with him of the best and most practicable means for its accomplishment.

II. That Brigadier General Starke be authorized with the utmost Secrecy to select or Raise a competent number of Volunteers for this Service; and to receive from the commanding officer of the Northern Department a sufficient Quantity of Military Stores, Carriages and provisions; or if more convenient to hire Carriages and to purchase provisions; and that the Sum of Five thousand dollars for these & other contingent expences shall be advanced out of the Military Chest in the said Department to him or his order for the Expenditure whereof he is to be accountable.

III. That if the Enterprize should prove successful the sum of Twenty thousand dollars shall be paid to the said General Starke and his officers and men, to be divided among them in proportion as the pay of Continental Officers and Privates bears to each other as a Reward for their Services and in full satisfaction of all Wages and Claims: or in such proportions more advantageous to the privates as the general and his officers shall ascertain. But if stipulated wages should be preferred to the Chance of such Reward, the general shall be at Liberty to retain the officers and men at double continental pay and Rations during the Expedition, in consideration of the inclemency of the season and the importance of the service.

IV. That General Starke be ingaged to keep secret the said Enterprize, and not to communicate it untill the nature of the operations shall render it necessary.

V. That a Warrant in the Words following, subscribed by the President, shall be transmitted to General Starke; viz:

"In Congress York Town the 3d day of Decr 1777.

"Whereas Brig General Starke is appointed to command a secret expedition during the winter season: you are therefore directed & required upon his order to supply him with such sums of money not exceeding Five thousand dollars: and such carriages Military Stores and Provisions as he may require, taking his vouchers for the same and for which he is to be accountable.

"By order of Congress.

"To the Commanding officer, Pay Master General, Quarter Master General and Commissaries of Stores Provisions in the Northern Department."

VI. That if from any unforeseen accident General Starke should be unable or unwilling to engage in the said Enterprize: The Commanding officer in the Northern Department be in such case directed and authorized to appoint some other brave and diligent officer to the said Command and that the officer so Commanding shall have the same powers and with the other officers and Men the same Rewards or Pay, as are before proposed.

VII. That all officers in the Service of the United States be required, and all civil officers and others requested, to give every aid and assistance in their power for forwarding and securing the success of the said Enterprize.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

Decem' 1777

In the River Delaware

Wednesday 3rd.

at 6 AM got 6 of the Merlin Guns out of the wreck.

In the River Delaware

Light Airs and fair wea'

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.

STATE OF MARYLAND TO PETER CARVIN

Annamasick, Dec. 3, 1777

A consultation held by the Captains of the three Galleys, Conqueror, Baltimore, and Indepance, on Board the Baltimore, to asertain the value of a small Boat belonging to Mr. Carvin, who was a pilot prest on board the Indepance, on the 28th. of November, working the said Galleys into a Harbour the same Night blowing hard, the Conqueror by accident run too near the Indepance, (there not being room for to stand further on that tack) by which said Carvin's boat was carried away,

Agreed that the State pay Mr. Carvin

State of Maryland D' to Mr. Carvin—10£. for a Boat, the particulars as above

Signed O Order, James Boyle Clk

DS, MdAA, Series D, Revolutionary Papers, 19970–10–01. Docketed: "Rec'd 8 dec' 1777 of Geo Carvin Esq' Ten pounds for the boat/within mentioned & all demands Peter Carvin./£10—Fish & Lasby."

WILLIAM BINGHAM TO CONTINENTAL FOREIGN AFFAIRS COMMITTEE

[Extract]

Gent', S' Pierre Mtque Decem', 3d 1777

Herewith I have the honor to convey to you Copy of my last Respects;¹—The Embargo which had been laid upon all Shipping bound to Europe, has Since been taken off, in Consequence of Orders received from the Ministry—& a temporary Accommodation has taken place betwixt the Courts of London & Versailles—

The Designs of France in forwarding such a Number of Troops to the West Indies under the Convoy of Six Ships of the Line & Several Frigates, appeared of a very alarming Nature to G-Britain;—At her lowest Ebb of Despondency She could not refrain from expostulating on the Subject—but the important Acquisition of Ticonderoga, joined to the Advantages which they expected would result from the Operations of the Northern Army, had raised the drooping Spirits of the Ministry, & had given them reason to believe, that the Campaign would be attended with a happy issue;—This, with Some other political Views referred to before, induced them to demand in a high Tone, the Motives which impelled France to Send Such a great naval & Land Force to the West Indies—a very Specious Reason could be given for the latter, as it was alledged, that the Time of Service for the Regiments on this Station was expired & others were Sent out to relieve them;—accordingly the Troops were embarked, & as the pacific State of their Affairs did not demand So formidable
a Convoy, the Ships of the Line were withdrawn, & a Single Frigate appointed to each Division—

three Divisions have already arrived here, consisting of 7000 Troops—this Island is to be garrisoned with 6500, which Number being compleated, the remainder will take their Departure for S' Domingo;—These Troops are not intended to be idle—2000 of them is sufficient for the Defence of Martinico, & indeed is double the Number that were ever Stationed here before—France must have Some grand Object in View or She never would maintain, at an enormous Expence, Such a heavy Establishment in the Colonies—it is certainly an unequivocal Mark of her hostile Intentions—

The Arrival of the Spanish Galleon is an Object of great Importance & which engages the Attention of France & Spain—Most of the Register Ships richly loaded with Merchandize have already arrived at Cadiz,—by a Vessel from the Havannah we have Accounts that the Specie is all deposed on board 22 Ships of the Line, besides Frigates, which will Sail together in the Month of December, & that it amounts to more than Fifteen Millions Sterling—

But the Necessity of preserving Terms with GBritain, has been attended with Some obsequious Concessions on the Side of France, which greatly lowers the Dignity of Such a respectable & powerfull Nation—

France had demanded a Strict Neutrality for all her Vessels, navigating (even in the American Seas) without the Limits—this was granted her;—but She found GBritain but ill-disposed to humble herself in other Matters—who demanded in her Turn,—that no American Prizes Should enter into any of the French Ports to be disposed of, or Should continue longer that 24 Hours;—that no Privateers Should be fitted out there, & that no Ammunition or military Stores Should be Shipped on board any American Vessel—The Dread of GBritain Seems to have become a political Habit, which has infected the Councils of France, which they cannot Shake off, but which continues, after the Causes that occasioned it, have ceased to exist—The fear of an immediate Rupture which might attend the Non-Compliance with these Requisitions, induced France to grant them, & Orders have been issued in Consequence to all the Commandants in all their Ports—I have had no Trial as yet of their Operation here, but I am almost confident that I Shall find a Number of Ways to elude & evade them, & prevent their taking Effect;—especially as the Prohibition rather proceeds from a political Expedient, than any real Intention of injuring us—besides, however the Strict Observance of these Orders may be exacted in France, under the immediate Notice of English Emissaries, yet it cannot be expected to operate in the Same Manner amongst the Islands—as the Reins of Government are always relaxed at a Distance from the Seat of Empire. . . . I have the honor to be [&c.]
Sir Barbados 3 December 1777.

In answer to Your Letter received yesterday I give You Joy upon Your having taken the pyrate Schooner Johnstone, whose Capture is certainly a relief to the Trade of His Majesty's Subjects in these Islands.

Upon the Subject of Prisoners in general, as in every thing else, I beg leave to inform You, that it is my Duty to observe all Acts of Parliament, and to obey the Orders of His Majesty's Secretary of State, as Commands from His Majesty—The Act prohibiting all Trade and Intercourse with certain American Colonies in Rebellion directs the Captors how they should dispose of their Prisoners; It mentions neither Magistrate nor Governor: and When You brought the Mosquito Privateer here in June, there was a numerous Convoy bound from hence to St Kitts to proceed to England; Ships sufficient to have taken all the Men; There would not have been three men to each Ship; The Masters of the Vessels would have been glad of them. You have since had the direction of Two Convoys, in July and October, and would not take one prisoner. And it certainly must have occurred to You that Prisoners would be of less Expense to Government, when maintained at home, than when maintained here, where They are a Burthen. I have the honour to inclose an Extract of a Letter from Lord George Germain, who seems to be of this opinion. In a Letter from His Lordship since, He points out the mode of sending them home, but This Letter arrived too late for the October Convoy, where there also were very few Ships from hence. Now there will probably be no Convoy from hence before May or June, & the Pyrate Act, by which I have been governed, expires the 1st of next month, that is, the first day of January 1778. I certainly after that time can receive no more Prisoners, unless I hear that That Act is continued in the present Sessions; how I can answer continuing to confine those I have is likewise a great doubt with me.

As to the Thirty Prisoners on board the Johnston Pyrate, If notwithstanding what I have now writ upon the Subject of Prisoners, and notwithstanding the Secretary of State's Letter, You should still determine to put them on shore, I must not let them straggle about; They must be confined, & the provost Marshal has orders to receive them, & to know of You the time You chuse to land them. I have the honour to be [&c.]


1. See above, Journal of H.M.S. Ariadne, 29 Nov. 1777.
2. See N DAR: 46.
3. Lord George Germain to Edward Hay, 9 Aug. 1777, UkLPR, C.O. 28/56, 113-14. Germain informed Hay that Vice Admiral James Young was under orders to assume responsibility for any prisoners taken by ships belonging to his squadron.
5. "Act to empower his Majesty to secure and detain persons charged with or suspected of the crime of High Treason committed in any of his Majesty's colonies or plantations in America, or on the high seas, or the crime of Piracy," also known as the "Act for Suspending the Habeus Corpus Act," passed the House of Commons on 17 Feb., and the House of Lords on 24 Feb., 1777, and was the authority under which Americans taken in rebellion were imprisoned without trial. See N DAR: 569.
December 4

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. MILFORD, CAPTAIN SIR WILLIAM C. BURNABY

Remarks &c on Thursday Decr. 4. 1777.
[Do' Shole of St Georges Bank N 76 W Dis° 40 Leg°] 1

[AM] [at] 12 Do' W° [Fresh Breezes & Cloudy] [at] 4 Light Breezes & thick Hazy
W° with rain [at] 7 Saw a Sail Bearing NBE. Made sail & Gave Chase [at] 8 fresh
Breezes & Squally with rain Saw a Sail in the SW Quarter. [at ½ past] 9 Bro't too the
Chase She proved to be the Brig Industry. — McClellan. Master, from Falmouth
Casco Bay Laden with Spars & Lumber Bound to Martinico 2 Hoisted the Cutter
Out Sent a Midn. & Men to take Charge of Her. Squally with rain in 2d reefs the
top sails at 10 Sent the Brig for Halifax Hoisted the Boat in Wore Ship & Gave
chase After the Vessell wee had Seen in the SW. ¼ p' 11 Saw the Sail Standing to the
SE. Fresh Gales & Squalls in Chase

Altitude Obsd 25°.07 Latt° Obsd 42°.9 N°. Cape Sable 9° N°. 25 Leagues
Distance

[PM] [at] 1 Fresh Gales and Hard Squalls at times Still in Chase [at] 2 Coming
up with the Chase fast. Observed the Chase to be a Schooner Close reef'd the
top sails & han'd fore top sail [at] 3 Han'd Main top sail Struck T. G. Masts. fired a
4 pdK at the Chase the Chase Bro't too Hauld the fore sail up & Lay too under
Mizon & Mizon Stay sail & Main Stay sail [at] ½ p' 3 the Schooner in bearing down
under Our Lee Run on Board the Lee Quarter whitch Carried away the Driver Boom
& Ensign Staff the Chase proved to Be a Schooner from Piscataqua bound to St.
Lucia Laden with lumber 3 at 4 Hard Gales & Squalls Set the Main sail

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1865.

1. Bearings are taken from the Master's Journal of H.M.S. Milford. Ibid.
2. Brig Industry, — McClellan, master, from Falmouth to St. Lucia, with lumber, taken in latitude
41°.65', sent to Halifax. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 485. Industry, Arthur McClellan, master, brought into Halifax by Midn. Joseph Harvey, was libelled on 11 Dec. in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and was condemned as a lawful prize on 30 Dec. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6, 97.
3. Schooner Betsy, — Ross, master, from Cape Porpoise to the West Indies, with lumber, taken in
Boston Bay, sent to Halifax. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 485. Betsy, — Ross, master, brought into Halifax by Midn. William Collins, was libelled on 11 Dec. in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and was condemned as a lawful prize on 30 Dec. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6, 96.

DEPOSITION OF LOT LEWIS CONCERNING BRIGANTINE LUSANNA

Lot Lewis of lawful age testifies & says that he has acted as mate of the brig Lusanna Matthew Wood Master upwards of eighteen months last past that during that time he understood by the Register that the said brig Lusanna was owned by Mc Shearjashub Bourne tho' he understood the property was in fact Mc Elisha Doane's of Wellfleet & covered by Mc Bourne in order to secure the property in that manner This deponent says that they sailed from St Helens on or about the 13 day of September last in Company with a fleet bound to New York under convoy of the British frigate Venus that on the passage they parted company in the Night & the next
morning seeing nothing of the fleet they lay to for four hours supposing them to be astern & then no fleet appearing they made the best of their way for Halifax when they were chased by a Vessel which afterwards proved to be the brig Clary who after between one or two hours chase most of the time within musquet shot came up with & obliged them to strike. That before this voyage the brig Lusanna before-mentioned was employed to carry Pitch tar timber & bricks which he understood were ordnance Stores from London to Gibralter & he supposes on account of the Government of Great Britain as the flag they wore had in it the figure of three blue balls & three gun-carriages that they sailed on the voyage last mentioned on the first day of October 1776. The colours above described were received of a Gentleman who I suppose to be a Government Contractor who used to ask why the Brig did not wear ordnance colours as she had ordnance stores on board & on being answered they had no ordnance colours onboard the said Contractor supply'd them & afterward made Capt Wood pay for them.

Quest by O Whipple Esq Do you know that the cargo which the brig Lusanna carried to Gibralter consisted of Kings stores Ans I do not know only as I tho't so.

Quest by M Whipple Do you know that the brig Lusanna was the property of Major Doane when she sail'd from America to London? Ans I dont recollect that I did.

Quest by the Agents From whom did you understand this Ans From Capt Wood.

Quest by O Whipple Esq Did you ever hear M Bourne say that he acted in behalf of his father Doane Ans No

Quest by M Whipple How did you understand that the brig Lusanna was owned by M Bourne Ans I understood it from Capt Wood who said sd Bourne acted in behalf of his father Doane & by the Register

Quest by M Whipple Do you know whose property the Cargo on board the brig Lusanna was when she was taken Ans No.—

Quest by the Agents Do you know who any part of the cargo belonged to Ans I have heard M Bourne say that part of the Cargo belonged to him.

Quest by the Agents Did you not understand that all the goods marked SB were M Bournes Ans Yes—M Bourne told me that some particular goods of his were coming on board when they came they were marked SB & therefore I concluded all of that mark were his property

Quest by the Agents. What particular articles do you recollect M Bourne told you were his. Ans Twenty six casks of Nails SB N 1 to 26. two Casks of Earthen ware N 1 & 2 Twelve bundles of Steel, Seventy five Coils of Cordage Twenty casks of white bread some bales of goods some cheese, twenty barrels of Pork, ten barrels of beef ten of the barrels of Pork were marked on the bung A, 10 more markd <C>& the beef was branded M.

Quest by M Whipple were there any Kings stores on board the Lusanna when she was taken. Ans Not that I know of.—

Quest by M Whipple Did not you understand by conversation with Capt Wood in England that M Bourne had covered the property on board the brig Lusanna for Col. Doane? Ans Yes by having the Register in his own name
Quest by the Agents: Had you any guns on board the *Lusanna*? Ans: Yes, two swivels & six small arms & two small casks of powder also three cartouch boxes brought on board by Capt Casey & two by myself.

Quest by Mr. Whipple: Had you any shot on board for the Swivels or Small arms? Ans: Not that I know of—

Quest by Mr. Whipple: Whose property were the Small arms when they were brought on board? Ans: One to Mr. Bourne, one to Capt Wood, two to Capt Casey, one to Mr. Powers a passenger.

Quest by Mr. Whipple: What were the Swivels intended for? Ans: To answer signals & for no other purpose.

Quest by the Agents: Did the *McClary* fire at you during the chase? Ans: Yes.—

Quest by the Agents: How many times did she fire? Ans: Eight or ten times.

Lott Lewis

Rockingham Ss

Portsmouth 4 December 1777

Then Lot Lewis personally appeared before me & being duly cautioned made oath to the truth of the foregoing deposition with the answers by him subscribed taken at the request of the Agents for the Owners Master & Mariners of the Brig *McClary* to be used at a Maritime Court to be held at Portsmouth the 16th day of December current by adjournment for trial of the justice of the capture of the Brig *Lusanna* & Cargo by their Privateer *McClary*. The Claimant or Claimants of the said *Lusanna* not residing or being in this State Oliver Whipple Esq their Attorney was duly notified & present. The deponent being bound to Sea was the cause of this Caption

Samuel Jenness

Just Peace

Copy examined by Jon M Sewall Cler

Copy examined by Nath Adams Clerk

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 44, 283-86 (M247, roll 58). Docketed: "N 11/Lot Lewis depo."

**LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT**

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz.—In Behalf of Joseph Cunningham, Commander of the armed Schooner *Phoenix*, and all concerned therein, against the Snow *Our Lady of Mount Carmel and St. Anthony*, of about 140 Tons burthen, John Garica Duarte, late Master; In Behalf of Thomas Truxton, Commander of the armed Ship *Mars*, and all concerned therein, against the Sloop *Jenny*, of about 60 Tons burthen, Peter Scott, late Master; In Behalf of William Steward, Commander of the armed Schooner *Lizard*, and all concerned therein, against the Sloop *Sally*, of about 50 Tons burthen, John Arrowbury, late Master; In Behalf of William Cole, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Oliver Cromwell*, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *Lark*, of about 80 Tons burthen, William Kentisbear, late Master; In Behalf of Joseph Pitman, Commander of the armed Schooner *Blackbird*, and all concerned therein,
against the Sloop *Adventure*, of about 60 Tons burthen, Zachariah Foot, late Master: In Behalf of Paul Reed, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Reprisal*, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *Nancy*, of about 130 Tons burthen, John Forsigh, late Master: In Behalf of Andrew Giddings, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Civil Usage*, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *Phillip*, of about 180 Tons burthen, Alexander Crocket, late Master; 3 against the Brigantine *Betsey*, of about 90 Tons burthen, Benjamin Bridgord, late Master; 4 and against the Brigantine *Juno*, of about 90 Tons burthen: 5 In Behalf of William Carleton, Commander of the armed Sloop *Black-Snake*, 6 and all concerned therein, against the Schooner *Sally*, of about 45 Tons burthen, John Allen, late Master.—All which Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought into the Middle-District aforesaid; and for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, the Maritime-Court for the said District, will be held at Salem, on Tuesday, the 23d Day of December, 1777, when and where the Owners of said Captures, and any Persons concerned, may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.

*Independent Chronicle* (Boston), 4 Dec. 1777.

1. Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio, Joao Garcia Duarte, master.

2. Massachusetts privateer schooner *Black Bird*, Joseph Pitman, commander, mounting 8 swivel guns with a crew of 20 seamen, was commissioned on 24 Oct. 1777 and was owned by Edward Norris of Salem. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 86, 89.


4. Ibid.

5. Ibid.

6. Massachusetts privateer sloop *Black Snake*, William Carlton, commander, mounting 12 guns with a crew of 60 seamen, was commissioned on 8 July 1777 and was owned by Simon Forrester and Joshua Ward, of Salem. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 2, 39.

**Lieutenant Colonel Ray Sands to Governor Nicholas Cooke**

Sir Tower Hill 1 Decemb. 4th 1777

Informe You At Sunset Appearred in Sight twenty Sail of Vessels Standing in for Newporte (which All Came to the Es* of Block Island, And from the beste Discoverey I Cood Make Of them) to be Shipes, And Some of those to be Verey Large, the wind at present being Small think it Not Likeley the Rear of the fleet will Git in this night) but in Consequence of this Discoverey have thought proper to Forward An Express to Give his Hon* the Gov* the Earliest inteligence, And Shoold Any further Discoverey be Maid in the Morning Shant neglect one moment of Giving Intelligence I Am [&c.]

Ray Sands 3


1. North Kingstown, R.I.


William Bradford to Thomas Wharton, Jr.

Sir,

My last¹ to your Excellency was on my arrival at Burlington, giving an account of the Galleys getting up and the Burning the continental Fleet,² the Ship Montgomery and two Floating Batteries. Since which nothing material has happened.

The sailors belonging to the Continental Fleet went up to Borden Town, and are mostly deserted.

I have now sent up W. C. Bradford to your Excellency for some money to pay the Fleet, as the men will undoubtedly desert if they do not get their pay. I have at present 3000 Dollars. In my last acquainted you had 6000 but have been obliged to lay some out for Cattle, Potatoes, & paying off some of the Fleet, that was not paid before, of which W. B., can give some acc'. The Fleet has had but one Hogshead of rum since they came up, and none for some time before, so that your Excellency may think what I hear as I pass by them. I am alone as to a Board. Mr. Crispin is here but am exceeding sorry to say that I am in a manner obliged to be Commissary, unless in serving it out, for if things are provided for him he does very well but will take no pains to get one thing.

By many Persons from Philada., we have accounts that the enemy are fitting out several Vessels to come up the River to attack us at this place, but if they do I hope they will be disappointed in their views. For any thing particular, I must refer to the Bearer. I am [kc.]

Bristol, Nov⁶ [Dec.] 4, 1777.

W M. Bradford.


1. See William Bradford to Thomas Wharton, Jr., 22 Nov., above.

Journal of the Continental Congress

[York] Thursday, December 4, 1777

Resolved, That it be earnestly recommended to the legislatures of the states of New Hampshire, Massachusetts bay, Connecticut, and New York, to take effectual measures for the preservation of all pine timber growing within their respective territories, which may be suitable and useful for masts or other purposes of navigation, and for preventing any waste and destruction of that valuable kind of timber.

JCC 9: 1004.

Governor Valentine Morris to Lord George Germain

[Extract]

My Lord

S¹ Vincent December the 4th 1777

Yesterday Evening the Thyne packet, brought me the Honour of your Lordships duplicate of the third of September, and the originals of the two others of the 3rd of
October, before the receipt of which I had procured from Martinico, an Account of the late arrivals there from France; none but frigates accompanied the Troops, but I must entreat your Lordship not to put any further reliance on the promises of that Court, than a due observance of can be compelled. Some large ships are expected at Martinica, to drop in singly, and seperately; and exclusive of the 2nd battalions of such Troops, as they before had the 1st battalions of in these Islands, I am confidently assured came but one battalion of what they call Dragons du Roi: of which no part have ever before been in America, and which are esteemed prime troops, and are trained to serve equally as Horse and Foot; in which latter capacity they are come out here; and consist of about six hundred men: altho very credibly informed that this is one of the Corps, I do not yet give that as an indisputable fact which I however beleive, will not be long be fore I know with the utmost exactness.

I again have the honour of repeating to your Lordship that the number of regular troops and well trained Militia now in the French Islands of Martinica, Guadaloupe, & Marigalante is most formidable to these Islands and are not less than between nine and ten thousand men.

I am most happy in congratulating your Lordship on the various successes of his Majestys Arms in America, where had the least reverse of fortune appeared, your Lordship may be assured an attack on the British Islands in these Seas would have been made by the French: there were even several in this Island who think themselves or rather their correspondents, in the secrets of the cabinet, that had no doubt but that by the month of February this Island was to have been in their possession: your Lordship will readily believe my life, as well as that of many other of his Majestys faithfull subjects, would have fallen e'er such an event should have taken place.

The American Privateers have taken a fresh start in these seas, six of them, of these two Large ones, having put to sea from Martinica about ten days ago; and fourteen more were preparing to go out to be in readiness to intercept the soon expected West India Fleet. . . . I . . . have the Honour to be [&c.]

Valentine Morris


December 5

**INDEPENDENT CHRONICLE (BOSTON), THURSDAY, DECEMBER 11, 1777**

Portsmouth, December 5, 1777.

On the 1st instant, arrived in this port, (after a most fatiguing passage of sixty-six days, from Marsailles) the Flaman, a 26 gun ship; commanded by Monsieur de Landais, Captain of the French King's ships; laden with 48 brass cannon, 19 mortars, 2500 bomb shells, 5000 musquets, 20,000 pounds of gun-powder, and other warlike stores. For this precious cargo we are indebted to the cares of Messieurs Roderigo, Hortalez and company, who from the beginning of the war to this time, have shown the greatest zeal for our good cause, and in many instances, by their friendship, have
done us essential service; Monsieur de Francy, member of the society, who is arrived himself with this cargo, will take notice of the most pressing wants of our country in order to continue to furnish us with the most necessary supplies.

With this ship is arrived, the Baron de Stenben [Steuben], General Quarter Master Lieutenant, and Aid de Camp to his Prussian Majesty; he brought over with him two officers, and is believed to come here with the design of serving America, and to bring letters from our Commissioners in France, Messieurs Franklin and Deane, and it is thought will serve in our army.

JOURNAL OF THE CONNECTICUT COUNCIL OF SAFETY

[Extract]
At a meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety holden in Lebanon the 5th day of December, 1777.

Voted, That Mr. David Trumbull be and he is hereby directed to exchange beef and pork at Boston for salt sufficient to put up what provisions he is ordered to put up for this State for the purpose of victualling our navy there: provided he can exchange the same on reasonable terms.

Resolved, That his Excellency the Governor be and he is desired to draw an order in favour of Majr Nathaniel Ruggles of Roxbury, on Samuel Eliott jun'r, Esqr, agent for this State at Boston, for three hundred bushels of salt belonging to this State, for the purpose of putting up provisions for the armed vessels belonging to this State now fitting out at Boston: provided the same cannot be procured by way of barter as aforesaid.

Order d't Mr. Trumbull 5th Decem't, 1777.

... Resolved, That the ships of war, Oliver Cromwell and Defence, belonging to this State and now lying in the harbour of Boston, be immediately fitted out on a cruise against the enemies of this and the other United States of America, and that the captains of said ships of war be and they are hereby directed to inlist their crews with all convenient speed, in order to proceed on their respective cruises. And that the officers, marines and seamen on board said ships, while in said service, be under the rules, orders and regulations prescribed by Congress for the continental navy, relative to the government and well ordering the said ships and the officers, marines and seamen on board the same. And the said officers, seamen and marines, besides the provisions and their stipulated pay and wages, after all other necessary expenses are discharged, shall be entitled to a division of one half of all their captures, whether ships of war, armed or other vessels, their cargoes and appurtenances, legally condemned as lawfull prizes, to be made agreeable to the rules and directions now given by Congress, and the other half to be and belong to this State.


JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Friday, December 5, 1777

A letter, from Captain John Barry, Bordentown, 26 November, enclosing the proceedings of a court martial, held on board the ship Lyon November 25, was read:
Ordered, That the same be referred to the Marine Committee. . . .

The Committee on the Treasury brought in a report; Whereupon, . . .

Ordered, That a warrant issue on Nathaniel Appleton, Esq, commissioner of the loan office for the State of Massachusetts bay, in favour of the Marine Committee, for 50,000 dollars, to be transmitted to the navy board at Boston; the said Marine Committee to be accountable:

Ordered, That a warrant issue on Joseph Clarke, Esq, commissioner of the loan office for the State of Rhode Island, in favour of the Marine Committee, for 50,000 dollars, to be transmitted to the navy board at Boston; the said committee to be accountable.


1. See Captain John Barry to the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department, 26 Nov., above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

Decemr. 1777

In the River Delaware

Frid. 5th

at 9 AM weighd & run up the river in order to get through the upper Chevaux de frize but we Struck on a Sunken Vessell between the Pier heads D° let our Small Bower go to keep us from Swinging on a Chevaux de frize a Stern.

In the River Delaware

Mod. & fair. at 1 PM the Ship floated hove the Anchor up & made Sail up the River at 4 do Anchor'd with the Small B° off the lower end of Philadelphia.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/548.

JOURNAL OF THE NORTH CAROLINA SENATE

5 Dec 77

The Bill 1 to make sale of the Armed Vessels of this State and to apply the monies arising therefrom to the defence of the Sea Coast, 2 read the first time and passed. Sent to the Commons by Mr. Salter and Mr. Sanders.


1. Proposed in the House of Commons on 20 Nov. 1777. Ibid., 12: 283.

2. Specifically the river and harbor of Cape Fear. Ibid., 12: 170.

CHARLES HAMILTON TO GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING

[Extract]

Copy

Sir

. . . Here joined is a Letter from the General of Hispaniola, 1 whence I sailed the 26th. ulto and where 6, or 7000 Men were hourly expected from France; these Troops
added to upwards of 3000 already stationed at Fort Dauphin and Cape François will form an Army of at least 10000 effective Men—large Magazines were at the same time gathering. Four large Frigates are now at Anchor in that Harbour, none under 32 Guns, and two more at Port-au-Prince; I used my utmost Endeavours to discover whether the French had any hostile intentions but without success, they pretend only to aim at Self-Security; however, from the circumstance of their admitting now the American trading Vessels in that Harbour, it may easily be guessed at that they mean to monopolise their trade by giving them protection, and be ready for War at all events.

No American armed Vessels are however suffered to come into their Ports, or, are Arms permitted to be openly exported.—During the time of the Embargo, which was taken off but five Days before I sailed, no American Vessel was admitted to remain at the Cape; I should not my self have obtained the Liberty to have gone on Shore, altho' I had put [illeg.] in great distress, had not my Vessel carried a Flag of truce, and been in Ballast only; but immediately after the Embargo was raised, Vessels arrived from New-England, Virginia and Maryland, publicly landed their Cargoes, and took on Board whatever commodities they pleased to purchase—This is, Sir, the only Intelligence of Moment I can furnish your Excellency with—happy, if it proves of Service to the State, and serves to testify my Zeal, and the profound Respect with which, I am [&c.]

(signed)  Cha* Hamilton

Montego Bay
5th Decr. 1777

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 157/73, 45–46. Docketed: "Copy of a Letter from/Cha* Hamilton Esqr/to the L' Gov-ernor/dated 5th Decr 1777." Docketed in another hand: "In Govl Dalling's (No 11.) of 11th December 1777/(5)." See John Dalling to Lord George Germain, 11 Dec. 1777, ibid., fol. 43–44. The first paragraph of this document, in which Hamilton congratulated Dalling on being appointed governor, is not printed.

1. Robert, Comte d'Argout de Neritiers.
2. Hamilton, the collector of customs at Montego Bay, had left Jamaica because of an illness. Dalling to Germain, 11 Dec. 1777, loc. cit.

GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT TO COMTE D'ARBAUD

Sir,

Le S* Vatable did me the Honor of delivering your Excellency's Letter of the 17th.,¹ respecting the Complaint of one of the King my Master's Frigates: I have already wrote your Excellency, that your Description was so vague I cou'd not say what Vessel had done what your Excellency complain'd of; but since that have found that 'twas his Majesty's Sloop, Favorite.² The Fact was this; she had chac'd a Schooner, in which she had reason to imagine was Pascali, whose Robberies had justly made him the Object of Resentment: it fell Calm: the Boats were sent after the Schooner; when Pascali found they wou'd Board him, before the Boats reach'd his Vessel, he got away from the other Side of her, and push'd for the Shore: the Schooner was then two or three Gun Shot from it: The English Boat follow'd him, with a young Midshipman in her; as she approach'd the Shore the Ship made a Signal, by a Whiff in her Ensign, for the
Boat to come on Board; she did not see it; when the Captain with his Glass suspected the Boat was near the Shore he fired a Gun to call her off; she did not hear the first; but eagerly follow’d and landed; the Captain fir’d a second Gun, which the Boat’s Crew then saw, and immediately quitted the Shore: The Admiral, and his Majesty’s Ships are equally cautious of giving Offence or offering any Indignity to his most Christian Majesty’s Forts, or Settlements: but the Impetuosity of young Men, who feel the Insults their Sovereign meets with, and the Robberies committed by Pirates on his loyal Subjects, by his rebellious ones, and knowing the great Protection which has hitherto been extended to the North Americans in Guadaloupe and Martinique may be precipitated by Zeal beyond a proper bound; this I beleive was the Fact in the present Case; they have been censur’d for their Misconduct; of which the Captain and Ship were innocent: In Respect to what your Excellency says, of Ships chasing within reach of your Forts ’tis impossible at Sea to judge exactly of the Distances a Gun will throw a Shot; if ever it happens that they approach too near, it is never meant to insult the Court of Versailles, but to annoy and seize a rebellious Subject.

In regard to what your Excellency is pleased to call Personalities; it was to The Governor, and not to Count D’Arbaud in his private Character, that I wrote; and when, Sir, I found that no Redress was given to my Master’s Subjects tho’ repeatedly demanded, and that I receiv’d only from the Governor, Assurances that he had given Orders, which I repeatedly found were not executed, it was the Governors ineffec-tual Authority, I thought it my Duty to censure and arraign, and not the Heart of The Count D’Arbaud.

As to Mr Gordon’s Complaint as he stated it to me, before he went to Guadaloupe, and since his Return from thence, which have been transmitted to England your Excellency must excuse me if I say his Complaint did not meet with the Success I had every Reason to have expected, and that the Commandants of Quarters had greatly misbehav’d; what became of the Soldiers when put on Board his Vessel, or why they did not protect her for my Master’s Subjects I am, I own, at a Loss to account for.3

The Duty I owe the best of Masters, my Sovereign, will ever prompt me to the utmost Exertion of my Abilities and Power for his Service, & That of his faithful loyal Subjects; and if in the Discharge of that Duty, Zeal shou’d lead me to Ideas or Expressions of Warmth, they cannot be more disagreeable to a Governor to receive, than they are to myself to be compell’d to write. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

William Mathew Burt.

Antigua.

December 5th 1777.


1. Above.

2. For the exchange of letters between Governor Burt and Comte d’Arbaud on this incident, see above, d’Arbaud to Burt, 6 Nov. 1777, 7 Nov. 1777; Burt to d’Arbaud, 8 Nov. 1777, 9 Nov. 1777.

3. Regarding the seizure of the brigantine Rainbow, Capt. Gordon, see above, Gilbert du Lion to d’Arbaud, 26 Oct. 1777; Burt to d’Arbaud, 31 Oct. 1777; d’Arbaud to du Lion, 2 Nov. 1777; “Comte d’Arbaud’s Orders Delivered to Mr. Gordon,” 3 Nov. 1777; and the letters cited in note 2, above.
December 6

**CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N., TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN**

My Lord

_He* Rainbow at Halifax 6th Decr 1777_

It is with very sincere Satisfaction I am able to acquaint your Lordship, that the valuable & important Fisherys of Canso, & L'Isle Madame have been so well protected by His Maj's Ships which I stationd for that purpose, that not a single Vessel has been taken by the Rebel Privateers during the whole Season, (tho numbers of those Pirates appeard from Time to Time;) the Fishery for this Year is at an end, & the Ships all saild for their respective Destinations.

My burning the Enemies Magazines at Machias which they were collecting last Summer for the purpose of invading this Province,⁴ seems to have had the good Effect for which that Enterprize was undertaken; & their having remaind very Quiet ever since, gives us strong Reasons to imagine they have laid aside that Intention: how far the unfortunate Defeat of Gen'l Burgoyne & his Army may stimulate them to undertake fresh Outrages, must be decided by Time; I beg Permission however to assure your Lordship that in the Department committed to my Direction the most vigilant & unremitted Attention shall be continud for promoting his Majestys Service, & the Defence of this part of his Dominions.

The communication with both England & New York from hence, is so uncertain, that we are sometimes several months before any news is receivd from either; I mention this, as my Wishes flatter me with a probability that from your Lordships Goodness in answering my first Letter (near a twelvmonth ago) I may experience other Proof of your Condescension to 3 or 4 others I have the Honor of writing You since that Time; & which from the favorable news they contain, may possibly make me Happy with the Assurances of your Lordships approbation & Protection.

With the most profound Respect & the sincerest Attachment, I have the Honor to remain [&c.]

Geo Collier

---


---

"A LIST OF MEN WHICH ENTER'D FOR THE CONTINENTAL SHIP _BOSTON_ SINCE THE BEGINNING OF OCTOBE 1777—"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time of Entry</th>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Quality</th>
<th>Money advanc'd</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Octob 1777</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Josiah Wait</td>
<td>Serj'n Marines</td>
<td>£22 10—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>do 15</td>
<td>Alex'c Robeson</td>
<td>Mate</td>
<td>4 0—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>do 16</td>
<td>John Crossley</td>
<td>Boy</td>
<td>13 8—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>do 23</td>
<td>Quashey Hazard</td>
<td>Ordinary</td>
<td>3 18—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>do 25</td>
<td>George Smith</td>
<td>Able</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>do 25</td>
<td>David Willson</td>
<td>do</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Rank</td>
<td>Amount</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 1</td>
<td>Thomas Duncan</td>
<td>Able</td>
<td>£11.1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 1</td>
<td>Ephraim Dimmock</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>£4.10.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 1</td>
<td>John Davis</td>
<td>Midshipman</td>
<td>£10.4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 1</td>
<td>Rufus Davis</td>
<td>Ordinary</td>
<td>£6.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dec 1</td>
<td>John Green 3rd</td>
<td>Able</td>
<td>£6.0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td><strong>£216.13.10</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Dec 2
- James Chantery: Able (£14.4.0)
- Henry Vanderbeeck: Armourer (£12.17.0)
- John Chaplin: Able (£6.12.0)
- Francis Gibson: Stewards Mate (£7.4.0)
- John Wever: Able (£2.14.0)
- Thomas Swendale: do (£3.0.0)
- David Augustus: do (£14.10.0)
- James Carrell: do (£15.14.0)
- John Kannady: do (£11.2.0)
- Michael Lyons: do (£3.0.0)
- Thomas Stevens: do
- Patrick Dunmoor: do
- John Somerwell: do (£8.4.0)
- John Moore: do (£8.14.0)
- George Snowden: Mate (£3.12.0)
- Martin Potts: able (£1.10.0)

49 Men £346.9.8

D. MBMS. Docketed: "List of Men Enter'd for the Ship Boston from 1st Octr. to 6th Decr. with the Sums advanced them/1777."
At a Meeting of the Governor and Council of Safety held at Lebanon in the State of Connecticut on the 6th day of December, A.D. 1777.

Voted, That Timothy Parker of Norwich be and he is hereby appointed Captain of the ship *Oliver Cromwell* belonging to this State; and his Excellency the Governor is desired to commission him accordingly.

Voted, That John Chapman of New London be and he is hereby appointed First Lieutenant of the ship *Oliver Cromwell* belonging to this State, under the command of Capt. Timothy Parker; and his Excellency the Governor is desired to commission said Chapman accordingly.

Voted, That John Smith of Hartford be and he is hereby appointed Second Lieutenant of the ship *Oliver Cromwell* belonging to this State; and his Excellency the Governor is desired to commission him accordingly. . .


1. These three officers had served as first, second, and third lieutenants on board the *Oliver Cromwell* when she was commanded by Capt. Seth Harding.

**CAPTAIN TIMOTHY PARKER'S COMMISSION AS CAPTAIN IN THE CONNECTICUT NAVY**

State of Connecticut By his Excellency the Governor

To Timothy Parker Esquire Greeting

Reposing Special Trust and confidence in your Courage & good Conduct as well as in your Zeal, and firm attachment to the Interests of the United States of America & of this in particular, I have by and with the advice and consent of my Council of Safety appointed, and do hereby authorize and impower you to take the Charge and Command of the Armed Ship *Oliver Cromwell* belonging to this State as Captain, and you are hereby Ordered and directed to make Captures of all such Vessells on the high Seas or in the Harbour as are or shall be set forth by the Enemies of America for the Invasion of our property or the Destruction of our Trade Fishery or Liberty as well as of such Vessells as Shall by the Resolutions of the Continental Congress or by the Laws of this State be Liable to be taken and made Prizes by the Inhabitants of these States Observing such Orders as Shall from time to time be Given to you from the General Assembly, the Governor and Council of Safety or your Superior Officers and your Inferior Officers, and all others under your Command are hereby Commanded to yield due Obedience to you as their Captain and Commander according to the Rules and Discipline of the Naval Service of this State, This to Continue during the Pleasure of the General Assembly or the Govr: and Council of Safety appointed to Assist him in their Recess—

Given under my Hand and Seal at Arms in Lebanon on the sixth Day of December Annoque Domini 1777.

Jonth: Trumbull


RIVINGTON'S NEW-YORK LOYAL GAZETTE, SATURDAY, DECEMBER 6, 1777


We learn by Mr. Seton of Long-Island, who arrived here in the Cartel from Boston last Monday, that the cargo which he brought with him from Cadiz in the brig Two Friends, by licence from his Excellency, consisted of salt, port wine, claret, Florence wine, rota, tent, heres or sherry wine of five different qualities, mountain, Cordials (in 3000 bottles) balsam peru, jesuits bark, gum elemi, licorice root, balsam capivi, jalap, gum amoniac, &c. That the sherry sold from 45 to 50 l. lawful per quarter cask, the salt at 5 dollars per bushel; and the jesuits bark at 4 l. lawful or 3 l. sterling per pound, and the whole produced upwards of 50,000 l. lawful or 70,000 l. New-York currency.

The above mentioned brig and cargo were taken on the 10th of August last by the Gloucester privateer, John Coulston commander, 1 mounting 18 carriage guns and 10 swivels with 130 men, in lat. 39 50 long. 59, and was sent as a prize to Cape Anne, where the cargo was sold.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Gloucester.

VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Number 47. Eagle Off Chester

Sir,

December the 6th 1777.

The Dutton and Grosvenor being not in Condition to be retained longer as Transports in the Service, and therefore ordered to England; I take the Opportunity to transmit, for being communicated to their Lordships, the enclosed Duplicates of my Letters of the 23d of November and 2d of this Instant, lately sent by the Eagle Packet. 1

I have to add, respecting the State of the Squadron assembled in this River for the late conjunct Services, that the Somerset and Nonsuch are ordered to Rhode-Island; And the Isis to New York: The last for taking in the Main-Mast there provided in consequence of Directions given some Time since; And to repair the other Damages caused by the Enemy's Fire on different Occasions, so far as the State of the port, with respect to the floating Ice which collects at this Season, may allow.

The Bristol will probably precede the Eagle on the Passage to Rhode Island; As my Stay here will be requisite as late as the Circumstances of the Navigation in this River will permit.

By the enclosed Copy of the Instructions 2 given to Captain Hamond, who is moved up to Philadelphia in the Roebuck, their Lordships will be advised of the purpose and Appointment of the Frigates to be left under his Direction during my proposed Absence.

The S Albans, which lately arrived from New-York, has been stationed in Chesapeake-Bay Under the Regulations herewith also transmitted for facilitating the Arrangements specified in Captain Parker's Letter of the 2d ultimo, 3 thereunto annexed.

Commodore Hotham having communicated in his last Advices of the 18th of November 4 from New York, some particulars respecting the supposed Intentions of the Rebels for annoying that post, a Copy of the same is likewise sent herewith; That their Lordships may be informed concerning the Precautions the Commodore has taken in his Department thereupon.
I understand that a proportion amounting to about Three Thousand Tons of Transports, which by the General's Desire has been prepared to proceed under Convoy of the Apollo, are intended for conveying a Corps of Troops to New-York, when the farther Operations of the Campaign have terminated in this Province.

The Judgment and proceedings of the Courts Martial on Occasion of the Loss of the Augusta and Merlin are sent under a separate Cover by this Conveyance. Captain Reynolds returning to England in the Dutton, accepts the Care of these Dispatches. And it is incumbent on me to add my Opinion, that he conducted the different Services with which he has been charged since his Arrival in this Country, with peculiar Spirit and propriety. I am [&c.]

Howe

1. Above.
2. See Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain Andrew S. Hamond, R.N., 2 Dec., above.
3. Above.
4. Above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SEAFORD, CAPTAIN JOHN COLPOYS

December 1777
At Sea
Saturday 6th
At ½ past 6 AM. Saw a Sail in ye SW. Gave Chace At Diff times fir'd 148 Shott at ye Chace. At 9 Do Split ye Jibb & Main Top G. Sail. At ½ past 11 bro' too ye Chace prov'd a Schooner from Virginia to St Eustatia Sent an Officer & 8 Men on board her took her hands out. 

"[At Sea]

[At noon] Ditto breez & Cloudy W. Sail Makers Emp'd Repair the Jibb & Main Top G. Sail Prize in Company

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/880.
1. Schooner Brothers, William Cunyngham, from Baltimore with tobacco; the prize was sent to Antigua. Young's Prize List, 21 Dec. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310.

MARQUIS DE BOUILE TO GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY

Monsieur

A la Martinique le 6. Xbre. 1777.

J'apprends avec la plus grande surprise que l'un de vos gardes côtes vient de prendre le brigantin l'union appartenant au Sr. Seigenton négociant de cette Isle, expédié avec toutes les formalités nécessaires et dont l'acte de propriété est parfaitement établi. Jene m'entendrai pas sur l'irregularité, l'injustice, la Violence même d'un pareil procédé qu'on ne peut regarder que comme une piraterie, ou comme un moyen pris pour faire rompre la paix & l'harmonie qui regnent entre nos deux nations, et faire naître la Guerre. Je me bornerai seulement à demander à Votre Excellence la restitution de ce bâtimnt, & Justice de ceux qui l'ont enlevé, ou de m'instruire si nos deux nations sont en Guerre afin que je puisse agir en conséquence. J'ai l'honneur de la
Sir

Martinique, 6 December 1777

I learn with utmost surprise that one of your coast guard ships has just seized the brigantine Union belonging to Sieur Seigenton, a merchant from this Island, dispatched with all necessary documentation and a deed of ownership in perfect order. I shall not accept the irregularities, the injustice, nor even the violence of such a procedure that can be regarded only as an act of piracy or as a means used to disrupt the peace and harmony existing between our two nations, and to create a war. I shall confine myself to asking your Excellency only for the return of the ship and for punishment of those who seized it, or to advise me whether our two nations are at war, so that I may act accordingly. I have the honor of advising his Excellency that a refusal by him could be regarded only an act of hostile intent. I urge him to weigh carefully its consequences and disadvantages.

Baron de Fagan, my aide-de-camp, who will hand my letter to your Excellency, will be responsible for its response, which will determine my course of action. I have the honor to be

the m‘ de Boiîlle


Docketed: "In Gov’s Shirley’s of/9th Jan’ 1778./(1.)." See Thomas Shirley to Lord George Germain, 9 Jan. 1778, ibid., fols. 34–36.

WILLIAM BINGHAM TO SECRET COMMITTEE OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

Gentlemen,

Saint Pierre, Martinique, Decmr 6, 1777

Herewith you will please to find Copies of my last Respects. I have the Honor to Inclose you Bill of Lading for sundry Medicines shipped on board the Schooner Industry Captain Morrison. I have consigned them to the Continental Agent at Edenton in North Carolina, who I have desired to give you immediate Notice of their Arrival.

I have shipped the Remainder of the Mary Catharines Cargo on board the Brigantine Irish Gimblet Captain Lamb bound to New London to the Address of Nathaniel Shaw Junr Esqr Continental Agent for the State of Connecticut & have also shipped on board the Brig Chance Captain McIlnoe 3 bound to North Carolina or any other Port in the thirteen United States, fifteen Bales of Cloth & Tents & fifteen Cases of Arms, being part of the Ship Seine’s Cargo, 4 Bill of Lading for each of which you will also please to find inclosed. I have addressed this last mentioned Parcel to the Continental Agent or Committee of the District where the Vessel may arrive, & have requested him or them to give you immediate Notice of their Arrival.
There seems no Prospect of a War taking place betwixt France & England before the Spring. I refer you to my Letter to the Honorable Committee of Secret Correspondance for a fuller Information on this Subject—I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Wm Bingham


2. See above, William Bingham to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 20 Nov. 1777, and Bingham to John Langdon, 27 Nov. 1777.
4. See NDAR 8 and 9, for documents concerning the capture of the ship La Seine.

December 7 (Sunday)

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG CABOT; LIEUTENANT EDMUND DOD

Decemrb 1777

Sunday 7th

Cape Sambro N 30° 38' E 21° 28' Dis. 83 lg 60 lg

at 7 AM Set for e T mast Steering Sails at 8 Saw a Sail to ye N°ward Gave Chace at ½ past 10 fired 4 Shot at ye Chace at ½ past 11 Bro’t too sent our boat on Board found her to be ye Diana Schooner from Cadiz Bound to Boston Shifted the prisoners—

Cape Sambro N 37° 09' E 25° Dis. 60 Lg Cape Sable N° 13° 25' E 27 Lg

Fresh Breezes at 2 PM Made Sail the Schooner in Company

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1636.


MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Dear General

Boston, December 7th. 1777

Permit me to congratulate your Excellency on the safe arrival of the Ship Flamond at Portsmouth in 75 days passage from Marseilles having on board for the service of the United States, besides a General Officer, 48 pieces of brass Cannon 4 pdr. with Carriages compleat. 19 nine Inch Mortars, 2500 Bombs 9 Inch,

2000—4 pdr. Ball, a number of intrenching Tools, 3000 Fuzees, 1110 of another Quality for Dragoons, about 18000 Gun Powder 610511 vt. Brimstone; the necessary Steps shall be taken to secure them. . . . I have the Honor to be [&c.]

W Heath

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. MAIDSTONE,
CAPTAIN ALAN GARDNER

Remarks &c Sunday 7th December 1777
Sandy hook N 20° 48' W 169 1/2 Leg. C. Hatteras N 69° 17' W
112 1/2 Leg. C. Henlopen N 32° 46' W 148 1/2 Leg.

[AM] [at] 2 hoisted the topsails [at] 6 17 Sail in Comp' out Reefs set the Miz' topsails made sail gave chace to a strange sail [at] 11 fir'd shot and bro' to the Chace bro' to out Boat and examin'd her a Schooner from Dartm't to Carolina took the Mast' & people out. se[n]t a Mids' and 4 Men to take charge of her
Sandy hook N 20° 20' W 146 Leg. C. Hatteras N 67° W 93 Leg.
C Henlopen N 34° W 125 Leg.

[PM] [at] 1 Moderate and cloudy lying to for the Convoy [at] 2 hoisted the top-sails and made sail [at] 6 d° Wea' 18 sail in Comp' unbent the Miz's tops' bent another. and handed him In 2d Reefs fore and Main tops' [at] 11 Lower'd the tops'. Variation 1° 26' W p° Amplitude

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1857.
1. Schooner Jeremiah, Elias Lay, master, from Bedford in Dartmouth, Mass., to South Carolina. UkLPR, H.C.A. 32/366/16. She joined Maidstone's convoy to New York and was libelled on 24 Dec. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York. Ibid., 49/93, 166. Jeremiah was declared a recapture on 21 Jan. 1778 and ordered sold. Ibid., 205.

CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO
CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE, R.N.

By Captain Andrew Snape Hamond &c.

Whereas the Lord Viscount Howe Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Ships and Vessels in North America, has appointed the Pearl to be one of the Ships intended to remain in this River for the Protection of the Town of Philadelphia, and to keep an open Communication therewith. You are therefore hereby required and directed as soon as the Transports intended for Philadelphia shall have left Billingsport to take the first opportunity of passing the upper Chevaux de frize to the Anchorage off Mud Island, where you are to give all possible assistance to Lieutenant Barker employed in raising the Ship Juliana, a Navy Victualer; and if it should appear that there is but little prospect of succeeding, so as to bring the Ship to Town, immediate attention is to be given to get as much of the Cargoe out as possible, before the Ice forms in the River; and for this purpose the Ship may be destroyed if the Cargoe cannot otherways be taken out.

Given onboard the Roebuck at Philadelphia 1 the 7th Decm' 1777—

A. S. Hamond

1. The Roebuck was lying off Gloucester Point, Pa., on this date. She did not anchor off Philadelphia until noon of the following day.
CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN CHARLES PHIPPS, R.N.,
CAPTAIN JOHN HENRY, R.N., COMMANDER JAMES WATT, R.N., AND
LIEUTENANT JOHN BROWN, R.N.

By Capt. Andrew Snape Hamond &c—

Whereas His Majestys Ship the Camilla under your Command is one of the Ships appropriated for the Protection of the Town of Philadelphia, and guard of the Transports from the insults of the Enemy during the ensuing Winter; You are therefore hereby required to place the Camilla in the situation best adapted for that purpose until the state of the weather makes it necessary to take shelter at the Wharfs from the effects to be apprehended from the Ice, at which time a proper situation will be assigned for that purpose.

Given &c. [on board the Roebuck, off Gloucester Point, Pa.] 7th Decem[e]r 1777—
A S Hamond


CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW, R.N.

By Captain Andrew Snape Hamond &c.

Whereas the Liverpool has received damage by grounding on the sunk Frames off Billingport in attempting the Removal of them,¹ and the Admiral has thought

Roebuck off Gloucester [N.J.]
7th Decem[e]r 1777—
A. S. Hamond


CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO
CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW, R.N.

WHEREAS the Liverpool has received damage by grounding on the sunk Frames off Billingport in attempting the Removal of them,¹ and the Admiral has thought
Iron Tip of Chevaux-de-Frises
proper to direct her to be hove down for repairing that Injury. You are therefore hereby required to proceed on that business with all the Expedition the state of the Weather will admit; and such assistance of Shipwrights, or other Artificers will be given by Mr. Thompson, Ship builder at Philadelphia, as you may judge to be absolutely necessary for the occasion.

Given onboard the Roebuck at Philadelphia 7th Decm. 1777.

A S Hamond.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX,
CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

December 1777
Sunday 7th.

Standing up the River

At ½ p. 6 AM weighd & came to Sail. At 8 Anchor’d off Chopawamsack Island in 5 Fathom water . In Company as before.2 Sent the Tender and Boats with a party of Marines from both Ships and took possession of the Island in search of Cattle. At ½ p. 11 The Marines returned to their respective Ships there not being any Cattle on the Island. Made the Tenders Signal to join.

At Sgle Anchor off Chopawamsack Island in the Rvr.

First part Mod breeze and foggy middle & latter Fresh breezes at 3 PM Moord Ship with the Stream Anchor and Hawzer. Employed Filling water from alongside At 9 Compleated our Water

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS,
CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

Decem. 77
Sunday 7th.

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Employed about the Rigging Mustered the Ships Company

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Mod & hazy w Sent our Boats after a Rebel Boat & fired two Guns at her at 4 PM our Boats returned with the Rebel Boat the Rebels having run their Boats on Shore and run away Received from the Richmond 2535 lbs of Fresh Beef & 266 lbs of Mutton for the Ships Company

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.
1. Phoenix was in company with Emerald and two tenders.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/828.
1. Onslow was ordered to assume command from Capt. Hyde Parker, Jr., of the Royal Navy vessels operating in Chesapeake Bay. See Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Captain Richard Onslow, 22 Nov. 1777, above. H.M.S. St. Albans arrived in Hampton Roads on 5 Dec. 1777.
**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. **PERSEUS, **CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE**

Decr. 1777  
Sunday 7th.

D° [Char°-Town Light house] WNW 10 or 11 Leagues. at 7 AM Saw a Ship and Brig to the Southward about 6 or 7 miles distant, at 9 Saw the Brig fire, and Soon after heard the Report of Several Guns, at 11 almost a calm, got the Sweeps out and Rowed the Ship and the Boats ahead Towing, at Noon gaining fast on the chace, with Rowing and Towing, the Lizard in Company.

D° WbS° 5 or 6 Leagues. Ditto weather, at 2 PM arrived up with chace, which proved the Hinchinbroke Armed Brig with a Ship 1 which she had just Captured, the Prize came from Boston bound to Charles Town, with a few Onions Apples and Cabbages, which were proportionably distributed between the Perseus Lizard and Hinchinbroke:

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.

1. Ship Friendship, Mark Towell, master, of Charleston, sailed from Boston with sauce. The prize was credited to H.M.S. Lizard. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239. On 8 Dec., H.M. Brig Hinchinbrook sailed with the prize to St. Augustine. That same day H.M.S. Carysfort arrived off Charleston. Master’s Log of H.M.S. Lizard, 9 Dec. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1839.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOUTHAMPTON, **CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER

Decr. 1777  
Sunday 7th.

False Mount SW, 7 or 8 Leag° at 1 (AM) Strong Gales & heavy Squalls in 2° Reefs Main & Mizen TS°, & close Reefd Fore TS° at 4 (AM) handed Mizen TS° D° W° at 11 D° more Mod° & Cloudy.

[At noon] Porto Plat SbE° [E] 5 or 6 Leagues.  
D° W° & hazey at ½ Past 1 (PM) saw a Sail in the SW, out all Reefs made Sail and gave Chace, at 4 D° D° W° still in Chace, at ½ Past 5 D° brought too the Chace after Firing 20 Shot and upwards, hoisted out the Cutter & sent an Officer on Board the Hazard Schooner from Virginia for the Cape, 1 Point Isabella SE 5 or 6 Lgs, D° in 2° Reef TS° and made Sail to the N°ward,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/914.


**CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER, R.N., **TO **VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON**

Sir,

I think it Necessary to inform You that being cruizing off Point Isabella, the North side of Hispaniola on Thursday the 27th November, I discover’d two Sail in Shore of me, Viz° a Brigantine and a Topsail Schooner, at half past One P.M we gave chase at 6 P.M lost sight of them in a heavy squall of Rain, it remained almost Calm the whole Night, in the Morning at day light we saw the Brigantine in shore of us, it being then very light Airs of Wind from the SW I hoisted out the Barge & Cutter,
Man'd and armed them and sent them after the Brigantine when they came up with her about 7 OClock when the Brig fired a Broadside and several more Shot at the Boats, on which I made the Signal to call them back, soon after daylight we likewise discovered a large Ship standing to the Eastward which we found to be a French Frigate, we continued the Chace after the Brig, she standing in for the Shore at 10 AM we fired a shot at her, though not within Gun shot about 10 Minutes after which the French Frigate fired a shot, at a great distance a stern of us, on which I sent the Second Lieut on board her, to Know if that shot was fired at us, or if he meant it as an insult to the British Flag, likewise to Know if he was ordered to protect the Americans in the open Seas, the Captain returned for Answer that he did not mean to insult the British Flag nor did he fire the Shot at us but that his Orders were to protect all Nations in sight of his Colours and that he was cruizing there for that purpose In this particular Instance the Brigantine rowed away from us it being little or no Wind and so near the Shore that I did not think it prudent to follow her any further, she got within a Reef where the Ship cou’d not come near enough to reach her with our Shot and I found her too Strong for our Boats—

You may recollect when I received my last Orders I asked You if I shou’d meet any Vessels under the protection of a French Frigate whether I shoud stop them, and search them or Not, when You positively told me No, but had You not given me those Orders I should have thought it indispensably my duty to have taken the Americans when ever I meet them in the open Sea, notwithstanding any protection I am &c.

Wm Garnier

P S I am likewise to inform You that the Brig had rebel Colours flying from 8 OClock in the Morning, on the 5th: Ins I spoke the Inconstant a French Frigate of 32 Guns with 3 Sail of Transports under her Convoy and Yesterday I saw a Frigate going down with four Sail more of large Ships

Southampton
7th: Dec 1777.

Copy, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, 484–85. Docketed: "No. 5)/7th: Dec 1777/Copy of a Letter to/Admiral Gayton from/Capt” Garnier of/the Southampton." Docketed in another hand: "In Adm Gaytons Letter/of the 27 Dec 1777."

December 8

ACTS AND RESOLVES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT


In the House of Representatives. Whereas the Honble Board of War, by their Commission bearing date the Seventeenth Day of July, have power to receive the State’s Share of all Prizes taken by Armed Vessells and sent into any Port whatever, but are not authorized to dispose of any Vessel that may be Condemned for the breach of the Naval Laws of this State or the Resolves of Congress, or to receive the Proceeds of such Condemned Vessels.

It is therefore Resolved, that the said Board of War be, and they hereby are Impowered, by themselves or such Person as they shall appoint, to sell all such Vessels as are or shall be Condemned for the Causes aforesaid, and to receive and pay the
Neat Proceeds thereof into the Treasury of this State, taking two Receipts therefor, One of which to be lodged in the Secretary's Office.

In Council Read and Concurred.

Consented to by Fifteen of the Council.

LIBEL FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts-Bay, Middle-District, To all whom it may concern.

Notice is hereby given, That a Libel is filed before me in Behalf of Richard Weeden, Commander of the armed Sloop Lady Washington, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine Judith, of about 120 Tons Burthen, Jan. Coppelhoff, late Master, her Cargo and Appurtenances, said to be taken and brought into said District. And for the Trial of the Justice of said Capture, a Maritime Court for the said District will be held at Salem, on Thursday the 25th. Day of December, A.D. 1777, when and where the Owners, and all concerned, may appear and shew Cause (if any they have) why the same, or any of them should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.

Boston-Gazette, 8 Dec. 1777.

1. Massachusetts privateer sloop Lady Washington, Richard Weeden, commander, mounting 12 guns with a crew of 40 seamen, was commissioned on 12 Aug. 1777 and was owned by Samuel Brown and Samuel Vernon, of Providence, R.I. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 296.

WILLIAM STORY TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Sir

In Compliance with your request to the Hon'ble Navy Board Eastern Department of the 28th Ulto. I have delivered Mr. Willoughby two hundred and forty four bushells and half of Salt and have Supplyed him with fifteen hogsheads to carry the same to you.

As none of the Navy board is present can't say what further they may think necessary to desire of you but when they come to Town shall inform them what I have done. I am [&c.]

Will'm Story Clerk to said Board.


JOHN DESHON TO JOSHUA HUNTINGTON

Dear Sir

In answer to yours of this Day, by Mr. Bill, I am of Opinion that Cannon Cast from the Mold we have Sent to Salisbury for 12 pound Canon is by far the best of any I have seen on the Continent, and Doubt not but they may be Cast by the time we are Ready for them, the Ship at Salsbury must be Provided for first. Your Ship
will not want hers till May or June Next. I wish the Six pounders might be Cast in the same proportion to the 12 pounders. we can but take other Cannon at last Shift. I find it Very Defercult to Change the Certifycates into Cash Can only beg you'l Change as Many as Posable I Return to Boston in few Days when Shall be able to furnish you with further Suplys. Expect to See you at Norwich on my way. I am [&c.]

John Deshon.

Connecticut Historical Society Collections 20: 79.

THE NEW-YORK GAZETTE: AND WEEKLY MERCURY, MONDAY, DECEMBER 8, 1777

New-York, December 8.

The Ship Maesgwyn, Captain William Room, bound from Bristol to this Port, carrying ten 4 and four 6 Pounders, and 39 Men, on the 28th Sept. last, in Lat. 39, N. Long. 59, W. fell in with the Privateer Brig Lyon, Ishmael Hardy, Master, who carried 16 four and six Pounders, above 20 Swivels, and 125 Men. The Maesgwyn engaged the Lyon five Hours, within Musket Shot, when both Vessels being greatly shattered, and the former having most of her running Rigging, and all her standing Rigging, except the Mizen Shrouds, shot away, they agreed to stay by one another to refit, which took them up the remainder of the Afternoon, and all the Night. At Day-break they engaged again within Pistol Shot for two Hours, in which Time the Maesgwyn fired above 80 Broadsides, but having 10 of her Men killed and wounded, above four Feet Water in her Hold, occasioned by the Shot Holes, (being hull'd in above 40 Places) and her Rigging again cut away, she was obliged to submit to the Privateer, and was carried into Salem, New-England. Her cargo consisted of 170 Puncheons of Rum, 140 Casks of bottled Liquor, 1000 Bushels of Salt, some Cheese, Tripe, &c. Above 50 Casks of Rum were entirely started, and much of the bottled Liquor, by the Shot which passed through her. The Privateer was so much damaged that it broke up her Cruize, her lower Masts being so wounded, that the first Fresh of Wind after the Engagement carried them both away.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Lyon.
2. Maesgwyn was libelled on 30 Oct. in the Massachusetts Maritime Court of the Middle District. See above.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. LIVERPOOL, CAPTAIN HENRY BELLEW

Dec 1777
Mond' 8th.

Lash'd alongside of Penroses Wharf at Philadelphia
AM getting the Guns out & unbending Sails & getting ready to heave down, as we are apprehensive the Ship, has got her false keel Damaged on the Cheaux de frize ye 2 Nov. read ye Articles of war &c. to the Ships Company.

Lash'd alongside of Penroses Wharf at Philadelphia
D° w° [Light Airs]

D, UtlPR, Adm. 51/548.
1. Liverpool's log records that this grounding occurred on 1 Nov. Journal of H.M.S. Liverpool, 1 Nov., above.
WALTER HOPKINS TO WILLIAM AYLETT

Extract of a Letter from Walter Hopkins Assistant Commissary of Purchases to William Aylett Esq’ DCG of Purchases for the Southern Department

Sir

Edenton 8th Dec 1777

Messrs Hughes & Smith of this Place informed me, a Continental Brigg called the Patty arrived here about five Weeks ago with abt 2500 Bu Salt which they have sold in Consequence of the People’s threatening to take it


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

Dec 1777

Monday 8

S° Jermain NW ½ N 3 Leagues

At 5 (AM) saw 3 Sail to the NE. Gave Chase. At 10 falling little Wind. Arm’d the Pinnace & sent the Lieut in Chase

[At noon] Calm for the most part, latter light Airs. Sent the Long Boat to assist the Pinnace in Towing the Chase. At 7 Boats Return’d with the Chase. a Brig with part of a Cargo of Provisions, deserted by the People. Took possession of and Man’d her

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/399.

December 9

MASTER’S JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG CABOT, LIEUTENANT EDMUND DOD

Decem 1777

Tuesday 9th

Cape Sambro [N] 58..18 E° Dis’ 28 Lg’

at 7 AM Made the Signal fired 2 Guns to Come Under Our Stern. Out Reefs—

Cape Sambro N 40..36 E° Dist’ 26 Lg’

Cape Sable S° 84..3[0] W° Dist’ 12 Lg’

Light Breezes & Clear W°. at 3 PM Saw a Sail to the E’ward gave chase out Reefs Topsails & Set T G sails. at 5 Spoke y° Chace a Ship from Quebeck bound to New York. Bore away and Chaced a Sail to S°ard. [at] ½ past 5 Brot too y° Chace Rebel Schooner from Cadiz Bound to Boston. found She had lost her Rudder Shifted the prisoners & took her in tow. at 8 Made Sail

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/1636.
1. Schooner Diana, taken on 7 Dec.
2. Schooner Hawke, William Fuller, master, from Cadiz to Boston, with wine and salt, taken off Halifax, sent to Halifax. Howe’s Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, 485. The Quebec Gazette reported under a Halifax dateline of 16 Dec. that Cabot had brought in two topsail schooners as prizes. Quebec Gazette, 5 Mar. 1778.
NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir

I Received yours Respecting the Sending of Lt. Ottway of y<e> Lark & two Sailors &c—

—Capt. Palmer is Dead and as that Exchange Cannot now be made I should think Lt. & the others had better be sent by Land to N York as their is a Number of Americans their that was taken in Arm'd Vessells and we should Improve all we take (as they are so few) for that Purpose—the Expence by Water is much more then by Land Unless we have a Number of Persons to Send if their is any more in the State, & you'll Inform me where they are I will Collect them and Send by Water—I am [&c.]

Nath. Shaw Jun


1. Lt. William A. Otway, R.N.

COLONEL SAMUEL B. WEBB'S ORDERS

On Board the Schuyler,

Tuesday Evening, 9 December, 1777.

The several Vessels under Convoy and in Company with the Schuyler are carefully to keep company—never to be out of hail ahead. The Schuyler will take care to shorten sail as occasion may require.

The signal for landing by night will be a false fire—by day, setting the Ensign; immediately the troops to be ready as fast as possible to step into the boats.

Capt. Wooster of the Grenadiers, with the three right hand divisions to disembark and cover the landing of the detachment. He will take care to advance double sentinels in front.

Capt. Hart on landing will form on the right; the others in course. Capt. Moseley at the left of the Line.

So soon as the signal is given a profound silence to take place, none but the commanding officers of Divisions to be suffered to speak a loud word.

After landing, the Adjutants will see that they are properly formed in subdivisions; the Artillery will form in front between the Grenadiers and the Column; no man then to leave his ranks on any pretence.

The Colonel has the greatest confidence in the Troops he has now to command, and doubts not that they will do Honor to their Officer as well as themselves, for which it is absolutely necessary there should be a strict compliance with orders. Those that do it will receive the treatment due to good soldiers; but on the least variation, necessity will oblige the commanding officer to make public example of the offenders.


Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council to William Bradford

In Council

Lancaster December 9th 1777

Sir

I rec'd your letter of the 4th Novr which I suppose should be Dec't—and laid it before Council—I am truly sorry, that we were under the necessity to burn any part of our Fleet this and the evacuation of Red bank has given the Enemy great advantages over us. however it is folly to repine and I hope in the end It will be found to be of no real advantage to them.—

I had little doubt of furnishing the Fleet with whiskey from hence some time since for which purpose I employed Mr. Adam Kimmel to procure four Hdg's. and impress two waggons to carry them and 180 pairs of Shoes and stockings for the seamen but he has met with uncommon delay in procuring waggons I hope however they will soon be with you

At present we have little or no money in the Treasury but expect it will be replenished in a few days, have therefore kept the paymaster Mr. Bradf'd until some can be signed—Some censures have been past part on our fleet which I have now to believe they do not deserve A letter which I rec'd from the Commodore ² and if I have time shall answer by this opportunity explains some matters very fully and convinces me that if the pass has been lost thro any mismanagement it does not lay with the officers and men of ou[r] fleet—I am [&c.]

T. Wharton junr

P S the Commodore is desirous to know where the Fleet is to be layed up during the winter season—of this he and the state navy board are the best Judges I think the wharfs below Trenton will be convenient

CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO COMMANDER JAMES WATT, R.N.

By &c &c

Whereas you have represented to me that the Crew of His Majestys Armed Ship, under your Command, suffer very much by the Weather at this inclement Season for want of suitable cloathing and there not being a sufficient Assortment of Navy Slops in the Squadron to answer their necessary demands. You are hereby authorised and required to cause the Purser of His Majestys Armed Ship under your Command to Purchase such Slops as may be requisite for the Use of the Ships Company; taking care the same is done at as easy a Rate as possible, and that they are good and fit, for the purpose. The Purser will be also to procure proper Vouchers for the Slops he may so purchase, and the Prices paid by him for the different Articles are to be charged against the Men receiving any thereof upon the Ships Books in a distinct Column under the head of purchased Slops.
Given &c [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] the 9th Decem’t 1777—

A S Hamond


CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N. TO CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE, R.N.

By &c &c.

The present appointment of the Experiment being to prevent the Rebels from obstructing the passage of the Chevaux de Frize, or Sunk-frames, at Billingsport; it is necessary that you continue on that Service as long as from the state of the Weather you may judge to be practicable, or until the Ships allowed to Sail from this Port ’till the 24th Instant shall have passed by; You are then hereby required to proceed down towards the Capes of the Delaware, to prevent the Rebels from getting Supplies into any of the lower parts of the River; and to prevent Ships and Vessels from attempting to come up to the Town whilst you judge that Navigation to be impracticable.

When the Season of the Year shall be still more advanced, and it appears to You necessary for the safety of the Ship to quit the Delaware entirely, You are then to Cruize off of Egg Harbour, and along the Coast to the Southward at such distances from the Shore as circumstances and the Weather will allow of; or as you may judge most proper for the purpose of intercepting any of the Enemys Armed Vessels, or the Trade (which from Information) the Rebels intend and expect to carry on during the Winter Months, in the different Inlets, between Chesapeake Bay, and the Delaware.

And whereas Intelligence has been received that a Dutch Ship is now laoding at St Eustatius, which is intended for little Egg-Harbour, and is expected to arrive there about the 10th January, the Cruizing off that Port, when the Weather allows you no longer to remain with Safety in the Delaware, is, therefore, to be the first Object of your attention.

As soon as the Season of the Year will admit of your laying with safety within the Capes of the Delaware, which will be towards the latter end of February, the River being by that time allways clear of the Ice, it is material that you use your best endeavors to attain the Anchorage between the Brown and Brandy Wine Sands, giving me the earliest account of possible of your arrival, and wait there until you are relieved by one of the Frigates from hence, or until You shall receive further Orders.

In case you should meet with any Ships at Sea, that have Dispatches for the Admiral, or have Orders to join the Fleet in America; You are to acquaint them His Lordships Rendezvous is Rhode Island, until about the middle of March; after that time in the River Delaware.

The Several Chevaux de Frize Pilots ordered to the Experiment are to be put onboard any of His Majestys Ships that you may meet with bound hither in the Spring of the Year, but no Merchant Ship unless sufficiently Armed is to be permitted to come up the River until you shall have ascertained that the Passages of the Chevaux de Frize, has not been further obstructed by the Enemy during the absence of the Men of War.

The Admiral judging it necessary to cause an alteration to be made in the Monthly Change of Signals established for the purpose of the Ships under his Lordship’s Command to know each at meeting, You will please to take notice that those
Signals intended for the months of March and September are now to be used instead of those for January and July as is expressed below, and that the Alteration is to take place the 1st of January next.\textsuperscript{1}

Given &c. \textit{[on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia, 9 December 1777]}

A S Hamond

L.B, ViU, Hamond Papers, Orders Issued, 1776–1777. This undated order was probably issued on 9 Dec. 1777, the same date as the orders that immediately precede and follow it in the letter book. Addressed flush left below the signature line: “Sir James Wallace/—Experiment.”

1. For Lord Howe’s orders respecting this change in the signals to be used by the fleet, see Vice Adm. Viscount Howe to Capt. William Cornwallis, 25 Dec., NHi, William Cornwallis Papers, Order Books.

\textbf{CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO GUNNERS OF H.M. SHIPS AT PHILADELPHIA}

By &c &c

The \textit{Rebecca} Ordnance Transport, Joseph Furnace, Master; having struck on the Chevaux de Frize sunk by the Enemy to obstruct the Navigation of the River, and being thereby filled with Water; it becomes necessary that what Stores can be taken out of her should be removed. You are therefore hereby authorised and required to take a strict and careful Survey of such Stores as may be saved out of the \textit{Rebecca} Ordnance Transport, and deliver the same into the Charge of Mr Christopher Farlam, Gunner of His Majesty’s Ship \textit{Roebuck}; for which Stores He is to give to the Master of the said Transport—proper Receipts; reporting to me from under your Hands the particulars thereof, and an impartial Account of your proceedings therein.

Given &c \textit{[on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 9th Dec’ 1777}

A S Hamond.

L.B, ViU, Hamond Papers, Orders Issued, 1776–1777. Addressed flushed left below signature line: “To/The respective Gunners/of HM Ships at Philad./or any three of them.”

\textbf{CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO CAPTAIN JOHN BOURMASTER, R.N.}

\textit{Roebuck} off Gloucester.\textsuperscript{1}

9th December 1777—

Sir,

During the Absence of the Army from the Town it is to be apprehended that the Enemy may endeavour to make a diversion and attempt by incendiarys to set fire to the Transports at the Wharfs.

You will therefore please to inform the Agents acting under your orders, that it is my earnest desire that they pay a most particular attention to the Regulations established within their districts, to see that the Pumps and Buckets of each Ship are in good Order, that the Guard is properly kept by the Masters in Rotation, and that it is understood by them to be not a matter of form only, but a business of the utmost Consequence. I am [&c.]

A:S: Hamond


1. The \textit{Roebuck} left her anchorage off Gloucester Point, N.J., on 8 Dec. 1777. She was lying abreast of the lower part of Philadelphia on 9 Dec.
CREW OF THE MARYLAND SHIP DEFENCE TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

To His Excellency the Governor of the State of Maryland,

Please Your Excellency,

We the Ships Crew, of Your Honours Ship the Defence, We humbly petition your honour, the many difficulties We Labour Under at present, and hopes your honour, will looke Into the Same

Namely the times Is so hard, and our wages So Small that it will not find us in any Sort of Cloathing at present; We are allmost, Barefooted, and some Quite so, which Is pushing Your honour's Subjects, without Consideration from your Honour, And Council, will Render us Useless for doing the Ships duty

Secondly the Article Spiritious liquor we: formerly did daly Receive Is keept from us for these Sixteen days and upward's which is better to us this Could Weather then our Vituals

Thirdly our pay is from Fifty Shillings to three pounds per Month Current money of the Said provence, which Scarse finds us in the articles of Shoes and Stockings, so we leave it to Your honour to Judge what we are to doe, as for our parts we know not, Without applying to your honour In this manner, for if we do not Gett our proper allowance we Will be Obliged to Quit the Service, We have no more to adde at present, but an Answer from your honour will much Oblidge your honours Subscribers—

Mens Names
December 9th.

We the Subscribers has been paid Short of our Agreement as follows [follows] viz

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Pay</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Dunbar</td>
<td>Cooper</td>
<td>£3. 7.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Grant</td>
<td>2½ d</td>
<td>3.11.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Gaggin</td>
<td>4 d</td>
<td>Cooke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Howard</td>
<td>2½ d</td>
<td>3.11.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexa Stanton</td>
<td>6 d</td>
<td>Master of arms</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Adair</td>
<td>6 d mo</td>
<td>Armourer</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Hopes your Excellency and Council will take the above Into Consideration, We the above Subscribers has Served the State almost 2 Years and Some part of the time Could Buy Articles for Wearing at a Much more Reasonable Rate, then at present.

Cooper—3.7.6 M
Carpenters Mate 3.11.3
Cooke—3.7.6
Master at Arms 3.15.—
Armourer—3.7.6
The above pay £ Month is allow'd by Congress.

J Johnson

THOMAS STONE TO THOMAS SIM LEE


Sir,

The Phoenix of 44 Guns & Emerald of 34 with two Tenders are now lying in Potomac between Sandy point and Quantico Creek—Capt Hyde Parker the Commander has issued a Manifest signifying his Desire to exchange Gold & Silver for Provisions, and in case the Inhabitants refuse a sale, his Resolution to take by force every thing wanted by his King's Ships—They have done no deed in their Course up the River except by receiving some fugitive Negroes. But as they have been disappointed in their Expectations of trading, it is expected they will endeavour to pillage the Inhabitants and destroy the exposed Tobacco warehouses on their rout. Our people are well disposed to give Battle to the Ravagers wherever they may land, but We have no Arms to equip Men for the Stations which ought to be guarded, And this County is so out of Water, that the Ships can sail to any point much sooner than the Men, who have Arms; can reach it by marching—From the last Accounts there are about one hundred Marines on board the two Ships, And its expected there are three other Vessells of War coming up the River. Under these Circumstances I have been requested to apply to your Exclly. for 60 Stand of Arms to be sent to Portobacco as soon as possible, which You may be assured shall be returned whenever the Occasion for them ceases. I am [&c.]

T. Stone

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), 4561-81.

THE MARYLAND JOURNAL AND THE BALTIMORE ADVERTISER, TUESDAY, JANUARY 27, 1778


Last Sunday morning several guns were fired off this harbour, but the air was so foggy that nothing could be discerned from hence till 9 o'clock, when a boat appeared rowing in over the bar. By 10 o'clock the weather had cleared up a little, so that two men of war could be seen coming down from the northward, the Hinchinbrook anchored at the bar, and another ship coming up from the southward. At 11 o'clock the boat, before observed, got up to town, with eleven men in her, who informed, that they belonged to the ship Friendship, William Towell, master, from Boston for this port; but that having been chased by the two men of war, and finding it impossible to escape the brigantine, they had quitted their vessel early in the morning, which was taken possession of by one of the Hinchinbrook's boats, while another pursued them. At 12 o'clock, the Hinchinbrook weighed from the bar, and stood to the northward, and in the evening the four sail were seen standing the same course.

Yesterday morning, the three ships and brigantine were seen by the pilots, all at anchor a little to the southward of Sullivan's Island. At 2 o'clock they were observed from town, the largest (supposed the Lizard) near Sullivan's Island, the other (supposed the Perseus) and the Hinchinbrook, under sail, more to the southward, and standing in; the prize std more southerly and farther out; and another ship coming from the southwestward before the wind. At 4 o'clock the fog was so thick, that only the northernmost ship could be discovered till at anchor, and that the ship and brig which had been standing in, had put about, and were then standing off to the N.E.
This day has proved as foggy as most of the past: But, at 8 o’clock this morning, the ship (supposed the *Lizard*) appeared to remain at anchor, with the ship that came from the southward yesterday afternoon, which is also a man of war, to the northward of her; where they remained at 4’o’clock. The ship and brigantine which stood off last evening, have not been seen to day; nor the prize ship, which probably has been sent off for New York, or burnt. Four o’clock, a smart westerly wind rising and clearing the horizon, the two men of war at anchor got under way, and, at five, continued standing off to the eastward.


**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY**

Decr 1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time</th>
<th>Event</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>At 6 AM</td>
<td>saw 2 Sail to the NE. Gave Chase</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[At noon] Cape Rock so NEBE</td>
<td>2. Leagues Light Airs inclinable to Calm  At (2PM) Armd the Pinnacle &amp; Cutter &amp; sent them in Chase  At 5 Boats Return’d with a Schooner and Sloop from Martinique to Salem, took possession of them &amp; bro’t the Prisoners on board.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/399.


**VICE ADMIRAL CLARK GAYTON TO PHILIP STEPHENS**

*Antelope* Port Royal harbor Jamaica

9th Decr. 1777.

Sir,

I beg leave to acquaint their Lordships that nothing particular has occur’d since my last Letter of 17th November¹ (a duplicate of which is inclosed) except my having received intelligence by Capt’n Locker of the *Lowestoffe* and Capt’n Montais of the *Stork*,² that a great Number of Troops and some Ships of the Line are daily expected to arrive at Hispaniola, which I think is my duty to communicate to their Lordships as early as possible,³ as I advised their Lordships in my last that I proposed purchasing a Vessel and giving Mr. Jordan the Command of her, to reward him for his Gallant behaviour in the *Racehorse* when he took the privateer of so much superior Force, I therefore beg leave to acquaint their Lordships That I have purchased a small privateer Brig⁴ taken by the *Lowestoffe* and called her the *Lowestoffes prize*, compleated her Complement to the Establishment of a Cutter, and Commissioned Mr. Jordan for her, by whom this will be handed to their Lordships with the intelligence inclosed; and I further beg leave to recommend Mr. Jordan and his Officers to their Lordships favor, in particular the Surgeon’s Mate now with him in the *Lowestoffes prize* and who was in that station on board the *Racehorse* at the time the Action happen’d, when his brave behaviour prevented Mr. Jordan from being Kill’d: The Brig Mr. Jordan commands was built at Liverpool, is about 70 Tons, 3 Years Old, carries 8 carriage & 12 Swivel Guns and is reckoned a very fast sailor her price £1,000 Sterling including her Ordnance & Ordnance Stores & the Naval Stores as she now stands compleatly rigged.
December 10

Major General Eyre Massey to Lord George Germain

My Lord,

Halifax 10th December 1777.

My last letter to your Lordship, was the 20th September, since which no safe conveyance has gone from hence.

After Major Small's return here with his Detachment,1 Lieut: Governor Arbuthnot & I, form'd a plan for taking Post at the entrance of Saint John's River. I order'd from this place a framed Blockhouse ready to erect, and sent four Six Pounders, with a proportion of Stores; and at the desire of the Inhabitants, I have given the Command to my Major of Brigade; as he has a thorough knowledge of his profession, as well as of the people and the Country.

This plan has frustrated that of the Rebels, who had prepared everything at Machias, for to be beforehand with me; and are now assembled under the Command of one Allen at Machias,2 where they have mounted Cannon and thrown up Lines; but yesterday I had a letter from Brigade Major Studholme,3 who is only a Captain in Lieut: Colonel Goreham's Provincial Corps,4 informing me that he has work'd day and night to get his Post in proper Order: and that with his abattis and pickets, he has no fear of quitting his Post, by any force that can come that way: he informs me of one Crabtree a Pirate5 landing some Men out of an eight Gun schooner, to de-

1. Above.
2. "Intelligence gained by Capt'n Locker of His Majesty's Ship Lowestoffe from the people belonging to the Resolution Brig a Congress privateer taken by him," [21 Nov. 1777], above.
3. Philip Stephens enclosed this section and the last paragraph in brackets and made the following notations on a separate page: "13 Febry Send Ext. [thus much] to M'R Long for the informt. of the W.I. Merchants [illeg.] 29 Febry Send Extract [thus much] & Copy of paper N° 3 to Lord Weymouth for HM inforn.," According to the schedule, enclosure no. 3 was the intelligence received from Locker and Montaigus. U.k, Adm. 1/240, 458.
5. On a separate page Philip Stephens wrote: "N B^2 to pay for the Lowestoffes Prize (if not alr^b ord^d) & to register her."
stroy that whole settlement, but instantly fled on hearing that Captain Studholme had taken post there.

I now beg leave to assure your Lordship, that all last summer, the coast of this Province, was infested with small Pirate vessels, which took several Merchantmen in sight of our Light house; nay had the insolence to come into the North West Arm; and by good information, one Leech has made ten thousand Pounds, by taking English Merchantmen last summer—Were I not to report this to your Lordship, I should be as great a Rebel as Leech.

I have often mention'd to the Lieutenant Governor while the retaken Ships were sold here, the Rebellion would never be put an end to; for they are instantly bought up, & sent out on the same wicked plan to distress our trade.

The Gage an arm'd vessel, Sir William Howe left here under my Command, lately run on shore one of those little Pirate sloops; she was put up to be sold; when I heard of the Rebel set that wanted to buy her I order'd her to be bought for His Majesty's use; as I shall man her well, to watch the motions of the Rebels; and as Sir George Collier, who now commands the Navy Department has said, whatever Prizes either the Gage or that sloop take; the first King's Ship shall take them from them; which has damp'd the Officers, who have the Command of them.

I most humbly pray your Lordship will enclose me, three or four letters of Marque and I will answer for it, I will keep the Bay of Fundy safe, which is the protection of this Province.

Lieut: Governor Arbuthnot and myself have ever agreed in that point, as well as in almost every other, and I much regret he lost the Command of His Majesty's Ships here; as he is a most excellent Officer, and had he the management; those trifling Pirates, dare not have appear'd on this Coast; without meeting the fate they merit.

General Burgoyne's misfortune has given new spirits to all the ill affected people of this Province; and as no Officer in the King's Service knew the Country, General Burgoyne had to march through better than myself.

The late Lord Howe's movements with an American Army (who I had the honour to serve with last war) should have been adopted: which was: no Baggage, nor no heavy Artillery: had that method been pursued, a flying Army would have got safe to Albany.

I must say without any Orders, I sent Two Detachments, towards the Eastern Coast, to cause Alarms, as much to employ and keep at home their Banditti, for to favour the Northern Army as any other motive; though I could not have expected to succeed by such small Detachments, when such numbers, might have appear'd against them; but on such circumstances, the Officers Commanding had my Orders, how to act; so that I did not risk the King's Troops.

I have one more remark, that I think is my duty, to lay before your Lordship; and have no other motive I declare, but the honour I bear my King, and the old Country.

All the goods brought here in prizes, have been sold at an exorbitant price for to supply the Rebels; & that trade has gone on here, though I have as often spoke of it; and some people told me they did not think it my business.

But your Lordship may enquire of Mr. Newton, the Collector of this Port: now in England; and he left a Deputy, Mr. Binney here, who seems full as well inclin'd
to serve that side. The method taken, is, for to give clearances to the Ships from this to Liverpool; (a most Rebellious place in this Province) or to any of the Ports in the Bay of Fundy; and thus have the Enemies, of Great Britain been constantly supplied.

Governor Legge[11] will inform your Lordship, that he knew the two above-mentioned Men too well, to let such villainy go on.

I am certain no method will prevent it; but small armed vessels, under the Order of Lieut[en]ant Governor Arbuthnot, and if Lieutenant Russell, who is a favourite of Mr. Arbuthnot's, had the Command of a small well arm'd vessel; his knowledge of the Coast, as well as the people, who assist the Rebellion: I will engage to say, he will do more service for his Country, than any ten Frigates on this Coast. I am [&c.]

Eyre Massey Maj Gen[1]

5. Capt. Agreen Crabtree, commander of the Massachusetts privateer schooner Harlequin.
11. Gov. Francis Legge, who was on a leave of absence in England.

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO MORRIS, PLIARNE, PENET & CO.

Duplicate p[.] Cap'[.] James[1]
Triplicate Capt'[.] Chapman[2]
Messrs[.] Morris Pliarne Penet & C[.]o

Gentlemen

War Office Boston Dec[.e] 10th, 1777

The inclosed is a Copy of our last by Brig[.] Penet Capt'[.] Harris[3] to which beg reference and now confirm. This will be delivered you by Capt'[.] Procter[4] in the Ship Gruel & hands you Invoice and Bills Lading of a Cargo of Masts Spars & other Lumber, which wish safe to your hands.—

As this Cargo is well sorted for your Market we have the most pleasing Expectations that you will obtain a good price & render this an advantageous Speculation—

We request you would load the Ship with Salt & four Thousand 3 point Blankets of a good quality 100 pieces white, 100 p[.] Red, 20 p[.] blue Bunting & send her back with all possible dispatch before the advanced season of the Year will permit the English Ships to Cruise upon our Coasts—

As we have allowed Capt'[.] Procter Sixty seven pounds ten shillings Sterling & his Ships Comp[.] two months pay, you will please to advance him the money for his and other disbursements, sending us his receipt for the same—

The ship Union will sail in a few days which Ship we also intend shall load back with Salt and the same quantity of Blankets

We are now loading the Brig[.] Nantes with Flaxseed & propose she should sail in all in December & hope you will be procuring a proper Cargo of Cloathing &c for her—
It is also our intention to send two or three Ships to the Southward as soon as the Enemy leave Chesapeake Bay—

For the News in general we refer you to the public Papers which we do ourselves the pleasure to send you.—and are [&c.]

By order of the Board
Samuel Phips Savage President

1. Capt. Richard James of the ship *Union*.

GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COOKE TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

State of Rhode Island &c.

Gent.

Providence Dec° 10th 1777

In answer to yours of the 28th Nov° last must inform you, that We have settled an exchange of the Prisoners captured in the *Syren*, with Sir Peter Parker, upon the following Conditions—That all the Prisoners with him belonging to this State should be released, and after that is effected, to exchange the Remainder, for Prisoners belonging to any of the United States, who were taken in Armed Vessels—in consequence of which We have sent to Sir Peter Parker 70 of the People belonging to the *Syren*, in return we had 29 Men sent belonging to the *Warren* Privateer Silas Howell Commander including the Officers¹—Eight Persons belonging to the *Buckram* Privateer²—Five Persons belonging to the *Tartar* Privateer³ (which were taken in a Prize⁴)—One belonging to the *Belona*,⁵ & one to the *Freedom* Privateer⁶ all belonging to your State—And eleven Persons taken in Trading Vessels—so that we have not released at present any of the People belonging to this State, who have been taken in Armed Vessels, they being at Halifax and New York.—Sir Peter Parker hath informed us that he hath wrote to those places for the Prisoners belonging to this State, of whom we sent him a List; and that they should be released.—

As our Ports are so intirely blocked up, that we have no opportunity to bring in any Prisoners it must be left intirely to the event of chances, our ever getting any to release those belonging to this State.—Therefore we must before we can give you any encouragement to have any of the *Syren*'s People have those belonging to this State released, and after that is done We are very willing that the remainder should be disposed of for Releasing any of our Brethren who are in Captivity.—I am [&c.]

Nich' Cooke


5. Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Bellona*, Thomas Stevens, commander.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AMAZON, CAPTAIN MAXIMILIAN JACOBS

Decemb' 1777

Wednes'd 10th

At Single Anchor off Hope Island

AM Saw a Brigg aGround on the Narreganset Shore

PM Mod' and fair W^ on perceiving the Brigg Getting off

Weigh' and ran over Came too with Small B^ in 4 1/2 fm. fired a

Number of Guns at her & the Rebels on Shore who had got 3

Pieces of Cannon & fired at the Ship at 4 Sent the Barge and

Set her on fire in which Wm. Carty Seaman was wounded in the

Shoulder Weighd and Anchord in Our own Station

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4112.


JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP FALCON, COMMANDER HARRY HARMOOD

December 1777

Crane neck NE 3/4 E distcc 3 Miles.

Wednesday 10th

at 3/4 past 4 AM weigh'd and came to sail to the Eward, at 3/4 past 5 saw a Sloop to the No:ward, gave Chace, at 3/4 past 6 she bore up for Old Mans harbour, and at 8 run on Shore near the entrance of it, came too with the B^ B^ in 5 fathms and got a Spring upon the Cable, hove it taught and fired 4. Six Pounders, upon which she struck and proved to be the Schuyler, a Continental armed Vessel of 6. four Pounders and 12 Musquetoons & 73 Men,^ the Master & 4 others made their Escape.

Oldfield point WbN 1/2 N and the entrance of Old Man's harbour SbE 1/4 distance.

Ditto W^ [Fresh breezes with very hard frost] PM shifted the Prisoners,^ struck topGall^ masts & Yards

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/336.


2. Falcon's journal records that Schuyler with all her crew was brought into New York on 23 Dec. 1777. UkLPR, Adm. 51/336. Schuyler was libelled on 24 Dec. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York and condemned as a lawful prize on 16 Jan. 1778. UkLPR, H.C.A. 49/93, 166, 200-201.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EXPERIMENT, CAPTAIN SIR JAMES WALLACE

December, 77

Moored Off Billings Fort

Wednesday 10th

our Barge & part of the Ships Company onshore Distroying Billings fort, Bringing off the Troops & Stores, Received 2 Long boat loads of Wood—

Moored Off Billings Fort

Moderate Breezes & frosty W^ PM Sent the Guns & Troops which was at Billings Fort onb'd the Eagle,—

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/331.
Resolved, That a member be added to the Committee on Appeals:
The member chosen, Mr. Rumsey.

JCC9: 1015.

Vice Admiral Viscount Howe to Philip Stephens

Number 48. Eagle Delaware [River]

Sir,

By your Letter of the 20th of August,1 wherein you acknowledge the Receipt of mine of the 5th and 8th of June,2 I am advised of the Directions the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty have been pleased to signify for a Number of Artificers to be sent from Halifax to New-York, when required, upon the Plan I had the Honor of submitting for their Lordships' approbation, in my Letter of the 5th of June above-mentioned. My Stay in the Delaware has prevented my return to New-York in time, for making the necessary Arrangements on which that proposition was founded, this Winter.

I am in the same Letter apprised of the Supply of Naval Stores, Slops, Beds and Marine Cloathing ordered to be sent in the Grampus Store-Ship; together with a Quantity of Portable Soup, which the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt have been directed to furnish for the Fleet and Naval Hospital. But I have not yet received Notice, that any Provision has been made, as I have requested, with respect to an Extra Supply of Medicines for being distributed to the Surgeons of the Ships of War, who cannot be furnished with that essential Article in any other Manner.

The Expence of Naval Stores in this Fleet being casual, I could at no Time limit the Proportions for establishing a Rule to govern the Supplies thereof. The Number and Class of Ships varying, the Dimensions, as well as Quantities, of each Specie of Stores requisite, became still more uncertain. I have communicated to the Navy Board the best general Expedient I could suggest thereon, in a Recommendation to have the Supplies (of which the different sized Cordage is most in demand) furnished in Advance; And urged the Utility of having the Ships of the higher Rates stored above the proportion for foreign Service, that the Surplus might be deposited on their Arrival, for future Occasions.

I am yet uninformed of the Particulars arrived in the Store-Ships with the Venus. I expect to find those with the other larger Store-Ships at Rhode Island; As the floating Ice which begins to collect at this Season, will not admit of their Stay at New-York. But I do not apprehend the Distribution, or other Disposal of the Stores, can now be made for the Return of the Ships to England, in the Time by their Lordships’ Intentions pointed out.

You inform me that their Lordships were greatly astonished to find in the Copies of the Intelligence transmitted from Sir Peter Parker, that the Number of Frigates and other Armed Vessels recited in your said Letter of the 20th of August,3 had escaped at the same Time from Boston and the adjacent Ports; their Lordships not having before received the least Intimation from me or the Rear Admiral that so considerable a Force was assembled or fitting in those Ports. And you add your Sentiments
of the Alarm which that Incident must have spread amongst His Majesty's trading Subjects, and the Difficulty you apprehend their Lordships will be under in providing for so unexpected an Event.

It is incumbent on me upon this Occasion to observe, that their Lordships have been furnished with the earliest Notice of such Advices as I had ever Reason to believe were well founded. And I must beg leave to represent, that if their Lordships have been induced to conclude it would be a Matter of little Difficulty to establish Channels of Communication for procuring Intelligence from any Port, District, or Country in possession of the Rebels; They have had very different Information of the Temper and Principle of the disaffected Colonists, from any I have been able to obtain. The Sentiments of the King's well-disposed Subjects are so certainly known in all the Provinces, and the Rigours exercised against them such, as in a great Measure prevent the Communication of all timely and correct Intelligence.

I have always conceived the first Object of my Instructions to be, for co-operating with the Army in the Services the General is to undertake: And perfectly comprehend the Propriety of that Injunction as the Means of keeping a Fleet upon the Coasts, must solely depend upon the Extent of Country possessed by the Land-Forces, on this Continent.

But the Progress of the Army in the Provinces where only those Inhabitants who reject every tendency of Reconciliation, are in Authority, has not released the Ships of War from the constant Attendance on the Movements of the Army which was first requisite. The Means to preserve the Communication open with the interior parts of the Country (in some Cases many Leagues above the Entrance of the River leading thereto) continue to occupy the Ships in an increased Degree. And until the Army is competent to insure such Communication, the Deficiency must be furnished from the Fleet.

The Squadrons stationed at New-York, Rhode Island and in the Delaware, are Examples of this Necessity subsisting without Intermission. The rest of the Ships have been disposed (as their Lordships have seen by the Returns) either for commanding the Navigation of Chesapeake-Bay, protecting the Coasts of Nova Scotia and port of Halifax; preventing, as much as may be, an unrestrained Use of the Harbours of the Southern Colonies: Or have been stationed off the Port of Boston and the more Northern parts of the New England Provinces.

I understand I am admonished by the Tenor of your said Letter, that this latter Service has not been adequately performed.

I acknowledge the Truth of the Allegation: But must add, that the Incompetency of the Provision made in the other Instances will be (for the most part) equally observable, when the Rebels may, by farther Experience, have better learnt to avail themselves of their Advantages. Their Lordships, however, advertling to the nautic Circumstances of the Case, will, I trust, not deem me reprehensible on that Account.

I am to recommend to their farther Consideration, that the Number of Ships assigned for these Services, large as it is confessedly to be reckoned, will be found inadequate to the proposed End; If the Appointments of the Ships are esteemed as requisite as I conceive, for the several purposes.

The passage to or from the Fitting port and Stations of many of the Ships at different Seasons of the Year, is, in point of Time, a Voyage. The continued Detention of those on the detached Services without a Change, which their Number is not suf-
ficient regularly to admit, produces the unavoidable Consequences of Debility in the Crews as well as impaired Condition of the Ships.

The Appointment of the Ships whilst in port being in many Instances not less military than of those employed on distant Services; little timely Relief can be afforded to the last. Whence it follows that when their Water and Provisions are nearly expended, they must quit their Stations; which remain unsupplied in the mean Time, until they can be replaced alternately from the Fitting Ports: Those assembling at Halifax only excepted.

If their Lordships have seen Cause to disapprove of the Disposition which has been made of the Ships, I shall be happy to receive their Instructions thereon: Not having discovered wherein a more advantageous Arrangement could be made of the Fleet for the general Service with which I have had the Honor to be entrusted.

You have received with my Letter of the 29th of last June, 1 the only Information I have yet obtained respecting the Intentions of the Rebels to build any Ships of the Class reported; Upon which You have signified their Lordships Commands, that I should transmit the Particulars communicated to me. I am [&c.]

Howe


1. NDAR: 577–79.
2. Ibid., 24–29, 52–53.
3. Ibid., 577–79.
4. Ibid., 186–88.
"LIST OF BONDS GIVEN ON ISSUING COMMISSIONS FOR PRIVATEERS IN THE STATE OF MARYLAND, DELIVERED INTO THE OFFICE"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Bonded</th>
<th>Amount</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Vessel</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>24th June</td>
<td>1776</td>
<td>Thomas Russell</td>
<td>for the Boat</td>
<td>Rebecca and Sally, the Harlequin.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>6th July</td>
<td>Wm. Woolsey</td>
<td>Rob Polk</td>
<td>for the Schooner</td>
<td>the Harlequin.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>5th Sept.</td>
<td>Rob Polk</td>
<td>for the Sloop</td>
<td>Montgomery.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>12th</td>
<td>Thos Waters</td>
<td>for the D^0.</td>
<td>Molly.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>16th D^0.</td>
<td>Ja Tibbitt</td>
<td>for the Sloop</td>
<td>Baltimore Hero.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>30th D^0.</td>
<td>Ja Handy</td>
<td>for the D^0.</td>
<td>Independence.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>25th</td>
<td>Jos Handy</td>
<td>for the Schooner</td>
<td>Potomack.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>11th Nov.</td>
<td>Rob Dashiell</td>
<td>for the Sloop</td>
<td>the Betsy.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>16th D^0.</td>
<td>John M'Keel</td>
<td>for the Brig:</td>
<td>Sturdy Beggar.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>19th</td>
<td>Ja Phillips</td>
<td>for the Schooner</td>
<td>General Lee.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>17th Dec.</td>
<td>John Martin</td>
<td>for the Brig:</td>
<td>Friendship</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>21st</td>
<td>Rich^{d} Somersall</td>
<td>for the Sloop</td>
<td>John.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>31st D^0.</td>
<td>Geo Handy</td>
<td>for the Schooner</td>
<td>Enterprise.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>13th Feb.</td>
<td>Rob^{c} Conway</td>
<td>for the Sloop</td>
<td>Molly.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>17th D^0.</td>
<td>Rich^{d} Johns</td>
<td>for the D^0.</td>
<td>Swallow.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>17th March</td>
<td>John Burnell</td>
<td>for the Schooner</td>
<td>Montgomery.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>1st April</td>
<td>Wm. Gosnold</td>
<td>for the D^0.</td>
<td>Revenge.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>15th D^0.</td>
<td>Thos Timpson</td>
<td>for the Sloop</td>
<td>General Mercer.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>19th</td>
<td>Benj Chew</td>
<td>for the Ship</td>
<td>Chase.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>28th D^0.</td>
<td>Benj^{n} Joline</td>
<td>for the Schooner</td>
<td>Harlequin.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>26th May</td>
<td>Edw^{d} Booker</td>
<td>for the Brig:</td>
<td>Buckskin Hero.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>31st D^0.</td>
<td>Alex Murray</td>
<td>for the Sloop</td>
<td>Gen^{l} Mercer.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>10th June</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(viz.)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Vessel</th>
<th>Bonded To</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>25.</td>
<td>17th Do</td>
<td>Henry Geddes</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Gist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26.</td>
<td>23d Do</td>
<td>Rob Polk</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Black Joke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27.</td>
<td>7th July</td>
<td>Thomas Steel</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Pegs Bennison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28.</td>
<td>23d Do</td>
<td>John Martin</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Swallow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29.</td>
<td>5th Aug</td>
<td>John Brynens</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Sturdy Beggar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30.</td>
<td>12th Sept</td>
<td>John Brynens</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Enterprise</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31.</td>
<td>2d Oct</td>
<td>William Nichols</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Little Ben</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32.</td>
<td>10th Dec</td>
<td>Norris Copper</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Mars</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33.</td>
<td>19th Oct</td>
<td>Nicholas Martin</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Morris &amp; Wallace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34.</td>
<td>Do</td>
<td>Collier Fountain</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Peggy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35.</td>
<td>Do</td>
<td>Wm Kennedy</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Swift</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36.</td>
<td>20th Do</td>
<td>Thomas Waters</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Williaminta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37.</td>
<td>Do</td>
<td>Thomas Robinson</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Adventure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38.</td>
<td>Do</td>
<td>Thomas Steel</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>General Gates</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39.</td>
<td>Do</td>
<td>John Rogers</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>General Smallwood</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

Decemb 1777

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Wednesday 10th. Fresh Breezes with Sleet Sawa Brig Standing into the Bay fired Several Guns at the Brig which run on Shore on Hampton Bar Man’d & arm’d all the Boats and sent to her, but seeing two Gallies belonging to the Rebels, coming to their assistance made the Boats Sig’d to return, got a Spring on the B’ B’ & fired Sw’ Guns at the Brig at 5 [AM] the Brig got off at 7 She endeavoured to pass Us. fired at & Sunk her on Wiloby’s Point Man’d the Boats & took Possession of her, found her to be ArcEn Ciel from Nantz loaded with all kinds of Necessaries & Cloathing for the Rebels & abandon’d by the Crew Except two all Boats employed bring on b’d Sundry goods y’ Carpenters Searching for, & endeavouring to Stop the Leak on board y’ Prize

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Fresh Breezes and fair w’d employed getting Sundry goods out of the Prize Sent all the Boats with 40 men to Clear the Prize & endeavour to get her off.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/828.

1. Brig Arc En Ciel, master unknown, owned in Nantes, mounting 6 guns, from Nantes to James River, with salt, sugar and woolens, taken in Hampton Roads, destroyed. Howe’s Prize List, 23 April 1778, UklPR, Adm. 1/488, 240. After attempting to lighten her by unrigging, the British found she was bilged on 14 Dec. and thereupon cut away her masts. On 16 Dec. Capt. Onslow sent the pinnace to tow her masts to St. Albans which proved impossible. Arc En Ciel was broken up for firewood between 18 and 22 Dec. UklPR, Adm. 51/828.

GOVERNOR JOHN DALLING TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

(JNo. 10.)

My Lord,

Jamaica 10th December 1777.

The enclosures, which I have the honor to transmit to your Lordship, are two Letters from Admiral Gayton with the Memorandums of Captain Locker, and my Letter to him after I had laid them before His Majesty’s Council here.

Although the Admiral has thought proper to send a Vessel of War express to Great Britain in consequence of this intelligence, yet I am certain that neither such Armaments, or indeed any could be smuggled out of the Ports of France without your Lordship’s knowledge.—This consideration makes me rest easier than I otherwise should do in our present almost defenceless state, however, your Lordship may depend upon my exerting the utmost efforts of vigilance, and Care not only as to defence, but in obtaining a knowledge of what may be doing at St Domingo.—

When the Power to Sir Basil Keith arrived from the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty I consulted the Attorney General upon it before I granted Letters of Marque, the Power being directed to him as Governor of Jamaica without an alternative—He was of opinion by the terms of my Commission as Lieutenant Governor requiring me to exercise and perform all the powers and directions given to the Captain General and Governor in Chief, that I was fully authorized to grant Letters of
Marque, which I have done, but as some doubts may arise in the Court of Admiralty here on claims made of Vessels taken by virtue of such Letters of Marque I submit it to your Lordship whether a new power will not be proper and necessary—

General rains have continued uncommonly favorable, and we cannot but experience a superabundance of all the necessaries of life during the ensuing Year.

Before I conclude this Letter, I beg leave to mention the Bearer Lieutenant Jordan to your Lordship as a young man of merit, his late conduct in taking a Rebel Privateer of superior force has procured him the Acknowledgements of the Legislature here, and the House of Assembly has voted him the sum of Seventy pounds for purchasing a gold hilted Sword as a mark of their Regard, and approbation. I have the honor to be [&c.]

John Dalling.

1. See Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to Governor John Dalling, 29 Nov. 1777, above; "Intelligence gained by Capt. Locker of His Majesty’s Ship Lowestoffe from the people belonging to the Resolution Brig a Congress privateer taken by him," [21 Nov. 1777], above; and Dalling to Gayton, 29 Nov. 1777, UkLP, C.O. 137/73, 4143.


December 11

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

[Boston] Thursday, December 11, 1777.

A Petition of William Sever, Esq; praying for a Settlement of his Account for building an armed Vessel for this State in the Year 1776.

Read and committed to the Committee appointed to settle with Mr. Davis and Mr. Peck, for building the Brig Hazard. And said Committee were directed to settle with all Persons who have been employed in building and fixing out armed Vessels on Account of this State.


THE INDEPENDENT CHRONICLE (BOSTON), THURSDAY, DECEMBER 11, 1777

Boston, December 11.

Since our last, arrived at an Eastern Port, a Prize Ship, of 600 Tons, from Jamaica, bound to London; having on board, 'tis said, 600 Hogsheads of Rum, 200 Hogsheads of Sugar, 30 Tons of Coffee, a Quantity of Fustic, Allspice, &c. She was taken by a small Schooner from this Port.

Saturday last arrived safe in port, a prize schooner, bound from Halifax to Quebec; laden with Wine, Oil, &c. and captured by the Lizard.¹

State of Rhode Island &c.

Sir

Providence Dec 11th 1777—

Your favor of the 1st instant, & also of the 7th inclosing Letters to L: Gen Burgoyne came to Hand & agreeable to your request they were immediately transmitted to him—

I have charged Capt Sayer with the conduct of a Cartel Vessel, with the Petty Officers, & the Remainder of the Crew belonging to the Syren, with some other Prisoners as you will see by the inclosed List, amounting on the whole to [■].

I have inclosed you a Memorandum of some Prisoners, whom their Friends are desirous should be released—And I will take it as a particular favor, if you would procure their discharge.—

We have made inquiry after Barnabas Hardwright & Thomas Hutchinson, & cannot hear any thing of them, & think it most probable that they have made their escape, as divers Prisoners have gone off, without our consent.—If they come to our knowledge hereafter they shall be sent to you—

We have not permitted Mr Vaughan, & the Lt of the Marines, to go in this Cartel, as we wait for the event of the Negotiation for Messrs Hopkins & Thaxter—As there is a Cartel Vessel going from Boston with a Number of Prisoners for Halifax, it would expedite the Release of the Prisoners there, whom we have wrote for, if you would by the Return of this Cartel, give an Order for their discharge, & suffer them to avail themselves of that Cartel, for their return to Boston.—

As we have sent a larger Number of Prisoners than we have received or wrote for,—We expect that the ballance due to us, remain to be called for at such Times & in such Persons of equal Rank as the fortune of War may put into Ye Power, who are agreeable to Us;—I am [★c.]

(Copy)

Nic. Cooke


2. Left blank in document.
3. Acting Lt. Charles Vaughan, R.N.
4. Lt. James Meredith, British Marines.
5. Acting Lt. Esek Hopkins, Jr., Continental Navy.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP FALCON,
COMMANDER HARRY HARMOOD

December 1777
Thursday 11th.

Oldfield point WbN ½ N and the entrance of Old Man's harbour SbE 1¼ distance.
at 9 AM hove the Sloop off, and got top Gall' masts & Yards [up], sent 2 Petty Officers & 8 Men on board the Sloop, Opened a cask of Beef No. 4574 Cont 184 Pieces.
Oldfield point WbN ½ N and the entrance of Old Man's harbour SbE 1¼ distance.
Mod: & Cloudy W⁰ at 1 PM weighed and came to sail with the Prize

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/336.

THE LOYAL AMERICAN GAZETTE¹ (NEW YORK), THURSDAY, DECEMBER 11, 1777

New-York, December 11.

The Blenheim, letter of marque, Capt. Haggey,² arrived here on Monday last, from England. On the 5th ult. she fell in with and retook the brig Expedition, Leonard Wrightson, master, belonging to this port, laden with wine from St. Michaels;³ taken by the Civil Usage privateer, Geddings, master, belonging to Tracy and Co. of Newbury.⁴ On the 23d she took the schooner Harriot, Benjamin Berry, master, with wine and salt, from Teneriffe for Nantucket; and on the 25th fell in with a rebel privateer brig of 16 guns, and after an engagement of three glasses, she sheered off, having received much damage in her hull, rigging, &c. The gallantry and good conduct of the officers and men of the Blenheim merit the highest encomiums.

1. The masthead of this issue reads The Royal American Gazette.
4. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Civil Usage, Andrew Giddings, commander.

CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO SURGEON RICHARD CLARK, R.N.

By &c. &c.

The very Sickly state of the Squadron of His Majestys Ships under my Command, rendering it absolutely necessary to establish a place for Sick Quarters on Shore for the more speedy Recovery of the Sick; And whereas I have thought fit to nominate You to officiate as Principal Surgeon to take care of, and Attend such Sick & Hurt Seamen and others as shall be from time to time sent Sick on Shore from His Majesty's Ships & Vessels at Philadelphia:¹ You are hereby authorised and required to take upon You the Office of Principal Surgeon to take care of, and Attend the Sick and Hurt Seamen, Marines and Others sent from His Majesty's Ships at Philadelphia, and to continue in the Exercise of the several Duties appertaining to that Office accordingly until further Order; With an Allowance of ten shillings Sterling p' Diem for your Care and trouble in executing the Duty of said Office, and five Shillings Sterling p' diem for an Assistant: And you are in consequence, to take upon You the Care of all such Sick and Hurt Seamen, Marines and Others as shall be sent Sick on Shore; taking care that your proceedings in discharging the Duty of the said Office are conformable to the usual Custom of the Navy, for which this shall be your Warrant.

Given &c [on board the Roebuck at Philadelphia] 11th Decm⁰ 1777.

A S Hamond
11 DECEMBER 1777

LB, ViU, Hamond Papers, Orders Issued, 1776-1777. Addressed flush left below signature line: “To/Mr Richard Clark/hereby appointed to Officiate as/Principal Surgeon to take care of, and/attend the Sick and Hurt Seamen/Marines & Others sent from His Maj/Ships & Vessels to Sick Quarters at/Philadelphia.”

1. Hamond also issued orders on this date to James Mason to furnish the naval hospital at Philadelphia with stores, medicines, and provisions. Hamond to Mason, 11 Dec., ibid.

JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL

[Annapolis] Thursday 11 December 1777

Ordered That the western shore Treasurer pay to Nathaniel Bond Thirty eight pounds five Shillings for the purpose of Purchasing 42½ Gallons of Whiskey for the use of the Ship Defence—.

Ordered That the Officer commanding onboard the Ship Defence deliver to James Calhoun Esquire four two pounders with a proportion of fixed Ammunition in lieu of three three Pounders the property of said James Calhoun now onboard of the Galley Independence and a Quantity of Ammunition therefor.

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings), 1777–79, 3842, p. 141.

"VOTES AND PROCEEDINGS OF THE HOUSE OF DELEGATES OF THE STATE OF MARYLAND"

[Annapolis] Thursday, December 11, 1777.

Resolved, That the governor and the council be authorised and empowered to take such of the sails and rigging belonging to the ship Defence as may be spared from said ship and are necessary for fitting out the gallies heretofore directed to be built for the protection of our bay and harbours; and also such of her guns and military stores as may be useful and necessary for the said gallies. That they be authorised and empowered to appoint a commodore or commander in chief for said gallies, who shall have the care and superintendance over the whole, and who shall from time to time apply to the governor and the council for their directions. That the governor and the council be requested to cause the ship Defence, together with her tackle, apparel, and furniture, not necessary for the purpose above mentioned, to be sold at public vendue to the highest bidder, for the benefit of the state, the money arising from such sale to be paid to the treasurer of the western shore, subject to the orders of the general assembly, or the governor and the council. That such of the officers belonging to the said ship, who are desirous to continue in the service of the state, shall be retained by the governor and the council at their discretion, and shall have command in the gallies or in the artillery company to be raised for the service of the state. That the sailors on board the said ship shall have their election to remain in the gallies on the pay of this state till their time of service be expired, or be discharged. That the marines on board said ship have their election to serve in the gallies, or be enlisted in the artillery company abovementioned. That the governor and the council be authorised and empowered to settle and adjust, by arbitration or otherwise, the dispute subsisting between the state and captain William Stone, relative to his claim of the brigantine Friendship, or any other matter depending thereon. Sent to the senate for concurrence by Mr. Smoot and Mr. Read.

AMERICAN THEATER

THOMAS STONE TO THOMAS SIM LEE

Sir,

Lt Smith has delivered me the Arms Catridge Boxes and Flints, which the Council were so obliging to send us—The Ships having taken in Water are proceeding down the River and now lie opposite to upper Cedar point—the Militia are collected at the Points where they may most probably attempt to Land.—Our people took one of a thieving party which Landed below Sandy point and Colo Ware exchanged him for, an American mate who was prisoner on board the Pharnix—I am [on] my way to Colo Ware, who has been extremely active and is now in Piccawaxen [Creek] giving the necessary Orders—The Enemy will get no Provisions from this County to regale themselves on their Station upon the Coast.—I am [&c.]

Portobacco.

Dec 11. 1777.

T. Stone


WILLIAM BINGHAM TO SECRET COMMITTEE OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

(Copy)

Gentlemen, Saint Pierre, Martinique, Decem 11th, 1777.

The present just serves to hand you Bill of Lading for fifteen Bales of Tents & Cloth, & one Hogshead of Medicine, which I have shipped on board the Schooner Rambler, Capt: Buffington, on Account of the United States. Cap' Buffington will sail from hence, (with several other American Vessels,) under Convoy of a French Man of War, which The General has been so obliging as to favor me with, who will conduct them clear of the Islands. I have addressed these Goods to the Continental Agent for the State of Maryland, who I have requested to give you the earliest Intelligence of their arrival. I am [&c.]

Wm Bingham


1. Marquis de Bouillé.

2. William Lux, a merchant of Baltimore. JCC 4: 301.

December 12

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. BLONDE, CAPTAIN JOHN MILLIGAN

Dec 1777 Mount Desart [Is.] NbE ½ E 12 Lgs

Friday 12 at 1 AM saw a Sail to Windward. Let all R[ee]fs out. Got up Top Gall' Yards and gave Chace—D° TK'd Ship—at 4 the Chace bore W ¾ S 4 Miles—at 6 TK'd Ship—Chace Bore WNW at 11 Brot to & spoke ye Chace proved to be a Brig laden with Wine from
Madeira for New York—but in her Passage was taken by a Provincial Privateer\(^1\) Sent 3 petty Officers & 10 Men on board the Brig to Conduct her to Halifax—Took a Mate and 6 other Americans out of her Do made Sail to ye Eastwd with the Brig in Company D\(^0\) Bore No 22 E Dist 19 Lgs First & mid parts fresh Breezes & Cloudy Latt' Prs. Hazy at 1 PM took the Brig in Tow—at 4 set Steering Sails at 8 took in Do at 12 the Brig in tow

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/118.

\(^1\) Brigantine *Brothers*, Daniel Bruce, master, owned by John & George Irving of New York, from Madeira to New York, taken near Casco Bay, a recapture, sent to Halifax. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 485. She was taken as she was approaching New York towards the end of November by the Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Speedwell*, Jonathan Greely, commander, and ordered to Boston. *Brothers* was libelled on 18 Dec. in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and declared a recapture on 30 Jan. 1778. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6, 98–104.

**PETITION OF NEHEMIAH SOMES AND OTHERS TO THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL COURT**

State of the Massachusetts Bay

To the Hon' Council, & Hon' House of Representatives of said State, in General Court assembled, [12] December AD 1777—

The Petition of the Subscribers, Agents for the privateer Schooners *Speedwell* & *Active*, commanded by Capt's Greely & Gardner, humbly shews—

That the said Schooners in Company with the State Brig *Massachusetts* took a certain Ship, called the *Johnson*,\(^1\) that by Decree of the maritime Court the said Capture was adjudged one half to the State's Brig and the other half to said Schooners equally between them—That by a Resolve of this Hon'l Court passed 10\(^{th}\) of October last, Caleb Davis Esqr. was empowered to take, and did accordingly take from said Prize Ship *Johnson*, four six pound Cannon, and appropriate them to the Use of the State Brig *Hazard*, the State therein promising to be accountable to the Captors for the same at full Price as should be set on them by three Persons to be appointed for that purpose by the Captors, and the said Davis.—Your Petitioners would further represent, that there are still remaining as part of said Prize, two six pound Cannon, four four pound Cannon, two swivels & two Cohorns; That your Petitioners from the manifest Justice of the Case, as being joint Captors with the State, applied to the Board of War, for as many of the remaining pieces of Ordnance to be appropriated to their Use, as would be equal in Value to the aforesaid four six pound Cannon appropriated to the Use of the State—This reasonable Demand was peremptorily refused by the Board of War, who urged as a reason for their Conduct, that the Resolve aforesaid stipulated, that the said four six pound Cannon used by the State, were to be paid for in money, and the remaining were to be equally divided between the whole.—This Construction of the Resolve, however literally true it may be, is so obviously inequitable, that your Petitioners cannot suppose, that it ever entered into the meaning of your Honors—

And as your Petitioners Consent was never asked to this mode, they humbly apprehend they are not bound to abide by it—
They therefore pray your Honors, that, in furtherance of Justice, and to the restitution of your Petitioners Right, this Hon' Court would be pleased to direct, that so many of the Cannon remaining on hand of said Prize, be delivered to your Petitioners to ye use of their Constituents, as will ballance the said four six pound Cannon appropriated to the Use of the State as aforesaid. — And as in Duty bound &c—

Nehemiah Somes
Eleazer Johnson
Thomas Melvill
John Hinkley

1. See NDAR: 862, 867.
2. On 15 Dec. the Massachusetts General Court ordered the Board of War to deliver to the agents for the privateers Speedwell and Active "the two remaining Six Pounders, together with such and so many of the Four Pounders and other Guns taken in the Ship Johnson, as appears to be their Proportion, agreeable to the Decree of the Maritime Court." M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 38 (Massachusetts General Court Records), 215.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CHATHAM, CAPTAIN TOBY CAULFIELD

December 1777 [Moord in Rhode Island Harbour]
Friday 12th. at 2 AM the Amazon hault a Long side of the Wharf at goat Island ÁM Sent our Longboat up to the Diamond, First & Middle parts Moderate & Clear. the Latter fresh Breezes and hazey with rain. at 5 PM Anchord Here his Majesty's Sloop Falcon and brought a Rebel Transport with Rebel Troops on board bound over to Long Island 1 at 9 Do Sent a Boat to row guard.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1656.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP HAERLEM, LIEUTENANT JOHN KNIGHT

Decemr 1777 [at anchor off Southold, Long Island]
Friday 12 AM Swan made the Sigd for Sailing Rec'd a Load of Wood Empd. Stowing Do away and occasionally got the Square sail Yard up & Top Sail Yard across Light airs with Calms & Rain PM at 3 observ'd a Number of Rebels at the Landing firing on the Swans Boats got a Spring out and bro't the Sloop Broad Side too fired 16 four Pounders Shotted at the Rebels on the Shore at 4 weigh'd and tow'd out further to the E'ward as did the Swan to Protect the Convoy Coming down the River 1 the Landing at the Town W Sº Point of Shelter Island SE 1 the W Point of Dº NE ½ N Arrived here the Ravens Tender at ½ past 11 shifted our Birth further to the Nº ward 2

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1789.
1. The term "river" refers to either Little Peconic Bay or Great Peconic Bay.

2. On 6 Dec. Swan, Haerlem, Raven's Tender and three sloops anchored off Southold and the next day the sloops and Raven's Tender went up the bay for timber and water. On 8 Dec. Haerlem sent her Marines on shore to guard the landing and the wooding and watering continued until 12 Dec. Swan, Raven's Tender and the three sloops commenced working out of Southold Bay at noon on 13 Dec. Master's Journal of H.M. sloop Haerlem, UkLPR, Adm./32/1789.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP SWAN, COMMANDER JAMES AYSCOUGH

Decr 1777

Southold Harbour

Fridy 12

AM Light Breezes and hazey loosed the Topsails & hove short sent on Shore watering 2 Boats Maid and Armed.

Southold Harbour


D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/960.

1. Ayscough was sent to sick quarters at Newport on 17 Dec. 1777. Captain's Journal of H.M. sloop Swan, UkLPR, Adm. 51/960.

2. On 6 Dec. three sloops sailed up the “river” from Southold Harbor to collect wood and water. The term “river” refers to either Little Peconic Bay or Great Peconic Bay. Captain's Journal of H.M. sloop Swan, UkLPR, Adm. 51/960.

ELBRIDGE GERRY TO JAMES WARREN

My dear sir

Potsgrove Decr 12th 1777

... The brave officer Colo Smith who defended Fort Mifflin informs me, that Commodore Hazelwood who commanded the Gallies & was honored wth. a Sword; has since behaved like a Poltroon, & by not opposing his Gallies to the Indiaman 1 that was warpt thro’ a Channel, wch being shoal was unguarded by the Chiveaux de Frize, the Fort was attack’d on every quarter, the Works beat down, Guns dismounted, & the Garrison after suffering greatly, were reduced to the Necessity of retiring. Had they been supported by the Army, who after several Days Deliberation determined to send a Body of Men to Province Island, 2 to attack the Enemy in the Rear of their Batteries, It is generally supposed that the Garrison would have held out; but before our Troops arrived the Enemy accomplished their purpose. Red Bank or Fort Mercer, which commanded the other, was so slightly built as not to be sufficient to withstand a Cannonade of 24 Hours, & was afterwards evacuated by the Advice of some General Officers 3 sent to view it. Thus the Enemy have possessed themselves of a River, which might have been easily made impregnable, had this State considered its Importance to themselves; & have been defended, had not Delays in the Councils of War prevented seasonable Releif. The Enemy soon after these Events, brot up their Shipping to the City, 4 & are greatly benefited by
the Assistance of the Seamen of 300 transports & some Frigates now laying at the Wharves. . . . My Compliments to Mr. Adams's & all Friends, being sir [&c.]

E Gerry


1. H.M. armed ship Vigilant.
2. Actually, Carpenters Island, site of main British batteries.

**JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM**

Decem\(^e\) 1777

Off Gloucester

Friday 12\(^{th}\)

Off Gloucester

Mod' & Cloudy W.  PM Sent 3 men on b\(^d\) the Liberty Hosp\(^i\) Ship
At 3 Weigh'd [&] Sail'd down the River in Comp\(^w\) w\(^b\) the Corn-wallis Galley & some Transports w\(^h\) a foraging party of Troops
At 5 Anch\(^d\) in 3 \(^f\)n  Found here the Pearl & Zebra  Served Slops.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4385.

**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE**

Dec\(^r\)

[Moor'd off Billingsfort]

Friday 12

AM Sent dispatches to the Roebuck & a flat boat to Mud Fort [for] Wood.

Moor'd Mud Island bearing W \(^W\) 1 Mile

[The] first part fair, the Middle rain  PM the Flat boat return'd from Mud fort \(^w\) Wood. Clear'd Hawse. Several Vessels came down from Philadelphia  PM assisted a Brig on shore & a Ship \(^1\) [awash] at Mud Island. Got the Cables on Decks.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.

1. Pearl's log for 13 Dec. records: "At 1 PM hove the Ship off into the Channel towing her between two Schooners to prevent her sinking." Pearl's boats escorted the refloated ship to Philadelphia. Ibid.

**CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO THE CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT**

The Commissioners of the Navy Board
of the Middle District

Gentlemen

[York] Decem\(^r\) 12\(^h\) 1777

Lieutenant Barney of the Frigate Virginia will hand you this—he came from Baltimore with a representation from Captain Nicholson that he was deficient in his Complement of men—we have therefore thought proper to despatch him down to your
Board—in order that you may procure for him 50 or 60 of the seamen belonging to the service now unemployed at Bordentown which we request you will do. The Virginia is under sailing orders and waits for those men to proceed. As we are very anxious to get her to sea we hope you will give all possible dispatch to this business. There will be occasion for Two or three Waggons to carry down the baggage &c and perhaps you may think best to send provisions along. Those Waggons will be furnished by the Quarter Masters Deputy nearest to you and we will just suggest that the men can go from the head of Elk by Water—you will give Lieutenant Barney suitable instructions which he will obey.

There are now at Baltimore lying loaded with Tobacco on the public account a Ship and a Snow which the Commercial Committee intend sending to France, and would wish them to proceed down the Bay under Convoy of the Virginia. But as they are in want of Masters and Crews to navigate them (which it is impossible to procure where they are) we wish you we wish you to engage some proper persons for Masters and Mates and send down with Lieutenant Barney ten Seamen for each of the said Vessels. It is probable some of the Officers belonging to the Vessels that were destroyed will be willing to make this voyage. We shall write you again very soon and are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, 117-18 (M332, roll 6).
1. The officers and crew from the ships destroyed at Timber Creek assembled at Bordentown. See Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department to George Washington, 28 Nov., above.
2. See Continental Marine Committee to Captain James Nicholson, 2 Dec., above.
3. Nicholson was under standing orders to convoy Continental merchant ships down the Chesapeake Bay. See Continental Marine Committee to Captain James Nicholson, 23 Oct., above.

DIXON AND HUNTER'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, DECEMBER 12, 1777

Williamsburg, December 12.

The Phoenix and Emerald men of war and two tenders, are gone up Potowmack river, as high as Hooe's ferry, and we hear have threatened to land 4 or 500 men, and take what provision they want, if the inhabitants will not allow them to purchase it.

1. See Thomas Stone to Thomas Sim Lee, 9 Dec. 1777, above.

PURDIE'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, DECEMBER 12, 1777

Williamsburg, Dec. 12.

On the 25th ult. the Phoenix and Emerald, British ships of war, with two tenders, appeared off Sandy Point, in Potowmack, Their avowed errand up that river is in search of provisions, for which they are greatly distressed, and would give any price.

1. See Thomas Stone to Thomas Sim Lee, 9 Dec. 1777, above.

JOURNAL OF THE NORTH CAROLINA HOUSE OF COMMONS

Mr. Speaker & Gentlemen of the House of Commons:

We have received and herewith return you two resolves of your House, one for allowing John Wilcox, a certain sum therein mentioned, the other impowering
Thomas Benbury and William Hooper, Esquires, to sell all the vessels that have been sunk in Cape Fear; with which this House concur.

At the same time received the resolve of this House referred to in the above Message. Endorsed in the Senate, 12 Dec., 1777. Read and concurred with.

Sam'l Ashe, S. S.


**PRESIDENT JOHN RUTLEDGE TO MAJOR GENERAL ROBERT HOWE**

Sir, December 12th, 1777. The trade of this port being likely to suffer great injury from the vessels of war, which have for some days past, been in sight of the town. In order to clear the coast and protect the trade, Capt. Biddle has agreed to go on a cruize with the *Randolph* and several other vessels, engaged by the state, to be put under his command, but it being thought expedient that a number of marines should be embarked in the vessels: the council have advised, that you should be desired to order as many of the continental troops under your command as Capt. Biddle may apprehend to be necessary for this service, to be detached upon it. As I do agree in opinion with the council, I do, therefore, and in pursuance of their advice, request that you will be pleased to give the necessary orders for this purpose,¹ and am

Yours, &c.

J. Rutledge.

To Gen. Howe.


¹. In response, Major General Howe wrote to Brigadier General William Moultrie, who was stationed at Charleston. Howe ordered Moultrie to convene a council of war, which would consider whether it was feasible to comply with Rutledge's request. Ibid., 1: 194–95.

**PRESIDENT JOHN RUTLEDGE TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM HALL**

By His Excellency John Rutledge Esq¹ President and Commander in Chief of the State of South Carolina

To William Hall Esq¹ Greeting

Know ye that I with the advice and Consent of the Privy Council have Commissioned & appointed and by these presents do commission, constitute & appoint you the said William Hall to be Captain & Commander of the Brigantine of War called the *Notre Dame* belonging to this State,¹ hereby granting to you Licence & authority with the said Brigantine & Crew thereof by Force of Arms to Attack Seize, & take all such Ships & Other Vessels with their Cargoes as by the Resolves of Congress are Liable to be Seized & taken, which when taken you are to bring to some convenient Port in this or any other of the United States and proceed against them in due form of Law in order to have the Same condemned as Prize, you are diligently & faithfully to do the duty of Captain & Commander of the said Brigantine & to follow & observe such or-
ders & Instructions as you from time to time shall receive from me or the President & Commander In Chief of this State for the time being, or any other your Superior officers, and all Inferiour officers and others belonging to the said Brig are Hereby required and Commanded to obey you as Captain and Commander thereof, according to the rules & discipline of War

By His Excellencys
Command—
Jn° Huger Secretary

Given Under my Hand & Seal at Charles Town this 12th day of December In the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & Seventy Seven


1. On 8 Dec., the South Carolina Navy Board informed Rutledge that Stephen Seymour, captain of the state brigantine Notre Dame, had left the service. The board recommended that Lt. William Hall be appointed to fill the vacancy. Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 112.

GOVERNOR BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO JUAN BAUTISTA BONET

Mui S°r mio:

Recibo la de V.S. de 12 de Noviembre en la q° me inserta la del S°r Marques Gonzales y Castejon, donde de orden de S.M. se manda que subsista en este rio la fragata titulada el Volante, con otra embarcacion de las de ese Departamento si yo lo tuviese por conveniente como me parece que penetra las V.S. intenciones de S.M. y que estas fueran las de poner a Cuvierto esta Provincia de los insultos que amenazaron hasar los Ingleses de resultas de la Confiscacion, como participé a S.M., y haviendo cesado por ahora los motivos, viviendo con el Governador de Pensacola a la presente en buena armonia a lo que parece, y en consecuencia de esta tranquilidad, haver emprehendido la fragata el Volante su viaje, y hallarse enmedio del Rio, he resuelto de acuerdo con su comandante el que siga por la Havana, donde despues de haver reconocido sus aforros q° estan en mal estado, podra volver aqui spre siempre de haver reconocido sus aforros q° estan en mal estado, podra volver aqui spre siempre que haya una proteccion q° admito, y deseo tener por que me servira de mucho. Save V.S. tambien que tengo al Rey pedido la aprobacion de las Galefas que estoy haciendo (cuio numero he reducido a dos) y en que me hizo pensar la necesidad, Si como espero S.M. combiene, en que las haia y su entretenimiento, ya es un auxilio q° me pone en el Caso de no necesitar, tanto la fragata que pedi, y aun las considero mas utiles que cualquiera otra clase de embarcacion de Grra [guerra], tanto por las propriedades de dhos Buques, como por las Zircunstancias de este rio, pues se adaptan las unas a las otras. Esto es hablar en la Suposicion de que continue la paz, por que ellas banast a sostener el respecto que se deve a las pocesiones de nro Soberano, pero si la guerra se declara, V.S. conoce que nada me estara de Sobra. En este supuesto, y como quiera que niguna noticia de declaracion de guerra, puede llegar aqui antes que a essa plaza, he de merezzer a V.S. que en tal caso deseo, y le pido de ahora p° entonces dha fragata Volante, y al Javeque el S°r Xptol, con preferencia a qualquiera otra embarcacion, por ser este segun tengo entendido el mas propio para las maniobras que exije el local de este rio. Ya conocera V.S., que el seperarme un poco de la orn [orden] de S.M. q° manda permanesca aqui dha fragata, es nacida de no querer causarle gastos sin necesidad, y
creo q S.M. aprovará esta resolucion que tiene Solo por objeto su mejor serv, y la economía de su río Erario, y no desmembrar a ese departamento de un Buque que puede servirle por ahora a llenar otras ideas de la corte. Sy la grра se declara, y dha fragata vuelve espero dever a V.S. y a los Sres. Governador e Yntendentes, contribuyen como y les tengo pedido, a el suplemento de Este situado, pº que ella lo traiga, por ser de fuerza bastante a defenderlo. V.S. podrá siempre resolver lo qº guste en inteligencia de que de cualquier modo quedará conforme y complacido. Nro Socrº[garde] a V.S. mº a Nueva Orleans 12 de Dizº de 1777. B L M. de V.S. su mas atº [atento] Servidor. Bernº de Galvez. Socr Dº Jº. Bapº Bonet.

Es Copia conforme al orijinal.

Bernº de Galvez

[Translation]

Dear Sir:

I received the letter from Your Lordship dated November 12 in which you include that of Señor Marques Gonzales y Castejon, in which His Majesty orders that the frigate called the Volante remain in the river, along with another ship from this department, if I would find it useful, as I interpret His Majesty's intent, that is, to protect this province from assaults which the English were threatening to make as a result of the confiscation, as I informed His Majesty. And the reasons having ceased for now, and because we are on good terms with the Governor of Pensacola, because of this tranquility the frigate the Volante, having begun its voyage and finding itself in the middle of the river, I arranged with its commander that it continue on to Havana. From there, after inspecting its sheathing, which was in poor condition, it would always be able to return here under the following conditions and circumstances, which I will explain to Your Lordship. I already told Your Lordship on another occasion that it would be almost impossible for the frigate to stay here at the expense of this post, but that if it were to be at the expense of that of Havana, it is a protection which I accept and I would like to have, because it would be very useful. Your Lordship also knows that I have asked the King for approval of the small galleys which I am building (the number of which I have reduced to two) which I believe are needed, as I hope His Majesty agrees, since those he has and maintains are already of great help to me, which places me in the position of not needing them so much as the frigate I requested, although I consider them more useful than any other class of warship, since the properties of the vessels and the circumstances of this river suit one another. This is in the supposition that peace continues, since these are enough to command the respect due to the possessions of our sovereign, but if war is declared, Your Lordship knows that I will rise to the occasion. If this happens, since no news of declaration of war would reach here [New Orleans] before that place [Havana], I would be indebted to Your Lordship if in such a case I could then have the said frigate the Volante, and the xebec St. Cristobal, in preference to any other ship due to its being (according to what I have heard) the most proper ship for the maneuvers required by this river. Your Lordship will already know that if I may be allowed to diverge a little from the instructions of His Majesty, who orders that the frigate stay here, it is because I do not want to cause him unnecessary expenses, and I believe that His Majesty will approve this resolution taken solely for the well-being and economy of his royal treasury and not to remove to this department a ship which
may serve for the present other purposes of the court. If war is declared and the frigate returned, I would be in debt to Your Lordship and to the governor and his officers for the contribution I have asked from them to provide support to this post, with the extra defensive force she supplies. Your Lordship may always decide what he thinks best, in understanding of which I will agree to and comply with whatever he determines. May Our Lord keep you [&c.] New Orleans, December 12, 1777. I kiss Your Excellency’s hand. Your Lordship’s most attentive servant Bernardo De Galvez. Sr. Don Juan Baptista Bonet.

This copy conforms to the original.

Bernardo de Galvez

Copy, SpSAG, Legajo 2547.

STATEMENT OF JEAN CABARRUS TO THE CAPE FRANÇOIS ADMIRALTY

12 Xbre. 1777

Extrait des registres du Greffe de Lamirauté du Cap

Aujourd’hui douzieme jour du mois de décembre mil Sept cent Soixante dix Sept par devant nous Jean Baptiste Estére Conceleur du Roy Lieutenant Général de Lamirauté du Cap En Compagnie du procureur du Roy Et du Greffier Commis au dit Siège Est comparu Le Sieur Jean Cabarrus demeurant ordinairement a Jean rabel propriétaire et capitaine de La Golette La mariée tapage Lequel a dit et déclaré que Le vingt Sept de novembre dernier Environ Les trois heures de Laprès midy il aurait En connaissance de deux fregattes anglaises quy etoient sous pavillon français quy chassoyaient un Bateau insurgant. que Le dit Bateau etant au moment d’etre pris il Se Seroit Echoué dans La Baye de Jean rabel vis a vis un vieux corps de Garde ou il y a deux Canons de montés. que Les dites deux fregattes ayant vu Le dit Bateau Echoué Elles aurieroient armés deux chaloupes Equipées de quinze hommes chacune Lesquelles fregattes pour Soutenir Leurs chaloupes pour aller prendre Le dit Bateau tiroientSans discontinue des coups de canons a Boulets Sur Le dit Bateau insurgant Lesquels Boulets tomboient Bien avant En terre de La ditte Baye. Les dites fregattes etant En travers et toujours Sous pavillon français; que Luy declarant avec dautres personnes Suivant La consigne Ecrite et affichée au dit corps de Garde aurait mis pavillon Blanc au dit corps de Garde et tiré un coups de canon a poudre et comme Les dites deux chaloupes venoient a tous rames a terre ils aurieroient tiré un autre Coups de canon a Boulet En avant des dites chaloupes. mais que Les dites chaloupes etant a portée de fusil du dit corps de Garde elles aurieroient fait feu continuel de mousqueterie Sur Le dit Corps de Garde et Les fregattes continuoient a tirer du canon a Boulets Sur La terre. que Les dites deux chaloupes par Le moyen de Leur mousqueterie aurieroient accostés La terre et Les Equipages duelles armés de fusil de pistollets et de Sabres Seroient defendus dans La ditte Baye de Jean Rabel et de Suite Se Sont rendus au dit corps de Garde etant jetées Les deux canons a terre Les ayants otés de dessus Leurs afuts et Emmené et renversé Le pavillon français, quaprès cette hostilite ils Se Seroient avancés jusques a un quart de Lieue dans Les terres pour chercher Lequipage du dit Bateau insurgant et visités dans tous Les cases des envi- rons que nayants trouvés auncuns des hommes du dit Equipage il Se Seroient réam-
barqués dans Leurs chalouppes et ont été à Bord du dit Bateau insurgant et après avoir fait toute manœuvre pour Le mettre à flot et nayant pu y réussir ils auraient mis Le feu au dit Bateau et ne L’auraient point Laisser qu’il ne fut Entièrement Brûlé et Ensuite auraient été à Bord de La Goelette de Luy déclarant et après qu’ils ont Eus visités dans j celle et Boulversé tous le quy etoit dans La Calle et visité Ses Expeditions ils L’auraient auablé dinvectives et manacé de Lemmener a Bord des dites fre-gattes pour Le faire passer aux garuttes En le quils Luy avoient faits plusieurs ques-tions indiscretes Sur Les troupes qui pouvoit y avoir dans La Colonie et Les preparations ou mouvement qui Se faiosi dans cette ville a quoy Luy déclarant Leur repondit qu’il navoit aucune reponce a Leur faire et qu’il eot Surpris de Leur in-discretion. Enfin après Luy avoir fait Bien des manaces ils Se Seroient Embarqués dans Leur chalouppe et Se Seroient rendus à Bord des dittes fregattes. Lesquelles dittes fregattes ont mis pavillon anglais Lorsquelles ont vu que Le feu etoit à Bord du Bateau insurgant.1 de Laquelle déclaration Le dit Sieur Gabarrus a reques acte que nous Luy avons octroyé du consentement du procureur du Roy et a Signé avec Le dit procureur du Roy nous et le Greffier Commis Signés au Registre Cabarrus, Dumesnil, Estere et puyou Greffier Commis.2 Collationné

[Translation]

[12 December 1777]

Extract from the Registers of the Admiralty Office of the Cape

Today the twelfth day of the month of December one thousand seven hundred seventy seven; before me Jean Baptiste Estere, king’s counselor, lieutenant general of the Cape Admiralty, together with the king’s attorney and the clerk of this court: there appeared Sieur Jean Gabarrus, usually residing at Jean Rabel, proprietor and master of the schooner Marie Tapage. Who said and declared that on the 27th of No-vember last at about three o’clock in the afternoon, he was made aware of two Eng-lish frigates which were under French ensign chasing an insurgent vessel; that said vessel being on the verge of capture it stranded itself in Jean Rabel Bay facing an old guard house where there are two cannons on carriages; that the said two frigates hav-ing seen the said vessel aground, they manned two longboats with fifteen men each, and to support their longboats going to seize said vessel the frigates fired round shot without interruption on said insurgent vessel; those cannon balls fell far inland of that bay. The said frigates being broadside and still under French ensign; that he the declarant with other persons following the regulation written and posted on said guard house, having hoisted a white ensign on said guard house and fired a blank cannon shot, and as said two longboats came rowing hard ashore, they fired another round shot ahead. But the longboats being within musket range of said guard house, they fired continuous musketry on the guard house, and the frigates continued to fire round shot on shore. That the said two longboats approached shore by means of their musketry, and their crews, armed with muskets, pistols, and swords, landed in said Jean Rabel Bay, and then went to said guard house and threw the two can-
nons down. Having removed them from the top of their carriages, they took away and destroyed the French flag. That after this hostility they advanced one quarter of a league inland in search of the crew of said insurgent vessel and having inspected all the neighboring estates and not finding any of said crewmen, they re-embarked in their longboats and went to the insurgent vessel, and having done everything to refloat it and not succeeding, they set it afire and did not leave it until it was entirely burned; then they went aboard his, the declarant's schooner, and after having inspected the same and overturning everything in the hold and examining his ship's papers, they showered him with invective and threatened to take him aboard said frigates to have him garroted since they had asked him several indiscreet questions concerning the troops there might be in the colony and the preparations or movement they might make in this town. To which the declarant responded that he had no answer for them and that he was amazed at their indiscretion. Finally after threatening him roundly, they embarked in their longboat and went on board said frigates, which hoisted the English ensign when they saw that the insurgent vessel was afire. Of which statement the said Sieur Cabarrus requested a copy which we granted him with the consent of the king's attorney and he signed it along with the said king's attorney, us, and the clerk of the court. Signed in the registry: Cabarrus, Dumesnil, Estere, and Payou, Clerk of the Court.


**JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PORTLAND, CAPTAIN THOMAS DUMARESQ**

**Dec* 1777**

**Friday 12th**

D* [Barbuda] bore SSW* Distance 91 Leagues

Squally wth Rain at 6 am^d^ Saw a Sail on ye Weather Quarter tack'd gave Chace ½ past perceived her to be ye Resolution Tender tackd to ye Northward & made Sail, Exercised Great Guns. Sailmakers employed, repairing ye Jib—

D* bore SSW/W Distance 79 Leagues

Fresh breezes & Clear still in Chace, at 3 fired 3 Shot at ye Chace, she brought too, & proved to be An American Sloop from Salem bound to St Croix Isrzel Foster Omer Master,^1^ Shifted ye Prisoners, at 7 PM^d^ wore Ship & stood to ye Southward, Tenders in Company

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/711.

1. Sloop Maria, Israel Foster Omer, sixty tons, with seven men, was laden with lumber; the prize was sent to Antigua. Young's Prize List, 21 Dec. 1777, UklPR, Adm. 1/310.
"A list of all captures which have been condemned in the Vice Admiralty Court of Dominica, since the breaking out of the rebellion in North America."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vessels Name</th>
<th>By whom taken</th>
<th>Under what Commission</th>
<th>To whom condemned</th>
<th>When condemned</th>
<th>Grounds of Condemnation</th>
<th>Amount of the Produce of such as have been condemned as Droits of the Admiralty</th>
<th>Disposal of the Produce of such Captures</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Dolphin</td>
<td>Argo, Wm.</td>
<td>Ship of War</td>
<td>The Captors</td>
<td>18 March 1776</td>
<td>Libelled under 16th of the King, that Prohibits &amp;c.</td>
<td>£1114.3/., net proceeds in Current Money</td>
<td>Paid into the Hands of the Owner of the Sloop Abraham to wait his Majesty's Pleasure, Bond being given for the forthcoming of the Money.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Good Intent</td>
<td>Lynx, Alex:</td>
<td>Sloop of War</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td>3d. April.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Scott Esq.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td>8th. d.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; Mary</td>
<td>Viper, Sam.</td>
<td>Ship of War</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td>12th. d.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Graves Esq.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td>18th. d.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Argo, Wm.</td>
<td>Ship of War</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dolphin</td>
<td>Garnier Esq.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Cleopatra</td>
<td>Hawk, R. P.</td>
<td>Sloop of War</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td>29th. June.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cooper Esq.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig William</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td>Ship of War</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Mary</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hind, Henry Byrne Esq.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig. Polly</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td>No Comission</td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Guillaume</td>
<td>Sloop Abraham,</td>
<td></td>
<td>His Majesty as a</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>belonging to B. Sandford of Dominica.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Droit of ye Adm n</td>
<td></td>
<td>D.</td>
<td>D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>Description</td>
<td>Captured by</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Amount</td>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, a Recapture</td>
<td>Brig Penguin, a d.</td>
<td>Hawke, R. P. Cooper Esq</td>
<td>8th Feb</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop St. William</td>
<td>Sloop St. William</td>
<td>Pelican, J. P. Ardesoif Esq</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop York</td>
<td>Sloop York</td>
<td>Schooner Tartar, belonging to sundry Merch of Dominica</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Warren</td>
<td>Sloop Enterprise, d.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner La Marie</td>
<td>Schooner La Marie</td>
<td>Seafoad, John Colpoys Esq</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship La Seine</td>
<td>Ship La Seine</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop St. Jacques</td>
<td>Sloop St. Jacques</td>
<td>Schooner Tartar, belonging to sundry Merch of Dom &amp; the Comptroller of the Customs for the Port of Roseau</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**One Eighth to the Captors d.**

**The Captors 26th d.**

**His Majesty as a Droit of the Admiralty 29th March.**

**No Commission 18th April**

**Vessel & part of Cargo to his Majesty as a Droit of ye Admiralty & the remaining part of the Cargo to be restor'd to his Majesty; being Stores found on board 20th May.**

**Appraised to £1796.9.0.**

**£994.9.3. Curr's.**

**Paid to the Captors £1603.3.1½ d.**

**One fourth part of the Goods belonging to his Majesty & one eighth of the Vessel & other Goods, not belonging to his Majesty paid to the Captors, & the Remainder paid to his Majesty's Receiver of the Droits of the Admiralty £775.7.9½.**
"A LIST OF ALL CAPTURES WHICH HAVE BEEN CONDEMNED IN THE VICE ADMIRALTY COURT OF DOMINICA, 
SINCE THE BREAKING OUT OF THE REBELLION IN NORTH AMERICA."—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vessels Name</th>
<th>By whom taken.</th>
<th>Under what Commission.</th>
<th>To whom condemned</th>
<th>When condemned.</th>
<th>Grounds of Condemnation.</th>
<th>Amount of the Produce of such as have been condemned as Droits of the Admiralty.</th>
<th>Disposal of the Produce of such Captures.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>George Recapture</td>
<td>Bever, John Jones Esq</td>
<td>Sloop of War</td>
<td>The Captors.</td>
<td>30th dº.</td>
<td>Thomas Wilson Esq</td>
<td>23rd Octoº</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow La Nancy</td>
<td>Brig. Lancashire Witch.</td>
<td>Letter of Marque dº</td>
<td>Condemned by The Captors.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Unity</td>
<td>Sloop Harlequin.</td>
<td></td>
<td>dº</td>
<td>7th Novº</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Hawk</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


1. In the cover letter to Philip Stephens, Thomas Wilson, judge of the Vice Admiralty Court of Dominica, wrote that the two vessels condemned since the beginning of his tenure, the sloop Unity and the schooner Hawk, contained on board bonds certifying that no British subjects "had any Interest or Property in either Vessel or Cargo." Wilson to Stephens, 12 Dec. 1777, ibid.
December 13

ISAAC SEARS TO NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir

December 13, 1777

I receved your favour of the 3d Instant. I have wated on the Frenchman he will not Give any answer what he will Sell his Goods at till Some time next week. you will as soon as posble lett me know what articls will be wanted for the Ship from this place. I will Secuer them if to be had, & Send forward as soon as a team Can be procuerd. I am [&c.]

Isaac Sears


LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE TYRANNICIDE,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN

Remarks on Saturday Decemr 13th. 1777—

Latt°. P° Observ° 39° 15’ N°
at 2 AM saw a Sail sat Top Gallant Sails and Gave Chase at 3 AM came up with the Sail she was a Brig' from Halifax bound to Jamaica loaded with Fish &ca. Hoisted out the Boat and went on Board put Cap’ Jo’ Lane on Board as Prize Master: Jer. Dayley, Joseph Legro, Wm. Felt, Richd. Gear, & Charles Vanderford as Hands and a Mate from Cap’ Sampson and Order’d her for Martineco—at 8 AM Hoisted in our Boat & Reeft both Top Sails—Latter Part Laying by Broached a Barr[el] Beef

[at noon] Latt°. P° Observ° 38° 37’ N°

[PM] These 24 Hours begins with a Fresh Breeze and Cloudy Weather our Prize still in sight—at 10 PM took 3 Reefs in the Main Sail Middle Part the Wind still continues very Fresh, squally with some Rain—

D, MSaE, Log of the Brigantine Tyrannicide (November 1777–May 1778).


THE PROVIDENCE GAZETTE; AND COUNTRY JOURNAL,
SATURDAY, DECEMBER 13, 1777

Providence, December 13.

Wednesday Evening last Capt. Luce, in a Brig, bound from this Port to Maryland, in Ballast, ran aground in the Bay; next Morning the Vessel was got off, but being closely pursued by one of the Enemy’s Frigates, Capt. Luce was obliged to run her on the Naraganset Shore, where he Sat fire to her, after getting out the Sails, &c.

1. H.M.S. Amazon. See Captain’s Journal of H.M.S. Amazon, 10 Dec., above.
JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM

Decem' 1777 Off Gloucester
Satud' 13th Mud Island W° ¼ of a mile
D° W° [Mud & Cloudy] At 1 PM Weigh'd & m'd sail wth the Transports
At 3 Anch'd in 3 f'n & landed at the Mouth of Bow Creek

RECEIPT OF LIEUTENANT JOHN PECKHAM FOR STORES FOR
THE MARYLAND GALLEY CHESTER

List of Stores deliver'd to Lieut. John Peckham agreeable to Capt'n Thomas Coursey's order Dec' 13th, 1777
1 barrell Salt No. 30
9 barrells powder
1 barrell & 4 boxes 18" Cartridges
12: 18" Grape Shott
1 box Tin
sundrie wadds
Receiv'd the above Articles for the use of the Chester Galley—
John Peckham Lieut—

THOMAS STONE TO THOMAS SIM LEE

Sir,

The Enemy's Ships still lie between Boyd's hole and Nanjemoy [Creek]—Our Coast is so well guarded that I hope they will not be able to get any Provisions from Us—I wish it was possible for our Vessells of War ¹ and those of Virginia to make a joint Attack, I think they would have a fair Prospect of success against the Enemy situated as they now are—Their Pilots are very little acquainted with the River & the Phoenix has been run on ground more than once.² Col Ware has been very attentive to his Duty as L' of the County, and the Militia have shown great readiness to every thing which has been required of them I am [&c.]

Charles County
Dec' 13. 1777.

T. Stone

RICHARD HENRY LEE TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

Sir,

Stafford County 13th December 1777.

Passing thro this County in my way home from Congress, I find it the common talk here, that many avaricious inconsiderate and illdesigning people, have practised
largely the carrying of live Stock and other provision to the enemies Ships of War, now laying in Potomac opposite our Boyd's Hole. In particular, we are told of many boats loaded with provision going to these Ships from your Shore, somewhere, I think, about the lower end of Charles County between Cedar Point and Wicomico. I have already written to the Governor of Virginia on this subject, and I hope your goodness will pardon me for giving you the same information—It appears to me of much consequence to the common cause, as well as to the reputation of our respective governments, that this pernicious traffic should be prevented in future; and that those who have now offended against the laws of their country by supplying its enemies, should be punished for so doing. The artful enemy pretend they want to injure no body, desiring only to get fresh water purchase provisions—Many are taken in by this plausibility, and tempted by Salt, rum, Sugar &c., which are first taken from us, or from our friends coming to trade with us, and made the means of procuring provisions, that enable them to remain here distressing and destroying our trade—When provisions come not in sufficient quantity they encourage the Slaves to run away and keep them, as they say, to be redeemed by provisions—It is easy to see, besides the ill consequence above pointed out, how this kind of Trade may in time debauch the minds of the people and produce extensive mischief.—It appears to me that if some of your Gallies, joined by some of ours were constantly to attend upon the Men of War when they come up this river, and by keeping near the Shore and abreast of the Ships, out of reach of harm from them; they might effectually obstruct this pernicious Trade—I have proposed this to Governor Henry who I am sure will with pleasure cooperate with you in this salutary work—I have the honor to be [&c.]

Richard Henry Lee


1. For a contrasting summary of the situation see Thomas Stone to Thomas Sim Lee, 11 Dec. 1777, above.


GOVERNOR PATRICK HENRY TO WILLIAM LEE

Sir,

Virginia, December 13th. 1777

The several methods we have hitherto taken for Supplying the army and Navy of this State with necessaries have proved ineffectual for that purpose & we are at present without a probability of being more effectually supplied in future. I have therefore on behalf of this State with the advice of the Council adopted the following plan to be pursued in future. We propose to send all the vessels we are able to fit out proper for the European Trade to Nantz loaded with Tobacco where he shall direct both vessels and Cargoes to be sold, & the produce after purchasing and fitting out one swift sailing armed Vessel, to be laid out in the necessaries we want to be Shiped in French Vessels and as French property to Cape Francois & there re-shiped in swift sailing pilot Boats which we shall provide to some of the safest ports to the Southward of our Capes but as from the scarcity of Vessels and Seamen here it will be impracticable by this method to export commodities sufficient to purchase
all we may want, we propose to endeavour to procure a Credit with some Merchant in France for what may be further necessary to be shiped in the same manner and to the same place for which we propose to pay by shiping Tobo on our own Account, in any French Vessels, they may charter for that purpose, we propose to have such chartered Vessel loaded with Salt at Nantes on our account also and expect to pay a generous freight, both for the Salt delivered here, & for carrying the Tobo to Nantz, & to have them both insured if it can be done, at a reasonable premium;

We further propose to export what produce we can in our Small Vessels to Cape Francois, and to direct our Agent there, to charter such Vessels as he can to bring Salt here & carry Tobacco from hence either to Cape Francois, or to Nantes as he can agree, which will be added to our remittances after purchasing the few necessaries we may want in the West Indies, but as 'tis necessary for rendering this method effectual, that we should have a proper agent at Nantz to act for us & being lately informed of your residence there, I have with the advice of the Council, thought proper to appoint you agent for this State to superintend and direct all our affairs in France & on our behalf to enter into any Contract, or agreement necessary for effecting our purposes; not doubting but your Zeal for the cause of Freedom and regard for this your native Country, Will be sufficient Inducements for you to exert those abilities You are so well known to possess and all your endeavours for our service; I make no doubt but you may readily procure any assistance in the power of Mesfr. Franklin & Deane and hope you will avail yourself of it as far as it is necessary; I should hope the trade of this State, thus confined to certain Ports Would be an object worthy the attention of the French Ministry, who might easily afford it some extraordinary Protection; our mercantile transactions at Nantz have hitherto been confined to the House of Mesfr. J. Gruel & Co. who I wish, still to have the preference in that way provided we can certainly be supply'd by them on the terms we propose, or on as good as any others offer; to them we shall continue to address our Vessels until we hear from you and shall give them notice of your appointment as our Agent & the terms on which we expect to be supplied in future, and direct them to apply to you for instructions in whatever they may be at a loss & to follow such directions as you may think necessary to give them respecting any of our affairs, I must beg the favor of you to make the necessary engagements for supplying us with them or any other person you think proper as soon as possible and give me the earliest notice of it & attend to their execution. I am [&c.]

P. Henry

P S Since writing the within it has been reported to the Council that the Brigg Greyhound is a very swift sailing vessel upon which they have determined that she had better return here with a load of Salt than be sold. It also appears that Mesfr. J. Gruel & Co. have agreed with Mr. John King (who had powers from this State to make the Contract) to furnish them with a quantity of Goods to be shiped on their account and that another House have agreed to send a vessel loaded with Salt for the use of this State which shews that Contracts of the nature we wished, may be made at Nantz, these Contracts we hope to comply punctually with & that it will always Lay in your power to make such others as are necessary for us. Mesfr. J. Gruel & Co. have without any direction from us fitted out the Brigg Liberty as an armed Vessel & altho she may be improper for it yet it makes it unnecessary for us to have another, you will therefore be pleased to disregard our request for having one fitted out.

P. Henry
13 DECEMBER 1777


1. The advice of the council is essentially restated in this letter. For the complete text of the council’s recommendations see H.R. McIlwaine, ed., Journals of the Council of the State of Virginia (Richmond: The Virginia State Library, 1932), 2: 36-37.

JOURNAL OF SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

Extra Meeting Navy Board Saturday 13th Decemr 1777—
The Board Met According to Summons—
Present Edward Blake Esq’ first Commissioner
John Edwards, Thomas Corbett Geo Smith
Geo A Hall Josiah Smith Edward Darrell

A Letter to the [illeg.] from the Clerk of the Council Vizt...
Sir/ Charles Town Decemr 12th 1777

I am directed by his Excellency the President, to ad[vise] the Navy Board, that Lieu’ Hall is appointed to the Command of the Brigg Notre Dame, That the Ships Volunteer & Gen’ Moultrie are Engaged for, and it is intended to Order the Notre Dame on a Cruize—The President therefore desires, that you will have those Vessels equipp’d with the utmost Expedition, & furnished with such Articles as may be necessary for this Cruize, and that you will appoint a proper Person to value the Volunteer & Gen’ Moultrie,—I am [&c.]

(signd) Jn° Colcock—

Cap’t Blake—

In the Privy Council Friday Decr 12th 1777—
The Board agreed and Recommended that a Bounty of Ten Dollars & a pay of Twenty One pounds 3/ Month & Man be allowed to Such Seamen as Enter on Board the Vessels engaged for a Cruise against the Enemy. By his Excellency the Presidt ordered Accordingly

(Signed) Jn° Colcock Sec’ P: C—

Agreed that the first Commissioner do apply to M’ William Somersall on behalf of the State as a proper Person to Value the Ships Volunteer and Ship General Moultrie taken by the President & Council into the States Service and in Case M’ Sommersalls Refusal to Act to apply to some Ot[her] for that Purpose—

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 113-14.

1. William Somersall valued the ships Volunteer and General Moultrie at £55,000 and £65,000 current money. Ibid., 115.

SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM HALL

Sir/ Navy Board 13th Decemr 1777—
The Commissioners of the Navy Direct that you will have the Brig’ Notre Dame of which you are appointed Capt’n fitted and Man’d with all possible Dispatch, to proceed on a Cruize, and that you do Immediately Open a House of Rendezvous, under the direction of a proper Officer, to Enlist a Sufficient Number of Men (your Complement Eighty;) they make no doubt but you will Exert yourself in a very particular Manner on
this Occasion, as the Service of the State requires the greatest Dispatch; the State Al-

lows an Additional Bounty of Ten Dollars & Man to such as will Enlist I am [&c.]

Edw. Blake first Commiss

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 114.

1. On 15 Dec. the South Carolina Navy Board sent similar letters to Capt. Philip Sullivan of the ship Volunteer, and Capt. Jacob Johnston of the ship General Moultrie. The commissioners informed Sullivan that his vessel would require a crew of 120 men and provisions for a cruise of two months. Ibid., 116-17.

"Extract of a Letter from St. Eustatius, Dated Dec. 13, 1777."

"Last night about 8 o'clock, the poor unfortunate Capt. Francis Morgan, in the brig Experiment, of 12 guns, standing in for this Island, and but 3 or 4 leagues to the north-

ward of it, was met with by a privateer sloop belonging to Antigua, mounting 10 four

pounders, and commanded by one Phillips. He immediately hailed Capt. Morgan, and on the latter's answering from Charlestown, fired a broadside into the brig, which did not in the least hurt her; it was returned by Capt. Morgan, who continued the engage-

ment above an hour, without however going out of his way. He hulled the sloop in sev-

eral places, disabled her much in her sails and rigging, killed 4 men, and badly wounded 7 more. Phillips had ceased firing for near 10 minutes; Capt. Morgan was continuing

his fire successfully, and his first Lieutenant assures me, he would either have taken or sunk the sloop, had not, through the greatest fatality, the brig blown up, and the small remains of her gone down a few minutes after. The inhuman Philips might have saved 18 of the crew who had got on the wreck, and implored him to send his boat to take them off. Mr. Ford, the 1st Lieutenant, and a negro fellow swam to the shore; 3 others swam on board the sloop; these 5 are all of the crew that are saved. Philips has been obliged to put into this road to refit, before he can proceed to an English Island."

South-Carolina and American General Gazette, 8 Jan. 1778.

1. During the summer of 1777, Phillips, sloop Reprisal, had captured the Pennsylvania privateer sloop Christiansa, Capt. Joseph White. In the first broadside White was killed and his crew promptly surrendered. Gazette of the State of South Carolina, 15 Sept. 1777.

François, Chevalier de La Laurencie, Lieutenant de Vaisseau, to Gabriel de Sartine

a bord de La Tourterelle à 6 lieues dans le Nord d'antique [13 Décembre 1777]

Monseigneur

j'ay l'honneur de Vous Rendre compte que Le six de ce Mois je suis party du fort Royal de la Martinique pour Venir a S' p'ierre faire Mon cas, il y avoit au Morne au boeuf cinq navire insurgent L'un de dix huit canons avoit son canot a terre, je jugeay qu'il cherchoit a completer son equipage en consequence je Men aprochay et envoyay un officier a son bord d'inter s'il Ny avoit pas des gens a Réclamer, il Ne sy trouva aucun francois. Le dit batiment se Nomme Le S' p'ierre commandé par Samuel chiste. je luy signifiay de Ne point etablir les croisieres d'pres de Nos cotes. Le 7 je Mouillay dans la rade jy vis une douzaine de corsaires Mt Le Marquis de bouille Me demande descorter jusqu'au débarquement un batiment Marchand de Marseille et qu'elqueautre Navires de la Nouvelle angleterre en conséquence j'annoncay Mon
13 DECEMBER 1777

départ pour Le dix j'appareillay avec Neuf petits batimens chargé de denrée de Nos Colonies pour boston, et autre endroits. Le 11 je Rencontray une Corvette angloise de dix huit canons allant a la dominique a laquelle je vitay parler. le soir je forçay de Voile et Vint prendre les ordres de M': le Commandeur de dampierre, a la basse terre, et dans la Nuit je Rejoignis Ma flotte, le 12. j'aperceus une corvette angloise avec un grand pavillon flottant qui Me paraissait faire Route pour la basse terre, je Ne puis Men aprêcher acuse du convois. Les forces des anglois aux isles du Vent consiste en un Vaisseau de soixante quatre canons, deux fregattes de 36. C. une troisieme de Moindre force, et deux Corvettes; incessament je sauray exactement le Nom de Leurs Vaus et le Nombre de leurs canons.

je Vais Retourner M': Le commandeur de dampierre tous Mes Navires peuvent continuer Leurs Route, il ne parvint aucuns croiseur dans ces parage.

Le Navire porteur de Ma lettre Va directement a Marseille il doit faire une traversée fort longue Marchand tres [illeg.]. La Mer un peu grosse Rend Ma Main tremblante, je Vous prie de Mexcuser, sur Mon stile et sur Ma Mauvaise ecriture. jay l'honneur detre [&c.]

Le [illeg.] de la laurencie

a bord de la tourterelle a 6 Lieues dans le Nord dantigue

[Translation]

on board the Tourterelle, 6 leagues north of Antigua, [13 December 1777]

My Lord

I have the honor of reporting to you that on the first of this month I left Fort Royal in Martinique to sail to St. Pierre to present my case. At Morne au Boeuf there were five insurgent ships; one carrying 18 guns had sent its boat ashore. I believed they were trying to bring its crew up to full strength, consequently I drew near the ship and sent an officer to go on board to see if there were any men to be reclaimed. There were no Frenchmen on board. The said ship is called the St. Peter and is commanded by Samuel Chiste. I made it known to him not to cruise near our coasts. On the 7th I anchored in the harbor where I saw a dozen privateers. The Marquis de Bouillé asked me to escort a merchant ship from Marseilles and other ships from New England until their unloading. As a consequence I postponed my departure for the 10th. I sailed with nine small ships laden with produce from our colonies for Boston and other places. On the 11th I met an English corvette of 18 guns, going to Dominica, with whom I spoke. That evening I put on sail and came to receive orders from Commander de Dampierre at Basse Terre. During the night I rejoined my fleet. On the 12th I saw an English corvette flying a large flag who appeared to me to be sailing toward Basse Terre. I could not approach her because of the convoy. The English forces in the Windward Islands consist of a 64-gun ship, two frigates of 36 guns, a third of less force, and two corvettes. As soon as possible I shall learn exactly the names of their ships and the number of their guns.

I am going to return to join Commander de Dampierre. All my ships can go on their way. There are no ships cruising in this area.

The ship carrying my letter goes directly to Marseilles. It must make a very long crossing, moving very [illeg.]. The fairly heavy sea is making my hand shake. I pray you will forgive my style and my bad handwriting. I have the honor of being [&c.]

Le Chevalier de la Laurencie

on board the Tourterelle, 6 leagues north of Antigua.
This day came before me Valentine Morris Governor in Chief of his Majesty's Island of St. Vincent: Josiah Durham Captain of a trading vessel; and maketh information, & on his oath declareth, that on or about the 5th instant an armed vessel from America came into the harbor of St. Pierre in the Island of Martinica, and was saluted by the Guarda Costa there; that an american Ship the St. Peter with 18 Guns, came round from Fort Royal in the said Island to St. Pierre there to try to get more hands to go out on her cruize. that the Washington Brig from Boston in America, carrying 18 Guns, & 110 men as this deponent was credibly informed, came also in St. Pierre & brought in with her two Prizes, one from Florida to Ireland; the other a Sloop from Barbadoes to new york as this deponent was informed. that the Washington is a remarkable fine, very fast sailing vessel & as soon as she had got a slight careening, was immediately to go out again on a cruize as was said. that there was at the same time in St. Pierre harbor an American Sloop mounting 14 guns from Georgia, commanded by a Captain Sampson, also a Brig from Philadelphia of 14 guns Captain Stevens, getting men, also a 14 gun brig Captain Ourd, together with his Tender the Howe a prize that was made, mounting to the best of this Deponent's recollection 10 Guns commanded by Captain Staunton, having compleated their men sailed out on a cruize, whilst the Deponent lay in the Harbor. that the Rattle snake was launched, & fitting out for a cruize with all expedition as a ship, all of whose owners as this deponent was informed lived in Martinica. that there was also a large topsail Schooner fitting out of 14 Guns to be commanded by a Captain Patterson, that there were many other smaller Privateers to a great number fitting out & owned to the best of this deponents information knowledge and belief by french Men living in Martinica; in all as he was credibly informed twenty two; that whilst he remained there a Captain Mansfield in a very fine Sloop of 14 guns came in very much shattered by an engagement She had with two Liverpool GuineyMen, that Captain Mansfield lost his Arm, or hand in the engagement, & nine men on his own deck, besides [illeg.] very much wounded & besides considerable numbers as this Deponent was informed killed on board the Guiney Vessels in attempting to board them; that Captain Palmer formerly commanded this Sloop. that he saw many English Sailors in chains, on board the Philadelphia Brig and on his asking why they were so treated, was answered that the Captains of the Privateers had orders so to do, and to carry, or send all those they should take to America

That all prizes were openly, & publickly, carried into St. Pierre harbor; only the Americans came in without Colours. that if any of the Captains of the American Privateers had their Men runaway from them, by applying to the french Commandant or some other person in command, a guard was granted them, & strict search made for the men, & these taken and sent under guards to their respective Ships that the
Guard a Costa’s examined strictly as to what was their business & the reason of their coming the Captains of every English Vessel, or such as called themselves Royalists, but permitted all the Americans or such as declared they were not Royalists, to go on shore & greatly carressed these. that notwithstanding all these things the Americans one and all declared that the impositions & exactions they were made suffer by the French, in the disposal of their prizes, & in the purchase of anything they wanted were so great that they longed for a re-union with Great Britain & a Joint War against the French, whom they longed to avenge themselves on for their exactions.

That there were great preparations at Martinica for a War which they expected would be with the English and the sober part of the inhabitants seemed to dread it much & the Americans to wish it. Taken sworn to, and subscribed to the day and year above written by me

Signed
Josiah Durham

Sworn before me
Valentine Morris

Copy of a deposition relating to the Americans, & the encouragement of them at Martinico/John Josiah
Durham.” Docketed: “In Gov’ Morris’s of/15th Jan’ 1778./{(4)/dr.” Sec Valentine Morris to Lord George

1. St. Peter, Samuel Chase.
1777-14 Mar. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310.
5. British privateer Lord Howe, sixteen guns, had been captured by Retaliation and sent to Martinique.
North-Carolina Gazette, 9 Jan. 1778. On 18 Dec. Governor Morris transmitted to Vice Admiral James Young
a copy of Durham’s deposition. Morris informed Young that the new American privateer General Howe
and an unidentified vessel, probably the brig Retaliation, were cruising around St. Vincent. Valentine Morris
to Vice Admiral James Young, 18 Dec. 1777, UkLPR, C.O. 260/5, 77-78.

December 14 (Sunday)

REAR ADMIRAL SIR PETER PARKER TO GOVERNOR NICHOLAS COKE

Sir

Chatham Rhode Island 14th Dec 1777—

I am favoured with your Letter of the 12th inst by the Cartel under the direction of Captain Sayer. 1 the Exchanges I hope you will find made to your satisfaction, for particulars I must refer you to the Commissarie’s Account—I have received some Prisoners from New York and am in daily expectation of the arrival of those whom I wrote for from Halifax—I am [&c.]

P: Parker

P.S. Since writing the above Letter about 100 American Prisoners taken in Arms are arrived from N. York; which will enable us to compleat our Exchange by the next Cartel which you may send with British Prisoners.—


AMERICAN THEATER

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Extract]

[Rhode Island] 14th Decr—Slight frost last night and this day. Fine weather. Wind W. A flag of truce came down from Providence with letters to General Pigot.1

It is confidently asserted by some persons who came down in the flag of truce, that 7 sail of vessels went out to Sea the night of the 29th Novr last, and that 15 vessels have got out within this fortnight.2 The Navy have certainly been very remiss in this part of their duty. We have hitherto done our part in defending the Island and frustrating the attempts of the Enemy. The Gentlemen of the Navy, when talking of the surprize of Genl Prescott,3 said they had nothing to do with the defence of the Island, their business being to prevent the Enemy's ships from getting out.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 223.

2. Rhode Island privateers and merchantmen breaking out of Narragansett Bay.
3. Maj. Gen. Richard Prescott who was captured on 11 July in a surprise raid on his headquarters by Rhode Island troops.

COLONEL JOHN ELY TO THOMAS MUMFORD AND NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Gentlemen

On Board the Falcon off New Port Decemb' 14th 1777

by this you are Inform'd that I Embark'd on Board the Sloop Schuyler at Norwalk the Evening after the 9th Instant stood over for Long Island the Night Being Dark Prevented our making Harbour Early in the Morning Discover'd a Ship Bearing Down Uppon us uppon which we Hald our wind Endeavouring to make our Escape but Finding it Impossible the Sea running High we had no Other Alternative but to ran the sloop on shore which we Did. near Old mans Harbour in hopes to make our escape in our Boat. Unhappy However the Boat Immediately Filled aLongside by which means Col Webb & Sev'reall Others were nearly Drowned those Circumstances Oblig'd us to strike & Submit ourselves Prisoners of war. The ship at this Time had Come too within Gun shott of us sent theire Boats on Board & Carried us on Board the Falcon Com'd by Cap't Harmwood 1 where we now Continue Expect to be sent to New York the first Fair wind we have the Greatest Clemency Liberallity & Justice Done us by Every Officer on Board. You are Desire'd to make manifest To my Family & Friends my Situation & shall be Glad of your Influence to Facilitate the Matter of my Exchange as it appears Probable to me Col De Lancy2 Being a Militia officer will Finally be Considered as a Proper Subject for the above Purpose Ensigns Abbot3 Niles4 Adjutant West5 & about 30 Privates are Prisoners Belonging to my Battallion—Cap't Buckley6 Lieut Riley7 Ensine Mumford8 Adjutant Hopkins9 4 Serg' & 16 Privates Belonging to Col webbs Battallion I am [&c.]

John Ely

1. Comdr. Harry Harmood, R.N.
5. Adjutant Ebenezer West, Connecticut Militia.
6. Capt. Edward Buckley (Bulkey), Continental Army.
7. 1st Lt. John Riley (Reiley), Continental Army.
JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKERHAM

Decem. 1777

Sunday 14th

Mud Island W of a mile

AM Vict'd 4 Flat Boats Crews each 11 Men.

Abrcast Bow Creek

D W [Modt & Cloudy] Flat Boats empd. carrying Hay &C on b' the Transp'. Vict'd. 5 Flat Boats Crews Each 11 Men.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/4385.

WILLIAM HARRISON TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

Sir. Cha' County, 14th. Decem'r 1777.

I make no Doubt of your Excellency’s having been fully advised from Colo. Ware, relative to the Enemy’s Ships until their Departure from Sandy Point—and only now take the Liberty to transmit You the Passages from that place, until they pass’d Matthias’s Point, they being more immediately under my Eye.—

After Watering, they sailed with a fresh Breeze at N.W., about 11 O-Clock, on Wednesday the 9th. Inst.—The Phenix, by giving Maryland Point too great a Birth, got fast a Ground on the Virga. Side of the Channel—The Emerald, which followed escaped by suddenly varying her Course, and anchored about half a Mile below.—They were busily employ’d in getting off the Phenix, which was not effected until Friday, after taking out all her Shott, and starting a great part of her Water, which was fill’d again along Side.—

During their Stay at this Place, several Flags came from the Emerald, Cap't Caldwell, praying a small Supply of corn & Fodder to feed a Cow on, and a little Poultrie &c. fore his Cabbin.—I granted him a few Bushells of I. Corn, some Fodder, a few Fowls, Piggs and some other Trifles—and, in Return, received a few Gallons of Spirits, with 2 Barrels of Salt—the former used by the Troops—the latter to be given in small Portions to the poor of the Place.

I sent a Message to Cap't Caldwell concerning a Slave which was observ’d to be receiv’d on Board of his Ship—that I expected he would deliver him up, and should Others attempt to get on Board that they would not be receiv’d—and his Answer the next Day was, that he had discharg’d Him the last Night, with Others who came on Board, and assur’d me that no Negroes should be detain’d on Board his Ship.—A Flag was granted to a Gentleman requesting a Negro that was known to be on Board the Phenix—but Cap't Parker politely wrote me that he had promis’d Him Protection, and was sorry it was not in his power to comply with my Request.—

A Boat from the Emerald’s Tender, with three Men, landed on the Night of the 12th—they fell in with our Centries, and were captur’d—This occasion’d a flag the next Morning proposing an Exhange—which was acceded to, and took place for three Men belonging to this State—The Boat was returned them for a Barrel of Salt, for the benefit of the Captors.—

On the Morning of the 13th a Boat, with three Persons, was observ’d coming down the River, and to board the Phenix—In the Afternoon she was returning up with two Persons only, and being within Musket Shott of the Shore, was hailed & brought to—She proved to be the property of one House, living in George Town, and had been
conveying one William Willson, late a Merchant there, on Board the Enemy—Security was taken for their Appearance at our March Court—One of them is Son in Law to House, and from what he confess'd, House is the most guilty Person.

The Ships weigh'd and stood down the River with a fair Wind, Yesterday about 1 O-Clock—

I would beg Leave to observe to your Excellency, that as this part of Potowmack will, in all probability, be much resorted to by the Enemy's Vessels for Water, whether it would not be best to order an hundred, or two, Stand of Arms into this County.—A few Men, well armed, would prevent their plundering, and save much Expence to the Province; whereas great Numbers are [now] obliged to be assembled to make up for [this] melancholy Want. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Will Harrison

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), 4583-18.

CAPTAIN GEORGE COOK TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

Dear Sir,

S¹ Marys River 14 Dec² 1777

Having the honour of being appointed to Command the Three Galleys, Conqueror, Baltimore, and Indepedance, have in every thing to the best of my power followed your instructions.¹ I got into the Sound ² the 26 Nov³ & anchor'd in the Evening at the mouth of Great Annapassick and went on Shore the morning following to gain Intelligence of the enemy and sent off your Letter to Colo⁴ Deshieil with one from myself informing him where we were offering him our Assistance if wanted & where he could write me on any occasion. I received no answer from him I call'd at Cap⁵ Waters the place appointed four or five days after we Cruised the Sound as often as the Weather wou'd permit seeing no Enemy & being informed they had sail'd down the Bay before we got there. I ordered the borrowed men on board the Baltimore to be put on board the other two Galleys & supplied the Baltimore with what Provisions cou'd be spared from the other two only leaving enough to serve to Anapolis having been informed that the Enemy had no Vessels in Potowmack.

On the 8th at 8 PM came to anchor in the bay a little above the Mouth of S¹ Je orams [Creek], the 9th early got under way wind N W a hard gale bore away for point lookout where I sent a boat a shore who brought off intelligence that the Phenix of 40 Guns & the Emerald of 32, with two Tenders were up the River Potowmack the 10th early got under way beat up the river above S¹ Georges Island in the Evening anchord in S¹ Marys. The Galleys being in want of wood & Water & other Necessaries keeps one a Cruising off the mouth of the river in Potowmack whilst the other is getting Necessaries I am in hopes in two days we shall be fitted only want Bread I'll endeavour to get Indian Meal to help out

I wrote Colo⁶ Barnes & expect to hear from him this Evening with what intelligence he can give me of the enemy shou'd I see him as I have some hopes of & can form any plan that can be put in Execution with safety shall do it. Colo⁷ Barnes will know as often as in my power where I am shou'd you incline to write; the Colo⁷ will be able to forward it. There is no certain Account of the Enemies force in the bay but believe they have not less than Eight Ships The Tender I left at annamesick I order'd to follow me to Anapolis & expect she has got there before this reaches you.
This is sent by Cap'n Harrison by way of express to you & have agreed to have his reasonable expenses paid. I am [&c.]

Geo. Cook

P.S. as I closed this rec'd a Letter from Coln. Barnes who informs that the Ships are as low as Nangemoy & expects them down soon

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), 4576-99.
1. See Maryland Council to George Cook, 22 Nov. 1777, above.
2. Tangier Sound.

GOVERNOR WILLIAM MATHEW BURT TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

[Extract]
My Lord;

...My Answer to The Marquis de Bouillie's Letter (the Original of which I sent by the last Packet and now a Copy) your Lordship has inclosed: The Fact of The Rattle Snake is beyond a Doubt. Mæ Balmer whom your Lordship did me the Honor of recommending to me will swear that he himself saw her building on the Ship: In short my Lord the Marquis De Bouillie carries his Countenance and Protection infinitely beyond what did the Count D'Argoust: Mæ Bingham the North American Agent actually resides at St. Pierre's Martinique in the House of Monsæ Potteau, the Officer through whose Department the whole Marine Commercial Business passes.

Inclosed is the Protest of The Sloop Lawford and my second Letter to the Count D'Abaud on this Subject: I have the Pleasure to acquaint your Lordship that I have receiv'd Accounts which merit some Attention that MonsqD'Arbaud is vigilant and no Prize is now permitted to be brought into his Government.

On the 28th Ult' arriv'd at Martinique the 1st Battalion of the Regiment of Auxerre; the Regiment of Gatinois,2 and a Squadron of Belsance Dragoons; the two latter 'tis said are destin'd for Saint Domingo. In my last, I gave your Lordship an Account of their Strength: I am since inform'd their Orders are to keep 4000 Men at Martinique, four, at Guadaloupe and Grande Terre, and 2000 at St Lucia the Surplus to be sent to St Domingo; the fresh arriv'd to remain in these Islands: They have a new Contract to be supplied with Beef &c for their Hospitals from the Spaniards and by this Method to preserve their Colonial Stock: Had not my Lord the French Islands so disgracefully supported and countenanced the North Americans this Government wou'd not have been so much distressed, or North America releiv'd: The French have, by their Conduct to the North Americans in plundering them of their Prizes (a Prize worth £5000 does not neat the Pirate two) and making such extravagant Charges for what they buy, so exasperated them that they publicly declare as soon as Matters are settl'd with England they hope to attack the French Islands and resent the ill Treatment they have met with in being so basely pillaged. ... I have the Honor to be [&c.]

William Mathew Burt

Antigua.

December 14th. 1777.
lowing subjects: a dispute with the government of Danish St. Croix over the ownership of slaves; personnel changes in the vice-admiralty courts of the British Leeward Islands; and the need for lumber in those islands.

1. In Martinique, during the fall of 1777, the Pennsylvania privateer schooner Rattlesnake was refitted as a ship. See Dunlap's Maryland Gazette, 18 Nov. 1777; and above, Deposition of Josiah Durham, 13 Dec. 1777.

2. Régiment d'Auxonne; the Régiment Gâtinais was renamed the Royal-Auvergne in 1781.

December 15

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] December 15 1777

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Mr. Burroughs desiring him to look out for a hull that will be suitable for the Rigging & Sails Saved out of the Hamden that is a good Sailor and inform this board thereof and the price—

Voted That an order be drawn by this Board on Capt' Bradford to pay or discount with Col'o John Langdon the sum of £5017. 19.1½ for Sundrys Supplied the Continent.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

JOURNAL OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES


A Petition of Thomas Harris, Agent for the Brigantine America, and Daniel McNeil, the Commander of said Brigantine,1 setting forth, that on the 3d of May last they entered into an Agreement with a Committee of this Court, that the said Brigantine should proceed on a Cruize for 25 Days, under the Command of Capt. Manly.2—That the Bonds they gave for performing said Agreement are prosecuted, and praying that a Committee may be appointed to settle the Matter with them, without going into the Law.

Read and committed to the Committee who made the Agreement above referred to.3

Sent up for Concurrence.


1. Massachusetts privateer schooner America, Daniel McNeil, commander, mounting 16 guns with a crew of 80 seamen, was commissioned on 17 Apr. 1777 and was owned by Thomas Harris & Co., of Boston. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 5, 41.

2. See ADAR 8: 375, 434–36.

3. On 13 Jan. 1778 the Massachusetts General Court asked the Court of Common Pleas for Suffolk County to delay action in order that "the Parties may have an opportunity to settle the same in the manner that has been proposed if they see fit." M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 38 (Massachusetts General Court Records), 291–32.

THE BOSTON-GAZETTE, AND COUNTRY JOURNAL, MONDAY, DECEMBER 15, 1777

Boston, December 15.

Capt. John Leach is arrived at Salem with a prize brig, from Liverpool to New-York, taken by the Oliver Cromwell privateer, Capt. Cole,1 on her passage from Bilboa
to America. Capt. Leach left London in August last, and got to Bilboa, as they would not trust any Americans with their trading vessels.

Friday last a prize ship mounting 12 double fortified 4 and 6 pounders, commanded by Captain Townsend, with 35 hands, laden with coals and provisions, bound from Liverpool for New York, arrived safe in port; she was taken by the Gen. Washington privateer of this port, commanded by Capt. Rogers. Two days before Capt. Rogers came across the above ship she had a smart engagement with a small privateer, which she beat off. Capt. Townsend in the engagement lost one of his legs, and one or two toes of the other foot, but is like to do well. He informs that he so disabled the privateer, that he thinks she could never reach any port.

Wednesday Night last a Plot was form’d by some of the Prisoners on board one of the Guard Ships in this Harbour, to destroy the Guard, which was discovered a little Time before it was to have been put into Execution. The Ringleader was committed to Goal next Day for Trial.

1. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Oliver Cromwell, William Coles, commander.
2. Letter of marque ship Jonathan, Richard Townsend, master, of about 300 tons burthen. She was libelled on 1 Jan. 1778 in the Maritime Court of the Middle District for trial at Boston on 16 Jan. Independent Chronicle (Boston), 1 Jan. 1778.
3. Massachusetts privateer brigantine General Washington, William Rogers, commander, mounting 18 guns with a crew of 130 seamen, was commissioned on 10 Nov. 1777 and was owned by Isaac Sears and Paschal N. Smith, of Boston, and Samuel Broome, of Wethersfield, Conn. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 139,150. She was termed a Connecticut privateer in her Continental bond of 25 July 1777. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 6, 47.

NEW-YORK GAZETTE,
MONDAY, DECEMBER 15, 1777

New-York, December 15.

Three Rebel Sloops, one of them a Privateer, made their Appearance last Wednesday off Sataket, in Suffolk County, on Long-Island, and about 60 Miles from this City: The Privateer was soon drove ashore, and taken by one of his Majesty's Ships at a Place called the Old Man’s, 7 Miles to the Eastward of the Place first mentioned, and the Crew, with all the Rebels on board, made Prisoners of War, consisting of 64 Privates, and some Officers, among them an Officer with the Rank of Colonel, named Webb. The same Day the other two Sloops run into a Harbour called Stoney-Brook, 4 Miles to the Westward of Sataket, and being unacquainted, got on a Bank: They then landed 200 Men, who immediately marched up to the Town of Sataket, and returned the same Evening in order to get off their Sloops, but their utmost efforts proving ineffectual, the next Day the whole Body went down the Island, and about 12 o’Clock passed Wading River, which is about 18 Miles from the Place where they first landed.

A Straggler in their Rear having been asked by an inhabitant what they wanted on the Island, gave for an Answer, "That they intended to oblige the People of Suffolk County to swear Allegiance to the Congress, and those that refused to take the Oath were to be plundered, and carried off Prisoners to Connecticut."

2. Setauket.
JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM

Decem\textsuperscript{r} 1777  
Monday 15\textsuperscript{th}  
Abreast Bow Creek  
Abreast Bow Creek  
\textit{D\textsuperscript{o} W\textsuperscript{e} [Mod\textsuperscript{c} & Cloudy]}  
At 3 PM Embark'd the Troops \& emp\textsuperscript{d}  
assisting a Transp\textsuperscript{i} who ran aground \textsuperscript{1}  

\textsuperscript{1} The transport was refloated the following day and escorted to the fleet downriver by Viper.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Dec\textsuperscript{r}  
Monday 15  
d\textsuperscript{o} [Moor'd Mud Island bearing W\textsuperscript{e} 1 Mile]  
At 9 AM Sent a Weekly Account to the Roebuck at Philadelphia  
Mud Island West 1 Mile.  
Var\textsuperscript{d}le Wea\textsuperscript{r}.  
At 1 PM the Britannia \textsuperscript{1} Transport got ashore in the E\textsuperscript{r}ern Channel sent a flat boat to her assistance  
At 5 Several flat boats with Troops pass'd down the River  

\textsuperscript{1} Britannia was refloated on the evening of 18 Dec. Journal of H.M.S. Pearl, 18 Dec., ibid.

"\textbf{EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A GENTLEMAN IN THE NORTHERN NECK, DATED DECEMBER 15, 1777.}"  

"I arrived last night from Potowmack, where I have been stationed ten days. We have hitherto prevented the enemy getting fresh provisions from our shore, but many Negroes have gone off to them, it not being in our power to guard the whole river, and the Gentlemen, rather than destroy the boats (which would have effectually prevented the slaves getting on board the ships) would run the risk of losing some hundred pounds; as an instance of this, Captain Townsend Dade had his batteau drawn up and locked in his barn; the night following ten Negroes took his oxen, broke open the door, carried her back to the river, and effected their escape. The sufferers, when I came away, were Mr. Fitzhugh of Chatham, three fellows, one wench, and four children; Mr. Fitzhugh of Marmon, one fellow; Col. Henry Fitzhugh, five fellows; Major Stith, three fellows; Henry Fitzhugh, one fellow; Thacker Washington, two fellows; Mr. Moxley, one wench. I was charged with a flag from Colonel Skinker, to endeavour a recovery of those Negroes, but received for answer "they were determined to protect all that came on board." The ships lay off Boyd's Hole four days, all which time they were constantly trading with the Marylanders. We could plainly distinguish carts come down to the water tide, discharge their loads, and take from on board the boats what they carried on shore. If a stop is not put to this illicit trade, we shall be eternally infested with those pirates. Monday last, 4 Negro fellows, belonging to Mr. Jones of Hampton, attempted to get on board the St. Alban's man of war, two of them were drowned in the attempt, the other two got on board, but the Captain immediately sent a flag ashore with them."

Dixon and Hunter's Virginia Gazette, 19 Dec. 1777.
December 15th, 1777.

In council of war, held the 13th instant,

President, Brigadier Gen. Moultrie.


The council were of opinion that there would be no impropriety in sending the detachment required provided the remaining troops were thought sufficient for the defence of the state; but considering the present situation of the state, and of the several regiments, the council were also of opinion, that we have not men enough to defend the state should it be properly attacked.

It is also my opinion that there is no impropriety in sending troops on that expedition provided there be enough to defend the state.

Signed,
William Moultrie, President.


Comte d'Argout to
Vice Admiral Clark Gayton

Copie d'une lettre écrite par Mr. Le Comte D'argout à L'amiral Gayton en station à la Jamaïque en datte du 15. décembre 1777.

Monsieur

D'après les traités de paix qui subsistent entre nos Souverains, d'après les assurances que vos lettres m'ont données de vos dispositions à maintenir la Bonne intelligence, d'après les procédés dont J'ai utilisé en vous assurant Justice et Réparation des torts dont vous m'avés porté plainte, Je ne devois pas Sans doute m'attendre à des voyes de fait, des violences ouvertes qui caractérisent des hostilités, et une violation manifeste du droit des gens. Pour en bien Juger, J'ay L'honneur d'adresser à Votre Excellence la déclaration autentique que vient de faire au greffe de l'amirauté de Cette ville un Particulier résident à Jean Rabel1 dépendance du Môle et témoin des Violences et voies de fait dont Je me plains; elles sont de nature à ne pas me permettre de fermer les yeux. J'en suis on ne peut pas plus affecté, et J'en attens de V.E. la réparation la plus éclatante et la plus satisfaisante. Je la préviens même que J'en ai rendu compte à la Cour du Roy mon maitre, et que J'y enverrai sa réponse laquelle doit maintenant être la Regle de ma conduite et le motif des ordres que Je donnerai aux fregattes que J'ai icy pour mon commandement.

Pour copie.

Dargout

P.S. Je viens d'être informé dans l'instant, Monsieur, du nom de ces deux frégattes, l'une S'appelle la Maidstonn de 28. canons et l'autre le Squirll de 20. canons.2
[Translation]

Copy of a letter, dated 15 December 1777, written by Comte d'Argout to Admiral Gayton on station at Jamaica.

Sir

In accord with the peace treaties that exist between our two sovereigns, in accord with the assurances that your letters have given me of your provisions to maintain good relations, in accord with the procedures I have used to assure you of justice and compensation for wrongs for which you brought complaints against me, I no doubt should not have expected assaults, open attacks that are characteristic of hostilities, and an obvious infringement of the law of nations. I have the honor of forwarding to your Excellency, for you to judge of it, the certified declaration that has just been made in the Admiralty's Office of this town by a private resident of Jean Rabel,¹ in the jurisdiction of The Mole, who witnessed acts of violence and attacks about which I am issuing a complaint. These acts are of such a nature that I cannot allow myself to close my eyes to them. One cannot be more affected by them than I am, and I await your Excellency's most immediate and satisfactory compensation for these wrongs. I am even informing his Excellency that I have made a report of these acts to the court of the king, my master, and shall forward there his Excellency's response, which is now to govern my conduct and be the basis of the orders I shall issue to the frigates I have here under my command.

copy
dargout

P.S. I have just been informed at this moment, Sir, of the names of the two frigates: one is called the Maidstone of 28 guns and the other is the Squirrel of 20 guns.²


1. See above, Statement of Jean Caburrus to the Cape François Admiralty, 12 Dec. 1777.

2. The two vessels involved in the 27 Nov. incident were H.M.S. Winchelsea and H.M. sloop Hornet. See above, the Captain's Journals for each ship on 28 and 27 Nov., respectively.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP DILIGENCE, COMMANDER THOMAS DAVEY

Decr 77 Extream of y e Land from NbE
Monday 15th saw 3 Sail. gave Chace. provd to be English Vessels from Antigua to Bay Honduras. saw an other Sail to Windward bearing down on us. at 8 she fird a gun & hoisted American Colours ½ past she fird her Broadside into us & hauld on a Wind to y e S'ward which we returnd w th round & Grape Shot, firing our bow Chace at her till 11 O Clock when she was out of Gun Shot. she prov'd to be an American Privateer

The Land of Hispaniola in Sight
Fresh Breezes & Cloudy W e in Chace of the Privateer ½ Past she TKd & Stood to the N o'ward. as she past we gave her a broadside & Stood after her. at 7 PM lost sight [sight] of her. Tho e Plunket. Seaman had his right hand shot off

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/250.
December 16

NEW HAMPSHIRE MARITIME COURT DECREE CONCERNING LUSANNA

State of New Hampshire ss

At a Court Maritime held at Portsmouth by adjournment the sixteenth day of December AD 1777

Before The honble Joshua Brackett Esq', Judge of said Court

The Libel of John Penhallow & Jacob Treadwell Agents for the Owners of the armed Brigantine the MClary Joshua Stackpole Commander & of George Wentworth Agent of the Captors against the Brigantine Lusanna Matthew Wood Master her Cargo & appurtenances together with the several claims of Elisha Doane Isaiah Doane & James Shepherd for said Brig Lusanna & part of her cargo as also the Evidence thereon was committed to a jury sworn to try the same according to law & evidence, who after due consideration thereof return their verdict & say “The Jury find the Libel true & nothing for the Claimants Which being seen & understood Tis therefore determined & adjudged by said Court That the said Vessel her cargo and appurtenances are forfeited & deemed lawful prize & the same are hereby ordered to be divided & distributed according to law.

From which sentence & decree of said Court the said Elisha Doane, Isaiah Doane & James Shepherd by their attorneys severally prayed an appeal to the American Congress which is refused them by the Court it being contrary to the Laws of said State Whereupon the said Claimants by their attorneys as aforesaid severally pray an appeal to the next Superior Court of Judicature for said County on all the property by them severally claimed as aforesaid which is granted by the Court. And they respectively recognize to prosecute said appeal to effect.

Copy examined by Jon M. Sewall Cler
Copy examined by Nathl Adams Clerk

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 44, 263–64 (M247, roll 58). Docketed: “N 1/Decree of Maritime/Court vs Lusanna.”

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Decemr 16. 1777

Voted That a Letter be wrote to the Honble The Marine Com'ee Acknowledging the receipt of theirs of the 12th & 22d Ult' and to Inform them that a Court of Enquiry has been had on Cap' Burroughs and the pilot of the Brig Hamden. Copy of the proceedings now transmitt'd and to inform them of the Necessity of a Number of Brigs being fitted out to Cruise Against the Enemy &c &c

Voted that Col' Langdon Continental Agent at Portsmouth be ordered to Settle Cap' Roach's acco's to the time of his Suspension.—

This Board having Examin'd the Evidences taken by the Court of Enquiry on Mr Ezekiel Burroughs Commander of the Brig Hamden and Joseph Roach Pilot—

Voted That they approve of and Confirm the Judgement given by said Court on each of them—
This Board having Examined the Evidence taken by the Court Martial held at Boston on the Charges Exhibited by Hector McNeill Esqr Commander of the Ship Boston against Capt Richard Palmes of the Marines on board sd ship

Voted That they approve of and Confirm the judgement given by the said Court in that Cause.—

This Board having Examined the Evidence taken by the Court Martial held at Boston on the Charges Exhibited by Hector McNeill Esqr Commander of the Ship Boston Against John Brown Lieut on board her—

Voted That they Approve of and Confirm the judgement of said Court in that behalf—

This Board having Examined the Evidence taken by the Court Martial held at Boston on the charges Exhibited by Hector McNeill Esqr Commander of the Ship Boston against Ebenzer Hogg midshipman on board her

Voted That they approve of and Confirm the Judgement of said Court against the said Hogg—

Voted That Application be made to the Honble the Council of this State to request them to furnish this Board with the Grounds and reasons of their representation to Congress respecting the Character of John Roach Esqr late Capt of the Ship Ranger or that they would otherwise Support the Charge made against him

Voted That a Letter be wrote to the Honble John Langdon Esqr Continental Agent at Portsmouth informing him that they have made Enquiry respecting the Character of John Roach Esqr and desiring him to Settle his accounts to the time of his Suspension.

Voted That a Letter be wrote to John Roach Esqr to Inform him that in Obedience to a Resolve of Congress of the 14th June last they had made application to the Honble Council of this State respecting their Charge against him and that their report is unsatisfactory and not grounded on such proof as in our opinion is Sufficient to suspend him—

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Daniel Tillinghast Esqr Continental Agent at Providence desiring him to forward to this Board the money or Certificates for the warrant Mr Deshon left in his hands on the Loan office in the State of Rhode Island for 50000 dollars. Deducting 20,000 dollars received by Mr Deshon and also to inform him that they are ready to examine and Settle his accounts with the Continent—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. Apparently, the court found in favor of Capt. Palmes as he was assigned to Boston after Samuel Tucker relieved Hector McNeill as captain. See "Votes and Resolutions of the [Continental] Navy Board of the Eastern Department," 29 Dec., below.
16 DECEMBER 1777

some of the principle Gentlemen and myself; these things I thought best to acquaint Your Honors with. You will consider how far, they are worthy of your Attention. I am [&c.]

Jo{e} Spencer


COLONEL SAMUEL B. WEBB TO MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM HEATH

Providence Decr 16th 1777.

Dear Genl.

On Tuesday Evening the 9th Instant I embarked on board the arm’d Sloop Schuyler, having under Convoy three other Vessels with ab[ut] 400 Men for Long-Island,—the night being dark and blustering we parted Company, at the dawn of day on Wednesday morning we were off Satalkut—when we discovered a Ship crowding all Sail for us, being to leeward we had only one chance to escape, which was by running the Vessel ashore, no time was lost, the Vessel grounded on a Beach about 200 Yards from shore, the boat was hove out, before we could get her from the Vessel the Surf ran so amazing high that she fill’d and Sunk, with much difficulty we regained the Vessel—by this time the Ship had come too within half a Mile of us and was pouring in her Broad-side—in this cruel Situation we were oblig’d to Strike,—The Ship proved to be the Falcon commanded by Capn Harmood, who bro’t Us to Newport, having a number of friends there I made interest to come out and endeavor to effect an exchange, as you will see by the enclosed Parole—Your former politeness and attention, leads me at this time to request your influence in this matter, consider my Dear Sir that I am a young Man just entering on the Stage of life, my Regt. now happily formed, and should I remain in a State of Imprisonment long, not only personaly, but my Regt. must suffer much, the former objection of Colo. Campbell’s exchange must now be at an end, he was then an Officer of the highest Rank of any in our hands, was therefore detained for Genl Lee, since which Major Genl Prescott has been made a Prisoner—I do not suppose it in your power to settle the exchange, but a letter from you to the General & another to the Massachusetts members of Congress will I am perswaded have a happy effect,—time will not permit or I should write Genl Hancock—be pleased to shew him this letter—I cannot but hope he will favor me with Letters on the Subject.—I hope my unhappy situation, and State of Anxiety will plead the necessary excuse for my troubling you on this Subject, I set of from this for Wethersfield in Connecticut this afternoon, being now destitute of a second Shirt, I hope to hear from you on this Subject by the earliest conveyance, and wish most ardently the letters from you & Genl Hancock may be enclosed Me. With the warmest Sentiments of Esteem I am [&c.]

Saml B. Webb

N.B. The offer is now a Colo[ne] for a Lieut[enant] Colo[ne] which I obtained by the Influence of my friends.


Sir, Antigua 16th December 1777.

Please to acquaint my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty that Captain Chapman in His Majestys Sloop Shark arrived at English Harbour the 13th Novemr last and left Captain Parry in the Lynx Sloop off this Island, to proceed with such part of the Trade that came under their Convoy and were bound to St Kitts and Jamaica; those bound to Barbados, Dominica and Antigua; were all seen safe to their respective Ports, Captain Vincent of His Majestys Ship Yarmouth likewise arrived here the 22d Novemr having left the Speke Ordnance Storeship (that came under his Convoy,) delivering her Ordnance Stores at Dominica. By these Ships I have received from their Lordships the several Letters and Orders named on the other side; all which shall be exactly complied with except making a post Ship of the Beavers prize (late the Oliver Cromwell) for which purpose she was too small; as their Lordships will perceive by my former Letters Dated the 24th July & 24th August last; and I had therefore purchased her for a Sloop of War; & given the Command to Mr John Auriol Drummond 1st Lieutenant of the Portland; and sent her to England to get proper Guns, and strengthen the Convoy that sailed from St Christopher the 4th November last; which I flatter myself their Lordships will be pleased to approve.

Captain Chapman on his Arrival here made Complaint that several of his Ships Company were Mutinous and disobedient to his Orders, and he had been obliged to Confine the Master, Boatswain, Carpenter and a Midshipman, as principals who had stirred up the Ships Company to such behaviour; and has requested that a Court Martial may be held on the aforenamed Officers, and an Enquiry made into his own Conduct; however as the Ships of the Squadron are most of them at Sea on different Cruising Stations, it was not in my power immediately to grant his Request; but I shall endeavor to get a sufficient Number of the Ships here about the middle of January, to perform that Service; and will by the first Opportunity afterwards acquaint their Lordships with the result of said Enquiry; in the mean time I shall lend the Seamen belonging to the Shark to such of the King’s Cruising Ships as are short of Complement and keep the Sloop in English Harbour till the first Convoy goes to England from these Islands, and then appoint her to perform that Service—

I am sorry to acquaint their Lordships that Capt Truscott of His Majestys Sloop Grasshopper had the misfortune to get on the Warrington Rock coming into St Johns Road Antigua, the Evening of the 5th Decemr on her return from the Island Barbuda, where he had carried Governor Burt Commander in Chief of the Leeward Islands, who was directed to go to that Island by His Majestys Secretary of State to make Enquiry concerning a Spanish Merchant Vessel wrecked near the said Island and Complaint was made to His Majestys Minister that great Embezzlement of the Cargo had been made by the Inhabitants; however by assistance of the Boats belonging to His Majestys Ship Portland who then happened to be lying in the Road; she was got off without much damage; but as it was necessary to have her down in order to have her bottom examined; and judged not safe to send her up to English Harbour for that purpose, I ordered it to be done at St Johns; she has now been hove out both Sides and the necessary repairs done, and I hope will be ready to proceed on a Cruize about the middle of next Week—
The October Packet is arrived at Antigua and has brought me from their Lordships the several Letters &c. named in the otherside but as she will sail almost immediately I cannot by this Opportunity return proper answers to them and I must beg of you to acquaint their Lordships the same shall be done by the earliest opportunity; likewise that I shall permit Captain Jones to return to England as soon as he can, and mean to appoint Mr. Robert Boyle Nicholas 1st Lieut. of the Portland to the Vacancy; as the Beaver cannot be conveniently spared from the Station,—I shall write their Lordships more fully by the next safe Conveyance and am [&c.]

Jam' Young.

P.S. I must farther intreat you will mention to their Lordships that from the bad Sailing of the Shark & Lynx Sloops several of the Trading Vessels from Ireland, which came under their Convoy would certainly have been taken off the French Islands (Martinica & Guadaloupe) and carried in there, by some American Privateers, that came out for that purpose; had I not sent the Ariadne Frigate to strengthen the convoy; and she had the good fortune to fall timely in with the Trade and drove off the Privateers that were waiting to intercept them.

J. Y.


1. The list of letters brought by H.M. sloop Shark, H.M.S. Yarmouth, and the October packet is not printed.
3. Young left a space but did not specify the date.

GOVERNOR THOMAS SHIRLEY TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG

Copy

Sir

Dominica Government House 16th Decr: 1777

I embrace the Opportunity of Captain Swiney’s 1 going immediately from hence to Antigua, to acquaint You that four days ago was carried into Martinique by One of the Rebell Cruizers Two Guinea Men, a Ship and a Brig; the Master of One of which Vessels informs me that a great many Vessels are Armed and fitted for Sea in the Port of St: Pierre in that Island either as is supposed with a Design to intercept the Convoy expected from England or some other purpose, I should not readily give into the Idea, that they are collecting to Insult or make any Depredations upon this Island, But their force is formidable, their Ships some of them being large, And I am sure Sir the Marquis de Bouillé is in such a temper of mind with respect to us, with whom he has taken it into his head to be extremely angry that tho he might not dare to Insult us himself He wou’d favour any Scheme of the Rebels for that purpose; howe’er Sir be that as it may I think it my Duty to give You the earliest Intelligence of these matters in my power; I have the honor to be [&c.]

(Signed) Thomas Shirley.


Decemb' 1777

Martinico WbS

Tuesday 16th 10 AM saw a ship to wind'd off Martinico, Supposed to be the rattle snake, made sail and gave Chace ½ past 11 AM shortned Sail finding she made for Trinity bay Martinico at noon Tack'd Ship, East end Martinico SSE 2 Leagues D° Wea° [Light airs & fair] PM Tackd Ship—Martinico SW 3 Leagues

December 17

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"


This Board Conceiving it to be for the public advantage that the Brig° Dispatch belonging to the Continent and Under the care of John Bradford Esq° should be improved as an armed Vessell for which she is now in great measure fixed therefore—

Voted That a Letter be wrote to M° Bradford to desire him to Suspend the Execution of the orders he may have relative to that Vessell till we can get an answer to what we have wrote to the Marine Committee on that Subject—

Whereas John Brown Lieut° in the Continental navy has represented to this Board that his private affairs require his presence at Halifax where he has now an opportunity of going with the Command of a Cartel 1 and desiring leave of absence for a short time therefore

Voted that the said Lieut° Brown have leave of absence for a time Sufficient for that purpose.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. Brigantine Favorite.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Continental Navy Board

Sir

Borden Town 17th. Dec° 1777

In Consequence of your Recommendation & Col: Worthington, we have done every thing in our Power to forward the work in Hand. & have the Pleasure of assuring you that every thing goes on with Secrecy & Dispatch, to the Satisfaction of the artist. We expect he will be enabled in a Day or two to try the important Experiment.—We have the honour to be [&c.]

Fra° Hopkinson

John Wharton
L, DLC, George Washington Papers, Series 4. Addressed at the foot of the page: "His Excel\textsuperscript{y} Gen' Washington."

1. The operation was an attempt, with floating mines, to destroy or damage British ships anchored near Philadelphia. These mines were constructed by David Bushnell. For his account of the attempt see *NdAR* 6: 1507. See also the Diary of Elizabeth Drinker, 27 Dec., below. In addition, see Jonathan Trumbull to Colonel William Worthington, 4 Nov., and Jonathan Trumbull to Samuel Parsons, 21 Nov., above.

**JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS**

[York] Wednesday, December 17, 1777

Also a letter . . . of the 9, from Charles Alexander, late captain of the frigate Delaware, directed to the Marine Committee, were laid before Congress, and read:

*Ordered,* That the letter from Governor Livingston be referred to the Board of War; and that the letter from Captain Alexander be returned to the Marine Committee.

*JCC*9: 1032.

**JOURNAL OF THE MARYLAND COUNCIL**

[Annapolis] Wednesday 17\textsuperscript{th}. December 1777

*Ordered* That the said Treasurer \textsuperscript{1} pay to Capt. Thomas Coursey eight hundred and sixty six pounds, sixteen shillings and seven pence due to him and for Wages due to the Crew of the Chester Galley per Account passed.

D, MdAA, Governor and Council (Proceedings), 1777–79, 3842, p. 143.

\textsuperscript{1} Western Shore Treasurer.

**RESOLUTION OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA PRIVY COUNCIL**

In the Prevy Council Wednesday 17\textsuperscript{th} Decr 1777.

Resolved that the Embargo in the port of Charles Town be Continued until the Marine Expedition now fitting Out by the State be Ended, and the Cruise finished—Ordered that a Copy of this Resolve be served on the Navy Board that it may be made known—

(Signed) Jn\textsuperscript{o} Colcock Sec\textsuperscript{e} P\textsuperscript{e} C\textsuperscript{l}.

Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 118.

**SOUTH CAROLINA PRESIDENT AND PRIVY COUNCIL TO FIRST COMMISSIONER OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD**

Sir/ Charles Town December 17\textsuperscript{th} 1777—

I am directed to Inform the Navy Board, that it was this day resolved by his Excellency the president with the advice of the privy Council that Congress Letters of Marque be given to such persons as shall Command the Several Vessels engaged for the Intended naval Expedition, and that the *Fair American,* & *Polly,* Briggs, be also Engaged in the Service on the Same Terms as the Others. I am Sir [&c.]

(Signed) Jn\textsuperscript{o} Colcock Sec\textsuperscript{e} P\textsuperscript{e} C\textsuperscript{l}.—

Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 119.
SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD TO CAPTAIN HEZEKIAH ANTHONY

Sir/ 
Navy Board December 17th 1777—

The Commissioners of the Navy desire that you will with all possible Dispatch have the Brig: Polly—of which you are Cap: fitted and Maned to proceed on a Cruise, and whatever Stores or Provisions may be wanted, you are to deliver an Indent to the Commissary for the Naval Department, who is directed to Supply them, And in Order that no delay may happen for want of Assistance, you are directed to hire a Sufficient Number of Negroes to fill your Water and Cut your wood &c while the Seamen are Employed about your Rigging, Guns, &c:—they make no doubt but you will Exert yourself in a very particular Manner on this Occasion as the Service of the State requires the greatest Dispatch—You are Likewise desired Immediately to Open a house of Rendezvous under the Direction of a Proper Officer to Enlist a Sufficient number of Men to make your Compliment Ninety—The State will Allow a Bounty of Ten Dollars ¶ Man to such as will Enlist—

By Order of the Board

To Capt Hezekiah Anthony
Commanding the Brig Polly


1. Anthony, prior to becoming captain of the privateer General Washington, held a second lieutenant’s commission in the South Carolina Navy. See NDAR 7: 440, 498.

2. On 22 Dec. the South Carolina Navy Board sent a similar letter to Capt. Charles Morgan of the brig Fair American. Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 123.

SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD TO THOMAS SMITH

Sir/ 
Navy Board 17th Decem’ 1777—

The Commissioners of the Navy Direct that you 1 do with all possible dispatch furnish the Board with One Hundred Cross barr Six pound Shott Two Hundred Cross barr Four pound Shott and One Hundred Cross barr Three pound Shott, and whatever Assistance you may want (of hands) you are to hire on the best Terms you can and they will pay the Expence—

Bar Iron and Coals will be sent from the Arsenal on Your Applying to Mr John Calvert—By Order of the Board

Edw Blake 1st Commiss

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 119.

1. Smith was a founder.

JOHN LEWIS GERVAIS TO HENRY LAURENS

[Extract]

Dear Sir

Charles Town 17 December 1777.

... I am in hopes we Shall Save your Rice at Alatamaha I have bought an Augusta trading boat that will Carry above 1500 Bushel—She is new & build of Mulberrys timber—She is dear, I bought her at Vendu for £3000—however Mr Manigault was of opinion with me—that it would be to your advantage [illeg.] Saving the Rice
we Shall get double the Cost, & the boat will sell for nearly the Same price—If the Ruff Rice can be Sold at 2/6. G: Money at Sunbury. I have wrote to Mr Clay to have it Sold there other wise to send it here, & if it dont fetch 15/: I Intend to send it to Mepkin & have it beat out—I think it will be well worth the trouble as Rice has Sold at £3. 10 ø C—it is at a Stand now as three M. War are on our Coast.—however, we have some thoughts to drive them away—an embargo is laid—and w* the Randolph—States & other Vessels an attack on them is intended—the public have offered 10 Dollar pramium ø Man. the New Insurance Company offer 10 Dollar ø each able Seaman for 300.1—& a private Subsidy is to be opened—by which means it is hoped all the Armed Vessels will be manned, the attempt even may be of Service. . . . I am [&c.]

John Lewis Gervais

HENRY TUCKER TO ST. GEORGE TUCKER

[Extract] Dear S* George Bermuda December 17th. 1777—

. . . Some little Time ago we were terribly alarmed with the dismal Prospect of Famine—but the Removal of the Vessels of War that had guarded our Coasts for a long Time gave us an Opportunity of obtaining Supplies from the Continent—We are at present comfortably tho' not largely supplied—How long we shall continue to be so, God only knows—I wou'd fain hope for a long while—but have little Reason to expect it. . . . I am in great Truth Dr St George Your Most AfP. Brtr & Friend

Henry Tucker

GOVERNOR VALENTINE MORRIS TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Duplicate My Lord. Saint Vincent December 17th. 1777

I embrace this opportunity of a vessel of Force sailing from Dominica; to transmit to your Lordship the inclosed copy of an affidavit relative to american force, and French conduct in these latitudes; at Martinica particularly. I have also to repeat from the very certain intelligence I keep up there, that it is in vain for your Lordship, or any of his majestys ministers to hope that the real conduct of the French in their Islands in these seas, will be alter'd, whatever may be their declarations or most solemn assurances in Europe, their plan of the most effectual, most avowed support, and every thing but publack acknowledgment of the independancy of the American States, is so steadily, and uniformly pursued that I cannot but be assured altho they will not declare War first against
Great Britain, they will continue to act so as to make that unavoidable on the part of his Majesty against them, and they expect it and prepare themselves for it, on supposition that sooner, or later, they will be interrupted in their present advantages of reaping every possible advantage a war could give them without suffering any of its inconveniences.

the present very formidable and highly unnecessary Force they have in their Islands hereabouts, which I beg leave to assure your Lordship has been under rated, and this not even a little, in all of my former letters, is calculated; is intended for offence to the English, rather than defence to themselves, a sufficient British naval Force in these Seas, will not only prevent these, but might cut off their supplies from Europe, in which case their numbers must soon starve there in a climate where no care can long preserve provisions, flour especially; and the internal produce of Martinica cannot maintain its present numbers scarce two months, and even to do this all of their Sugar settlements must be dismantled and the Land turned to the growing of provisions, a work of time and ruin to them.

permit me my Lord, on a supposition of the great probability of a War with them to observe that any attack on either Martinica, or Guadaloupe, the former especially, would be attended with great loss, and be very tedious, supposing it proved successful; the Island of Saint Lucie has a very trifling force on it, has comparatively speaking no fortifications whatever; has many perfect open indefencable bays, and altho yet awhile from its produce of very little importance, is from its Situation and power of anoyance inestimable in that Island at the Carenage, Souffriere bay, and many other excellent sheltered roads, are harbours for Men of War perhaps equal if not superior to any in most Islands; the seafaring people can inform your Lordship that men of war can at one stretch, without making a Tack cover Grenada, and all the Grenadines, and this Government, and this let currents be as they may, which among all of these Islands are beyond belief troublesome. at another stretch (with equal convenience) these can reach Dominica, harassing Martinica either on its windward, or leward side at option, to the total prevention of shipping getting into or out of Martinica unobserved. so that part of a squadron being at Dominica, other part at S' Lucie and a third at Antigua as usual, and his Majestys Ships making their cruizes in concert, the British windward Islands would be perfectly protected, by the same cruise, that anoyed even to actual starving to a surrender, both Martinica and Guadaloupe; and both must my Lord, I dare emphatically repeat must fall without hazard or bloodshed of his Majesties land Forces. to presume to point out to your Lordship the advantages which would attend this mode of reducing those Islands in preference to transporting to these seas troops sufficient to conquer them, would be impertinent; to hint the thoughts and manner of doing it probably is my duty.

after again assuring your Lordship of the facility with a trivial land Force of being masters of S' Lucie yet begging my declarations may be no further relyed on than to lead to examining persons of better judgment, particularly his Majesties Captains of Admiral Youngs Squadron who have lately cruised round these latitudes; I have the honor of acquainting your Lordship I can at all times furnish pilots, that know every bay, and sounding, and current, of, and round that Island.

to confirm the vast importance of S' Lucie to Great Britain in point of situation, and for the reasons before named, let me have the honor of calling to your Lordships recollection the point the Court of France made at the last peace not to let it remain in our hands. this was their knowledge of the advantages of its local situation.
a predilection that Court will have art enough to disclaim in hopes of concealing its utility from British knowledge of the Land is much inferior to that of this Island, and from whence I could now get settlers into this Government.

If Lord Mansfield does me the honor to recollect much discourse I had the honor of holding with his Lordship at my own Seat in Monmouthshire, previous to the last peace on the subject of that Island he probably will recollect the enquiries he might in consequence of my hints have made from other people. My situation of late years in this Government, with my own repeated personal examinations, and the informations I get from connections I keep up in that Island, with in three, I believe I may say much less than three hours sail from this Island, by increasing and rendering certain my former intelligences, and knowledge of it, have quite confirmed my former justly founded opinion, that in respect of anoying and curbing Martinica, it is of inestimable value to Great Britain. let my Lord its relative situation, and harbours, and not its produce be the articles examined into.

altho it gives me pain to do it, I cannot help again repeating that without your Lordship or the Lords of the Treasury will permit me to make some charge for that considerable extra expence I am at to keep up connections and gain needful intelligence in the French Islands my private fortune not permitting me to be at that expence, I fear I shall be forced to drop it unless I shall be properly authorised to continue it. I send a copy of the inclosed affidavit to Admiral Young. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Valentine Morris

L. UklPR, C.O. 260/5, 58-60. Addressed below close: "Right Honb./Lord George Germain." Docketed: "S' Vincent 17th Dec. 1777./Governor Morris./R 10th Feb.' 1778.// (1 Inclosure)."

1. See above, Deposition of Josiah Durham; 13 Dec. 1777.

December 18

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Thursday, December 18, 1777

Resolved, That Mr. Harvie be added to the Marine Committee, in the room of Mr. R H Lee, who is absent.

JCC9: 1034.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

December 1777.  Thursday 18th.

Clements Island East 8 or 9 Miles

At 8 AM made the Signal for all Boats; Weighd and Tow'd down the River. At 11 Carried out the Stream Anchor with Hawsers &c and warped down the River.

Clements Is' East 2 or 3 Miles

First Part Calm middle and latter fresh gales & clear Employed warping down the River. At ½ past 3 Anch'd with the Small Bower in 6½ Fath. At ½ past 4 Weighd and warped down with the Kedge

At ½ past 5 Anchord with Small Bower in 7½ Fath The South End
of Clement's Island EBN ½ a mile.¹ Sent the Mosquito inshore to Prevent Rebels crossing a Small Creek dividing the Island from the Main; And a party of Marines to take possession of the Island²

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

1. Clements Island (sometimes known as Blackstones Island or Blaxtons Island) is at the mouth of Clements Bay (present day St. Clement Bay). It is now named Blakiston Island, Md.
2. For other accounts of this incident see Colonel Richard Barnes to Governor Thomas Johnson, 20 Dec. 1777, and Captain George Cook to Governor Thomas Johnson, 22 Dec. 1777, below.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ÆOLUS, CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER ATKINS
decem[ 1777] [Port Royal Harbor, Jamaica]
Thurs[ 18] Cloudy Wea[ P.M. employed as Yesterday—¹ arrivd a Sloop from Virginia prize to the Dolphin Tender—²

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4107.

1. The previous day the crew was "Employd in stowing the Hold & reeving the running Rigging." Ibid.

December 19

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD
OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"


Voted That a Letter be wrote to the hon[ble] Marine Com[rec. to inform them of the arrival of a prize Ship here taken by Cap[t.] Chew¹ and to Inclose a Copy of his Letter to this board also Copy of Gov[er. Cookes] letter² &c &c—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. Mermaid, James Cockran. See Josiah Waters to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 19 and 20 Dec., below.
2. Possibly Governor Nicholas Cooke to the Massachusetts Council, 10 Dec., above.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Dec[ 19] 1777—

Order'd, That Joseph Hall's deliver Cap[t.] Hopkins¹ Two hundred & Eleven Gallons New-England Rum, for the Brig¹ Hazard—(deliver'd by Halls Acco² Nov³ 12)

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 128.

1. Caleb Hopkins.

Josiah Waters to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr.

Dear Sir

I have now the pleasure to acquaint you, that Yesterday came in to this Port a Prize Ship call'd the Mermaid taken by Cap[t.] Sam'l Chew in the Resistance on the 16 Nov—
Lat 13. N Long 50 West—commanded by Capt James Cockran bound from Greenock to Barbadoes, wth a Valuable Cargo of Dry Goods &c. She mounts 10 Carrage Guns—the amount of her Cargo Capt Jacocks 1 the prize Master tells me 6 or 7000 £ Sts her Invœ. I have not yet seen—expect Capt Jacocks in with them every moment—Cap' Chew was in high health & spirits sent in the Ship 9 of his own People and had remaining with him in the Resistance 83. not one sick Man on board—he took some necessaries for the Ship & being Short of Water went into Demerara fm whence he intended to return to [the] same Ground, where I hope he will compleat a good Cruize—

I shall write you again soon acquainting you with whatever may turn up in the mean time should be glad to receive any particular directions you may be pleased to forward—I am Respectfully Your Friend [&c.]

Josi Waters

M' Eben' Ledyard is with Cap' Jacocks in health &c

Boston 19 Decœ 1777

Proceedings of the Rhode Island General Assembly

At the General Assembly of the Governor and Company of the State of Rhode-Island and Providence Plantations, begun and holden . . . at Providence, within and for the State aforesaid, on Friday the Nineteenth Day of December, in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy-seven.

. . . It is Voted and Resolved, That Col. Jabez Bowen, and Mr. John Updike, be and they are hereby appointed to examine the Sails, Rigging and Furniture, belonging to the Ship Aurora, owned by this State; and, if there shall be any such spare Rigging and Sails belonging to said Vessel as the Sloop Diamond may require, that they deliver the same to Mr. Pardon Gray, for the Use of the said Sloop Diamond, or otherwise that they purchase such Sails and Rigging as the said Sloop may require, and deliver the same to the said Pardon Gray, for the Purpose aforesaid.

Rhode Island Session Laws, December, 1777 (Providence, [1777]), 3–4.

Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., to the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department

To the Continental Navy Board

Eastern Department at Boston New London Decœ 19 1777

I Recœ yours of ye 19th Ulte. and shall endeavour as far as I can to supply Capt Saltonstall with such stores as he may want for the Ship Trumbull, but at the same time must observe to you that almost every Article necessary for fitting out an Arm'd Vessell are extremly Scarse and very difficult to be obtained for the Money, but as there is no prospect of getting the Ship out this Season, shall be more at leisure to procure them.—Capt Saltonstall calls on me for Money to pay his People & for other necesssarys disbursements, beg I may be informed where I am to apply for it I am [&c.]

A Plan having been formed to bring off or destroy a Magazine of Military Stores which the Enemy had at Shetocket on Long-Island, and to destroy some Shipping loaded with Timber at Southold,—on Tuesday Night of last Week part of Two Battalions of Troops embarked from this State, under Convoy of the Sloop Schuyler, and the Spy and Mifflin Schooners:—Unfortunately the next Morning, just before Light, the Faulkland, a British Frigate, in her passage from New-York to Newport, came across the Schuyler and two smaller Vessels, when the latter run a-shore upon the Island, but the former in attempting to get in with the Land run on a Spit of Sand called the Old-Man's, and was taken, with about sixty Troops on Board, among whom were the following Officers, viz. Colonels Ely and Webb, Capt. Buckland, Lieut. Riley, Ens. Mumford, Adjutant Hopkins, and Quarter-Master Starr, of Webb's Battalion, and Ensigs Niles and Abbott, and Adjutant West, of Ely's Battalion.

On Thursday a Party of Men under Capt. Hart, marched to Southold, and were very near making Prisoners of Capt. Ayscough and upwards of 20 Men belonging to the ship Swan, who were at a House in Southold, but they getting Intelligence of Capt. Hart's Approach, hasted to their Boats—they were closely pursued, and as they were getting on Board were fired upon, when most of them were either killed or wounded, Capt. Ayscough it is tho' was killed. Seven Marines and Seaman were made Prisoners. Our Troops, after tarrying Several Days on the Island, returned to the Main, without having Opportunity to effect any Thing considerable,—the Shipping having left Southold, and we learn the Magazine at Shetocket had been removed.

1. Setauket.
7. Adjutant Elisha Hopkins, Continental Army.
8. Quarter Master Jehosaphat Starr, Continental Army.

Pennsylvania Navy Board to Thomas Wharton, Jr.

State Navy Board, Bristol December 19 1777

Last night we rec'd Four Hogsheads of Wiskey and Two Casks of Shoes and Stockings sent by your Excellency, which are very necessary for the People. The Weather begins to be Cold, therefore propose to send up the Fleet to-morrow to Borden Town Creek, which is the best Place we can find for them.—The Stores we shall endeavour to remove to some distance.—

There is now all the Captains of the Fire Ships out of employ and many of the Guard Boats without a Man, and some without a Boat. We cannot Discharge them, and should it be done they may think it hard, tho' some of them are good for Little,
On this we should be glad of your Excellency's Advice or Orders on this Head—The Fleet has upwards of Five Hundred Men on Board, and is well worth preserving if the War holds till the Spring

We believe your Excellency have had some strange Reports about the Fleet, but be assured they are False, and We believe have all arose from Col. Smith. Were we present with you, doubt not we could fully satisfy you many of them are idle Tales—The Mens Wages are now due but Billy Bradford is not yet returned—The Money W. B mentioned in his last he had is nearly expended for Cattle and other Things for the Fleet—

There is of the Board here at present M's Jo Fielding & Wm. Bradford. I am [&c.]

Wm. Bradford

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

Captain James Nicholson
Sir

[York] December 19th 1777

It being suggested to this Committee that some Tobacco might be shipped on board the Virginia without much inconvenience we now direct that you receive from the Agent of the Commercial Committee as much of that article as you can carry so as not to incommode the Sailing or fighting of your ship and that you follow the directions of the said Committee in the delivery of the said Tobacco. We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, 118 (M332, reel 6).

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

December 1777. The South End of Clement's Island EBN ½ a mile.

Friday 19th. At 8 AM Anchor'd here the Emerald.

At Single Anchor Clements Island EBN ½ a mile

Light Winds and fair. Employed Reieving New Rigging in place of the Old Condemn'd by Survey. At 7 PM Our Marines returned onboard being relieved by a party from the Emerald. Employed wooding Received 7 Head Cattle.

D, Uklpr, Adm. 51/694.

DIXON AND HUNTER'S VIRGINIA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, DECEMBER 19, 1777

Deserted from the Manly Galley two Marines, viz. James Hodges about 30 Years of Age, 5 Feet 8 or 9 Inches high, has short brown Hair, very dark Skin, and talks soft; had on when he went off, an old Virginia Cloth Coat and Breeches, and an Osnaburg Shirt;—the other Isaac Carlton about 20 Years of Age, 5 Feet 7 or 8 Inches high, has short black Hair, and dark Skin, has an Impediment in his Speech when he talks fast, had on when he went off, a Virginia Cloth Jacket, a Cotton Shirt, and long Trousers;
they both carried off with them a good many Clothes, unknown to the Officers on Board. These Men were formerly enlisted in the Service by Capt. John C. Cooke, and put on board the Manly by Order of the Commodore. Whoever takes the said Men up, and delivers them on Board or secures them so that I may get them, shall receive 20 Dollars Reward for each.

William Saunders, Captain.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW,
CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

Decr 1777

[Southern coast of Puerto Rico]

Friday 19

At 11 AM Saw a Sail to W

[At noon] Cape Rockso NE 6. Leagues

Moderate Breezes still in Chace, Saw 2 Sail to East

Gave Chase to one of them At 5 (PM) Fired 2 Shot to bring her too, Armd the Cutter & Pinnace & sent them in Chase, At 6 Pinnace Returnd with the Prizoners finding the Chase to be a Brig from S' Lucea to N° Carolina 1 Sent an Officer & people to take her to Jamaica, Gave Chase to Eastward in hopes of falling in with a Ship that had Chased our Prize, having every reason to imagine her a Yankee Frigate,

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/399.

2. The following day H.M.S. Glasgow spoke the chase, a British privateer from Tortola. Journal of H.M.S. Glasgow, 20 Dec. 1777, loc. cit.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOUTHAMPTON,
CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER

Decr 77

Friday 19th

High Land of Porto Plat SEbS 7 or 8 Leagues.— at 5 (AM) light Airs [illeg.] at 6 D° saw a Brig in Shore gave Chace, at 7 D° hoisted out the boats and sent them Man'd & Arm'd in Chace, at 11 D° the Prize join'd us the Lark Brig with Fish & Lumber from Newberry for the Cape, found the People had taken their boat & going on Shore, D° Man'd the Prize and sent her to Jamaica. 1

[At noon] Mount Christo SWbS 8 or 9 Lgs

Light Airs & fine W° saw a Sail to the East at 6 (PM) Isabella Bay ESE 4 Lgs spoke a Schooner from Tenneriff for Jamaica the Blenhams Prize a Letter of Mark

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/914.
December 20

JOHN LANGDON TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Sir Portsmouth Decem. 20. 1777—

I wrote the Honble Committee & Mr Storer the Express, desiring a sum of money to carry on the Business of the Continent since which I’ve drawn on the Committee of this date in favour of Stephen Hooper Esq. for Twelve thousand Dollars my being totally out, & some large Bills against the Ranger coming in Obligated me to take this Step; the Marine Board at Boston not having any Moneys, could not be supplied from that Quarter, as I intend compleating the Acco\textsuperscript{e} of the the Honble Committee as fast as possible for settlement while things are fresh in my Mind, must beg the favour of the Committee to furnish the Marine Board at Boston with what moneys I have Received; as I understand it is with them that I am to settle my Acco\textsuperscript{e}, I should be happy to be informed whether I am to receive my Directions in future from the Marine Board at Boston in the Business of Building Ships settleing for Prizes &c or not 1—It will give me great satisfaction to have the Acco\textsuperscript{e} of what Money’s I’ve received, sent down, with Orders; to the Marine Board at Boston to settle my Acco\textsuperscript{e} & return of Post. I am [\&c.]

John Langdon
Agent

1. The Continental Marine Committee gave the Navy Board of the Eastern Department authority to oversee the construction of ships for the Continental Navy. See Continental Marine Committee to the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department, 26 Oct., above.


[Boston] Decem\textsuperscript{t} 20. 1777

Voted That Cap\textsuperscript{t} Abraham Whipples Acco\textsuperscript{e} of Charges and Expences of travelling &c for himself and Six others to Attend the Court Martial & Court of Enquiry relating to Cap\textsuperscript{t} McNeill amountg to £204 . . . 15 . . . 8 be paid—

Voted That Cap\textsuperscript{t} J. B. Hopkins’s Acco\textsuperscript{e} of Charges & Expences of Travelling &c to Attend the Court Martial & Court of Enquiry relating to Cap\textsuperscript{t} McNeill Amountg to £16 . . . 16/ be paid—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Dec\textsuperscript{t} 20\textsuperscript{th} 1777—

Order’d, That the Com\textsuperscript{t} Gen\textsuperscript{t} deliver M’ Homer\textsuperscript{t} for the Brig\textsuperscript{t} Massachusetts, Cap\textsuperscript{t} Lambert,\textsuperscript{t} Twenty Barrels Beef.—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 129.
1. Robert Homer.
Josiah Waters to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr.

[Extract]

Dear Sir

I wrote you yesterday advising of the arrival of the Prize Ship *Mermaid* and that agreeable to orders from you, I should proceed upon the business, agreeable hereto I was about libeling the ship when I was informed that Capt. Chew had appointed another agent, and until this matter was ascertained I was advised not to take out a libel— Upon further enquiry I found that Capt. Chew had written to Mr. George Olney of Providence under cover of Capt. Bradford, appointing him agent in this matter Capt. Jacocks shew me the letter & from its contents I perceive that 'tis expected he will do the business at ½ commissions tho' should the cruise be fortunate he will be allowed 3½ per cent. I have however supply'd Capt. Jacocks with money & every assistance in my power, and stand ready to continue my services, as no one else is here as yet to act for the people. . . You'll wish me immediately, and if 'tis your judgment that I should go on you will let me hear from you in a day or two if otherwise you will be pleased to write me in the usual course by the post— Every thing in my power to serve Capt. Chew and all concern'd in any case I shall attend to— I am sorry to inform you that the *Resistance* does not sail as might be wish'd, I hope notwithstanding she will be fortunate and return safely. Have you & friend Tho. rec'd the letters I wrote respecting the *Nancy & Revenue*? I am with sincere esteem Your Friend [&c.]

Josiah Waters

P.S. I should have mention'd, that by what I can learn there was a full consent of the People &c. of the *Resistance* to your appointment except in one or two. If I mistake not a Lieut. &c. your knowledge of them may point you to the persons—this with the view of getting the business done at a lower rate, than was expected from you, I suppose was the reason of the new appointment under these circumstances I judged such conduct as I have observ'd would be most pleasing to you—


Petition of Susannah Oliver to the Massachusetts Council

Boston Decr 20th. 1777

The petition of Susannah Oliver, in behalf of her son, a prisoner at Hallifax, praying that your Honours will give orders than one James Malcom a midshipman, now a prisoner on board of one of the prison ships now in the harbour of Boston, may be exchange'd for her son James Oliver midshipman, now a prisoner in Hallifax who was taken prisoner on board of the ship *Hancock*, John Manley Esq. commander— As in duty bound shall ever pray

Susannah Oliver

In Council Decr 20th. 1777 Read & Ordered that the commissary of prisoners be and he hereby is directed to send in the next cartel bound to Hallifax James Mal-
com Midshipman of the *Fox* Frigate now on Board the Prison Ship In order to be exchanged for James Oliver Midshipman now a Prisoner at Halifax who was taken on Board the Ship *Hancock* John Manley Esq Comander

Read & Accepted  Jn^o.  Avery D^o.  Sec'y


**DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE**

[Rhode Island] 20th Dec—Frost last night, and this day. Wind N.W.

This harbour is now fuller of Shipping than it has been at any time since our first arrival; there being near 100 sail of Vessels, besides Seven two Decked Ships, (viz' Chatham 50 Guns, Somerset 64, Raisonable 64, Nonsuch 64, & the Buffaloe, Grampus & Tortoise, formerly line of Battle ships but now employed as Store Ships) and Several Frigates and the *Strombolo* Fire ship.¹

Mackenzie, *Diary* 1: 225.

¹. On 22 Dec. the *Bristol*, 50 guns, joined the fleet, making eight two-deckers in Newport harbor. Ibid., 1: 225. See Major General Joseph Spencer to Rhode Island Council of War, 16 Dec., above.

**PROVIDENCE GAZETTE, SATURDAY, DECEMBER 20, 1777**

Providence, Dec. 20.

State of Rhode-Island and Providence Plantations.

In *Council of War, Providence, December 19, 1777*.

A Very great Fleet of the Enemy's Ships of War and Transports being now in the River, and there being Reason to apprehend that they will soon make an Attempt upon this Place, RESOLVED, That the Inhabitants of the neighbouring Country be earnestly requested to hold themselves in Readiness to march immediately upon the Firing of the BEACON, with the best Accoutrements, warlike Instruments and Stores, to this Town to attack and repulse the common Enemy: They are desired to take Notice, that in case of an Alarm, when the Beacon is fired, we have given Orders for the Discharging of Cannon, that they may be notified to look out for the Beacon; that the discharge of Cannon alone is not to be deemed an Alarm; but that the Firing of the Beacon itself, even without the Discharge of Cannon, is to be considered as an Alarm.

It is further Resolved, That a Copy of this Resolution be inserted in the next Providence Gazette.

By Order, R. J. Helme, Clerk: . . .

On Monday a Flag of Truce returned from Rhode-Island, and brought a Number of Prisoners.

Col. Webb, of the Continental Forces, came in the above Flag on Parole. He embarked the 9th Instant on board a small Sloop ¹ at Norwalk, with Col. Ely, of the Connecticut Troops, and 65 Officers and Privates, among which were 2 Adjutants, 1 Captain, and 4 or 5 Subalterns. Next Morning at Daybreak they found they had, through the Inattention of the Skipper, lost Sight of some other Vessels that accompanied them into the Sound, and were then within Gun-Shot of the *Falcon* Sloop of War, of
14 Guns; they immediately altered their Course, but the *Falcon* outsailing them, they endeavoured to run the Sloop ashore on Long-Island, in attempting which she struck on a Reef 3 Miles east of Setalket, where their Boat being stove, and the Enemy keeping an incessant Fire on them, they were obliged to submit. They were taken on board the *Falcon* and brought to Newport.

We learn that Ayscough, who commanded the British Sloop of War *Swan* on this Station, was brought to Newport from Long-Island a few days since, badly wounded.

Within a Week past about 20 Ships, Frigates and Sloops of War have arrived at Rhode-Island from the Westward, with some Transports; 8 of the former are said to be of the Line. Lord Howe, in the *Eagle*, of 64 Guns, also the *Bristol*, of 50 Guns were expected to arrive there on the 15th Instant.

1. Continental Navy sloop *Schuyler*.

**GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON TO GEORGE WASHINGTON**

[Extract]

Dear Sir,

Poughkeepsie, 20th December 1777.—

I was not honored with the Receipt of your Excellency's Letter of the 3d Instant before Friday last—I am truly sensible that the Security of the North River is a Matter of the utmost Importance to the United States in the present War & that the Safety of this State in a more particular Manner depends upon it—it gives me real Concern therefore that so little has been yet done to effect it—Works are laid out & began to defend the Cheveaux De Frize & something done towards finishing & sinking such of them as were not compleated when the Enemy came up the River and these are the only Steps that have hitherto been taken.

... I am clearly of Opinion that a strong Fortress ought to be erected either on the opposite Side of the Creek from where Fort Montgomery stood or at the West Point opposite Fort Constitution—The latter I prefer as the most defensible Ground and because the Navigation of the River there is more difficult & uncertain and the River something narrower than it is at the former Place—A new Chain should be procured (if possible) & with the Boom which is nearly compleated stretched across the River—This With a Floating Battery or two & some Gun Boats I am persuaded woud answer the purpose Effectually and in this Opinion I am confirmed as the Enemy chose to risque every Thing for the Reduction of Fort Montgomery rather than to attempt passing it with their Shipping while in our Possession—if West Point should be the place fixed upon it might be of great Advantage to erect a small strong Work on the high Point on the opposite Shore a little above Fort Constitution.

... If the Shipping had been properly Man'd and this was often sollicited, the *Congress*¹ at least might have been saved; and even after the Loss of the Forts by a prudent disposition of the Force in this Quarter, which was soon greatly increased by the coming in of the Militia, Kingston might have been saved & the greater Part of the Misschief committed by the Enemy along the Shores of the River prevented. ... I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Geo Clinton
Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council to Commodore John Hazelwood

In Council Lancaster December 20th 1777

I recd your Letter by Mr Bradford dated the 1st In 1 and should have answerd it before this time, but expected he would have returnd in a few Days and have been the bearer of it—he has however been detaind on acco' the exhausted state of our Treasury—and I am afraid he will not, on that account, be able to leave this for Several Days—the first Money that comes in he shall have for the purpose of paying the Mens Wages, and for the Commissary to purchase Provisions with—

I greatly lament the Situation the Fleet has been reduced to—I know every exertion in your power has been made to render it servicable to your Country—and I am now well convinced, from many Circumstances, that both Officers & Men in Many Boats Merit praise—rather than deserve Censure—the reproaches of some has proceeded, I dare say, from Ignorance of the Orders given or want of knowledge of their circumstances—and of Others from a desire to throw the blame from off their own shoulders on to those of others—when I wrote you from Head Quarters it was in consequence of a Letter shewn to me by His Excell?* from Gen Varnum, wherein some reflections were cast on some of the Boats as not obeying your Signals—it was proper you should be made acquainted with that Gentlemans Opinion of them, in order that if he was mistaken, you might have an oppor? to Say so;—if otherwise that the proper punishment might be inflicted on the delinquents—Your Letter to me, which was read in Council, has satisfied them that the Officers & Men of your Fleet, generelly, have behaved with a spirit & Vigor that does them great Honor—and that the thanks of their Country is due to their services. there are others, it is too true, who have disgraced the American Arms—but it would be hard that the brave & Virtuous Should bear the Infamy of the base Conduct of cowards and Traitors—

I wrote a few Lines to Coll Bradford, the other Day, & mentiond to him my Opinion with regard to the place where the Fleet should be Secured during the winter 3—I thought the wharves Near Trenton, of Mr Richards & Turrnar & Hunts, would be as Safe as any I could recollect—but your self & the Navy Board, with your principal Officers are more Competent Judges than Council can pretend to be—

I have sent down for the Use of the Boats Crews 4 hhds Whisky—and 180 P Shoes & as many pair of Stockings—these I hope you have recd—I shall endeavor to procure more Cloathing & send them forward as soon as possible—The bearer is waiting have, therefore only time to request a Line from you as often as convenient—In the mean time—I remain [&c.].

Df, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council. Addressed at foot of last page: "Commodore Hazelwood—" Notation at top of letter: "Council to Comr Hazelwood 1777."

Resolved, That Mr. Frost be added to the Marine Committee, in the room of Mr. Folsom, who being engaged at the treasury, desires to be excused.

A letter, of the 14, from the navy board at Bordentown, in New Jersey, directed to the Marine Committee, was laid before Congress, and read:

Ordered, That it be returned to the Marine Committee, and that they be directed to prepare proper resolutions for supporting the authority of the navy board,¹ and report the same to Congress.

JCC 9: 1040.


CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO GOVERNOR PATRICK HENRY

His Excellency Patrick Henry Esqr
Governor of Virginia

Sir

[York] December 20th. 1777

There has lately arrived in New Hampshire a french ship ¹ with a large quantity of Brass Cannon and Military Stores for the United States. The Gentleman who has the direction of the said Vessel has informed Congress that he expects a frigate of 54 Guns with a large Cargo of Cloth part of which is the property of a Company of Merchants in france and the other part we imagine is upon Continental Account, will arrive About this time in Virginia. As it is of great importance to America to encourage a Commerce of this Sort, and to prevent the said frigate from being taken by the British men of war. The Marine Committee have thought it adviseable to give your Excellency this information, referring to your Judgment the propriety of employing one or more fast sailing boats the fidelity of whose hands you can best depend on, to keep a Look out in such manner as you may think best calculated to give the earliest intelligence to the French Frigate of the situation of the British Men of war. We have no doubt of your taking every precaution to prevent this matter from being made public and also of giving such directions as may answer the above design. We have the honor to be [&c.]

1. Flumand, Pierre Landais, master.

CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE TO CAPTAIN JAMES NICHOLSON

Captain James Nicholson

Sir

[York] December 20th 1777

Since writing the annexed Letter ¹ we have received advice that a large French Ship of 54 Guns ladened with Clothing may be daily expected into Virginia. We think proper to communicate this intelligence to you that should you see this Ship and fall in with her any where in the Bay or on the Coast, you will give the Captain of her full
intelligence of the strength and situation of the enemies. Ships of war in the Bay and advise him what measures are best to pursue. This we request you will do and that you will keep what we now write you a profound secret from all persons.—We are [&c.]

LB, DNA, PCC, Marine Committee Letter Book, 118 (M332, reel 6).

HENRY LAURENS TO JOHN LAURENS

[Extract]
My Dear son—— York Town 20th. December 1777——

... A very alarming & dangerous discord has appeared between the Navy Board & the Naval Commanders at Burdettown; have you heard any thing of it?—I have sent such advices as came this morning to My hands to our Marine Commee & strongly recommended their immediate interposition—... Henry Laurens.


VOTES AND PROCEEDINGS OF THE MARYLAND HOUSE OF DELEGATES

[Annapolis] Saturday, December 20, 1777

The house, agreeable to the order of the day, taking into consideration the state of the navy, RESOLVED, That the governor and the council be authorised and empowered to cause the vessel building for a galley now on the stocks at Baltimore-town, also the vessel built for a galley at Joppa, and now sunk in Gunpowder river, to be sold at public vendue to the highest bidder for the benefit of the state, provided the same be not sold for less than they have respectively cost in building; the money to be paid to the treasurer of the western shore, subject to the orders of the governor and the council. Sent to the Senate for concurrence by Mr. Hammond and Mr. Brice.

Brice T.B. Worthington, Esq; from the senate, delivers to Mr. Speaker the foregoing resolve; also the resolve sent up this day by Mr. Somervill and Mr. Chew; and the resolve of this house on the letter from the board of war; severally endorsed; "By the senate, December 20, 1777: Read and assented to.

"By order, A. C. HANSON, cl. sen."

All which were communicated to the governor and the council by Mr. Earle. . .

On motion, the question was put, That the superintendant to be employed by the governor and the council, for the purpose of fitting, equipping, and managing the vessels of war, and fitting, equipping, and loading the trading vessels belonging to this state, under the direction and control of the said governor and council, be allowed the yearly salary of five hundred pounds common money for his service and expenses? Resolved in the affirmative. . . The following resolves were propounded to the house, and the question put on them:
Resolved, That the governor and the council be requested to appoint some person well skilled in naval affairs and ship building, to examine and report the state of our galleys, with their tackle, apparel, and furniture, how they are constructed, and whether they will answer the purpose intended of defending our bay and harbours.

Resolved, That the governor and the council be authorised and empowered to employ some proper person to superintend the fitting, equipping, and management of the vessels of war, and the fitting, equipping, and loading the trading vessels belonging to this state, under the control and direction of the governor and the council; and that such superintendent be allowed a salary of five hundred pounds per annum.

That such of the trading vessels belonging to this state as can be got ready for sea, be dispatched with proper cargoes to our agents in the West Indies, thereby to discharge the balance that may be due to them, and for the purpose of importing salt, small arms, and other necessaries.

That such superintendent be upon oath and give bond for the faithful discharge of his trust, and that he be not allowed to trade in any manner on his own account. . . . So they passed in the affirmative.


Colonel Richard Barnes to Governor Thomas Johnson

[Extract]

Decr. Sir

Leo^d^ Town the 20th Decr. 1777

I have been informed, our Enemys Ships, have been and are, in Potomack, near Blaxtons Island for some days past, and that they have landed on the Island, and taken the Stock that was there. The night before last they made an attempt to land at Priests Town, in a Boat, but were prevented by the Militias firing on them. I rec'd. a Letter from Captn. Cook dated the 16th. at St. Marys, informing me that he should sail up Potomack to endeavour to annoy the Enemy, since which he has as I am informed returned, I have wrote to him and acquainted him that it's supposed the Enemy intend landing on St. Georges Island in order to get Wood & Stock, to prevent which If his Gallys were stationed in St. Georges River it in all probability might enable the Militia to do it. Since which I have not heard from him. . . .

Rich'd. Barnes

P.S. Since writing the above I am informed Captn. Cook is near Blaxtons Island with his 2 Gallys & a Virginia one, a few hours ago I heard six Cannon near where they are. I have rec'd. your Letter informing of your sending one hundred stand of small Arms to Mr. Hopewells, I wish as many more could be sent, together with a Nine pounder.

R. B.

1. H.M.S. Phoenix and Emerald.
2. Also known as Blackstones Island or Clement's Island.
3. For the British account of this operation, see Journal of H.M.S. Phoenix, 18 Dec. 1777, above.
December 1777. At Single Anchor Clement's Isl. EBN ½ a mile
Saturday 20th. Mod' and fair Wea' at Sun Sett sent a party of Marines to relieve the Guard on the Island Employed Wooding and Rounding the Cables.

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/694.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

December 1777 Blackstones Island NEBE. Saturday 20th Ditto wea: [Moderate breezes] employed occasionally, rece'd onboard 532 lbs fresh Beef

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/311.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. RICHMOND, CAPTAIN JOHN LEWIS GIDIOIN

December 1777 [Off Tangier Island, Chesapeake Bay] Saturday 20 AM at 11 Sent the Barge armd in Chace of a Sloop & Schooner going down the Bay made the Otters Sig: to do likewise Light Breezes & F: Empd as above PM the Boats Ret'd with the Above both fm Baltimore Loaded with Iron the Sloop bound to Pocomoce [Pocomoke] the schooner for North Carolina took out the Prisoners & anchord them near us—¹

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/687.
¹ On 22 Dec., the log notes: "PM Brought the Schooner alongside & Took the Iron out of the Schooner & Sunk her." The sloop was towed to Hampton Roads and scuttled there on 25 Dec. On 27 Dec., Richmond transferred 270 bars of iron to the Phoenix's tender to be carried to New York. Ibid.

JOURNAL OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD

[Navy Board Saturday 20th Decemr 1777—] The following hand Bill was Ordered to be given to M: Timothy & One Hundred Copies directed to be printed Immediately—

Gentlemen Volunteers

Who are willing to Enter on Board the following Vessels in the Service of this State now fitting out upon an Expedition against the Enemies of America, Shall be Entitled to a Bounty of Thirty Dollars $ Man,¹ and such as are Inclined to serve the State for Six Months, Ten pounds more and Twenty One pounds $ Month wages upon applying to the Officers at the Rendezvous—

Ship Volunteer of 20 Guns
Ship Gen' Moultrie of 20 Guns—
Brigg Notre Dame of 16 Guns
Brigg *Fair American* of 16 Guns
Brigg *Polly* . . . . 14 Guns

By Order of the Board—
John Calvert—Cl—

Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 122.
1. Earlier that day the South Carolina Privy Council, in response to subsidies from the Charleston Insurance Company and private sources, had resolved that the bounty be increased. Ibid., 120–21.

**SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD TO THE OWNERS OF THE BRIG *FAIR AMERICAN***

Gentlemen

Your proposals relative to the Brigg *Fair American* this Board sent to the President & privy Council from whom they have received a Letter with the following Resolution 1—It is Resolved the *Fair American* be taken into the Public Service, that the Owners be Allowed the same Terms as the Volunteer & Genl Moultrie, and that if the Owners refuse to appoint an Appraiser, the Commissioners of the Navy do appoint both, who may (if they differ) Chuse a Third

The Terms of the Genl Moultrie & Volunteer are That they be Valued—that the Owners will equip them for a Cruise, in the Public Service as long as may be deemed Necessary, the Public paying the running Expence of the Sh[ip] and such loss or Damage as they may Sustain whilst in this Service, The Public to Compleat the Necessary Number of Men to Man them Your answer is desired who you will Chuse to appoint as an appraiser to Meet M' Nathaniel Russell or whether you decline Appointing—Signed—By order of the Board—Josiah Smith Jun'. . . Chairman

Salley, ed., *South Carolina Commissioners*, 121–22.
1. That letter is printed in ibid., 120–21.

**December 21 (Sunday)**

**LOG OF THE MASSACHUSETTS NAVY BRIGANTINE *TYRANNICIDE*,
CAPTAIN JONATHAN HARADEN**

Remarks on Sunday December 21st. 1777

Lattd. PI. Observt. 35..35 N1.
at 6 AM let the Reefs out of the Top Sails & sat Top Gallant Sails at 10 AM handed Top Gallant Sails and took two Reefs in the Top Sails Broached a Hhd of Water—

[At noon] Lattd. PC Observt. 36..10 Nt.

[PM] These 24 Hours begins with a Fresh Breeze of Wind at East at 3 PM saw a Sail sat Top Gallant Sails and Gave Chase at 6 PM came up with her a Schooner from Newfoundland bound to Dominica out 16 Days—Laden with Fish &1 at 7 PM sent Nichs. Geffords, & Daniel Felton on Board the Prize and Cap' Sampson put a Prize Master & the Remainder of the Crew—and Ordered her to Martineco—Took 2 Reefs in the Top Sails

D, MSaE, Log of the Brigantine *Tyrannicide* (November 1777–May 1778).
21 DECEMBER 1777

CAPTAIN JAMES WILLING TO BRIGADIER GENERAL EDWARD HAND

List of sundrys for Expedition to New Orleans—
1 Lieutenant or Ensign
24 Regulars
1 Sergeant
1 Corporal
27—1 Boat to Row 12 or 14 Oars—
Besides these I shall want to take Eight or Ten Volunteers, who must sign the
Shiping articles—
30 Kegs of Flour
3500 or 4000 lb. of Biscuit
15 Bbls of Beef of 200 lb. each
15 Bbls of Pork
2 Bushl of Salt
100 Gls. of Wiskey
A Ship Carpenter—on ac' of the B[oats] that are to Come up—
2 Swivels
40 Stand of Arms, Compleat Bayonets &c—Some of these Riffles
250 lb of Gunpowder
Ball in proportion
100 lb of Iron Ball for Swivels—
Matches & flints
Cartridge paper & some writing
Hides to Cover the Boat
Potts to coock in and fall's axes, tomehawks, some Kettles Cloathing for the Men
if to be had—
I should be glad the Men might be drafted that they may get Ready being anx-
ious to get off the Season being far advanced, which will oblige your hbl' Servant
Pittsburgh
Decr 21. 1777

Ja' Willing

L, DNA, RG 93, War Department Collection of Revolutionary War Records, Section 6: Misc. Numbered
the Boat/Rattle Trap.”

WILLIAM ELLERY TO WILLIAM WHIPPLE

[Extract]
Dear Sir

[York Town Dec 21 1777]

... Our naval force I hope the next Spring will be greater than it is at present, and
that department better conducted. The Eastern Navy Board are empowered to suspend
Officers and I hope if what is said be true will suspend M'Neal. I read the paragraph of
your letter relating to Marine matters to the Marine Committee—They liked the Prints
but you know that Committee I wish you were here: that Committee particulary wants
your services. Your military talents I am not acquainted with, but I know your ability in
the Naval Department. It was this, that induced me as you may remember to Solicit you
to Suffer yourself to be nominated one of the Navy Board in the Eastern Department. If you should not come again to Congress I hope I shall have the pleasure of seeing you of that Board, when an opportunity shall offer for electing a member. . . .

Wm. Ellery

Copy, DLC, Peter Force Transcripts, William Whipple 1774–1789.

CAPTAIN THOMAS COURSEY TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

His Excellency Thomas Johnson Esq

Sir

part of the riging is Come from Bladensburg which I sent for & received Yesterday I have Likewise tried to get a flat to Bring our guns Down, & at the Loest price that I am offerd them brought for is $12 . . & that is by a man whose flat is repairing, & he will not bring them without he is paid by me or some person in baltimore. he says that he will not go to Annapolis for it, the Cooper Likewise has made our Woater Casks but say's he must be paid heare or he will not Deliver them. The Carpenters say they will not work without their allowance of whiskey & I applied to Mr Hollingsworth for a barril who says if you send him An order for it, he will Deliver it but will not charge it to the state I believe if their is No agint heare to furnish us with necessaries I shall not much Longer be able to get provisions for the people, as what we are suplised with now is but Very indifferent Espressially bread, which is full of Cobwebbs & Very Old. Mr Dugan Says it is flower of the state, which he had to bake, but he has better to sell if I will pay him, for it myself, in short I am forst to beg the trads men to work till your pleasure shall be known, & My Own hands says they Look on their allowance of whiskey or Beer as their right as much as their weages, & Blames me as being the Cause of its being stoped. should be glad of your Directions about it. Thay say thay Cannot be Expected to fight Do their Duty without their Vittles & Cloaths, their wages Not being sufficent to find them in Cloaths.

I have this Day paid 47/6 to A Shoemaker for shoes for several of them, & have Advanced $30 . . . 0 . . 0 to the joiner to pay his men & for plank for the gun Carriages out of my pocket, & have ingaged to pay the flat man for bringing the guns, for fear of its being froze up, and thay not being got Down, I hope your Excellency will give some Directions about paying the trads men or they will not work for the state if any other persons will Employ them, I shall Do what Lies in my power to get the Vessel fitted as soon as possible & should be glad of Your Orders about the shot & Iron for Ballist—am [&c.] Baltimore

Dec 21. 1777—

Tho' Coursey

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), 4576-71.

GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON TO MR. MEAGLEY

[Annapolis] In Council 21. Dec 1777

You are to proceed in the Defences Tender to Mr Hopewells there lodge the Chest of Arms you have on Board and send off an Express to Col[3. Jerm[4. Creek] and get Informa-
tion where the Gallies ¹ are and how the Men of War ² are stationed and if you find you can proceed with Safety with the Tender to join the Gallys do so—if you think you can not proceed with Safety send Cap' Cookes Letter advise him of your Situation & follow his Orders

Th Johnson

L, MdAA, Executive Papers, 6636-8-177A. Docketed: "Instructions to/Mr Meagley Commt'/On board the/Defences Tender/21 Dec' 1777."
1. Maryland Navy galleys Conqueror and Independence.
2. H.M.S. Phoenix and Emerald.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO COLONELS FRANCIS WARE AND RICHARD BARNES


A Report prevails and it has reached us several Ways that many People on Patowmack and particularly between Cedar Point and Wiccomico, have been exchanging Provisions with the Men of War for Salt and other Articles. Whatever temporary Convenience may result to Individuals from such a Practice, none can be ignorant how contrary it is to their Duty as Subjects to this State, or not foresee the pernicious Consequences. We therefore request your utmost Vigilance to put a Stop to all Kind of Intercourse between the People and the Men of War. It is said the Ships are ballasted with Salt which, if true, proves the Intention of their going up Patowmack and if they are treated as half Friends, we may expect enough of their Company. We are &ca.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

December 1777. At Single Anchor Clement's Isl. EBN ½ a mile
Sunday 21st. Fresh breezes and Cloudy. Employed wooding at 6 PM The Marines and people returned onboard. Three Row Galleys in sight ¹

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. EMERALD, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL

December 1777 Blackstones Island NEBE.
Sunday 21st. Ditto Weather, a flag of Truce came onboard from Virginia, at 8 AM employed Wooding.
Blackstones Island NEBE.
Ditto weather, at 6 PM saw 3 Galleys coming up the River, ¹

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/311.
Whereas, it appears to this House that Joshua Hampstead late Commander of the armed Brigantine Pennsylvania Farmer has grossly abused the trust reposed in him by this state on a voyage which he lately performed to the West Indies by order of this State, by refusing to deliver the articles which he brought in for public purposes to the persons authorized to receive them and that he has in some instances made sales thereof and applied the monies to a very considerable amount to his own use and has retired to some other State beyond the operation of the Laws of this State.

Resolved therefore that it be recommended to the Delegates of this State to make inquiry after the said Joshua Hampstead and make application to the Executive power of the State where he may be found that he be delivered up to this State, where he may be prosecuted for so gross a breach of confidence or a prosecution instituted against him elsewhere if our delegates shall think proper.

Ordered that the above resolve be sent to the Senate for their concurrence together with the following Message.

Mr. Speaker and Gentlemen of the Senate:

We herewith send for your concurrence a resolve of this House for calling to account a certain Joshua Hampstead.

A. Nash, S. C.

On motion, Resolved, That Joseph Hewes and Robert Smith, Esquires, be appointed Commissioners for procuring arms and woolen clothing for the use of this State and for that purpose that they be impowered to dispose of all the public salt except two-hundred bushels and invest the proceeds thereof in Commodities to be loaded on board the Pennsylvania Farmer and King Tamminy and sent to some Foreign port to be exchanged for arms for the use of the State and for woolen clothing for use of the soldiers raised by this State for the Continental Service.

Resolved, That the Washington Armed Brigantine belonging to this State, her guns, tackle, apparel and furniture be sold by public sale to the highest bidder; and that William Hooper, Esq., and Mr. Henry Toomer, be appointed Commissioners for that purpose, and that the said Commissioners shall give forty days' notice in the Gazettes of South Carolina, Virginia and this State previous to the day of such sale, and that the said Commissioners pay the monies arising form such sale to the Commissioners for procuring arms aforesaid which monies the said Commissioners are hereby required to apply for that purpose.

Resolved also that the Commissioners appointed for the sale of the Washington immediately discharge all the officers and men belonging to her except such as may be sufficient to take care of her, first paying them their wages for which purpose the said Commissioners shall be empowered to draw on the Treasury for the amount of such wages.

Ordered that the above resolve be sent to the Senate for their concurrence, together with the following message:

Mr. Speaker and Gentlemen of the Senate:

We herewith send for your concurrence a resolve of this House appointing Joseph Hewes and Robert Smith, Esquires, to load and fit out the Pennsylvania Farmer and King Tamminy to procure arms, woolens, &c.

A. Nash, S. C.
1. Hewes and Smith declined the appointment. See Journal of the North Carolina House of Commons, 22 Dec. 1777, below.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOUTHWAMPTON,
CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER

Dec 77
Sunday 21st

Isabella Point SE 7 or 8 Leagues
at 8 (AM) Saw a Sloop to the Ew
 gave Chace, Fir'd a Gun &
brought too the Chace, the Susannah Sloop, wth Fish & Lumber
from Cape Ann, our Prize—sent her Mann'd to Jamaica—

[At noon] Isabella Point SSW 5 or 6 Leagues — —
D' Wr. [Mod W'] saw a Sail to the Eastward, gave Chace, at ½
Past 6 (PM) lost sight of her

Vice Admiral James Young to
Philip Stephens

[Extract]
No. 1

Antigua 21st: December 1777.

Sir

My last Letter to their Lordships was dated the 16th Ins, 1 and transmitted You p the Packet Via Jamaica (Duplicate of that; and what I wrote their Lordships the 22d:
October last marked No. 1 @ 6 2 come likewise by this Conveyance) In farther Answer
to their Lordships Sundry Letters received by the October Packet. I am to desire You
will be pleased to acquaint my Lords Commissioners that the Two Dutch Ships called
the Water Geus; and the De Hoop (mentioned in their Letter dated the 16th: September
last, 3 to be taken by the Seaford) are those I wrote their Lordships concerning, the 12th:
June, 4 & 21st: July last; 5 The De Hoop having Gun Powder & Warlike Stores on board,
detained in pursuance of their Lordships Orders to me dated the 15th: Feb 6 last, 6
and the Water Geus on information that a great part of her Cargo was American pro-
duce, however they were both acquitted and released by the Sentence of the Judge of
the Vice Admiralty Court at this Island, they to pay Costs, as the Judge pronounced
just Cause for detention; and the Ships were released accordingly.

In respect to the Extract from Lord Macartneys Letter to Lord George Germain; 7
I can send no other Answer to their Lordships, But that I have always given every pro-
tection in my Power to the different Islands, on this very extensive station; and as
much so to Tobago; and those under Lord Macartneys Government; as to any of the
others, and having Answered His Lordships Letters to me on that Subject, I presume
he has sent Copies of them to the Secretary of State; what His Lordship mentions,
to have one Ship Constantly employed to attend the Island of Tobago would by no
means effect the Service He expects, as such Ship could not be in every part of the
Island at the same Time, and from the extraordinary Currents about that Island She
would soon be drove off unless she remained at Anchor and could then prove of no Service to the Island. . . . I am [&c.]

Jamsc Young.


1. Above.
3. NDAR 9: 641.
5. UkJPR, Adm. 1/310.
6. NDAR 8: 590.

VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG TO PHILIP STEPHENS

(No. 3.) Antigua 21st December 1777.

Sir

I am to request you will be pleased to lay before my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, the inclosed Copy of a Letter I received two days ago from Governor Shirley of Dominica, by which their Lordships will in some measure perceive the behaviour of the French, who have now in these Seas a 64 Gun Ship, and about Six large Frigates; and it is said a 74 Gun Ship is arrived with the last Troops that came from Europe to Martinica about Ten days since; they Cruize with their Frigates and say it is to protect their Trade; Two of them passed this Island last Week, with Eight or Nine Sloops and Schooners under their Convoy, all of which I apprehend to have been American Vessels and bound to the Continent; the French Frigates returned after seeing them clear of this Island. I hope if it was so; some of them may fall into our hands, as We have two or three Cruizers Stationed in their Track to America; if they should be so lucky to take any of them it will prove more fully the treacherous behaviour of the French, which I am sorry to say is at present in all respects very bad; and I do not doubt but they Cruize for the American Vessels in Order to make French bottoms of as many as they can meet at Sea; hitherto We have had no dispute with any of them on that score; but I think it very likely (if what I suspect is true) it will not be very long before it may happen between some of Our Cruizers and theirs; as I am told they talk in a high and menacing Strain.

Within the last Week I am informed five American privateers from Boston are arrived at the French Islands; and it is said are intended to Cruize to Windward of the Islands to intercept the Convoys expected soon to arrive at these Islands from England and Ireland, I shall therefore directly send the Yarmouth to Cruize to Windward of the Island Barbados to look out for the Trade that may be coming here from Europe; and as soon as the Seaford and Ariadne arrive (whom I expect daily) I will dispatch them on the same Service; as the safe Arrival of those Convoys will be of the utmost Consequence both to these Islands and the Squadron under my Command; for should they miscarry We shall soon be in want of Provisions, and are now in great want of Naval Stores of all kinds at the Kings Yard here.

I hope their Lordships will be pleased to send out more Ships to this Station, and some good going Ones; as the American Privateers very much Outsail Our Ships except the Ariadne and Portland; should any particular behaviour of the French in
these Seas require immediate information to be sent home, I shall dispatch One of His Majestys Ships Express to England on the Occasion; In the mean time I flatter myself, their Lordships will believe that every thing in my power shall be done for the good of the Service, and to protect the different Islands and their Trade within the limits of my Command. I am [&c.]

James Young.
A LIST OF VESSELS TAKEN BY THE SQUADRON UNDER COMMAND OF VICE ADMIRAL YOUNG AT BARBADOS & THE LEWARD ISLANDS 21ST DECEMBER 1777.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name of the Vessel</th>
<th>Time When</th>
<th>From Whence</th>
<th>Name of the Master</th>
<th>Sort of Vessel</th>
<th>No. of</th>
<th>To what Country or Place belongs</th>
<th>Lading</th>
<th>Where sent</th>
<th>Particulars relating them &amp; Cause of Seizure</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Ariadne</strong></td>
<td>Octo' 1777</td>
<td>Martinique</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>Barbados</td>
<td>Flour, Bread, Tobacco, Brandy, Coffee &amp; Cocoa</td>
<td>Barbadoes</td>
<td>Want of Papers, Contra-band Goods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Ariadne</strong></td>
<td>17 Octo' 1777</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>Georgia</td>
<td>300 Tierces Rice 6 M: Staves</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fly</strong></td>
<td>19 Octo' 1777</td>
<td>Demarara</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td></td>
<td>Barbados</td>
<td>Rum, American Staves &amp;ca</td>
<td></td>
<td>on information of her landing a Quantity of Rum, &amp; being previously seized at Sea by the General Morris Pri-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Location</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>Cargo</td>
<td>Type</td>
<td>Tonnage</td>
<td>Destination</td>
<td>Cargo Details</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>20 Nov</td>
<td>Newberry</td>
<td>Sampson</td>
<td>Tim: Jarvis</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>Newberry</td>
<td>Lumber &amp;ca</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Antigua</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>19 Nov</td>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>Success</td>
<td>Jn: Burrows</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>Flour &amp; Tar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d:\d:\</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>21 Nov</td>
<td>Baltimore</td>
<td>Peggy &amp; Katy</td>
<td>Wm: Roundtree</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>Baltimore</td>
<td>Tobacco &amp; Staves</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d:\d:\</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seaford</td>
<td>6 Dec</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Brothers</td>
<td>Wm: Cunningham</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>Tobacco</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d:\d:\</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portland</td>
<td>12 Dec</td>
<td>Salem</td>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>Israel Fost</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Omer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d:\d:\</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Jams: Young.

D, UKLPR, Adm. 1/310. Enclosed in Vice Admiral James Young to Philip Stephens, 21 Dec. 1777, letter no. 2, UKLPR, Adm. 1/310. Docketed: "No. 3 List of Vessels taken by the Squadron under Commr of Vice Adm' Young."
Decemb' 1777
Sunday 21st.

Deseada NW ½ W, 5 Lea
5 AM saw a Ship to the w'tward bore up & made Sail after her, She hoisted American Colours & fired 2 Stern Chace's, which we returned with a broad side—Deseada SWbS, 4 Lea Chace 3 Miles NbW—Deseada SWbS, 4 Lea

Do. W'es. [Fresh breezes and Hazey] at 3 PM Chace 2½ Leags 8 PM Tack'd. Ship

D, UKLPR, Adm. 51/93.

December 22

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Decem' 22d. 1777

Voted That Cap't Joseph Olney's Acco't of Charges & Expences in Attending the Court Martial and Court of Enquiry relating Cap't McNeill Amount'd to £28. 13/ be paid—

Voted That the sum of twelve pounds be paid to Mr. John Haworth on Acco't of his wages on board the Sloop Sachem a Continental Vessell taken by the Enemy and Carried into New York.

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

1. Taken by H.M.S. Perseus on 5 Apr. 1777. See NDAR 8: 277–78.

PETITION OF DANIEL McNEILL TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

To the Honble. y° Council

Your Petitioner having a Brother that was First Lieut of Mereans of the Ship Boston under the Command of Hector Mc'Neill Esq' and was Order'd by him on Board the Fox to Command the Mareans

And as there is a Cartel bound to Halifax your Petitioner begs your Honours would be pleased to grant a Parole to M' Donald Mc'Bean a Volunteer of the 71 Reg't to go down in the Cartel, to try if he can be Exchanged for my Brother, and your Petitioner as in Duty bound shall ever Pray—

Dan'l Mc'Neill

Ordered that the Commissary of Prisoners be and hereby is directed to send, Donald Mc'Bean a Volunteer in the Seventy first Regiment now Prisoner on board the Guard ship, to Halifax in the next Cartel Bound there, to be given in Exchange for Liet Mc'Niele taken on board the Fox Frigate and now Prisoner at Halifax. And the Commissary of Prisoners is hereby directed to take the parole of the said Mc'Bean engaging to return in Exchange Liet Mc'Niele by the Cartel Favourite or Return himself.

read & Accepted Jn° Avery Dy° Sec°
The Ship [Illeg.], Captain Watson arrived at New York from Bermuda and brings an Account of an American Privateer called the Republic, of 14 Guns, being overset on John o’Groat’s Rock, near the Orkneys, and every Soul perishing.—Also of the Speedwell Privateer of this Port, falling in with an English frigate, and upon receiving the first Broadside, a shot took her between wind and water, and she immediately foundered, and all her Crew (the Mate excepted) perished from the accident. The Speedwell had been formerly in the Jamaica station, mounted 14 carriage guns, and had near 90 men on board.

Thursday a prize ship from Scotland bound to the West Indies, with dry goods, &c. arrived in a safe port; she was sent in by a Continental privateer, Capt. Chew, belonging to the State of Connecticut.

Log of the Massachusetts Navy Brigantine Tyrannicide, Captain Jonathan Haraden

Remarks on Monday December 22nd, 1777—

Middle Part a Fresh Breeze—at 4 AM saw another Sail and spoke with her a Brig from Newfoundland, bound to Barbadoes out 15 Days Laden with Fish &c. at 10 AM sent Wm. Campbell on Board Prize Master and John Frye John Widger, & Richd Pendrick as Hands & Cap Sampson put a Mate and the remainder of the Hands then Order’d her for Martineco—Broached the 2nd Hhd of Water & a Barr[el] of Pork

[At noon] Latt’d No Observ’ to Day

[PM] These 24 Hours begins with a Moderate Breeze & Cloudy Weather


New-York, December 22.

On Monday also arrived his Majesty’s Sloop of War the Sphynx, Anthony Hunt, Esq; Commander; she sailed from the Delaware the Beginning of November, as Convoy to the Harriot Packet, bound home to England, with Dispatches from Lord and General Howe, with Col. Cuyler, on board, and left her the 11th ult. 300 leagues to the Eastward, in Lat. 43, all well.
The 30th of November, Capt. Hunt took the Eagle Privateer, belonging to Dartmouth, N. E. of 8 Carriage Guns, and 12 Swivels; and on the 1st Instant, he came up with, and also took the Rover Privateer, belonging to Salem: Neither of them had taken any British Vessels, tho' they were long from Port, and had but 69 Men on board both Vessels; one a Schooner the other a Sloop; the former Capt. Hunt ordered to be burnt, and the latter sunk, but the Crews were brought in with the Sphynx.


CAPTAIN JAMES WILLING TO BRIGADIER GENERAL EDWARD HAND

[Fort Pitt, Pennsylvania]

A list of men's names belonging to the 13 Virgenia Redgment

1 Sergt John Marny
2 Corp Thos Love
3 Leaven Sprigs
4 Jnº Walker
5 Richº Murray
6 Mark Foley
7 Jnº Ash
8 Danº Whitaker
9 Lazarus Ryan
10 Phillip Huph
11 John Gouldin
12 Lawrence Kanan
13 Sam'T Taylor
14 John Harwood
15 James Taylor
16 Greenbury Shores
17 Nathan Hendrson
18 Richard Rody
19 Henry Hauty
20 Tobias Hauty
21 Thomas Beard Sergº
22 Nathaniel Down
23 James Kery [Curry]
24 Alexander Chambers
25 Willº White
26 John Rowland
27 James Ryan
28 Ruben Hamilton
29 John Cardonis

Return of Men who Voluntarly enterd to Serve on the Expedition To New Orleans Decº 22º 1777—

Jaº Willing Captº Navy

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Decemr 1777 Anchº of Windmill Island.
Monday 22º at 3 AM people Employd Occasionally at 8 sent the Cutter to Chester with the Admirals Bagage the Viper Schooner came up from the Forageing party and anchord here—

Dº Light Airs inclinable to a Calm 5 PM the Cornwallis's Galley came up from the forraging party and Anchord here

D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.
The General Assembly having passed a Resolution for the Sale of the Ship De-
fence and allowing Liberty to any of the Marines to enter into the Matross Compa-
nies or onboard the Gallies—The Commanding Officer onboard the Defence is to dis-
charge any of the men who inlist with Captain Campbell or enter on board the Gallies
on his being furnished with a Certificate of such Inlistment on entering onboard ei-
ther of the Gallies and the Officer who inlists any of the said men is directed imme-
diately on the Inlistment to send such Certificate on board the Defence that the Offi-
cer there Commanding may know that the absent men are engaged in the Public
Service according to the Intention of the Assembly.


Ordered, That the marshal of the court of admiralty account with the board of
auditors for the money due this state on sale of the prizes taken by the ship Defence,
and that he pay the balance of such account to the treasurer of the western shore for
the use of the public,

Ordered, That the clerk make out a copy of the above order, also of the order
on commissary of stores, and board of auditors, to be served on them respectively by
the sergeant at arms. Which was done.


Cap't George Cooke.

In Council Annapolis 22d, Decr. 1777.

We yesterday sent off the Defence's Tender with 100 small Arms for Colo. Barnes
and some Provisions for the Gallies. The small Arms to be landed at Hopewell's on
Patuxent and the Tender to call at St. Jerom's to learn your and the Enemy's Situa-
tion before she proceeds into Patowmac unless, in Patuxent, she is well ascertained
that she may safely proceed without Delay. Mr. Vanbibber tells us he has a Quantity
of Cordage amongst it some Cables, at Fredericksburg in Virginia, any Part of Which
he is willing to spare us, if we can assist him to get it up. We therefore send you the
inclosed Letter to Colo. Lewis; we believe it is on the Subject of the Cordage. If you
think it will be safe, we would have you send the Tender on this Business, if other-
wise, return us the Letter again by some Opportunity or, if none offers before, when
you come up again. We are desirous of getting the Cordage up, if you think it may
be safely attempted, as we do not know how we shall otherwise get furnished with
some much wanted. We are in Hopes, before this Time, you have been joined with
two Gallies from Virginia,² and that you have been able at least to prevent the infa-
mous Intercourse which we hear has been carried on by our People with the Men of
War—If the Ships should have gone down, we shall expect to see the Gallies up, if
not, advise us of your Situation and of what it may be necessary to furnish you with.
We are Sir &ca.

1. Maryland Navy galleys Conqueror and Independence. See Gov. Thomas Johnson to Mr. Meagley, 21
Dec. 1777, above.
2. Cook’s force was joined by the Virginia Navy galley Safeguard on 21 Dec. See Capt. George Cook
to Gov. Thomas Johnson, 22 Dec. 1777, below.

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO COLONEL GEORGE DASHIELL

Sir. In Council Annapolis 22d. Dec 1777.

We have not heard whether you have got the Arms from the Cherry Stones or
not, if you have, we wish you to retain for the Use of Somerset County, as many Boxes
as make 100 Stand, to deliver as many Boxes, for the Use of Worcester County to Col⁰
Joseph Dashiell, as make 100 Stand. We would not have the Boxes broke and the
Arms picked, we suppose there are 25 in a Box; the Remainder, if you think it safe,
send up in the Baltimore Galley Cap¹ Walker, who we would also have bring up what
Goods you and Col⁰ Jos. Dashiell may have pruchased with the Invoices.

If you think there is too much Risk in sending the Arms and Goods in the Gal-
ley, we wish you and your Brother to get Carriage and forward them higher up, where
the Galley may, prudently take them in. This galley or another shall return again
soon. We are Sir &ca.

of Somerset County.”

MARYLAND COUNCIL TO COLONEL JOSEPH DASHIELL

Sir. In Council Annapolis 22d. Dec 1777.

We have desired Col⁰ George Dashiell to retain 100 Stand of Arms for Somer-
set ¹ and to deliver to you as many for Worcester County and have requested that the
Remainder, with the Goods you and he have purchased may be sent up in Cap¹
Walker’s Galley. We wish you, if not too inconvenient, to consult together and dis-
patch the Galley. The Woollens, of which you sent us Samples of the Width, we sup-
pose, are bought much to our Satisfaction and will be very useful. We think with you
that the Purchase of Goods would have been easier and cheaper with Cash in Hand
than on Drafts, but the Assembly have chose the latter Way which, in large Sums, will
make no great Difference. We shall be obliged to you to have an Eye to the Inlets for
Woollens, Shoes & Hats, which are by much the most wanted. We are &ca.

of Worcester County.”

1. See Maryland Council to George Dashiell, 22 Dec. 1777, above.
MARYLAND COUNCIL TO CAPTAIN THOMAS WALKER

Sir. In Council Annapolis 22d Decr 1777.

We have wrote to Coln Jos. & Geo. Dashiell to send up, in your Galley, Part of the Arms landed at the Cherry Stones & some Goods, and to lade them when you may safely & prudently take them in. Take a Memorandum of every Thing you receive and, as soon as you get the Things, make all the Dispatch you can to this Place. The Things are of great Value and the utmost care & Attention is expected. We are &ca


MARYLAND COUNCIL TO ARCHIBALD BUCHANAN

Sir [Annapolis] In Council 22d Decr 1777.

The General Assembly having ordered the Galley now in Gunpowder River to be sold, not under her Cost, we request you'll furnish us with an Account of her Cost as soon as possible, as we may give Directions as to the Sale of her—We are &ca


MARYLAND COUNCIL TO GEORGE WELLS

Sir [Annapolis] In Council 22d Decr 1777.

The General Assembly have ordered the Galley, now on the Stocks in Balt., to be sold as she now is. We therefore request you will not proceed in finishing her, but furnish us with an Account of her Cost as soon as you possibly can, below which she cannot be sold and, of Course, not 'til we are furnished with the Account. We are Sir &ca


CAPTAIN GEORGE COOK TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

Sir Independeance in Brittons Bay 22 Decr 1777

I had the Honour of writing you by Capn Harrison & inform'd you of what we had done; We at that time expected every day the Enemy's coming down to land on S' George's Island, but seeing them at anchor a day or two opposite to Blackston's Island & a fair wind down, suspected their design was to plunder, made three attempts before this to get near them but was disappointed by the failure of wind & night coming on, & I thought it imprudent to risque these Galleys, unless a good opportunity. I have been inform'd they have plunder'd Blackston's Island & made an attempt on Preist Town but was beat off, without their doing any damage. We were joined Yesterday by the Safeguard Galley, of Virginia. I have no doubt of preventing the Enemy from doing any further damage, as we shall endeavour to make their Situation uneasy to them. I can't help
mentioning that we have since in this River been obliged to buy all the provisions for
the Galleys which have been attended with great inconveniency & scantily supplied, if
the want of provisions does not oblige me to quit, shall keep near the Enemy Ships as
long as they stay in this River, unless You shoud order it otherwise. I cou'd wish my Ten-
der could be sent with Bread, Beef & Pork for the use of the Galleys but they must be
carefull they do not fall in with the Enemy shoud they be before us which may be pre-
vented by their calling at St' Jeoram's & then at St' Marys for information—I am [&c.]
Geo: Cook

P.S. We have lost two Men (who died) one on b^d. the Conqueror, & one last night on
b^d this Galley we have Six Sick four on b^d this Galley & 2 on b^d the Conqueror

G. C.

L, MdAA, Maryland State Papers (Red Books), 4576-71. Addressed: "on Publick Business/His Excellency
Tho' Johnson Esq'or Council/Anapolis." Docketed: "22° Decem° 1777/from Capt George Cooke.—
/Ships in Patowmack."

3. H.M.S. Phoenix and Emerald left the Potomac River and sailed down Chesapeake Bay on the morn-
ing of 23 Dec. 1777. UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PHOENIX, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, JR.

December 1777. At Single Anchor Clement's Isl^d. EBN ¼ a mile

Monday 22d AM saw them ^ at Anchor on the North side of the Island. At 10
AM Weighd. and Came to Sail. At ½ p^ the Galleys weighd and
followed, they fired several Shot.

So. Point of Clement's Isl^d. NWBW 4 Miles
At Noon Ragged Point SEBE and the Southern^ Point of
Clement's Island NWBW 4 Miles. The Emerald and Tenders in
Company. First part fresh breezes, middle light winds, latter Mod^ breezes. At Sun Set Point look out NW 2 Miles. Hoisted in y^-
Longboat. At 6 PM made the Signal for Anchoring [½] past
Came to with Best Bower in 7 F^ in Company as before. Smiths
Point SW ¼ S^ & Point look out NWBW ½ W [5] or 6 Miles ^

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

1. See previous day's entry, above.
2. On the morning of 23 Dec., Phoenix and Emerald weighed anchor and set sail down Chesapeake
Bay. UkLPR, Adm. 51/694.

JOURNAL OF THE NORTH CAROLINA HOUSE OF COMMONS

22 Dec 77

Resolved that Henry Montford and Charles Bonfield, Esquires, be appointed
Commissioners for loading and fitting out the Brigantine Pennsylvania Farmeras soon
as possible for some foreign port, for the purpose of purchasing arms, clothing, &c.,
for the use of this State; and for this purpose the said Commissioners are hereby au-
thorized and empowered to sell all the public salt at Edenton (one hundred bushels
excepted) and to invest the proceeds thereof in tobacco and other commodities to
be shipped on board said Brigantine.
Resolved, also, that Robert Bignall and Nathan Keaise, Esqrs., be appointed Commissioners for loading and fitting out the Brigantine King Tamminy, so soon as she shall return from the voyage she is now on, for some foreign port for the purpose of purchasing arms, clothing, &c., for the use of this State; and for this purpose the said Commissioners are hereby authorized and empowered to sell all the public salt at New Bern (one hundred bushels excepted) and to invest the proceeds thereof in tobacco and other commodities to be shipped on board said Brigantine.

Ordered that the above resolve be sent to the Senate for their concurrence together with the following Message:

Mr. Speaker & Gentlemen of the Senate:

We herewith send for your concurrence a resolve of this House empowering certain Commissioners therein mentioned to sell a part of the public salt at Edenton and New Bern, and to invest the proceeds thereof in tobacco, &c., to be shipped on board the Pennsylvania Farmer and King Tamminy, to be sent to some foreign port for certain purposes therein mentioned.

We are informed that Messrs. Hewes and Smith are agents here for the United States, and would not wish to be concerned in fitting and loading out the above mentioned vessels, which hath induced us to send you this resolve.\footnote{1. Hewes and Smith were appointed by the Senate the day before. See Journal of the North Carolina Senate, 21 Dec. 1777, above.}

A. Nash, S. C.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. SOUTHAMPTON, CAPTAIN WILLIAM GARNIER

Dec* 77 Isabella Point SSW 5 or 6 Leagues — —
Monday 22d at 6 (AM) saw the same Chace in close in shore, brought her too, the Ship Speculation from Newbury with Lumber, we found, the hands had taken their Boat in the Night, & gone on Shore, all but Master & Mte, Do* Shifted the Men and bore away for Jamaica, wth* the Prize in C° in Tow—\footnote{1. Ship Speculation, Pike, master, from Newport (i.e., Newburyport). Gayton's Prize List, 21 Dec. 1775–26 Feb. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/240, 506.}

[At noon] Mount Christo SbE 6 Lgs.—
D¢ Wc [Mod' W°] saw a Sail to the N°ward, cast off the Tow, & gave Chace, at 4 (PM) bro* too the Chace, it Prov'd to be y° Terpischord a French Frigate on a Cruize, of 30 Guns on one Deck, made Sail & took the Prize in Tow

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/914.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GLASGOW, CAPTAIN THOMAS PASLEY

Dec* 1777 The SW. End of Porto Rico NWBW 8 Leagues
Monday 22 At 6 (AM) 4 Sail in sight, Gave Chase to one of them, At 9 falling little Wind, Armd the Pinnace and sent the Lieut* in Chase, Wore and gave Chase to a Brig, Armd the Cutter, sent her to assist the
Pinnace the Schooner having fired several Shot at her, Fired a Shot at her to which she struck

[At noon] St. Germain NNW 8 Leagues

Light Breezes and Fair still in Chase, At 3 (PM) the Pinnace returned with the Prisoners finding the Schooner to be a Prize, Bound to Virginia from Martinique,1 Continued the Chase 'till midnight & then Declind it

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/399.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. DAPHNE, CAPTAIN ST. JOHN CHINNERY

December 1777

Monday 22

D° [Cape Antony] N 41° W 43 leagues

at 6 AM Made sail & Gave chace to the So,rd at, 10 fired a shott, & brought too the chace D° Shortned sail & took Possession of her she proved to be the Comet, Continental Privateer Brigg (at Present a Snow) of 16 Guns & 100 Men fitted out at Charles town South Carolina Took the Prisoners on Bd & Joined the Convoy1

D° NNW° ¾ W° 30 leagues

Moderate & Cloudy W° our Convoy &⁡ in C°, made & short⁡ sail occasionally for them

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/227.

1. H.M.S. Daphne sailed from her position off the west coast of Cuba to Pensacola, where the crew of the South Carolina Navy snow Comet was placed on other vessels. The prize and her captain, James Pyne, who had surrendered without firing a shot, were sent to New York. Newport Gazette, 19 Mar. 1778; Pennsylvania Gazette, 18 Apr. 1778; Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 484. See above, South Carolina Navy Board to Captain James Pyne, 24 Oct. 1777, for Pyne's instructions to undertake a cruise of three months.

December 23

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. GREYHOUND, CAPTAIN ARCHIBALD DICKSON

December 1777

Tuesday 23rd:

Cape Sambrough N 6° E 47 Leag°

at 1. AM. hand’d fore top sail. at 7 set the main sail—

Cape Sable N 17° W 38 Leag°

First & Middle parts Fresh Gales & clear Weath° with snow at times, Latter Strong Gales & thick Weath° at 1. PM. saw a sail in the SW. Q° made sail & gave chace, at 2. PM. Lost a Logg & one line. at 3 PM fir’d one nine pounder to bring the chace too, which prov’d to be a Snow from Teneriff taken by an American privateer,1 hoist’d out the Cutter & sent a Petty Officer & 4 Men on board her, & took out 8 Prisoners, Close reeft the fore & Main top sails & hand[ed] Miz° top Sail—hoist’d the Cutter in & made sail, got down top Gall° yards, at 6 PM Lost sight of the Prize, at 12 PM hawl’d the Main sail up.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/420.
1. *Scipio*, Samuel Kirkman, master, owned by Paul Graves, from Tenerife to London, with wine, recaptured in lat. 41° 30', long. 64° 40', sent to Halifax. Howe's Prize List, 30 Oct. 1778; UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 484. She was captured on 15 Nov. bound from Tenerife to London by the Massachusetts privateer ship *Mars*, Thomas Truxtun, commander, and the Massachusetts privateer brigantine *Fanny*, John Kendrick, commander. *Scipio* was libelled on 3 Jan. 1778 in the Vice Admiralty Court of Nova Scotia and was declared a recapture on 20 Jan. CaNSHP, vol. 496, Vice Admiralty Court Register, vol. 6, 106–8.

**COMMODORE MARRIOT ARBUTHNOT TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN**

My Lord

The accident that has befallen General Burgoyne, has induced me to make application, to Major Genl. Maj. Gen. Eyre Massey¹ and Sir George Collier to remove out of this Province the Rebel Prisoners, amounting to near 400; because the whole Force for its protection, consists of no more then 600 Marines, without Grenadiers, 400 Highlanders under the comand of Major Small an Officer of distinguished merit,² who has taken infinite pains, with his Battallion.

The other two Gorehams³ & Legges,⁴ very Young, & very incomplete; & I presume not to be reckoned upon.

I have been thus particular my Lord in inumerating the state of the Province that you may provide for its security if Circumstances may make it necessary in the Spring.

In the mean time I have made a requisition to Sir George Collier to send two Frigates or other force to Winter at Annapolis, & two others to winter at the mouth of S' Johns river for the protection of those places against the incursions of the Rebels about Machias, who are allmost continually harrassing our frontier setlers, and as a Guard to the province to which those posts are the key; & where our enemies wish to stablis a post. I shall only add that if it was thought advisable to let me have the direction of three small vessels, Cutters or swift sailing Bermudas Sloops Carrying 12 Guns each with 50 or 60 Men I think I could be answerable for the protection of the Trade in a great measure for I am realy distressed to see our trade cut up in this manner by villains in vessels without force.

I beg your Lordships pardon, I want no addition to my business, but for the disinterested service of my Country, many obsticles there are to this Hint, I know which has droped from my pen allmost imperceptibly. I am [&c.]

M† Arbuthnot

Halifax December

December 23rd 1777


**MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR**

Board of War, [Boston] Decemr 23d 1777

Order'd, That Cap't Hopkins receive from the Office all the Sail-Needles that came by Cap't Harreden in ye Brig* Tyrannicide * see Invoice 14—EM.—
Order'd, That the Com^2 Gen^1 deliver Cap' Rich'd James for the Ship Union.—the follow^es Articles, viz:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4 Barrels Pork</td>
<td>600^th</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 Barrels Beef</td>
<td>1 Barrel Flour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20^th Candles</td>
<td>20^th Tallow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Bushels Beans or Peas</td>
<td>2 Bushels Salt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>150^th Rice</td>
<td>1/2 C^st Rice</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Quintals Fish</td>
<td>1/2 C Sugar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20^th Coffee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(Ent’d in Waste Book at end of ye Month)

Order’d, That Cap' Richard James's Portage Bill for Ship Union & also other disbursements on said Ship am^2 to £303 . . 10/. be p’d. . . .

Order’d, That Cap' Chapman ^1 be paid on Account Brig^2 Nantes—£60 . . . . . . . . . .

Order’d, That Cap^3 Hopkins ^1 be paid on Account Brig—Nantes—£60 . . . . . . . . . .

Order’d, That Cap^3 Hopkins ^1 be paid on Account Brig—Nantes—£60 . . . . . . . . . .

Order’d, That Cap^4 Hopkins ^2 deliver Cap^1 Richard James for the Ship Union, the following Articles, viz:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Coil Spunyarn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 fath^m 5 Inch Rope,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>120 d^o 3/4 d^o</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Coils small Rigging</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Coil Rattling</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4^th Twine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Top Maul</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 doz: Sail Needles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Bolt Rope d^o</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Compass</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 large Pewter Bason</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 yards old Canvas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40 y’ds—d^o for mend^es Sails</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Side Sole Leather, (this Country)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>an Assortment of Nails</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Pump Hammer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Water Pails</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Canns</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Logg-Lines</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Ships Arms &amp; Ammunition</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Mizen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Mizen Topsail</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 131–33.

2. Caleb Hopkins.

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM MOULTRIE TO MAJOR GENERAL ROBERT HOWE

Dear Sir, Charlestown, Dec. 23d, 1777.

The council, (those of them that I could get together) are still of opinion that we cannot spare any troops: I sent a copy immediately to the president of the proceedings and opinions of the court.

I waited on the president, and had some conversation with him on the matter; he asks 150 men for the expedition: I have altered my opinion, and wish you would allow me to grant the request, and order the men; it may be attended with good consequences, if otherwise, the state must take it upon themselves, as they have so earnestly requested the detachment. I send this by express, at the request of the president: I hope you will soon dispatch him, as they are impatient to know whether you will assist them or not.

I am, &c. William Moultrie.

INTELLIGENCE FROM PRISONERS WHO ESCAPED FROM
CHARLESTON TO H.M.S. CARYSFORT

The following Account of the Rebel Armed Vessels at Charles Town, Captain Fanshawe obtained from Persons who had been long Prisoners there, and who escaped from Prison to the Carysfort the 23d December 1777.

Randolph—Congress Ship. Biddle, Master. Mounts 26 twelve pounders and 10 Six-pounders, with 4 Cohorns in each Top, and has upwards of 300 Men, mostly old Country Men, One third of the whole tolerable Seamen.

General Moutray. A Ship hired and fitted by the State of South Carolina—Johnston, a Scotchman Master, Built for an Armed Ship—Upright, plain Stern in Boards—fashioning pieces on the Quarter—quick sheered—small Head—taunt but not square rigged—never at Sea—Very deep waisted—about 200 Tons,—carries 12 short and 6 long Six pounders on the Main Deck; uncertain if any on the Quarter Deck and Forecastle, supposed to carry about 80 Men.

Volunteer—An old Guinea-man, fitted by a Volunteer Company for the use of the state—Sullivan Master—A short, high Ship about 170 Tons, taunt and square rigged—plain Stern-quarter Badges—a large projecting Head—Carries 14 Guns on the Main Deck, 4 on the Quarter Deck and 2 on the Forecastle and about 130 Men.

True Briton—A Ship lately taken by the Randolph—About 300 Tons—a lofty Ship Masts and yards proportioned for the Merchants Service—has Quarter Galleries— is to carry 18 nine pounders (the Acteons Guns) 3 on the Main Deck—has very small ports, is very crank when light and a heavy Sailor.

Notre Dame—A Brig belonging to the State of South Carolina—about 130 Tons—taunt and square rigged—long built—plain Stern with yellow Mouldings—no quarter pieces—projecting Figure Head—Sails well—carries 16 six pounders on the Main Deck, uncertain if any others—About 120 Men—Hail Master.

Fair American. A Brig Charles Morgan Master—Bermudian built—short and broad—taunt and square rigged—her Round House taken off, and has now a Light Quarter Deck—A small Figure head—no Badges or fashioning pieces on the Quarters, but has small Scuttles for Light—Sails well—About 150 Tons—carries 120 Men and 20 Guns.

Polly—A Brig hired and fitted by the state of South Carolina—Antony—Master, pierced for 18 Guns—low Built, taunt rigged, but not square.—A Prime Sailor, number of Men not known.

— A Sloop of 14 Guns, belonging to Mr Dorsius of Charles Town.
— A Brig of 12 Guns, formerly a Letter of Marque and taken by the Comet.

Besides the foregoing, the King's Frigates have chased into Charles Town, two Armed Brigs and two Armed Sloops. And there is good reason to suppose several other Privateers are in the Harbour: where there are several large French Ships, said to be laden for France, and intended to push out with the Fleet; also many American Vessels laden and so destined.

The Accounts variously obtained (on first coming on the Station) agreed that the Rebels had several Gallies upon the inland navigation in Carolina and Georgia, some of them large, others very small.

An Intelligent Negro Bricklayer, who worked on the public Works on and about Sullivan's Island, is now on board the Carysfort. He says that Fort Moutray is finished, and has in it Barracks for 350 Men (the usual Guard on Sullivan's Island) he cannot
give a particular description of the Fort—He says a Bridge is thrown across from the North part of the Island to Haddrell's point: that there is a Battery at each end, and in the middle of the Bridge a double Battery, having a Face each way. That nearest to the Island is a draw-bridge to admit the passage of small Vessels; and that in this opening is about 9 feet at low Water. He does not know if there be such Depth throughout the inland navigation, but that Schooners of 200 Barrels of Rice pass at high Water. He says that on and about Haddell's point are two more Batteries of 6 or 7 Guns each, besides that for the Guard of the Bridge. On the point of Sullivan's Island, near Long Island is also a Battery of which he does not know the Force, and a Guard always kept at it (this Battery I have seen and I think it has about 5 or 6 Guns) On the Main-land about 2 Miles from the Bridge, a Barrack is lately built, having three sides, each 358 feet long, and two Stories high—25 feet wide—The middle is for Officers and the two Wings for the Soldiery. Of Fort Johnson, he only knows that it has been raised with Palmeto-Logs and Mud and has now two tier of Guns. He heard of an Intention to erect Works below Fort Johnson but they were not begun when he came away (the 18th December last) That since the Attack by the King's forces, many Batteries have been erected along the Extent of the Front of the Town and also others on the back part facing Ashley River and near the Road leading from the Town to the Country.

Accounts seem to agree that the Number of regimented Troops in and about Charles Town is about 1500, besides the Charles Town Militia forming a Battalion of 600 or 700. It is supposed that those Corps together with the Militia of neighbouring Districts, amount to about, 4,000 men.


1. The names of the vessels were written in the left margin.
3. H.M.S. Actaeon ran aground and was burned during the British attack on Charleston, 28 June 1776. See NDAR5. In April 1777 eighteen of her guns were salvaged. NDAR8: 299.

Vice Admiral Clark Gayton to
Comte d'Argout

Antelope in port Royal Harbor Jamaica 23rd Dec: 1777—

Sir,

In Answer to Your Letter of 14th: November last, wherein You complain of Hostilities committed by the Palliser and Holten, two Tenders belonging to His Majesty's Ships under my Command, I am to acquaint your Excellency that in regard to the Vessels His Britannic Majesty's Ships and Tenders are directed to cruize against, it is impossible for them to ascertain whether those they meet with, are going to, or coming from the Rebel Colonies in North America, without first inspecting into their Cargoes and being thereby convinced, as no dependance can be put on the papers they produce, for, of 212 prizes that have been taken by His Britannick Majesty's Cruizers, under my Command, many have been cleared for St: pierre, Macquillon, and other French places, which have proved to be bound to the Rebel Colonies, either from a strict examination or discovery being made by some of the people where the papers were secreted, in consequence thereof, they have been tried in the Court
of Admiralty and legally condemned, but this as an Admiral I have not any thing to
do with, it being the business of the Civil power; however, as a particular Instance of
its being practised I refer Your Excellency to that affair of the Ship Mulint, who was
discovered to be a lawful prize, by one of the people informing where the papers
were concealed that proved she was bound to the Rebel Colonies.

The Orders I give are such as I received from the King my Master and the Min-
istry in consequence of an Edict issued by their most Christian and most Catholick
Majesty's at the commencement of the present rebellion, deeming all French or Span-
ish Vessels, liable to confiscation, that may be found trading to, or, from the Rebel
Colonies and the proceeds of their Cargoes liable to be forfeited to the Captors be-
longing to His Britannic Majesty's Cruizers

In Answer to your Excellency's Letter inclosing sundry papers respecting the
pollacca the providence, I am to enclose You a Copy of the said polloccanation with the judge of the Court of Admiralty's reasons for condemning her, there
being certain papers on board which were sufficient for that purpose

I am now to acquaint your Excellency that I have received a Letter from Cap-
tain Garnier of His Britannic Majesty's Ship Southampton, dated 7th Ins who, after
advising me that he had met with 7 Sail of large Ships, full of Troops bound to your
Island under the Convoy of two Frigates, informs me that he had pursued a Brig with
Rebel Colours Flying till she got very near the Shore when he sent his Boats to her,
but she being armed fired a Broadside at them, and he finding her too strong for
the Boats, ordered them to return, at this time there was a French Frigate in Sight a
great distance off, who fired a Shot a Stern of His Brittanick Majesty's Ship on which
Captcha Garnier sent his Second Lieutenant on board the French Frigate to know
whether the Shot was fired at him, or whether he meant it as an affront to the British
Flag, and to ask whether he was ordered to protect the Americans in the open Seas,
to all which the Captain of His Most Christian Majesty's Ship, replied he did not fire
the Shot at His Britannic Majesty's Ship, neither did he mean it as an affront to the
British Flag, but, that his Orders were to protect all Nations in sight of his Colours
and that he was cruizing there for that purpose: I am to acquaint Your Excellency
that the Commanders of His Britannic Majesty's Ships, under my Command, are di-
rected to cruize against all Vessels trading to or from the Rebellious Colonies and
that they must put those Orders in Execution

I shou'd be very sorry that your Excellency shou'd conceive that I wou'd make
an attempt to break through the peace and Harmony which subsists between the
Two Crowns, as I assure your Excellency no Officer can be more desirous than I am
of preserving or more tenacious than myself in that point—In regard to your com-
plaints against the Officers of the Tenders I have given the Necessary and proper Or-
ders to their respective Captains and they will be severely reprimanded

In behalf of the King my Master I acquaint your Excellency that the 14th Octo-
ber last, His Britannic Majesty's Sloop the Racehorse of 10 Guns and 38 Men cruizing
off the Northside this Island, fell in with a Rebel privateer called the Guest of much
superior Force, and 100 Men, who were all Subjects to His most Christian Majesty,
except the Captain, whose Name is McEller and calls himself a New York Man, This
privateer was fitted out at the Cape by one Clement (as I suppose a Merchant there)
she had 16 Men Killed & 40 Wounded and was carried by boarding. I shall send all
these Frenchmen to England agreeable to my instructions and shall at the same time
transmit to the British Court, many blank Commissions from the Congress, for privateers to be fitted out at the Cape, which have been intercepted going to Hispaniola: I assure your Excellency I do not believe you are acquainted with these proceedings on the contrary I am confident you are entirely a stranger to them, as I am convinced You cou’d not suffer, so open a Violation of the Treaty subsisting between the Two Courts or Acts to be committed so contradictory to every assurance of Friendship His Britannic Majesty has from the French Court: Your Excellency ever ready to redress all grievances that are properly represented to You, will I hope take this into consideration and put a stop to such proceedings in future.

His Britannic Majesty’s Subjects have received their Effects which were plundered by Hague and which your Excellency was pleased to cause to be restored, I have given Captain Sellon a proper discharge for these agreeable to your Excellency’s desire, I am exceedingly oblige to your Excellency for the trouble You took on this occasion and shall return this very great mark of your attention & Civility when ever I have an opportunity I have the honor to subscribe myself with great respect

Your Excellency’s Most obedient and Most humble Serv’t

a True Copy

Clark Gayton


1. Above.
2. Lamulant, captured by H.M.S. Winchelsea, 19 May 1777. NDAR 8: 999.
3. See above, Comte d’Argout to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 27 Nov. 1777.
4. Above.
5. For details of this engagement, see above, Acting Lieutenant Charles Jordan to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 19 Oct. 1777.
6. See above, Comte d’Argout to Vice Admiral Clark Gayton, 27 Nov. 1777.

JOURNAL OF H.M. BRIG PELICAN,
LIEUTENANT JOHN P. ARDESOIF

Dece‘ 1777

[Roseau Bay, Dominica]

Tuesday 23

at 6 Unmoo’d. ship & Sailed in Comp§ with the Spike Indiaman

At 8 spoke His Majesties Sloop Comet—

The S° End of S° Lucia NE distance 5 or 6 Leagues

Fresh Breezes & Squally W° at 2 PM Saw a Sail to Leeward Standing to the S° gave Chace at 4 PM She Hoisted American Colours & not Striking to his Majesties Brig the first shot we fired a broad side of round grape & Canister shot & 2 rounds of Musquetlry which Made her Strike she proved to be from Piscataque bound To Martinico Loaded with Lumber Staves &ca sent a Masters Mate & 6 handes on board her & Made Sail in Comp°

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/4284.

1. Snow York, Ebenezer Brown, 180 tons, with 11 men, out of Portsmouth, N.H. The prize was sent to Grenada. Young’s Prize List, 29 Nov. 1777–14 Mar. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/310.
December 24

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Decr 24th. 1777
Order'd, That Colo. Crafts  deliver Cap't Richard James Six pounds powder, for the Ship Union.—

LB, M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 149 (Board of War Minutes), 133-34.

PETITION OF WILLIAM NAYLOR TO THE MASSACHUSETTS COUNCIL

State of Mass Bay
To the Hon'ble Council

The petition of Wm Nailer Humbly sheweth that your Petitioner was taken with Cap't Forsyth in the Brig Nancy & have been detain'd as prisoner on board the Rising Empire 1 Where I was knowing to a Conspiracy the Prisoners had agreed upon to secure the Guards & take an armed Brig 2 which lay in the Harbour, almost ready for a Cruize, they having heard that but five men slept on board s'd Brigantine And I fearing they would Commit murder in carrying this Scheme into Execution, & I was very uneasy & could not rest until I let the Captain of the Guard know of their design, Where-upon the Commissary Ordered me on shore & enquired into this matter—They sweare if ever they have an opportunity they will kill me Therefore I most earnestly beg & entreat that I may not be sent Off[f] in the Cartel 2 for I had much rather tarry in America and promise to behave well If your Honors would grant me Liberty to stay in this Country, Your Petitioner as in Duty bound will ever Pray—

William Naylor

State of Massachusetts Bay

Ordered that the Commissary of Prisoners be and he hereby is directed to Permit William Naylor who was taken Prisoner on board the Brig 3 Nancy to go at large un-till the further order of this Board he behaving orderly & peaceably

read & accepted

Jn' Avery Dr' Sec'y

1. Massachusetts State prison brigantine, William McClure, master.
2. Cartel brigantine Favorite.

CAPTAIN JOSEPH CUNNINGHAM TO ROBERT MORRIS

Sir

Having sent you two Letters before this, & had no Answer since I came in from Sea; I should be glad if you would send me Word what I shall do with the Schooner, & what you think of the Snow that I sent in here; whether she will be a Prize or not.—
M™ Rowe declines fitting the Schooner out again 'till he hears from you: I should be glad if she is not to go out again that you would send Orders to M™ Rowe or somebody else to Discharge me and settle my Accounts; for I want to go out again.—

M™ Rowe tells me that you are dissatisfied about the Account of Sails of our Prizes in Martinico; but I do not see how that can be: I had but three Eighths allowed me and that was my proportion according to Guns & Men; and it was left to three Captains to divide it & they call'd the fourth Man: Likewise the Accounts were overhaul'd by M™ Bingham and he said they were right: The Guns & Rigging that I took out of the Snow, were worth about six times what they were valued at; and I think that was in your Favor.—But I should be glad to see you myself, and satisfy you that I am right; and I am very sorry Sir that you should think hard of me, when I have strived both by Day & Night to serve you & your Interest; and I hope ever shall be able to serve any Gentleman that I sail for without any Difficulty.—

I don't know but what I told M™ Rowe, that he did not assist me as he ought to do for your Interest; and I suppose that affronted him: But it's true I should have sail'd last Cruize long before I did had any body else fitted me out.—

As for the Portugueze Snow that I took I said I had Orders for so doing; My Orders were if I heard of their taking any of our Vessells, in that case to seize any of theirs: I heard so ten times by French & Dutch both; and likewise the Capt himself; when I came up with him I hoisted English Colours he hoisted Portugueze Colours; I told him to come on board; he did so; he asked me if I was an English Cruizer; I told him I was; he told me he had been chased by an American Privateer, two days before, but she could not come up with him, and desired me to go after him, telling me what course he steered, and all that; I ask'd him what was the reason the Portugueze did not take the American Vessells; he said they did & that he knowed of five that were taken by the Portugueze in Fyall & sent to Lisbon and Sold; then I gave him his Papers, ask'd him on the Quarter Deck & shewed him my American Colours, his Answer was—I am your Prisoner, and delivered his Papers to me again. The next morning I carried him on board his own Vessell to get his things, and while I was down in the Cabbin, he was on the Quarter Deck & took a large packet inclosed in lead out of his Trunk & hove it overboard; That, his own Men have swore to, and likewise swore that he knowed of two Vessells belonging to America carried out of Fyall to Lisbon and sold by the Portuguese.—I am [&c.]

Joseph Cunningham.

L, NHpR, Naval History Collection, no. 61.
1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Phamix.
2. Nostrow Snehora de Carmo e Santo Antonio.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MERCURY, CAPTAIN JAMES MONTAGU

Dec° 1777

Wednesday 24

At an Anchor off Spiken-devel Creek up Hudson's River

d° W° [Fresh breezes with a hard Frost]
The Ice began to drive about the River, at 11 A.M. Weigh'd & Came to Sail and left the Spitfire Galley off Spiken-devel Creek, at ¾ after struck on the Chevaux de Frize off Fort Knyphausen,
set the Chain & hand Pumps Working, but found the Ship made 7 feet Water in less then Ten Minutes. At ½ past 12 [PM] perceived the Ship was sinking fast by the head, I thought it most adviseable (as did the Officers) to run her on shore above Blowmandale 3 (7 Miles from New york) carried the Stream Cable on Shore and made it fast & Fixed Spars to keep her upright; but finding the Water pour in fast, and her stern not touching the ground; at 3 the Tide of Flood making strong, She very soon filled, carried away the stream Cable & Spars, and fell over on her Larbd. side in very deep Water.—

R. Tucker, Wm. Gower & Wm. Shelland Marines were drowned in the Ship

J: Montagu

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/600.
1. Spuyten Duyml Creek.
2. Fort Knyphausen, formerly Fort Washington.

PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO COMMODORE JOHN HAZELWOOD

In Council

Sir

I had the pleasure of writing to you of the [ ] Inst but have since rec'd none of your Letters—One from Coll Bradford; of the Navy Board, dated the 19th Inst came to hand this day in which he informs me that the four Hhds of Whiskey and the shoes & stockings sent by Council, for the Use of the Fleet of this state was rece'd.—Mr Crispin, the Commissary, also Acknowledges their receipt; and I have no doubt that a proper distribution will be made of them. I am very anxious for the safety of the Fleet; especially as our Army is oblig'd to return so far from the Delaware, to occupy convenient Quarters, that they cannot afford immediate relief in case the Enemy should think it advisable to attempt its destruction—

suppose You should order the Gallies &c. to be immediately stript,—and the Sails Riggin &c—with the Guns & stores to be removed to a distance, in some place of safety—after which the Gallies to be scuttled in some safe Creek, where they can be raised at a convenient time—? this I hint for the Consideration of You & the Navy Board—: But perhaps some more eligible plan may be Adopted by you & them, to whom this matter is refered.—It is pleasing to Council to know that there still remains five Hundred Men belonging to the Gallies.—These Men are well worth preserving: they have been tried—and deserve well of their Country, & should be kindley treeted, The most favorable attention Council have no doubt they will meet with—As you are in possession of small Arms & Ammunition, as well as Cannon, some of which would Answer for Field Pieces—those men could be traind to the Use of Small Arms & the Working of Cannon, and soon be enabled if a proper Breast Work were thrown up, to defend the Craft against a much greater Number of the Enemy; And it would be the means of keeping those People & their Officers together, so that they may render essential service to their Injured Country while they remain in Jer-
sey, thro the Course of the winter; & be ready to obey the Call of Council in the spring, as early as the season will admit—At this distance I can not advise respecting those Officers of the Boats who have no Command; or of those, who merit none: Time will no doubt provide for some; and a proper treatment will discharge the others—

I hope in a short time to be enabled to furnish Mr Bradford Paymaster with Money—as well as the Commissary to furnish the seamen with Provisions during the Winter—I am [&c.]

Herewith is some News Papers for you, & you Officer Perusal.

The enclosed letter⁴ to his excellency Governor Livingston you will please to forward to him by a safe hand the contents of which you will see by the copy thereof, also enclosed

Df, PHarH, RG 27, Executive Correspondence of the Supreme Executive Council. Notation at head of letter: “Council to Comm' Hazlewood 1777.”

2. Pennsylvania Navy Board to Thomas Wharton, Jr., 19 Dec., above.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Wednesday, December 24, 1777

A petition from Samuel Mifflin, by his proctor, William Lewis, relative to the brig Sally, captured by Samuel Champlin, commander of the privateer American Revenue, condemned in the court of admiralty in the State of North Carolina, which condemnation it is alleged was wrongfully obtained by a tortious and fraudulent act of Captain Champlin, and praying to be allowed the privilege of an appeal, was read:¹

Ordered, That the consideration thereof be postponed.

JCC 9: 1052.

¹. For Mifflin's arguments concerning ownership see NDAR 8: 275–77. Mifflin's petition to Congress asserted that Champlin forcibly detained the Sally's master and pilot and did not allow them to testify to the North Carolina Admiralty Court or to make an appeal. An endorsement to Mifflin's letter to Congress states that the matter was to be referred to the legislature of North Carolina. PCC, item 42, volume 5, 59–61, 65–66 (M247, roll 55).

CAPTAIN IGNATIUS FENWICK TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON

Sir Mouth of Piscataway Creek, Decm 24th 1777

The Ship Lydia is now at this place the British Ships being in the River & the Difficulty of procuring hands to tranport the Ship has prevented her from getting down here until this day

The small Success I met with at Baltimore & the heavy Expence that attends it prevents my making a second attept to get hands there—I have now only a mate, & him not fully agreed, Carpenter & one Seaman properly belonging to the Ship—I have a Promise of one Seaman more from Alexandria is all I have any Chance of getting this way—I have allso three jobbers on bd two of which are Cap' Kelty's Servants which I judge wold be best (but have not money) to Discharge I am Extreamly Sorry to find Every Expence so high I have gave for Beef for the Ships Use from 9d to 13d
Mr. Ridgley the mate I was speaking of I met with in Baltimore with some difficulty prevailed on him to come down but would agree to go the voyage fearing we should be long detained. I have since undertake to offer him 20\(^{\text{th}}\) mo. & two hhcls privilège but will not agree unless he has his river pay that is all the wages due at the time of leaving the river exclusive of his months' advance at both places; which I could not undertake to do without your approbation.

Mr. Ridgley is an American both in birth & sentiment a careful industrious man and a good seaman fully capable of taking charge of the ship if necessity required it; mates are hard to get, & a bad one is worse than none. All I have urged in favour of Mr. Ridgley I am well acquainted with by sailing his mate about seven years ago in the brig \(\text{W. €9 Hopervell}^{1}\) belonging to Mr. Vernon Webb—I believe it the offers he has had to go master prevents his accepting of mine.

It's not possible to get seamen for the ship unless furnished out of the state ships of war—

She must have seamen—

I have no boat as yet & am much distress'd for one, I find it necessary to caulk her sides & have set the carpenter about it. She also wants some spars which will be best to order at St. Marys if the ship stays here any time it will be proper to unreeve the rigging & at any rate to discharge the jobbers—to all of which I shall wait your further orders & am [&c.]

Piscataway Town 24\(^{\text{th}}\) I. H.M.S. Phœnix and Emerald entered the Potomac River on the morning of 28 Nov. 1777. They left the river on 23 Dec.

---


1. H.M.S. Phœnix and Emerald entered the Potomac River on the morning of 28 Nov. 1777. They left the river on 23 Dec.
An Act to impower the Court of Admiralty of this State to have Jurisdiction in all Cases of Capture of the Ships and other Vessels of the Inhabitants and Subjects of Great Britain, to establish the Trial by Jury in the said Court in Cases of Capture.

I. Whereas the Continental Congress, by several Resolves, have declared that all Ships and Vessels, as well Ships of War and Transports as Merchant Ships and Vessels, their Tackle, Apparel and Furniture, and all Goods, Wares and Merchandise, belonging to any Inhabitant or Inhabitants of Great Britain, or to any Subject or Subjects of the King of Great Britain (except the Inhabitants of Bermuda and Providence, or Bahama Islands) taken on the High Seas, or between high and low Water Mark, by any armed Vessel, fitted out by any private Person or Persons to whom Commissions shall be granted, or by any of the Vessels of War of these United States, or by any Vessel of war fitted out by, and at the Expense of any of the United States or which shall happen to be taken near the Shores of any of these States by the People from the Country, or Detachments from the Army, shall be deemed and adjudged lawful Prize; and whereas the said Congress have recommended to the several Assemblies or Legislatures in the said States as soon as possible to errect Courts of Justice, or to give Jurisdiction to those already established in the said States, for determining concerning the Captures to be made as aforesaid, and also recommended that all Trials in such Case be had by a Jury, under such Qualifications as to the respective Legislatures shall seem expedient:

II. Be it therefore Enacted by the General Assembly of this State, and by the Authority of the same, That the Court of Admiralty of this State shall have Jurisdiction, and may proceed to the Trial and Condemnation of all such Ships and Vessels, their Tackle, Apparel and Furniture, and all Goods, Wares and Merchandise, on Board thereof, as are herein before mentioned; and the Judge of the said Court for the Time being is hereby authorized and required, on Petition to him for the Purpose, to appoint a Court to be forthwith held, that only one Monition shall issue, returnable on the Fourth Day from the Time of instituting the Suit, and on the Return of the said Monition, that the Judge shall order a Jury to be summoned, returnable within Four Days thereafter, previous to all Claims to any Ship or Vessel, Goods, Wares or Merchandize, shall be duly entered and made in the usual Form, and attested on Oath on the Return of the said Monition, and not after; and the Claimant or Claimants shall, at the Time of exhibiting the same, give sufficient Security, to be approved of by the Judge of the said Court, to pay double the Costs necessarily incurred by exhibiting his or their Claim, to the Captor or Captors of such Ships, Vessel, Goods, Wares or Merchandize, if the Jury shall find the same to be lawful Prize, and his or their Claim be dismissed; if no Claim be entered within the Time limited, the Jury shall nevertheless be sworn to try the Cause, and their Verdict, with the Decree of the Judge founded thereupon, shall be final and conclusive.

III. Provided nevertheless, and it is hereby further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Captor or Captors, Claimant or Claimants, shall not rest satisfied with the Judgment, Sentence or Decree, given in such Court of Admiralty, it shall and may be lawful for the Party or Parties thereby aggrieved to appeal from the same to the Continental Congress, or to such Person or Persons as they shall appoint for the Trial of
Appeals, so as the same be demanded within Five Days after definitive Sentence, and lodged with the Secretary of the Congress within Forty Days afterwards, except in Case of the Death of the said Secretary during the Recess of Congress, in which Case the said Appeal shall be lodged in Congress within Twenty Days after the Meeting thereof; and provided the Party appealing shall give good and sufficient Security that he or they will effectually prosecute such Appeal, and answer the Condemnation, and also pay treble such Costs as shall be awarded, in Case the Sentence of such Court of Admiralty be affirmed. Provided always, That the Execution of any Sentence so appealed from as aforesaid, shall not be suspended by Reason of such Appeal, in Case the Party or Parties appellant shall give sufficient Security, to be approved of by the Court in which such Sentence shall be given, to pay the full Value thereof to the Appellant or Appellants, in Case the Sentence so appealed from shall be reversed.

IV. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That every Judge of Admiralty in this State, when any Cause shall be depending in his Court, shall have Power, and is hereby authorized and required, to issue his Precept, directed to the Marshal, commanding him to summon Twenty Four Freeholders to serve as Jurors, which Precept the Marshal shall execute; and any Person summoned, neglecting or refusing to appear, or appearing shall refuse to serve, the Jury in any Cause then ready for Trial shall be subject and liable to a Fine of Forty Shillings, to be imposed by the Court, which shall be levied by Warrant of Distress and Sale of the Offenders Goods and Chattels, under the Hand and Seal of the Judge of the said Court for the Time being, to be directed to the Marshal, and when recovered shall be paid into the Treasury, and applied to the Use of the State; and the Jurymen who shall serve in the several Courts of Admiralty in this State, shall be allowed Six Shillings per Day for their Attendance.

V. And whereas in the said Resolves it is declared that all Ships or Vessels, with their Tackle, Apparel and Furniture, Goods, Wares and Merchandize, belonging to any Inhabitant or Inhabitants of Great Britain, or any Subject or Subjects of the King of Great Britain (except the Inhabitants of Bermuda and Providence, or Bahama Islands) which shall be taken by any Vessel of War fitted out by, and at the Expence of any of the United States, shall be deemed forfeited, and divided in such manner and Proportions as the Assembly of such State shall direct; Be it therefore Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That all Ships and Vessels, except Vessels of War, with their Tackle, Apparel and Furniture, Goods, Wares and Merchandize, belonging to any Inhabitant or Inhabitants of Great Britain, or any Subject or Subjects of the King of Great Britain (except the Inhabitants of Bermuda and Providence, or Bahama Islands) which shall be hereafter taken by any Vessel of War fitted out by, and at the Expence of the State, shall be divided, one Half thereof amongst the Officers, Seamen and Mariners, or Persons acting as such, belonging to, or on Board such Vessel of War, in the following Proportions, that is to say, To the Captain, Two Sixteenth Shares; to the Lieutenants and the Officer of Marines, One Sixteenth Share; to the warrant Officers, One Sixteenth Share; to the petty Officers, One Sixteenth Share; and to the Seamen and Mariners, or other Persons acting as such, Three Sixteenth Shares; and the other Half to the Use of this State. Provided always, That Vessels of War belonging to the King of Great Britain, or Privateers fitted out for the Purposes of cruizing against the Subjects of the United States of America, and not for Trade, with their Guns, Tackle, Furniture, Apparel, and all Merchandize found on Board, taken as aforesaid, shall after Payment of the Fees of Condemnation, be wholly divided and shared to and
amongst the Officers, Seamen and Marines, or Persons acting as such, on Board of, or belonging to such Vessel of War, fitted out by, and at the Expense of this State, in the following Manner, that is to say, Four Sixteenths to the Captain; to the Lieutenants and Officer of Marines, Two Sixteenth Shares; to the warrant Officers, Two Sixteenth Shares; to the petty Officers, Two Sixteenth Shares; and to the Seamen and Marines, or other Persons acting as such, Six Sixteenth Shares.

VI. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Ship, Vessel or Boat, or any Goods therein, belonging to any Person or Persons residing in, or owing Allegiance to the free United States of America, hath been, or shall hereafter be surprised and taken by any Ships or Vessels of War belonging to the King of Great Britain, or the Ships or Vessels of any of his Subjects thereto authorized by him, and the same shall be retaken and brought into this State by any Ship or other Vessels of War, fitted out under the Authority of the Continental Congress, or by any particular State, or at the Expense and Risk of Private Persons of any of the said States, and the former Owner or Owners of such Ship, Vessel, Boat, or Goods, or any Person or Persons on their Behalf, shall exhibit his or their Claim or Claims in the said Court or Admiralty within the time herein before limited for Exhibition or Claims, and on the Trial of the Cause shall establish and prove the same to the Satisfaction of the Jury, they shall find a Verdict in Favour of such Claimant or Claimants, and the Judge of the said Court is hereby enjoined and required thereupon immediately to order the said Ship, Vessel, Boat, or Goods, to be restored to such former Owner or Owners, he or they paying for, and in Lieu of Salvage, One Eighth part of the true Value of the Vessel and Cargo, or either of them, if the same hath or have been in Possession of the Enemy Twenty Four Hours, One Fifth Part, if more than Twenty Four Hours, and less than Forty Eight Hours, One Third if more than Forty Eight Hours, and less than Ninety Six Hours, and One Half, if more than Ninety Six Hours, together with the Costs of Suit (unless such Vessel and Cargo shall after the Capture have been legally condemned as a Prize by some Court of Admiralty, in which Case the Re-captors shall have the whole) which Salvage shall be divided by the Captains, Officers, and others respectively intitled thereto, if fitted out by this State, in the same Proportion as Prizes are herein first before directed to be divided.

VII. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That all Books, Papers and Writings, found in any Ship or Vessel taken as Prize, shall without Delay, on Oath of the Captor, be brought into the Register of the Court of Admiralty wherein such Ship or Vessel may be proceeded against in order to Condemnation, and until such Condemnation or Acquittal, the Ship or Vessel, and her Cargo, shall be under the joint Care of the Captor and the Marshall of the Court of Admiralty, subject nevertheless to such Rules and Orders as the Judge of the said Court shall think proper to make in the Premises.

VIII. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That no Register or Deputy Register, or any Marshal or Deputy Marshal, of or belonging to the Court of Admiralty of this State, shall either directly or indirectly act, or be concerned in any Manner, either as an Advocate or Proctor, in any Cause, Matter or Business whatsoever, that shall be depending in the Court to which such Register or Deputy Register, Marshal or Deputy Marshal, shall belong; and that every such Register or Deputy Register, Marshal or Deputy Marshal, who shall be guilty of such Offence, being thereof
lawfully convicted on Indictment, shall from thenceforth absolutely forfeit his respective Office and Employment in and belonging to the said Court.

IX. **AND be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid,** That there shall not be paid unto or amongst the Judge, Register, and Marshal of the said Court, for, towards, or relating to the adjudging or condemning of such Capture as aforesaid, as lawful Prize, or acquitting the same, more than the Sum of One Hundred and Sixty Dollars, to be divided amongst them in the following Proportions, viz. To the Judge, Eighty Dollars; to the Register, Fifty Dollars, except in Cases of Appeal, when he shall be allowed the usual Fees for Copies of the Proceedings; and to the Marshal, Thirty Dollars; and the Marshal shall be intitled to receive Two *per Cent.* on all Sales of Captures, Vessels or Cargoes, condemned in any of the said Courts; and the whole cost of such in every Cause, including the Fees of the Judge, Marshal and Register, and also the Wages of the Jury, shall be paid by the Libellants, in Case the Cause shall be determined against them; and in Case it shall be determined in their Favour, then the said Fees and Wages shall be paid out of the Sales of such Capture, unless where there shall be a Claim or Claims, in which Case the Claimant or Claimants against whom the Cause shall be decided, shall pay such Costs; and the Judge shall also tax to the Marshal his Bill, for all reasonable Costs and Charges for his Care of any Vessel or Cargo committed to his Custody, and also for Storage of Goods, and other necessary Expences, &c., which shall be paid in the same manner as other Costs.

X. **And be it further Enacted,** That if any Commander or Commanders, Officer or Officers, Seamen, Marines, Soldiers or others, shall break Bulk on Board, or embezzle any of the Money, Jewels, Plate, Goods, Wares, Merchandize, Tackle, Furniture or Apparel, of or belonging to such Vessel, Prize or Prizes, so taken such Commander, Officer, Seaman, Marine, Soldier or other shall forfeit treble the Value of the Thing embezzled, one Third Part thereof to the Use of this State, and the other two Third Parts thereof to him or them who shall sue for the same, by Action of Debt, Bill or Plaint, in any Court of Record in this State, wherein no Essoin, Protection, or Wager of Law, or more than one Imparlan~ce,~ shall be allowed; and shall likewise forfeit all his Share of such Prize to this State.

XI. **And be it also Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid,** That Payment shall be made to the respective Persons intitled thereto, or their Agents, of the several and respective Shares of the Prize or Prizes that they may be intitled to, within Twenty Days after the Sale thereof, by the Marshal as aforesaid, and that Five Days previous Notice of such intended Payment be given by them in the Public Gazette of this State, if there be any Gazette, and if not, then by affixing up such Notice in Writing at the most public Place where such Court shall be held.

XII. **And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid,** That the present marshals of the Courts of Admiralty, immediately after the passing of this Act, and all future Marshals previous to his or their entering upon the Execution of their respective Offices, shall give Bond, with two Sureties, in the Penal Sum of Two Thousand Pounds, to the Governor for the Time being, for the due and faithful Execution of his Office, and also for the Payment of Proceeds of all Prizes that may come into his Hands, within Twenty Days after the sale of such Prizes respectively; which Bond shall be lodged in the Secretary's Office of this State, to be put in Suit on the Application of any Person aggrieved by the said Marshal in the Execution of his Office: And upon the Condemnation of any Prize of greater Value than the above mentioned Penalty, the Judge of the Court
of Admiralty, before the Sale of such Prize, shall cause the Marshal of such Court to enter into Bond, with sufficient Security, in such Sum as will be sufficient to secure the Payment of the Produce of the Sales of such Prize; and if the Marshal shall be unable or unwilling to give them such Security, he may be suspended, and another appointed, from Time to Time, until the Sitting of the General Assembly.

XIII. *And be it also Enacted,* That if the Marshal of the Court shall refuse and neglect to publish such Notice as is herein before directed to be given, they, and every of them, for every such Offence, shall forfeit and pay the Sum of Ten Pounds; to be recovered by any Person who shall sue for the same, in any Court of Record in this State, wherein no Essoin, Protection or Privilege, shall be allowed.

XIV. *And be it further Enacted,* by the Authority aforesaid, That in all Distributions of Prize Money, the Rules, Regulations, Provisions, and Restrictions, made at any Time, and in Force, by Resolutions of Continental Congress, shall be observed, except in such Cases where the Owners and Crews of private Ships of War shall by particular Contract otherwise provide.

XV. And whereas in some Cases properly maritime, the Jurisdiction of the Court of Admiralty may hereafter be called in Question; *Be it therefore Enacted,* by the Authority aforesaid, That all Suits for Freight, Mariners Wages, Breach of Charter Parties for Voyages to be made, so as the Penalty be not demanded, and Suits for building, repairing, saving, or the necessary Victualing for a Ship, against the Ship or Vessel, and not against any Party by Name, but such as may choose to make himself a Party, and all Disputes concerning Salvage, and all Matters and Transactions that are in their Nature maritime, shall be tried and determined in the Court of Admiralty.

2. Essoin: an excuse for not appearing in court at appointed time; protection: exemption from all personal and some real suits for a specified time while absent from the country on public service; wager of law: a pledge to take and abide by the result of some action; imparlance: time given a party before pleading a lawsuit, for making an amicable settlement, or the delay or continuance of a suit.

**JOURNAL OF THE NORTH CAROLINA SENATE**

24 Dec 77

On motioned resolved that the Governor for the time being be and he is hereby empowered to make such additional Allowance to the wages of the seamen of the ship *Caswell* as may be sufficient to induce men to enter into the service so that such allowance does not exceed twenty dollars per month to each man and that he be further empowered to give the commander of the said ship such assistance as may be necessary and he shall think proper.

Ordered the above resolve with the following Message be sent to the House of Commons:

Mr. Speaker and Gentlemen of the House of Commons:

We herewith send for your concurrence a Resolve of this House for allowing a Bounty to seamen, &c.

S. Ashe, S. S.

... Rec’d from the House of Commons the following Message:
Mr. Speaker & Gentlemen of the Senate:

We herewith return the resolve of your House allowing a bounty to seamen, &c., concurred with.

A. Nash, S. C.


NORTH-CAROLINA GAZETTE, FRIDAY, DECEMBER 26, 1777

Newbern, December 24.

By virtue of a resolve made at Newbern by the Assembly at their last session,1 will be sold by public vendue, at Wilmington, the 17th of February next.

The armed Brigantine Washington, with her guns, stores, tackle, apparel and furniture. The terms of sale will be prompt payment, and the property not to be altered til the money is paid. She is a swift sailer, well calculated for a privateer or merchant vessel, and well found. An inventory will be produced on the day of sale.

William Hooper
Hen. Toomer

Commissioners.


MAJOR GENERAL ROBERT HOWE TO BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM MOULTRIE

Dear Sir, Savannah, Dec. 24th, 1777.

My sentiment respecting the determination of the council of war, coincide, in a great measure, with their opinion, but the importance of protecting the trade of your state, from which almost all America, at present, derive their supplies; joined to the earnest request of the executive authority of the state, which I, as a citizen, ought ever to respect, and when possible, attend to; induces me to consent to furnish the 150 men desired by his excellency the president.

I am, &c.

Robert Howe.

Gen. Moultrie.


"COPY OF A LETTER FROM HIS EXCELLENCY GOVERNOR TONYN TO BRIGADIER GENERAL PREVOST DATED S'C AUGUSTINE THE 24TH DECEMBER 77"

[Extract]

Sir

... I had the honour to communicate to you Letters from Captain Fanshawe, and his Plan for supplying His Majesty's Ships on the Southern Station with Water, and Provisions from S'C Mary's River, and I shall be happy in cooperating with you upon any measure you will please to adopt to forward the execution of this important and desireable object. ...
The *Rebecca* Sloop being essentially of Service for the internal Defence of the Province will also assist in Captain Fanshawe’s Plan, you will give me leave to request of you Sir to encourage the measure by strengthening her Armament with fixing a Serjeant’s Command of Eighteen Private on board of the *Rebecca*, or any number you may conveniently spare. . . .

I shall ever be happy to testify to you, Sir, that I have the honour to be with respect and Esteem [&c.]

(Signed) Pat: Tonyn.

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 5/558, 15–20. Addressed below close: “Brigadier General Prevost.” Docketed: “East Florida/Copy/His Excellency/Governor Tonyn/to/Brigadier Gen’l Prevost.” Docketed in another hand: “In Govr Tonyn’s (No 48)/of 26 Dec’r 1777.” See Tonyn to Lord George Germain, 26 Dec. 1777, ibid., 10–12. Eight pages of this document are not printed. In those sections, Tonyn discusses whether the East Florida Rangers were under the direct authority of the province or the British Army, and he expresses his desire for an eventual attack on Georgia.

December 25

LIBELS FILED IN THE MASSACHUSETTS MARITIME COURT OF THE MIDDLE DISTRICT

State of Massachusetts-Bay, } To all whom it may concern.

Middle-District.

Notice is hereby given, That Libels are filed before me, against the following Vessels, their Cargoes and Appurtenances, viz.—

In Behalf of William Cole, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Oliver Cromwell*, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *Endeavour*, of about 130 Tons burthen, Robert Hoggell, late Master; against the Snow *Easterly*, of about 180 Tons burthen, William Anstric, late Master; against the Brigantine *William and Mary*, of about 150 Tons burthen, —— ——, late Master; and against the Sloop *Three-Brothers*, of about 70 Tons burthen, Mathew Malone, late Master; In Behalf of William Steward, Commander of the armed Schooner *Lizard*, and all concerned therein, against the Schooner *Ainslie*, of about 60 Tons burthen, Samuel Peper, late Master; In Behalf of William Preston, Commander of the armed Schooner *Washington*, and all concerned therein, against the Schooner *Elizabeth*, of about 100 Tons burthen, John Young, late Master; In Behalf of Samuel Chew, Commander of the armed Brigantine *Resistence*, in the Service of the United States, in all concerned therein, against the Ship *Mermaid*, of about 160 Tons burthen, James Cockrane, late Master; In Behalf of John Buffington, Commander of the Brigantine *True-American*, and all concerned therein, against the Brigantine *New-Exeter*, of about 80 Tons burthen, Richard Broad Manning, late Master; and against the Brigantine *Joanna*, of about 80 Tons burthen, Richard Shea, late Master. All which Vessels, their Cargoes &c so libelled, are said to have been taken and brought into the Middle-District aforesaid; and for the Trial of the Justice of these Captures, the Maritime-Court for said District, will be held at Boston, on Tuesday, the 15th Day of January, A.D. 1778, when and where the Owners of said captures, and all concerned, therein, may appear and shew Cause, if any they have, why the same, or any of them, should not be condemned.

N. Cushing, Judge of said Court.
Independent Chronicle (Boston), 25 Dec. 1777.

1. Massachusetts privateer schooner *Washington*, William Preston, commander, mounting 6 carriage guns and 10 swivels with a crew of 35 seamen, was commissioned on 5 Sept. 1777 and was owned by Thomas Jones, John Stickney and Joseph McWan [Marquand], of Newburyport. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 289, 290.

2. Continental Navy brigantine *Resistance*.

3. Massachusetts privateer brigantine *True American*, John Buffinton, commander, mounting 7 carriage guns and 4 swivels with a crew of 25 seamen, was commissioned on 7 May 1777 and was owned by Andrew Cabot of Salem. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 168 (Council Papers), 237.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGFISHER, COMMANDER ALEXANDER GRAEME

December 1777

Thursday 25th.

Ditto [At Anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island] at 1 A.M: saw the flashes and heard the report of several guns from Fogland ferry supposed it to be a Rebel vessel Coming down the [Sakonnet] river ½ after 1 A.M: slipt our small bower and got under way immediatly and stood towards the Rebel shore at [2] saw a Ship coming down which proved to be her fired at from our Battery 1 sett studding sails the Chase being just a head, we fired a Bow gun at her and she returned us three shot ½ after 2 fresh breases and D° W° [Clear] the Chase leaving us fast at 3 the Chase most out of sight carried away our fore top mast studding sail boom down studding sails and refèd the top sails made sail and stood to the N.W. at ½ after 4 hove the M: Yd Sail to the mast & laid to at 6 made sail tacking occasionally and beating to windward in the Seak® pass. Light winds and cloudy weather 4 P.M: came too in the entrance of Seakonnet passage With the best Bower anchor and veared to a Stay Peek the Cormorant Rock bearing W.b.S. Black point N.b.W. the Seakonnet rocks S.E. 11 P.M: Down top gallant yards

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/506.


DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 25th Dec—Hard frost. Wind N.W.

About 12 o’Clock last night two Rebel vessels 1 attempted to go to Sea by Fogland ferry, the night being very dark and the wind fair. They were soon discovered by our Galley 2 stationed near our battery and were fired at. One of them, a brig, in
standing too close to their shore, run ashore on the N. point of Fogland;—the other got clear, notwithstanding she was chaced by The Kingsfisher. But as the Kingsfisher is a remarkably bad Sailer, and the Rebel vessels are generally light and clean when they attempt to go out, it is not surprizing she escaped. The Kingsfisher returned to her Station this morning, the Rebel vessel having got safe into Bedford.

Sir Peter Parker applied to The General this Morning for a Detachment of the Hessians stationed near Fogland, to burn the vessel on shore, but as there are no boats on that side, nothing could be done until something comes round from Newport. The Galley should have made the attempt early this morning.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 226–27.
1. Rhode Island privateer ship Marlborough and brigantine Peggy and Betsy.
2. H.M. galley Alarm.

ADVERTISEMENT FOR SEAMEN AND MARINES FOR RHODE ISLAND PRIVATEER SHIP BLAZE-CASTLE

The Ship BLAZE-CASTLE now lying at New-London, commanded by James Monro, Is in want of a few good Men, Seamen or Marines.—The said Ship is a fine Vessel and well fitted with 18 Six-pounders and 4 Howits, will sail in a few Days on a Cruize of four-Months. Those that incline to try their Fortune that Way in said Ship must be on Board very soon.

Dec. 25, 1777.

N.B. Capt. Monro is to be seen at Capt. Hinman’s.

Connecticut Gazette, 26 Dec. 1777.

CAPTAIN JAMES MONTAGU, R.N., TO COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM

Copy

Fowey off Blowmandol Hudson’s River
the 25th. Decemb’ 1777

Sir,

Agreeable to your Order, I proceeded down Hudson’s River in His Majesty’s Ship Mercury (under my Command) on the 24th. Instant, with an Intent to anchor off Blowmandol [Bloomingdale], as the Ice began to make its’ Appearance; but unfortunately the Ship struck on the Chevaux de Frize off Fort Knyphausen,1 which in less than ten Minutes occasioned seven Feet Water in the Hold; and finding it gain on the Chain and Hand pumps and the Ship going down fast by the Head, thought it most advisable (as did the Officers) to run her onshore above Blowmandol; when I ordered everything in my power to keep her upright; but the Water coming in so fast, and her Stern not touching the Ground; She very soon filled and fell over on her Larboard Side and it was with the greatest Difficulty that I saved the Ship’s Company’s Lives. The Loss from this unhappy Accident, was three Marines who were so exceedingly drunk, that they were unable to help themselves.

I am afraid from the Situation the Ship is in, as she sinks very fast in the Mud, that very few of the Stores can be saved; but be assured everything in my power shall be done for the Good of the Service.
From the Knowledge and good Opinion I have of the pilot, I cannot think this Accident was through his Neglect, but believe it owing to the Cheveux de Frize shifting. I am [&c.]

(Signed) J: Montagu.


1. Formerly Fort Washington.

COMMODORE WILLIAM HOTHAM TO GOVERNOR JONATHAN TRUMBULL

Sir


I am to acquaint You in answer to Your Letter proposing the Exchange of Captain Judd 1 for Mr. Manley 2 late Commander of the Hancock, That as the former was taken when a Passenger onboard the Weymouth Packet and then in no Military Character, My Lord Howe thinks the Proposition for that Reason inadmissible. His Lordship has not yet sent me any Answer respecting the Exchange of Mr. Flynn late Commander of the above Packet. 3 I am [&c.]

W: Hotham


1. Capt. William Judd, R.N.

PENNSYLVANIA SUPREME EXECUTIVE COUNCIL TO GOVERNOR WILLIAM LIVINGSTON

In Council

Lancaster December 25. 1777

Commodore Hazlewood will be under a necessity of laying up our little Fleet in some place in New-Jersey, for the Winter: Council have recommended him, with your Excellency’s approbation to employ the men belonging to it, which will probably consist of about five hundred, in throwing up a breast-work in some convenient place where they may defend the cannon stores &c until the spring. We shall be happy in cooperating with your Excellency in any plan you may devise wherein these men may be employed for the service of the General cause, either in conjunction with the militia or otherwise. The Commodore will lay before you, for your approbation, the measures which he may propose to adopt. Should your Excellency think proper to order the militia of your state to afford the Commodore any assistance, in case the enemy should attack him, the council will thank you for a communication of such parts of the order as may be necessary, to the commodore, that he may be able to act in conjunction with them—I am &c

T W, &c

NOTICE TO SAILORS

[December 25, 1777]

ALL GENTLEMEN SAILORS,

Desirous of rendering themselves useful to their Country, let them repair on Board His Majesty’s armed Ship the VIGILANT, Captain CHRISTIAN, COMMANDER,

WHERE they will be received, and every Indulgence given that their Merit can entitle them to. The said Captain will engage his Word of Honor, that the Persons so entering, shall not be carried out of America without their Consent.

PHILADELPHIA. PRINTED BY JAMES HUMPHREYS, JUNR.
in Market-Street, between Front and Second-streets.

Broadside.

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Wilmington Decem'b. 25th. 1777—

D² Sir,

... The Eagle & 25 topsail Transports with 5 Sloops & Schooners passed down yesterday, & anchored abreast and below Newcastle, in the Cove above reedy Island, Lord Howe is on board I imagine from the Flagg being hoisted on the foremast head; I dispatch’d a trusty Spy to Newcastle to discover if possible their Destination, who returned in the Evening with no other Intelligence but their Mooring & a few Boats Landing about two Miles below Newcastle, I detatched a good Officer with 100 Men & a guide last Night at 7 Oclock, to scour the Shores, intercept such as might Land, & to make discoveries, who has not yet returned.—The Evening before last I received Intelligence of 20 Sail standing up the Bay, & that they had come to, off Bomby Hook; by a Person who I had sent the Day before to discover whether there were any Ships below, & whether they had landed any Troops as was reported here, these 20 Sail got as high as Newcastle yesterday, & are now going up the River by this Place; I cannot learn where they came from, or that any Troops have been landed on this Side the Delaware below; I inclose the Informn. received from a Person who was landed by one of the Transports about five Miles above this Yesterday... I have the honor to be [&c.]

W. Smallwood

25 DECEMBER 1777

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONE

Dec 1777

Thursday 25th

Dо [At a single Anchor off Ch't Town, the Light-house NW ½ W 2½ Leagues]

at 7 AM Saw 2 Sail in the NE and chaced by Signal with the Carysfort, at 10 it inclining to calm, got the Sweeps out rowed the Ship; at Noon in chace.

Spencers Inlet NNW 4 or 5 Miles.

Moderate and cloudy wc at ½ past 4 PM arrived up with the chace which proved the Marquis De Pezay1 from Bourdeaux to Charles Town with dry Goods, sent an officer and men on board, and took charge, and brought the French-men on board; at 8 Saw a sail in the NW Quarter, gave her chace as did the Carysfort; at 9 fired and brought her too, she proved the Ship Thomas from Providence to Charles-Town, in Ballast.2

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/688.

1. Jean Chammolleau, master, owned by Sieurs Reculès de Basmarein & Raimbeaux of Bordeaux. The ship Marquis de Pezay, laden with powder, arms, and dry goods, was sent to St. Augustine. Howe's Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

2. William Earle, master, owned by John Horne of Cranston, R.I. The ship Thomas was destroyed off Cape Romain. Ibid.

THE SOUTH-CAROLINA AND AMERICAN GENERAL GAZETTE, THURSDAY, DECEMBER 25, 1777

Charlestown, December 25.

Two of the enemy's ships have been frequently seen from town since our last. Last Thursday two canoes with 8 negroes, were taken off the bar by a sloop, who was in company with the two men of war. The same sloop was taken on the morning following by the Continental sloop Providence Capt. Rathburne, after a short engagement, in which the enemy had three men killed and one wounded. She is the Gouvernour Tonym, carries 10 guns, is commanded by Capt. Demas, and fitted out as a privateer from St. Augustine. Both the Providence and her prize are in port. Six of the negroes abovementioned were on board the sloop when taken.

LORD MACARTNEY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

Duplicate

Scarborough 25th. December 1777.

My Lord

In my last of the 7th. Instant,1 I had the honor to acquaint your Lordship, of my intention of setting out immediately to visit this part of the Government. I accordingly embarked that day on board the Fly Sloop of War, commanded by Captain Edward Garner, and had a tedious passage, during which we touched at Barbados, where I stayed a few days.—I arrived here yesterday, and on my landing received an account from Mr Lucas,2 the President of the Council at Grenada, commanding there in my absence, that on the 11th Instant, a Rebel Privateer, called the Henry, mounting four
pounders, had cut out two small Vessels at Duquesne Bay, in the Road of Grenada, upon which the Government Sloop, which was then repairing in the Harbour, was got ready, as soon as possible, and dispatched in pursuit. I have the pleasure to inform your Lordship, that she came up with the Privateer, on Friday the 19th in the afternoon, and after a very smart engagement, which lasted above an hour and a half took her and brought her into St. Georges. Munro, the Rebel Captain and six of his people were killed in the Action, and nine were wounded some of which are since dead; on board the Government Sloop, there was only one man killed, but most of the Officers were severely wounded and I am sorry to find among the number, Captain James Connor whom I had given the command of the Sloop, on the former Captain's returning to England last October. He was shot in the Temple with a Musket ball, and it is feared he cannot recover. His behaviour and that of all his people, cannot be too much commended. The Government Sloop mounted only eight 3 pounders, but there were ten Soldiers and a Corporal from the Garrison, on board, who did great execution with their Musketry, and to that circumstance, a considerable part of the success may be attributed. Inclosed I have the honor to send you a List of Rebel Privateers in this part of the World, and have the honor to be [&c.]

Macartney

[Enclosure]
A List of Rebel Privateers now cruising in these Seas and fitted from Martinico.

- The *St. Pierre* Ship of 22 Guns
- The *Revenge* Brig of 18 Guns
- The *General Washington* Brig of 18 Guns
- The *Rambler* Sloop of 18 Guns

A List of Rebel Privateers now fitting out at Martinico

- The *Retaliation* Brig of 14 Guns
- The *Rattlesnake* Ship of 18 Guns
- Two Sloops of 18 Guns each

Besides several small Vessels and Schooners


1. Ibid., fols. 144–45.
2. William Lucas. Ibid.
3. Nathaniel Monro. See above, Monro to William Patterson, 13 Nov. 1777.

December 26

MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR TO CAPTAIN RICHARD JAMES

Capt[e] Richard James
Sir

War Office Boston Dec[e] 26th 1777

You being Master of the Ship *Union* now loaded and ready to Sail, Our orders are that you embrace the first good opportunity and proceed for Nantes in the Kingdom
26 DECEMBER 1777

of France[,] deliver your Letters to Messrs. Morris Pliarne Penet & Comp\textsuperscript{e} Merchants there to whom you are consigned follow their orders for your further proceedings.—

When you have discharged your present Cargo you are to get your Ship fitted and in order with the greatest dispatch to take in a Load of Salt and Four thousand Blanketts which your Merchants will furnish you with taking particular Care to lay Boards over the Salt under the Blanketts to prevent Dampness

We have desired your Merchants in France to furnish you with the Money for paying yourself and Men as p\textsuperscript{e} agreement also for other Disbursements but we recommend to you to be as frugal as possible.—

You are to make the first Port in this State or New Hampshire from whence you are to give the earliest Notice to this Board by Express.—We wish you a good Voyage & are Yr Friends &c.

By Order

Sam Phps Savage Pr[es]t.

The above I acknowledge to be Copy of my Orders which I promise to follow—

Rich\textsuperscript{d} James

Massachusetts Board of War to William Frost

Mr Wm. Frost War Office
Sir Boston Dec\textsuperscript{e} 26\textsuperscript{th} 1777

Capt. James \textsuperscript{1} the Bearer being appointed to command the Ship Union you will therefore deliver him all the Ships Stores and give him all the assistance he may want. please to make out an Invoice of the Ships Cargo and inclose it in the open Letter to Messrs. Morris Pliarne Penet & Co. inclosing with it the Bills of Lading for the same[,] the other you are to bring to the Board with a Copy of the Invoice which we desire may be only the Contents of the Cargo without any Price and the first time you come to Boston you will bring it with you, which hope will not be long.—We are [\&c.]

By order of the Board

Sam\textsuperscript{t} Phips Savage President

N B As Capt. James is appointed to command the Ship Union he has an order for the Spars mark'd for Capt. Haynes\textsuperscript{2} and the Board will account with you for them—

Samuel Eliot, Jr., to Governor Jonathan Trumbull

Hon\textsuperscript{d} Sir Boston 26 Dec\textsuperscript{e} 1777—

By favor of Coll Trumbull,\textsuperscript{1} I pend my accounts as far as the present date, it is impossible for me to compleat them untill the many Workmens bills are brot in and discharg\textsuperscript{d}, the continual Applications from each Vessell renders it impossible for me to bring them to a period.—When the Ships are out it shall be my first business to wait

---

upon your Excellency with all the accounts, and the proper vouchers—These accounts begin with captain smedleys prises; I am sorry to say it, but capt Bradford has never handed me an account of the disposals of the three Scotch transports taken by capt Harding—as soon as they are obtain'd I will transmit them to Lebanon.—Coll Trumbull inform'd me, he had wrote to the council for a sett of six pound cannon for the ship defence, I hope they will be forwarded soon, as it will take some time to fix carriages &c for them—I have lately been under some concern for fear the bread brot in by capt Harding in the Honor, would not arrive in season for the vessels it was carried to Hyannas, which harbor is now shut up, it would be for the advantage of the state to have 50 or 60, or more bbs flour forwarded immediately to be bak'd for the states use, should the bread arrive from the Hyannas, I should have near enough, but if it should not arrive the ships must detain'd for it.—

We have been put to great difficulty in obtaining duck for the Defences Sails—Capt Deshon has given me encouragement that the navy board will lend me some for a short [time] if I obtain it we shall be able to get the Defence to sea almost as soon as the Cromwell.—I have purchas'd many articles necessary for their respective cruizes, I laid myself out in this difficult season, to procure conveniences, and (having lain aside all other business) have so embarrass'd my circumstances, as to be oblig'd to request leave to draw for cash from the state.—

The accounts not being compleat I could not guard against errors, which perhaps may be in the accounts I remain [&c.]

Sam Eliot J

Josiah Waters to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr.

Dear Sir

I wrote you the 19th Inst. acquainting you of the arrival of the Prize Ship Mermaid, and on the 20 wrote also informing what had occurred and how far I had proceeded agreeable to my expectation Mr' Olney came to town, to whom I proposed acting in consort which as I expected was not to his acceptance—in consequence I am waiting your orders—

This will be forwarded you by Capt' H Billings 1 who came passenger in the Three-Square-Gimblet, 2 Letter of marque Brig 3 from Martinico John Lamb Command'd 4

The brig I expect up to town this day: wind &c Permitting when I shall immediately wait on Capt' Lamb. Capt' Billings acquaints me, that on board the brig, is a number of articles for the continent to your address—such as brass field peices, gun powder &c as also a number of other articles for your own acc 5

As soon as the vessel comes up, I shall recommend the taking out of her powder, and wait your com'd for further proceedings—unless upon conversing with Cap' Lamb it should be thought more advisable to unlade her, in which case due care shall
be taken of Matters—Cap' Billings I expect will return Immediately, by him or otherwise, you'll favour me with directions—I am [&c.]

Josi Waters


1. Henry Billings, formerly a lieutenant in the Connecticut Navy.
2. Irish Gimblet.

ADVERTISEMENT FOR SEAMEN FOR THE RHODE ISLAND PRIVATEER SHIP MARLBOROUGH

Bound on a Cruise against the Enemies of the United States, the Ship Marlborough, mounting 20 Guns, George W. Babcock, Commander, now lying at Bedford, having fought her Way out by the British Ship 1 and Galley 2 at Fogland; and had Capt. Babcock been fully manned, he would undoubtedly have taken the Enemy's Ship and carried her into Port. All Seaman and others who incline to take a Cruise in the Marlborough, are desired to repair to said Ship at Bedford immediately, as she will certainly sail by the 4th of January next.

Providence, December 26, 1777.

Providence Gazette, 27 Dec. 1777.

1. H.M. sloop Kingsfisher.
2. H.M. galley Alarm.

DIARY OF CAPTAIN FREDERICK MACKENZIE

[Rhode Island] 26th Decr Frost. Wind N.W.

The Rebel brig 1 remains on shore at Fogland. An attempt was made this day by the Galley 2 to burn her, but as the Rebels had brought two pieces of Cannon down, and fired on the Galley, she was obliged to draw off. The Galley & our battery fired several shot at the brig, and hulled her four or five times. Our Galley being ill fitted out weakly manned, and a bad Sailer, it was not though safe to venture so near the shore as she should have done to have effected the service intended. From the unaccountable delays which have happened, it is probable the Rebels will get the vessel off before we can destroy her. If a Single boat had attempted it yesterday morning early, it might have been effected with ease.

Mackenzie, Diary 1: 227.

1. Probably brigantine Peggy and Betsy, Stephen Clay, master.
2. H.M. galley Alarm.

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMMOND

Decemr 1777 Along Cuthberts wharf [Philadelphia]

Friday 26th AM at 8 loosed Sails at 10 several Forrage Vessals Arrived from Tinnicum 1 at Noon furld Sails D°
Fresh Gales with Snow & rain PM Got down the Gall'Yards Do several Forrage Vessels return'd
D, UkLPR, Adm. 52/1964.
1. These vessels were part of a fleet of thirty transports taking on forage at Tinicum Island. Three of them became icebound in the Delaware River and were burned by the Americans after they had run aground near Gloucester, N.J. See Master's Journal of H.M.S. *Roebuck*, 29 Dec., below, and, Capt. Andrew S. Hamond, R.N., to Vice Admiral Viscount Howe, 1 Feb. 1778, ViU, Hamond Papers, Letter Book, 1778–1779, 9–11.

**RUTH ROGERS TO GOVERNOR THOMAS JOHNSON AND THE MARYLAND COUNCIL**

To the Honorable his Excellancy the Governor and Council of the State of Maryland.—
The Humble Petition of Ruth Rogers of Baltimore Town
Humbly Sheweth
That my Husband Jeremiah Rogers, took charge of your Schooner *Ninety-two*, on the 19th November 1776 and shortly after sail’d as Master of her to the West Indias; where he arrived safe. But on his Homeward Bound Passage was taken by one of the King of Englands ships and is yet kept Prisssoner with them.¹ I expected long ’ere this time he wou’d have been releas’d, and cou’d then settle his accounts with you but having waited so long and thinking an exchange for him wou’d soon happen. And as I fear he is now sent from this Continent, your Petitioner Pray that your Honors will please to take my Case into Consideration and beg you’ll please to advance me about Sixty Pounds on the Acct of Mr Rogers my Husband, as I have been and am at present much distressed on account of non Assistance from my Husband he being alone my Earthly Dependance, and now thus Kept from Rendering me any support.

Your Honors taking the Premisses under your Serious Consideration Humbly Hopes you will in your Great Wisdom Grant your Petitioner her Humble Request and she as in duty bound shall ever Pray &c—

Ruth Rogers
Baltimore the 26th Dec 1777

1. The schooner *Ninety-Two* was taken on 2 Mar. 1777 by H.M.S. *Phoenix*. NDAR 8: 23.

**CAPTAIN BENJAMIN CALDWELL, R.N., TO VICE ADMIRAL VISCOUNT HOWE**

My Lord *Emerald* in Hampton Road the 26th Dec 1777

Captain Parker having acquainted me, (this morning) by Letter, that Your Lordship desires an answer to your Letter of the 6th September relative to the loss of the *Solebay’s* Boats in August last.¹ I beg leave to inform your Lordship, that on Thursday the 28th August, laying with the *Solebay*, between the Tail of the Horse Shoe Shoal and Cape Henry about 3 PM a Schooner Boat, attempted to run up to Hampton, upon which Captain Symonds sent three Boats in chace of her; she immediately run on shore; the Boats followed, when a sudden and violent squall immediately coming on, two of the Boats were instantly stove upon the Beach; The wind continuing to blow fresh all night, prevented my sending any assistance, and the remaining Boat from
coming off until next morning; at which time the Phoenix was coming in, and Captain Symonds, acquainted Captain Parker with the particulars of the loss, of the Solebays Boats and men. I have the honor to be [&c.]

B.C.

LB, UkLNMM, Benjamin Caldwell Papers, CAL/110. Addressed: "To/The Viscount/Howe."

1. See NDAR 9: 844. There Lt. Edmund Joshua Moriarty's first name is incorrectly identified as Sylverius.

December 27

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] December 27. 1777

Voted That in Compliance with the Judgment of the Court of Enquiry held at Boston for Examining into the Conduct of Hector Mc'Neill Esq' Commander of the Ship Boston during his last Cruise That the said Hector Mc'Neill Esq be Suspended from being a Captain in the American Navy till such time as he shall be honorably acquitted by a Court Martial to be hereafter called and that a Letter be wrote to Inform him thereof—

Voted That Samuel Tucker Esq' a Captain in the Continental Service & pay be appointed to take the Command of the Ship Boston now lying in the harbour of Boston and that Cap' Mc'Neill be directed to deliver the said Tucker all the Stores belonging to that Ship in his Custody and also a list of all such officers & men as belong to the Ship &c—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT TO CAPTAIN SAMUEL TUCKER

Navy Board Eastern department

Boston Decem't 27th. 1777

Whereas you have been Appointed by the Honble Congress a Captain in the Navy These are to Impower and direct you to take the Command of the Boston Frigate now in this harbour You are therefore to repair on board and Exert your self to Equip her for the Sea with all possible Expedition You are to Employ your utmost Endeavours to man her and to return us as soon as possible a list of such men as are Suitable for your Lieutenants, and other officers having regard to such as have Served in the Navy and the Rank they have borne and to do all such Matters and things as shall promote the Service with the Utmost dispatch and when the Ship is Equipped and Manned apply to us for further orders.—

Wm. Vernon
J Warren
John Deshon

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, [Boston] Decr 27th 1777—

Voted, That Col^O. Glover be desir'd to Ballast the Schooner Hannah and send her to Boston as soon as possible. . . .

Order'd, That the Com'r Gen^L deliver M' Homer twenty Barrels Beef, for Brig' Massachusetts, Cap^L Lambert Commander.—(See Commiss' Devens Acco^L for Sundrys dld the Brig.)


2. Robert Homer.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. APOLLO, CAPTAIN PHILEMON POWNOLL

Decr 1777
Saturday 27

Moord off the Town of N: York
at 8 AM unmoored Ship, at 10 weighed and got further out, An-
chord with the N^o River open in 8 fam^a Water [came] on board
M^e White Agent, and paid the Foremast Men each 3½ dollars as
prize Money for the Brig Freedom.

At Single Anchor off the Town of N. York
Fresh Breezes with Snow PM the Venus came out of the East
River, & anchored of[f] the Staten Island,

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/52.

2. Massachusetts Navy brig Freedom was captured by the Apollo on 16 Sept. 1777 and was condemned on 31 Oct. in the Vice Admiralty Court of New York as a lawful prize. UklPR, Minutes of the Vice Admiralty Court of the Province of New York, H.C.A. 49/93 (Sept. 1777-Feb. 1778), 84.

MASTER'S LOG OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK, CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMMOND

Decem'r 1777
Saturday 27th

D^o [Along Cuthberts wharf Philadelphia]
AM Employd in Washing the Ship
D^o
First part Moderate with Frost & Snow latter fresh Gales & a
Heavey fall of Snow PM The Viper attempted to go down the
River to the Assistance of a Ship at Wilmonton but was prevented
by the Ice and the Ship fell into the Enemys hands

D, UklPR, Adm. 52/1964.

1. Army transport brig Symmetry.

DIARY OF ELIZABETH DRINKER

[Extract]

[Philadelphia]

[December] 27 . . . a certain something a peice of Clockwork, a Barrel with Gun-powder, &c was found in our River, which blew up near the Row-buck Man of War, and
distroyd a boat near it 1 several others they say are found, thought to be the con-
travince of some designing evel minded person or persons, against the Shiping....


1. This explosive device was the work of David Bushnell. It was probably similar to the type of mine he used against H.M.S. Cerberus off New London, Conn., earlier that summer. NDAR 9: 740–41, 746–47. For additional documentation on Bushnell’s plan, see Jonathan Trumbull to Colonel William Worthington, 4 Nov., Colonel William Worthington to Jonathan Trumbull, 20 Nov., and Jonathan Trumbull to Brigadier General Samuel H. Parsons, 21 Nov., above.

JOURNAL OF THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS

[York] Saturday, December 27, 1777

A letter, of 6th December, from Thomas Cushing, Esq’ at Boston, with a bill of exchange enclosed, in favour of Andrew and James Caldwell, for 13,359 dollars drawn by the said Thomas Cushing on the Hon’ble H. Laurens, president of the Marine Committee:

Ordered, That it be referred to the Marine Committee.

JCC 9: 1055.

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Dear Sir,

Wilmington Decemb 27th 1777—

A Fleet of 59 Ships, inclusive of a Frigate of 28, & a Sloop of 16 Guns came down the River Yesterday, & Anchor’d of the Mouth of Christiana Creek in the Evening, & from the Number of Boats attending them, & stopping short of the Admirals Ship, when both Wind & Tide favored, I was induced to think the Enemy had in View an Attack on this Post last Night, but the Weather proved too unfavorable; two Incidents contributed to increase my Suspicion, these Ships having mostly from two to three Boats after each, the others I wrote you of had, their Boats all on Deck except the Eagle, from Information that Gen’l Howe had changed his Position, & advanced a few Miles, his right & Left extending from the Providence Road to the white Horse on the Chester Road, & fronting towards Chester; but this may not be so, (for I am in such a disagreeable Situation for want of light Horse, & Persons of Integrity to detach, that I cannot depend on any Intelligence I receive, but shoud this be fact, I thought the Positions wou’d favor their Views in Advancing, & securing their Retreat by way of the Boats, in a very Capital manner; & therefore made every necessary disposition to obviate their Designs, or at least to guard against a surprize, & being surrounded by superior Numbers. . . I have the honor to remain [&c.]

W. Smallwood

P.S the Eagle & 92 Sail lye a little below this a few more heaving in Sight a De-
serter just came in but gives no acct thats new a Sailor taken yesterday says he be-
longed to the Roebuck but can give nothing new—

SOUTH CAROLINA NAVY BOARD TO CAPTAIN THOMAS GRIMBALL

Sir/ Navy Board. Decem' 27th 1777—

The Commissioners of the Navy being in want of a Number of Cartridges for the Different Vessels now fitting Out on a Cruise, they will be much Obliged to you if you will Engage some of the Artillery Company under your Command to make and fill with powder Eight Hundred Six pound, Twelve Hundred four pound, & Two Hundred Three pound Cartridges for which the Commissioners will pay them whatever you may think reasonable; they would not by any means have Troubled you on this Matter, but that the Service of the State requires the greatest Dispatch, and that they are well Assured that you will do Everything in your power to promote it—I am [&c.]

Edw'd Blake

Salley, ed., South Carolina Commissioners, 125.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. AEOLUS, CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER ATKINS

decem' [Port Royal Harbour, Jamaica] Satur'd 27 A.M. arrivd here his Majesty's Ship Southampton with two prizes'—also a Brigg prize to the Glasgow— [At noon] Do. Weather [Mod. W'] PM. arrivd a Schooner from Cape Ann,¹ Prize to our Tender the Dolphin—

D. UklPR, Adm. 51/4107.

December 28 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHONER VIPER, LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM

Decem' 1777 Off Kensington
Sund' 28th Off Kensington
Fresh Breezes & Clear W'c. At 2 PM Weigh'd & sail'd down the River to assist a Brig¹ aground off Wilmington At 6 Anch'd in 5 f'm.

D. UklPR, Adm. 51/4385.
1. Army transport brig Symmetry. She ran aground on 27 Dec.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ST. ALBANS, CAPTAIN RICHARD ONSLOW

Decemb' 1777 Moored in Hampton Road Virginia
Sunday 28th Fresh Gales with drizling Rain y'c Otter made y'c. Sig¹ for Seeing a Sail in the NE made the Sig¹ to chace at 5 AM Saw a S¹ endeavouring to pass us fir'd Sev¹ Guns at her when She run on Shore sent our Boats & brought her off found her to be the Duke of Grafton from S¹ Eustatia for this Place ¹ ab¹ the same time
28 DECEMBER 1777

the other Ships brought too a French Sloop² Saw 3 S¹ Coming from Ja² River³ sent ye. Boats in Chace

Moored in Hampton Road Virginia

Light Airs the Boats returned after being fired at from a Row Galley and the Vessels getting In within the Bar, the Vessels the Boats went in Chace of were a Brig and Schooner and a Row Galley.⁴

D, UkpLR, Adm. 51/828.


3. Most likely including Virginia Navy armed galley Hero.

4. The Master’s log of Richmond adds: “PM the Com’ made the Sig⁵ for the Boats to Chace 3 Vessels to the SW Sent our B⁵ s wayed up TGT mts. ½ p⁶ 3 the Boats Ret⁵ one of the Above Vessels being a Galley & fired Several Shot at the Bts (wnd 1 Searmn. & 5 Marines).” UkpLR, Adm. 52/687.

COLONEL CHARLES COTESWORTH PINCKNEY’S ORDER BOOK

Gen¹ Orders by Gen¹ Moultrie Dated Head Quarters Charles Town Decem² 28th: 1777 Orderd that when any men of war are of [off] this Barr that a guard Boat be kept at night Going from Fort Johnston to Fort Moultrie & so on from Each Fort to the other that there may be no Communication Between the Town & the Enemy that Way—as also to take up any Suspected persons going out

D, ScHi.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP BADGER, LIEUTENANT MICHAEL J. EVERITT

December 1777

the S° End of Long Island WbN dis¹ 3 Leagues.—

Sunday 28th

6 A.M Saw the Chace.¹ made Sail, & Gave Chace. Noon Fir’d 16 Four Pounders Round Shot. & 4 Four Pounders Round & Grape. Bro⁵ her too. she proved to be a Brig from Cape Nicholas Bound to Boston, sent an Officer and Boat on Board & took Possession of Her.² the Marapavos WbS disº 2 Leagues;—

P.M Mod¹ fair Weath² People employ’d making Mats for Yards In T Gall⁴ Sails & Jibb—Prize in Comp⁹ 9 hove the Lead no Soundings.

D, UkpLR, Adm. 51/78.

1. The previous day, at 6:30 A.M., H.m. sloop Badger sighted a sail and gave chase; at 7:00 P.M. the British “Lost Sight of the Chace.” Ibid., 27 Dec. 1777.

December 28th 1777

Herewith I have the honor to hand you Copy of my last Respects. Since which I have had an opportunity of trying what Effect the new Arrangement mentioned in my last would have upon our Affairs, & am happy to inform you, that I find the General equally well disposed to continue to us the same Services & Protection—Our Prizes have not only been publicly received, but Privateers have been armed in the Ports, & no Restrictions have been laid upon shipping Arms or Ammunition on Board any American Vessel.

Altho this new Arrangement may have had the Appearance of being the Result of pusillanimous Councils, I am now convinced that the soundest Policy dictated it; for France only wanted Time to garrison her Islands, & put her Navy on a respectable Footing, & had recourse to this Expedient as a Coup de Politique, merely of a temporary Nature;—it was a sacrifice of Pride to Interest, intended to amuse her Enemy, & thereby answer the Purposes of the Day—

I have not only shipped Arms on board the American Vessels, but have procured a Frigate to convoy them clear of the British Cruizers amongst the Islands—Twelve Sail of Merchant Vessels destined for the Continent took the Benefit of this Convoy;—They passed by Roseau the Capital of Dominica, & put the whole City in an Alarm & Consternation, as their conscious Weakness led them to fear an Attack from the American Privateers but as it was discovered to be a French Frigate conveying our Vessels, they were filled with Resentment, & exclaimed loudly against the Conduct of our General;—Indeed, every W India Gazette abounds in Abuse & Invective, which they liberally bestow on him & at the Same Time threaten him in the Severest Terms with the Vengeance of his Court—

There are a Number of Articles that are subjected to a Duty of 1 ½ % on the Importation into this Island, which forms a Part of the Revenues of the Crown—Hitherto the Prize Goods that have been introduced here have altogether escaped the Payment of it, but from a Hint that the Intendant threw out some Time ago, that he Saw no reason why they should be exempted, I immediately closed in with his Proposal of paying it & it has been received on Several Cargoes of Prize Goods that have lately been brought in;—Several political Advantages to be derived from this Arrangement induced me to acquiesce in it, at the Expence of a small Deduction on the Sales of our Prizes—as it will not only interest the Government in the free Admission of them in their Ports, by partaking a Share of the Spoils of the Enemy, but it will make our Prize Goods have the Appearance of a regular Entry in the Custom house, which when once known, will afford a happy Circumstance to quicken the Resentments of the English. . . . I have the honor of inclosing you the latest Gazettes that I could procure & to be [&c.]
Gentlemen,

Saint Pierre, Martinique Decem 28th, 1777.

Herewith I have the Honor of handing you Copy of my last Respects, since which has arrived here the Brig King Tamany Capt. Jarvis loaded with 53 Hogsheads of Tobacco, some Fustic & Pymento on Account of the United States of America. She was bound to Nantes but after meeting with some very bad Weather which did her considerable Damage she was forced to bear away for this Island in Distress. Indeed it was a lucky Circumstance that she arrived here in Safety as She was but weakly Manned & the Captain had been deprived of his Senses during the whole Voyage. I have this Day disposed of the Tobacco at livres 100 % (except two Hhds damaged) which is the greatest Price ever obtained here for this Article. A great scarcity of West India Produce & an uncommon demand for it has occasioned a sudden Rise in the Price of Tobacco, which I imagine will continue nearly on a Par with the Prices of France, making Allowance for the Charges of Freight Insurance Duty &c; as the Produce of this Island affords the Prospect of making losing Remittances. The Fustic & Pymento are very unsaleable Articles which I imagine I shall be under the Necessity of shipping to France. I shall retain the Nett Proceeds of this Cargoe in my Hands Subject to your Orders.

As this Vessel is a very fast sailing Bermudian Brig & as I have procured a Frigate to convoy her clear of the Islands I have shipped on board her the remaining part of the Fusils taken out of the Ship Seine being 26 Cases, likewise 20 Bales of Tents & Cloth & 48 Cases of Muskets containing 1164 being part of a Quantity that I had given Encouragement to some Merchants to import upon my Arrival here. Having Orders from the Honorable the Committee of Secret Correspondance to make a Purchase of 10,000 Stands of Arms & finding but a small part of them in this Place, & those enormously dear, I thought it would be most advisable to procure an immediate Importation of them from France, being the surest & speediest Method of obtaining such an essential Article; I accordingly applied to an established House in this Place, & gave them the greatest Encouragement to make the Importation—they accordingly effected it. The want of sufficient Funds, & the arrival of the Ship Seine, out of which I had taken upwards of 200 Cases, prevented me from paying any Attention to them; but, as the Arms have been lying a considerable Time past in Store, the Importers have at length become very importunate on the Subject. Did they demand any unreasonable Advance on the Cost of these Arms I should altogether decline the Purchase, but, on the contrary, they are very moderate in their Prices: They have shewn me the Original Invoices, & I find they will gain but very little on this Speculation. Invoice & Bill of Lading are inclosed. I have contracted for them at six Months Credit, when I hope I shall be enabled to fulfil my Engagement. The Arms are excellent. The Parcel consists of about 5,000; As I cannot imagine the Congress can have any pressing Demand for them I shall endeavour to procure a Sale for the remainder in this place, which, if I cannot effect, I shall be under the Necessity of sending them forward. My Letters to the Honorable Committee of Secret Correspondance under Date of Septemr 24th, 1776 & 13th October make mention of this Arrangement I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Wm Bingham
December 29

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Decemr 29, 1777

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Daniel Tillinghast Esq[r] desiring him to pay M[r] John Wait the balance of money left in his hands

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Cap[t] Richard Palmes requiring him to repair on board the ship Boston there to act and do duty as a Cap[t] of marines

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Lieut[enants] Hezekiah Welch desiring & directing him to repair on board the Ship Boston and there do duty as Second Lieutenant of her—

Voted That M[r] Benjamin Read be appointed third Lieut[enants] of the Ship Boston and that he be informed thereof.—

Voted That a Letter be wrote to the Hon[orable] Marine Com[mittee] Informing them of the receipt of theirs of the 2d instant and of the difficulty the Board Meets with respecting the Ticketts sent upon the Loan offices in this State and the State of Rhode Island & other Matters.—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

MINUTES OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BOARD OF WAR

Board of War, Boston Decemr 29th. 1777

Order'd, That M[r] Ivers pay Cap[t] Dugard the Ballance of Portage Bill for Schooner Marblehead. £38 11 4—

Order'd, That the Com[mission] Gen[eral] deliver Mr Homer for the Brigt Massachusetts, commanded by Cap[t] Lambert—

Ct qr lb
90 0 0 Bread, 60 Gallons Molasses—
10 0 0 Rice— 750 Gallons Rum—
16 0 0 Flour— 6 Quintals Fish—
4 0 0 Sugar— 4 Boxes Candles—
450 lb Butter 3 doz[t]: Cans.—
60 Gallons Vinegar—
300 lb Coffee—

See Commissary's Acco[n]ts for Sundrys dld

Order’d, That the Commissary General deliver Cap’ Abner Sylvester for the Schooner Stark.¹

1 Barrel Pork—
1 Barrel Beef—
20 lb Candles—
200 lb Bread
8 lb Butter—
½ Bushel Peas—
1 Barrel Beef—
6 Gallons Rum—
¼ Sugar—
8 lb Butter—
¼ Rice—
& as many Water Casks as he may think necessary.

Order’d, That Capt. Hopkins deliver Capt Abner Sylvester five Puncheons Rum fill’d, as part of the Cargo of Sch’ Stark. & Schooner Hannah Cap’ John Rider, Master—


1. Thomas Ivers.
2. Robert Homer.
3. Massachusetts privateer schooner Stark, Littlefield Sibely, commander, mounting 10 guns with a crew of 25 seamen, was commissioned on 11 Sept. 1777 and was owned by William Wyer, Isaac Hall, and others, of Medford. M-Ar, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 7, 145, 146.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. FLORA, CAPTAIN JOHN BRISBANE

December 1777

At Single Anchor Off Prudence Isle; Bristol Ferry NE ¼ N
Monday 29th
Arnold Point Eb N ¼ N and Gold [Gould] Isle SSW ¼ West—
First part fresh winds & Cloudy, latter light winds and fair, PM. saw
One of the Rebel Ships from Providence Anchor above Popasquash Point,¹ made the Signal which was repeated by the Diamond²

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/360.

1. Either the Continental Navy frigate Warren or frigate Providence, both of which had been ordered by the Continental Marine Committee on 2 Dec. to get to sea and sail for France.
2. On 30 Dec. the frigate weighed anchor and ran up to Providence. UkLPR, Adm. 51/360.

JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP KINGSFISHER, COMMANDER ALEXANDER GRAEME

December 1777

Ditto [At Anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island] fresh breazes and clear weather with hard frost 6 A: M: saw a
Rebel brig¹ on shore on Fogland point on the Main side sent
the long boat and Pinnace with the Lieutenant in order to set her
on fire.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/506.

1. Probably the brigantine Peggy and Betsy, Stephen Clay, master.

BRIGADIER GENERAL SAMUEL H. PARSONS TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Dear General

Lyme in Connec’t 29th Decr 1777

Col. Webb’s falling into the Enemy’s Hands the 10th Inst you have doubtless before this been made acquainted with
The Descent on Long Island was designed to destroy the Timber & Boards prepared at the East End of the Island for Barracks in New York, to destroy the Fleet there from Rhode Island for Wood. Attack a Regiment about Eight Miles Eastward of Jamaica & remove or destroy whatever Public Stores Should be found on the Island, for this Purpose Col. Meigs was to have landed at Hempstead Harbour to attack the Regiment near Jamaica, Col. Webb near Huntington to Sustain Meigs & afford such Aid to the Division Eastward as should be Wanted & destroy whatever was collected in that Part of the County of Suffolk for the Use of the Enemy, the Easternmost Division with which I was landed at a Place called Hockaback, about forty Miles from the East End of the Island with Design to destroy Fleet Timber Boards &c. Col. Meigs who was to have crossed from Sawpitts through the Roughness of Water was unable to pass over in his Boats; the other Two Divisions sail'd from Norwalk the Evening of 9th. Inst. with fair Prospects but Unfortunately the Arm'd Sloop in which Col. Webb was on the 10th in Morning fell in with the Falcon Sloop of War in her Passage from New York to Newport, & was forced on Shore at so great Distance from the Beach as rendered their Escape so hazardous as most of them fell into the Hands of the Enemy.

Upon the Inquiry I have been able to make, I believe they were more unfortunate than guilty of any criminal Neglect, and the falling in with that Ship was perfectly accidental, as None were Station'd within many Miles of that Place: The Eastern Division landed Safely, The Fleet (except the Swan & Harlem Sloops of War & four other Vessels) had sail'd: One Sloop had taken in her Cargoe of Timber & Boards the other three had taken None but being light haul'd into the Bay under cover of Arm'd Vessels, the Loaded Sloop we took & we destroy'd, all the Timber & Boards prepared for New York & a large Quantity of Wood Cut for another Fleet expected from Newport. Capt. Hart with about forty Men was so fortunate as find Mr. Ascough's Boats within about Twenty Yards of the Shore; and on their Refusal to Surrender gave them several well directed Shots which did great Execution; Capt. Ascough, of the Swan having his Thigh broken Two other Officers badly Wounded Eight killed & about the Same Number wounded whose Rank are unknown; this we have from One of the Inhabitants on Board the Swan when the Boats came along Side. The Ships kept a Constant Fire but without Execution immediately on this the Ships weigh'd Anchor & sail'd for Newport.

The Troops except those taken with Col. Webb are Safely landed on the Main again with about Twenty prisoners taken there.

Col. Webb is now out on his Parole to endeavor an Exchange for Lt. Col. Campbell of the 71st. Reg't & to return in Two Months unless this is effected or he is otherwise exchanged; if there is no Special Reason to prevent the Exchange of Col. Campbell I would beg your Excellency's Permission to send in Col. Campbell, but if any objection arises against his Exchange Col. Lawrence taken at Staten Island or any other of like Rank will I suppose Answer his Parole if Sent in Season.... I Am dear Genl with Esteem Saml H. Parsons

29 DECEMBER 1777

MASTER'S JOURNAL OF H.M.S. ROEBUCK,
CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND

Decemr 1777 Monday 29th

Do [Along Cuthberts wharf Philadelphia] AM the River full of Drift Ice the Vigilant, Delawar & Camellia hauld to the Wharfs and a Schooner not being able to get to the Wharfs, drove up the River and fell into Enemys hands

Do

Light Airs & a hard Frost PM two Briggs and a Schooner part of the Forageing Fleet ¹ not being able to get the Wharfs for Ice were driven on shore near Gloster and Burnt by the Rebels, the Viper and one of the fleet ² got to the Wharf at Gloster p."
CAPTAIN ANDREW S. HAMOND, R.N., TO LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM, R.N.

Sir

Roebuck [Philadelphia] 29th Decem' 1777

I am extremely sorry to be obliged to employ You on so disagreeable a Service, but the necessity is obvious.

The Ship went on Shore yesterday and the Pilot who came up this morning tells me he left her in a fair way of getting off this High Water so that I am in great hopes You will meet her on your way.

The General is extremely anxious to get her up, but of that You and the Pilot Dilworth (whom I send with You) will be the best judges. If you are of opinion she cannot be got up, then endeavour to get the People and the Cloathing up: but if neither can be done, then You are to follow the Orders I have given You. If you have not six Weeks Provisions onboard You may have what You want out of the Roebuck but no time must be lost. Set off this Afternoon and lay all Night at the Piers of Mud Island and go from thence in the Morning. I am &c

A S Hamond.


1. Army transport brig Symmetry. She ran aground on 27 Dec.

CAPTAIN JOHN BOURMASTER, R.N., TO LIEUTENANT ROBERT PARREY, R.N., LIEUTENANT HENRY CHADS, R.N., AND LIEUTENANT THOMAS BARKER, R.N.

Pursuant to Authority from Andrew Snape Hamond Esq Commanding His Majesty's Ships and Vessels in the River Delaware.

The following Orders and Regulations being thought necessary for the more effectual Safety and preservation of the Fleet, All Masters of Transports and Traders are directed to regard them with strict Attention.

The Wharfs of the City are divided into three Districts under the immediate direction of the following Officers.

Lieutenant Parry from the Upper Wharf to Market Street Wharf.
Lieutenant Chads from Market Street Wharf to Hamiltons Wharf.
Lieutenant Barker from Hamiltons Wharf to the lower Wharf.

To those Gentlemen the Masters of the Night Patrole are to make Report in writing of the Occurrences which may happen during their Guard, that such as fail in obedience to the following Orders may be duly noticed.

During the Night a constant and regular Watch of two Men in a Ship, and one in smaller Vessels is to be kept; and a Master with a Mate and four Men from each District are to patrole the Wharfs to see that the Gally Fires, and all Lights (except the Masters) are put out by eight oClock. The Patrole is to Visit all Ships and Vessels abovementioned through the Night, and if any obstruction shall be offered to this essential and necessary point of Duty they are to report such Offenders that proper Methods may be taken for bringing them to Punishment. Report is also to be made of any Vessel who may have neglected to keep proper Watch.
Each Ship or Vessel is to have one or two Casks of Water placed near the Gally or Cooking place with their Heads out, and the Ship's Buckets ranged at Hand that an immediate Supply of Water may be had while the River is Froze; and whenever Ship or House is discovered on Fire the Ship's Bells are to be Rung to give the Alarm, but at no other time.

Those Ships laying in the District where Fire happens, are to give immediate Assistance whether it may be House or Ship; taking care always to leave two people on-board for the Security of their own Ship.

No Person is to pass between the Ships and Wharfs after Gun fire except the Patrol, or in case of an Alarm as beforementioned.

Given onboard the Fanny at Philadelphia the 29th. December 1777.

Jn° Bourmaster.
Principal Agent
of Transports

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SHIP DELAWARE,
CAPTAIN JAMES WATT

Decr 1777

Alongside of a Wharf [Philadelphia]
Mondy 29

Employ'd about stripping the Ship, getting her yards, Masts, & Tops on the wharfs in order to reduce them to proper proportions.

Alongside of a Wharf
light Airs & hard Frost—PM Two Briggs & a Scooner part of the Fleet that was aforaging not being able to get up to Town were caught in the Ice, & and drifting up & down with the Tide two days were set aShore near—Glouster and burned by the Rebels.1—The Viper reached the Piers at Gloster point as did one of the foraging Vessels2 and were saved.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/239.

1. Compare this entry with Journal of H.M. armed schooner Viper, 30 Dec., and Journals of H.M.S. Pearl and H.M. sloop Zebra, for 31 Dec. below.

2. The transport Adrian.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER,
LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM

Decem 1777

Off Kensington
Mond 29th

At 10 AM M° fast to Gloucester p° Wharf. The best B° Cable & Bows much Damag'd by the Ice, then running very strong.

At Gloucester Point Wharf
D° W° [Fresh Breezes & Clear] Fir'd a Gun at a party of Rebels on the Jersey Shore

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4385.
THOMAS SMITH TO CAPTAIN FRANCIS BRIGHT

Capt. Bright
Sir

The Governor and Council have thought proper to convert your Vessell into a Merchantman, in consequence of which resolution I am now to desire you will proceed with her immediately up to Cumberland Town on Pamunkey River, where the hands must load her with Tobacco to be taken out of the Ship Jane now at Cumberland should any previous arraign be found necessary, you'll please have them done: I hope it is unnecessary for me to urge to you, how essential it is that this matter should be conducted with care and Industry as I am well persuaded you will Act for the best, let me hear from you with respect to the progress of the Vessells Load & any other information that may be serviceable. I am [&c.]

Thomas Smith
A. State


1. Brig Northampton.

COLONEL CHARLES COTESWORTH PINCKNEY'S ORDER BOOK

Orders by Colr Pinckney [Charleston] Decemr 29th: 1777 Parole Berlin one Subaltern 1 Serjeant & 18 Rank & file to go in ye Guard Boat when the men of war are of [off] the barr Each man to be provided with 30 Rounds of Cartridges

D, ScHi.

December 30

"VOTES AND RESOLUTIONS OF THE [CONTINENTAL] NAVY BOARD OF THE EASTERN DEPARTMENT"

[Boston] Decemr 30. 1777

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Captn Ezekiel Burroughs informing him of the Hull of a Vessell building at Dighton and desiring him to take a View of her—

Voted That the sum of £611 2/ be paid to Captn Saml Tucker to Enable him to pay the Bounty to such men as he may enlist on board his Ship

Whereas James Horton has represented to this Board that he belonged to the Scooner Musketo a Continental Vessell and was taken prisoner and carried to New York from whence he has been redeemed that he is in want of money therefore

Voted That he be paid the sum of Eighteen pounds on Accot of his wages on board said Scooner—

Voted That a Letter he wrote to Captn John Stone of Old York informing him that this Board Understand that he has a Vessell almost finish'd and therefore desiring him to inform them whether he proposes to Sell her and if so to send her dimensions—
Voted That Mr. William Jennison formerly Sergent be appointed Lieutenant of Marines on board the Ship Boston and that a letter be wrote informing him of his appointment—

Voted That a Letter be wrote to Cap't M'Neill informing that the Service is greatly injured and the business of the Ship Boston delayed therefore to desire him on the Morrow to deliver the said Ship & her Stores to Cap't Tucker or in his Absence to Lieut Welch &c—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

CAPTAIN HENRY BILLINGS TO
NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Dear Sr

[Boston 30 December 1777]

I arrived passenger in y^e Bri[g] Gimblet John Lam[b] master in 23 Days from martinoico with contilnal Stores from mr Bingham to Be deliverd to you I came up on that Bisuness We arivd Wednesday Evening She has 17 Brass feld peices among the rest Capt Lamb Begs you will Send to him Directly what he is to do withe them as he has great many hands on pay She is Letter marck Belonging to mr more & Capt Lamb I sold my rack and Broug[ht] whome dry Goods in Lamb in return I am your humble Serv^d

Henry Billings

1. Besides the 17 four-pound brass cannon, the Irish Gimblet's cargo consisted of "a great Quantity of round shot suitable for the same, about a Thousand Stand of Arms, and 14 Tons of Powder." Connecticut Gazette, 9 Jan. 1778.
2. Patrick Moore of Martinique.
3. A variant for wrack or a wrecked ship. Billings is referring to his command, the Connecticut privateer sloop Trumbull. She was commissioned on 20 May 1777, mounted 10 carriage guns with a crew of 50 seamen and was owned by Andrew and Ebenezer Huntington, of Norwich. DNA, PCC, item 196, vol. 15, 49.

ISAAC SEARS TO
NATHANIEL SHAW, JR.

Sir

Boston Decem't 30th 1777

I receved your favour of the 17^th Instant have bought the light duck 40 muskets 15 pair Pistols a role of Sheet Lead, I have not yet found any Sheet Copper & hang- ers, shall Send what is procuerd as soon as I Can Get a teem I am [&c.]

Isaac Sears

P S have bought the hangers Shall Send them with the Other things they will not be redy in less than three weeks

1. Items needed for the Connecticut privateer ship General Putnam, building at New London.
December 1777

Ditto [At Anchor in the Seakonnet passage Rhode Island]

Tuesday 30th.

Light winds and Clear weather 6 A:M: his Majestys Galley the Alarm got under way and stood close over to the Rebel shore where the Brig was on shore ¹ sent her boat and set her on fire Pinnace & long boat returned.—

D, U.k.LPR, Adm. 51/506.

1. Probably the brigantine Peggy and Betsy, Stephen Clay, master.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO JOHN LAMB

To John Lamb
Boston

I just now Rec'd a line from Cap' Hen[ry] Billings of Norwich & he writes me that he came passinger with Cap' Lamb,¹ so by that I suppose that your Holiness is arrived in Boston.

And as we have rec'd no Letters from you Cannot give any other directions in regard to the Ships American affairs then Just this, if you have any goods on Acco' of the Concerned youl Store them with Col Josiah Waters and advise us, or may we not expect you up to N[ew] L[ondon] & in Regard to the Continental Stores I have given orders to John Bradford Esq' Continental Agent in Boston to Receive them I am &c


1. Brig Irish Gimblet.

NATHANIEL SHAW, JR., TO JOHN LANGDON

To John Landing Esq
Portsmouth

I Rec'd a Letter from William Bingham Esq' at Martineco advising that he had shipt to my Care nine gun Carriages, he mentions it in this Manner You will find more Gun Carriage then what are necessary for the field peaces, on board having shipt Seventeen Cannon to New Hampshire in a Bermudian Sloop which was not sufficently large to Receive the Carriages & the other apparatus—you will therefore please to advert to John Langdon Esq' of Portsmouth Pr whome they are address'd of their arrival

The above articals are arrived at Boston in the Brig Irish Gimblet John Lamb Master & I have given orders to have the whole Stored by John Bradford Esq' Con' Ag' & have Desired him to deliver to your order such of the Articles as are for you and the freight & Charges you will Settle with him I am &c—


CONTINENTAL NAVY BOARD OF THE MIDDLE DEPARTMENT TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

Sir,

Borden Town 30th Dec' 1777

We have sent by the Bearer a few Fish which we take the Liberty of presenting to your Excellency's Table requesting you will do us the Honour of accepting them
& hope they will prove a seasonable Refreshment. Had we opportunity equal to our Zeal we should be happy in exerting our best Abilities to shew the Affection & Respect we have your Excellency. Sincerely wishing you all manner of Felicity, & Success equal to the virtuous wishes of your Heart we have the Honour to be [&c.]

Frs' Hopkinson
John Wharton

P.S: The Experiment recommended to our Notice by your Excellency has been attempted, but with what Success we know not.\(^1\) we apprehend the Season was unfavourable. We have advanced to Col: Worthington (besides bearing all Charges here) 200 Dollars to defray his Expenses Home; this we did in Consequence of your Recommendation not doubting but it will be approved by those to whom we are accountable.—


1. The "Experiment" was David Bushnell's attempt to damage or destroy British ships at Philadelphia with floating mines. See the Diary of Elizabeth Drinker, 27 Dec., above.

---

NOTICE TO VOLUNTEERS

December 30, 1777

ALL GENTLEMEN VOLUNTEERS,

Who have a Desire to serve on Board the STANLEY ARMED BRIG, belonging to His MAJESTY'S SHIP the ROEBUCK,

Now lying down at the lower Ship Yards,

WILL meet with the warmest Encouragement from the Officer appointed to command her, who gives constant Attendance, and expects early Applications, as it is intended to fit her out immediately on an advantageous Cruize.

GOD Save the KING.

Broadside.

JOURNAL OF H.M. ARMED SCHOONER VIPER,
LIEUTENANT EDWARD PAKENHAM

Decem\(e\) 1777

At Gloucester Point Wharf

Tuesd\(e\) 30\(th\)

AM Fir'd sev\(^1\) more at the Rebels attempting to destroy two Trans-ports\(^1\) that afterw\(\^d\)s fell into their Hands.

At Gloucester Point Wharf

D\(e\) W\(e\) [Fresh Breezes & Clear] PM Fir'd sev\(^4\) Guns at the Rebels that Boarded the Adrian transp\(e\) & Dispers'd them, got the Brig clear & m\(d\) her fast to the Wharf

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/4385.

The Marine Committee, to whom was referred a letter from the navy board at Bordentown, dated the 11 instant, complaining of the disrespect and ill treatment one of the said board lately received from John Barry, Esqr, commander of the frigate Effingham, brought in a report;¹

Whereupon, Resolved, That Captain John Barry be required immediately to attend Congress, to answer to the complaint exhibited against him, and that he be furnished with an extract from the letter of the navy board, as far as it relates to the said complaint.²

Whereas, it is essentially necessary to the marine service, that the officers of the navy of the United States of America should pay obedience to such orders as the navy boards in the respective departments may at any time find necessary to give them, for promoting the public service; and that all the officers in the said navy should treat the said navy boards with decency and respect:

Resolved, That the navy boards be, and they are hereby empowered to suspend any officer of the navy within their respective districts, who shall refuse to pay obedience to such orders as they many think necessary to issue, or who shall treat them with indecency and disrespect: and the said navy boards are hereby required to give immediate notice to the Marine Committee of any such suspension, with the reasons thereof.

The Marine Committee farther reported, that they have taken into consideration the proceeding and sentence of a court martial,³ held on board the ship Lion, at Bordentown, in New Jersey, for the trial of John Stewart, master's mate of the ship Repulse, and James Ledlie, master at arms of the said ship, and John Pemberton, armourer, John Campbell, quarter master, and Michael Tarney, a boy, all belonging to the said ship Repulse; and it appearing that the criminals, previous to the offences for which they are under condemnation, had behaved themselves as became their stations, and no positive proof appearing that they intended to desert to the enemy; and they being recommended as proper subjects of mercy, it is their opinion that they be pardoned, on condition they will enlist to serve as privates in the navy during the war:

Resolved, That Congress concur with the committee.


1. Dated 24 Dec. 1777. DNA, PCC, Papers Related to Naval Affairs, Reports of the Marine Committee (M332, roll 6).

2. Capt. Barry presented a letter to Congress on 10 Jan. 1778, responding to Francis Hopkinson’s claim that Barry had treated him with disrespect, refusing to execute the Navy Board’s orders. Barry details the circumstances surrounding the incident in this letter. Philadelphia Maritime Museum, Philadelphia, Pa., Barry-Hayes Papers. According to the letter, Hopkinson’s charge came after an argument between Barry and Hopkinson over the use of personnel in raising the Continental Navy frigate Effingham, which was lying on her beam-ends after a hurried attempt to sink her. Barry wrote that Hopkinson himself was responsible for the accident. This letter was reprinted in The Historical Society of Pennsylvania, The Historical Magazine 5: 7 (1859), pp. 202–4.

3. Held on 25 Nov. 1777. See Captain John Barry to the Continental Navy Board of the Middle Department, 26 Nov., above.
BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM SMALLWOOD TO GEORGE WASHINGTON

[Extract]

Dear Sir,

Wilmington Decemb 30th 1777—

... Captn Erskine & a very small Party who had been detached to make discoveries below & about Newcastle yesterday, took a Sloop at the Wharf loaded with Flours, Pork, Poultry & sundries destined for Philadelphia, he attempted to run her up into Christiana Creek, but the Wind being a head, & owing to bad Navigators, when they found they cou’d not turn up the Creek, they run her on shore in a Cove, & Captn Erskine took the Skipper a Scotchman (who formerly resided in Maryland but came round from New York into Chesapeake & with the Fleet to Philadelphia) with the Crew, & brought them up here, leaving an Officer & 4 Men to guard her, who in an hours Time were drove out of her by some Tories in an Armed Shallop, who are well known & were seen arming themselves & setting out to retake her, I had ordered a party off to get on Shore her Cargo just before this was discovered, but they were detained by the Ice in crossing, which might give the Tories an Opportunity of Gutting her, as it was impossible to get her of—the Party have made no Return, which gives me hopes they are securing the load on Shore, as they were ordered to secure or burn her—

Just after this affair, I received Intelligence of a armed Brig with some soldiers on board, being a ground about 5 Miles above this, I immediately detached a strong Party & two Field Pieces, she refused to surrender & prepared to engage supposing we had only Musquetry, but on firing two shott she surrendered, the Prisoners are a British Captn. 2 & 67 Soldiers, the Master Mate & 12 or 15 Scamen, & ab 40 Women, some Officers Wives, the Vessell carries 6 four pounders & some Swivels, the British Captn is too sulky to give any information of her load, & the Master 3 says he was never suffured to know, but believes there is the Officers Baggage of 4 Regiments, & Camp Equipage, & some Soldiers Cloathing & Arms, 4 or 5 Puncheons of Rum, some Sugars & Teas, the Master says he has heard from the Soldury & women, there is Cloath for 4 Regiments, & 1,000 or fifteen Hundred Stand of Arms, but he is in doubt about the Matter, as the Captn always evaded his inquiry, sometimes telling one Story & then another, but says she is filled with Bales & Baggage, only a Ton of Water below, she has also Pork Butter & some Ammunition, I have 300 Men unloading her, which is attended with great difficulty, on account of the Mud & Ice, being obliged to make a Bridge near 100 yards on the Mud, & have but one long Boat & small yawl to bring the Goods off, all the Waggons I can muster are employed in bringing the Goods to Town, & am not without hopes of being able to send you some Wine, to enliven your Hut & glide of the Winter—, I will render a more particular Acc 4 shortly, being now much engaged,—I have the Honor to be [&c.]

W. Smallwood

2. Capt. Carmichael, 10th Regiment.
Honble sir,

Wilmington Decr 30th 1777

I most sincerely congratulate you on the Capture of a Valuable Brig of the Enemies, bound from New York to Philadelphia, which was effected last night by 100 Men & 2 Field pieces, she was drove on ground 2 Days ago about 2 Miles above this place & lay there 36 Hours before we had information, she Struck upon our firing two Cannon, indeed she was in such a situation as not to bring a single Gun to bear on us, She mounts 6-4 Pounders on her Quarter Deck—Her Cargo is valuable but no invoice to be found she has the Baggage of 3 British Regiments in her, Clothing & Small arms: a great Number I believe, if we get every thing safe (wth I hope to do) She must be worth at least £10,000, as she is Crowded as full as she can hold of valuable Articles—we are unlading as fast as Possible, The Enemy have gone into Phil— but think it Probable this will bring them out there was 1 Cap & 67 soldiers on board many of them Invalids 15 or 16 Seamen & 30 or 40 Women

The Value of the Cargo is merely conjecture of my own She may be worth perhaps 20,000£ as things fall now, I hope this Event will Cloath some our poor Naked soldiers—In haste, Hope your Excellency Excuse this incorrect scrawl And am [&c.]

Benjamin Ford

Decr 31st at night

since writing the aforegoing we are induced to Believe the Prize taken far more Valuable than at first Expected she must from every account & appearance be worth near £100,000: to us at these times, several other Vessels we are told are aground above us but our whole time is engrossed with this—'tis said there is between 8 & 12,000 Stand of Arms on board & a large sum of Specie, She is not near half unloaded Yet tho' we are at it night & Day & have already brought off 100 Waggon Loads Contents unknown as we have not time to Examine, An Excellent New Years Gift for our poor Naked soldiers


1. Army transport brig Symmetry.

ACCOUNTS OF THE MARYLAND NAVY SHIP DEFENCE

Dr Ship Defence for Cash paid for provision and Other Necessaries—Viz.

1777

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nov</th>
<th>Cash paid for potatoes 10/</th>
<th>1...5...0</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>paid M'shird as pr his Receipt—Beef</td>
<td>27...19...6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid for Turnips and potatoes for Ships Crew</td>
<td>3...5...0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid for Necessaries for the Cabbin</td>
<td>.15...0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16th</td>
<td>paid M's Musky for Making Slops</td>
<td>.10...0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid M's Sands for ditto or Receipt</td>
<td>5...14...0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paid for provision for Cabbin use</td>
<td>.18...4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
30 DECEMBER 1777

paid West for 4 Gallons whiskey 4..10..10
paid For Cyder For Saylors when they worked on Shore .. 3..10
paid for provision for the Cabbin use ..15..10 6..8..10

Decem 3 paid for Quills 2/6—paid Mrs Musky Making Slops 40/
paid for 1 Cord wood 3..0..0
paid for Cabbin Necessaries ..11..3
18 paid for ditto 2..16..1
25 paid for ditto ..13..9
27 paid for whiskey Bought for the people 90..19..9
paid My Expences last November in Annapolis on the Ships Buisness (and She at North point)
paid My Expences on Shore while the Ship was heaving down and No conveniency on board
paid for Cabbin provission—the 25th Octob. Omitted
paid for Sundry provission for the Cabbin and For the Ships Crew—
Omitted them [ ] November
28th paid for Cabages potatoes &c. 2..10..0
paid for Necessary provission for the Cabbin
29 paid my Expences in Annapolis when Making out Acco's & preparing for a final Settlement
30 paid for Necessary provission for the Cabbin ..15..0 6..16..0

Errors Excepted Nathaniel Bond

£159..13..10


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PERSEUS, CAPTAIN GEORGE KEITH ELPHINSTONEDec: 1777 Ch's Town NbW 12 Leagues.

Tuesday 30th at 6 AM Saw 2 Sail in the NW Quarter, made Sail and chaced: at 8 the Land bearing NW, in chace of a Sloop: at 10 fired Twelve nine pounders Shotted at the chace and brought her too, she¹ proved from Bermuda to Charles Town with Salt and a few dry Goods; Sent a petty officer and 5 Men to take charge: at Noon chaced a Ship: Sent the prize Ship² to St Augustine.

Land about No Edisto WNW 5 Leagues.
Fresh gales and cloudy weather with rain; at 1 PM mustered the Ships Company, Still in chace; at 6 left off, and wore Ship and stood back for the Carysfort, at 10 joined her.

1. The sloop Hetty, David Tims, master, owned by James Nelson of Charleston, S.C., was sent to St. Augustine. Howe’s Prize List, 23 Apr. 1778, UkLPR, Adm. 1/488, 239.

2. Marquis de Peary.

GOVERNOR BERNARDO DE GÁLVEZ TO JOSÉ DE GÁLVEZ

No. 103

Ilustro Sr:

My dear Sir: By confidential royal order of 15 August past Your Lordship forewarns me that in case the colonials seize the English settlements along this River and desire to deliver them to H.M., they are to be accepted in trust provided that it is clear there will be no violent procedures by the English, making them then understand that it will be more useful and secure to have them under the king’s rule than in possession of their revolutionary enemies. I am so advised for punctual compliance and I notify Your Lordship for your information. May Our Lord keep Your Excellency many years. New Orleans 30 December 1777. [&c.]

Bernardo de Galvez

L, SpSAG, Legajo 2547. Addressed at foot: “Ilustro Sr Don Joseph de Galvez.” Marginal notation: “El Gove de Luisiana, Guida enterado de lo que ha de observar en caso que los Colonos tomen los establecim’tes Ingleses en este rio y quieran entregarlos a S.M.” “The governor of Louisiana acknowledges what he will do in case the colonials seize English settlements on the river for His Majesty.”

December 31


[Boston] Decem’ 31. 1777

Voted That Capt John Deshon be desired to repair to Providence with all dispatch and Endeavour to get the Ship Warren out of Providence in the best way he
31 DECEMBER 1777

837

can and to appoint such officers as he shall Judge necessary and take such measures for manning her as to him shall seem best and also to Transact such other business as he shall Judge necessary & advantageous for the public Service in this department—

D, DLC, Papers of the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Department.

MASSACHUSETTS COMMISSARY OF PRISONERS TO CAPTAIN SIR GEORGE COLLIER, R.N.

Sir

Boston 31st. Decr. 1777

Your favour of the 9 Ultimo by the Cartell Swift¹ is now with me, and agreeable to Your Request I have Communicat'd the Contents thereof to the Council, who have Directed me to Inform You that, they are far from Approving Conduct as You Complain of in the management of Mr Crabtre at St John's,² Such kind of Conduct may Justly be Complained of in Some Acting under the Authority of the King of Great Brittain, but as the Entering into a Consideration thereof would open a Large field of Altercation, They hope Such management in future will be as much Discountenanced by all the Brittish officers as it has been & will be by them—

I am Constrained to Remonstrate to you on the Impropriety of Ballanceing the Account of Prisoners sent you by the Cartell Swift, by Charging us with a Number of people put on shore, as you are pleased to say, on Different parts of this State, when, you Refused to Liberate a Single person for the many Liberated by the Government here, of which you were fully Informed by Letters wrote you Dated the 22d. Aprill last, by which it will appear that one Cap't Jones³ was Permitted to purchase a Vessell here and Did Actually Cary away with him thirty four prisoners to Great Brittain, who Engaged by Writing under their hands that, a like number of Americans should be Returned in their stead either from Halifax New York or Rhode Island, and that near a Year ago Cap't Jn'o. Mc'Donald ⁴ was permitted to Purchase a Vessell at Plymouth & actually took away with him near fifty prisoners & sailed for Ireland—And Also a Mr Ross from Jamaica ⁵ with at Least sixty others were permitted to sail from hence, in a Ship purchased by him for London, where tis well known they arrived safe some time Since—had not these Matters Sliped your mind, or been Crowded out by a Multiplicity of other Business I Cannot Allow my self to think the Lenity of the Government here, towards the prisoners in their hands would, have been thus totally Disregarded by you & when you Come Rightly to Consider the matter, I Cannot think but that you will order Your Commissary to Liberate an Equal number of Americans now prisoners in Your hands—in Addition to these may be added Great Numbers who at their Request have been set at Liberty, & have taken their passage, for France Spain or the West Indies as thought best

By the Bearer Cap't Browne ⁶ in the Cartell Favorite ⁷ you will Receive the officers of the Fox & others taken in Armed Commissioned Vessells & amounting to 150 agreeable to a List Deliverd to Cap't Browne who will Lay it before You, The Government here are Desirous that nothing may Interupt the Exchange of prisoners, but, should you pay no Attention to the foregoing Reasonable Request, and not Return Prisoners for those who, their Humanity Induced from time to time to Liberate, it Certainly will have a Tendency to oblige them to Alter their Conduct, and Contrary to their Inclination, Confine Indiscriminately, every Britton which the Fortune of War may Thro' into their hands—As no Valuable Purpose can be Answerd by Detaining in
Confinement the American prisoners now at Halifax, I am Authorised to Assure you that, in Case you Release more prisoners belonging this State, than appears to be Due to this Goverment, you may be Assured that an Equall number shall be sent you in Return, as soon as may be.

In the Exchange now to be made, as well as at All times hereafter, 'tis wished that, for All the Prisoners sent from hence, there may be Returned such prisoners as are Inhabitants of Massachusetts Bay in preference to any others—

With Respect to the Cartell Sent from hence to Windsor I am Directed to Inform You, that she was sent for the sole purpose of Bringing away the Wifes & families of a Number of the Inhabitants of that part of the Country, who had fled to this Goverment Requesting the protection of it, and not for any Villous purpose as you Suppose,—

With Respect to Daniel Hester, mentioned in Your Letter as being found onbord the Cartell Swift, I know nothing more of him having tho' he is a person of Good Family & Caracter had Liberty to go Down in the Cartell in order to Effect the Exchange of his Brother in Law Jos Hagar who as he says, is a prisoner at Halifax, or to Transact some Business with him there a Copy of whose Petition praying Liberty as aforesaid is now Inclosed You—

I am directed to acquaint you that the Master of the Fox Mr Burn was designed by this State for the Exchange of the Master of the Hancock, but as you have permitted Capt. Grimes of the Tartar to give his Parole for returning the said Mr Burn or returning himself, the Council have allowed the Same, not doubting when you see the Resolves of the two Houses of Assembly of the State of Rhode Island which I now Inclose, you will allow the Master of the Hancock to Return in this Cartel in Exch for the Master of the Syrene, now a prisoner at Providence, who you may depend upon it will be sent to S Peter Parker Imediately upon by the Master of the Hancock coming up

2. Agreen Crabtree of Frenchman’s Bay, commander of the Massachusetts privateer schooner Har- leguin.
7. On 20 Oct. the Massachusetts General Court ordered the Board of War to lease the brigantine Favorite to the Commissary of Prisoners as a cartel vessel. M-Ar, Mass. Archives Collection, vol. 38 (Massachusetts General Court Records), 131.
8. Cartel schooner Three Friends, Isaac Freeman, master.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. PEARL, CAPTAIN JOHN LINZEE

Decr' [Alongside the Wharf at Philadelphia]
Wednesday 31
AM Saw the Rebels set fire to a Brig drove on the Jersey Shore by the Ice. Unbent the Staysails [&] topgall' Sails. Sent 11 Men to the Hospital.
Light Airs & fair W
PM Saw the Rebels set fire to a sloop on the Jersey shore. Loos'd Sails to dry.¹

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/675.


JOURNAL OF H.M. SLOOP ZEBRA, COMMANDER JOHN ORDE

Dec 77 along side the Wharf just below market Street Philadelphia
Wednesday 31 AM loosed & dryd Sails AM the Rebels set sundry Vessels¹ on fire that had been ketchd in the Ice & drove on the Jersey Shore at 6 departed this Life Wm. Smith Marine
alongside the Wharf just below market Street Philadelphia
Light airs & hazy W
PM at 4 buried the body of Wm. Smith employed Clearing the Ship of Snow & Ice

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/1100.

Accounts of the Maryland Navy Ship *Defence*  

[Extract]

**December 31, 1777**

An Acco' of Cloathing given to the Marines on board the *Defence* as appears from the Marine Officers Book

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Coats</th>
<th>West-Coats</th>
<th>Jackets</th>
<th>Overalls</th>
<th>Hatts</th>
<th>Shirts</th>
<th>Shoes</th>
<th>Blanketts</th>
<th>Wollen Trouses</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>4pair</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- 13 Regimental Coats at 32/- — 20.16.0
- 10 Waist Coats at 13/ — 6.10.0
- 5 white Jackets 3.7.6 — 16.16.6
- 9 Overalls, alias woolen trouses @ 17/6 — 7.17.6
- 11 hatts @ 25/ — 13.15.0
- 24 Shirts @ 15/6 — 18.12.0
- 4 pair Shoes @ 16/6 — 3.6.0
- 4 Blanketts @ 20/ — 4.0.0
- 6 pair Woolen trouses, Say Breeches 17/6 — 5.5.0

Entered in Account

£96.18.0

[Extract]

Sir, War Office Dec' 31st 1777

... I would beg Leave to suggest to you the great Difficulty & Danger in the Transport of Provisions up the Bay in the common Mode & entreat the Use of the State armed Vessells for the Purpose as a similar Request is made to the Governor of Virginia It is impracticable to procure Provisions from the Southward without the Use of these Vessells.... I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Francis Lightfoot Lee, for the Committee

EUROPEAN THEATER

From October 1, 1777, to December 31, 1777
EUROPEAN THEATER

From October 1, 1777, to December 31, 1777

SUMMARY

“It is not to be doubted My Lord, that the French will continue to send them every possible clandestine succour, no Remonstrance that can be made will prevent or check to any Degree this fraudulent Practice.” Thus, on 17 December, wrote the British ambassador to France of the secret aid being sent from there to America, aid he knew to be essential to the rebel cause. He urged the stationing of ships to intercept the shipments. Despite official French edicts to the contrary, American prizes continued to be sold in French ports, while French merchants and American agents prepared to dispatch large quantities of war supplies across the sea; even a warship, to be called the Deane, was building at Nantes for the Continental Navy. French treatment of the Americans wore an ambivalent face. American ships of war were ordered out of port at the first opportunity of wind and tide, yet were granted the use of the royal naval facilities to refit. Louis XVI’s return to their British owners of the Hanover Planter and the Clarendon, made prize by two American privateers, angered Americans, while the French court forbade the American Commissioners in France telling their compatriots of the large amounts of French aid. French officials opposed American recruiting of French seamen and prohibited French ship masters from sailing to American ports; but in mid-December they agreed in principle to enter an alliance with the United States and promised a naval convoy for a large shipment of war supplies.

The period covered in this volume began with the arrival in France of Continental Navy ships Raleigh and Alfred, and concluded with their sailing. Continental Navy sloop Independence sailed with dispatches for America. The American Commissioners took the merchantman La Brune into the Continental Navy as the Queen of France. John Paul Jones, in Continental Navy ship Ranger, arrived with news of the surrender of Burgoyne’s army at Saratoga, and Captain Thomas Thompson voiced a tentative appraisal of the Duc de Duras, Jones’s future command, the Bonhomme Richard.

The American Commissioners made arrangements to investigate conditions of, and arrange relief for, American prisoners in Great Britain, while concerned Britons took their own steps to insure good treatment of the American prisoners.

When American privateering activity moved south to the coasts of Spain and Portugal, the British Admiralty responded to the pleas of British merchants by stationing additional cruisers in those waters. Gustavus Conyngham, in Continental Navy cutter Revenge, disturbed relations between Great Britain and Spain by using the latter’s ports as bases for several successful cruises.

American captures of French and Spanish vessels laden with British goods led to a diplomatic crisis in which the Spanish temporarily suspended their clandestine aid to the United States. The American Commissioners defused the crisis by apologizing to the two courts and issuing a circular to commanders of American armed vessels adjuring them to respect neutral shipping.
American revolutionary activity reached as far as the ports of Sweden, where Americans connived at smuggling out gunpowder.

28 September (Sunday)

CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

On Bd the Raleigh at Sea Sept 28th.
Latt'd. 49° 35' N° Long'd. 13° 13' W.

Gent'm.

I have the Honour to Acquaint you that we had a fine passage off the Coast of America—the third Day after Sailing I fell in with and took a small Schooner from New York bound to Hallifox in Ballast except 20 Barrels flour, 275 Spanish mill'd Dollars, 137 Counterf 30 Dollar Bills in imitation of the Bills emitted by Congress May 10th. 1775, and 40-7 Dollar Bills—Masach's Sword in hand money making in all 4390 Dollars which I shall commit to the Flames saving a Sample—the Schooner being of Little value we burnt her—Next Day we fell in with a Bermudas Vessel from Hallifox, him I releas'd, after supplying him with provisions which they refus'd to sell him or permit him to carry out of Nova Scotia—Intelligence obtain'd from him determin'd me to proceed to Bermudas to attack a Sloop of War or two that Infested that Island and greatly annoy'd the American Trade to the West Indies—I had a favourable Wind until we got in Latt'd. 36° N° when we met with a violent Gale of Wind at South which oblig'd us to run under our Foresail N.E. for two Days, this Course carried us far back to the northw'd and Eastw'd—Finding ourselves thus situated Capt Hinman and I agreed to stand to the Eastward in hopes of falling in with the Jamaica Fleet or Stragling West India Ship—next morning at Daylight Sept 2nd. we took a Snow call'd the Nanny Capt Hooper from St. Vincents, part of the Windward Island fleet which had out sail'd them the Day before; the Capt'n & Two Gentlem'ns passengers being Old Acquaintance of mine, communicated freely every particular they knew respecting the fleet; we found they were convoy'd by three Sloops of War & a Ship with 22 twelve pounders a very large lofty Ship in form of an Indiaman, the Camel, Druid, Weazel and Grasshopper are the names of the Convoy, the last three had 16 Guns each, one of the Sloops they said was to leave them in Latt'd. 39. and return back, which I concluded was gone—After dispatching the Snow for the first safe Port in the United States we made sail in quest of the Fleet and next morning discovered them from the Mast Head—at Sun Set we were near enough to distinguish the Leading Ship, also the number which was 60 Sail, bearing E by N. the Wind being then West, I made a Signal as being one of the Fleet left a stern in the Gale, (for I had possess'd myself of the Signal from the prize)—I hail'd Cap Hinman and told him my Intention was to run into the fleet in the morning & attack the Convoy, which I thought we were able to Destroy. I therefore order'd him to keep close under the Raleigh's Stern, until we came along side of the Commodore which Ship we would both attack—unluckily in the night, the Wind Shifted to North, the Fleet then hauld up close to the Wind, which brought us to Leeward in the morning it came on to Blow fresh; at Daylight we saw the Body of the Fleet bearing about N.E. 2 or 3 Leagues Distance, Steer'd E.NE; we made Sail, and the Raleigh soon fetcht up to the Fleet under double reef'd Top Sails, the Alfred being Tender-
sized could not carry Sail & therefore fell a great Way to Leeward and a Stern—I could
not take in any Sail for fear of being Discover’d to be a Strange Ship, we therefore
kept our Sails shaking in the Wind, thinking the Alfred might come up but to no pur-
pose—Captain Hinman made signal, his Ship was overpres’d with Sail—Seeing no
chance of his coming up & fearful of being Discover’d, determin’d me to make Sail
& stand into the Fleet and take any chance alone; while we had been laying too much
of the Merch’ Ships, had got a head into the Fleet, however I hauld in & pass’d a few
of them, hailed them & desired them to go under the Commodore’s Stern; by this
they took us to be some Brittish Frigate which had join’d the Fleet—I stood on close
to the Wind, making for one of the Ship’s of War which was to Windward of all the
fleet, repeating the Commodores Signals; Our ports were down and Guns hous’d—
we shot up alongside unsuspected within pistol Shott—we up Sails and out Guns,
hoisted the Continental Colours & told them to strike to the Thirteen United States
or I would sink them, the sudden Surprize threw them into Confusion, and their Sails
flew all aback, we instantly complimented them with a Gun for each State (a whole
Broadside) plump into their Hull, there was a very great swell which made our Shots
uncertain, however they told pretty well, they return’d the Fire, and the Action com-
cenc’d, we kept up a very brisk Fire our Second Broadside was Aim’d at his Rigging,
with had its desired Effect, our Shot cut away his Top sail Sheets, Top Sail Yards, part
of the main Yard Braces Bowlines &c &c & at once disabled him, which render’d them
incapable of steering the Ship or making Sail toward the Commodore who lay to Lee-
ward; in about a quarter of an hour all hands quitted their Quarters on board the Brit-
tish man of War; we cleared the Decks instantly, not a man was seen nor a Gun fired
for Twenty minutes before we left her—She lay like a Log alongside of us entirely at
the mercy of our Shot which flew very thick, we fired 12 Broadsides, also a constant
Fire from the Musquetry—we were alongside 45 Minutes; when we left her, she seem’d
to be water Logg’d and in a most shatter’d condition (as you may well conceive)—
during this little Skirmage the Officers and men behaved with the greatest Fortitude
and Resolution, particularly the green hands—I was very glad of this little Opportu-
nity to try the Men and Guns, both of which exceeded my expectations—

We received but little Damage, one Shot went thro’ one side and several stuck
in the side, they fired high and shot away some of our Running Rigging their Grape
and Musquetry made several holes thro’ our Sails—if it could be suppos’d they had
any fix’d intention after such a surprize, they try’d to disable us, that the other Ship
might come up to their Assistance—I intended to sink the Ship if I could not bring
her off & should effectually sunk her in a few minutes more, could we have staid, but
to return to the fleet—At the commencement of The firing it threw them all into
confusion—a squall between us and the Fleet, prevented them from seeing us at first,
when it cleared up one was running one way and one another, some upon a Wind,
some before the Wind &c &c the Commodore and the other Ships of force tack’d
and stood right for us & had not the Wind favour’d him and our drifting to Leeward;
he could not have fetch’d us, and I should have certainly sunk the Ship, however I
staid by her until he came pretty near, & was in danger of being surrounded, we then
made sail and run down to the Alfred who was laying about 4 miles to Leeward; when
Capt Hinman see me Engag’d, he hauld up his Courses & hoisted Continental
Colours; when we got pretty near the Alfred, I took in the Top Gall’ Sails and short-
ned sail to wait for the Commodore, but he soon tack’d and stood into the Fleet
again, it was then about Sun set; we have challeng’d him three Days running since, to come out of his Fleet and Engage us, but he declines accepting the Challenge, they keep close together, himself and the other Arm’d Ships a little a Stern of the Fleet, fine weather favours them, we await a Storm to Separete the Fleet & then if any Advantage Offers, we Intend to make the best of it, but it will not do to venture amongst the fleet as they are now prepar’d; neither can we trust to the Alfred’s sail-ing—had she got into the Fleet that Day, she is so tender-sided she could not have fit her Guns, she is in my Opinion a very unfit Ship for a Ship of War; had she been a stiff Ship and sail’d equal to the Raleigh, we should in all probability have destroy’d the Convoy and dispers’d the whole Fleet, badly mann’d as we are, which you must remember is the Case, we have 180 Men chiefly green Hands I cannot trust to working the Ship, were I now to go into the Fleet, if any Ship will Attack, where we have room, we are able to defend or destroy, but noth’s further, I should have cut off several of the merchant Men, but must have by that means been discover’d & thereby lost our Chance at the Kings Ships & I am determind never to war against the Merch’s where I have an Opportunity of warring against the King—I should have preferred sinking that Ship to the Richest Capture in the Fleet—my Officers are invariably of the same sentiments which adds much to my happiness—

I leave you to judge of the daily mortifications I undergo; in sight of so much wealth—my Ship half mann’d, the Alfred a dull sailing Ship; whenever we have a chance to push, she cannot follow, yet not strong enough of ourselves to attempt any thing with her—I pity poor Capt’ Hinman and Officers, who are always ready to do whatsoever they can & with whom I am exceeding happy & wish for no change only a better Ship, of which I think them deserving, I hope soon to write you again & give a better Account of the Commodore and his Fleet; I shall take every Advantage consistant with the safety of the Continental Ships; I have left the Fleet for fear they should meet with more Ships of War, but in case of bad weather I believe shall know where to pick up the Straglers; I would not have it understood that I think the Raleigh a fast sailing Ship, I believe she will Sail tolerably well after being clean’d and properly Ballasted she is stiff, tight, strong & roomy, she works and steers well, and is a good Ship in a Sea, she carries & fights her Guns as well as any Ship can do—Our loss in the Action was One Boy killed, 1 Do. wounded and the First Lieut. slightly wounded in the Thigh—Rigging and Sails damag’d considerably, but now all in good Repair I am [&c.]

Copy

Tho’s Thompson

Copy, MH-H, Arthur Lee Papers, bMS AM 811.2 (73). By permission of the Houghton Library, Harvard University. Docketed: "Copy of a Narrative of/Cruize in Ship Raleigh/sent to Congress—1777." Thompson signed this copy, which he made for the American Commissioners in France and enclosed in his letter to them of 10 Oct., below. The original he sent to the Continental Congress by a prize.

1. Lt. Peter Shores.

October

STATEMENT BY CHARLES PEREZ REGARDING JASON

[Portsmouth, England] 8th 1777

Exposé des faits qui prouvent l’illegitimité de la prise faite par les Anglois du Navire le Jason expediés par les Srs. Clozel freres negocians à la Mar-
tique p° S° Pierre Miquelon sous le Commandement du S° J° Baptiste Cabarrus et sous la gestion du S° Perez jeune ainsi que les mauvais traitemens exercés sur tout l’Equipage.

Ce Navire le Jason parti de la Martinique le 6. Janv° de la présente année chargé de sel, Rum, toileries &e. Sans munitions et d’autres armes que 4. petits Canons pour l’usage des signaux dont on a besoin ordinairement il éprouva les temps les plus orageux et les plus contraires qui l’éloigna de sa route. on S’aperçut ensuite d’une voye d’eau considerable qui exigea le travail a la Pompe de tout l’équipage sans distinction. L’eau fraîche même vint à manquer par un accident qui fit couler les 6. pieces qui restoient. L’équipage prét à Succomber conjura le capitaine de courir sur la 1ère Terre quel-conque. Il en fut procés verbale duement signé et on Cingla vers la Virginie Comme la terre la plus prochaine prét d’y arriver le Navire fut rencontré et arrêté par la fregate angloise La Brune de 36. Canons Capitaine fergassone qui le conduisit à Newyorck. ou étant les officiers du Navire presenterent un Memoire à l’amiral Howe pour le prier de leur permettre de Se radouber et de faire de nouvelles provisions pour Se rendre à leur destination. Cet amiral S’y refusa en Alleguant les ordres du Roy Son Maitre d’arrêter tous les Navires qui Se trouveroient Sur les Cotes du Continent de l’amerique, quelque motif qui pût les y conduire. Il ajouta que cependant les officiers du d. Navire pouvoient faire valoir leurs droits pardevant l’amirauté qui seroit bientot établie à Newyorck Laquelle Seule pouvoit decider de leur affaire, Ils offrissent de lui faire abandon du d. Navire, Sauf à le reclamer à Londres. L’amiral Howe S’y refusa encore. En attendant l’établissement de cette Amirauté il luer fit fournir l’argent necessaire pour leur subsistance et celle de 19 matelots que composoient l’équipage. Il fit mettre des gardiens à bord pour empêcher qu’il n’en fut rien distruist. Deux mois S’écoulèrent dans cette attente après lesquels Sur une plainte particulière d’un des gardiens contre le Cap° et les Matelots, on vint prendre ces derniers et on les mit à bord d’un Navire Servant de prison de guerre. Les officiers du Jason ayant voulu reclamer contre cette violence furent eux mêmes arrêtés et conduits à la même prison, ne laissant dans le Navire que le 2° Capitaine. C’est la que confondus dans le fond de Cale avec 400. prisonniers Americains on leur fit Souffrir toutes Sortes de mauvais traitemens, fixés a 8. onces de biscuits plein de vers et a 3. onces de viande salée ou de lard cru. Ils ont vu un grand nombre d’hommes perir de faim, d’autres accablés de maladies Sans aucune espèce de Secours dans la plus rigoureuse saison.

Après 3. mois passés dans une Situation aussi affreuse on ordonna aux S° Cabarrus, Perès et Bluchon S’embarquer Sur un Vaisseau faisant voile pour Londres où il y avoit d’autres francais qui étoient depuis long temps dans les prisons de Newyorck.

Les mauvais traitemens ne furent pas interrompu pendant la traversée. Arrivés à Londres ou Le Capitaine de Vaisseau qui transportoient les exposans leur dit qu’ils pouvoient Se retirer et qu’ils étoient libres, il leur indiqua Seulement un jour pour se rendre au bureau de la Coutume y retirer le peu d’effets qu’ils avoient sauvés. Ils S’y trouvèrent à l’exception de 5. en étant Ils furent arrêtés par ordre de l’amirauté et conduits à Portsmouth à bord d’un Vaisseau de Guerre qui sert de prison. Les 5 personnes qui S’échaperent du nombre desquels fut le S° Bluchon trouvèrent le moyen de repasser en France.

Le S° Cabarrus après un mois et demi de prison a obtenu Sa liberté par la protection du Monseigneur le Comte de Vergennes, et dans le nombre de 14 français tant officiers que marchands qui Sont detenus dans le Vaisseau de guerre a Portsmouth
An account of the facts that prove the illegality of the seizure by the English of the ship the Jason sent by Sieurs Clozel Frères, wholesale merchants in Martinique, to Saint Pierre Miquelon, under the command of Captain Jean Baptiste Cabarrus and under the management of Sieur Perez, the younger, as well as an account of the harsh treatment to which the crew was subjected.

The ship Jason sailed from Martinique, on 6 January of this year, loaded with salt, rum, canvas, etc., without ammunition and weapons other than 4 guns for signaling for which there is a frequent need. The ship ran into extremely foul and stormy weather, which drove it off its course. A large leak was then discovered that required the entire crew, regardless of position, to man the pumps. Even fresh water ran out because of an accident that caused the 6 remaining water casks to spring leaks. The crew on the verge of giving up, begged the captain to beach the ship on whatever shore was the closest. An official record was made of the crew's urgent request and duly signed; we sailed before the wind for Virginia, the nearest land. At the point of reaching there, the ship was met and stopped by the English frigate Brune, carrying 36 guns, and commanded by Captain Fergassone, who escorted the ship to New York where the ship's officers presented a memorandum to Admiral Howe to request that he allow them to repair the ship's hull and to take on fresh provisions so as to continue on to their destination. The admiral refused their request citing orders of the king, his master, to stop all ships found along the coasts of the American continent, whatever the reason for their being there. He added, however, that the officers from the aforesaid ship could state their claims before the admiralty, which would soon be established in New York, for only the admiralty could decide their case. The officers offered to hand over the aforesaid ship to him, reserving the right to demand its return in London. The admiral again rejected their proposal. While awaiting the establishment of the admiralty, the admiral had the necessary funds given to them for their keep and for that of the 19 sailors who composed the crew. He had guards placed on board the ship to prevent anything from being destroyed. Two months had already elapsed during the period of waiting when, because of a complaint lodged in confidence by one of the guards against the captain and the sailors, the English seized the latter and put them on board a ship that was being used as a wartime prison. Having tried to protest this act of violence, the officers of the Jason were themselves arrested and escorted to the same prison, leaving only the second officer on board. On the prison ship, the men from the Jason, along with 400 American prisoners, were subjected to all kinds of harsh treatment. They were permitted only 8 ounces of wormy biscuits and 3 ounces of salt meat or raw fat. They saw many men die from hunger, others, disease-ridden, were without relief of any sort during the coldest of seasons.
After 3 months spent in so frightful a situation, Cabarrus, Perez, and Bluchon were ordered to go on board a vessel, sailing for London, on which there were other Frenchmen who had spent a long time in New York prisons.

The harsh treatment continued during the crossing without let up. When they arrived in London, the captain of the vessel carrying the petitioners told them they could leave, they were free. He only suggested to them a day for them to go to the customs office to pick up the few personal effects they had saved. With the exception of 5 men, they all appeared at the customs office where they were arrested by order of the Admiralty and taken to Portsmouth to a warship being used as a prison. The five men, who had escaped earlier, included Sieur Bluchon. All had found a way to return to France.

After a month and a half in prison, Sieur Cabarrus obtained his freedom through the influence of my Lord the Comte de Vergennes. Among the 14 Frenchmen, both officers and merchants, who are still being held on the warship at Portsmouth is Sieur Charles Perez, supercargo of the aforesaid ship Jason. He begs, most humbly, my Lord to be so kind as to authorize the Marquis de Noailles to approach the London Court to obtain his freedom as His Excellency had the kindness to do for Sieur Cabarrus who traveled on the same ship.

Nothing is yet known of the ship’s fate nor of the decision that the court of admiralty convened in New York would have handed down. My Lord would cap his kindness were he pleased to authorize the king’s ambassador to obtain all necessary information regarding the ship in question and to claim its cargo, which is a matter in the amount of some 15,000 livres tournois.


1. 3 Feb. 1777. NDAR 8:1054.

October 1

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CORKE, OCT. 1."

"The Master of the Lion armed transport, arrived at Cove, says, that in lat. 50, 3. long. 20, W. she fell in with an American privateer, who fired a gun at him, and bid him strike to the United States of America; that he hoisted British colours in return, and fired a broadside into the privateer; that they continued a running fight for upwards of two hours, when the evening coming on, and they both seemingly having enough of it, the privateer sheered off, and the Lion continued her course. The privateer was a small brig, mounting ten guns, and the Captain of the Lion says, he verily believes she would have boarded him, but that his vessel was light, and consequently high out of the water, and the privateer very low. Had she boarded him, he says she must have taken him, as she seemed full of men, and the Lion was but weakly manned, four of his hands being ill, yet those would come on deck during the engagement, though they could hardly crawl."

LIEUTENANT-GÉNÉRAL COMTE DUCHAFFAULT TO CAPITaine DE Vaisseau
LA MOTTE-Piquet

[Extract] [Brest, 1 Oct. 1777]

instruction particuliére donnée a monsieur de la motte piquet Commandant la division en Croisiere

Sa majesté Recommande a m° de la motte piquet de Continuer a avoir les mesmes égards vis avis les petits Batiments de guerre qu'il pourroit Remontrer Sous pavillon anglais, mais de les observer d'asses près pour que n'ayant aucune esperanse de faire des prises a nos Costes, ils les abandonment.

En Consequence—Si m° de la motte piquet Rencontre un petit Batiment de guerre d'anglois á la Coste de france, il lui Signifiera de Se elogner et il detachera un vaisseau ou une fregate pour le Suivre de trés prés jusqua' lequil ne Soit a vingt lieües de la Coste de france. .

Signé duchaffault.

Cette instruction est un extrait des lettres de monsieur de Sartines du 30 7bre et du 1er 8bre. 1777

[Translation] [Brest, 1 Oct. 1777]

Specific instructions given to M. de la Motte Piquet, Commanding the Division on Station

His Majesty requests M. de la motte piquet to continue to maintain the same respect he has toward the small warships he encounters which fly the English flag, but to observe them at close hand so that, if they have any hope of taking prizes off our coasts, they will abandon it.

Consequently, if M. de la motte piquet meets a small English warship off the coast of France, he will warn it to go away and he will detach a ship or a frigate to follow it closely until it is twenty leagues from the coast of France. .

Signed Duchaffault

This instruction is an extract of letters from Monsieur de Sartine of 30 September and of 1 October 1777.

Copy, FrPNA, Marine B4 129, fol. 88. The portion not printed here gives instructions on fleet exercises, on remaining at sea, and on required reports.

JOURNAL OF FRENCH NAVY CORVETTE ETOURDIE, MARQUIs DE MONTRAS, ENSEINE DE Vaisseau

[Gironde] du mercredy 1er octobre

les vents étoient ce matin au sud sud est, le temps nebulieux, ensuite pluvieux a onze heures ils se-sont rangé de la partie du sud ouest gros frais et pluvieux. a deux heures après midy il est entre un batiment ayant pavillon anglais renversé, j'ay commencé par lui heler de mouilller, ce batiment ne m'ayant pas repondu et continuant sa route, je luy ay tiré un coup de pierrier dans le meme moment il a manoeuvre pour mouilller. le capitaine est venu à bord et comme il m'a déclaré qu'il était une prise angloise (nommé le Mercury) charge de moluce faite par une fregate insurgente de 26 canons nommé le portsmouth j'ay signifié a la dite prise de pousser au large. a cinq heures du soir l'inconstante et sa flotte sont venu mouillier aupres de nous. affin de mieux observer la prise j'ay appareillu pour m'approcher della.
[Translation]

[Gironde River] Tuesday, 1 October

The winds this morning were from the south south east, the weather cloudy, then rainy. At eleven o'clock they came from the southwest, strong breezes and rainy. At two o'clock in the afternoon there entered a ship with an English flag inverted. I attempted to call to the ship to drop anchor, this ship not having responded and continuing on, I fired a swivel gun. At that moment, it came to anchor. The captain came on board and, since he declared that the ship was an English prize, named the Mercury, laden with codfish, taken by an insurgent frigate of 26 cannon, named the Portsmouth, I instructed the said prize to head into the open sea. At five o'clock in the evening the Inconstante and its squadron came to anchor near us. In order the better to observe the prize, I sailed toward it.

D, FrPNA, Marine B4 147, fol. 285.

October 2

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PORTSMOUTH, DATED OCT. 2."

"This morning was brought in here by a Prize-master, the sloop Alexander, James Cuthbert, from Antigua, laden with rice, indigo, and tobacco, which was taken some time ago by his Majesty's ship the Camel. Remain the ships as before."


JOURNAL OF A CRUISE IN MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER BRIGANTINE

Oliver Cromwell, Captain William Coles

[1777 October] 2 Thursday. AM Cloudy & Rain PM Fair Saw a Sail & Stood for her.—At 1⁄2 past 11 gave 3 Bow-Chaces upon which She brought too & we took her. She was a Snow from Newfoundland with near 3000 Quintals of Fish called Eastly Capt. 1

D, MSae. Journal was kept by the ship's surgeon.

1. "The Eastley, Anstill, from Newfoundland to Oporto, was taken three days after parting the convoy, 25 leagues from Oporto, by the Cromwell privateer, of 16 six pounders and 100 men, and sent for America." London Packet, 5–7 Nov. 1777.

October 3

LORD GEORGE GERMAIN TO ALL THE GOVERNORS OF THE WEST INDIA ISLANDS

Circular. Whitehall 3d October 1777.

To all the Governors of the West India Islands.

Secret and Confidential

I think it proper to acquaint you that the Court of France intend to augment their Military Force in the West India Islands by the Addition of the Second Battalions of those Regiments, the first of which are already there; The strongest Assur-
ances have been given that this Measure is purely defensive, and is taken with no other view than the Security of their own Possessions; and, to evince their Sincerity, they have appointed only Frigates to convoy the Embarkation.

The arrival therefore of these Troops, under such Circumstances, ought not to alarm the Islands under your Government, or to give Occasion for any extraordinary preparation for their defence; but at the same time it is not fit we should rely so entirely upon the professions that have been made, as not to be upon our guard, and to take every necessary precaution against a surprize. you will therefore keep a watchful Eye upon what passes in both the French and Spanish Islands in your Neighbourhood, and if you perceive any Movement which carries a hostile appearance, you will give the earliest Notice of it to the Governors of His Majesty's other Islands, and the Commander of His Majesty's Ships upon your Station, whose Squadron will be immediately reinforced by the addition of several Ships of the Line should any Ships above the Rate of Frigates accompany or follow the French Forces into those Seas. I am &c.

Geo: Germain


1. In the margin: "its own."
Captain of the privateer hailed us, and desired us not to fire any more, as he would surrender; but his people were afraid to go aloft to strike the colours. Lieut. Bazely ordered him to bring to, hoist out his boat, and come on board, which he did, and delivered up his sword and congress commission.—We then got all the prisoners out of her, except eight, five of whom were dangerously wounded.

"She proved to be the Lexington brig of war, fitted out by the congress; and in the course of eight months, had taken, sunk, burnt, and destroyed 52 British merchant ships on the coast of Great Britain and Ireland, as appears by her log-book, as well as by many letters and papers that were found on board.

"She mounts 14 double-fortified four pounders and 2 six pounders, and 12 swivels. Had 94 men on board, as appears by the mess book.

"When the Captain came on board of the Alert, Lieut. Bazely, pointing up to the pendant, asked him if he knew whom he had been firing at, and told him that he received him as a rebel prisoner, and hoped that he considered himself in that light, which Johnson acknowledged he did. Lieut. Bazely told him, that notwithstanding, if he behaved with propriety, he would treat him as a gentleman, and desired him to return on board the brig, and bring with him all his own wearing apparel, which Johnson accordingly did.

"Without flattering the commander of his majesty's cutter, I think every honest Briton will with pleasure applaud Lieut. Bazely's true gallantry and British sensibility of heart; for humanity and true courage are inseparable.

"The Lexington arrived off Dover on Thursday, September the 25th, and proceeded to the Downs to send the wounded prisoners to the royal hospital of Deal; and on the 26th she returned safe into Dover Pier, amidst the joyous acclamations of all the worthy inhabitants of the town, of which Lieut. Bazely is a native. The privateer is in a shattered condition; the head of the main-mast, with the main-top-mast, top-gallant-mast, fore-top-gallant-mast, and main-boom gone, fore-mast deeply wounded and obliged to be fished at sea, bowsprit much damaged, sails full of shot holes, and her hull shot through and through.

"The Alert had only 10 four pounders and 8 swivels.

"When we consider the superior force of the enemy, without exaggeration, we may venture to assert this engagement, on the side of his Majesty's cutter, equal to any that we have had an account of, either in the former war or the present unhappy contest with the fatally deluded Americans. I am [&c.]

Geo. Friend."

LIEUTENANT JOHN BOURCHIER, R.N., TO THE EARL OF SANDWICH

Druid at Spithead, October 3rd 1777.

My Lord,—By a letter to Mr Stephens of this day's date, I begged him to acquaint my Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty of my arrival in the Druid and of the action sustained on the 4th of September with a rebel privateer.

Your Lordship may perhaps wish to be more fully informed of the rebel force and of circumstances relative to the action than comes within the compass of a public letter: this, my Lord, is my motive for addressing your Lordship in a private letter. On Thursday in the afternoon, about half after four, a ship in a very heavy squall
of wind and rain carrying a crowd of sail steering directly for us appeared to me (it being my watch upon deck) of force, which I acquainted Captain Carteret, who ordered me to see the ship clear for action and hoist the private signal to the Camel for a strange sail's being in sight. The irregularity and inattention of the merchant vessels occasioned the men of war to be at so great a distance from each other as they were: the Camel, commanded by the Honble Captain Finch, leading the fleet about five miles from us, had made the signal for the fleet to go under his stern, which we repeated, and kept to windward obliging that part of the convoy to obey the signal, and the Weasel, Captain Hope, on the same service ahead and to leeward out of our sight; we having but little sail out, the rebel privateer was up with us by five o'clock, hoisted his colours, hailed us, and desired we would strike to the honour of the Congress colours, at the same time gave us a broadside, most of which was fired upon our quarter and between wind and water. I could plainly perceive her force to be 30 guns on her main deck, 6 on her quarterdeck, and 4 on her forecastle. Her marines seem to be a great number and very regularly drawn up on the quarterdeck; but after discharging their pieces, I observed they retired to a round-house abaft to load. The decks and tops appeared very full of men, and for the first two or three broadsides they were very brisk and regular, but found them slack in the middle part and latter much more so; their cohorns from their tops did much damage to our rigging. I take her to be a new ship and had a very warlike appearance. The bars of iron and langridge shot they fired shattered our rigging in such a manner that rendered most of the sails useless, so that they had every advantage over us they could wish; but as their spleen was mostly aimed at the quarterdeck, it gave me an opportunity of managing the ship with the head-sails and frustrate their design (as I suppose) of raking us—she at that time got the wind abaft, ceased firing, sheered off, hauled down her colours, and made sail, at which time I saw the Camel about 2 or 3 miles off giving chase; and about half-past seven the Weasel, Captain Hope, hailed us and gave chase also. After the action was over I saw another rebel privateer laying to with her colours hoisted bearing S.S.W. 6 or 7 miles. Have since been informed she mounted about 20 guns and was in that situation the whole time we engaged, but immediately the ship we engaged sheered off she made sail and joined her.

I am sorry to inform your Lordship that the first broadside that was fired killed the master and wounded Captain Carteret in the left thigh, of which he died the next morning after undergoing an amputation. I should do the greatest injustice was I to omit acquainting your Lordship that, though Captain Carteret was so dangerously wounded, it was with great difficulty he could be persuaded to quit the deck. His fortitude and intrepidity was such that he wished to have remained on deck to have seen the service performed, but the loss of blood was so great it was absolutely necessary to carry him to the surgeon.

I should be also wanting in gratitude and justice if I omitted acquainting your Lordship of the remarkable bravery of the officers, seamen, and marines, during the action, and the alertness they showed with the fatigue they went through to put the ship in order for service, when action was hourly expected, for three days and nights the rebels were in sight.

I think I have given your Lordship as full an account as I am capable of recollecting; and if your Lordship should think through the course of this service I shall
appear to merit any claim for preferment, I rest upon that known candour your Lordship has ever shown since your presiding at the head of the first maritime power in the world. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jn² Bourchier


2. Continental Navy ship Alfred, Captain Elisha Hinman.

3. Lt. Bourchier’s letter to the Secretary of the Admiralty contains the following additional details of the battle: After the first broadside wounded Capt. Carteret, “I then took Command on the Quarter-Deck, and continued the Action. At Half past Five she came close along Side, and kept an irregular, but very hot Firing. At Six she made Sail a-head. I attempted to do the same, and keep her Broadside on, but the shattered Condition of the Rigging rendered the Sails almost useless to the Ship: As the Head Sails only were of Service, we edged away, and kept her nearly on our Bow till 20 Minutes past Six. She then had the Wind abaft, sheered off, hauled down her Colours, and made Sail. I attempted to wear Ship and rake her, but the Rigging being entirely shot to pieces, could not bring her round. I then tried to make what Sail I could, and pursue the Enemy, but found most of the Masts and Yards wounded, and the Rigging, &c. as in the inclosed Defects of the Ship, with four Feet ten Inches Water in the Hold. At Half past Seven we brought too with our Foresail and Mizzen on our Larboard Tack, to plug the Shot Holes between Wind and Water, clear the Wreck, and pump the Ship out.” Lloyd’s Evening Post, and British Chronicle (London), 6–8 Oct. 1777.

“DEFEATS OF HIS MAJESTY’S SLOOP DRUID. JOHN BOURCHIER ESQ. COMMANDER”

[Druid at Spithead] the 3 October 1777. (Viz.)

The Main Mast wounded in three places.
Foremast wounded.
Main Yard } Shot through.
Jibb Boom } Fewmast wounded.
Bowspreet—
Mizen Masthead } Wounded
Driver Boom.
Spritsail Yard
Mizn Top Gt Yard
Arm Chests &c.
Standing Riggs except
2 of the Mizn Shrouds
Backstay’s.
Forc & Main Jeers
Trusses
Brace Pendants
Runn Rigging
Shot between Wind & Water Eight N°:
Through the Side Three
Trough the Quarter Five
Double-head in the Cabbin. One

John Bourchier

“A List of Men Killed on Board His Majesty’s Sloop Druid
The 4th September 1777, in Action with a Rebel Privateer.”

[Druid at Spithead, 3 Oct. 1777]

(Vizt)

Mr. John Willson
John Cambran  
George Baker
Simon Salisbury
Lawrey:  
Henry Hulliott.  
John Wiggan

Master
Seaman
Marines
Boy

Died of their Wounds, since Action.

Peter Carteret Esq. Commander

George Smith.  
George White.
Pat Lawry.
Jno Fennigan

Invalid
Marine
Seaman—
Dø

Wounded—

Mr. John Wiggan
Mr. Jno Nicholson.  
Jno Plumbley
James Connel  
James Stanton
Dan Butler
Pet Chapman
John Scully
Rich Austin
Will Wallbrook
Cha Robertson
James Thomas
Tho Connolly
Tho Hood
Mr Nicholas Poulson
Tho Dunn
James Miller.
Tho Allbutt
James Murray
Ro Osborn
Saml Ketson—

Mars Mte
Lieu Marines
Seamen
Seamen
Seamen
Surg.  Mate
Mte
Marines
Boy

John Bourchier

Mon général

j’ai parcouru dans la Sortie que je viens de faire les parages du So. au No. d’ouessant à la distance de 18 à 20 lieues ainsi que vous me l’avais ordonné; je n’ai vu dans cette croisière que deux bâtiments que m’ayant paru être de guerre et en croisière: dimanche 28. à 4 heures du soir j’étais 4 15. lieues dans l’ouest d’ouessant lorsque je rencontrai le premier, je le rangerai d’assises près pour lire son nom qui est le *hauke* corvette de 12 canons,1 lorsqu’il s’était apperçu que j’avais changé de route pour le reconnaître il avait mis en panne et abordé son pavillon et sa flamme, j’abordai les miens et après l’avoir dépassé je repris ma route, il changea ses amures pret la bordée du ouest, les vents étaient au Sud.

meredy 2e de ce mois à deux heures du matin étant environ à 18 lieues dans le No 14 O d’ouessant je vis le Second qui courait le bord opposé à celui que je tenais; après l’avoir dépassé je virai de bord et il en fit probablement de même dans l’intention réciproque de nous reconnaître, l’instant d’après nous nous rétrouvames encore à bord contraire, je me décidai alors à continuer le mien pendant quelque temps pour voir sa manœuvre; la première d’avoir viré sur moi, me faisait assises connaître qu’il était croiseur et je m’attendais à la lui voir répéter ce qu’il ne tarda pas à exécuter: ayant fait mettre chacun à son poste, je diminuai de voile et nous nous trouvâmes à portée de la voix, il me parla anglais et je lui répondis en français ce qui ne nous permettait pas de nous entendre, la mer était grosse et le vent assez frais, il me parut se décider à me conserver jusqu’un jour, et de mon côté je me tins à la même voile; lorsque le jour se fit je mis pavillon et flamme française il aborda pavillon hollandais, nous étions à portée de fusil par le travers l’un de l’autre, et cette proximite ne me permettait pas de croire que ce fût réellement un vrai hollandais, malgré cela je manœuvrâi pour aller lui passer à poupe dans l’intention de lui dire que puisqu’il en était hollandais j’insistais qu’il rendit au pavillon du roi de France mon maître le Salut qu’il lui devait: il amena le 1er pavillon et aborda celui anglais et la flamme alors je le vis revenir au vent et nous nous trouvâmes encore par le travers l’un de l’autre fort près, il tira un coup de canon qui passa en avant de moi, je lui fis tirer un qui lui passa au moins aussi près; Sur le champ il mit en panne et son canot à mer, je mis en panne de mon côté:

L’officier qui me vint à bord me dit qu’il venait me complimenter de la part de son capitaine et me demander le nom du bâtiment que je commandais; je le reçus assises mal et lui dis que je le priais de dire à son capitaine que le pavillon et la flamme que je portais avaient assises dû lui faire connaître que j’était une fregate du roi de France mon maître le Salut qu’il lui devait: il amena le 1er pavillon et aborda celui anglais et la flamme alors je le vis revenir au vent et nous nous trouvâmes encore par le travers l’un de l’autre fort prés, il tira un coup de canon à boulet qui passa en avant de moi, je lui en fis tirer un qui lui passa au moins aussi prés; Sur le champ il mit en panne et son canot à mer, je mis en panne de mon côté:

L’officier qui me vint à bord me dit qu’il venait me complimenter de la part de son capitaine et me demander le nom du bâtiment que je commandais; je le reçus assises mal et lui dis que je le priais de dire à son capitaine que le pavillon et la flamme que je portais avaient assises dû lui faire connaître que j’était une fregate du roi de France, que j’était fort étonné et Scandalisé qu’il eut osé faire tirer sur moi un coup de canon à boulet, que peu s’en était fallu que je lui eus répondu par toute ma voile, et que la réflexion seule que la Sotise d’un particulier ne devait pas être cause peut être du trouble et de la mesintelligence qu’un eventemement pareil pourrait occasionner entre deux nations que étaient en paix m’avait arrêté: il me dit que c’était Leur usage à quoi j’ lui répondais qu’il était mauvais, que je renderais certainement compte à la cour de France et que je n’imaginais pas qu’il fut approuvé de la sienne; m’ayant répété que c’était la manière d’assurer son pavillon je lui dis qu’assurait en faisant tirer du coté opposé à celui ou était le bâtiment quand il n’était pas d’une nation avec laquelle...
on était à guerre, il voulut encore excuser son capitaine en me disant que les insurgents se masquaient tous les jours sous la couleur étrangère et qu’ils en avaient pris un, il n’y avait pas long temps, qui avait mis pavillon et flamme blanche; cette conversation un peu longue et chauffée lui avait fait avoir recours pour interprète à un homme de son canot qui parlait et entendait fort bien la français, je repetai à ce même homme tout ce qui j’avais dit à son officier et le chargeai particulièrement de le rendre à son capitaine, cet homme me demanda le nom de la fregate, je me fis donner d’abord le nom de son vaisseau par écrit qui est l’Egmond commandé par capitaine Elphinston, le même qui à commandé une division châes les russes dans leur guerre avec les turcs; alors je lui dis que la fregate se nommait la Sensible commandée par le ché de marigny qui (Si jamais la guerre se renouvelait entre la France et l’Angleterre) serait enchanté de rencontrer le capitaine Elphinston.

cet homme interprète ou soi disant me dit qu’ils étaient quarante bâtiments de guerre tant grands que petits en croisière depuis le cap clare jusqu’à Ouessant, et me demanda si nous avions beaucoup de bâtiments de guerre en croisière dans le golphe, je lui répondis que nous pouvions en avoir 50. m’ayant alors dit que il n’y avait pas long temps qu’il s’était trouvé à Toulon ou il avait vu beaucoup de bâtiments armés, je lui dis que je ne comptais pas les vaisseaux que nous avions dans la Méditerranée car alors le nombre pourrait être de 80. nous nous donnions ainsi gasconade pour gasconade, le canot s’en retourna je fis servir et diriger ma route et ma voiture pour me rapprocher d’Ouessant, le vaisseau anglais me suivit pendant quelque temps, et il n’y eut d’avantage de marche bien marquée si de part ni d’autre s’il y eut quelque différence ce fut plutôt en ma faveur, ce bateau est percé 13 et 14; peu de batterie, n’a point de canon à son dernier sabord de l’arrière à sa seconde batterie, avait six canons sur son gaillard d’arrière du coté qu’il me présentait et deux sur son gaillard d’avant: aprés avoir continué à faire route quelque temps ensemble je vis deux bâtiments dont je crus reconnaître l’un pour être la première corvette le Hawke dont j’ai fait mention et que j’avais rencontré dimanche 28. 7bre alors l’Egmond manœuvrer pour le joindre et je les vis se parler l’un et l’autre.

je n’ai eu aucun autre concours de bâtiments de guerre dans le reste de ma croisière, j’ai éprouvé d’assés mauvais temps et des mers très dures par lesquelles la fregate la Sensible à infiniment fatigué par ses hauts, ses soutes de l’avant étaient remplies d’eau, beaucoup de coutums ont évacué toutes leur etoupe particulièrement celles sous les porte haubans, toutes les coutums des gutières ont absolument besoin d’être recouvrées:

à Brest ce 3. 8bre. 1777.

Le ché Bernard de Marigny

[Translation]

My General:

I have reviewed the sorties that I have just made in these waters from south to north of Ouessant, at a distance of 18 to 20 leagues, as you ordered. On this patrol I saw only two ships which appeared to me to be warships and cruising: Sunday the 28th at 4 o’clock in the afternoon I was 15 leagues to the west of Ouessant when I came upon the first. I sailed rather close to him in order to read his name which is the Hawke, a corvette of 12 guns. When he perceived that I had changed course in order to reconnoiter him, he hove to and hoisted his flag and pennant. I hoisted
mine, and after having passed him, I returned to my course. He changed his tack
and set course for the west, the winds being from the south.

Wednesday the 2nd of this month, at two o'clock in the morning, being about
18 leagues NW by W of Ouessant, I saw the second, who was sailing on a tack oppo-
site to the one I was holding. After having passed him, I changed tacks, and he prob-
ably did the same, with the reciprocal intent to scout each other. The next moment
we again found ourselves on opposite courses. I then decided to continue mine for
some time in order to see his manoeuvre, the first to have veered on me caused me
to know enough that it was a cruiser, and I waited to see him repeat it, which he was
not long in executing.

Having put everyone on station, I shortened sail and we found ourselves at hail-
ing range. He spoke to me in English, and I replied in French, which did not allow
us to understand each other. The sea was heavy and the wind rather strong. He seemed
to me to decide to stay with me until day, and on my side, I held to the same sails.
When day broke, I hoisted French flag and pennants. He hoisted a Dutch flag. We
were the distance of a musket shot abeam of each other, and that distance did not
allow me to believe that he really was a Dutch ship. Despite this, I maneuvered to
have him pass under my stern with the intention of telling him that although he was
Dutch I insisted that he render to the flag of the King of France my master the salute
that was due him. He hauled down the first flag and hoisted the English flag and
pennant. Then I came into the wind, and we found ourselves abeam of each other,
very close. He fired a cannon-shot which passed ahead of me. I fired one which passed
at least very close to him. Immediately he hove to and put his boat in the water. I
hove to as well:

The officer who came on board told me that he came to compliment me on be-
half of his captain and to ask me the name of the ship that I commanded. I received
him rather badly and told him that I begged him to tell his captain that the flag and
pennant that I carried should have made well enough known to him that I was a frigate
of the King of France, and that I was very shocked and scandalized that he had dared
to fire a cannon ball at me, that it was only by a little that I did not answer him with a
full volley, and that only reflection that the foolishness of an individual ought not to
be the cause perhaps of the trouble and misunderstanding that a similar event might
occasion between two nations at peace had stopped me. He told me that it was their
custom to which I replied that it was bad, that I certainly would make a report to the
court of France, and that I did not imagine that it would be approved by his. When
he repeated to me that this was his way of asserting his flag, I told him that one as-
serted it by firing to the side opposite to the one on which the ship is if it was not from
a nation with whom one was at war. He wished again to excuse his captain by telling
me that the insurgents mask themselves every day under foreign colors, and that they
had taken one, not a very long time ago, who had shown a white flag and pennant.
This rather prolonged and heated conversation had made him have recourse to an
interpreter, a man from his boat who spoke and understood French very well. I re-
peated to this same man everything that I had said to his officer, and I charged him
especially to report it to his captain. This man asked me the name of the frigate. I
made him first give me the name of his ship in writing. It was the Egmond, commanded
by captain Elphinston, the same one who had commanded a division for the Russians
in their war with the Turks.\(^2\) I then told him that the frigate was named la sensible, com-
manded by the Chev. de Marigny who (if ever war was renewed between France and England) would be charmed to meet Captain Elphinston again.

This interpreter or self-styled interpreter told me that there were forty warships, large as well as small, on cruise from Cape Clear to Ouessant, and asked me if we had many warships on cruise in the bay. I replied that we might have about 50, he having just then told me that not long ago he had been at Toulon where they had seen many ships outfitted. I told him that I did not count the ships that we had in the Mediterranean, since then the number might be around 80. We then were trading boast for boast. The boat turned back, and I had it assisted and set my course and sails in order to draw near to Ouessant. The English ship followed me for some time, and there was no marked advantage in speed for one or the other. If there were any advantage, it was, moreover, in my favor. This ship is pierced 13 and 14, has few batteries, has no cannon in his last after gun-port of the second battery, had six cannon on his quarter-deck on the side that he presented to me, and two on his forecastle.

After having continued to follow a course together, for some time, I sighted two ships which I thought I recognized, one to be the first corvette the hauke, of which I have made mention, and which I had encountered on Sunday the 28th of September. Then the egmond maneuvered to join it, and I saw them speaking with each other. I have had no other knowledge of warships on the rest of my patrol. I have experienced rather bad weather and very heavy seas by which the frigate la sensible has infinitely labored by their height; its forward storerooms were filled with water; many seams have lost all of their oakum particularly those under the chain-wale. All of the seams of the waterways absolutely need to be re-covered.

Brest, this 3rd of October 1777

Chev. Bernard de Marigny

2. H.M.S. Egmont (74), John Elphinston. As a rear admiral in the Russian Navy from 1769 to 1771, Elphinston had participated in battles against the Turks in the Mediterranean, including a notable victory at Chesme Bay, 7–8 July 1770.

LIEUTENANT-GÉNÉRAL COMTE DUCHAFFAULT TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

Monseigneur

jaie lhonneur de vous rendre compte que la freguate la sensible comandé par mr. le chev. de marini à trouvé un vax de guaire anglois en croisiere sur ouessant qui a ausé tirer a boulet sur le pavillon du roj; il est bien humiliant pour nous davoir des va en rade et dettre insulté a notre porte et cela parceque nous somme touiour les plus faible; vous trouverais ci joint le detail que ma donné cet officier qui a mis toute la fermeté que ces petits moiens lui ont permis demployer vous en jugeraie, lexcuse est pir que loffence, pour moi le sang me boire dans les vennes, ie naie par ette accoutumé a recevoir dinsulte sans en tirer vengance, permette monseigneur que ie vous reitaire ma demande daller vaquer a mes affaire, lorque la guaire sera declarée faitte moi lhonneur de dempoiler utilement ie scauraie faire respecter le pavillon du roj, et alors ie nauraiie aucune inquetude, je suis [&c.]

duchaffault

a brest ce 3 8bre. 1777.
OCTOBER 1777

[Translation]
My Lord

I have the honour to report to you that the frigate la sensible, commanded by M. le Chevalier de Marini, found an English warship off Ouessant which dared to fire upon the king's flag. It is most humiliating for us to have ships of the line in the roads and to be insulted at our door, and this because we are always the weaker. You will find attached the report which was given me by this officer, who used all the force which the little means available allowed him to use. You will judge it; the excuse is worse than the offense. It makes the blood boil in my veins. I have not been accustomed to receive insult without getting revenge. Permit me, to restate my request to go tend to my business. When war is declared, do me the honour to employ me usefully. I will make the king's flag respected, and then I will have no anxiety. I am, [&c.]
duchaffault

Brest this 3 Oct. 1777


COMTE DE VERGENNES TO MARQUIS D' OSSUN

[Extract]
a Versailles le 3. 8\textsuperscript{th} 1777

... je debatterai comme de raison L'Etat qui est annexé a la Suite de leur memoire\textsuperscript{1} et qui me paroit prodigieusement enflé; L'art\textsuperscript{e} des 8 vaisseaux de Ligne qu'ils voudroient se procurer en Europe est une chimere que nous ne pouvons et ne devons pas admettre et s'il y avait possibilité a l'effectuer et que nous Unions Les moyens d'y fournir, nous nous assurerions de Ces memes vaisseaux pour Augmenter notre marine. ...

[Translation]
Versailles 3rd. October 1777.

... I will, of course, contest the statement annexed to their memorial,\textsuperscript{1} and which appears to me to be prodigiously inflated. The item of the 8 vessels of the line which they would like to procure in Europe is a chimera which we cannot and should not admit, and if there were any possibility of doing so, and we had the means to furnish them, we would secure these same vessels to increase our navy. ...

Df, Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 19, no. 1711. The full letter concerns reasons why France and Spain should continue aid to the Americans.

1. Enclosure to American Commissioners in France to Vergennes and Conde de Aranda, 30 Sept. 1777, in NDAR\textsuperscript{9}: 675-77.

CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO SILAS DEANE

Sylas Deane Esq\textsuperscript{1} Corona 3\textsuperscript{rd} October 1777

Sir

I wrote you from Ferroll the 17\textsuperscript{th} Ult\textsuperscript{e} to which pray refer, I said from thence the 20\textsuperscript{th}, d\textsuperscript{\textsuperscript{o}} (being ordered by the Governor so to do) & on the 25\textsuperscript{th} fell in with a ship who shew'd us portuguese colours on Asking her name & that of the Capt\textsuperscript{e} was told the S\textsuperscript{t} John Evangelist Capt\textsuperscript{a} Nich\textsuperscript{e} Kelly bound from Dublin to opperto, to which last mentiond mentiond place he said the Vessell belong'd we then desird he wou'd bring his
papers on board, which he did, amongst which was none relative to her being portuguese property, than old pass granted in the year 1774 with the Name of the Vessell for which it was originally granted, eras’d out & that of the St. John Evangelist put in, on asking the Capt’n why it was thus erasd, said he cou’d not tell that it was sent him from oporto to Dublin & that his Vessell was sold the Voyage before in oppporto, on being ask’d where he was born, & where his Eng: colours were, said he was Born in oporto & that his Vessell being portuguese property had no occasion for Eng: colours & that there was none on board, all which we knew to be false, Some of our people being Intimately acquainted wth him, knew him to be born in Wexford in the Kingdom of Ireland, that his Vessell was call’d the Brothers & the property of Patk McGuire & Sons of Dublin, one of his people (a Spaniard) told us that that the Eng. Colours were hid in the Ballast & on our Searching found them there, he also told us, that when we chas’d them & Capt’n Kelly find’d, he cou’d not get clear had Burn’d all his Eng: Papers, this Capt’n Kelly did not deny but said they were papers of no use to him—

His light bill declares him to be a British ship & the Logg of his former Voyage is Kept under the Name of the Brothers, notwithstanding what Kelly had said of her being then sold in porto & her Name alterd to the St. John Evangelist, on asking how all this cou’d happen he said that the whole was a mistake, In short, from his Vague ans’re & many other Circumstances it appeard to me that his Colours & passport were meerly fictitious & that his Vessell was not sold in oppporto but did realy belong to Dublin, on which we put on board a prizmaster & sent her in here, where I fear we won’t be able to dispose of her to any Reasonable advantage, if so, mr. Lagoanere will send her to some port in France (under french papers) where a Better & more ready Sale may be had. We are not permitted to Stay in the ports of Spain longer than to Supply ourselves with provisions &c I am not fond of trusting too much to them will therefore Sail hence in a day or two & make about a months Cruise in which time I hope to pick up one or two prizes, which is the most I cou’d man, Shal then put in here take in necessars & proceed directly home, mean time woud be happy to hear from you, shou’d you please to give me any orders, direct to me at messrs Lagoaner & Co’s Corona, my reason for puting in here was to see what coud be done with this [prize] that It might govern me in Simelar Cases—She was in ballast & burthen about 200 Tons

G, Conyngham


1. Saint John Evangelist was, indeed, the British ship Brothers. See Katzenkamp to Weymouth, 8 Oct. 1777, and John and Thomas Kirwan to Lord Weymouth, 25 Nov. 1777, below.

October 4

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM MILFORD, OCT. 4."

"The Worcester schooner, a tender to the Bona’s man of war, sailed with the fleet from Jamaica. In lat. 34. 10. she was ordered to chase a sloop, which she came up with and took. This ship proved to be the Adventure, from Martinico for Virginia,
laden with rum and sugar. The Worcester, which lost the convoy, and saw no more of them on her passage, is now with her prize, safely arrived in this port."

_London Chronicle, 9–11 Oct. 1777._

CAPTAIN WILLIAM C. FINCH, R.N., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir,

Camel at Spithead 4th October 1777

I beg, you will acquaint my Lords Commrs of the Admiralty, that on the 5th of September, the Fleet under Convoy of His Majesty’s Ship under my command, was attack’d by two Rebel Privateers.¹ We had shortened Sail, the preceding Evening, for the Sternmost Ships & Vessels to come up with us, & carried that Night a very easy Sail, which gave an opportunity, to about thirty of our Convoy, to run a considerable distance a Head of us. I fir’d some Shott at them to bring them too, which they not attending to, I made the Signal, for the Weazle, to make Sail a Head, and collect the Convoy; which occasioned her to be near five mile a Head of me. The Druid at the same time hauling to the Northward, to make the Weathermost Ships, Bear down, might be about the same distance upon our Weather quarter. It blew, so fresh then; that we were under our close Reef’d Fore & Main Topsails, without any other Sail sett. In the afternoon we had some heavy Squalls, accompanied with so thick Weather (during the Squalls) that we could not perceive any thing at a greater distance, than a Mile. In the heigth of one of these Squalls, we heard the report of many Guns, where the Druid was stationed. Concluding it to be an Engagement we immediately Wore, & stood after the reports, with the Ship prepar’d for action, having previously made the Signal for the Merchant Ships &c to lye by. As the Squall soon Blew over, we perceiv’d His Majestys Sloop Druid, engag’d with a very large Rebel Frigate, who, (upon perceiving us, Wore, & stood from her, to join another Rebel Ship which lay to Leeward. We continued in Chace of them, till past 7, when, we were within random Shott of the two, who by that time had join’d, & were crouding all the Sail they possibly could from us. As it was then dark & we had lost sight of the Convoy; I judg’d it imprudent to stand after them any longer, & Wore, to join the Fleet. At ½ past 8 we join’d the Weazle, who inform’d me that the Fleet, had all, Bro¹ too, to answer the Signal that I had made; that the Druid had received considerable damage, & untill she got assistance, was not in a situation to proceed with the Convoy. I therefore, Bro¹ too; and continued, Laying too, untill 4 a Clock, the next Evening. At day light we spoke the Druid, & sent the Carpenters from the Men of War, & a party of Seamen, to refitt her. [As the Druids action, cannot derive any additional credit, from my description of it, I shall refer their Lordships to the accounts, sent to me by Lieu¹ Bourchier the only surviving Officer.² Whose exemplary behaviour & noble conduct, during the whole Action, was what alone could enable him, to beat off, so superior a force. I beg leave, likewise to observe to their Lordships that his activity did not cease there, for the Ships Company observing their Officer, to exert himself with so much Spirit, behav’d with such uncommon alertness, that they got the Ship new Rigg’d, & the Top Gallant Yards across, by 4 a Clock that Evening]
Their Lordships will perceive (by Mr Bourchiers Account) the damages she sustain'd; that there was not any part of her Sails, or Rigging serviceable & her lower Masts, required being almost totally stripp'd, to enable the Carpenters to fish them.

Their Lordships, will likewise perceive, in the List of Kill'd & Wounded, that Captain Carteret rece'd a Mortal Wound, the first broadside, which was likewise fatal to the Master. During the whole time we were employed refitting the Druid, the two Rebel Privateers were, Bearing down upon us.]

As soon as the Druid was refitted, I sent one of the Merchant Ships (that I had previously appointed to carry the lights) a Head, to lead the Fleet, & the Men of War continued in the Rear of the Convoy to receive the Rebels, the Ships Companies, being under Arms during the Night, expecting every Hour to come to action. But at day light we perceived that they had Hauld up to the Southward, at as great a distance as we could well perceive them from the Mast Head. They continued dodging the Fleet, for three days, during which time the Men of War, kept their Station in the Rear of the Fleet, & by occasionally altering the Course, kept the Rebels in our Wake, which we were the better enabled to perform, from the distance they took care to be every Morning, apprehending (as we supposed) that had we an opportunity of Chacing them the whole day, (at any reasonable distance) we might force them to engage us; [which as I saw there was no prospect of, I sent some of the best going Merchant Ships round the Fleet, to order them, to put out their Lights, & at an appointed time to alter their Course, which] the Rebels [not being aware of,] were out of sight in the Morning at day light, & have not been seen by us since. I flatter myself I can assure their Lordships, they did not take any of our Convoy; as such of the Ships as made Sail from the Fleet, the night, & day after the attack, must have been far out of their reach before we lost sight of them. I am [&c.]

W C Finch

CAPTAIN WILLIAM C. FINCH, R.N. TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir

Camel at Spithead 4th October 1777

I beg you will acquaint the Lords Commrs. of the Admiralty, that I have got on Board His Majestys Ship under my Command the person of John Welch, late Commander of the Musketo Sloop a piratical Vessell, fitted out by His Majestys rebellious subjects, taken by His Majestys Ship Ariadne, & sent on Board by order of Capt. Pringle. We have also four Rebel prisoners lately belonging to the Oliver Cromwell rece'd on Board from His Majestys Sloop Cygnett, at the request of Lord Macartney. I am [&c.]

W. C. Finch

1. John Welsh commanded the armed sloop Marangoin, tender to Musquito, Virginia Navy brig, John Harris, commander. For the capture, see NDAR 9: 114, 122. See also Captain John Welsh to Benjamin Franklin, 20 Oct. 1777, below.

VENTURA GOMEZ DE LA TORRE AND BARRENA TO WILLIAM SPURRIER

Copy

Sir,

We received in due time your esteemed Favour 2d Ult. to which deferred replying expecting we should have had the Pleasure to advise you the safe Arrival of the William and Polly, Cap't Symonds, who to our great mortification arrived here three Days ago as a Passenger in a Jersey Vessell. He informs us that he was taken the 28th Ult. 12 Leagues off Cape Pinas, by the american Privateer called the Success, Cap't John Fletcher who having shipped him and his Crew on said Jersey Vessell (which he took to be a Frenchman) sent them, as he thought, to France, and ordered the William & Polly here, where both entered on the same Tide. We exceedingly feel this Misfortune we assure you as much as if our own, and sincerely wish it was in our power to remedy it. We have got Cap't Symonds to enter his Protest in form, and on being extended shall get an authentick Copy thereof, and remit the same to you to enable you to recover your Loss of the Underwriters, by whom we hope you are covered.¹ We observe you ordered your Agent Mr.: Nobely at St. Mary's to send us your Brig John Cap't Wood and the George Cap't Elsworthy, with your best large Fish. We sincerely wish them safe to us that we may have the pleasure of making you speedy Remittances and agreeable Sales, unless those Prizes which the Americans are sending in may be admitted to be sold. We are really surprized your Government does not send a few Sloops of War to cruize along the Coast, which is at present so infested with Privateers that We really dread that one in ten of your Newfoundlanders will arrive safe or escape them. The best Stations for your Sloops of war would be Cape Ortegal, Cape Pinas, off Santander & Cape Machichaco; We refer you to Our next, and to what Cap't Symonds writes you, and remain [&c.]

Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena.

Dr: Sir,

We cannot sufficiently express to you Our Grief for this Misfortune, for as we have such a real tender regard for you we feel it very deeply. We hope you are fully covered by Insurance however it is a Loss as the Situation of the Market promises an agreeable Sale. We wish your other Vessels may meet with better Success, and We remain as above.


Sir Bilboa October 4th: 1777

I am sorry to inform you of the misfortune of my being taken by an American Privateer of 8 Guns, called the success, John Fletcher, Commander Cape de Pinas bearing SEE E 10 leagues, after having 22 days Passage from off the Harbour of St. Johns, where I called to see if there was any convoy ready to Sail for Spain or Portugal, but finding none ready to sail within ten days, proceeded without Convoy & made Cape ortegal the 26th Sept & on the 28 inst fell in with said Privateer which took me & all my Crew prisoners on board her and sent the William and Polly away for Bourdeaux as they informed me. 29th fell in with a Jerseyman with french colours and hailed from St. Peters bound to Rochelle and put me and Crew on board her to send me to France, but as it happened she was bound to Bilboa, and on my Arrival in the Bay of Bilboa saw the William and Polly not 2 leagues from me working into this Port where she now lays but believe she will not be suffered to sell her Cargo there but be obliged to go to France or America. I had a Letter for You from Captain Spurier but they have taken it from me and am sorry to inform you of the ill success in the Fishery in your employ when I sailed from Oderin which was the 4th not above 170 Quintals p' Boat. We had on board 2280 Quintals: I am sorry to hear you have another Vessel bound to this Port for it is almost impossible to come clear as there is four Sail of Privateers betwixt this and Cape ortegal. There is no English Vessel arrived in this Port except sent in by the Americans. There was one Vessel taken off the Bar from N F land [Newfoundland] and brought in here, belonging to Jersey and another from Malaga with Raisins & Wine and another English Brig from N.F. land was taken off here and sent to St. Sebastians yesterday but do not know where she belongs as there is no English men left on board either of them, they would not have known where the William & Polly did belong had not I come in myself, for they hailed from N F land. I have noted a Protest but have not got it filled up but shall send it next Post. I have nothing more to write at present but remain

[&c.]

Edwd. Symonds


1. Adventure, taken by Massachusetts Privateer Hawke. See Ventura Gomez de la Torre and Barrena to Lefras and Le Mesurier, 4 Oct. 1777, below.
she was riding at anchor with the Pilot of the Barr on board & under the Sanction of our forts & brought in immediately. no Sooner did we receive this Intelligence that we flew to the Comissary of Marine to represent the Insult that had been comittd against his Majesty's fort & Territory by the American Privateer and as it was late at night & that we could not make our representations in writing, we did it this morning, offering to prove the facts & insisting that the Privateer should be punishd & condemn'd to pay all damages, in virtue of which the Comissary ordered that we should prove the facts, & proved as we have, that under our Security the Ship & Cargo should be deliver'd to us, which we intend unloading with the first fair weather. the post being just on parting, only allows us time to refer you to our next, assuring you we will look & exert ourselves in this point with the Same assiduity as if our own remain most Truely &c.

Ventura Gomez de la Torre, & Barrena


DECLARATION OF MANUEL DEL ZERRO RUBIO

Señor

Dn Manuel de el Cerro Rubio vecino de la Ciudad de la Coruña Reyno de Galicia, con el mayor respecto que deve representa a V. Exa que abiendo Cargado en la Bahia de este Puerto de barios Jeneros procedentes de Inglaterra e ynotroducidos en España Lexitimam, pagado en la Aduana de Está misma Ciudad los Derechos correspondientes a su salida, y formado el devido rexistro en una Embarcacion suya propia nombrada San Nicolas y San Pedro Felmo, de que Nombró por Capitan y Maestre Dn. Franx. Xavier Garcia Ruiz, y lo dirixio con los despachos y documentos Correspondientes, y con Catorce Hombres a las Hislas de Barlobento y Puertos a que hiba destinado segun su rexistro, parece que abiendo llegado a abistar en el dia 8. de Mayo la Ysla del Sombrero sobre las de Barlobento, la quese alla desierta, le à comenzio una Balandra Inglesa Armada en Corso y procedente de los Ingleses Europeos establecidos en la Ysla de s' Christobal,1 la qual sin Embargo de las protestas que el Dn. Franx. Xabier le à echo, le árestó y Conduxo a la Ysla Nombrada de la Anguila, despues de àber le reconociido toda su cargazon, en donde le rexisto por fuerza todos los Papeles y abrio el rexistro,2 Ócurrieron el Capitan, Piloto, y Contra maestre del Gobernador de la mesma Ysla de la Anguila, quien cerciorado de ser Español, de la Lixitimidad se sus Papeles, y biaxe, y deno àber procedido confraudê alguno le hizo de bolser todo, y le dio testimonio para su seguro y libertad, bien que la restitucion de viberes, y cargamento fue con muchissima falta de barios efectos quese le abian robado, en los reconocimientos y Extorciones êchas por la Jente de la Balandra, àdibirtio el Capitan antes de àcerse a la vela que en el Puerto se àllaba otra Balandra companera de la que le avia apresado, y tambien Armada en Corso, ysnignio lo à el Gobernador, y le aseguró este podia Emprender su biaxe sin rrecelo, como lo à echo, y en el mismo dia àdibirtio saliò de aqùel Puerto Esta segunda Balandra,3 le dio Caza, le àpresó, y conduxo despues de quatro dias à la Ysla de San Christobal, y Puerto de Basseterre, en donde despues de 22. dias de dilacion no obstante de àber
presentado el Capitán todos sus Documentos, y el testimonio de su aysolutoria en la Ysla de la Anguila, se declaró todo aunque ynxustamente por buena presa, bien quenose dio testimonio de ello a el Capitán ni pudo conseguirlo por mas solicitudes que sobre ello a echo, como resulta de los autos que aformado el Gobernador y Capitan General de San Juan Bapxe de Puerto rico, a donde se conduxo el Capitán y Tripulacion, con la necesidad, y estrechez quese puede reconocer de éste ac-ahècimiento, y de cuyos autos es la Copia adxunta:

Considera El Suplicante fue éste un atentado ynxusto de estas dos Velandras ar- madas èn corzo, Executado contra las Leyes de la Guerra, y la Paz, èn que se cons erba esta Monarquia con la de la Gran Bretañ, y sebe Expuesto a una queibra aís soluta de su casa y comercio, como no dexara de rreconocerlo la alta penetracion de V. Exa y por lo mismo:

Rendidamente suplica a V. Exa se sirva poner uno y otro en la consideracion de Su Magestad, àfin de que se dignie en protección de sus Basallos de pasar los oficios conducentes para que en la Corte de Londres se den las probidencias mas ãctibas y promptas, sobre que se rrestituya æl suplicante su Embarcazion, con toda la carga, yntereses, Daños, y perxuicios que se le An Bcasionado, con lo demas que la Justifi cazion de V.E. alle por combieniente, merced que esperá recivir de la poderosa pro teccion de V. Exa Coruña Òctubre 4. de 1777.

Manuel de el Zerro Rubio

[Translation]

Your Excellency

Sir,

Don Manuel de Cerro Rubio, resident of the city of La Corunna, in the king- dom of Galicia, with the greatest respect, represents to your excellency that having loaded in the bay of this port various goods of English origin, legitimately introduced into Spain, having paid in the customs house of the same city the proper duties for their departure, and having entered into the registry a ship of his own property named San Nicolas y San Pedro Felmo, of which Don Francisco Xavier Garcia Ruiz was captain and master, and directed it, with the dispatches and appropriate documents, and with 40 men, to the Windward Islands and ports to which it was intended according to its registry, it appears that on the 8th day of May having arrived within sight of the uninhabited island of Sombrero, above the Windward islands, his ship was assaulted by an English sloop fitted out for war and sent out by the European Englishmen established on the island of St. Christopher, which, despite the protests that Don Francis- cisco Xavier made, seized it and took it to the island named Anguilla, where they examined all his cargo, and forcefully seized all the papers, and opened the registry. The captain, first mate, and boatswain went to see the governor of the same island of Anguilla, to whom they affirmed their being Spanish, the legitimacy of their papers and voyage, and their not having acted with any deception. The governor had everything returned to the captain and gave him a written protection for his security and freedom, although the restitution of provisions and cargo was very deficient of several items which had been pilfered during the examinations and extortions made by the sloop’s people. The captain noted before making sail that there was in the port another sloop, a companion to that which had captured him, and also fitted out for war. The captain ingratiated himself with the governor and secured the power to undertake his voyage without suspicion, which he then did. On the same
day he sailed, the captain witnessed the second sloop leave port, give him chase, seize him, and take him after four days to the island of St. Christopher, and the port of Basseterre. There, after 22 days of delay, notwithstanding the captain’s having presented all his documents, including the proof of his acquittal in the island of Anguilla, all was unjustly declared a good prize, although the captain gave no testimony nor was he able to do it through additional entreaties he made about it in consequence of the decrees issued by the governor and captain general of San Juan Bap—of Puerto Rico—where the captain and crew were taken under what necessity and austerity can be imagined from this incident—and of whose decrees the copy is inclosed.

Consider the supplicant was done an injustice by these two sloops fitted out for war, executed against the laws of war, and against the peace which this kingdom maintains with the kingdom of Great Britain, and was exposed to an absolute loss of his house and trade, which will not fail to be recognized by the great perception of your excellency, and for the same reason:

I humbly beseech your excellency to deign to place my case before the consideration of his majesty, so that he may condescend to act for the protection of his subjects to send official letters so that the most active and prompt measures may be taken in the court of London for the restitution to the supplicant of his ship, with its entire cargo, interest, damages, and losses which have happened to him, with whatever else may appear suitable to your excellency. Respectfully, I hope to receive the powerful protection of your excellency. Corunna, October 4, 1777.

Manuel del Zerro Rubio

DS, SpVAS, Estado, legajo 7021.

1. The privateer’s captain was James Dunevan and its owner was a Mr. Strol, an innkeeper of St. Christopher. Conde de Floridablanca to the Marqués de Almodóvar, 23 Nov. 1778, ibid.

2. According to Floridablanca, the captors inveigled a seaman to declare falsely that the San Nicolas y San Pedro Felmo had been in Philadelphia. Ibid.

3. In the margin: “Lively, su comandt’ Joseph Smith.”

October 5 (Sunday)

ADMIRAL SIR THOMAS PYE TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Sir, Sandwich at Spithead 5th Oct 1777.

His Majesty’s Ship and Sloop named in the Margin¹ having brought home the Number of Rebel Prisoners (taken in the Oliver Cromwell American Privateer) expressed against their Names, I have ordered them to be sent onboard His Majesty’s Ship the Princess Amelia for Security, and beg to know their Lordships Pleasure with respect to their Disposal.

Inclosed is the State and Condition of His Majesty’s Ships and Vessels under my Command.² I am [&c.]

Tho† Pye

¹, UkLPR, Adm. 1/955, 267. Addressed at foot of letter: “Philip Stephens Esq” The intent of Stephens’s notation on the verso, “6 Octr consent & let him know he is to cause proper measures to be taken for committing all of them to Forton prison,” was embodied in Stephens to Pye, 6 Oct. 1777, UkLPR, Adm. 2/556, 97–98.

1. Camel, with 5 prisoners, and Druid, with 7.

2. Not printed.

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

Vice Admiral Baron Shuldham to Philip Stephens

Sir Blenheim, in Hamoze 5th Oct 1777.

I am to acknowledge the receipt of two Letters from you of the 2d Instant, acquainting me that their Lordships have given Captain Hartwell of the Blenheim fourteen days further Leave of Absence from his Duty on his private Affairs; and signifying their Lords direction to me, to enquire whether any of the Prisoners taken in the Lexington Rebel Privatier, and brought into Plymouth by the Alert Cutter, are French Men; and if they are, how many; Also to enquire and let their Lordships know how many French Men were on board her at the beginning of the Action with the Alert, in answer to which, I am to acquaint you that upon enquiry from the Clerk and examination of the Alert's Books, as well as the confession of the Captain of the Privatier, I find there were Twenty one French Men on board the latter at the beginning of the Action, two of whom were kill'd in it, and that the remaining nineteen are committed to Mill Prison; a List of the Names of whom accompanies this. I am [&c.]

Shuldham

1. For the second letter, Stephens to Shuldham, 2 Oct. 1777, see UkLPR, Adm. 2/555, 380–81. See also NDAR 9: 673.
2. See the following document.

"A List of French Men taken in the Lexington Rebel Privatier by His Majesty's Cutter Alert the 19th Sep 1777."

Raphael Gereau Wm. Lagashire Peter Richard
Augustus Guichard Charles Febry ——— Raphier
John Roseau John Vansan Augustine Noelle
Luke Madiller John Dufoe John Bubbis
Joseph Bonna John Roustant 19 John Parris
John Dequenu Antonio Versailles
Charles Mauduit Charles Legou

Monday Sept. 8th, Latt. 43° 31' N—Longd. 43° 15' West. Gave chase to a Brig which we came up with; it prov'd to be a prize belonging to the Oliver Cromwell Privateer—she was from Exeter bound to Naples—laden with Woolen Goods—

Septem., 11th. Latt. 46° 16' N, Longd. 34° 49' W. Met with a Strong Gale of Wind which Sprang our mainmast between the Decks.—Nothing material hapned from Sept. 12th. to 28th—

Sunday Sept. 28th, Latt. 49° 35' N, Longd. 13° 13' W. Took the Brig Sally Edward Marshall Mast. from Dartmouth bound to Newfoundland out 7 Days—having on board 275 Hhds. Salt & 75cwt. 2cwt. 26 Bread.—after taking out some Bread &c. sent on board a prizemast &c. men & order'd her for the first Safe port in the United States—Lost our pinnace along side said Brig being overset by a large Sea—

Tuesday Septem. 30th, Latt. 49° 13' N Longd. 10° 56' W. Took the Ship Jamaica, David Watt Mast. from Jamaica bound to London—out 2 months—sailed with the Fleet under Convoy of two Men of War, but parted with them some Days before we took her.—she mounted 14 Guns—her Cargo consisted of Sugar & Rum—same Day the Alfred took the Anna Susannah another Jamaica Ship belonging to the above Fleet—both the prizes saild in Company with the Raleigh & Alfred—

October 4th. Lost Company with the two Prizes in the Night

Sundb Oct. 5 Made the Land this morning which prov'd to be Bellisle—and saw the Island of Groix this Afternoon but it being almost Calm & night coming on, we Stood off & on 'till next Morn§, when we discover'd, both our Prizes under our Lee—a pilot came on board & anchor'd us in Port Louis Harbour—the two Prizes came to Anchor under the Island Groix—

Copy, MH-H, Arthur Lee Papers, bMS AM 811.2 (74). Enclosure to Thompson to the American Commissioners in France, 10 Oct. 1777, below.

1. Ville de Bayonne, taken on 16 Aug. NDAR9: 574, 647.

JOURNAL OF A CRUISE IN MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER BRIGANTINE OLIVER CROMWELL, CAPTAIN WILLIAM COLES

[1777 October] 5 Sabbath. Fair moderate & pleas§. At 2 PM saw a Sail a head; also made Land, viz. ye Burlings and Part of the Coast of Portugal. Came up with the Sail & took her. She was a Brig from Newfound Land with 1200 Quintals of Fish called the Lark Capt. Canterbury

D, MSaE. Journal was kept by the ship's surgeon.

1. "The Lark, Kentishvere, of Poole, is taken by the Oliver Cromwell privateer." London Packet 7–10 Nov. 1777. Notice of filing of libel was published in Boston on 4 December ("Libels Filed in Maritime Court of Massachusetts, Middle District," above).
London.

Letters from Limerick give an account, that the people there have been greatly alarmed by two American privateers appearing in the River Shannon. One of them mounted ten guns, besides swivels, and the other fourteen guns. They examined the Masters of the fishing vessels, what men of war were on the coast, which being informed of, they landed, and got some fresh provisions, which they paid for, took in some fresh water, and then sailed off towards Corke.

Gabriel de Sartine to Jean-François-Timoléon Viger, Commissary of the Port and Dockyard, L'Orient, France

A Versailles, le 6. 8bre., 1777.

J'ai reçu, Monsieur, la lettre que vous m'aviez écrite le 30. du mois dernier et les pièces y jointes au sujet du Sloup Anglo-Américain nommé le Mars, commandé par le Capitaine Alexandre Holmes, entré dans le Port de l'Orient; Si ce Bâtiment est entièrement reconnu pour Bâtiment de Commerce, il ne peut y avoir aucune difficulté d'en user à son égard dans l'esprit des ordres que je vous ai donné par ma lettre du 6. Août,1 l'intention de sa Majesté n'étant pas de générer les opérations licites du Commerce ni d'y mettre des entraves; Mais il faut veiller sur ce qui se passe, pour dans le cas où il y aurait lieu de le considérer comme Corsair, ou comme une prise, se conformer à ce qui est prescrit par les traités et par les Ordonnances et réglements du Royaume que je vous ai expliqués, et vous entendre avec les Officiers de l'Amirauté en leur faisant part de ce qui serait venu à votre connaissance, afin qu'ils agissent en conséquence. Je suis [&c.]

de Sartine

lors qu'il sera bien prouver qu'il n'est question ni de prise, ne de corsaire, je consent que les marchandises soient entreposées dans les magazines.

[Translation] Versailles, 6 October 1777

I received the letter you wrote me the 30th of last month and the enclosures on the subject of the American sloop called the Mars, commanded by Captain Alexander Holmes, come into the port of l'Orient. If that ship is identified entirely as a merchantman, there can be no difficulty of treating it in this regard in the spirit of the orders I gave you by my letter of the 6th of August,1 the intention of his Majesty not being to constrain the licit operations of commerce nor to put shackles on them; but one must watch what happens, for in the case there would be reason to consider it a privateer, or a prize, conform yourself to what is prescribed by the treaties and by the ordinances and regulations of the realm which I have explained to you, and act in concert with the officers of the admiralty, informing them of that which may come to your attention, so that they act in consequence. I am [&c.]

de Sartine
When it should be proven that it is neither a question of prize nor of privateer, I consent that the merchandise may be stored in the warehouses.

Gourlade, Bérard Frères, & Monplaisir to the American Commissioners in France

Gentlemen

Port L’orient 6th October 1777.

We have the Satisfaction to inform you of the arrival in this Road of two Continental Fregattes one the Rolly of 32 Guns Cap’n Thompson the other Alfred Cap’n Hindman of 20 Guns both sailed from Portsmouth ye 22d of August last. they have brought under our Island of Groix two Jamaica Men belonging to London taken at the mouth of the channell one the Jamaican Cap’n David Watts the Anna & Suzannah Johnson. Both loaded together of 657. Hogsheads of Brown Sugar 210. Tierçons Idem 215. Punchon of Brandy or Rum 3. Bales of Cotton & five Hogs heads of Coffee one is a three Decker mounting 16 Six Pounders.

Commodore Thompson has no Dispatches from ye States for you only a private letter for procuring Guns which since Cap’n Thompson has had; he will forward it to you next post, being just come on shore too late to write any particulars. Cap’n Thompson Brings no news the fleet of admiral Howe was at sea ye last account was he was standing to ye Southward and no appearance of his going to Boston.

300 Royalists had been Killed at fort Standwick and ye Commander S’t Johnson had been Slain.

Cap’n Thompson had taken a Schooner from Newyork bound to halifax. Letters and prints give the same account of the Fleet. nobody Knew where they were gone to. the date was of 18th: august and will be forwarded to you next post.

These fregattes have several wants of Cables Ankers Sails Ballasts of Iron, Guns, and several other things which we will Provide them with having declared them in such a manner as to avoid trouble, they want likely to be graved, and it will do well you have the aprobation of the Minister that difficulties may not be Started.

We will do our best for the Prizes, and dispose of them as soon as possible as they stand before the answer of the court, or any application can be made from ye Court of England or the owners and will acquaint you with our progress. We have the honor to be [&c.]

Gourlade
Berard Freres & Cie.

demonplaisir

les vents variables de lest au sud est bon frais, mais tres beau temps. ce matin a 6 heures
½ la fregate du roy l'inconstante commandée par m.de cuverville a appareillié avec sa
flotte qui porte des troupes, plusieurs autres bâtiments marchands qui étoient de
relache dans cette rade ont fait la meme manoeuvre. il n'est resté que la prise faite
par les insurgents dont le capitaine est de retour de bourdeaux,1 et qui est venu me
demander la permission d'attendre les vents n'etant pas favorable pour aller a la cote
d'espagne ou il compte se refugier

[Translation]

[Gironde River] Monday, 6 October
The winds variable from the east to the south east, strong, but very fine weather. This
morning at 6:30 the king’s frigate the Inconstante, commanded by M. de Cuverville,
sailed with its fleet, which carried troops. Several other merchant ships, which had
put into port in this road, made the same maneuver. There only remained the prize
made by the insurgents, whose captain has returned from Bordeaux,1 and who has
come to ask permission to await the winds, which have not been favorable for going
to the coast of Spain, where he plans to take refuge.

D, FrPNA, Marine B4 147, fol. 285.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM ST. ANDERO, OCT. 6.”

“The Hawke, an American privateer, Capt. Hibberts, lying in our Harbour, hearing
that an English vessel laid off the Bar of Bilboa, waiting for a wind to go in, im-
mEDIATELY got under way, and the wind that favoured her from hence prevented the
English vessel from getting in. She accordingly found her lying at anchor off the Bar,
with a Pilot on board, and made a prize of her: She is called the Adventure, belongs
to Jersey, and is laden with salt fish, from Newfoundland to Bilboa.”


LORD GRANTHAM TO LORD WEYMOUTH

[Extract]

No. 55.

My Lord.

By the Advices which since I had the Honour of writing to your Lordship, I have
received from Ferrol & the Corugna, I find that G Cunningham & his Prize quitted
Ferrol on the 17th of last Month; not however without strong Suspicion of his having
sold the Prize to the Master of a French brig, who was probably to take possession of
her at Sea. The Success Captain Fletcher had been ordered & sent out of St' Andero
and the Hawke privateer had under pretence of Repairs put into the Coruna & had
received orders to quit that Port. Three Prizes which that Vessel had made & brought in, were ordered out & had sailed it is said for Bilbao. I have likewise heard that Cole of the Oliver Cromwell being questioned about his Capture of a French Ship,\(^1\) had declared that her being laden with woolen Goods, made it absolutely necessary for him to take & send them to America, as he knew that Washington's Army was in the greatest Distress for want of all manner of Clothing.

The general Circumstances relative to the Privateers which I have mentioned have been communicated to me by M. Florida blanca by the Note of which I enclose a Copy [and] Translation;\(^2\) as well as of the Answer which I immediately sent to it.

When I came to talk to him on this subject, I must say that he seemed ashamed of the excuse he was making for the Stay of the Revenge at Ferrol. The Governor pretended the Orders had not reached him, that the Vessel had not been supplied out of the King's Stores, but what he laid most stress on, was the closeness with which he pretended Our Ships watch the entrance of the Harbours. I pointed out to him the insufficiency of this excuse, and repeated my expectations that such cases would not arise again, and he promised me that they should not, and that all Sales should really be prevented. . . .\(^3\) I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Grantham

---

1. Probably the brig Ville de Bayonne, Pierre Regnier. See NDAR9: 574, 647.
2. See NDAR9: 678.
3. This paragraph is in cipher in the original.

October 7

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1777]

6\(^{th}\) [Oct\(^{e}\)] Capt. Lee Retd fr. y\(^{e}\) Hosp.\(^{1}\)
7\(^{th}\) Capt Boardm & Shoemaker Retd fr. y\(^{e}\) Hosp by the Doctor Upon Acc\(^{e}\) of the Suspicion of the other Night, they went into the Officers Prison.

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO THE COMMITTEE FOR FOREIGN AFFAIRS

(Duplicate)

Gentlemen,

Passy, near Paris, Oct 7

We received duly your Dispatches by Mr M'Ccreery, and Captain Young, dated May 2. and 30. June 13. 18. & 26. and July 2.\(^1\) The Intelligence they contain is very particular and satisfactory. It rejoices us to be informed that Unanimity continues to reign among the States, and that you have so good an Opinion of your Affairs, in which we join with you. We understand that you have also written to us of later Dates by Capt. Holm.\(^2\) He is arrived at Port l'Orient, but being chased and nearly taken, he sunk his Dispatches:
We are also of your Sentiments with Regard to the Interests of France & Spain respecting our Independence, which Interests we are persuaded they see as well as we, though particular present Circumstances induce them to postpone the Measures that are proper to secure those Interests. They continue to hold the same Conduct described in our last\(^3\) which went by Wickes & Johnson, a Copy whereof we send herewith, as Johnson is unfortunately taken: We have lately presented an earnest Memorial to both Courts,\(^4\) stating the Difficulties of our Situation, and requesting that if they cannot immediately make a Diversion in our Favour they would give a Subsidy sufficient to enable us to continue the War without them, or afford the States their Advice and Influence in making a good Peace. Our present Demand to enable us to fulfill your Orders is for about 8,000,000 of Livres. Couriers we understand, are dispatched with this Memorial to Madrid, by both the Ambassador of Spain and the Minister here; and we are desired to wait with Patience the Answer, as the two Courts must act together. In the mean time they give us fresh Assurances of their Good Will to our Cause, and we have just received a fourth Sum of 500,000 Livres. But we are continually charged to keep the Aids that are or may be afforded us a dead Secret, even from the Congress, where they suppose England has some Intelligence; and they wish she may have no certain Proofs to produce against them with the other Powers of Europe. The apparent Necessity of your being informed of the true State of your Affairs, obliges us to dispense with this Injunction. But we intreat that the greatest Care may be taken that no Part of it shall transpire: Nor of the Assurances we have received that no Repayment will ever be required from us of what has been already given us either in Money or Military Stores. The great Desire here seems to be that England should strike first, and not be able to give her Allies a good Reason.

The total Failure of Remittances from you for a long time past, has embarass’d us exceedingly; the Contracts we entered into for Clothing and Arms in Expectation of those Remittances, and which are now beginning to call for Payment, distress us much, and we are in imminent Danger of Bankrupcy. For all your Agents are in the same Situation, and they all recur to us to save their and your Credit. We were obliged to discharge a Debit of Merckle’s at Bourdeaux amounting to about 5000 Liv\(^2\) to get that Vessel away,\(^5\) and he now duns us every Post for between 4 & 5,000 £ sterling to disengage him in Holland where he has purchased Arms for you. With the same View of saving your Credit M’ Ross was furnished with 20,000 £ Sterling, to disentangle him. All the Captains of your armed Vessels come to us for their Supplies, and we have not received a Farthing of the Produce of their Prizes, as they are ordered into other Hands. M’ Hodge has had large Sums of us. But to give you some Idea for the present ’till a more perfect Acc\(^\text{c}\) can be rendred of the Demands upon us that we have paid, we enclose a Sketch, for your perusal; and shall only observe, that we have refused no Application, in which your Credit appeared to be concerned, except one from the Creditors of a M’ Ceronio said to be your Agent in Hispaniola, but of whom we had no Knowledge; and we had Reason to hope that you would have been equally ready to support our Credit, as we have been of yours, and from the same Motives, the Good of the Publick for whom we are all acting, the Success of our Business depending considerably upon it. We are sorry therefore to find all the World acquainted here, that the Commissioners from Congress have not so much of your Regard as to obtain the Change of a Single Agent who disgraces us all.\(^6\) We say no more of this at present, contenting ourselves with the Consciousness that we recommended that
Change from the purest Motives, and that the Necessity of it, and our Uprightness in proposing it will soon fully appear.

Messrs Gardoqui at Bilboa have sent several Cargoes of Naval Stores, Cordage, Sail Cloth, Anchors, &c. for the public Use, consigned to Eldridge Gerry, Esq. They complain that they have no Acknowledgement from that Gentleman of the Goods being received tho' they know the Vessels arrived. We have excused it to them on the Supposition of his being absent at Congress. We wish such Acknowledgement may be made, accompanied with some Expressions of Gratitude towards those from whom the Supplies came, without mentioning who they are supposed to be. You mention the Arrival of the Amphitrite & Mercury, but say nothing of the Cargoes.

Mr. Hodge is discharged from his Imprisonment on our Solicitation, and his Papers restored to him. He was well treated while in the Bastile. The Charge against him, was Deceiving the Government in fitting out Cunningham from Dunkirk, who was represented as going on some 'Trading Voyage, but as soon as he was out began a Cruise on the British Coast, and took 6 Sail. He is got safe into Ferrol.

We have received and delivered the Commissions to Mr. W. Lee & Mr. Izard. No Letters came with them for those Gentlemen with Information how they are to be supported on their Stations. We suppose they write to you, and will acquaint you with their Intentions.

Some Propositions are privately communicated to us, said to be on the Part of Prussia, for forming a Commercial Company at Embden. We shall put them into the Hands of Mr. Lee.

We do not see a Probability of our obtaining a Loan of the 2,000,000 Sterling from any of the Money holders in Europe, 'till our Affairs are in their Opinion more firmly established: What may be obtained from the two Crowns, either as Loan or Subsidy, we shall probably know on the Return of the Couriers, and we hope we shall be able to write, more Satisfactory on those heads by Capt. Young who will by that time be ready to return. With the greatest Respect, we have the Honour to be [&c.]

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 85, pp. 85-91 (M247, roll no. 114). Docketed: "From the Commissioners/Paris Oct. 7th 1777/see the Files Rec'd May 24th/by Capt. Young/Via Baltim". The original was in a packet stolen by Joseph Hysson from John Folger, to whom it had been entrusted. See William Bell Clark, Lumbert Wickes, Sea Raider and Diplomat: The Story of a Naval Captain of the Revolution (New Haven, Conn.: Yale Univ. Press, 1982), 354-55.

2. Sloop Mars, Alexander Holmes.
5. Ship Dispatch, Stephen Cleveland.

[Enclosure]

The Commiss received of Mr. Gruel on Acc of the Indigo imported in the Reprisal 41571...17...6—

Of Mr. Solier Banq to Mr. Gruel, Mr. Pennet and Mr. Tho. Morris (about) 23000

Liv: 64571. 17. 6
This is what they have received in consequence of remittances from America,—M. Souliers Acc° has been delivered, but returns to be corrected, & settled, but this is nearest the sum received.

The Commiss° have paid to M° Chaumont for

- Powder received by M° Bingham at Martinique
- To M° Montieu for the Magazine of Arms at Nantes

- Expenses already paid for repairing the Arms &c about
- To M° Montieu for Cordage & Duck &c Shipped in the Therese
- To M° Horneca Fitzieu & C° at Amsterdam
- To M° Sabbatier & C° for 10000. Suits of Cloaths
- To M° Delaps on Acc° of M° Merkle to get his Goods from Bourdeaux
- To ditto, & to other persons on Acc° of Repairs, & Disbursements of the Lexington, the Reprisal, the Equipments of the Dolphin & other vessels about
- To M° Hodge for equipment of the Two Cutters at Dunkirk
- To M° Williams for 10,000 Suits of Cloaths and other Articles
- To M° Ross to pay for Goods he had engaged for Congress

These are some of the capital articles of disbursements referred to a particular Acc° of which shall be sent as soon as the bills are in & settled.


"Extraits d'une lettre des officiers de l'Amirauté de Bord°

A M De Sartine Du 7, 8Ère. 1777"

M°

Par la lettre dont vous nous aves honoré en datte du 28. du mois dernier, vous nous mandez qu'on vous a assuré que depuis les derniers ordres que vous nous avés donné concernant les Bâtiments américains, le Navire la liberté Cap° Seabrook a été complètement équipé à Bordeaux, qu'on a acheté huit pieces de Canons pour ce Bâtiment, qu'ils doivent y être montés avant qu'il sorte de la rivière, et qu'on y a embarqué plusieurs Caisses et barils contenant des armes et munitions de guerre qu'on fait passer pour marchandises ordinaires; que le navire l'industrie, actuellement dans notre Port, est un Corsaire américain qui se donne pour Vaisseau Marchand, qu'il n'avoit que 14 Canons à son arrivée, et qu'actuellement il en a 18 et qu'on a également dessein de le charger d'armes et de munitions de guerre.¹

Le premier de ces Bâtiments est parti depuis plusieurs jours² ainsi que nous avons eu l'honneur de vous le marquer par notre lettre du 20 du mois d'œ le 20 comme ce Bâtiment etoit un de ceux sur lesquels portoient les ordres que nous avions reçu de votre part en datte du 19. août d'œ nous avons eu le plus grand soin de le faire visiter avant

¹ Bordeaux]

²
qu'il ne sortit de notre Port. cette visite a été faite avec le plus grand soin. l'huissier visiteur nous a assuré qu'il n'y avait vu aucune espèce d'armes ni de munitions de guerre, que ce Navire n'avait que des Canons figurés en bois et que dans la Sce. Barbe il n'y avait que quelques touques d'huile et autres memes objets d'usage et pas un grain de poudre; son rôle d'équipage a été visé au Bureau des Classes; il est donc bien certain que si ce Navire a été équipé en guerre ce n'est pas dans le Port de Bordeaux, ce n'est pas non plus avant d'être descendu au bas de la rivière, puisqu'il a du être visité par la frégate du Roy qui y est en station. est-ce donc au moment où il a mis en Mer; nous avouons Msr, que nous l'ignorons absolument en tout cas si la chose est praticable, de quel moyen aurions nous pu nous servir pour l'empêcher etant à 20 lieues de distance, et n'ayant absolument personne sur les lieux. nous ignorons égale-ment si dans le nombre des Caisses et barils qui ont été chargés à bord de ce Navire il y a eu ou l'on eut renfermé des armes et des munitions de guerre; rien ne doit se charger sans le permis du Bureau des fermes, ainsi si l'on a fait passer quelque chose en fraude, on ne pouvait accuser que la négligence des Commis. Nous avons eu, Mgr l'honneur de vous représenter que nos fonctions ne peuvent nous permettre de veiller sur tout ce qui se charge dans un Port d'une lieue d'étendue, et nous avons lieu d'être surpris que les personnes intéressées à faire passer en Cour des avis si bien Circon-stantiés, n'ayant pas encore eu l'avisement de nous instruire de ces Contraventions que nous pourrions empêcher dans le moment si nous en étions prévenus.

A l'égard du Navire l'industrie, nous sommes étonnés qu'on ait déjà pu Connaître les intentions qu'on lui prête puisqu'il est actuellement en Carène et amarré sur le ponton; nous le ferons néanmoins veiller autant qu'il dépendra de nous; mais il n'y a pas d'apparence que la quantité d'artillerie d'armes et de munitions de guerre qu'il a apportées ayant été constatée au moment de son arrivée, il ose en prendre plus qu'il n'en ait.

Vous nous marqués aussi, Mgr, qu'on prétend qu'il s'arme un grand nombre de bâtiments français qui ont l'apparence de s'expédition pour St- Pierre et Miquelon mais qui sont destinés pour l'amérique septentrionale et chargés des choses dont les améri-quains ont besoin, nous ne sommes nullement étonnés; ce Commerce interlope offre des profits trop Considérable pour ne pas tenter les armateurs. les représentations que nous pourrions leur faire à ce sujet seroient absolument inutiles, ils sont assés instruits pour connaître les risques qu'ils courrent. nous ne manquerons pas néan-moins de déclarer suivant vos ordres à ceux qui s'expédieront pour St- Pierre et Miquelon que s'ils sont assés imprudent pour s'exposer ils ne doivent avoir aucun espoir d'être réclamés par le Gouvernement. Nous sommes [&c.]

[Translation]

Extract of a letter from the Admiralty at Bordeaux to M. de Sartine of 7 October 1777

My Lord

By the letter with which you honored us, dated the 28th of last month, you sent word to us that you had been assured that since the last orders you had given us concerning the American ships, the Liberty, a ship commanded by Captain Seabrook, has been completely fitted out in Bordeaux, that eight guns have been purchased for the ship and are to be mounted on board before the ship leaves the river, and that several barrels and cases that had been taken on board contained weapons and ammunition that were declared to be ordinary merchandise; that the Industry, a ship
presently in our port, is an American privateer being passed off as a merchant ves-

sels, that it was carrying 14 guns on its arrival, and now it has 18; there are also plans
to load it with weapons and munitions.\(^1\)

The first of these ships sailed several days ago just as we had the honor of telling
you by our letter of the 20th of last month.\(^2\) As this ship was one of those dealt with
in the order dated the 19th of last August that we received from you, we took the
greatest care to have it inspected before it left our port. The inspection was done
with the utmost of care. The inspector has assured us that he had not seen on board
any kind of weapons or ammunition, that the ship had only guns made of wood, and
in the powder magazine there were only a few containers of oil and other similar ar-
ticles for everyday use and not a grain of powder; the ship’s muster-roll had been
stamped by the Classification Office. It is, therefore, quite certain that if this ship was
fitted out for war, it was not done in the port of Bordeaux, nor was it done before
being moved downstream, since it had to be inspected by the king’s frigate on sta-
tion there. Or was it when it put to sea. My Lord, we avow that we are totally igno-
rant, in any case; as to whether the matter is practicable, what measures we could
have taken to prevent it, being 20 leagues away and having no one in the area. We
are also unaware whether among the number of cases and barrels that were taken
on board the ship there were some in which someone had enclosed weapons and
munitions of war. Nothing was to be taken on board without the permission of the
tax collectors bureau. So if someone has smuggled something on board, we could
only blame the commissioners’ negligence. We have had, my Lord, the honor of
pointing out to you that our duties do not allow us to oversee everything being loaded
in a port a league in extent, and we have reason to be surprised that persons inter-
ested in forwarding to the court such thoroughly detailed information, when they
had not the discretion to inform us of these violations that we would have been able
to prevent immediately, if we had been forewarned.

In regard to the \textit{Industry}, we are astonished that someone had already been able
to learn what intentions are taken for it, seeing that it is presently being careened
and is secured to a pontoon. We shall, nevertheless, keep watch on it as long as it de-
pends on us; however, there is no likelihood, the quantity of military supplies,
weapons, and ammunition it brought having been verified at the time of its arrival,
that it would dare to take on more than it had.

You indicate to us, my Lord, that it is alleged a large number of French ships are
being fitted out which have the appearance of being sent to Saint Pierre et Miquelon,
but actually are destined for North America and are loaded with things the Ameri-
cans need. We are not at all surprised, for this unauthorized trade offers profits too
large not to tempt the owners. Any representation we could make to them on this
matter would be absolutely of no use. They are well enough informed to know the
risks they run. We shall not fail, nonetheless, to state, in accordance with your or-
ders, to those who will be sailing for Saint Pierre et Miquelon that if they are fool-


\(^1\) On 19 Aug. 1777, Lord Stormont protested to the Comte de Vergennes that in the course of the
month the Admiralty of Bordeaux had allowed four American vessels, which had arrived from the Caroli-
October 8

**Gazetteer and New Daily Advertiser (London), Wednesday, October 8, 1777**

London.

The *Hawke* Gribble, a letter of Marque, has taken the *Juno*, an American vessel laden with rice, indigo, &c. valued at $5000. and sent her safe into Sandwich.


**Lloyd's Evening Post, and British Chronicle (London), Monday, October 6, to Wednesday, October 8, 1777**

London.

The *Heart of Oak*, Patterson; *Eagle*, Dorew; and *Mary*, Jenkins, all from Senegal, are arrived in the Downs: They have retaken the *Thames*, Capt. Hill, from Oporto to Hull, that had been taken by the *General Mifflin* privateer.¹


**Lord Stormont to Lord Weymouth**

[Extract]

N° 150

Most Secret

Paris October 8th. 1777

My Lord

Tho' I have no Expectation that any Endeavours of mine can correct the Duplicity of this Court, yet I continue those Endeavours, and I do it the rather My Lord
as I happen to know, that it has been intimated to the Rebel Agents by the french Ministers themselves, that my repeated Representations distress and perplex them. It was upon this Principle, and without much Hope of success, that I waited upon M de Maurepas yesterday Morning, and had a pretty long Conversation with Him of which I will give your Lordships a particular account.

I began with saying, that I was doubly sorry to break in upon his Retreat, as I was come to talk to Him upon a very disagreeable Subject.—I will put no Embarrassing Questions to you Sir about what you do, or do not know, but will only say, that if the Information I am going to give you is really new to you, such Orders may yet be issued as will prevent much Mischief, if it is not, the Evil I doubt is remediless, Whatever be the case, I shall not repent this further Attempt to preserve the Public Tranquillity.

I have certain Intelligence Sir that several Vessels are building in Your Ports, particularly at Nantes, for the use of the Rebels: that Ship 1 I have frequently mentioned to M de Vergennes, and which is to mount 36 guns, twenty six of them Brass, will be Launched this Week, and will be ready to sail towards the End of the Month. She is to carry a Quantity of Arms, and Ammunition for the use of the Rebels—all that regards this Ship, Her sails, Rigging, Guns, Ammunition &c are all furnished in France, and She will be manned with french Sailors, and all this Sir is done in a country the Ministers of which continue to make us the most Peaceable and friendly Professions—

M de Maurepas Attempted an answer, but it was so lame a one that I am almost ashamed to repeat it: He began by denying the fact, and said that our Spies gave us false Intelligence—I insisted upon the Truth of my Information—He then said that if anything of this Kind was done, it was the Act of Individuals, of Merchants who had no orders from Court, who in this, as in every other Case consult their own Interest, and who built, and fitted out Trading Vessels whenever they thought proper—“but these are Armed Vessels”—They are armed only for their Defence—They are Vessels Sir Commissioned by Rebel Agents, and built for the use of the Rebels, and whether ordered by the Court or not it matters not for us to enquire, if such succours are suffered to be furnished in this country to the Rebels, c’est la France qui Leur fournit du secours, nous ne voions que cela Monsieur le Comte, et il est impossible d’yvoir autre chose—Without dwelling farther upon this Topic, to which I meant to return before the End of our Conversation, I went on to say, that I knew that the Hyppopotame, that old french Frigate which Beaumarchais had purchased, and refitted, was now ready to put to sea, was Laden with Arms and Ammunition, and was to sail at the same Time with the Frigates, that escort the Troops to the french Islands, in order to be protected by them. M de Maurepas replied that with regard to the Hippopotame, that old french Frigate which Beaumarchais had purchased, and refitted, was now ready to put to sea, was Laden with Arms and Ammunition, and was to sail at the same Time with the Frigates, that escort the Troops to the french Islands, in order to be protected by them.

M de Maurepas replied that with regard to the Hyppopotame, He could speak positively—as you had expressed some uneasiness said He, some suspicions with regard to this Ship, in order effectually to remove them, She is frêtée pour le Compte du Roi will transport some of the Troops to St Domingo, but will carry no Arms or Ammunition—I was the more surprized at this avowal, as my secret Intelligence says, that this is the very Point Beaumarchais has been endeavouring to carry. He has begged that two or three hundred french soldiers may be sent on board this ship, till she gets to a certain Latitude, I would not mention this for fear of a Discovery but only expressed my surprise, that a ship of War (this Frigate carries above forty Guns) should be employed as a Transport and asked Him whether He would engage that the Hyppopotame should go to St Domingo, and nowhere else. He replied that He could and did engage, that St Domingo was her Destination that He could not say what would become of her Afterwards, but that she would
like all other ships give a submission to return directly to Europe—I answered, that we knew this ship, knew her Figure, Dimensions &c and that if she did go to America we should know her at once, and should know too what Wind carried Her thither, and from what Quarter it Blew; after this Reflexion I went on with my Narration.

That ship at Marseilles called l'heureux, which at my sollicitation, was stoppt, and forced to unload the Cannon, Mortars and Ammunition She had on board, has now Sir, loaded the whole again; all this has been Winked at, and she has besides in Consequence of a tacit Permission taken on board Eight thousand stand of Arms, and has also a secret leave to sail, and is upon the point of putting to sea—, if she is not actually sailed.

Your Lordship knows that this is the ship that is commanded by Captain Lundy, one of Bougainvilles Lieutenants, I hope our Fleet will be able to give a good account of Her as she passes the Streights. She surely would be a lawful Prize if ever there was one. When this Ship was stoppt and unloaded it was believed that the Rebels were in no want of Warlike stores, and it was upon the News of their having lost such Quantities at Ticonderago, that a secret Permission was sent Her to load again, and set sail. Beaumarchais secretary Frances goes on board of her to distribute the Cargo.

M de Maurepas pretended that all He knew with regard to this ship was that she had been stoppt, and obliged to unload the Canon, and Ammunition she had on board, He declared that He never had heard of her since, but would speak to M de Sartines upon the subject. It would not have been polite, and would have answered no good Purpose to contradict so positive an assertion, I therefore only said, that my Intelligence was sure and begged Him to consider, how directly contrary all this was to every Principle of friendship, and how impossible it was for us to believe, that they meant real cordial Peace, if they assisted our Rebels. . . . I am [&c.]

Stormont

1. Frigate Lyon, which would become Continental Navy frigate Deane.
3. The remainder of the interview with Maurepas consisted mainly of Stormont's elaboration of the last point.

LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

Confidential

Paris Wednesday Two o'clock

My Lord

I think it my Duty, to dispatch this Extra Messenger to y' Lordship to convey an important Piece of Intelligence I have just rec'd. A servant of Monsieur Re chaumont sets out this afternoon for Havre de Grace charged with a large packet of very material dispatches from the Rebel agents to the Congress which Dispatches are to be sent to North America on board one of those French Packet boats at Havre of which M. de chaumont has engaged to furnish one Every Month for the Purpose of carrying Dispatches. These are very material, they contain Duplicates of all those sent by the Lexington and several Papers which Franklin and Deane sent to M de Vergennes for his Consideration before they would transmit them to America and which were returned them Yesterday. I can say nothing positive as to the Contents of these Papers but am inclined to think that they relate to a Treaty which is in Negotiation between France
and the Rebels. Franklin and Deane had long Conferences with chaumont and sat up writing all last night. The seizure of these Dispatches which would probably lead to most material Discoveries might I think be easily made in the following Manner.

Two Unarmed vessels protected by a small frigate or large Cutter might be ordered instantly to Havre de Grace. The Ship of War might be directed to keep at sea and one of the Unarmed Vessels go into the Harbour of Havre under some Pretence with an intelligent Person on board who should inspect the Harbour and take proper Measures to discover the french Packet. It will be easy to do this as Your Lordship knows that the ships lie within the Bason till ready for Sea and then take the Harbour which is small, only for the Tide. This french Packet is a new built vessel mounting 10 or 12 Guns; will be found very clean and will have french Master Crew and Papers of Expedition for St Pierre in the Island of Miquelon. The other unarmed Vessel may be directed to wait at a convenient Distance off the Port to receive by Private Signal the Discovery made and communicate it in the like manner to the armed Vessel. The Precaution of having two unarmed Vessels is the more necessary to prevent a failure which might be occasioned by shoal water or other accidents hindering the going out of the Harbour in which case however the Master of the vessel so detained by going upon the Pier ye projects a great way into the Sea might from thence make such signals as would easily be discoverd by the second unarmed vessel.

The Risk of not coming at the Papers after the Discovery of the Packet, is not so discouraging as at first sight it may appear. I know for certain that the General Instructions given to the Masters of those Packets are not to throw their Dispatches over board whilst they are in these seas, but trust to their being French vessels shew their Passes to any English cruizer they meet, and endeavour to prevent any further search if attempted. If there should be an objection to the using Force, a few hundred Guineas properly employed would probably tempt the french Capt'n to throw his Dispatches overboard in such a Manner as to let them fall into our Hands. M. chaumont servt will not travel very fast and ships are often wind bound at Havre for many Days. My Zeal for the service has led me into tedious Details I am [&c.]

Stormont


JOURNAL OF FRENCH NAVY CORVETTE ETOURDIE,
MARQUIS DE MONTBAS, ENSEIGNE DE VAISSEAU

[Gironde] du mercredy 8ème [octobre]
les vents pendant la nuit ont été au sud-sud-est, le matin ils ont passé a lest, et cette après midi ils sont au nord-est. ce matin a cinq heures la prise faite par les insurgents a appareillée.¹

[Translation]

[Gironde River] Wednesday, 8 October
The winds during the night were to the south-southeast, in the morning they passed to the east, and this afternoon they are to the northeast. This morning at 5 o’clock the prize made by the insurgents sailed.¹
In the City of S' Andaro this Eighth day of October 1777, before the Secretary of the Marine Department appeared the Cap° Daniel Grey lately of the English Sloop named the Peggy who by the interpretation of Santiago Blanco deposeth, that he sailed in all respects well equipp'd from the Port of S' Johns in Newfoundland the 10th day of Sept° last past bound for Bilboa consigned to Don Ventura Gomez under Convoy of the Frigate of War the Squirrel Cap Harvey with 37 or 38 other Merchant-men all bound for the Coasts of Portugal & Spain & continued under the care of the said Convoy until the 30th of September when he endeavour'd to make the first port as his Ship made much water that on the 3d of Oct° he made Cape Ortugal designing to put into Corunna but which he could not do being prevented by strong contrary Winds which obliged him to bear away for Bilbao where he was bound for, his vessel still making more water, he proceeded in this course 'till the 7 of October when at about Six oClock in the morning, having made the great Cape of this Bay at S.S.E distant about three or four Miles he espied in American Privateer about a Mile & half from the shore who fired a Gun at him & hoisted his Provincial Colours notwithstanding which this deponent continued his Course, about a quarter of an hour after the Privateer fired another Gun & making all the Sail after him he possibly could, came up with the Peggy & passing under his Stern—demanded from whence he came & where bound & what Cargo he had on board, to whom he answered he came from Newfoundland & was bound to Bilbao, with a Cargo of Bacalao or Dry Salt Fish, the Cap of the Privateer then told him he must strike to the American Flag & sent his Boat on board him to take out his Crew with their Beds & Chests & all his Papers which where carried on board the said Privateer who gave orders to his people to proceed with their Prize to S' John de Luz 'till further orders keeping this deponent & his Crew on board the Privateer 'till towards Evening when he sent them onshore in a small Boat being about five miles to land, to this City where they landed about 8h at night with their Beds & Chests &c, against all which proceeding the said Cap Grey this deponent protests against the Cap of the said Privateer for the Robbery he has committed & for all damages that may accrue from the same, not being able to make this his Protest 'till his arrival in this Port, for which reason he appears directly on his arrival here before me the Writer here of & makes this Protest likewise appears with him his Crew viz Wm Myleae and W Craig, Alex Murray, Alex Mean Wm Baillie & John Brown his Mate

Having read & examined the Deposition of the Cap° Dan Grey & his Crew by the aforesaid Interpreter, together & seperately, they do all voluntarily swear according to their Religion that the above Deposition is true in all & every Respect & have hereunto set their hand & seals, the day & year above mentioned signed

L: A: Somonte

HERMAN KATENKAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 66 Corunna 8th: October 1777

My Lord,

I have the Honor to acquaint your Lordship that the Rebel Privateer commanded by Cunningham returned last Thursday from her Cruise, having taken and brought in a large Ship named the Three Brothers Capt. Nicolas Kelly bound from Dublin to Oporto.¹ He sailed on another Cruize the Sunday following, and has left his Prize here.

This Pirate has been at Ferrol and in this Port so long that it is almost impossible His Majesty's Ships cruising in the Bay of Biscay should not be apprized of it, yet none of them make their Appearance in this Neighbourhood, which, now the Season for the arrival of our Newfoundland Ships approaches, is resorted to more than ever by Rebel Privateers.

I humbly conceive, if Our Ships on this station were sometimes to put in here for intelligence, which they may do without any difficulty under pretext of bad weather, want of provisions, or contrary winds, that few of these piratical Vessels would escape them.²

Orders have been received in Ferrol to put all the Ships of war in that Harbour in a fit Condition to be armed at a short notice. A great number of additional workmen are employed on this Service, and new Orders for completely arming seven Ships of the Line and two Frigates are daily expected.

I must humbly beg leave to recommend myself to the Continuance of your Lordship's Protection, having the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp


2. This paragraph is in cipher in the original.

October 9

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CORKE, OCT. 9.”

“On the 5th inst. the brig Jenny and Betty, of Larn, Mark Workman master, bound from Antigua to this place, was taken by the Bellona American privateer,¹ mounting sixteen carriage-guns, besides swivels, and was re-taken on the 8th inst. by the Champion, of Bristol, commanded by Captain Wm. Peacock, who behaved with the greatest spirit and bravery on the occasion. . . .”


PHILIP STEPHENS TO VICE ADMIRAL RICHARD LORD HOWE

My Lord, [Admiralty Office] 9 Oct 1777

My Lords Comm's of the Admty having been informed from very good Authority that a Ship named the Heureux, carrying 24 Six Pounders, commanded by Lundai
(late Bouganvill’s Lieutenant) is intended to sail from Marseilles for North America; that she will endeavour to make Portsmouth in New Hampshire, and that Baron Steinbar is gone down to take passage in her; And that a small Vessel is expected to sail soon from St Maloes with Dispatches for the Congress: I am commanded by their Lordships to acquaint you therewith, and have the honor to be &c.

PS

1. Friedrich Wilhelm Augustus, Baron von Steuben (1730-94).

**Charles Gleyo La Chesnaye to Jonathan Williams, Jr.**

Copie de la seconde lettre écrit par M Gleyo la Chesnaye à Mr Williams

Monsieur,

de la Rade du port Louis ce 9. 8ème 1777

Les Vents contraires m’ont forcé de mouiller dans la rade du port louis, d’où je m’empressa de vous donner avis de mon arrivée, mais je suis bien faché de vous annoncer que j’ai été forcé de Submerger le paquet et j’en ai pu Sauver que mes ordres, une note de la vente, de ma dépense, mon reçu et cette lettre de M. Votre père que j’ai laissé en bonne Santé également que toute votre famille. j’aurais bien désiré le rendre aussi heureusement que celui dont vous m’avez chargé en Partant.

j’ai appareillé de portsmouth le 4 7ème au soir et trois jours après environ 60 Lieues dans l’est de nantvet je fus au point du jour rencontré par une frégate anglaise qui me chassa et envoya à midi son Cannot à Bord. (j’étais alors par 40° 9′ de Latitude). il y fit une rude perquisition. l’officier fit le voeux taller de la chambre, fouilla lui même jusques dans mon pot à Tabac et il n’y eut pas une bouteille qu’il ne déboucha. j’ai encore été visité sur le grand banc par un corsaire anglais quoique de nuit le Cape Vint lui même à bord.

on me mena à bord de la frégate où je fis voir de faux papiers dont je m’étais muni expédiédu môle de St Domingue au l’est et allant à miquelon; avec un faux journal que j’avais disposé. cela m’a Servi à me Sauver mais de Rien pour la Conservation du paquet, que je regrette plus que vous ne croyez.

Vous avez du recevoir une lettre que j’ai eu l’h’ de vous écrire par les frégates le Rouli et l’autre qui l’accompagnait. Sans doute elles Sont à nantes car elles ont parti trois Semaines avant moi. peut-être vous ont-elles appris la perte de 1000 hommes que les anglais avaient faite Contre les américains. mais elles n’ont pas pu vous annoncer qu’un détachement du général Burgoyne fut attaqué par un parti de milice qui lui tua 600 hommes tant morts que prisonniers. enfin de Compte arreté le général Burgoyne a perdu 2500 hommes depuis la prise de ticonderado.

Vous savez sans doute que la frigate de 22. Canons Commandée par le Capjohn doit être en mer actuellement. car elle devait partir en peu quand j’ai quitté portsmouth. je vais écrire à M. Cornic pour lui demander ses ordres que j’attendrai ici, à moins que vous n’en ayez à me donner.

je suis bien faché que les vents m’ayant empeché d’entrer à Nantes. mais je l’eussé encore été davantage, si j’avais été assez heureuse pour vous remettre le pacquet.

on ignorant quand j’ai parti ce qu’était devenu le général howe embarqué avec son armée. j’ai L’h’ d’etre &c.
Copy of the second letter written by M. Gleyo la Chesnaye to Mr. Williams 1

Sir, from the road of Port Louis this 9th of October 1777

Contrary winds have forced me to anchor in the roadstead of Port Louis, whence I hurry to give you news of my arrival, but I am very sorry to tell you that I was forced to sink the packet and I was able to save only my orders, 2 a memorandum of the sale, of my expenses, my receipt and this letter from your father, whom I left in good health, as is all your family. I would have very much wanted to render him as happy as you had charged me to when I left.

I sailed from Portsmouth 4 September in the evening and three days afterward about 60 leagues to the east of Nantucket I was at dawn met by an English frigate which chased me and at noon sent its boat alongside. (I was then in 40° 9' of latitude). A strict search was made. The officer had the decks of the cabin raised, rummaged himself even in my tobacco pot and there was not a bottle he did not uncork. I was again visited on the Grand Banks by an English privateer although at night the captain himself came on board.

I was taken on board the frigate where I showed the false papers that I had supplied myself, sent from the Mole of St. Domingue to the east and going to Miquelon, with a false journal that I had ready. This served to save me, but did nothing for the conservation of the packet, which I regret more than you might believe.

You should have received a letter I had the honor of writing you by the frigates the Rouli and the other which accompanied it. 3 Without doubt they are at Nantes for they left three weeks before me. Perhaps they have informed you of the loss of 1000 men that the English have had against the Americans. But they were not able to announce to you that a detachment of General Burgoyne's was attacked by a party of militia who killed 600 of his men, as many deaths as prisoners. At last count, General Burgoyne had lost 2500 men since the taking of Ticonderoga.

You know, doubtless, that the frigate of 22 guns commanded by Captain John ought to be at sea by now, for she was nearly ready to sail when I left Portsmouth. 4

I am going to write to Mr. Cornic 5 to ask him his orders, which I will wait for here, unless you have any to give me.

I am vexed that the winds have prevented me from entering Nantes. But I might have yet been of some benefit, if I had been happy enough to send you the packet.

It was unknown when I left what had become of General Howe, embarked with his army. I have the honor to be &c.


1. La Chesnaye was master of the packet Mme Bobie, which had carried dispatches for Congress from the American Commissioners in France, as well as cargoes for the owner, Jacques Le Ray de Chaumont, and on the Congress’s account. See NDAR 9: 868–71. The first letter, dated 11 Aug., told of the packet’s arrival in Portsmouth 14 July, its refitting there, and La Chesnaye’s sojourn to Boston. PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 71, no. 112.

2. For La Chesnaye’s orders, including instructions to sink the Congress’s dispatches rather than allow them to be captured, see NDAR 9: 845.


5. Veuve Mathurin Cornic & fils, Morlaix merchant firm.
Intelligence from Nantes

Octor. 9th. 1777—

Information of Edw:* Kerby late Surgeons Mate of His Maj:* Brig Hope but discharged in Halifax on Acc:* of his Health & who had been taken in his passage in the Brig Margaret & Mary from Halifax to London by the Mars Privateer of 22 Guns & carried into Nantz.

That soon after his Arrival there He saw the Captain who commanded the above Privateer which took him, swaggering about Town & was told by Him that the Prize and Cargo were sold in France.—He likewise says that Two days before He sailed from Nantz which was on Wednesday the 24. of September, a Brig arrived from Carolina at Penbeuff laden with Rice, at the Sight of which all the Privateers in the Harbour hoisted their Colours of which He says the following are now actually lying there: The Hancock & Adams—a Ship

The Liberty Brig &
Bellona Brig

mounting 16 Guns each

The Mars of 22 Guns by which He was taken & which is now repairing at Penbeuff. The Fanny Brig who had taken 9 Prizes & carried them all into France.


John King to the American Commissioners in France

Gentlemen

Nantes October 9th. 1777

Agreeable to my promise I beg leave to inform you that I shall leave this place in about Nine Days, & will with pleasure take charge of any Letter’s &c: that you may send to America, I have met with no person inclinable to advance their Credit in behalf of the State of Virginia, except Messrs J. Gruel & Co., who have undertaking for £6000 Sterling & the Goods are now getting ready to be Ship’d immediately for Ocarocook in N° Carolina, It was necessity that obliged me to engage with those Gentlemen, I shall take care to have proper articles signed before I leave here—please forward me the latest Paper’s to take with me, on the other side is the Signal to be observed at Cape Henry for the Benefit of those that may go to Virginia & Maryland. I remain [&c.]

John King

Signal to be observed at Cape Henry

If it’s very dangerous to get in, that is to say if the Men of War command the Capes—Four Distinct Fire’s will be seen—

If they are within the Cape’s & ly in Hampton Road, or pretty high up Chesapeake, three distinct will be seen—

If no Danger their Two distinct Fires will appear, A Guard of 50 Men stationed their for the Protection of Vessells that may go on shore to get clear of the Enemy—

J. King

1. On 21 July 1777, King, a merchant of Petersburg, Va., who was then “speedily going to France,” had been authorized to contract on the behalf of the state of Virginia “with any Persons willing to undertake the supplying ten thousand Bushels of Salt for this State by the first Day of January next.” *Journals of the Council of the State of Virginia*, edited by H. R. McIlwaine, et al., 3 vols. (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1931–52) 1:454.

2. On 8 December, as soon as he returned to Virginia, King informed the governor that “many Vessels may be shortly expected here laden with the Commodities which are most necessary for the Army, & that for their greater safety he had appointed them certain Signals on Cape Henry...” In consequence, the governor, with the Council’s advice, directed the county lieutenant to employ up to 20 militiamen to tend the proposed signal fires. Ibid., 2: 43.

**October 10**

*New-Lloyd’s List* (London), Friday, 10 October 1777

The *Dover*, Walsby, from Oporto to London, was taken the 11th of Sept. by the *Civil Usage* Privateer; 1 the *Leonora*, ———, from Mountsbay, was also taken by the said Privateer, and released after being plundered.

1. The *Dover* was later retaken by the *Levant* letter of marque. *New-Lloyd’s List*, 4 Nov. 1777.

**Silas Deane to Jean H. and Samuel Delap**

[Extract]

Dear sir [Paris, Oct. 10, 1777]

Yours of the 4th to Messrs. F. D. & L is before me & I now inclose you a Copy of mine of the 19th of August last since which I have had none of yours 1 Mr I, 2 is in the Country for a few days, in the meantime the measures you have taken as well with respect to the Vessels detained as the Prize 3 are undoubtedly the most proper & I hope you will yet succeed so as to get Liberty for the Prize to go to Bilboa, where our Correspondence is with the house of Messrs. Gardoqui, fils & C° & if it be practicable I wish you would engage the Pilots to deliver to the Commanders of Prize Vessels arriving in future directions how to conduct on their entering the River or being examined, which will be singly to shew American Colours, keep their Prisoners (if any) out of sight & report the Vessel from Boston. But as two Prizes are now detained at Nantes which were reported from St. Eustatia & as you have many busy person in Bourdeaux as well as Nantes the safest way may be to advise them for Bilboa & to apply there to Messrs. Gardoqui &c. These Prizes are made by Privateers on private acct. consequently are not at our Controul & all we can do is to advise... &c.


1. Neither letter has been located.
2. Perhaps Ralph Izard.
3. On 7 Oct., John Ross sent Silas Deane an extract from a letter from the Delaps, dated Bordeaux, 27 Sept. 1777, in which they asked Ross to inform the American Commissioners “that we are impatient to hear from them. We have however got the two Vessels that were stoped cleared. They both left Blaye last Monday...” Connecticut Historical Society *Collections* 23: 117. The two vessels that had been stopped were the *Seaflower*, Patrick Barry, and the *Liberty*, Capt. Seabrook. See notes to “Extrait D’une lettre des officiers de l’amirauté de Bordé à M De Sartine Du 7, 8bre 1777,” above.
To The Hon. Benjamin Franklin, Silas Dean, & Arthur Lee. Esqrs.

Gentns.

You will perhaps be surpriz'd at two Continental Frigates arriving in France, & not bringing Dispatches or Letters of any kind to you respecting the Public Service—I will therefore do myself the Honour of making known to you the reason of this unexpected appearance in France—Having waited a long time for Guns and being often disappointed, I went in person to Congress to obtain leave to proceed to France & procure Guns and necessaries, I return'd to the Ship again at Portsmb. on my return I found a probability of getting Cannon in a short time, which I thought would be much better than risquing the Ship to France without Guns; I obtain'd most of them after along time waiting.—Then I was put to a difficulty for Men; however I made up the Complement to 180 being 80 short of our number—however considering the little probability of obtaining more, the Season advancing; the Ship growing very foul, & the chance of being block'd up, or watch'd by Brittish Frigates—I say, taking all these things together I thought best to proceed to Sea & make the best of our way to France making what prizes in our way we possibly could Man—From my former Instructions I thought I was authorized to take this Step; therefore without waiting an Answer from Congress I put to Sea, informing them what I had determined; being the Senior Officer I order'd Capt Hinman in the Alfred to proceed on the Cruize in Company, whose Ship was in the same situation as the Raleigh, respecting Men and Guns, and in want of many other Articles not to be procured in America, such as Cables Sails and Rigging—we proceedd in full confidence Congress will justify the Step, rather than the Ships should remain in port & be block'd up as the other Frigates are—we are now arriv'd, we want our Ships clean'd and repair'd, some Cables, Cordage, and Canvas &c., the Raleigh will not want much except some Cables, and a Main Mast, which we had the misfortune to spring at Sea in a Gale of Wind; shall also want Six twelve pound Cannon & some military Stores—I shall use all the frugallity possible, allowing the Ships ought to be well fitted, now they are where Materials are to be had cheap—We have obtained leave, after various pretences, not consistent with the Honour of the United States, nor the Respect due to a Man of War belonging to a free and Independant Empire—but small Folks must sing small, & for the sake of Convenience must abate their Dignity my Line of Conduct shall be mark'd with prudence and Circumspection, and the Interest of the States whom I serve, shall be my governing principal; I meet with every personal Respect & the principal people shew a friendly disposition towards America; they seem even to Love them for murdering their Old Enemies the English—I wish they were as little afraid of them as the Americans are.—With this you will receive a Letter which was wrote to you at that time for the Special purpose abovemention'd; I don't know that it contains anything that can be apply'd to the present Case, but I thought it proper to forward it to you, in order you might see the Contents; The Frigate I have the Honour to Command is of equal Quality to any in Europe & will do Honour to the United States, wherever she goes—I have a very crouded Audience every Day—I should be proud of a Line from you, pointing out a Line for my Conduct during my stay here (which will be as short as possible (except you have any Commands to execute for the good of the Continental Service) if so the Ship shall wait your Commands—I
wish I had happed in a place where I could have had an Interview I might have given you a just description of our Naval Affairs; as I flatter myself none have a more comprehensive view, nor have the Honour of the Service more at Heart, & am confident any Measure I might recommend, would be agreed to by Congress—

What we did after leaving New England, will appear by the Copy inclos'd of a Narrative of our Cruize, wch. I have forwarded to Congress by a Vessel I Boarded at Sea.₃—I also send you the Minutes of our Voyage afterwards till our Arrival at this Port; ⁴ which was on the Evening of Monday Oct. ⁶th. when the Raleigh & Alfred came to Anchor in Port Louis both in Distress. I order'd the prizes to Anchor without the Harbour under the Island of Groix, until I could be Inform'd what reception we might meet with—they are yet at that place, but not at our Risque—I hope you will approve of our proceedings; the Ships and Cargoes are Sold for about half their value; but there seems a necessity for secrecy & Dispatch, & half a Loaf is better than no Bread, says the Old proverb—I must refer you to Messrs Berard & Cö's Letter ⁵ for further particulars respecting the Ships in the Road—The Frigates we are preparing with all Expedition to heave down, &c. &c. As to News in America when we sail'd—can say but little about it—How's Fleet was at Sea, seen last, standing out of Delaware Bay, suppos'd bound to Chesapeake Bay he knows not where to go, he sends his Dove often out of the Ark to see if there is any resting place for his foot on Land, he will not find any except NewYork—Our Grand Army was at and about Philadelphia, wanting nothing but a General Battle with the Enemy—Ticonderoga to be sure is a cursed Affair & not cleared up to the Satisfaction of the public when I sail'd; the whole proceedings there are very misterious & very unfortunate at present; but I believe it will turn to the Enemies disadvantage—

The Enemy were at Still-water 50 Miles above Albany dealing out pardons and Proclamations: our Forces were Collected about 10 Miles below; where it was ⁴th they would make a Stand; 4,000 under Gen'l Sullivan were marching to their Assistance and many other Reinforcements of Militia—All the Enemy can do will not hurt us so much as the Averice & Loss of Virtue among the people, not that they are less united in Voice but less Active in Body; some parts of the Continent are in a seemingly lethargic Security—Necessaries are very high, which some have not fortitude enough to bear with—short sighted Mortals don't see the prospect brightening before them of Ease, Freedom & plenty—the Day we sail'd we spoke a Sloop in Boston Bay, who said an express arriv'd in Boston as he came out, that General Burgoyne was surpriz'd with his Guards, & taken—how far this may be depended on you will judge from the nature of the Information—I wish I could add anything further that would be either Interesting or Amusing—I must beg pardon for the Freedom I have taken in troubling you with the Lana and I fear Insiped Letter—but it is stampt with truth & just as things appear to me with respect to America—I am [&c.]

Tho' Thompson

Port Louis Oct. ¹⁰th. 1777

Since concluding my Letter—here has arriv'd a small Vessess [Vessel] which came as a pacquet to America—She sail'd from Portsmouth ⁴th. Septem' Capt. de La Mere Bobie,⁶ he was boarded & search'd by an English Frigate of 22 Guns, 50 Leagues from Nantuckett Shoals—he threw over his Mail and all his Letters except one for Mr. Williams wch. he has sent—he further adds there was no Acco⁶ of How's Fleet &
Army, & that Burgoyne had lost 2,500 men in different Skirmages, since he took Ticonderoga—600 of which number a party of our Militia had taken Prisoners—
This all I can learn respecting American News—I am [&c.]

Tho' Thompson

L, PAAP, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 7, 71.

1. Continental Marine Committee to Captain Thomas Thompson, 29 Apr. 1777, NDA8: 472–75. Raleigh sailed before Thompson received the Marine Committee’s subsequent orders, dated 6 Sept. NDA9: 887.

2. Continental Marine Committee to the American Commissioners in France, 29 Apr. 1777, NDA8: 475.

3. Thompson to the Continental Marine Committee, 28 Sept., above.


5. Gourlade, Bérand Frères & Monplaisir to the American Commissioners in France, 6 Oct., above.

6. Charles Gléy La Chesnaye was master of the packet Mere Bobie.

7. Charles Gléy La Chesnaye to Jonathan Williams, 9 Oct., above.

JEAN-PIERRE LOUVEL TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

Copie D’une lettre de M. Louvel Comm. des Classes à M De Sartine.

Mgr.
De Paimboeuf Le 10. 8bre. 1777.

Le Mars doit en fin sortir demain. ce Corsaire armé de 22. Canons et de 120. hommes parroit bien disposé à tirer parti des Circonstances et des rencontres qu’il pourra faire, je le vois ici avec une certaine inquiétude par le souffle belliqueux qu’il répand dans notre petite Cité un peu Républicaine, surtout parmi nos Marins naturellement disposés à se laisser séduire par l’appas de la fortune avanturiere. heureusement qu’une des bains bien résolus de n’y pas retourner, dégoutne les nôtres de ce métier pénible et dangereux. en effet ces Capitaines ne trouvent plus gueres que des mauvais Sujets, des vagabons et avanturiers qu’ils traitent en conséquence et dont la société ne peut être assés tot purgée.

On m’assura hier, Mgr. qu’un navire amériquain qui etoit sorti d’ici il y a environ 3. semaines comme Marchand n’ayant que quatre canons en cas de besoin, avoit fait trois prises dans nos Mers dont une chargée de sucre, Café et indigo qu’on pretend avoit éte déchargée sous voiles au large dans quelques Navires françoise ou étrangeres qui sont entres dans cette rivierre. voila les moyens usités actuellement pour éviter toute defense et prévoyant a cet egard. je ne vous en parle Mgr. que pour vous prévenu de l’impossibilité ou je suis de pouvoir vous instruire exactement de toutes les ruses et intrigues que la Cupidité inspire à nos spéculateurs de fortune. Je Suis [&c.]

[Translation]

Copy of a letter from M. Louvel, Commissaire des Classes, to M. de Sartine.

My Lord

From Paimboeuf, the 10th of October 1777.

The Mars should at last depart tomorrow. This privateer, armed with 22 guns and 120 men, appears well disposed to take advantage of the circumstances and encounters it may confront. I see her here with a certain uneasiness because of the warlike influence that she diffuses in our little, somewhat republican, town, especially among our seamen, naturally disposed to let themselves be seduced by the temptations of adventurous fortune. Happily, several, already undeceived by the bad faith
of the privateer captains in keeping their promises to them, who have deserted them, firmly resolved not to return, gave a disgust to our seamen for this troublesome and dangerous calling. Indeed, these captains find hardly more than bad subjects, vagabonds and adventurers whom they treat accordingly, and of whom society cannot be purged soon enough.

I was assured yesterday, My Lord, that an American vessel that left from here about three weeks ago as a merchant ship, having only four canons in case of necessity, has made three prizes in our seas, one of which was laden with sugar, coffee, and indigo valued at 900 thousand £, which, it is asserted, was discharged under sail at sea into some French or foreign vessels, which have come into this river. Those are the means now employed to evade every defense and precaution in this regard. I have spoken to you, My Lord, only to show you the impossibility of my being able to tell you exactly of all the ruses and intrigues that greed inspires in our speculators of fortune. I am [&c.]


JOURNAL OF FRENCH NAVY CORVETTE ÉTOURDIE,
MARQUIS DE MONTBAS, ENSEIGNE DE VAISSEAU

[Gironde River] du vendredi 10ème [octobre]
beau temps toute la journée, et petit vent de sud-sud-est. Ce matin a huit heures ayant eu connaissance d’un bateau à trois masts armé en guerre sur le champ j’ai fait embarquer la chaloupe, et fait [indecipherable] le branlebas chacun à son poste. a dix heures j’ay appareillé, j’ay fait gouverner sur le susdit bateau a onze heure le pilot luy ayant manqué, il a mouillé au dessous de royant.1 a midy étant assez près de luy pour le reconnaître pour insurgent, j’ay envoyé un officier a son bord. a une heure j’ay mouillé auprès de luy. mon canot est revenu à bord avec le capitaine du dit bateau qui est le sieur jean heart commandant la fregate le portsmouth armée de dix huit canons en batterie, quatre sur ses galiards, et de cent trente hommes d’équipage. a cinq heures, j’ay fait débarquer la chaloupe. a six heures j’ay appareillé ainsi que la fregate insurgente, et aprés avoir couru six bordées les vents au sudest nous sommes parvenu à [laide?] du flot a une heure après minuit dans la rade du verdun. ou nous avons mouillé par les 10 brasses fond de sable gris. et filé 45 brasses. l’insurgent a mouillé a coté de nous.

[Translation]

[Gironde River] Friday 10th [October]
Fine weather all day, and light wind from the southsoutheast. This morning at eight o’clock having had knowledge of a three-masted armed ship, I immediately brought on board the ship’s longboat, and had the ship cleared for action, sending each to his station. At ten o’clock I set sail. I steered toward the above-mentioned ship. At eleven o’clock, lacking a pilot, he anchored below Royan.1 At noon, being close enough to him to recognize that he was an insurgent, I sent an officer on board him. At one o’clock I anchored near him. My boat returned with the captain of the said ship, who is Mr. John Heart, commanding the frigate the Portsmouth, armed with eighteen cannons in broadside, four on the forecastle and quarterdeck, and with a
crew of 130. At five o’clock I ordered the longboat away. At six o’clock I set sail, as did the insurgent frigate, and after having tacked six times, the winds to the southeast, we had reached the fleet, at an hour after midnight, in the road of Verdon, where we anchored in 10 fathoms, a bottom of gray sand, and payed out 45 fathoms. The insurgent anchored beside us.

D, FrPNA, Marine B¹ 147, fol. 285.
1. Royan, town on the north bank at the mouth of the Gironde.

October 11

**LORD GEORGE GERMAIN TO GOVERNOR EDWARD HAY**

[Extract]

(No. 9.) Whitehall 11th October, 1777.

Governor Hay.

Sir,

I have received and laid before The King your two Dispatches of the 12th July, & one of 17th numbered 19.

The Assembly having refused to make provision for defraying the expense of the Rebel Prisoners landed by Cap’ Pringle,² you have no other resource than that of drawing upon the Treasury for your reimbursement, & I doubt not their Lordships will give orders for the payment of your Bills, if they are accompanied with the proper vouchers.

It would certainly be very improper to set these Prisoners at large, or to put them on board Merchant Ships without any obligation from the Masters for their safe delivery. But in order to relieve you from your present embarrassment on this account, as well as to ease the public of the extraordinary charges of keeping them confined in the Island of Barbados, I would recommend to you to put them on board any of His Majesty’s Ships that may touch at Barbados, in such numbers as they can be received, in order to their being sent to England by the Admirals directions; and in case you cannot so dispose of the whole you might agree with the Masters of different Merchant Ships to take the remainder in small numbers, & to carry them home as Prisoners, their passage to be paid upon Certificates of their delivery on board any of His Majesty’s Ships at Plymouth, Portsmouth, in the Downs, or at the Nore; and this method I should advise you to pursue in all future Cases of the same nature. . . . I am &c.

Geo: Germain


Notation: “Ent.” The portion not printed here concerns the importation of ammunition for the island’s defense and relations with the Marquis de Bouillé.

1. An extract of the second letter is printed at NDAR 9: 294.

à Fontainebleau 11 Nov. 1777.

J'ai reçu, Monsieur, la Lettre que vous m'avez écrite Le 6 de ce mois pour m'ina-
deux frégates peuvent avoir besoin pour être mises en état de reprendre la Mer, et
vous leur ferez fournir, en payant, les secours de subsistance et autres qui leur seront
necessaires; mais vous veillerez exactement à ce qu'il ne soit embarqué sur ces Bâti-
mens aucun effets ou munitions de guerre, et à ce que, conformément aux traités,
ils ne restant dans le port que le temps absolument nécessaire pour se réparer et
pouvoir à leurs besoins. Vous aurez soin de me rendre compte des moyens que vous
aurez mis en usage pour accélérer leur départ.

à regard des deux navires Chargés de Sucre et d Rhum vous les laisserez jouir
tranquillement de la liberté du Commerce que Sa Majesté accorde dans Ses Ports à
toutes les nations. je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Fontainebleau, 11 October 1777.

I have received, Sir, the letter that you wrote to me on the 6th of this month, in-
forming me of the arrival in the roadstead of Port Louis of the two Anglo-American
frigates, Raleigh, of 26 guns, Captain Thomsein, and Alfred, of 20 guns, Captain Elechia
Henman, and of the two merchantmen, also Anglo-American, arrived escorted by
the frigates and laden with almost 200 tons of sugar and rum. You will take care to
verify by means of official reports the repairs to the two frigates, putting them in a
condition to put to sea again, and you will furnish them, for payment, provisions and
others assistance that they will need, but you will keep a close watch so that there will
not be embarked on these ships any warlike supplies or munitions, and so that in ac-
cordance with the treaties, they only remain in that port for the time absolutely nec-
essary to make repairs and to fill their needs. You will take care to report to me the
means that you use to speed their departure.

In regard to the two ships laden with sugar and rum, you will allow them to enjoy
calmly the freedom of trade which His Majesty grants to all nations in his ports. I am [&c.]
de sartine


"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM ST NAZER—RIVER MOUTH OF NANTZ—
dated 11th Oct* 1777—"

"In hopes of being of service to my Country & to some Friends I give you the
following information which may be publish'd if you think proper,—
“One day this Week a Brigg Letter of Mark of 16 Guns¹ that sail’d from hence ten days before for S’ Carolina return’d with a large Jamaica Man w’h she pick’d up from out of a Convoy this prize is Loaden with 400 & odd Hh’d Sugar & 150 puncheons rum, besides Mahogany & pimento—they say to value of £20,000 Stg they have endeavour’d to erase the Name from the Stern, but still remains a sufficiency to see, she was call’d the Manners, she is a long ship without a Head has Quarter Galleries, close Quarters Boards & four Windows in her Stern—the Crew are close prisoners on Board the Brigg whose Name I cannot learn but is commanded by one Cross, this day they sent a New sail on the prize w’h denotes they intend sending her out again—a practice—they use with all prizes since the Clarendon & Hanover Planters—interruption & then return under French or some other Neutral Colours, or else after reaching some adjacent small port send the Goods thence in Barks it is said that Cross is determin’d to sell his prize for the first offer, may be made him & dare say wou’d not refuse £8 to 10,000 Stg for her tho’ she may be actually worth three times the sum,—

“There are in this River Eight privateers the Mars of 18 Guns to sail in course of next Week as well the Liberty of 16 Guns in Concert with another Brigg, whose Name I cannot learn, Its really distressing to any good subject to see these pirates swarm in this manner & daily insulting the Brititish Flag—God grant the present troubles may soon subside—& then I wou’d be glad to see our perfidious Neighbours receive their Meritt for their undertaker dealings.”

Copy, UkLPR, C.O. 5/155, 174. This extract, without the first paragraph, was published in the London Chronicle, 1–4 Nov. 1777.


EDMUND ELSDEN TO LORD WEYMOUTH

My Lord Lyn R* Octo* 11th. 1777

Mr Chamiers obliging Letter by direction of your Lordship, dated 1st July, regarding the Ransomer of the Ship Patty, John Green Master, was duly rec’d, agreeable to which I take the earliest Opportunity to inform your Lordship that, James Grice the Ransomer for said Ship, was carr’d into Feroll abt the 10th. of Sep’t & by the Letter herewith inclosed, which came to my Hands late last night, it appears. in Case they did not receive an Acc’t there, that the Ransom was paid, they were to proceed to Bilboa, which no doubt they will do. As stop, was put to the Payment of the Bill, Bilboa is the Port the Northampton was ordered to. by what ever Name the Privateer may go, or who ever may appear as Commander, Cunningham is the Person who has the command of her. as appears by a Letter from Benj’ Bailey who was Prize Master of the Northampton Dated Forton Goal 19th Sep’t to Mr Hogg Owner of sd Ship.¹ The Privateer was called the Pegasus by the People on board, but by a Letter from Mr Frazer at Dunkirk I find, that sd privateer went from thence 17th July under the designation of the Levrier John Hutchinson of Newcastle—Master, and Richard Allen went as Super cargo, bound to Bergen. I hope your Lordship will use your good Offices in endeavouring to get the Ransomer released, and flatter my Self there is no doubt of your succeeding, your Lordship will observe something has been cut from the bot-
tom of the Ransomers Letter which I apprehend was done by the Ransomers Wife before she sent the Letter to Lynn, I remain [&c.]

Edmº Elsden

L, UkLPR, S.P. Foreign 94/204, 308A. Addressed at the foot of the page: “To the R' Honorº Lord Visc' Weymouth.”

1. Letter not found. For the capture of Northampton and the subsequent activities of Benjamin Baily see NDAR 9: 517–19, 522, 534–36, 539.

October 12 (Sunday)

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CORKE, OCT. 12.”

“The Master of the Hero transport, arrived here from New York, says, that in lat. 50, 30, long. 9, he fell in with an American privateer, whom he engaged some time, he having ten six pounders on board during the action. The Two Brothers, another transport, and part of the convoy, came in sight, and bore down to them, on which the privateer crouded all the sail she could, and left him. He said he should have chaced her, as the Two Brothers came to his assistance, but that he knew she had much the heels of him, and he could never hope to come up with her, unless by some accident of her carrying away a mast, &c. The privateer is described to have 10 guns, a black vessel, snow rigged, to sit very well on the water, and to have a number of hands on board, from whence it is concluded she was not long from port.”


“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CAPTAIN BRAIN, OF THE ALEXANDER LETTER OF MARQUE, BELONGING TO GREENOCK, DATED 12TH OF OCTOBER”

“On the 20th of June last I fell in with two American sloop privateers, the largest of which mounted 12 carriage guns, besides a great number of swivels, and came up with me about eight o’clock in the morning, and hailed. I fired a gun aboard of her, and hoisted an English ensign. She gave us a whole broadside, and hoisted an American pendant. After a smart engagement, which lasted above three glasses, she sheered off. There was reason to believe a great many of the privateer’s men were killed, as there was not above one third of the people seen on deck when she went away, which at first appeared to be about 120 or 130. The Alexander had only 30 men and a few passengers, who all behaved exceeding well. The Alexander had only some shots through her masts and sails, and her stern a good deal shattered.”


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. CENTAUR, CAPTAIN RICHARD HUGHES

October 1777

Lizard No. 10. 4E Distant 55 Leagues

Sunday 12th.

AM, at 6 Saw a Sail to the S'ward Gave Chace at 8 Fired 4 Eighteen Pounders & Brought the Chace too, on Examination found
hir to be the *Betsey*¹ Schooner from Nantz, bound to No. Carolina, American Property, which we made a Prize of, Sent a Lieutenant and Two Petty Officers & Ten Seamen on Board of hir

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/172.

1. The master's name was variously reported as Gill, Gale, and Galle.

**CONDE DE FLORIDABLANCA TO LORD GRANTHAM**

[Translation]

Most excellent Sir.

My Lord,

I have taken into Consideration what Your Excellency says in your Office of the 9th Inst: relative to two Cases, which you mention, of Ships which have lately entered the Ports of Coruña & Bilbao.—With regard to the first, your Excellency states, that it is not an American Vessell as it is thought to be, but an English one, named the *Three Brothers,*¹ which was taken by the Privateer Cunningham, & the Sale of which is intended, adding, that the Commandant General is apprized of it, although you think he may have been misled by wrong Informations.

With regard to the second, it has been asserted to your Excellency that the Privateer Hibbert took another English Vessel under the Cannon of Bilbao,² and carried it into that Port. I am writing to both Places to know thoroughly the Truth of both the Cases, and can assure your Excellency, that the King's Orders are strictly observed everywhere: But I will not omit laying before you, that, according to the Advices which I have already received from Coruña, there has been no Intention of selling the Ship called the *Three Brothers,* but merely of disarming and laying her aside there for the present; and with respect to the other, which is said to have been taken under the Cannon of Bilbao, I cannot but think that the Information must be groundless, from the Circumstance of the Judge not having made me a Complaint of it, it not being natural that an Insult of that Nature should be left to be represented by a third Person.

A short Time ago an English Frigate attacked and took, under the Cannon of Muros in Galicia, a Vessell commanded by Captain Buchomere coming from the Colonies, and carried his Prize into Lisbon, where he sold it.—We undergo other frequent Grievances of the like kind from English Ships of War, which cruise within Sight of our Ports and Coasts. The Insults which the Spanish Flag suffers in the American Seas are even more frequent and more serious, although our Ships are on the direct Course to our own Possessions, (nor are even some of the Ships of the King's Navy exempted from this Treatment,) it being now a regular Practice of the British Navy to fire immediately with Ball, to take possession of the Ships, to recognize the Cargoes, to break open the Papers & sealed Registers, to occasion many other Vexations, & even to declare some Vessels to be legal Prizes. Facts, which unless proved as they are, would appear incredible.—We have made infinite Applications & Complaints to the English Ministers, in the most moderate and friendly Terms, upon these irregular proceedings, but unfortunately we have not yet received due Satisfaction in any one Instance.—Your Excellency loves the publick Good & Justice, and knows how important the preservation of Peace between the two Courts is, and that, in order to procure it, both Courts should strive to exceed each other in fixing it by the
Root, by avoiding all Disturbances, & lawfull Causes of Complaint. I therefore leave it to your Excellency's Penetration & Prudence to consider, whether We, who watch the doing Justice to British Subjects in the most slight & minute Objects, can indifferent see, that while we receive continual Protestations of the like kind from the British Cabinet, no Measures yet reach the stopping the Evils of which we complain, nor give any Satisfaction for the Grievances already suffered.

I repeat my Obedience [&c.] 

S Lorenzo,
12th Octr 1777.

El Conde de Floridablanca.


1. Ship Brothers, Nicholas Kelly. See Gustavus Conyngham to Silas Deane, 3 Oct. 1777, above. Grantham argued in his note to Floridablanca on 9 Oct. that the prize crew of the Brothers tried to sell the ship, pretending it was an American-owned vessel recently set sail from Bordeaux. The Americans said they were trying to sell it because its condition was too bad to make it to Philadelphia. See Lord Grantham to Floridablanca, 9 Oct., UkLPR, S.P. Foreign 94/204, 270.

2. Massachusetts privateer Hanote, Jeremiah Hibbert. See Ventura Gomez de la Torre and Barrena to Lefras and Le Mesurier, 4 Oct., above.

3. A second letter from Floridablanca followed this one. See Floridablanca to Lord Grantham, 12 Oct. 1777, UkLPR, S.P. Foreign 94/204, 268. It was written in response to another letter sent by Grantham, and essentially summarizes the points made in Floridablanca’s first letter of 12 Oct.

October 13

LLOYD’S EVENING POST, AND BRITISH CHRONICLE (LONDON),
FRIDAY, OCTOBER 10, TO MONDAY, OCTOBER 13, 1777

London.

Capt. James Angues of the ship Betty, who sailed from Blew-fields, in Jamaica, along with the fleet and convoy, lost sight of them in a gale of wind a few days after he had got clear of the Gulph of Florida. In prosecuting his voyage to England he fell in with an American privateer brig, of 16 guns, 4 and 6 pounders, name unknown, about 100 leagues to the Eastward of the Banks of Newfoundland; she, being a fast sailer, ranged up along-side of the Betty, without shewing any colours. Capt. Angues, who suspected her to be a foe, hailed her twice, but received no answer; but before she came up he consulted his men to know if they would defend the ship, which they promised to do, and gave three cheers. The colours were hoisted, and this was no sooner done than he gave orders to play off his guns against the Rebel privateer, which was answered by them with great spirit for three hours, when she thought proper to bear away. She had not quited the Betty above half a mile, when she hawled her wind, with an intention to renew the attack. Capt. Angues perceived it, and again prepared to give them a hearty reception. The main deck was commanded by Capt. Traill, a passenger, who, with great calmness and bravery, kept up a constant fire against the enemy; nor was Mr. Fawcett, the Mate, who commanded in the cabin, wanting in good conduct and alacrity. The privateer, finding them hardy, and seeing they had but few men, prepared to board the Betty, but the Captain, who stood all the time of the engagement upon the round house, perceiving their intention, ordered the man at the helm to run her aboard in the waist; the privateer providentially avoided her fate, as she was under proper guid-
ance of her helm; so that the Betty shot past her; and another vessel appearing to come to their assistance, she put on all the sail she could carry, bore away, and in two hours was out of sight. What is remarkable, the Betty had only eight 3 and 4 pounders, and 16 hands, men and boys; the other, besides her superior weight and number of guns, was manned with 150 men. Capt. Angues had one man killed, and there is reason to believe some of his shot took place on board of the privateer.

American Commissioners in France to Gourlade, Bérard frères, & Monplaisir

Gentlemen

Paris 13 Octr. 1777.

Yours of the 6th. 1 is before us. When the Private Letter referred to 2 & the situation of the Frigates shall be communicated to us we shall be in a Situation for forming a judgment & writing you more particularly. meantime we inclose a Letter for Capt. Thompson which we take the Liberty to ask you to deliver to him. We must rely on yr assisting these officers as well to Careen their Vessels & procure the necessary refreshments, as in having the Prizes disposed of to the best possible advantage. We have the honor to remain [&c]


1. See above at 6 Oct.
2. Captain Thomas Thompson to the American Commissioners in France, 10 Oct., above.

American Commissioners in France to Captain Thomas Thompson

Sir

Paris 13 Octr. 1777

We rec'd. from Messrs. Gourlade &c an acc't of yr arrival 1 & were informed that you had a Private Letter for us which we have not yet rec'd. 2 conclude it must Come to hand in the Course of this week. Mean time we desire you would inform us in a Letter under Cover of Messrs. Gourlade &c what is the situation of yr Vessels & what their destination, as well as what articles of supplies you are ordered to purchase &c so far as may be consistant with yr instructions to Communicate to us, that so far as any thing depend on or may be expected from us we may be apprized as early as possible. We recommend to you to write no Letters but under Mr. Gourlade's Cover who will inclose them to Mr. Chaumont by which means we shall receive them with less danger of their being intercepted & opened—we are with Compts. to Capt. Hinman as well as yourself on yr safe arrival Sir [&c]


1. Gourlade, Bérard frères, & Monplaisir to the American Commissioners in France, 6 Oct., above.
2. Thomas Thompson to the American Commissioners in France, 10 Oct., above.

Gabriel de Sartine to Jean-François-Timoléon Viger, Commissary of the Port and Dockyard, L'Orient, France

Fontainebleau 13 bré. 1777.

J'ai reçu, Monsieur, vos Lettres par lesquelles vous m'informez de l'arrivée des deux Batimens Américaines avec deux prises anglaises. Vous me avisez que celles-ci
ont eu ordre de votre part de sortir dans les 24-heures sans avoir une vendu et j’aprends par une autre voie que la totalité de ces deux cargaisons a été vendu a des étrangeres. J’ai peine a le croire d’après les ordres positifs que je vous ai donné, et les intentions du Roy qui vous sont bien connue. Mandez moi Courrier par Courrier cequ’en est.

Vous ferez bien de conseiller aux Negotiants de L’orient de ne se point compromettre, ce qui ne moins aurait pas de leur arriver d’après la Lettre circulaire que j’ai écrite a toutes les Ports du Commerce et qui doit leur être connu. Je Suis [&c.] de sartine

Comme l’heure de la poste me presse et qu’en ai pas gardé la minuitte de cette Lettre vous en ferez faire une Copie que vous m’enverrez.

[Translation]

Fontainebleau, 13 October 1777.

I have received, Sir, your letters by which you informed me of the arrival of the two American ships and the two English prizes. You told me that these latter had received orders from you to leave within twenty-four hours without having sold anything, and I have learned from another source that the entirety of the two cargoes was sold to foreigners. I could hardly believe it after the positive orders I gave to you and the king’s wish which is well known to you. Send me a report of it by courier.

You will do well to advise the merchants at Lorient not to compromise themselves at all, which would, nonetheless, occur to them, according to the circular letter which I wrote to all the ports of commerce and which must be known to them. I am [&c.] de sartine

As I have to hurry to make the next mails, and as I have not kept a draft of this letter, you will make a copy and send it to me.
No Argument has been omitted on my Side to convince him how necessary it is, that the Governors should execute the orders he has sent, if he had any Intention to be thought in earnest about them. and upon my referring to some fresh orders issued in France, which He treated as great concessions in that Court, I added, that such measures might become very necessary here, and would be expected, if those, already taken, were not better executed.5

I need not repeat the Circumstances of Cunningham's last Entry into the Corunna, as I recapitulate them in the enclosed Office, No. 2., to M. Florida blanca.—The Governor of Galicia, Don Felix O'Neale, allowing the Ammunition & Provisions to be taken out of the Prize, is a Proof of his not having, as he pretended, suspended all Proceedings 'till Orders from Court: And I have represented his Conduct, which has been so partial, in the strongest Light to the Minister.

I have mentioned in my Office the Attention, which I was sure would be given to all Matters of Complaint from hence, because a fresh one has been made to me.—It is of a Ship, laden at the Corunna with Provisions for Porto Rico, being taken by a Letter of Marque from S. Christopher's, carried into the Island of Anguilla, there set free by the Commissary, and retaken by another Letter of Marque Ship from S. Christopher's, carried in there and condemned. From the Information which I have received, I believe the Vessell was laden at Bilbao, & was really carrying Provisions to Porto Rico.5

I shall continue, as I have hitherto done, to represent to the Minister every Instance of the elusive Practises of the American Agents, and press him to consider them seriously in a liberal Manner without resting on the misrepresentations of interested Parties, or the bad Apologies of Governors and other inferior Officers.

By my last Advices from Ferrol, I learn that the S. Isabel, and the Soledad Frigate had sailed for Cadiz: And by different Accounts from Bilbao I find, that there were no American Vessels or Prizes in that Port, except that commanded by Hebbert and his Prize. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Grantham

P:S: I have just received together two Offices from M: Florida blanca, in answer to those which I have mentioned in this Letter, & have only just Time to enclose to yr Lordship a Translation of them 4—G.

2. This sentence, beginning with "and upon ..." is in cipher in the original.
4. Conde de Floridablanca to Lord Grantham, 12 Oct. 1777, above; see also its note no. 3.

October 14

J. L. DOERFELD TO WILLIAM EDEN

No. 31. Stockholm October 14th, 1777.

Sir,

I am honored with Your Letter No. 6, containing the Earl of Suffolks commands relative to the American Brig, which came in August last to Marstrand, and was said to be English property, taken by an American Pirate.1
All ever since I had presented a Memorial on this subject to Senator Baron Falckenberg I have made every inquiry in my power to learn such particulars as might confirm, that the Vessel had been taken by an American Pirate. But I got only a very vague Report, by which nothing could be proved; and when I applied lately to Baron de Falckenberg, he told me that according to the accounts which were sent hither from the Governor, strict inquiries had been made, but it had not been found that the Brig in question had ever been English property. I took this opportunity of declaring to Baron de Falckenberg, that I made no doubt but the amicable, just, and dignified Principles, which had induced His Swedish Majesty to prohibit the admission of Pirate armed Vessels into His Ports, would operate equally against the admission of all Piratical Prizes. He said, that, he did not know exactly the King his Masters sentiments about such prizes as might come in unarmed under the title of Merchant Ships some time after they had been taken, but he supposed that whenever the case should exist, His Swedish Majesty would declare Himself in a satisfactory manner: with regard to those as should be carried into Swedish Ports by American Pirates, or such as were sent within twenty four hours after having been made Prizes they would certainly by no means be admitted. I replied, that I could wish orders without distinction would be given on this subject before any of these cases happened to exist, because there was reason to apprehend, that were they to be dispatched afterwards, several accidents were likely to happen, by which the execution of them would be rendered difficult, or perhaps impossible. But he did not seem to be much inclined to comply with this request, and told me only that it would be best to decide the question as soon as the case existed.

Upon an information that the Master of the same Vessel had of late been received Burgher at Marstrand, and his Ship made a Swedish Bottom, I gave Baron de Falckenberg to understand, that this proceeding could not fail but give encouragement to all Rebel Vessels coming to Marstrand; and that notwithstanding their being made Swedish Bottoms and carrying Swedish Flag, I would not venture to say that they would be secure should they be met with by His Majestys Cruizers, and that therefore it was to be apprehended that the Swedish Flag would of course be exposed to disagreeable accidents. He said that according to the Laws of Sweden and a long continued practice every Foreigner was to be admitted Burgher, whenever he had got a formal possession by purchasing a House or Estate, that many Foreigners and particularly Britainers had thus settled in this Country, and when they had amassed some Fortune, they returned with it to their Country under divers pretences. He said farther that he knew nothing positive of the Vessel in question having been made a Swedish Bottom; but that at all events he could not suppose that such a step would give cause of complaint, as it was impossible for any Vessel to export Arms or Ammunition, because His Swedish Majestys orders were so strict that he was confident they would be most exactly observed, and that therefore the Swedish Flag would always meet with the same consideration as before, the rather as the King his Masters assurances of friendship and attachment to His Majestys Cause against His Rebelious Subjects were true and sincere.

I think it necessary to observe, that it is difficult to enter with the Senator into Points of Business, and to get an immediate and positive Answer, as his Power with regard to publick affairs is extremely limited. This is the Complaint of almost all the Foreign Ministers here, who generally prefer to treat with Mons Scheffer, having in
14 OCTOBER 1777

every Respect infinitely more Power than the other. As he is expected here towards the End of this Month, I hope to obtain a more direct, precise, and favorable Answer. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

J. L. Doerfeld.


1. When the unarmed brigantine Molly arrived in Marstrand in August, with a cargo of rice, shingles, and barrel hoops, the master, who gave his name as Lawrence Dunbar, stated that the vessel’s home was in the Bahama Islands and that he had last departed Bermuda. The British consul in Göteborg, Thomas Erskine, made inquiries and discovered that the master’s true name was Woodhouse, and that the vessel was the former Sea Nymph of Bristol, which had been taken as a prize into Philadelphia, where it had been refitted. UklPR, S.P. 95/127: Thomas Erskine to Earl of Suffolk, 2, 6, 9 Aug., 27 Sept. 1777; J. L. Doerfeld to William Eden, 12, 22 Aug., 23 Sept. 1777; Eden to Doerfeld, 2, 23 Sept. 1777. See also N DAR 9: 549. This may have been the brigantine Sea Nymph captured by Continental Navy sloop Providence, John Paul Jones, 3 Sept. 1776, and libelled in Philadelphia the next month. N DAR 6: 684-85, 1203-4.

2. Melker Falckenberg (1722-95) was acting foreign minister in the absence of Count Scheffer.


4. This paragraph, to this point, was originally in a numerical cypher.

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO COMMANDER ROBERT P. COOPER, R.N.

By &c

So soon as the Provisions & Stores of the Sloop you command shall be completed agreeable to our Order of yesterday’s date, you are hereby required and directed to take His Maj’s Sloop the Alert under your command (her Commit being directed to obey your Orders) and then putting to Sea with the first opportunity of Wind and Weather proceed to the Coast of Portugal, and cruise between Oporto & Lisbon for the Protection of the Trade of His Maj’s Subjects in those parts, and diligently to look out for, and to use your utmost endeavours to take or destroy any Privatiers or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America, which you may be able to come with, calling alternately off those places, and making enquiry of the British Consuls there for Intelligence

And in case you shall receive information that can be depended upon of any Privatiers or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies above-mention’d, being in parts contiguous to tho’ not actually within the Station you are hereby directed to cruise upon, you are at liberty to proceed in quest of them, taking care to return immediately to the said Station, as soon as you shall have taken, destroyed or driven them away, or be thoroughly satisfied that none such are there.

You are to be very careful never to go into Port in the Ship you command or to suffer the Alert to do so, except when there shall be an absolute necessity for so doing & even then not to stay there a moment longer than you can possibly avoid, & when you shall have occasion to go into the Tagus you are never to go higher than the Bay of Wares.

You are to enter all seamen being His Majesty’s Subjects who shall offer and to bear such as may be more than sufficient to complete your allow’d Complement as supernumeraries for Wages & Victuals until you shall have an opportunity of putting them on board any of His Maj’s Ships or Vessels which are short of Complement, or of disposing of them in such other manner as we shall think fit to direct, and you are to give similar directions to the Captain of the Alert.
You are to transmit to our Secretary by every opportunity such Intelligence as may have come to your knowledge with an account of your proceedings, & of the State & Condition of the Sloops, and you are once a Month (or as often as opportunities offer) to transmit to him also a Copy of your Journal, and to direct the Commr of the Alert to do the like.

You are to continue upon the above Station and Service until you receive further Order, or til' you reliev'd by some other of His Maj's Ships or Vessels which you may expect will be soon sent out for that purpose, and then, if you do not receive orders by them to the contrary you are to return with both Sloops to Plymouth sound & remain there until you receive further Order, sending Us an Account of your arrival & proceedings, And in case any such Ships or Vessels whose Commr shall be Senior to you shall be appointed to cruize upon the Said Station while you continue thereon, you are to follow his Orders, and, on the other hand, if he shall be junior to you, he is hereby required to obey such as he shall receive from you. Given &c. the 14th of October 1777.

Sandwich
C. Spencer
H. Palliser

1. On 17 Oct., Capt. Elliot Salter, HM frigate Hussar, was ordered to put to sea at the first opportunity of wind and weather. The remainder of his orders read the same as Cooper's, with the addition that, if he should fall in with Alert and Hawke, which would be cruising the same station, he was to take them under his command. Ibid., 356-59.

NEW-LLOYD'S LIST (LONDON), TUESDAY, 14 OCTOBER 1777

The Judith, Lofthouse, from London to St. Augustine, is taken and carried into Charles-Town.

The Anna, Hooft, from St. Eustatia, is Arrived in the Texel, after being plundered by the Americans.
The Triton, Bertram, from Jersey to Honduras, was taken the 7th of June, off Desirada Island, by the Mary Privateer, of 12 Guns and 18 Swivels, and carried into Guadeloupe.
The Revenge, Letter of Marque, of Jersey, has taken a Brig from Virginia to Nantz, with Tobacco, &c. and carried her into Jersey.


JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.,
TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen—

Nantes 14 Octr 1777.—

I have the pleasure to announce the return of the mere Bobie Packet Boat, who delivered your dispatches in Safety but by the inclosed Copy of a Letter 1 that I have rec'd from the Captain you will see he has not been so fortunate with those he was charged with in return. As there were no Dispatches and the news only a confirmation of what you already have at Paris, I thought that for the delay of one day it was
not worth while to put you to the Expence of an Express; If I am wrong in this I will in future send a Courier on every such occasion, but the expence is so great I always wish to save it except where the public Service requires the Contrary.—

I have sent Capt Nicholson to L’orient to see the Captains of the two Frigates that are arrived there, and to assist them with his advice in what may relate to their Ships &c, as they being Strangers may stand in need of it; and at the same time I have desired them to address themselves to M’ Gourlade for what assistance they may have occasion for.—

A Gentleman has recvd a Letter from Bordeaux which mentions that a vessel is arrived from (Kinnipuxen) the same place Cap’ Young came from, which sailed the 21 of Aug & brings no news of Howe. —I have the honour to be 

J Williams J

14 OCTOBER 1777

BRITISH PRIZES AT GIBRALTAR

Gibraltar 14th. October 1777.

The Enterprize, Sir Thomas Rich, came in yesterday with the following Prizes. The Alarm Frigate is still out, and has a Schooner with her, as a Tender, which she took.

The Peggy, a French Brig, John Poindester, Master, from Nantz for S° Carolina with Salt and Bale Goods, taken by the Enterprize off Cape Finisterre.

The American Brig, Venus, John Adron Master, from Siniputron in America for Bordeaux, with eighty Hogsheads of Tobacco, Staves, Flour, &c taken by Ditto.

The Ship Alexander, Thomas Blandell, Master, from S° Carolina for Nantz with 1000 Barrels of Rice, five d° of Indigo, and some Mahogany, taken in the Bay of Biscay by Ditto.

The Schooner, Catherine, William Boyne, Master, from Charlestown with Rice, Tobacco, and Indigo, taken by the Alarm, Capt° Mann, off Cape Finisterre, intended for Bordeaux.

The Nancy Brigantine, William Payne, Master, retaken by the Alarm. She loaded at Malaga for Dublin, was taken by a Rebel Privateer,’ and carried to Bilbao, but on going away from thence she was met by Captain Mann.

It seems there is a French and an Irish Merchant on board the French Brig.


October 15

THE LONDON PACKET; OR, NEW LLOYD'S EVENING POST (LONDON),
MONDAY, OCTOBER 13, TO WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 15, 1777

London.

The Sally, Rose, from Philadelphia to Nants, with tobacco, is taken by the crew, and carried into Milford-Haven.

The Patty, Marquis, from New-York, is arrived at Teneriffe; in her passage she engaged a rebel privateer of 14 guns and 80 men.

WILLIAM LEE TO JOHN KING

[Extract]
Mr. Jn o. King Nantes. Paris 15 Oct. 77

... If Cap'l Barron 1 is not gone please to present my Comp't to him & desire him to be very careful when he goes out, for several very swift sailing ships left Portsmouth &c the beginning of this month to cruise in the Bay of Biscay—let him not depend too much on his heels, for there are several vessels now cruizing that can run round him especially if there is any thing of a Breeze. He perhaps had better wait under Belle isle, untill he has a fit wind & then take a fair start. In this he must be directed by the circumstances as they are when he sails. . . .

LB, ViHi, William Lee Papers. The beginning of this letter dealt with several protested bills, and the end of the letter offered Lee's services in King's absence if King was unable to complete the state of Virginia's business. Virginia had engaged King, a Virginia merchant, to purchase salt in Europe.

1. Robert Barron commanded the St. Tammany from Hampton, Va.

GEORGE LUPTON (JAMES VAN ZANDT) TO WILLIAM EDEN

[Extract]
Dear Sir Paris 15th October 1777—

... I find the two prizes 1 are not yet delivered up, and from what Williams told me few days since they will not—

Cap's Young 2 who arrived here, some time since brought in with him a Vessell which he took on his passage from America to france, this Vessell was disposed of before any person knew of same, without the least noise whatever, the money was paid immediately, in this way they mean to proceed in future, in order to deceive your Court, and in which manner they are encouraged and advised by the French.

This Vessell left America the twelfth of August, at which time there was in the Deliware and Chesopeak upwards of Sixty Sail of Merchandmen ready loaded, all which must fall into the hands of Lord Howe, if the Army advances towards Philadelphia—Amongst the Number of these Vessells are Seven or eight frenchmerchantmen, who have been waiting some time past for proper Season to leave the American Coast by which detention I hope they may fall into your hands—
The Affair between Morris & the Commissioners here, has not a little humbled their pride—they have promised never to mention any thing to the Congress concerning him in future—

Two Continental Ships of War, are arrived in the Port of L'Orient—they are the same which had the Engagement with his Majestys Ship the Druid Coming from the Leeward Islands—with the fleet under their Convoy, they brought in with them two Vessells which they took out of said fleet, and which was sold for nine thousand six hundred pounds Sterling, which Ships are fitting out with all expedition, and mean for sea immediately, these Vessells left America, with two hundred men Short of their Complement also Cannon, &c &c—

The Cap' Green who I mentiond to you some time since, has a Ship of 24 Six pounder which he means to proceed to America with, this Vessell will be richly loaded—and Sail in about 3 Weeks. . . . I am [&c.]

Geo: Lupton

L, Uk, Auckland Papers, vol. 3, fols. 234–35. Addressed at foot: "Wm. Eden Esq'." The portions of the letter not printed here concerned relations between the American Commissioners and the French Court, rumors that one of the Commissioners, perhaps Franklin, would be sent to Berlin, reports that Bancroft was about to leave the service of the Commissioners because of their failure to pay him and Van Zandt's hopes to secure the place, Carmichael's low opinion of the Commissioners and his plans to sail for America with dispatches for Congress.

1. Clarendon and Hanover Plantex

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO COMTE DE VERGennes

Fontainebleau 15 Octb. 1777.

Lorsque j'ai reçu, Monsieur, la note que vous m'avez fait l'honneur de m'envoyer de Milord Stormont sur l'arrivée à l'orient le 6. de ce mois de deux Corsaires américains l'alfred et le Polly avec deux prises, le S. Viger Commissaire de la marine en ce Port m'en avoit déjà instruit par Sa Lettre du 8. Il résulte de la Déclaration des Cap' Hinman et Thompson qu'ils ont relaché pour cause d'avarie; et le S. Viger ne leur a permis l'entrée qu'après avoir soin constater, par un Procès Verbal, la nécessité des réparations; mais il a prévenu en même temps les ordres que demandé M. l'ambassadeur en Signifiant qu'il falloit que ces Réparations fussent faites promptement et que ces Batimens remissent en mer par le p't vent favorable. Quant aux deux Batimens que ces Capitaines avoient annoncé Batimens de Commerce de leur Nation qu'ils escorteint, le S. Viger ayant reconnu que c'etoient des prises faites sur les anglois, et leur avoit defendu l'entrée du Port. J'ai lieu de croire que d'après ce détail Milord Stormont sera convaincu de l'exactitude que l'on a porte a l'exécution des ordres précédemment donnés. J'ai l'honneur d'être [&c] de sartine

[Translation] Fontainebleau, 15 October 1777.

Sir, when I received the note from my Lord Stormont, which you honored me by sending to me, and which concerned the arrival on the 6th of this month in L'Orient of two American privateers, the Alfred and the Polly, with two captured ships,
Sieur Viger, the naval commissioner in this port, had already informed me of the fact by a letter dated the 8th. According to the declaration made by the Captains Hinman and Thompson, they had put into port as a consequence of damage to their ships. Sieur Viger, however, allowed them entry only after having made a point of confirming, by a report, the necessity of repairs, and, at the same time, told them of the orders requested by the ambassador emphasizing that the repairs had to be done promptly and that the ships had to put to sea with the first favorable wind. As for the ships these captains had said were merchant ships of their nation which they were escorting, Sieur Viger, having recognized these were ships captured from the English, had forbidden their entry into the port. I have reason to believe that my Lord Stormont will be convinced by this detail of the exactitude that has been applied to the execution of the orders previously issued. I have the honor of being [&c.]

de sartine

2. Continental Navy ship Alfred, Continental Navy frigate Raleigh, and their prizes Anna Susannah and Jamaica.

[Extract]

My Lord

Fontainebleau October 15th. 1777

This Morning I had the Honour of your Lordships Letter No 62,¹ and immediately waited upon Monsieur de Vergennes, and Monsieur de Maurepas, to both of whom I made those Representations your Lordship directs.

I gave M de Vergennes a list of the french Sailors taken on board the Lexington, and made Strong Remonstrances to His Exe⁰ and to M de Maurepas upon this Proceeding, so contrary to their repeated declarations and Professions. They both assured me that the most positive Orders had been sent to all the Ports, to do every thing possible to prevent an Abuse, which they said was manifestly as prejudicial to France as it could be to us; they pretended it was impossible after the Orders that had been given that any french Sailors should be suffered to go on board American Vessels in the Ports, but that they probably slipped out to sea in small Boats and embarked there, being Allured by high Wages, and the prospect of Captures—I observed to them both, that this Evil might be corrected at once if they would cut the Root of it, by Shutting the french Ports to all American Privateers, to which they only answered, that the former Orders would be punctually executed.

In consequence of Information which I received this Morning, I drew up the enclosed Note,² which I delivered to M de Vergennes—after stating the circumstances of the Case.—He made his usual answer, that he would talk to M de Sartine upon the Subject. He spoke as if the whole had been new to Him, which I think can scarce be the Case, as Monsieur de Maurepas owned to me, that He, Maurepas, knew of the Arrival of the two American Privateers,³ knew that they had been admitted into the Port of...
L'Orient: He said that they were Leaky, and in great distress, and that as soon as they had received those succours which upon principles of Humanity cannot be refused, they Should be ordered to put to Sea; as to the Prizes 4 He said he was persuaded they were gone off—I observed to Him that whilst the Orders given with regard to the American Privateers were evaded under various Pretences, no benefit whatever could acrue to us from them; that Vessels would always appear Leaky to those who had a Mind to think them so, and that in a Word the whole was a mere jest, and was considered as such by the Americans themselves, who were known to have said, that these Orders would change a little their mode of Operation but would do them no essentiel Harm—His answer to this was general and evasive, that the french Ministers did all they could, and were very sincere in their Professions, but could not prevent every abuse. . . . I am [&c.]

Stormont

1. In this letter, dated 10 Oct., Weymouth instructed Stormont to remonstrate with Vergennes and Maurepas concerning the French sailors taken on board the Continental Navy brigantine Lexington, a list of whom he enclosed. Weymouth also instructed Stormont to claim the Manning and its cargo, which had been captured on 30 Sept., if carried into any of the ports of France. Ibid., no. 1720. For the list, see “A List of French Men taken in the Lexington Rebel Privatier by His Majesty’s Cutter Alert the 19th Septc 1777,” printed at 5 Oct., above.

2. The note from Stormont to Vergennes requested that orders be given to prevent the sale of the two prizes brought into Lorient by two American privateers and for the expulsion of those privateers. UKLPR, S.P. 78/550.


4. Jamaica, David Watt, master, and Anna Susannah, John Taylor, master.

October 16

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN JOHN ELPHINSTON, R.N.

By &c

You are hereby required & directed to put to Sea in the ship you command with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather & proceed & Cruize off the Port of Oporto for the Protection of the Trade of His Maj’th Subjects & diligently to look out for & to use your utmost endeavours to take or destroy Privatiers or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America, sending Letters to the British Consuls at that Port & at Lisbon by the first Vessel you may meet with going thither, to inform them of your arrival & of the time you are appointed to Cruize on the Coast of Portugal which is to be, off Oporto, as above directed, for the space of Fifteen Days after your arrival upon that Station & at the expiration thereof for the like number of Days off the Tagus, whither you are to proceed & Cruize accordingly for that time & for the above purposes; and then repair to Lisbon where you are to make enquiry for all such homeward bound Trade as may be desirous of accompanying you, and (after a stay not exceeding Ten Days from the time of your going into that Port) you are to take the said Trade under your Convoy & make the best of your way (consistent with their security) with them towards England & having seen them to Spithead or as near to it as your way & theirs may be together remain there until you receive further order; sending Us an account of your arrival & proceedings.
And Whereas the Commanders of His Majestys Sloops named in the Margin \(^1\) are directed to proceed & Cruize, for the like purposes off the Ports of Portugal abovementioned until relieved by the arrival of other clean Frigates intended to be sent out as soon as possible; we signify the same to you that you may know of their being on the Coast & give information thereof also to the British Consuls as above directed, And, in case you shall receive information that can be depended upon, either from them, or others, that any Privatiers, or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies abovementioned are in parts contiguous to, tho not within the Stations you are hereby directed to Cruize upon you are at liberty to proceed in quest of them; taking care to return immediately to the said Stations as soon as you shall have taken destroyed or driven them away or be thoroughly satisfied that none such are there. Given &c 16\(^{th}\) Oct' 1777

Sandwich

J Buller

H Palliser

---

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PLYMOUTH, OCT. 16."

"Since my last arrived his Majesty's ship the Weazel, from Jamaica, but last from Corke, and the Revenge letter of marque, Capt. Gautier, belonging to Jersey, from a cruise, who fell in with a vessel called the Friendship, Capt. Bennett, laden with 110 hogsheads of tobacco, staves, and flour, which prize was bound to Nantz from Maryland. Capt. Gautier put a prizemaster on board, and sent her to Jersey."


CAPTAIN RICHARD HUGHES, R.N., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Extract of a Letter from Capt'n Hughes Commanding His Maj'\(^{st}\) Ship Centaur to M' Stephens dated at Sea the 16\(^{th}\) Oct' 1777—

I am to desire, you will be pleased to inform my Lords Comm'rs of the Admiralty that on the 12\(^{th}\) Ins', I fell in with, & took, an American Schooner called the Betsey, from Nantz, bound to Edington in North Carolina Laden with Gunpowder, Arms Tents &. Woollens, for the use of the Rebel Army, Salt and several other Articles; the whole Consigned to the Congress; and I have sent the said Prize into the Port of Plymouth under the Charge, of the first Lieutenant of the Centaur.

Having gained some little Intelligence, from the Master, & Crew, of this Vessel, I have caused the same to be transcribed, on the other side hereof, for their Lordships Information; The Schooner had been only Three days out, when she fell into my hands.

P.S. I beg leave to mention, That I found Two English Prisoners, onboard the Prize who inform'd me That Although, they will not admit, any American Privateer's coming into the Port of Nantz under that Title, They do nevertheless receive them upon their reporting themselves as Letters of Marque when they stop at St. Lucie, \(w^h\) is about 13 Leagues from Nantz; This seems a very equivocal Distinction, but as the English Prisoner's persist in its being a Fact, I thought it my Duty, to Report it to their Lordships—
An Account of American Vessels at Pember Reef

Two Irish Wherrys, bound to Virginia Very Deep—
One Brig of 150 Tons, bound to South Carolina.
One Brig, Fitting as a Privateer, Capt. Abbott—commonly call'd Silver Fist, expected to sail in a Fortnight—
A Ship called the Mars, fitting as a Privateer to mount 22 Guns only waits for Men.
A Privateer Brig, Capt. Cross, mounting 14 Guns which lately carried in a Jamaica Man expected to sail in Three Weeks—
A Privateer Brig, call'd the Fanny Capt. Kendrick which took the Hanover Planter the 8 Aug. last Ready to sail, mounts 14 Guns—
A Privateer Brig, call'd the General Mercy took the Clarendon the 8th Aug. last mounts 14 Guns & ready to sail.
A Ship call'd the Hancock & Adams Fitting for America

There are a Great many others up at Nantz of which the Person, (who gave the Principal Part of the above Intelligence) can give no Account, by reason of his being strictly confined but heard that there was amongst them a 36 Gun Frigate, Fitting for Sea.

Rd. Hughes

1. Paimboeuf.
2. Virginia Navy brig Liberty, Thomas Herbert.
3. Massachusetts privateer ship Mars.
4. South Carolina privateer brig Bellona.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen—

Nantes 16 Octo' 1777.

The present serves to inform you that Cap' Brown who has the Dolphin wishes to be excused from taking her as his owners have directed his return in the Mars which belongs to them; Cap' Brown hopes you will not misinterpret his Desire, and says that if you choose he will continue, but if the Change will not displease you he wishes she may be given to some other man. Her new mast is gone alongside and they are getting it in; while the Dolphin stays here she is very useful to keep our men together, as they can not appear on board the Frigate, and it would be very expensive & inconvenient to keep them on shore, I should therefore be glad if she were not to sail 'till the Lion is ready: Or if you think to sell her she may possibly be put off.—Please to return the French Captains Conditions \textsuperscript{1} as soon as signed. I have the Honour to be [&c.]
Jon\textsuperscript{a} Williams J

The 1000 Fuzils from Dunkirk are arrived & answer the model exactly, but the Lighter that brought them up to Town unfortunately Sunk so am obliged to unmount and clean every one of them.

\textsuperscript{1} On the conditions agreed on, and the need to have a French captain for the Lyon, which was to become Continental Navy frigate Deane, see Williams to the American Commissioners, 11 Oct. 1777, in Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 60.
EUROPEAN THEATER

JOURNAL OF A CRUISE IN MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER BRIGANTINE
OLIVER CROMWELL, CAPTAIN WILLIAM COLES

[1777. October] 16 Thursday. At 1 AM Saw a Sail, thick Weather.—At 5 Saw her again in Chace close under our Stern, made Sail from her; but She came up fast—Discover’d her to be a Frigate.—Now she began to fire at us—many of her Shot went over us Several struck our Hull & Sails.—We hove our Guns overboard, & stove some Water & by that means got a little from her.

D. MSAE. Journal was kept by the ship’s surgeon.

ETIENNE-HONORÉ DUPLESSIS DE MONGELAS TO
JEAN-MARIE LE SAULNIER DE LA VILLEHELIO

Copie de la Lettre Ecrite a M. Villehelio
Commissaire des Ports etArsenaux, a Nantes
dattée de Gibraltar le 16. 8bre. 1777.

Monsieur

La presente est pour vous faire part de l’arrivée d’un Brigantin francois de Nantes, la Poggy, qui veut dire en francais la Catherine de Nantes Capitaine Jean Procheter qui a été conduit icy par la frégatte l’Entreprise Commandée par le Capitaine Tomas Lier, on l’a entré dans cette Baye le 13. du courant avec Pavillon Anglois, malgré toutes les diligences que je fais pour découvrir la vérité de ce fait, il m’a été impossible, seulement j’irai accoster le Capitaine lorsqu’on le meneroit a l’Amitauté de cette place pour prendre sa déclaration, je postay un homme dans la Cour pour entendre la déclaration qu’y feroit le Capitaine et ensuite je l’attendis, pour savoir de luy ce qui s’etoit passé, mais les officiers de la frégatte qui l’escortoient pour le conduire abord ont dit qu’il est encore prisonnier, et ont même defendu a personne d’aller abord, ils l’ont empeché de me parler, sinon le rapport que m’a fait l’homme que j’avois posti, que le Bâtiment appartient a M. Gruel, Negociant a Nantes a qui j’Ecriray aujourd’hui, qu’il est encore prisonnier, et ont même défendu a personne d’aller abord, ils l’ont empeché de me parler, sinon le rapport que m’a fait l’homme que j’avois posti, que le Bâtiment appartient a M. Gruel, Negociant a Nantes a qui j’Ecriray aujourd’hui, afin qu’il donne pouvoir de suivre son affaire. Il me semble à propos qu’il envoye une procure afin que je puisse avoir toutes les forces qu’exige cette malheureuse affaire, Quoiqu’ autorisé de la Cour je ne puis présenter en fait de justice, que lorsque je suis muni par procure, aussitôt que j’aurais la déclaration du Capitaine, j’en ferai part a M° De Sartine afin de prendre ses ordres et luy marquer la façon avec laquelle les anglois agissent envers notre pavillon, cet èpoque et bien d’autres survenières ici en peu de temps, je vous prie, M. de faire part a M. Gruel que son Bâtiment fut pris aprés 3. jours de navigation de Nantes sur le Cap finistere ou la frégatte de cette place est toujours en croisière. Je finis en vous assurant que j’apporterai tous les soins possibles pour faire rendre justice au Cap. Je suis, M. &c.

P.S. Je viens d’apprendre dans le moment par une personne qui etoit a l’examen du Capitaine qu’il s’appele, Louis Le Grand et le Brigantin Le Pompièau lieu de la Catherine, c’est ce que j’éclaireray lorsque j’aurai vu le Capitaine. Les Anglois ont donné ce nom masque afin que je ne prisse point connaissance de l’affaire.
Copy of the Letter Written to M. Villehelio Commission of Ports and Arsenals, at Nantes dated at Gibraltar, 16 October 1777.

Sir

This letter is to inform you of the arrival from Nantes of a French brigantine, the *Poggy*, which means in French the *Catherine*, commanded by Captain Jean Prochetier, who was brought here by the frigate *Enterprize* under the command of Captain Tomas Lier. The vessel entered this bay the 13th instant flying an English flag. Despite my haste to uncover the truth regarding this act, it was impossible for me to do so, but I was going to approach the captain when he was brought to the Admiralty of this place to take down his statement. I stationed a man in the courtroom to listen to the statement the captain would make there and I then waited to learn from him what had happened; however, the officers of the frigate, who were escorting him to the ship, said he was still prisoner and even forbade anyone to go on board. They prevented him from speaking to me. According to the report the man whom I had stationed in the courtroom made to me, the ship belongs to M. Gruel, a merchant in Nantes, to whom I shall write today so that he may give me authority to take action on his case. It seems appropriate to me that he send me a power of attorney so that I may have all the legal power that this unfortunate case requires. Although I am recognized by the court, I can appear before the court only when I am in possession of a power of attorney. As soon as I have the captain’s statement, I shall inform my Lord de Sartine that I have it so that he may receive his instructions and shall report to him the way the English behave toward our flag, at this time and on many other occasions, during a short period of time. I request, Sir, that you inform M. Gruel that his ship was seized off Cape Finisterre, three days out of Nantes, where the frigate is still cruising. I close by assuring you I shall exercise all possible care that the captain is treated justly. I am, Sir etc.

P.S. I have just now learned, from a person who was present during the captain’s examination, that he is called Louis Le Grand and the brigantine is called the *Pompée* instead of the *Catherine*. I shall clear that up when I have seen the captain. The English used this false name so that I would not enquire into the matter.


October 17

*Lloyd's Evening Post and British Chronicle* (London),

**Wednesday, October 15, to Friday, October 17**

London.

A Letter from Kinsale, by yesterday’s Mail, says, that the Irish Coast is again visited by American privateers; that two appeared off the mouth of that Harbour, and sent a boat in to see what ships were there; but there being none of consequence, soon disappeared.
JOURNAL OF A CRUISE IN MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER BRIGANTINE
OLIVER CROMWELL, CAPTAIN WILLIAM COLES

[1777. October] 17 Friday. The Man of War in Chace hard by. We Rowed & kept at a Distance

D, MSaE. Journal was kept by the ship's surgeon.

October 18

THE DAILY ADVERTISER (LONDON), SATURDAY, OCTOBER 18, 1777

London.

The Captain of the Merier, a French Bilander, arrived on Thursday in the River, gives an Account, that off Teneriffe he spoke with four American Privateers, which had been some Time cruizing off the Pike, viz. a Ship of 24 Guns, bright Sides, yellow Stern, and her Head the Figure of Venus; another ditto of 20 Guns, Lion Head, and painted black; a Snow of 16 Guns, bright Sides, red Stern, and Billet Head, and a Brigantine of 12 Guns, black Sides, green Stern, and a Figure Head.

GEORGE GOSTLING, JR., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

D^e. Commons 18^th Oct: 1777

Sir.

Pursuant to your desire I beg leave to inclose you an authenticated Copy of the Letter from Messrs Berard freres & c^e to Captain Tobias Oakman, which was found on board the Ship Thames at the time She was retaken by the non-commissioned ships Mary, Morgan Jenkins M^e; Eagle, Mich^l Dove M^e; and Hearts of Oak, Robert Paterson M^e.

I take the liberty to observe, that Tobias Oakman to whom the said Letter appears to be directed, was the Prize Master put into the Thames by Captain Day of the rebel armed ship called the General Muffling, after he had taken the said ship.¹ I am [&c.]

Geo. Gostling Jr.

[Enclosure]

Extracted from the Registry of his Majesty's High Court of Admiralty of England.

(No. 4)

To Cap^e Tobias Okman of the Ship Rebecca

L'Orient 27^th. July 1777

Sir

Captain Day of General Muffling's Ship who is safe in our Road, having informed us of the particulars of the Cargo and situation of Ship Rebecca, that would be sold to great disadvantage at Morlaix We have advised him to give you Orders to proceed to this Port and follow our Directions on ye same which is the purport of the Inclosed to you from Capt'n Day.
We intended at first to have given you in writing the necessary Instructions how to clear your Vessel from Morlaix for this Port, but finding that many Incidents might start which might embarrass you or render our Plan perhaps abortive, we have thought best that one of us should go on your spot to Execute and compleat our plan of clearing out your Vessel from Morlaix for this place under French Colours and Clearances to avoid all risks and difficulties of landing here your Cargo. Mr. De Montplaisir who will deliver you this, is the Gentleman that will attend you from us on said affair; you'll please to follow his Directions, and dispatch yourself as expeditiously as possible; he will with his friends provide a Pratik who will appear Master of the Vessel with 2 or 3 men or more if he can get them, you'll take care to keep as close as possible to the Land all the way and hoist your French Colours when you come in our Road; you'll send all your own Men on board the General Miffing at Groix and will keep only what shall be necessary to work in your Ship from Groix in the harbour, where you'll only come in when we send you an approbation and take care the Pilot you'll take care on your Coast knows nothing about you being a Prize.

If absolutely Mr. De Montplaisir could not settle at Morlaix in a satisfactory manner your French clearance, then you'd come in under Dutch Colours or according to Mr. Montplaisirs Directions, but remain in our Road of Groix here till you hear from us and send us an express boat of Capt. Day's ship of your being arrived on which we take proper Measures for your being admitted without any difficulties.

As Capt. Day wants all his hands before he proceeds on his new Intended Cruise, he desires you'll make all haste possible that he may not be detained long here on your Account. Whatever Expences you may have been at during your stay at Morlaix, draw for the same on us who will Discharge it when presented.

In hopes of seeing you soon safe here We Remain

Berard freres & Co.

Gourlade

You'll please to give Mr. De Montplaisir a Note in writing of the Contents of your Cargo that he may take the clearance for the same.

Should you hear of the Brig and the Sloop prize to Capt. Day, Mr. De Montplaisir will likewise clear them wherever he'll find them for this Harbour, Pray write in that case to the prize Masters to follow Mr. Montplaisirs Directions as it is Capt.'s Days intentions.

Yours—Berard

(superscribed)
To
Capt. Tobias Oakman
of the ship Rebecca
Morlaix

Godf. Lee Farrant
Registrar.

Examined at Drs. Commons London, with the Original Letter; remaining in the Registry of the High Court of Admiralty of England this eighteenth day of October, 1777 by me,

Geo. Gostling, Jr.
Not. Pubk.
1. For the capture of the Rebecca, see NDAR 9: 484, 490-91, 638-39. For the Thames’s recapture, see Lloyd’s Evening Post and British Chronicle (London), Monday, October 6, to Wednesday, October 8, 1777, above.

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1777]

18th [Oct] my Self & Doct Poweres Moved Down to the Officers Prison

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen.—

Nantes Oct 18. 1777.—

I have recvd a Letter from Capt Thompson Commander of the Rawleigh Frigate by which I find the prizes made by the two Ships consisted of

750 hhds Sugar
325 Punch Rum
70 Plank Mahogany

15 Casks of Coffee and the two Ships which Capt. Nicholson tells me are 500 & 800 Tons Burden, this Property was sold for 9700 Sterling, which I take to be about ¾ of the real value, & about ¾ of what in their circumstances they ought to have been sold for; this appear’d to me such a shameful waste of property, that I thought it my duty to signify my disapprobation of it & have written to L’orient accordingly; offering 2000 Sterling more, on your acco if the bargain is not past redemption; should that be accepted I will go over to L’orient [torn] some dutchmen, and send the whole as french Property to Holland.

I hope you will not think me wrong in what I have done, but it is too painful to see such measures taken with the public Interest, to remain silent.

I have too good an opinion of Mr Gourlade to suppose he has acted improperly, but I am afraid that all concerned are not like him.1 I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Jon Williams J


JOURNAL OF A CRUISE IN MASSACHUSETTS PRIVATEER BRIGANTINE

OLIVER CROMWELL, CAPTAIN WILLIAM COLES

[1777, October] 18 Saturday. Fine Weather. Lost sight of the Man of War

D, MSaE. Journal was kept by the ship’s surgeon.
October 19 (Sunday)

SILAS DEANE TO
MIGUEL LAGOANERE AND COMPANY

Gent.

Paris 19 Octr 1777

We did ourselves the honor of replying to yrs. of the 20th. ulto. since w. are favd. with yrs. of the 27 w. came to hand last Evening only, so that I presume this will hardly reach you before the affair of Capt. C's Prize 1 will be adjusted we wrote Messrs Gar-doqui & Fils at Bilboa to honor the Bills for G. Cun. repairs which hope has been done. As to the Prize mentioned it is to be hoped that it may be disposed of at Some rate or other. & the less the loss the better. some must be inevitable circumstance as we are at present. In future should prizes arrive the most prudent method as we apprehend will be to have them reported as Vessels belonging to America & to dispose of them without loss of time, keeping every thing secret until the Sale is made. Unacquainted as the Cornrs. at this distance must be with the modes of Procedure with you in such Cases they can only give general directions relying on yr. prudence & knowledge of the situation of affairs to do the best which can be done in these affairs. I have the honor to remain [...]

S. D.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. MARS,
CAPTAIN GEORGE FALCONER

1777 October

Cape Finisterre S ½ W. 16 or 17 Leagues—

Light Airs and fair Weather. . . . 8 AM Saw a Sail to the Westward, Hal'd our Wind and Gave Chase. 11 Spoke a Spanish Brig from Malaga bound to Amsterdam Bore Away and Gave Chase to the NW. Several Sail in Sight—½ past a privateer Brig, (as we Supposed) passed under our Stern to take Our Attention from the Chase Who hoisted a White field With a Pine Tree In it.—

First part Moderate and Cloudy. Middle and Latter Fresh Gales and Cloudy at 1 fired a shot and brought too the Chase a Brig from South Carolina bound to Bourdeaux 1 Sent an Officer and 10 Men to take Charge of her. Rec'd on board 7 Americans and One French man Emp'd. Sending Necessaries onboard 6 Wore Ship Brought too and Got in the Boats. Saw the Privateer Brig Standing to the Eastward 11 handed Main Sail Mizen Tops¹ and [illeg.] Sail and Got down Top Gall¹ yards.

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/566.

1. Charming Betsy, Ephraim Gardner, master, from South Carolina with rice and oak staves.
October 20

*Lloyd's Evening Post, and British Chronicle (London), Friday, October 17, to Monday, October 20*

London.

The *Caesar*, Tobias, from the West Indies to New York, is taken by an American privateer, off the Banks of Newfoundland, and sent to Newbury.

The *Arthur and Betty*, Prittijohns, and the *Eleanor*, Bailey, are taken on the Banks of Newfoundland, by the *Pluto* and *Hancock* privateers.

The *Sterling*, an American vessel, from South Carolina to Nantz, with rice, &c. is taken and sent into Lisbon.

---

**Captain John Welsh to Benjamin Franklin**

Portsmouth Oct 20th, 1777

Excuse the Freedom of my Presumption, in Writing to you tho not Personally Acquainted, Still from the Charactcr you bear from every Loyal American, induces me to let you Know of my Misfortune of being taken Prisoner, & brought here from the Westindias Where I commanded a Privatier fitted out by Wm. Bingham Esq, Agent of the Honourable Congress of the United States, am in a Distress'd situation, the Particulars you'll Excuse as times does not permit. begs your Assistance if Convenient & hopes you'll make Known to Congress, as we may Expect a Carteel some time Tho God Knows When. however any service I may Receiv will be Greatly thankfull, as Wm. Bingham or Rich'd Harrison of Martinicoe Wood be Answerable—I am [&c.]

Jn° Welsh

N.B. those letters you'll be Pleas'd to forward to Martinicoe: I mention to these Gentlemen in these letters of my Application made to you Which I hope will Reach them. if this Answers you'll Direct to Portsmouth at Fortune Goal I draw for 20 Guineas as @ Note—

Superscription thus

To

Cap° Jn° Welsh

at Portsmouth

in the Goal of Fortune

---

L., PHi, Benjamin Franklin Papers. Addressed: “To/Franklin Esq'/Agent of the United States of America/in Parris.”

I. Welsh commanded the armed sloop *Marangoin*, tender to *Mosquito*, Virginia Navy brig, John Harris, commander. For the capture, see *NDAR* 9: 114, 122. For Welsh’s arrival at Portsmouth, see Captain William C. Finch, R.N., to Philip Stephens, 4 Oct. 1777, above.

“Extract of a Letter from Gosport, Oct. 20.”

[Extract]

“The Rising States privateer, taken by the Terrible, was purchased by Mr. Samuel Robin-
son, merchant, of Portsmouth, who is fitting her out as a letter of marque. She will soon be ready for sea.”

1. For the capture and sale of Massachusetts privateer brigantine Rising States see NDAR 9: 523, 635.

**CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE**

L’Orient. Raleigh
October 20th, 1777.

Gentm

I have the Honour to have now before me your Letters of the 13th & 15th Instant 1—in the first you desire I would write our situation; mine of the 10th, 2 will satisfy you in that particular, therefore shall not say anything more on that head; in your first you advise us to Gurlard and Company—and to send our Letters under Gurlard’s Cover—in your last you say “wish you to take the Advice of M’ Gurlard in your affair, who is our Friend,” we wish you to be particular on that head & to know if you give a preference to M’ Gurlard, as we look upon the whole House now concerned—with whom jointly we at present do our business.

We have no apparent reason to find any fault with either—but must say M’ Gurlard seems to be the Man of Candor & Honour.—I have had an Application from M’ Morris rather singular.—he deputizes a M’ Pinet & recommends him to us—M’ Pinet picks up a third person & dispatches him express to us to do the Business—they all urge Secrecy & dispatch, & solicit the selling the prizes themselves; altho’ neither Pinet nor M’ Morris are nearer than Nants, they offer to come & give dispatch if wanted—I wrote M’ Morris for answer—I had found persons properly authorized by the Commissioners & as he said the Business required Secrecy & dispatch I had repos’d an entire Confidence in them and they had dispos’d of our Effects—I thank’d him for his Offer of Service, & promis’d to apply to him if I wanted any Assistance from the Continental Agents.

I am sorry to inform you we have but this Day been able to get to the place des’tin’d to heave down; their Customs here are clog’d with so many Applications & so much Ceremony, ’tis impossible to make dispatch—we propos’d being at Sea in three Weeks after we first arriv’d—I shall keep you Inform’d of our proceedings whenever our positions alter materially.—I am [&c.]

Tho’ Thompson

PS I wish with you the Prizes had sold for more I know not the worth here except by Hudebrass & Neels in England the two with Cargos, would have been 21000£

1. For that of the 13th, see above; that of the 15th has not been found.
2. Above.

October 21

**PAUL WENTWORTH TO WILLIAM EDEN**

Sir

I flatter myself you will Pardon the liberty I take to acquaint you that a Certain Ph: Merckle 1 a German, has found Credit enough at Leige to Purchase

---

3000 fusils of the Prussian Modell
2000 lighter Do
200 Brass Blunderbusses.
100 Iron Do
200 Swivel Guns—of 1st Caliber
1000 Pairs of Cavalry Pistols
5000 Spare Gun locks
1000 Spare Pistols—
Which are now actually in Amsterdam—But as the failure of the Remittance (by the Shipwrecks on the Coast of Holland) put a stop to his progress, the House of Hornica, Fiseaux & Co at Amsterdam, have interposed their Credit, & have received Orders from M. Grand the Banker at Paris entrusted with the Conduct of these Expeditions—to pay the Engagements of Merckle & assist him to ship them to America—A M' Deane,2 brother to the American Commissioner at Paris, left that City last Tuesday for Amsterdam, from whence he proposes to Embark for America—He lately arrived at Nantes from Guadaloupe—and probably with Merckle may sail in the New Ship lately built & to be Commanded by M. Boux3 (Brother to the Chevalier). She was launched from M. Staats Wharf at Amsterdam about Six Weeks Since, & is of a Construction too remarkable to escape the slightest notice. You will make any use you please of this intelligence, as my wishes are to prevent the destructive Success of the Enterprise. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Poland Street. [London]
the 21 Octr. 1777

P. Wentworth

2. Simeon Deane.
3. The 36-gun ship Indien, built by Jacques Boux.]

PAUL WENTWORTH TO WILLIAM EDEN

[Extract] [London, Oct. 21, 1777]

General intelligence & Observations.

... about 50 Sail for Trade.

George Grand, Chev of the order of Vasa, is the concealed partner of this House. He reced the Knighthood at the request of C: Vergennes, whose principal agent he was in Sweden, in the Part france acted in the late Revolution. He also attended on the part of the C: Vergennes As umpire, between the Farmers General, & the...
American Commrs during the late Tobacco Contract. He is also the Contractor for the Dutch Tobacco—with the Farmers General, M. Prevôt of the Royal Americans at Augustine, married his Daughter; has sent His Children to Ams who are in Grands house—and they Correspond—but I do not mean to suggest that M. Prevôt is unfaithful to his Majesty. M. Grand—Bqr. at Paris, has the trust of the American Commrs Mony reced from M. Micault d’Harvebey, Court Bq’r for foreign affairs—under the direction of M. Vergennes.

Six Weeks to carry 24—18 Pounders. M. Boux Brother or Relation to the Chevalier inspects them, but the Chavalier was in Amsterdam in the months of May & June, when these three Ships were Contracted for & put on the Stocks for French & Spanish Account—they were to be ready for Sea by the 1 Nov., buthaps the two largest will not be so soon finished. The other, probably will take on board M. Ph: Merckle’s Cargoe of Small arms &c—besides Cloathing from Germany & Cordage Sail Duck &c &c for two Ships of the Line building at Portsmouth & Newberry in N. England—It will be remembered that the Estimate, proves that M. Grand of Paris Brother to the Chevalier at Amsterdam remits the mony to Amsterdam to H, F & C: there for this Ship, & that the Same House has been lately ordered to draw on him, for the amount of Merckle’s engagements &c &c.

Besides the great Quantity of Warlike Stores Collected & Collecting at Nantes by M. Monthieu according to the Contract with the American Commrs. which I Copyed from the Original—there are in the Kings Warehouses at Marseilles under Beaumarchais, for the use of the Congress—the remainder of the following Articles—

13000 Bombs
27 Brass Mortars with their Beds &c
68 D° field Cannon, with their Carriages &c
50000 Sulphur
36000 Gun Powder
25000 Tools for Artillery, Engineers, Miners, &c &c
6 large Hogsheads Soldiers
Knives
a large Quantity of Cannon Balls.

Monthieu is Brother in law to Belgarde; & M. de Grebevalle is his Agent. The reformed fusils were of a hexagon form; Beaumarchais bo’t them at £4.10. reduced the angles & sold them at £18—to the Commrs for the Congress—they are found to be dangerous in the day of Battle. But they have been better supply since—and they say it was a french Gift. Beaumarchais has No Contract, nor has he ever hinted the Idea of payment.
EUROPEAN THEATER

Of which were Shipped onboard the Heureux (often mentioned) besides the Articles mentioned p. 3d—
44 Brass field Cannon—
Carriages &c—
20 Brass Mortars &c
5000 Cannon Balls
2000 Bombs.
6 Hhds soldiers Knives.

There are several ships building in Private Yards in France, & in foreign Ports—pretendedly for India Ships, but are all Pierced for 54 & 64 Guns, & more probably intended for Ships of War.

L, Uk, Auckland Papers, vol. 3, fols. 242–47. The portion not printed here reported the establishment by Congress of a Committee of Foreign Affairs, the appointment of commissioners to various European capitals, congressional politics involving western lands and George Washington, Silas Deane’s apparent disillusionment with the Revolution, Franklin’s attitude toward French aid, inflation of Continental money, the Continental Army’s difficulties raising enlistments, the American military’s use of slave labor, and Congress’s troubles with the foreign officers sent them by Deane.

1. Alexandre Cassier de Bellegarde, inspector general of artillery, and his brother-in-law Jean-Joseph Carié de Montieu sold the commissioners a large number of old and faulty muskets, probably the same they had earlier been accused of trying to pass off to the royal arsenal as new. Lieutenant-général Jean-Baptiste de Vaquette de Gribeauval was director general of the artillery. See Papers of Benjamin Franklin 22: 461–64.
2. For the contract between the Commissioners and Montieu, see ibid. 24: 122–26.

LEFRAS AND LE MESURIER TO LORD WEYMOUTH

My Lord,

We take the Liberty to inclose to Your Lordship a Letter which we received Yesterday from our Correspondents Messrs. Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena of Bilboa (the first of whom is Vice Consul for the English Nation at that Port), by which Your Lordship will see the daring Insolence of Captn Jeremiah Hibbert of the American Privateer called the Hawke, by taking the Schooner Adventure of Jersey Captn Philip De Gorrequer, bound from Newfoundland with a Cargo of Fish to the said Port of Bilboa, when lying at an Anchor near the Bar at the Entrance of that Harbour with a Pilot on board, and under the Sanction of the Forts, As it may be a Matter of Doubt whether the said Vessel and Cargo will be restored, we have thought it necessary (and more particularly at this time that the Newfoundland Ships are daily arriving at the different Ports of Spain, where and on that Coast we are informed several American Privateers are waiting for them) to inform Your Lordship of this, that Your Lordship may take thereon such Steps as in Your Wisdom may be thought necessary for the Protection of the Trade of the English Nation. We have the Honor to be [&c.]

Walbrook 21 October 1777

Lefras & Le Mesurier


1. Ventura Gomez de la Torre and Barrena to Lefras and Le Mesurier, 4 Oct. 1777.
October 22

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM BEERHAVEN, OCT. 22."

"An American privateer, which had been cruising for some time off Cape Clear, put in here two days ago, in order to heel ship, on account of a leak. They gave out that they were a letter of marque belonging to London, and on a cruise; this took with the common people, and many others; they bought a great quantity of live stock, and some spirits, for which they paid in dollars, and after lying here almost 24 hours, put again to sea."

London Chronicle, 6–8 Nov. 1777.

THE LONDON PACKET; OR, NEW LLOYD'S EVENING POST (LONDON), MONDAY, OCTOBER 20, TO WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 22, 1777

London.

The brig Martha, from Waterford to Bourdeaux, partly in ballast, was boarded in the Bay by an American privateer, who, after rummaging the vessel and taking away some provisions, suffered her to proceed: she had taken four prizes, and it was supposed she had not hands to spare to put on board the Martha, if they had kept her.

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN JAMES CUMMING, R.N.

By &c

So soon as the Provisions & Stores of the Ship you command shall be completed agreeable to our other Order to you of this date, you are hereby required & directed to put to Sea in the Ship you command, without a moments loss of time & to proceed and cruise between Cape Pinas & Cape Machacaca for the protection of the Trade of His Maj's Subjects & diligently to look out for, and to use your best endeavours to take or destroy Privatiers or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America; And in case you shall receive information, which can be depended upon that any such Privatiers are cruizing in parts contiguous to, tho' not within the abovemention'd Station, you are at liberty to proceed in quest of them, taking care to return to the said Station when you have taken, destroyed or driven them away, or shall be thoroughly satisfied that none such are there.

You are to continue, upon the said Station for the space of one Month after your arrival thereupon, and then make the best of your way to Plymouth & remain there until you receive further Order; sending Us an Account of your arrival & proceedings. Given &c. the 22d Oct 1777.—

Sandwich

J Buller

H Palliser

By &c. P.S.

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/103, 244–45. Addressed at foot of letter: "Capt Cumming—Aurora—Downes."

1. Ibid., fol. 244. Aurora was to be provisioned for four months.
AFFIDAVIT OF JOHN HALL, SEAMAN ON SNOW NANNY

(Copy)

John Hall maketh Oath before me that on or about the beginnning of Sept. 1777. that he the said John Hall was taken Prisoner in the Nanny Snow Capt. Smith—Commander in Lat'd 40..00. by the Roler of 32 Guns & the Alford of 20 Guns, two American Privatiers and was Carried into Port Lewis, in France the 10th of Oct. 1777—and was brought over to England, with 70 other Prisoners in a French Brig & landed at Chrischurch the 20th October 1777, that he the said John Hall further says, that when he left Port Lewis that the two abovementioned Privatiers had taken out their Guns and was going to Heave Down at that Port, and he further adds that the Commanders of the Privatiers had given out their, that they had taken the other West Indiamen, which Ships were in Port Lewis & had sold their Cargoes at that Port, & likewise had taken a Brig bound to Newfoundland & a Schooner;—The Roler Privatier was the Ship that engaged His Majesty's Ship the Druid, in the Ingagement the Privatier lost one Boy & a Lieut. wounded—Their Station for cruizing is in Lat'd 40..00—near the Western Islands.

John Hall

Sworn before me at Southampton the 22nd day of October 1777.

R Vernon Sadlurs


LIEUTENANT COLONEL EDWARD SMITH, MEMORANDA

Memos 8th 22d 1777

Cap't Weekes was at St' Maloés ten days before Hynson left Havre de Grace having never been out of that port since he was drove in by the Burford Man of War.—

Weeks was all ready to putt out for Bilboa (tho' his Guns were still in a private store), but could be on board and be gone the first tide.

The Pacifique a large fine Ship of fourteen twelve pounders at Havre de Grace, has shott, in for ballast, is to loaded with coarse Linnens cloth, and Lead. She is private property, and will proceed to Bilboa with two or three other ships of private property, to be convoy'd by four or five ships of force & value belonging entirely to the Congress.

The Ports of Nantz St Maloés and Bourdoux will altogether furnish a fleet of about sixteen to twenty sail of private adventurers, who will run down to the Latitude twenty three or twenty two, and having gott as far westward as the Island of Bermudas will then push for Virginia while the Convoy hawl up to the Northward & push for Boston Coast, hoping to gett in safe by coming there in the depth of winter.

The ships belonging to private adventurers push for the Southward in order to bring back a good Freight. The Congress ships attempt the North that is the coast of Boston as the last Effort the Congress Commissarys can make in order to keep up the Rebellion there next Summer, for they give up the Provinces to the Southward.
The Congress fleet is to assemble at Bilboa and is to consist of, a French fifty gun Ship.

Captn Weekes in his old Ship, with Clothing. & Linnens

Captn Thompson, who (If the Richd Pen is not on her way) will be provided with a two & twenty gun frigate with Bails of Cloth and Linnen.

Captn Nicholson in a fine four hundred tonn Ship of six or eight and twenty guns with Arms, Cloth, Linnen. Clothes.

Captn Patten from Cadiz in a two and twenty gun Ship with arms. Clothes. Linnen.

Mr Williams the Agent at Nantz has forty Men at work dayly in his very commodious Magazine in preparing & arranging every provision and armament that His Commissioners can procure, for to be ready for this next years campaign. This Magazine is most commodiously situated at the back of the Town—and can load any ship from their doors without being seen from any part of the Town. Hynson saw this building the Work men and preparations.

All American Ships falling in with Bermudas Island must stand for the West end and by their hoisting a Jack at the MainTop mast head, A Mr Tucker would send if [it] about, and procuring them as required assistance would give them orders or satisfactory information.

E Smith


LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 155

Separate

My Lord,

I shall not trouble Your Lordship with a Detail of my Conversation with M de Vergennes, which turned nearly upon the same Points as that with M. de Maurepas: I read him the same Papers, and made almost the same Observations upon them. His Remark upon the Paragraph of Franklin's, and Deane's Letter, which he read again and again, with great Attention, was rather singular. "They may assert what they please said he; it is most certain that the Sequestre was ordered by the King as a Mark of great Displeasure; If they are not hurt with such Treatment, Ils sont de bons Chretiens qui savent pardonner." I am inclined to think My Lord that Nicholson's Letter is not only very material, but comes in a very critical Moment. I easily saw by the Account M. de Vergennes gave me of a Raport he had had from M. de Sartines, that without this authentic Proof they would have continued to deny the Truth of my Intelligence: M. de Vergennes actually told me, that upon Inquiry such a Ship as I had described had been found at Nantes, but that it belonged to a French Merchant who had built it for his own Use: I answered that there might be such a Prête Nom, but that Nicholson's Letter afforded clear and irrefragable Proof, and amounted to Demonstration. I dwelt much upon this, and made no Scruple to add that now They had an absolute Certainty, that this Vessel, built, armed, and equipped, in one of their Ports, was for the use of the Rebels, it was impossible they should suffer her to go out of Port, if their pacific Professions were really Sincere, as it was manifest that the conniving at such Assistance, would be contrary to every Idea of Friendship. He answered that he un-
derstood the Frigate was a good one, and that the best Way to end the whole Matter was to purchase her pour Le Service du Roi, he did not promise that this should be done, but spoke of it as a Thing he should advise. He desired an Extract of Nicholson’s Letter, and of that of Messrs Berard. I saw no Objection to this, and sent him the Extracts as soon as I got home. Upon reading Messrs Berard’s Letter he said, he was glad it had fallen into our Hands, as it shewed us, what Fraud and Duplicity was used, to elude the Orders given by this Court, and to deceive the Officers that are charged with the Execution of them. I answered that I must always be of Opinion that the Orders given could not be so constantly eluded, if there was a real and earnest Endeavour to execute them, that it was but too manifest that little or no Advantage had accrued to us from the Orders sent to their Ports, as the American Privateers still found their Way thither, and what was more conducted Prizes, which, if they were not sold in the Harbour were disposed of at some little Distance from it, and disposed of to the Subjects of France: This, Sir, happened very lately in the case of those two Ships which I mentioned to you last week. We now know, and indeed half Paris knows, that they have been sold, knows the Price given, and the Persons who bought them: They have been sold, Sir, to Messrs Berard and Montplaisir at L’Orient, and that too for 9,700 £ Sterling, which is not half their Value. (I had this Intelligence, My Lord, five or six Days ago, but for the sake of my Informer purposely avoided mentioning it, ’till it came to me from several Quarters.) M. de Vergennes assured me that this was new to him (it is very extraordinary that it should be so): In my Answer, I asserted the Truth of the Fact, and laid in a formal Claim for the Restitution of these Ships and Cargo’s protesting against the Sale, and all the Consequences of it. I expressly told him, that these Ships and Cargoes could be considered in no other Light, than that of English Property forcibly detained by the Subjects of France; put him in mind of the Orders given by this Court, which not only prohibit the Sale of Prizes, but make the Purchasers criminal; observed to him, how clearly Messrs Berard and Montplaisir are within these Orders and, how much they deserve to be punished, and ended with saying that the most natural Punishment was to oblige them to make immediate Restitution. He did not contravert this, but said it would be indispensably necessary that the Sale should be proved, and the Ships and Cargoes found. I insisted that it would be sufficient to prove the Sale and the Purchasers, and that they ought to be forced to make immediate Restitution. Tho’ I dwelt upon this, and inforced it by every Argument I could think of, yet I do not, My Lord, expect any real Benefit from these Applications, as it will be next to impossible to establish a Proof, that to such unfair, and partial Judges, shall appear sufficient. In the Course of my Conversation, I said a great deal to M. de Vergennes upon the Mischiefs that must result from their suffering their Orders to be eluded, and observed to him, how idle it would be to suppose a real Difference between the Sale of Prizes made in the Harbours of France, or at some little Distance from them, that such Evasions were unworthy of them, unworthy of us, that there was a Time when Things of this Nature might have been supposed to be unknown to both Nations, but now that Both had spoke out very explicitly, now that we had complained, and they had promised Redress, it was for their Honour, as well as ours, that the Evil should be effectually cured. He did not contravert this Principle, but made his usual Answer, that nothing can be more positive than the Orders France has given, nothing more sincere and friendly than her Intentions. I am [&c.] Stormont
23 OCTOBER 1777


October 23

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO THE CHAMBERS OF COMMERCE OF ALL PORTS OF FRANCE

Marseilles, Oct. 23. The following is a copy of the letter written by the Minister of the Marine Department, and sent to all the ports of France.

“You could not, Gentlemen, be ignorant of the orders so often renewed by his Majesty at the sittings of the different Admiralties in his ports, not to permit the sale of any prizes made by foreign privateers, or to suffer the corsairs and their prizes to remain any longer in the ports than is absolutely necessary to procure them the provisions and assistance that they might want. This prohibition, which springs from a principle of faithfully observing a treaty once made, ought not to be eluded on any pretence whatever; and it is not without great displeasure, that his Majesty hears that many illegal methods have been made use of to evade the vigilance of his Officers, and to buy and sell the goods belonging to the above-mentioned prizes; and I am charged by the King again to give notice to the Chambers of Trade, and through them to the Merchants, that they shall not directly or indirectly buy any of the merchandizes which in any shape belong to the prizes brought into any of his ports, on pain of answering for it personally, and being obliged to return the goods or their value.

“I desire you will make these intentions of his Majesty known to the Merchants, and at the same time that the King will not permit the least evasion of his orders to go unpunished; and, I am persuaded, that the Merchants will shew the utmost alacrity to prove their submission to the King’s pleasure. I am also to order you, that those who counteract these orders be rigourously proceeded against; and I am further to add, that as the ports of the kingdom are open for the trade of all nations, the Merchant ships from North America may be admitted with their cargoes, which they may dispose of, and take in return any merchandize which is permitted to be exported, except ammunition, &c. and his Majesty particularly warns all Merchants to avoid the introducing of the American prizes, under pretence of their being Merchantmen.”


GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L’ORIENT

Fonteu 23 Octr. 1777.

J’ai reçu, Monsieur, votre lettre du 17. de ce mois par laquelle vous m’informez que des deux frégates américaines le Raleigh et l’alfred l’une étoit entrée dans le Port le d. Jour 17. et l’autre devoit y être admire le lendemain. Vous me faites part aussi
de cequi vous est revenu Sur l’avis que j’avois eú que les deux prises qui avoient mouillé sous Groix avoient vendu la totalité de leur Cargaison et Je vois par le détail dans lequel vous entrez que ce Rapport avoit quelque fondement. Je ne savois assés vous recommander de veiller, en cequi vous concerne et de concert avec les Offts de l’amirauté, à qui J’en écris également, non Seulement à ce qu’aucune prise ou Corsaire ne puisse être admis dans nos Ports, mais encore à ce qu’il ne se fasse aucun débarquement de ces Batimens sous quelque prétexte que ce Soit. Les volonté du Roi est très précise à ce Sujet et la moindre tolérance Seroit reprehensible.

Quant aux demandes que les américains font aux Négociants et dont vous m’avez adressé l’Etat, la Sortée d’aucun des articles qui le composent ne peut être prohibée étant tous dans la classe des objets ordinaires de Commerce. J’en excepte cependant les vieux Canons pour [lest?], parceque Sous prétexte de Canon de rebut on peut embarquer des Canons en état de servir et masquer de cette manier une expédition fraudulant. En général il n’y a que les Seules munitions de guerre dont la sortée doit être proscrite. l’exportation des autres objets qui entrent dans les Spéculations ordinaires du commerce ne peut Souffrir de difficulté, puisque le Commerce est libre, Sauf cependant les risques que les négociants ont à courir et que nous ne pouvons garantir. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Fontainebleau, 23 October 1777.

I have received, Sir, your letter of the 17th of this month by which you informed me that the two American frigates, Raleigh and Alfred, the one having entered the port on the 17th and the other supposed to be admitted the following day. You also apprised me of that which was told you about the information that I had received to the effect that the two prizes which had moored at Groix had sold their entire cargoes, and I see by the detail into which you entered that this report had some foundations. I cannot urge you strongly enough to keep a close watch on that which concerns you, and, together with the Admiralty officers to whom I shall also write, not only so that no prize or privateer be allowed to enter our ports, but also so that there not be any debarkation from these ships under any pretext, whatsoever. The king’s wish on this subject is very precise, and the slightest tolerance would be reprehensible.

As to the requests that the Americans are making of the merchants and on which you addressed the list to me, the shipment of none of the articles which comprise it can be prohibited, being that they are all classed as ordinary objects of trade. I exempt from them, however, the old cannons, because under the pretext of rejected cannon, one might load serviceable cannon, and in this way hide a fraudulent shipment. In general it is solely these munitions of war whose shipment must be forbidden. The exporting of other objects which enter into ordinary commercial speculation should not be subject to obstacles, since trade is free, except, however, the risks that the merchants must run and which we cannot guarantee. I am [&c.]

de sartine

L, FrLAL, series E4 80, fol. 48. Addressed at foot of first page: "M. Gonet."

1. Jamaica, David Watt, master, and Anna Susannah, John Taylor, master.
23 OCTOBER 1777

CONDE DE FLORIDABLANCA TO CONDE DE ARANDA

11

EXMIO. SR.

De algún tiempo á esta parte habrá notado VE. con no poca admiración suya la singularísima conducta que observan los Corsarios Americanos en nuestros Mares de Europa. Sus excesos aun dentro de los mismos Puertos de Francia son bien notorios, y han llegado á términos de precisar á esa Corte á expedir las estrechas ordenes que sabemos, dando también lugar á que en España se hayan despachado otras iguales.

Su desorden se había reducido á los principios á abusar imprudentemente de la protección que hallaban en ambos Reynos, y á disponer su caso del modo que juzgaban mas perjudicial á los Vasallos de Inglaterra. Pero no satisfechos yá de este abuso han llevado la temeridad hasta apoderarse de varias embarcaciones francesas, con pretexto de conducir generos de fabrica Inglesa, á pertenecientes á Vasallos Británicos, y mirándolas como presa legítima dirixírlas á sus Colonias.

Desde luego nos persuadimos que el Ministerio de Versailles, gravemente ofendido de semejantes excesos, tomaría sus providencias y con los mismos Armadores Americanos a volver á los Puertos de ese Reyno, ó bien con los Diputados residentes ahí, para obtener la mas completa satisfacción, de forma que no volvieren á suceder iguales casos.

¿Quá será nuestra sorpresa al ver que continua el mismo desorden y qual nuestra indignación observando que los Cosarios Americanos se atreven á apresar embarcacion cargada principalmente de cuenta de Comerciantes Españoles? Los papeles que acompañan instruirán á VE. de lo ocurrido cerca de la Costa de Galicia el dia 9. de Septiembre al Navío francés el fortunate que navegaba de Londres á Cadiz iva cargado con generos de lícito comercio, como vá dicho de cuenta de nuestros Nacionales. No se expresa el noble del Cosario, pero provablemente habrá sido alguno de los que en aquellos días entraron en los Puertos de la Coruña y Ferrol á experimentar muy buena acogida, y a recibir los auxilios que necesitaren; cuya circunstancia hace tanto mas odioso el hecho de que se trata.

Por decontado reciven los Vasallos del Rey un perjuicio notabilísimo una vez que la Presa se ha enviado a America; pues prescindiendo de los riesgos regulares de mar, puede ser apresada por algun Buque de la armada Británica, ó distribuido allí mismo el valor de su carga antes que tengan noticias Verídicas de su nombre, vandera y demás circunstancias.

No me detendré á exponer quan indecoroso es á las Coronas de España y Francia tolerar semejantes excesos, y quan injusto seria dejar á sus respectivos Vasallos expuestos en tiempo de paz á unos chascos de igual naturaleza. Tampoco me explaráé, como podría, sobre el incremento que tomarían estos excesos una vez tolerados, y sobre la consternacion general que habria si los Cosarios Americanos se convirtieren en piratas y á su exemplo lo practicaren igualmente los Armadores Ingleses como otros muchos de varias Naciones. Pero sí manifestaré á VE. que ha chocado al Rey en sumo grado el lance del dia 9. de Septiembre por recaer sobre los que yá sabíamos, y por la circunstancia de haber sido á la vista de nuestros mismos Puertos, cuyo auxilio vienen diariamente á solicitar; y aunque en mi carta del No. 2° tengo insinuado que se iva á providenciar la remesa de algun socorro en dinero ó Letras á esos Diputados me acaba SM. de mandar que lo suspenda. Comprende el Rey que seria
muy impropio exercer tales actos de generosidad al mismo tiempo que se reciven unos agravios tan escandalosos, y antes de todo desea SM asegurarse de que sin la menor dilacion se ha de restituir la presa referida con total resarcimiento de los perjuicios causados, y de que en lo succesivo no volveran á verse lances iguales; pues así para obtener proteccion en nuestros Puertos los Cosarios Americanos se les ha de mirar como sujetos al actual Gobierno del Congreso, y en tratándose de sus tropelias particulares se han de disculpar como que no alcanza su autoridad sobre ellos, seria esta una contradicion repugnante por mil caminos, y sobre todo incompatible con la seguridad de las Naciones.

Excuso entrar en otras muchas consideraciones obvias, y solo apuntaré, que harán bien los Diputados Americanos de reflexionar sobre los daños á que exponen su causa Nacional si llegan á disgustar á las Cortes de Expana y Francia pues el re-sentimiento de estas podría trastornar todas las ideas del actual Gobierno de las Colonias. Y concluyo recomendando á VE. hable seriamente sobre este asunto con el Sr. Conde de Vergennes y haya igualmente entender á los Diputados las graves causas que concurren para el justo enojo de SM. Dios gue. á VE. m° a° como deseo. Sr. Lorenzo 23. de Oct° de 1777.

El Conde de Floridablanca

P.D. Acavo de saber que el Cosario Hawke apresó la goleta la ventura sobre nuestra Costa de Bilban y por tal ha sido allí declarada mala presa.

Lo mismo ha sucedido en Sr. Sebastian con la presa la Elisabet que hizo el Americano Juan Bufinton.

[Translation]

Most excellent sir,

For some time at this place your excellency might have noted with no little wonder the most singular behavior that the American privateers observe in our European seas. Their excesses even within the very ports of France are notorious and have arrived at the point of obliging that court to issue the strictest regulations that we know, giving rise also to the issuance of similar ones in Spain.

Their disorder has reduced itself to the principles of imprudently abusing the protection which they found in both realms, and in arranging their case in the way that they judged most prejudicial to the subjects of England. But still not satisfied with this abuse, they have had the temerity to seize several French vessels, on the pretext of their carrying goods of English manufacture, belonging to British subjects, and looking on them as legitimate prizes to send them to their colonies.

Since that time we are persuaded that the ministry at Versailles, gravely offended by similar excesses, will take measures with the same American privateersmen on their returning to the ports of that kingdom, or with the deputies living there, to obtain the completest satisfaction, in a manner that will stop the future occurances of like kind.

What will be our surprise on seeing that same disorder continue and what our indignation on observing that the American privateers dare to seize vessels laden principally on the account of Spanish merchants? The accompanying papers will inform your excellency of what happened near the coast of Galicia the 9th of September to the French merchantman the Fortune, which was sailing from London to Cadiz, laden with commodities of licit commerce, as stated in statements by our na-
tional. The name of the privateer was not stated, but it was probably the same as one of those that on one of those days entered the ports of Corunna and Ferrol, where they received a very warm welcome and received the assistance that they needed; which circumstance makes so much more odious the deed under discussion.

Of course the king's subjects suffer a most significant injury once the prize has been sent to America; and setting aside the ordinary risks of the sea, it could be captured by any ship of the British fleet, or the bulk of its cargo be distributed then and there before they take truthful note of its name, flag, and other identifying characteristics.

I shall not cease to expound how indecorous it is for the crowns of Spain and France to tolerate such excesses, and how unjust it would be to leave their respective subjects exposed in peacetime to tricks of like nature. Neither shall I expound, as I could, upon the increase that these excesses would take once tolerated, and on the general consternation there would be if the American privateers turned into pirates and whose example the English privateersmen as well as many others from several nations would likewise follow. But if I shall demonstrate to your excellency that the episode of September 9th has vexed the king to a high degree, by falling back on what we already knew, and by the circumstance of it having taken place in sight of our very ports, whose help they came daily to solicit; and although in my letter of the second I had suggested taking measures to send some aid in money or bills of exchange to those deputies, His Majesty concludes in commanding me that the aid be suspended. The king understands that it would be very improper to exercise such acts of generosity at the same time we are receiving such scandalous insults, and, above all, His Majesty desires to assure himself that, without the least procrastination, the prize referred to be restored with complete compensation for the damages caused, and that in the future similar episodes will not be repeated. Thus if, in order to obtain protection in our ports, the American privateers look on themselves as subjects of the current government, to the Congress, and in treating of their particular outrages they have excused themselves as if it has no authority over them, it would be a contradiction repugnant in a thousand ways, and above all incompatible with the security of nations.

I excuse myself from entering into many other obvious considerations and will only point out that the American deputies will do well to reflect on the damage to which they expose the cause of their nation if they arrive at the point of offending the courts of Spain and France, in as much as the resentment of these courts could overturn all the plans of the current government of the colonies. I conclude in recommending to your excellency to speak seriously about this matter with the Comte de Vergennes and as well to make the deputies understand the grave consequences that they incur because of the just anger of His Majesty. That God may keep you many years is my desire. San Lorenzo, 23 October 1777.

El Conde de Floridablanca

P.S. I have just learned that the privateer Hawk seized the schooner Adventure on our coast of Bilbao and for that reason it has been declared an unlawful prize.

The same thing has happened at San Sebastian with the prize the Elizabeth, made by the American John Buffington.

L, SpMAA, legajo 4072, expediente 201.
October 24

THE LONDON PACKET; OR, NEW LLOYD'S EVENING POST (LONDON),
WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 22, TO FRIDAY, OCTOBER 24, 1777

Friday, October 24. London.

The Dolphine, Wentworth, from South Carolina, with rice, for Cadiz, is taken by the Levant frigate, and sent into Gibraltar; there is also sent into the same port the Glover, Harris, from St. Andera, for Marblehead, with blankets, &c. taken by the Alarm frigate.

WILLIAM COOLEY AND W. STILES TO THE COMMISSIONERS OF THE CUSTOMS

Honble Sirs.

Cap't Watt late of the Ship Jamaica and Cap't Hooper of the Nanny both from Jamaica, and Cap't Marshall of the Sally from Dartmouth to Newfoundland, and Cap't Athans of a Schooner from New York with several other Passengers landed at this Port last night from Port L'Orient having been taken and carried in there by the Raleigh (a Frigate belonging to the Rebells) of 32 Guns under the Command of one Thompson. The two first mentioned Captains informed the Surveyor and Landwaiters, when they were examining their Baggage—"that before they left L'Orient the Cargoes of their Ships were discharging and intended to be Sold. That the Raleigh, and her Consort the Alfred of 22 Guns were landing their Gunpowder and Stores in the King's Arsenal in order that they may go into the Kings Dock—That there was a Frigate at L'Orient ready to be launched for the Rebells, that she was to be Commanded by an Irishman and manned by the French—This Frigate when ready in Conjunction with the Raleigh and Alfred were to Convey from L'Orient to America near Twenty Sail of Ships laden with Stores &c."—We think it Our Duty to Communicate this Information to Your Honours, and are in haste to save Post, with great Respect, Your Honours Most faithful and Obedient Hble Servants

Custom House

Portsmouth

24th Octr 1777.


1. In an accompanying letter of the same date to Edward Stanley, Cooley and Stiles recommended that Capt. Watt and Capt. Hooper, who were on their way to London, be examined for further particulars. Ibid., fol. 509.

LACOSTE CASSENAVE & CO. TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

M. le Docteur Franklin Paris.

Cadiz le 24. Octbre 1777.

Monsieur

Nos Amis Mme Hornioild & Clough ont chargé pour notre Compte et à notre consignation 19 Balles de Marchandizes sur le Navire français la Fortune Capt Beltrand
Kenguen expedie de Londres pour Cadiz, ainsi qu’apert du Connoisset & facture des dits effets et de la Lettre des dites Amis qui nous les aporté.—

Le susdt Navire ayant été pris dans sa Traversée par le Corsaire Americain le *Civil Usage*, nous sommes en souffrance par le manque de nos fondes, et par le deffaut de l’assortiment qui nous étoit necessaires pour notre Commerce. Notre qualité de françois justifiee par le Certificat cy joint du Consul de France a Cadiz, nous autorise a la demarche que nous faisons auprès de vous Mons’r pour reclamer no dites Effets & les temoignages Publics de votre probité nous font esperer que vous voudrez bien employer vos bons Offices auprès du Congrés pour que le Capteur nous dedomage. C’est la Grace que nous vous demandons, ainsi que celle de nous croire reconnoissons d’avance et tres parfaitemt Mons’r &c &c

Lacoste Cassenave et C°

[Translation]


Our friends Misters Horniold and Clough charged to our account and consigned to us 19 bales of merchandise on board the French merchantman the *Fortune*, Capt. Beltrand Kenguen, sent from London to Cadiz, as indicated by the bill of lading and invoice of the said goods and by the letter of the said friends who sent them to us.

The above-mentioned merchantman having been taken in its voyage by the American privateer the *Civil Usage*, we are injured by the lack of our funds, and by the lack of the assorted goods that we need for our trade. Our being French subjects, proved by the enclosed certificate from the French consul in Cadiz, authorizes the representation that we make to you to reclaim our said goods, and the public report of your honesty leads us to hope that you will willingly use your best influence with the Congress in order that the captor indemnify us. This is the favor that we ask of you, as well as that you believe us grateful in advance and very perfectly, sir, &c. &c.

Lacoste Cassenave et C°

(Copy)

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 45, pp. 283–84 (M247 roll no. 59). For a similar letter to Franklin from Pierre Deschamps, dated Cadiz, 14 Oct. 1777, see *Papers of Benjamin Franklin* 25: 69–71.

October 25

**ADMIRAL SIR THOMAS PYE TO PHILIP STEPHENS**

Sir, *Sandwich* at Spithead 25th Octr 1777.

Inclosed is a Paper containing some Intelligence I yesterday received from Mr Hooper, late Master of the *Nancy* West India Ship, and Mr Kennedy, a Passenger in her, who were taken by the *Raleigh* and *Alfred* two Rebel Privateers, with the Descriptions of the said Privateers, which I beg leave to lay before their Lordships.

I have given His Majesty’s Ships under sailing Orders, Descriptions of the above mentioned Rebel Privateers, and shall communicate the same to the other Ships under my Command before they proceed to Sea. I am [&c.]

Tho° Pye
25 OCTOBER 1777

L, UKLPR, Adm. 1/955, 190. Addressed at foot of letter: "Philip Stephens Esq". Notation on verso of letter: "27 Octr Send Copy of the inclosed. (This far) to S S. Porten fr Lord Weym infor Send the description to L Shuldham to be distrb to [m?]. Warr[hips] assent & approve of having done." For Stephens's reply, noting the Lords Commissioners's acknowledgement and approval, see Stephens to Pye, 27 Oct. 1777, in UKLPR, Adm. 2/556, 112-13.

[Enclosure]

Particulars of the Information given by Mr Hooper, late Master of the Nancy West India Ship, and Mr Kennedy a Passenger on board her, to Admiral Sir Thomas Pye 24th October 1777.

Mr Anthony Hooper Master of the Nancy West India Ship, and Mr Kennedy a Passenger, having been taken the 17th Sept past in that Ship by the Raleigh and Alfred two Rebel Privateers, the former was put on board the Alfred and the latter on board the Raleigh, and was in her when she engaged His Majesty's Sloop the Druid. Mr Kennedy says one Man was killed, and the 1st Lieutenant and a Boy wounded on board the Privateer.

They were carried into Port L'Orient and on the 11th Inst sailed from thence with Seventy other Prisoners in a French Brig for England.

The Ann Susannah, laden with 500 Hogsheads of Sugar, John Taylor Master and the Jamaica, a Ship of three Decks (both taken by the Raleigh) left L'Orient the same Day, said to be bound to some Port in Spain, but are supposed to have gone back again to Port L'Orient, so soon as the French Brig which carried the Prisoners was out of sight. The Seventy Prisoners intended to have attempted retaking the two Jamaica Ships, had they not been escorted out of the Harbour by Boats manned and Armed with French Officers and Men.¹

Descriptions of the two Rebel Privateers

The Raleigh, Thomas Thompson Master, carries 36 Guns and 200 Men.²

116 feet keel, 36 feet Beam small Quarter Galleries and a yankey Head with a feather in his Cap, a Sabre in his right Hand: is designed for Sir Walter Raleigh the greatest part of her Stern and Head Painted white, her Ports are very large.

On her Main Deck, Twenty 12 and Six 9 Pounders

On her Quarter Deck Six 6 Pounders

Forecastle Four 6 Do.

In each Top Two Swivels and an Arm Chest

On her Taffrel Two Cohorns

Runs her two stern Chases out of the Cabin Windows

Her Sails are cut like an English Man of War's except her Top gallant sails which are more like a Merchant Ship's

Whole Mizen Yard. short top gallant Mast heads very large main topmast Stay sail, Studding sails and Driver. All her yards very Square This Ship sails very fast before the wind.

The Alfred, Elisha Hinman Master. carries 20 Guns and 160 Men.

A Merchant Built Ship very lofty. her head is much like the Raleigh

On her main Deck. Twenty 9 Pounders

Swivels on her Fore Castle.

Four Cohorns in each Top with a Chest of Arms

This Ship's yards are not square, her Sails are the same as when in the Merchant Service. Taunt Masts, two Top gallant masts, with long Royal Masts and sets a flying Mizen
Top gallantsail, her Studding sails are very large. Waist Cloths black with white borders as in the Tops. her breast work on the quarter Deck is is about 5½ feet which the Master said should be cut down in France.

She can run out four Stern Chases. 2 in the Cabin, and 2 on the Quarter Deck.

This Ship sails poorly particularly on a wind

They both have a Top and Poop Lanthorn. The Raleigh is now cleaning at L'Orient and the Alfred is cleaning opposite Port Louis.

The Raleigh’s Powder was taken out by the King’s powder boat, and put into the King’s Store. her Guns are landed on S. Michael’s Island. A main Mast was making for her in the King’s Yard, if her own would not do—on the 10th Sept it was sprung, but well fished again.3

These Ships were well found with every thing, and were in no distress—they only wanted to clean their Bottoms.

Two thirds of the Crews of the above Rebel Privateers consist of English, Irish and Scotch. In their Ensigns are thirteen stripes, and where the Union formerly was, is a blue field with thirteen white Stars, these Colours are only carried by the Continental Ships, which have Commissions from the Congress.—

D, UKLPR, Adm. 1/955, 191–92.

1. In the margin, in Stephens’s hand: “See last Page, & Copy within ( 1.” Stephens marked the enclosure from the beginning to this point with brackets, indicating the portion to be copied for Lord Weymouth’s information.

2. In the margin: “N.B. The Master of the Raleigh is an Englishman but married in America. he was several years Master of a Ship which traded from London to S. Vincent—her two Lieutenants are Irish Men.”

3. Stephens bracketed this paragraph to be copied for Lord Weymouth’s information.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM PLYMOUTH, OCT. 25.”

Arrived at Catwater the Betsy schooner, John Galle, late Master, from Nantz, bound to North Carolina, with salt, bale goods, gunpowder, and arms; a prize taken by his Majesty’s ship Centaur. This vessel carried a cargo of rice and indigo to Nantz, and was taking back a cargo in return. By this vessel we learn that the river of Nantz swarms with American vessels.

London Chronicle, 30 Oct.–1 Nov. 1777.

WILLIAM McCREEERY TO JOHN ADAMS

Sir

Bordeaux 10 October 1777

I did myself the Honour to write to you from Nantz the 29th ulto and at the same time forwarded Two News papers for you; I mentiond the Scarcity of Frigates in England but that they were fitting out Sixteen Gun Sloops, most of which I have since Heard are Sheathing with Copper, so that you may Expect them on the coast of America this winter, they have lately fitted out Sloops which mount Ten 4 pounders & 60 or 70 Men—one of which has made a prize of the Lexington Captn Johnson, after a Hot Engagement of about Four hours He had seven killed & Eleven wounded amongst the former were two or three of his officers—He had but forty Eight men,
& they were such a Motly Crew, that people are astonish'd at his Having made so Gallant a resistance—

A Twenty four Gun Ship belonging to Coll Langden of N: E. sent in a prize loaded with Fish a few Days ago, but as she hoisted the E Colours with the union down to Shew that She was a prize, she was Stoped below by a French Frigate Stationd there to prevent these things to Search our Vessels for their Seamen which they dont allow us to have now, Had they Hoisted either American or French Colours, there would not have been the least hindrance, The vessel is sent Bilboa by Mess' Delaps to whom She was consigned—

The Carolinians have been peculiarly unlucky of late in the vessels which they Sent to Europe. Four out of 5 which got into the Bay were taken, & I Saw a Letter from Cadiz yesterday which mentions two vessels from Carol having gone in there and that the Masters immediately waited on the E. Consul & took the oath of allegiance to the King of England: they were the Hawk Capt Follow & the Diana Cap Ingersall. It also mentions a report of two privateers being taken and carried into Gibraltar—I much fear we shall loose most of our Men by these cursed little privateers—Whatever prisoners we take in Europe are put ashore & returned immediatly to England—but ours when taken are carryed there & put into close prison where they are by all accots used most cruelly—

An Insurance office has been lately established here & I am told it is a very good one—The premium to & from America is thirty † C

I think the Congress would be much better servd from this port in many things, than at Nantes—for instance in Soldiers cloathing for as Montauban & where the Cloathing comes cheapest is much nearer to this port than nantes, and the Carriage is nearly all by water, whereas what goes by Nantes is first Sent several Hundd Miles by land to paris from thence part by Land & part by water to Nantes, There must certainly be a very great difference in the expence, your agent here (if you had one) could have them immediately from the Manufactures & get them made up at the Same place on very good terms Shirts Stockings & Shoes come on as good terms to this port as any other, Hatts come better from Nantes—

I believe you will agree with me that an agent for Congress ought to be in the first place, a punctual Man with a good Capital of his own, be in good Credit, have the best connections abroad & at home & have an inclination to do every Service in his power to America—Such a Man there is in Bordeaux I mean Mr Delap who continues agreeable to His Fathers will the Firm of S & J H. Delap From the Same cause he remains Single in Trade and has been obliged to refuse very lately Several offers of partnership, in particular one with an agent here of yours now at Nantez which I believe has occasiond a miff—

Should Congress see cause to Employ an agent here you may depend, there is no House so fit for the purpose, and as I have in all the Letters which I have had the Honour to write you, given my own Sentiments & opinion very freely I will now just mention what I think Congress may very well do—in the first place let Faithfull active Men be impoy'd in Virginia and Maryland, (for Tobaco at present is the best article you can send to Europe) to purchase & load vessels, and when ready to Sail forward by Several different conveyances Bills of Lading to your agents here with orders to insure the whole.—At the Same time let directions be given about the returns which may be got ready immediately—If the vessel arrives safe Mr Delap will advance
as near the amount of what the Cargo is likely to bring & not detain the vessel for
the Sale of it—Should Several thousand Hog\(^a\) arrive at the Same time—his Credit
is so extensive that he could immediately Ship for the whole, if the vessels are lost he
recovers the insurance agreeable to orders—

I believe our publick credit has suffered much in Europe for want of punctual-
ity—I have had very unfavourable accotts of the French Gentlemen in Nantes who
were concernd with mr T Morris\(^1\) as to the Latter I have been an Eye witness to his
incapability of Serving the publick his Friends or himself—Mr Ross I am informd is
a first rate Merchant & bears here an Excellent Character He is by every act \[account\] very capable & very worthy—

Cap' Ashburne in a Brigg from Cinespuct \[Sinepuxent\] is arrived here this morn-
ing with a 100\(^b\) Hhds of Tob’o She is own’d in Philad\(^b\)

I would be exceedingly obliged to you to inform me How your publick maga-
zines & furnished and what articles are most wanted as I Should encourage Specu-
lation as much as possible & give most encouragement to Ship what you stand most
in need of—I should be glad to have your opinion of what consequence our Trade
to france may be when a peace is concluded, if I thought it would be considerable
hereafter I would Settle in Bordeaux if otherways in Nantes, Yet there so many Amer-
icans Setling at Nantes that I am advised to Settle in this place I must determine
Soon, & Shall take the liberty to advise you of it, and beg your interest with your Mer-
cantile Friends to the Northward—I am \[&c.\]

W. M. Creery

Dear Sir

Since writing the above which I found no opty \[opportunity\] of forwarding the
prize with fish has got into Bilboa & the vessel which took her has got into this place
She is the \[portsm\] commanded by capt Hart & mounts 24 Guns
She was Stop’d below by the Frigate, but Mr Delap procured permission for her to
Stay 3 Days that She might refit when the time expired She was orderd out in 24
hours & the Carpenters not being able to finish in that time, Mr Delap was obliged
to apply to the Admiralty once more & with great difficulty obtain'd 3 days more per-
mission Hence you may perceive the Difficulty there is with Such vessels at this port,
& that it all proceeds from the fear that this Court has of England—

Let me assure you of one thing, that if a war Should chance to break out in Eu-
rope it will not happen through affection to America, all that is aimd at here, is to
keep the flames of war from diceing, I mention this only to yourself, It is not neces-
sary to let it be publicly known in America—However I have the happiness to as-
sure you of what I little expected, the people of Holland begin in reality to think
justly of America & of England also, the former they are begining to trust—The credit
of England begins to Shake & a little good News from America would Effect what the
weakness timidity or Jealousy of princes refuses—it would gain us credit with indi-
viduals—The Merchants of Holland are petitioning the States for Convoys to pro-
tect their Trade, 3 of the provinces have voted Six Ships of War to go to St Eustatia
& it is Supposed the others will acceed—letters from Germany mention that it is very
difficult to obtain Recruits for the English Service in America—
I beg you will be so good as to let me hear from you. I have not been able to procure the books I wanted for you, all I can now send you is an Irish Magazine for July, I am [&c.]

W. Creery

I have determined to settle in this place.


1. Pliarne, Penet & Co.

October 26 (Sunday)

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1777]

26th [Oct.] Sunday foul 'tis this day the people in the itchey ward detected in a plan laid to elope, by a pass made thr' the drean, thr' which the most of us expected to pass but are disappointed the guard com'td. Six to ye B.h. [black hole].

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO ENSEIGNE DE VEAISSEAU LE MARQUIS DE MONTBAS

A M Le M'n de Montbas
Ens de Vau Commandant la Corvette du Roi
L'Etourdie à Bordeaux.

Fontainebleau Le 26 8bre 1777.

J'ai reçu, M, les Différentes Lettres que vous m'avez écrites dans le courant de ce mois, pour me rendre compte de ce qui se passe dans la rivière de Bordeaux, relativement aux Batimens Anglo-américains; et je ne puis qu'approuver en général la conduite que vous avez tenue à leur égard dans les diverses circonstances.

J'ai appris avec plaisir que la prise Le Mercury, Cap't Jean Still, a appareillé aussitôt qu'elle a pu se procurer les secours qui lui étaient nécessaires; vous avez bien fait de laisser remonter la rivière au N'e. Le Duc de Chesue: Les marchands anglais n'ont jamais de passeports; mais, seulement une police et des Connoissemens. Il en est de même des Batimens insurgens et vous ne devez faire aucune difficulté de laisser remonter ceux qui auront un chargement en marchandises: La prohibition ne regarde que les Corsaires; Le Commerce doit être libre. J'approve que vous ayez procuré à ce Bâtiment les facilités qui ont dépendu de vous, et les Secours dont il averti soit pour assurer son mouillage.

En général vous pouvez admettre dans le Port tout Bâtiment qui a une Cargaison; mais tout Bâtiment Anglo-américain, armé seulement en guerre, soit qu'il ait une Commission du Congrès, soit qu'il n'en ait pas, doit être réputé Corsaire, et ne peut Séjourner dans le Port au delà du temps nécessaire pour se procurer les Secours de Subsistance dont il peut avoir besoin; et réparer les avaries qui le mettent en danger s'il on le forçait à reprendre la mer avant que de s'être radoubé.

Je mande aux Officiers de l'amirauté et à M Le Moyne de tenir la main à ce que le Corsaire américain Le Portsmouth redescende la Riviere aussitôt qu'il aura été
réparé, & vous veillerez à ce qu'il ne reste dans la Rade que le temps que pourroit exiger l'état de la Marée ou la contrariété des Vents. Je suis [&c.]

[Translation]

To Monsieur Le Marquis de Montbas
Enseigne de Vaisseau Commanding the King's Corvette
L'Etourdie at Bordeaux

Fontainebleau 26 October 1777

I have received, Monsieur, the various letters which you have written to me in this current month in order to render an accounting of what is transpiring in the River of Bordeaux relative to the American ships, and I can do no less than to approve in general the conduct that you have maintained in their regard under the diverse circumstances.

I have learned with pleasure that the prize the Mercury, Captain John Still,1 has gotten under way immediately as soon as she was able to procure the assistance she needed: you have done well to allow the merchant ship the Duke of Chesuel to go up the river. The English merchants do not ever have passports but only a policy and bills of lading. It is the same with the insurgent ships and you should not present any difficulty in allowing those that are laded with merchandise to go up. The prohibition only applies to privateers: Commerce must be free. I approve of your having procured for this ship the facilities which depend on you as well as the assistance of which she has need to assure her anchorage.

In general, you may admit within the port every ship that has a cargo; but every American ship fitted out only for war, whether she has a commission from Congress or does not have one, must be considered a privateer and not be allowed to remain in the port any longer than to procure the relief of subsistence of which she has need and to repair damages that might otherwise expose her to danger if one forced her to return to sea before being refitted.

I command the officers of the admiralty and Monsieur Le Moyne 2 to make sure that the American privateer the Portsmouth returns down the river as soon as she has been repaired, and you to watch that she does not remain in the roadstead any longer than the state of the tide and contrary winds require.

I am [&c.]

LB, FrPNA, Marine B4 134, fol. 359. Notations: "N° 1"; "Admettre dans les Ports tout Bâtiment qui a une cargaison." "To admit into the ports any vessel that has a cargo."

1. See Journal of French Navy Corvette Etourdie, Marquis de Montbas, Enseigne de Vaisseau, under dates 1, 6, and 8 Oct., above.

2. Commissaire Ordonateur de la Marine, or pay commissioner of the navy, at Bordeaux.

CAPTAIN ELISHA HINMAN TO ELLIS GRAY

Dear Sir

Port L'Orient October 26th. 1777.

The 22d. of August I sailed from Portsmouth Harbour in New England, in Company with Captain Thompson of the Raleigh Frigate, in our way here we took a Schooner,1 from New York, bound to Nova Scotia, which we burnt—We also took a Snow 2 from St. Vincent's, laden with Sugar, Coffee, She we ordered for America, likewise a Brig 3 from England bound for Halifax, laden with Salt and some Cordage, ordered her like-
wise for America, both of which we hope are arrived safe in some American port. On the 30th of September, in the Channel of England, we took two large Ships from Jamaica for London, which we convoyed to this port, and have sold them. We arrived here the 6th of October, we are cleaning our Ships and refitting, and shall sail first on a Cruize, and then proceed for America. I hope to be Compleatly Manned here, which was not the case when we left America. At Portsmouth I let Captain Thompson have 20 of my Men, in order to enable him to proceed to Sea, who was at least 70 Men Short.

I assure you, Sir, it is impossible for me to give you a particular Account of American affairs, with France and Spain—but will give you my own opinion from the observations I have made here, viz. The French are really friends at Hart to the Americans in the present Controversy, but rather seem to decline a War at present, altho' large armaments are fitting and gitting in readiness both by Sea and Land.—They will give America every assistance in their Power, but not publickly and are determined that a final Separation of America from Great Britain shall take place, even at the Expence of a War. Spain may be said to be equally disposed as France. Both Captain Thompson and myself are treated very gentelly, by People of the first Characters here. We have had the honor to pay our Respects to the Duke de Durass and the Dutchess de Mazarine, by whom we were received kindly, and shewed every mark of Friendship. They did us great Honour at a public Entertainment, both by drinking our Healths and wishing us Success. We also had a similarity of Friendship shewn us from the Spanish Embassaror, who passed through this Town a few days past, in short I am convinced they are as determined as before mentioned.

Dear Sir, you will receive by Captain Thompson 4 pounds of best Tea, and Sundry Letters, which beg your care in the delivery—likewise Two Pounds of Tea for Mr Gray and two pounds of Tea to be sent to Mr Hinman—please to except of my best wishes for you, Spouse and Family—I am [&c.]

N.B. My Respects to Mr Dolbier & Family and particularly to Mrs Grissell.

A true Copy

Sworn before me this 2nd April 1778

Robert Walker

at St George’s in Grenada.

Macartney

October 27

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L’ORIENT

Fontau. 27 8bre 1777.

Je reçois, Monsieur, la lettre par laquelle vous me rendez compte de la suite des dispositions des fes le Raleigh et l’alfred pour leur Carène et leur radoub. Je vous
recommande de nouveau de tenir la main à ce qu'elles soient promptement reparées et qu'elles mettent aussitôt à la voile. J'apprécie que vous ayez fait délivrer les différents articles que l'on vous a demandés. Je concours également que vous fassiez remettre les deux ancrees dont on a besoin, afin qu'il n'y ait aucun prétexte de retard. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine
veillés avec soin a ce qu'il ne soit embarqué sur ces deux batimens aucune munitions de guerre de quelque espèce que ce soit.

[Translation]

Fontainebleau, 27 October 1777.

I have received, Sir, the letter by which you reported to me the progress of the arrangements of the frigates Raleigh and Alfred for their careening and caulking. I again recommend that you be certain that they be repaired promptly and that they set sail immediately afterwards. I am authorizing that you deliver the different articles that have been asked of you. I also agree that you may forward the two anchors they need so that there may be no pretext for delay. I am, Sir, [&c.]

de sartine
Watch carefully that no ammunition of any kind be taken on board of these two vessels.

L., FrLAL, series 1, E' 80, fol. 66. Addressed at foot: "M. Gonet."

**LORD GRANTHAM TO LORD WEYMOUTH**

[Extract]

No. 59. Escurial, 27th October, 1777.

My Lord, ...

M. Florida blanca has acquainted me, that the Vessel, which was said to have been taken at Bilbao,¹ and which I mentioned in mine, No. 56,² had not been allowed to be kept by the Privateer who took it, but had been released upon my Application.

I enclose to your Lordship a List of Prizes taken by Sir Thomas Rich, and Captain Mann, and carried into Gibraltar on the 13th. Ins tres...³

The Rebel Privateers, Raleigh, of thirty two Guns, commanded by Thomas Tompson, and, the Alfred, of twenty two Guns, commanded by J. Henman,⁴ have sent a Prize into Coruña, the Brig Sally, Edward Marshall, Master, of Bristol, bound from Dartmouth to Newfoundland with Salt. ... I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Grantham.


1. Schooner Adventure, Captain Gorrequer. See Ventura Gomez de la Torre and Barrena to Lefras and Le Mesurier, 4 Oct. 1777, above.
4. Elisha Hinman.
Honble Arthur Lee Esq.

My Dear sir

Madrid 27th. Oct'77

Under 16th. Ins' I had the pleasure to write you my last, since which continuing without your favours have to inform you that the late uncommon behavoir of some of your privateers towards the French vessells, & spanish property has much offended the nation, & altho' you may probably have satisfied those complaints 'ere now, I think it wou'd not be amiss to loadge an order in the several ports for such commanders of arm'd vessells as shou'd put in that they not meddle with either of those two nations.

Since my said last I have been inform'd of the plan I am to follow about remitting goods, so that as soon as I hear of the sum & that I may begin upon it you may depend on my uttmost expedition.

By advises from Nantz I hear two of your frigates 1 are safely arriv'd at L'orien & with good news about the army at Saratoga. if so I hope you will inform me without loss of time, as besides it being of service towards you I am impatient to hear of your success, may the Almighty grant it according to the wish of your Real Frd. [&c.]

---


---

NEW-LLOYD'S LIST (LONDON), TUESDAY, OCTOBER 28, 1777

The Two Friends, M'Gregor, from Cadiz to New-York, was taken in Lat. 40, Longit. 61, by the Glaister Privateer of 16 Guns, John Colson Commander 1

The Lovely Peggy, Fitzgerald, from Waterford to N. foundland, was taken the 7th of Sept. by the Independent Privateer, Captain Young, and sent to America; the Capt. and Crew were landed at Nants by the Privateer.

The Adventure, ———, that was taken off Bilboa, and carried into that Port, by the Americans, is released, and the Captain of the Privateer 2 ordered to pay all Charges.

The Nancy, Payne, from Malaga to Dublin, was taken by the Americans, 3 but re-taken by the Alarm M. W. . . .

The John, Merton, from Limerick to Bourdeaux, is taken by the Hector Man of War, and sent into Portsmouth.

The Charm. Betsey, ———, 4 from Charles Town, with Rice, is taken by his Majesty's Ship Mars, and sent into Portsmouth.

1. Massachusetts privateeer brigantine Gloucester, John Coulston, commander.
2. Massachusetts privateer schooner Hawke, Jeremiah Hibbert, commander.
EUROPEAN THEATER

DEPOSITION OF WILLIAM BRAY CONCERNING THE SLOOP CHESTER

Minuted on a twelve stivers Stamp
Copy

On this 28th day of October 1777, Before me Adam Schadee, Notary Publick, Sworn and admitted, residing in the City of Rotterdam, and Witnesses afternamed, personally appeared, Capt. William Bray, late master of the sloop Called the Chester, being of Competent age, and did attest in behalf of whom it may Concern, and to Serve and avail as occasion may require; that he the said deponent with the said sloop, in the bay of Honduras being laden with a Cargo of Beefhides, Fustick, Logwood, Pimento and sundry small articles, sailed out of said bay to sea on the 26th of April of this year 1777, bound to this port of Rotterdam.

That in prosecution of his said intended Voyage on the 28th of May following off the Havana, he was brought too by a Letter of Marque ship Called the Union, Commanded by Capt. Hamilton, and belonging to London, from Jamaica bound to NewYork, who having overhauled his the deponents papers, discharged him, and supplied him with a Cask of Water and some Sugar, and that he Deponent kept Company with her through the Gulf of Florida,—and parted with her on the 3d day of June in the Latitude of 29 deg 25 mins North, and in Longitude 77 deg 43 mins West from London.

That on the 13th of said month of June he was Obliged to put into the Island of Bermudas, to take on board some provisions and Water, and sailed from thence on the next day on his intended Voyage; That soon after, and even whilst he had the Bermudas Pilot on board, he was brought too on the South west End of the said Island of Bermudas by two American Privateers, lying at an anchor there, being two Brigantines, the one Called the Fair American, mounting twenty Guns and about fifty men, the other the Experiment, mounting twelve Guns and about forty men, Commanded by Charles and Francis Morgans Brothers, both belonging to Charleston in South Carolina, who took the Pilot out of his said Sloop, and ordered him to bring too between them both, which being done, they kept the Said Sloop betwixt them till the 17th when they took him Deponent and his whole Ships Company (except his mate) being Eight in number, out of the said sloop, and placed him deponent and seven of his Ship's Company on board, being Eight in number, of the said sloop, and placed him deponent and seven of his men on board of the Fair American Privateer, and the Eighth man on board of the Experiment, and kept onely the Mate of the said sloop, being a Dutchman, and Called Michiel Steenblank, on board of her; that directly after they put the prize-master on board of the said sloop, mann'd her; and sent her up to Charlestown aforesaid, notwithstanding he deponent argued very much against it, and showed them a document, by which it was plainly proved, that both the sloop and her Cargo were Dutch property, and belonged and were Consigned to Mr Anthony Ameloo, merchant at Rotterdam, which document they sent in the sloop to Charlestown aforesaid.

That thereupon the two Privateers with him deponent and the beforementioned Eight men of his Ship's Company on board, steered for St. Eustatia, where they arrived on the fifth or sixth day of the month of July last past, and would not allow him deponent or any one of his Ship's Company to go on shore, (except ones on the 14th or 15th, when he deponent was allowed to go on shore to take a walk with the first and Second Lieutenant of the Fair American Privateer, by whom he was guarded all the time,) but kept them all on board of the privateers till the 18th of said month of
July at night, at least one hour after Sunset, when the Privateers weighed Anchor and made Sail, and after making three or four tacks, brought a shoreboat too, which was plying there, and put him deponent and three of his Ship's Company, viz: his Boatswain, a Portuguese and two of his Seamen, one being an Englishman and the other an Irishman, in the boat, and sent them on shore, and kept one of his the deponent's seamen against his inclination on board of the Privateers the fair American, Charles Morgan, the Commander of said Privateer telling him "you are a Dutchman, and too valuable a young Lad to part with you, and you may as well fight for the Americans as for the English" and the remainder of his deponent's ship's Company (being three Irishmen and one Rotterdammer, Called Hermanus Hubregts) having voluntarily Entered on board of the Privateers.

That at about Eight o Clock that night, he deponent and his said three men Came on Shore at S' Eustatia, where he deponent said till the twentieth, when he Sailed from thence in the Passage boat to the Island of S' Christopher's, where he arrived the same day, and from whence he took his departure on the first of August last past in an English Ship, Called the Venus, John Smith Commander, of and for London, in a Large fleet of English ships under Convoy of four English men of war, and arrived in London, some time this month of October, and on the twenty seventh in this City. And Lastly he Deponent did attest, that Peter Theodore van Teylingen, Esqr bought the said sloop Chester upwards of fifteen months ago in Black River on the Musquito Coast, and he deponent sailed in her in his service ever since, till she was taken, and that in the beginning of this year one thousand seven hundred seventy seven, a proper proof of the Said Sloop and her said Cargo, being Dutch property, and belonging to the beforementioned M' Anthony Ameloo as aforesaid, hath been made, and Sworn to in the bay of Honduras, before an English Judge in Said bay, and also that the said sloop Chester; from the time of her departure out of said bay, till the time of her being taken as aforesaid, never hoisted any other but Dutch Colours, and had Dutch Colours hoisted, at the time of her being seized by said Privateers. Wherefore he this deponent in name of himself and his ship's Company, and also in name of the said M' Anthony Ameloo, and all others anyways Concerned in the said sloop Chester and her Cargo, did and doth hereby solemnly protest against the said Charles and Francis Morgan, and their Ship's Companies, and all others Concerned, for all Losses, damages, detriments, Costs, Charges and expenses, allready had, suffered and sustained, and, yet to be had suffered and sustained, on account of the seizure and detention of the said Sloop and her Cargo, to be recovered in time and place Convenient. Proffering to make Solemn Oath to the Contents hereof, if thereto required.

Thus done and protested in Rotterdam aforesaid in the presence of Abraham Sevenbergen and Rynart Frier, Witnesses the minute hereof is duly signed, quod attestor (Signed) LS Adam Schadee 1777. Not Pubs & Translator.

Jurat

In Court of the Gentlemen Commissioners of the Maritime Laws of the City of Rotterdam, appeared Capt'n William Bray late Master of the sloop Called the Chester; deponent herein mentioned, who made Solemn Oath on the Holy Evangelists of Allmighty God, by us to him Lawfully administred, after having said affidavit Clear and distinctly read to him, by Adam Schadee, Notary Publick and Sworn English Translator at this City, that all the Contents of said affidavit, are in all points just and
true, and that he deponent did persist therein. So help him God. Done at Rotterdam this 29th day of October 1777.

as Secretary
(Signed) A. Jn. Vnr. Ravesteijn

This is a true Copy of the Original Affidavit Protest and Jurat, attested by me Notary Publick and Sworn English Translator at the City of Rotterdam, this 30th day of October 1777

Adam Schadee
1777. Not. Pub. & Translator

Copy, DNA, PCC, item 45, pp. 109–12 (M247 roll no. 59). Notation at top of first page: “Van Berckel.” The抄ist ran the text together, indicating paragraph breaks with a symbol. This copy, as well as other supporting documentation, came to the American Commissioners in France covered by two letters dated 30 Oct. from those interested in the sloop and its cargo, asking redress: Anthony Ameloo, Franco and Adrianus Dubbeldemuts, and Pieter Willemsen to the American Commissioners, and Franco and Adrianus Dubbeldemuts to the American Commissioners. Papers of Benjamin Franklin, 25: 122–24. For the commissioners’ reply to the Dubbeldemuts, 10 Nov. 1777, see ibid., 147–48.

1. The sloop Chester was condemned as good prize to the Experiment and Fair American privateers, in South Carolina Admiralty Court on 14 July 1777. See copy of the decree in DNA, PCC, item 45, pp. 241–47 (M247 roll no. 59) and in DNA, Records of the Court of Appeals in Cases of Capture, 2 Dallas 41. Found on board the sloop and presented as evidence in the case was a letter from Peter Theodore van Teylingen, dated St. George’s Key, 26 Apr. 1777, which instructed Bray to hoist British colors and show his English ship’s papers if he encountered a British ship of war; if he had any doubt whether the warship was American or British, he was to hoist a Dutch jack and state that the vessel belonged to “Mr. Anthony Ameloo in Rotterdam, as also her loading, For which purpose I have sold them to him so that it may be safely declared upon Oath that it is his property.” DNA, Records of the Court of Appeals in Cases of Capture, 2 Dallas 41. Efforts of the Dutch merchants through diplomatic channels to have the decision reversed failed finally in 1787, when the United States Court of Appeals heard arguments as to whether an appeal should be allowed. The court refused the appeal on the grounds that the procedural irregularities of not having the master give evidence and not presenting documents on the sloop’s sale to Ameloo had not prevented substantial justice. The court determined that, in any case, the Chester “should have been condemned: Although van Teylingen was Dutch by birth, his permanent residence as a merchant in British territory made his property subject to being treated as British; the transfer of ownership to Ameloo “appears to have been intended merely to deceive and cover under the name of Friend, property which ought to be considered as that of an Enemy.” Ibid.; see also Henry J. Bourguignon, The First Federal Court: The Federal Appellate Prize Court of the American Revolution, 1775–1787 (Philadelphia: American Philosophical Society, 1977), pp. 293–94.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO MARQUIS DE BOUILLE

A M Le Mæ de Bouillé
Commandant G’nl à La Martinique
Fontainebleau Le 28. 8bre. 1777.

J’ai reçu, M les Lettres que vous m’aizez pl. lh. de m’écrire le 16. aoït N°. 67 et 68.
Je répons aux art. de ces deux Lettres qui concernent les Bâtimens en Station aux iles du vent.

Je vois que vous vous proposiez de concert avec M Le Commandant de Dampierre de pl. passer La Renommée à St. Domingue à la fin du mois d’aoït et qu’après le départ de cette frégate il a du vous rester l’Amphitrite, La Blanche et la Diligente. Vous m’observez qu’il ne faudroit plus que deux Corvettes pour que ces forces fussent suffisantes.

D’après votre observation, je fais partir la Corvette L’Élourdie Commandée par M Le Mæ de Montbas Ens de Vau.; et comme des 3 frég. qui escortent les Convois
de Troupes, une est destinée à rester en station à La Martinique, Elle tiendra lieu de la seconde Corvette que vous demandez. Ainsi les forces en Station aux iles du vent, consisteront en 1 V° et 9 frégates ou Corvettes.

Je fais partir un supplément de vivres pour la Prothée et L’Amphitrite; et j’espère que cette Lettre ci arrivera assez tôt pour que M de Dampierre n’en soit pas encore parti. Quant à L’Amphitrite, l’ordre porté par ma Lettre du 9 juillet, prescrit à M de Dampierre de ne laisser partir aucune frégate ou Corvette que celle qui doit la relever ne soit arrivée: Je dois compter que l’Amphitrite ne sera pas partie.

J’ai appris avec plaisir que le Commerce est beaucoup moins troublé; et je compte que les forces que vous aurez assureront encore mieux sa tranquilité.

J’ai l’h. d’être [&c.]

[Translation]

To Monsieur Marquis de Bouillé
Commanding General at Martinique.
Fontainebleau, 28 Oct. 1777.

I have received, Monsieur, the letters which you have had the honor to write to me on August 16th, No. 67 and No. 68. I am responding to the paragraphs in those two letters which have to do with the ships of the line on station in the windward islands.

I see that you planned to arrange with Monsieur the Commander de Dampierre to have the Renommées sent to Saint Domingue at the end of the month of August and that, after the departure of this frigate, he was supposed to leave you the Amphitrite, the Blanche, and the Diligente. You made the observation to me that no more than two corvettes would be necessary in order to make these forces suffice.

Following your observation, I have arranged for the departure of the corvette L’Etourdie, commanded by Monsieur the Marquis de Montbas, Enseigne de Vaisseau; and as of the three frigates that escort the convoys of troops one is destined to remain permanently on station at Martinique, it will take the place of the second corvette that you are requesting. Thus, the forces now stationed in the windward islands will consist of one ship of the line and nine frigates or corvettes.

I am arranging to send a supplement of provisions for the Prothée and the Amphitrite, and I hope that this letter will arrive rather quickly so that Monsieur de Dampierre might not have departed yet. As for the Amphitrite, the order carried in my letter of the 9th of July prohibits Monsieur de Dampierre from allowing any frigate or corvette to depart until the one which is to relieve it arrives. I must count on the fact that the Amphitrite will not have departed.

I have learned with pleasure that the commerce is a great deal less troubled, and I count on the fact that the forces that you will have will better assure its tranquility.

I have the honor of being [&c.]

Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France

Honorable Gentlemen (No 83) Nantes Octr. 28. 1777.

The present serves to inform you that M. de Sartine has written to the Commissary here relative to the Lion, in which he forbids that any munitions of war of
any kind be embark’d or that any pretended Clearances be made. I have not nor can I appear in this Business, but I have desired Mr. Peltier to assure the Commissary that no munitions of War shall be put on board except what immediately relates to the Ship; this as we have other Cargo enough will not injure us except as to Ballast, which we shall want & which I must otherways procure, but the prohibition of supplying the Americans with the necessaries of supporting the War is like being themselves our Enemies; a Soldier could fight even naked with materials, but without the means of defence, his Cloaths signify nothing to the public. I shall conform to the orders given and try to get the Vessell away as soon as I can, as to orders about not taking out false clearances, we must do as well as we can. I inclose a Note from Mr. Peltier on the Subject. (I have advice of 40 hhd’s of Cloaths being shipped and 40 more on the Road, on these latter are charges to the amount of 2191.11. Sous to Bordeaux only which I suppose will be drawn on me for. The Charges on the Transportation of the Cloaths surpassing Expectation and must make them come dearer than was expected.) The Magazine now becomes an object of great Expence, near 40 men to pay weekly consumes money fast, and as this nor other Disbursments were provided for in the Credit you gave me, I apprehend that sum will be appropriated before all my Business is finished, of this however I shall inform you in time. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jona Williams


1. Frigate Lyon, which would become Continental Navy frigate Deane.

October 29

THE LONDON PACKET; OR, NEW LLOYD’S EVENING POST (LONDON),
MONDAY, OCTOBER 27, TO WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 29, 1777

Tuesday, October 28, London.

The Endeavour, Mellish, from London to Villavisiosa, in ballast, was taken the 25th ult. two leagues off the said port, by the Success privateer of 8 carriage guns and ten swivels,1 who gave the master his cloaths, and the boat to carry him and his men on shore.

1. Massachusetts privateer schooner Success, John Fletcher, commander.

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM GUERNSEY, OCT. 29.”

“The success of the Revenge privateer, of our neighbouring isle, has stimulated some mercantile folks here to fit out one also; she is but small, and intended only against the American merchantmen, or to retake English vessels. She mounts 12 guns six pounders, and carries 80 men.”

London Chronicle, 13–15 Nov. 1777.
SILAS DEANE TO CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON

Capt. Thompson

Sir, Yrs. of the 24 I rec'd with respect to your seamen who entered with Capt. Nicholson it is right the Public should pay their Board, but those who after their waiting have taken their passage with you ought to be considered in a different Light, & as you will have the advantage of their Service, I must think that it lies with you to pay their billeting, as to those who are gone to America without discharging their Expenses & without entering on board any of the Continental Vessels, I can only say that as they might have entered onboard some of those Vessels employed by Congress but declined I do not see the Justice of Charging the Congress with their Expenses—I will however lay your Letter before the Commissioners, who must jointly determine the affair & in the mean time assure you that it will give me pleasure to render you every Service in my power & that I am &c

S.D.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.

LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No 157

My Lord

I inclose a duplicate of my Letter by Monday's Post. I may now venture to assure your Lordship that this very important Affair is upon the point of being concluded, and I hope to the satisfaction of the Proprietors.

M de Vergennes has just told me that an Order was dispatched to Nantes on Monday last, directing the proper Officer who if I remember right is the Procureur Fiscal to deliver the two Ships and their Cargoes aux reclamateurs Anglois

The Confiscation of these Ships to the french Kings use does certainly appear a singular prelude to this Restitution but M de Vergennes in my last Saturdays Conversation with Him upon the subject, assured me that it was the only possible way of cutting the Knot, and getting rdn of various Formalities that must have occasioned great Delay. I know, from another Quarter, that the Admiralty of Nantes proposed this Method, which was adopted chiefly I believe with this View, to keep quite clear of the general Question of the Legality of Prizes made by the Americans.

M de Vergennes, from whom I am this Moment returned, spoke in the politest Terms of the Pleasure it gave Him, to see this Business terminated to our Satisfaction, and added, that He wished that every discussion between the two Courts might always have a similar issue

I must do M de Maurepas the Justice to say, that He has exerted Himself upon this occasion: Without His interposition the affair would probably have taken a different Turn, or would at least have been drawn out to great Length, as M de Sartines had contrived to throw various Obstacles in the Way, which M de Maurepas removed at once by speaking peremptorily in the King his Masters Name. I am [&c.]

Stormont
J'ai remis mon passeport. J'avais à prendre mon vent dedans, et à visiter faitant pour me m'ont dit que j'allais à la Nouvelle Angleterre, qu'il fallait que le Dauphin le 14. aout 1777. faisant route pour Bordeaux, Ce jour 23. aout meme année par les 31. Degrés 31. minutes de Latitude Nord et par les 73. Degrés 22. m. de Long. du meridien de Paris sous toutes voiles de hors, cinglant au plus près du vent a la faveur du vent d'E.N.E. a 10. heures du matin avons eu connaissance d'une voile au vent à nous, a 11. heures reconnu que c'étoit une Goelette qui chassait sur nous, toutes voiles déhors, a midy et demi étant a portée du Canon elle a hissé pavillon français. j'ay répondu par le mien, et aussitot qu'elle l'a eu reconnu, elle a amené Le Sien et hissé un pavillon blanc avec une double croix rouge. Cette feinte ne m'a point du vent a la faveur de la petite Cayque. Elle m'avait mis pavillon blanc avant le Sien. Cette goelette a assuré son pavillon d'un Coup de Canon, et a tiré très précipitamment trois autres Coups de Canon. j'ay fait Carguer mes basses voiles; a peine ai je eu fini Cette manoeuvre, elle a fait une autre décharge de Six autres Coups de Canons a boulets qui m'ont passé dans les manoeuvres. j'ay fait mettre vent dessus, vent dedans, et a fait aussitot une autre décharge de Coups de Canons, et m'a crié de mettre mon Canot à l'Eau et de leur envoyer tout de suite a bord, tirant toujours de distance en distance des Coups de Canons. un abord aussi impertinent m'a donné tout a craindre; je l'avois réprimé. Si je l'avois pu; mais la poudre qui étoit la principale chose me manquoit. je n'en avois qu'environ vingt livres. Cette quantité n'étoit pas suffisante pour me défendre et m'engager à un Combat. j'ay donc été obligé de mettre mon Canot à la mer, dans lequel j'ay mis 4. hommes et le Patron et un officier à qui j'ay remis mon passeport. Arrivés a leur bord ils se sont saisis de l'Equipage du Canot, et les ont mis a fond de Calle. Sans vouloir rien écouter, ni meme avoir égard au Passeport. ils m'ont renvoyé mon Canot armé de leur Equipage, qui arrivés a mon Bord m'ont dit que j'allois à la Nouvelle Angleterre, qu'il falloit que je me rendisse a leur bord pour parler a leur Capitaine, ou bien qu'ils alloient faire feu sur nous et nous Couler a fonds, et en meme tems ont fait une recherche si nous n'avoions point de munitions de guerre, et se sont emparé du peu de poudre que j'avois et ont visité mes canons, et ont mis le feu à un que j'avois de chargé a poudre. Incertain sur le party que j'avois a prendre me pressant toujours d'allier à bord. je me suis consulté à qui il étoit sensé que je le fisse. Voyant, mais trop tard que j'avois affaire à des Pirates gens obstinés, devoués au Crime et a la Barbarie, dont il y avoit tout a craindre, mènaçant a tout propes mon Equipage les armes à la main, je me suis rendu à leur bord. Le Cap-

October 30

CAPTAIN J. CHANDEAU'S STATEMENT REGARDING THE PHILIPPE

[Before 30 Oct. 1777]

Nous soussignés Certifions, officiers majors et mariniers et Passagers du N° Le Philippe, Capt. Chandez, appartenant a M° Baux frères et Neveux, parti du fort Dauphin le 14. aout 1777. faisant route pour Bordeaux, Ce jour 23. aout meme année par les 31. Degrés 31. minutes de Latitude Nord et par les 73. Degrés 22. m. de Long. du meridien de Paris sous toutes voiles de hors, cinglant au plus près du vent a la faveur du vent d'E.N.E. a 10. heures du matin avons eu connaissance d'une voile au vent à nous, a 11. heures reconnu que c'étoit une Goelette qui chassait sur nous, toutes voiles déhors, a midy et demi étant a portée du Canon elle a hissé pavillon français. j'ay répondu par le mien, et aussitot qu'elle l'a eu reconnu, elle a amené Le Sien et hissé un pavillon blanc avec une double croix rouge. Cette feinte ne m'a point du vent à la faveur de la petite Cayque. Elle m'avait mis pavillon français avant le Sien. Cette goelette a assuré son pavillon d'un Coup de Canon, et a tiré très précipitamment trois autres Coups de Canon. j'ay fait Carguer mes basses voiles; a peine ai je eu fini Cette manoeuvre, elle a fait une autre décharge de Six autres Coups de Canons a boulets qui m'ont passé dans les manoeuvres. j'ay fait mettre vent dessus, vent dedans, et a fait aussitot une autre décharge de Coups de Canons, et m'a crié de mettre mon Canot à l'Eau et de leur envoyer tout de suite a bord, tirant toujours de distance en distance des Coups de Canons. un abord aussi impertinent m'a donné tout a craindre; je l'avois réprimé. Si je l'avois pu; mais la poudre qui étoit la principale chose me manquoit. je n'en avois qu'environ vingt livres. Cette quantité n'étoit pas suffisante pour me défendre et m'engager a un Combat. j'ay donc été obligé de mettre mon Canot à la mer, dans lequel j'ay mis 4. hommes et le Patron et un officier à qui j'ay remis mon passeport. Arrivés a leur bord ils se sont saisis de l'Equipage du Canot, et les ont mis a fond de Calle. Sans vouloir rien écouter, ni meme avoir égard au Passeport. ils m'ont renvoyé mon Canot armé de leur Equipage, qui arrivés a mon Bord m'ont dit que j'allois à la Nouvelle Angleterre, qu'il falloit que je me rendisse a leur bord pour parler a leur Capitaine, ou bien qu'ils alloient faire feu sur nous et nous Couler a fonds, et en meme tems ont fait une recherche si nous n'avoions point de munitions de guerre, et se sont emparé du peu de poudre que j'avois et ont visité mes canons, et ont mis le feu à un que j'avois de chargé a poudre. Incertain sur le party que j'avois a prendre me pressant toujours d'allier à bord. je me suis consulté a qui il étoit sensé que je le fisse. Voyant, mais trop tard que j'avois affaire à des Pirates gens obstinés, devoués au Crime et a la Barbarie, dont il y avoit tout a craindre, mènaçant a tout propes mon Equipage les armes à la main, je me suis rendu a leur bord. Le Cap-


1. Stormont's letter, dated 26 Oct. 1777, stated that, having received a letter from Mr. Liege announcing that the Admiralty of Nantes had confiscated "au profit du Roi" the Clarendon, and the Hanover Planter, two British Jamaicamen that had been captured by American privateers, Stormont conferred with the Comte de Vergennes, who assured him that the ships and their cargoes would immediately be restored to their British owners. See Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 19, no. 1761, where the 26 Oct. letter is summarized.
itaine m’a fait passer derrière en me disant que j’étais de bonne prise. je luy ay demandé si la france étoit en guerre avec l’Angleterre: il m’a repondu que non, mais qu’il avoit ordres de l’amiral de luy envoyer à la Nouvelle York tous les navires qu’il trouveroit dans ces parages, ajoutant que nous étions la cinquième prise qu’il faisoit. C’étoit ainsi qu’il en avoit usé avec les autres. voilà tout ce que j’ay pu Sortir et enten- dre d’Eux. ils ont renvoyé mon canot à bord, et ont fait mettre ma Chaloupe à la mer pour la remplir de marchandises de mon bord et la garder a latraine de leur bord. Voilà ce qui étoit leur premier projet. Le Canot ne discontinuoit de faire des voyages chargé du pillage qu’ils faisoient, comme fusils, Épées et toutes Espèces de papiers, un de mes Canon et provisions de Bouche; Comme Volailles, vins, Sucre, Caffé, or et arg- gent, et effets qu’ils ont trouvés dans ma malle, après avoir boulversé toutes celles des passagers: mais la mienne a fixé leur attention ou il y avoit dedans pour quatorze ou quinze mille livres en effet, Bijoux, or et argent monnoyks de france et de L’amerique, que j’avois de divers sous connoissemens et a moy appartenant, Comme on verra par le détail cy après, que je reclame pour avoir été pris dans ma dite malle en présence des soussignes. Contents de ce dernier pillage, ils ont changé leur projet. Le Capitaine m’a dit qu’il m’alloit renvoyer à mon Bord, et que je pourrois m’en aller en france, n’étant pas assés de monde pour Conduire Cette prise, me disant cela m’arrachant ma montre dans ma poche, malgré la precaution que j’avois eu de ne pas la laisser appercevoir. je me suis rendu à mon bord à 6. heures du soir. je Les ay trouvés occupés a enclôier mes trois Canons, ayant long-tems balance de les jetter à la mer. Cela fini, ils se sont rendus à leur bord avec mon Canot, et me l’ont renvoyé avec mon Equipage qu’ils avoient tenu a bord tout ce tems là. j’ay fait en présence des Soussignés la véri- fication de ma malle, j’ay trouvé qu’il m’avoit été volé la somme et effets suivants

Scavoir

trois cens piastres Gourdes et dix sept Louis d’or de france sous
Connoissement pour compte et risque de M. Garat, a l’adresse de Mre. Bernard, Martin et Courrejeolle 3087.

Dix Louis d’or de france, dix sept piastres gourdes, quatre vingt Gourdins, vingt livres huit sols argent de france, sous connoissement pour Compte et risque de M. Hurvoy, a l’adresse de Mre. Baux frères et neveux, et une médaille d’argent 693.

Deux cens soixante dix-neuf livres argent de l’amérique, et vingt sept Livres argent de france, une paire de Boucle et un bouton d’argent 529.

Une montre d’or garnie en Jargon et une paire de Boucles à Brillants 435. 4898 7

Deux cens soixante dix-neuf livres argent de france, une paire de Boucle et un bouton d’argent 259.

Appartenant au S. Chandeau Capitaine du d. navire douze Portugaises, dont cinq en or et sept en argent, et cent vingt livres argent de france

Une montre d’or garnie en Jargon et une paire de Boucles à Brillants 972 6565.
Montant à la Somme de six mille cinq cens soixante cinq livres dix sept sols que formoient toutes les Espèces monnoyés que j'avois dans ma dite malle, plus une Bague de diamans fins, appartenante à M. Durand, qu'il m'avoi donnée pour luy faire remonter, luy ay fourni une réconnoissance. Nous avons dressé le present verbal pour servir et valoir Comme de raison. fait et redigé Le jour, mois et an susdit. Signée j. Chandeau &

Observation

La Goelette étroit d'environ 45. pieds de quille, 10. hommes d'Equipage, peinte en noir et Couret blanc, portant un Pavois bleu qui luy servoit de Bastingage, partie de La Bermude depuis 3. jours, à ce que m'a rapporté mon Patron qui avoit resté a bord, et qui l'avoit appris d'un matelot de L'Equipeage.

[Translation]

We, the undersigned, senior officers, seamen, and passengers of the ship Philippe, Captain Chandeau, belonging to Messrs. Baux Freres et Neveux, certify that we sailed from Fort Dauphin on 14 August 1777, making for Bordeaux. On that day 23 August, same year, at 31 degrees 31 minutes north latitude and 73 degrees 22 minutes longitude of the Paris meridian, with all sails set, sailing close to the wind from the E.N.E., at 10 o'clock in the morning, we sighted a sail to our windward; at 11 o'clock we identified it to be a schooner bearing down on us with all sails set. At a half after noon, coming within gun-shot, she hoisted the French flag; I answered by hoisting mine, and as soon as she identified it, she hauled down hers and hoisted a white flag with a double red cross. This ruse did not surprise me. She did what had been done to me by the frigate Winchelsea out of London and carrying 22 guns, who inspected me off Little Caicos. She had shown a French flag before showing her own. The schooner asserted her colors by firing a gun, then very quickly fired three more shots. I had my lower sails furled; hardly had I completed that maneuver than she fired six round-shots that passed through the rigging. I had the sails backed and filled; the schooner immediately fired another volley of shots and called to me to put my boat in the water and to send it immediately to his ship, while continuing to fire his guns at intervals. Such an insolent approach gave me every reason to be concerned. I would have overpowered him, had I been able, but powder was the main thing I was lacking. I only had some twenty pounds of it. This quantity was insufficient to defend myself and to engage in a fight. I was, therefore, forced to put my boat in the water and send it 4 men, the owner, and an officer to whom I handed my passport. Upon arriving at the ship, the boat's crew was seized and put in the bilges, without trying to hear what they had to say, nor did they pay any attention to the passport. They sent my boat back manned by their own crew who, upon boarding my ship, said to me that I was going to New England, that I was to go on board their ship to talk with their captain or they would fire on us and sink us. Meanwhile they made a search to find out whether we might have any ammunition. They seized the small amount of powder I had, examined my guns and fired one that I had charged with powder. Uncertain as to the decision I had to make while being pushed to go to the other ship, I mulled over what was the sensible thing to do. Realizing too late that I was dealing with pirates, obstinate people dedicated to crime and barbarism, of whom there was every reason to be afraid, and who were, at every turn, threatening my crew with small arms, I
went to their ship. The captain had me go aft while telling me that I was a good prize. I asked him whether France was at war with England; he answered no, but he had the admiral’s orders to send to him in New York any ships found in the area, and added that we were the fifth prize he had taken and that was how he had dealt with the others. That was all I could get out of them or to understand about them. They sent my boat back to my ship and had my longboat put in the water so as to load it with goods from my ship and to keep it astern of their ship. That was their first scheme. The boat continued to make trips loaded with goods they had pillaged, such as rifles, swords, all sorts of papers, one of my guns, and provisions such as fowl, wine, sugar, coffee, gold and silver, and personal belongings they found in my trunk, after turning upside down all those belonging to the passengers. Mine, however, caught their attention. It contained items worth some fourteen or fifteen thousand pounds, gems, French and American gold and silver coins, which I held under consignment from various persons or as belonging to me, as one will see by the detailed list below, which I claim as having been taken from my trunk in the presence of the undersigned. Satisfied with this final robbery, they changed their plans. The captain told me he would send me back to my ship and I could go on to France, since there were not enough men to sail this prize. He was telling me that while snatching my watch from my pocket, despite the care I had taken not to let him see it. I went back to my ship at 6 o'clock in the evening. I found them busy spiking my three guns, having planned long before to throw them overboard. That done, they then returned to their ship with my boat, sending it back with my crew whom they had held, all that time, on board. In the presence of the undersigned men I checked the contents of my trunk and found that the following sum and items had been stolen from me:

To wit

Three hundred gourde piasters and seventeen gold Louis from France on consignment for Mr. Garat’s account and risk in care of Messieurs Bernard, Martin and Courrejeolle 3087.² 00
Ten gold Louis from France, seventeen gourde piasters, eighty gourdins, twenty livres eight sol in silver coins from France on consignment for Mr. Hurvoy’s account and risk, in care of Messieurs Baux Brothers and Nephews, and a silver medal 693.² 17
Two hundred seventy-nine livres in silver coins from France and eighty gourde piasters on consignment by Mr. Peyre, in care of Mr. Richard 616.² 10
Sixty gourdes and four double escaliers from Mr. Perrens’s account and risk on consignment by Mr. Castera 501
4898 7

Belonging to the late Jean L’Eglise, formerly carpenter on this ship and according to the inventory of his personal effects: two hundred nineteen pounds in silver coins from America, twenty-seven pounds in silver coins from France, a pair of buckles and a silver button 259. 10
Belonging to Sieur Chandeau, captain of the aforesaid ship, twelve Portuguese coins, five of which were gold and twelve silver, and one hundred twenty pounds in silver coins from France 972
One gold watch set with a zircon and a pair of buckles set with brilliants 435
6565.² 17
Amounting to the sum of six thousand five hundred sixty-five pounds seventeen sols, which represented the value of all the coins I had in my aforesaid trunk, plus a ring set with fine diamonds belonging to M. Durand, which he had given to me to have reset for him, and for which I gave him a receipt. We have drawn up the present statement to be used as thought proper. Done and written on this day, month, and year stated. Signed: J. Chandeau, etc.

Comment
The schooner was about 45 feet long at the keel, had a 10-man crew, was painted black and white, had a blue bulwark that served as the ship's rail, and was 3 days out of Bermuda, according to what I had been told by my owner who had stayed on board and who had learned it from a sailor in the crew.


PAUL WENTWORTH TO WILLIAM EDEN

Port News.


About the later End of Sept', the Packett called the Independence, Commanded by Young & mounting 12 Carriag Guns arrived, at Nantes, with a Prize she had taken on the Passage: which he sold to M. Gourlade at L'orient for £23000—
The new mode Practiced in these Cases, is as follows. The ship appears, (no doubt to Prove to the Purchasers that there is one, as well as the Condition of the Cargo) & leaves the Port again within the 24 hours—She is followed by Coasting Lighters furnished with Passports, & Her Cargo is reshipped on board of them—After which (the marks being altered & other like precautions taken) they go into any port on the Coasts & Enter freely having proper Coast Clearances.—

It is very probable that the Jamaica Ships lately claimed at Nantes, will be detained—ultimately—for the Benefit of the Captors. The process will be allowed to go on, but as slowly as possible, till the Proofs of the property & the port she Cleared from are Legally admitted; then the Farmers General will claim Her as a forfeiture incurred by the false Entry, & devolving to them in right of their Compact &c. This claim will no doubt be followed by an adjudication, the King cant interfere, & the Farmers General may give away their property to the american Commissioners, or any one else.

This Expedient was suggested by Mr Thurgot to Dr Fr:—& by him furnished to M. Sartine, who requested the Doctors advice about the 10 Sept.

This packet sailed from Sinypuxent Harbour in Maryland, the 10. August—while there, Young had seen Ld Howe's fleet on the 4 to the 8 Aug' beating close in to the land with a Contrary wind, steering to the S.W. which leaving Young no doubt of their destination to Chesapeake Bay—He sent off three Expresses to Maryland, & Virginia—& to the Congress & Washington: who rec'ed them, he tho't the 9 or 10 Aug:—
She mounts 24 Six pounders, & is well Manned.

of no use in the W. Indies.

Bound to Portsmo. NHamp:

He was aid de Camp to the King of Prussia, & Adjutant Q.M.G. in Silesia—He was recommended by Pr. Ferdinand to C: Vergennes &c.

the Commns Agent.

Governor to the Commns & an artfull Man I dare say—all this disinterestedness & Zeal is mere sham; for Gourlade His Partner &c. has just drawn on Mayne & Graham for £2500—& says as an apology for the liberty with out leave, that a sudden Case of great advantage was the Cause, & they were in the moment unprovided.—

Nephew to Dr. Franklin, & M. Williams Downing Street.

with 500 Hhds Sug,

The ship, said to have been detained & unloaded at Marseilles, at Lord Stormonts demand—was again Reloaded with the same Articles before mentioned—Her Name Changed, the Command given to Lundai, late Bougainville's Lieutenant, & who had just been appointed Captain of the Port of Brest, & by order from Court, allowed to take on board 8000 fusils 25000lb Sulphur, Saltpetre &c, for the french Islands—But sailed the 25 last month, bound directly to Portsmouth New Hampshire. On board Her, went Passengers The Baron Steuben, often mentioned; and M. Francy well known, as Brother to M. Morand, & Secretary to Beaumarchais.—

On the 7 Inst: The Alfred Privateer, 30 Guns, Cap: Hinman, and the Polly Raleigh—32 Guns, Cap: Thompson, arrived at L'orient with two of the last Jamaica Fleet, Carrying 780 Hhds Sugar & 250 Puncheons of Rum—the Seamen are sent on board the Packet, Cap: Young laying at Nantes—And the Ships & Cargoes (reserving 50 Puncheons of Rum, their Guns, the Cabin stores, unbent Sails &c) they sold to Messrs Berard, Montplaisir, &c at L'orient for £9700 Sts.—The Ships lay under the Island of Grouaix, last Monday the 13. M. Gourlade, was to have had a share, but could not in Conscience agree to give so little, which occasioned the delay, & M. Chaumont, wrote a letter to the Purchasers to engage them, for the Honor & Interest of France, to make up the Price £13000 Sts. The Privateers had found Pretexts so specious that the Commns of the Port, had allowed them to stay till they should be refitted, or till the Court should forbid it, & last monday the 13. Dispatches were sent to the Commns at L'orient by Franklin & Deane.

Another of the Jamns Fleet was brought into Nantes, by the Privateer lately fitted out there by M. Williams the Agent to the Commns, instead, & with the Crew of the Surprise Cap: Nicholson converted into a Packet & sailed the last month for America. The Prize was not sold the 11. Inst— as the Adventurers in the Privateer (the Commns, M. Montheiu, Chaumont, Williams &c) Hoped to have Interest enough to Procure
the Comm" had been twice before refused the large Cannon—& the fieldpieces were not ready till lately.—It is worthy remark here, that Chaumont is in Treaty with F & D. for 150 Cannon now at Barcelona &c, in Spain of 24 18 12 & 6 Pounders.

When He left Dunkirk, His vessel mounted 14 Carriage & 22 swivel Guns, having 106 Seamen 66 of which were Frenchmen, Entered—with an obligation to return in three months to Dunkirk.

M. Carmichael is going passenger in this Ship.

1. M. Beaumarchais returned the 10 Inst. to Paris from Dunkirk, where he had been to Ship about 66 Brass Cannon of 32 24 18 & 12 Pounders—and about 60 fieldpieces. I believe they will be put on board one of the 4 dutch ships lately mentioned—if not Carried Coastwise to the Hippopotame at Rochefort. M. Beaumarchais is set out, or going on a Coasting tour to Havre, Rochefort & Marseilles, to expedite Considerable supplies to Congress—He has become so cautious of late, as to Communicate only with Dr Fr: who tells M. Deane that M. B. only drops generals to him—that in Regard to the Dunkirk business, He pressed him hard, but could only hear of about 66 of the Guns lately refused &c &c. and that the supplies would be ready soon, but specifick lists could not be given till they were gone & the Accounts Collected—That they have the less reason to seem anxious or insist on more accurate Communications, as the part managed by Beaumarchais, has failled least, & He has never hinted to them any terms or proposals of payment, for all he has done.

Cunningham has again sailed from Ferrol on a Cruize—after selling His Prizes—he says for half price—& refitting His ship the Revenge—He procured Papers from a Merch't there (which were intended for another ship belonging to Spain) to Cover the Black Prince—a Prize—laden with Wine, Fruit & Oyl which he sent to Bayonne. Besides the Hippopotame—which is to carry 14000 fusils besides other warlike stores for Congress—There are the following getting ready—A ship of 60 Guns at Rochefort, and an Indiaman pierced for 60 Guns, at L’orient, belonging to M. Chaumont, Holker, Sabatti, &c. to be loaded with Merchandize—The Lyon a Frigate of 36 Guns belonging to the Commissioners & fitting out at Nantes by M. Williams in the Name of M. Pelletier de . . . . . . .

M. Chaumont is sending 10 Vessels loaded with Salt, besides several Vessels with Cloathing & other Merchandize—
M. Monthieu & Associates—6 or 8 very Valuable Cargoes.

M. Buat of St. Maloes & associates—The Count de Vaux; The Viscomte Narbonne Pelet; &c are also sending four Cargoes.

M. Jauge of Bourdeaux & His Associates—10 Cargoes.

Mess. Basmarin of Bourdeaux several Cargoes ......

D, Uk, Auckland Papers, vol. 3, fol. 291-94. In Paul Wentworth’s handwriting. Endorsed: “Mr. Luptons Papers of Intelligence from March 20th 1777 to Octr 30th 1777 containing his Correspondence from Paris.—& also some Letters from L.5 Stormont which accompanied them.—Extracts of these Informations were regularly sent as receiv’d to L.5 Weymouth.—to the Post Office—& to L.5 Sandwich.—”; and “N. 2 Port Intelligence.”

2. Flamand, formerly Heureux, Pierre Landais, master.
3. Anna Susannah, John Taylor, master, and Jamaica, David Watt, master.
5. There is no evidence that Continental Navy cutter Dolphin, Capt. Francis Brown, brought a prize into Nantes. Wentworth may have mistaken for a prize to the Dolphin a Jamaicaman brought in by South Carolina letter of marque brig Bellona, Capt. Cross.

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN ROBERT LAMBERT, R.N.

By &c.

Whereas we intend the Ship you command, accompanied with the Ships & Sloops named in the Margin,1 shall proceed to the West Indies with such Trade bound thither, as shall arrive at Spithead, when the Wind shall have been fair for bringing Ships from the Downes for the space of 48. hours after the receipt hereof; You are, therefore, hereby required and directed to take the said Ships & Sloops under your command (their Commanders being directed to obey your Orders) & such Trade as shall be assembled at the time abovemention’d under your convoy; and, putting to Sea with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather, proceed with them towards the places of their destination, And, having seen such as may be bound to Barbadoes in safety to that Island, you are to dispatch the Aurora & Deal Castle to Tobago & Grenada with such as may be bound thither; directing their commanders, after they have seen them in safety to the respective places of their destination, to cruize about those Islands (the former off Tobago the latter off Grenada) for the protection of the Trade of His Maj’s Subjects, & to use their best endeavours to take, or destroy Privatiers or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America; continuing on that Service until they shall be relieved by other Cruizers from Vice Adm1 Young or the Commander in Chief for the time being of His Maj’s Ships at Barbadoes the Leeward Islands &c. with whom they are to correspond by all convenient opportunities, following his Orders for their further proceedings; And to whom you are to cause the inclosed Packet to be delivered, or safely conveyed, by the first opportunity which may present itself after your arrival within the Limits of his Station.

Having dispatched the Aurora & Deal Castle as above directed you are, in the Ship you command accompanied by the two Sloops, to proceed towards Antigua with the Trade bound to that & the neighbouring Islands, And, having seen those bound to
Antigua, in safety thither, & the others as far as your way & theirs may lie together, make the best of your way to Jamaica with such as may be bound to that Island and the Florida’s; directing the Commander of the Hound, when you reach the East end of that Island, to see the Trade bound to the North side of it, in safety to the Ports of their destination, and then to follow you to Port Royal, where, upon your arrival, you are to put yourself under the command of Vice Adm'l Gayton, or the Commanding Officer for the time being of His Maj’-s Ships & Vessels at that Island; And, delivering to him the inclosed Packet, follow his Orders for your further proceedings.

You are to be very attentive to the Ships and Vessels which proceed under your convoy &c. (same as to Capt’n Moore of the Exeter P.) Given &c. the 30th October 1777.

Sandwich
J Buller
Palmerston

By &c. P.S.

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO VICE ADMIRAL JAMES YOUNG

By &c.

Whereas Capt’n Lambert Comm’ of His Maj’t Ship Niger (accompanied by the Ships & Sloops named in the Margin) 1 is directed to convoy the Trade bound from thence to the West Indies; proceeding himself, with the Ship he commands and the Sloops to Jamaica; and, when he gets off Barbadoes to detach the Aurora and Deal Castle to Tobago & Grenada, with Orders to their Commanders to cruise afterwards (the former off Tobago & Grenada) for the protection of the Trade of His Maj’t Subjects, and to take, or destroy, Privatiers or other Ships & Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America; continuing upon that Service ’til you shall send other Cruizers to relieve them; corresponding with you, by all opportunities, and following your Orders for their further proceedings.

And whereas we have received a Memorial from several of the Proprietors & Merchants concerned in the former of those Islands, setting forth the defenceless state thereof, the mischief which has been done by the Rebel Privatiers abovemention’d, & their apprehensions of further insults, and it also appears, by Extracts of Letters from Lord MCartney Gov’n of Grenada, which have been communicated to Us by Lord George Germain, 2 that that Island is in a similar situation; You are, therefore, hereby required and directed, not to withdraw the said two Ships from those Islands until you shall find it proper to relieve them, and shall be enabled so to do, by other Frigates of your Squadron or ’til any other Service of a more pressing nature shall render it necessary, in which case you are to take care to send them back, or replace them by others, the moment such more pressing Service will admit thereof. Given &c. the 30. of October 1777.

Sandwich
J Buller
Palmerston

By &c. P.S.
Dear Sir 

Yours of the 25th Inst. came duly to hand & note the Contents, wth does not A little surprize me. Inclosed you have the Original Copy of the Letter of advice sent You for the Drawing those bills from S’ Malo, for the Disburs of the sloop Dolphin, I do assure you, I shou’d not have drawn on you, had I not have rec’d Capt Wickes’s Orders for so doing, if the letter of advice did not come to hand, it is not my fault, as it was Delivered to M’ Desegray to put under cover to M’ Beaugeard at Paris, and as to the sum drawn for, I am now to request the fav’ of you that you will immediately give Orders to M’ Williams or Some other Person to examine and receive my acc’ & rec’s for the Disburs of that Vessell, my Dear Sir, you may depend I have been cautious & Carefull, & have been always ready to render an Acc’ of what I have done with the Money that has been taken up or drawn for by me, at half an Hours notice, & you may depend I have not applied 20 G. to my own use since I left Paris,—I am told the Deane goes on well, I dare not look at her my self, I have only seen her once since she was launched, This Frigate goes by the Name of the Lyon at pres but my Commission is filled up for the Deane, this matter I shall Settle on my going on board her, she is the Same Dimentions and carrys the same Mettal as the Dillaware & Effingham Frigates & I make no doubt [but] is equal to either of those ships in every respect, dear Sir if I dont write often enought it is because I wou’d not be thought troublesome when I have nothing of moment to Communicate—I am Dear Sir [&c.] 

Sam Nicholson

P.S. M’ Jona Williams has got the Acc’ of Disburs at S’ Malo, if you choose to have it, send me word & I will send you mine


October 31

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN ROBERT DIGBY, R.N.

[Admiralty, 31 Oct. 1777] 

By &c.

Whereas we have receiv’d Intelligence to be depended on, (a Copy of which you will receive in this, in addition to the Intelligence transmitted in our Order of the
18th of last Month) that several French Ships have sailed; and that others are soon intended to sail from different Ports in France, having on board Cargoes of Warlike Stores, and other Supplies for the use of the Rebels in N. America: All which Ships it is reported from good Authority are to be convoy'd off the Coast of France by Ships of War belonging to that Nation; And whereas it is of the utmost importance to His Maj's Service that the aforesaid Ships should be intercepted. We do therefore hereby require and direct you to use your utmost diligence in the Ship you command (directing the several Captains under you to do the like) in looking out for the said ships, and in case of falling in with, to examine them, notwithstanding any remonstrance from the Officer commanding the Convoy to the contrary; And being satisfied the Ships you so examine are those pointed out to be employ'd as above described, to seize and bring them into One of His Maj's Ports; taking care the several Articles on board are effectually secured from loss or embezzlement: and sending our Secretary a minute Account of your proceedings.

In complying with these Orders, you are to conduct yourself in respect to the Officers commanding the Convoy (the same being to enjoin'd to the Captains under [incomplete])

Earl of Sandwich to Captain Robert Digby, R.N.

Private. Admiralty, October 31st 1777.

Dear Sir—The instructions which accompany this letter are of a very delicate nature, and therefore I am particularly happy that they are entrusted to a person of your discretion. You will be aware that bringing in a French ship upon suspicions that appear not well grounded afterwards may draw us into a war, which in our present circumstances ought by all means to be avoided; but the intercepting these large supplies that are intended for the rebels is of so much consequence that some risk must be run for so important an object. However, I have entire dependence on you not to involve us in difficulties with France unless you are convinced you are upon good grounds.

I give you these private hints as a friend, and because I think it right you should be apprised of our ideas upon this delicate business. I am [&c.]

Sandwich


New-Lloyd's List (London), Friday, October 31, 1777

The Fanny, Wood, from Spain and Falmouth for Quebec, that was taken by the True Blue Privateer, is retaken by the Mermaid M. W. and carried into Halifax.
1. "James Spence mate of the Brigantine *Fanny* being duly sworne deposeseth, that the said Brigantine was Bound on a Voyage from Falmouth in England to Quebec, loaded with Wines, that on or about the 8th of July last they fell in with a Rebel Privateer Schooner of 10 Carriage Guns, call'd the *True Blue*, that the Rebels Boarded & took Possession of said Brig being in the Latitude 45° N. Long. 33. That the Rebels took out the master John Wood, & all the hands except the Depont & a Boy, & also took out all the Papers except the Register & Bill of Sale of the Vessel, which are in the Attorney Genls. Hands. Hands, that they put on Board said Brig 7 men and a Prize Master & stood to the Westward for Marblehead, that on the 29th of August last being near the Seal Islands in this Province they fell in with his Majestys Ship of War the *Mermaid*, James Hawker Esqr Commander who retook the said Brig *Fanny* & sent her Safe into this Port of Halifax, that when the *Mermaid* took possession of the Brig the Rebels made their escape in the Boat & the Boy with them." —American Vessels Captured by the British during the Revolution and War of 1812: Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court at Halifax, Nova Scotia (Salem, Mass.: Essex Institute, 1911), p. 29.

**Desegrey Beaugeard Jr. & Co. to Captain Samuel Nicholson**

The Sloop *Dolphin* Capt S. Nicholson for Charges & other Disbursements since her Departure—

To Desegrey Beaugeard Jr. & Co. Dc

To Mrs. Tallow as p¥ bill 29. — —

To Mr. V. Chenard, Griandais & Le Page for faggts. 12.14 —

To Marten for brooms &c 1.. 3. —

To us Desegrey & Co. for a plank 1.. 10 —

To Mr. Touche for his Voyage from here to Nantes & Back by land & Several Disburs of 200 —

To Postage & inquiries ab¥ 8 Men run away From 8th Vessel 5.. 10 —

Our Commission at 4 p¥c including advance of Money & Disc of bills of Exchange 10.. 0 —

£259.. 17 .. 0

We Certifye the Above Acc of the sloop *The Dolphin*, Amount Errors Excepted, to 259. . 17 —

S¥ Malo the 31st Oct 1777 —

Desegrey Beaugeard Jr. & Co.

Copy

Copy, Cthi, Silas Deane Papers. Enclosed in Nicholson to the American Commissioners at Paris, 9 Nov. 1777, in which Nicholson informed the Commissioners that he had drawn on them for the additional amount accounted for here, expended for pilotage and other small bills. Ibid.

**November 1**

**Thomas Erskine to Lord Suffolk**

No. 16 Gothenburg 1st Nov 1777 —

My Lord,

I have now to Inform your Lordship that Cap¥ Woodhouse is now about clear to Sail from Marstrand under Swedish Colours, his masters Name I. Tangren—the vessell under the same discription as already given—the Cargo consisting of Salt, Linnens &c. to the Extent of circa £3000 —

The two Schooners are also about clear to sail chiefly loaded with Teas & I suspect some Powder,—
Here was lately Exported from hence to Marstrand in name of the Merchant who is agent for these Ships 60 Casks of Gun-Powder—I gave in a memorial to the Governor concerning it & desiring that he would forbid it being shiped on board of these Americans—which he accordingly did—nevertheless I am well convinced that not only that parcell, but also another much larger, is either intended for the Ships now at Marstrand, or another that is dayly expected—all this I have communicated to M: Doerfeld at Stockholm[.] I have found out that the Agent here Henry Greig receives Letters almost evry other post from D:e Franklin at Paris—I am [&c.]

Thom: Erskine


HERMANN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

My Lord.

Corunna 1st: Nov: 1777.

I humbly beg leave to acquaint Your Lordship of Cunninghams Return from his second Cruize having taken and brought in here the Brig Two Brothers bound from Newfoundland to Bilboa with Codfish.

I have used my utmost Endeavors My Lord to prevent as much as possible any Evasions of the Orders that have been issued respecting American Privateers & their Prizes, in doing which I have been often obliged to represent the Captain General’s Conduct and Partiality towards them to My Lord Grantham. His Excellency has had a Conference thereupon with Count Floridablanca which has produced a Letter from this Minister to the General, who has charged me with being the Occasion of it in Terms which give me just Cause to apprehend I shall soon or late feel the Effects of his Resentment. Again therefore I most humbly intreat Your Lordship in your great Goodness will be pleased as soon as a Vacancy will admit of it to remove me to another Consulship or some other Employment, the Emoluments and situation of which may in some Measure compensate for what I endure in this.

Every Thing is perfectly quiet in this Neighbourhood. I have the honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp


November 3

CAPTAIN JOHN ELPHINSTON, R.N., TO PHILIP STEPHENS

(Torbay Road Novc 3. 1777.

John Woods of the Oderion of 90 Tons from Newfoundland to St Andero was taken the 6: Okt: about 7 Leagues to the NW of Cape Ortegal by the Hawke Schooner of 10 Guns & 10 Swivels put the Crew on board a Spanish Brig, and were carried to Bilboa, when he left Bilboa the Hawke & Success Schooners were cleaning & wou’d
be ready for Sea in 5 or 6 Days an American Letter of Marque was ready for Sea & waited only for a Bar & bound to America—

He also says that a Ship called the Romney, Terry Master, carries 12 Guns besides Swivels, & had English, French, Spanish & American Colours, had French & Spanish Masters on board, says they were going on a Wale Fishery & was taking in a Cargo of Merchandize, the said John Woods came a Passenger in a Brig from Bilboa bound to Topsham, & put into this Road in a Gale of Wind.

Jn* Elphinston


November 4

**THE LONDON CHRONICLE, SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 1, TO MONDAY, NOVEMBER 4, 1777**

London.

The snow Rebecca, Capt. Blackburn, a letter of marque, fitted out by some merchants at Waterford in Ireland, was taken by the Congress cutter, mounting 12 guns, on the 29th of September, after an obstinate engagement of five glasses, and carried into port L'Orient.

**DECLARATION OF PHILIP AMY, MASTER OF THE BRIG ELIZABETH**

This is to Certify that on the last day of September at 6 o’Clock in the afternoon, being on the Coast of Spain, one Mile from Mount S’ Anthony where I took a Pilot for Bilboa; The Morning ensuing at 5 o’Clock distant about two Miles from Shore, I was boarded by the True American privateer mounted with 12 Guns commanded by John Buffington who immediately took possession of my Vessel ordered myself & Crew on board of his privateer, where we was kept thirty six hours, but it blowing strong from the N.W. obliged him to put in Castro (the said Privateer left Bilboa at 2 o’Clock the same Morning) At my arrival at Castro I sent an express to Messrs. Gardoqui & Sons of Bilboa who had for several Years before transacted my owners business in that port, desiring them to have the Privateer arrested, I receiv’d an Answer the 3rd day of October that if I could have a Certificate of the Pilot, proving that I was taken within Gun Shot I could have the said Privateer arrested; but in the same hour Buffington received a Letter from Bilboa ordering him to leave Castro immediately which was effected in the night. I repaired as soon as I could to Bilboa with my Crew and where I made a Certificate proving that I was taken within two Miles of the Coast, & obtained one of the same assertion from my Pilot. On the 13th of the same Month Messrs Gardoqui’s informed me that my Vessel was at Secoua [Secoua] in France; on the 15th I went Post & arrived there the 19th but after enquiry found that my Vessel had left the place the 16th but the Americans had unloaded the Cargo which Consisted of 2200 Q* of Cod Fish & sold it to M* Du fourcq of Bayonne in france, at Fifteen Livers § quintal. Sixteen hundred Quintals where sent by the said Du fourcq to S’ Sebastien, where I have had them arrested; and the law suit to be tryed.
I went to Bayonne in order to speak myself to M. Du fourcq; & this is what he told me concerning my Vessel. "I have remitted to your Correspondents Messrs Gar-douqui & Sons 26,000 livers, French curry for John Buffington's Account part of the amount of the Cargo I purchased from him." He further said, that the Messrs Gar-douquis had sent several expresses ordering the Officer of Buffington who was Master in my Vessel to go to sea without delay for fear of my meeting him there.

When M. Du fourcq hear'd that I have arrested the 1600 hund'd Q's. of Fish at St. Sebastien he told me he had remaining 330 Q's. but could not send them there for fear of meeting the same Fate. I returned to St. Sebastien & gave a full power to M. Birmingham a Correspondant of my owner M. Peter Mallet of Jersey.

Jersey 4th. Novr. 1777.  
Ph: Amy

Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France

Honble. Gentlemen  
(No. 84)  
Nantes Novr 4. 1777.—

As it was absolutely necessary to have Ballast for the Ship 1 and neither the Flints or Copper arrived nor any appearance of their arriving (except about 30,000 w of the latter) for some time I have bought 40,000 w of Bar Lead at 23½ P. cwt and about 30 Ton of Salt. I have in doing this been as saving as I possibly could, and even now shall be obliged to fill in the ground Tier of Casks with as much sand & small Stones as I possibly can, for so large a Ship must have at least 150 Tons dead weight in her Hold to enable her to carry sail, especially in such blowing weather as she will probably have on our Coast. I should have been happy to have purchased three times as much Lead, as it is a usefull article with us, and will Ballast the Ship without taking up any Room, but I dare not make so great a Consumption in our Funds without or-ders. If the Copper or Flints had arrived this purchase would have been unnecessary, that is if we could ship the Flints without their being considered munitions of War.

The first Gabar 2 consisting of water Casks filled, Lead, what Copper we have and other articles to go in her Bottom will be loaded to day and the Ship by the Time these Things get down will be ready to take in.

I have about 5000 Suits of my Cloths pack'd & packing, the Remainder will soon be ready, but whether quite time for the Lion or not will not be material, as I have already more Cargo than sufficient for that Ship.—If you are willing to continue the making of Cloaths here after my 10,000 shall be finished, I beg to know now, as I will so take my measures for Cloth & other materials that the work will go on with Facil-ity and dispatch, I have now near 100 hands that when I finish will be again dispersed unless I continue their employ. I am [&c.]

Jon 3 Williams J.

P.S. A Circumstance is much talked of here that is supposed to be an omen of war, it is the recall of the Newfoundland Fishery. One Vessell is arrived with a small quan-ty only on board & reports that she quitted the Banks by express orders, a Frigate being there with the Kings commands that all the Vessells whether loaded or not
should immediately return home. 3 The Post from Bordeaux to day advises the arival of a Vessell from Eddington N Carolina, the Captain of which reports that Gen'l Howe & the Fleet had not got more than half up the Bay, and had never attempted to land.—The acco 4 adds that Gen Prescott is exchanged for Gen Lee.

1. The Lyon, subsequently Continental Navy frigate Deane.
2. Gabare, a lighter for transferring cargo.

November 5

LEFRAS AND LE MESURIER TO PHILIP STEPHENS

Extract of a Letter from Messrs Lefras & Le Mesurier; dated at Walbrook 5th. Novr 1777, to Mr Stephens

Walbrook 5th. Novr 1777

We take the Liberty to inclose you a Letter from our Correspondents Messrs Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena of Bilboa (the first of whom is Vice English Consul at that port) by which you will find that a great number of American Privatiers infest that Coast, waiting for the Newfoundland Ships, and that there are three of them that Rendezvous in the said Port of Bilboa, and go out by turns to relieve one another, by which means very few English Vessels escape being taken; Captn Gorrequer of the Schooner Adventure of Jersey (mentioned in the aforesaid Letter) was taken at an Anchor near the Bar of Bilboa as he was going in, and carry'd into the said Port by one of these Privatiers, but as he was taken when under the Protection of the Forts, he was by order of the Commissary of Marines released.

By a Letter we have from the said Captain of the 18th. Ult he was ready to sail for Jersey and had fallen down that River, on which the Privatiers in that Port had armed one of their Boats, and sent it out [in] order to take Gorrequer when he came without the Barr of Bilboa, which had obliged him to come to and Anchor again, and there he was detained.


1. An extract of the letter is in Ventura Gomez de la Torre and Barrena to Lefras and Mesurier, 18 Oct. 1777, ibid., fol. 295. The extract contains no additional information.
[Extract]

SECRET

No 160

Fontainebleau November 5th, 1777

My Lord

I went yesterday Morning to M de Maurepas . . . . I then My Lord went over all the essential Pieces of Intelligence transmitted to me in the Papers marked A and E, which I had arranged and digested in my Head before I went to His Excellency. I spoke shortly, but strongly, and He did not interrupt me except once, to say that He knew one of the ships I had mentioned to be building in Holland, according to a new construction imagined by Mr Boux, was for the Service of the King his Master, that there might be two, but that He knew only of one, mounting four and thirty twenty four Pounders. I asked Him if He was absolutely certain that that ship was for the use of the French Navy, and would not be employed in the service of the Rebels. He replied that he could safely answer for that. When I had finished my Narration, which I made as rapid as possible knowing his incurable aversion to Details—He answered in short broken sentences, that they never intended to stop all commerce with the Americans; that if Merchant Vessels engaged in that branch of Trade, it was a Leur Risques et Perils; that they ought not indeed to carry Arms and Ammunition, that that was expressly prohibited, but as to every thing else Government could not interfere, could not pretend de donner des Entraves au Commerce.

I observed to Him what a difference there was between selling Merchandize to the Americans who came to purchase it in France, and sending out ships to North America, to which according to universally known established, and uncontroverted Rule they could have no Right to Trade at all. Without pretending Sir to say what we shall or shall not do, I will ask you a plain Question If you knew for certain that forty or fifty English Merchantmen were going to Martinico or St Domingo, with false Lettres de Mer, to conceal their real Destination, would you with a certainty of such an Intention suffer it to be carried into Execution. He was embarrassed, and could not say they would suffer it. The present case is much stronger than the imaginary one I have put to you, these ships are not only designed for North America, to which they have no Right to go, designed to carry every species of succour to the Rebels of a Nation of which France calls herself the Friend, but they are to unite into Fleets, and be eskorted by a large Convoy consisting of French and American Ships of War. I should mispend your Time Sir, I should wrong the opinion I have of your Judgment, if I stopped to make Remarks upon such Projects as these, your Eye must go at once to the Consequences without being guided by me. You are Still in Time to prevent the Execution of these Projects, but you have not a Moment to lose. You are perhaps the only Man breathing who can effectually Stop them, and if your Intentions are as pacific as I love to think they are, you will Stop them.

His Answers were short, and not very Satisfactory. He only said that he had never heard before of a Fleet assembling at Bilboa, that He did not know how to credit the existence of such a Project, qu il s'informeroit plus particulierement et verroit ce qu'il y aurait a faire He renewed the Professions of his Pacific Intentions. . . . I am [&c.]

Stormont
1. Stormont completed the letter by expressing his conviction that the French government intended to do everything it could short of war to aid the rebels and that Great Britain must establish a limit beyond which it would not permit France to go.

**LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH**

[Extract]

Fontainebleau November 5th, 1777

My Lord

With M de Vergennes whom I went to immediately from M de Maurepas I took a very firm and serious but quite dispassionate Tone. . . . M de Vergennes heard me Attentively and without Interruption till I came to speak of the ships building at Amsterdam: He then said, that he could answer no Questions on that subject, that we could not expect them to say what ships they were or were not building in foreign Ports that our inquiring into that was a sort of Inquisition; On this subject My Lord we had a good deal of Discussion, I told Him that we did not interfere with their building ships in foreign Ports for the service of the french Navy that that was not at all the Point in Question, that my Information was precise, and I had stated it so to His EXCY, that these were ships building in appearance for France, ordered and perhaps paid by Her, but designed really for the service of the Rebels. . . .

After a good deal of hesitation, He admitted that He knew of one ship building at Amsterdam pour le service du Roi, that it was a sort of Experiment, but that the ship was by no means as far advanced as my Information supposed.

When I mentioned Monsieur le Comte de Vaux as concerned in fitting out ships for North America, He expressed great surprize, and asked what Cte de Vaux I meant, as my Information did not enable me to answer that Question positively; I told Him that I supposed it was the one generally known here, but that I would not attempt to fix an Imputation upon a Gentleman of Rank and Fashion, without direct positive Proof; that if I had mentioned to his Excellency the Names of many of the Persons interested in this Enterprize, it was only to give Him every Light in my Power. I added which is true, that I had sometimes found my Intelligence erroneous as to Names, but right as to Facts, that Facts were what I attended to, that who fitted out these ships was immaterial, the essential Point was that they were fitting out in France, and going to carry ammunition and various Merchandize to the Rebels of great Britain.

When I spoke of the ship l'heureux and mentioned Baron Steuben, formerly aide de camp to the King of Prussia, I added that that Name was not unknown to his Excellency and looked Him full in the Face. He answered with great composure, and seeming frankness, that He knew of no such Person; He likewise assured me that He had never heard of Lieut Lundi. To these positive assertions I could make no reply, without hazarding personal altercation which I wish to avoid.

When I came to the Intelligence I had received from my Court, I told His Excellency that He would find it in two Papers, which I gave Him to read, and which were those marked B, and, C. He read them, and when He came to the Deposition relating to the Powder and Stores, being taken out of the two Privateers; He said that
that was always done, when ships were repaired. I observed to Him that they had been deposited dans L'Arsenal du Roi, which was surely a mark of favour, and friendship and added, that the most exceptionable Part of all was the repairing the Ships, and repairing them in the Kings Dock; Notwithstanding all the Solemn Promises made us to the Contrary, He gave his usual frivolous Answer, that the ships were in Distress, and that the assistance granted them was only upon a Principle of common Humanity. . . .

Stormont


1. Stormont went on to inform Vergennes that he knew who M. de Chaumont is "and whom he sees," and to discuss, as he had with Maurepas earlier in the day, intelligence he had of a large convoy of French merchantmen that was intended to rendezvous at Bilbao from where it was to sail in convoy with supplies for the rebels in North America.


"Gentlemen, I have the pleasure to acquaint you, that yesterday the restitution of the English ships and cargoes, taken by the American privateers and brought into this port, took place, when they were given up accordingly."

London Chronicle, 15-18 Nov. 1777.

1. Jamaicamen Clarendon and Hanover Planter, taken by Massachusetts privateers Fanny and General Mercer.

November 6

Philip Stephens to Vice Admiral Lord Shuldham and Admiral Sir Thomas Pye

My Lord [Admiralty Office] 6 Novr 1777.

Several Frenchmen taken in American Vessels, who are Prisoners on board His Majesty's Ships at Plymouth, having been examined by the Civil Magistrates, & there not being found sufficient Evidence to ground the Commitment of them to Prison, were remanded back to the said Ships; My Lords Commiss's of the Admty acquainted Lord Weymouth, one of His Majesty's Secretaries of State therewith, and desired to receive the Kings directions concerning the said Prisoners; And his Lordships having in return signified his Majesty's pleasure that the said Frenchmen be set at Liberty after they shall have signed a Declaration that they will not bear Arms in the American Service, against His Majesty's Government, during the present Rebellion, And that it is His Majesty's further Pleasure that all Foreigners, in like situation, whenever the Civil Magistrates do not consider they have sufficient Grounds for legally committing them, be hereafter set at Liberty under the same Conditions, unless some particular Circumstances may render it adviseable to make further Enquiries about them; I am commanded by their Lordships to signify their direction to you, to give Orders in the Cases aforementioned, accordingly. I am &c.

PS.
William Lee to Captain John Young

Captn John Young Nantes
Sir

This moment was left at the Gate by I don't know whom, ye Letter of the 29th. ulto: just 8 daies after its date, the person by whom you sent it cou'd not have taken a great deal of pains to find me, as he might very easily have done it.—I think I left with Mr Robinson a copy of the sales of your vessel; the half nett proceeds whereof, that belong to you & your people was ten thousand three Hundred & thirty nine Liv-ers, of w'h I paid Mr Robinson two thousand Livers & you rec'd 1200 Livers here with 240 Livers of me in Nantes. untill I am informed the am't of your expences on the Journey up here w'h is to be charged to the committee, I can't tell what is still coming to you; but that you may not be in want of money I now send you an order on Messrs Pliarne Penet & Co. for five thousand Livers the receit of w'h you will please to acknowledge, & if you will send me here three duplicate receits of the whole of your expenses on the Journey up here; I will return you the receits you gave Mr Grand for the £1200 you rec'd in consequence of my order on him, & the receits you gave me for the £240. In Nantes with an order on Messrs Pliarne Penet & Co. for the Ballance due you on Acc' of the Vessel & sold by me, you will loose no time in preparing your Vessel for Sea, as I believe in a few daies the commissioners will be ready with their dispatches. I before informed you & Mr Robinson also, that Mr Schwighausur had orders to supply your disbursements on Acc' of the Vessel & also to provide what loading you cou'd take in, such as Blankets or Arms, or Ammunition to him therefore I presume you have applied on these subjects, I beg you will leave with him or Mr Morris, duplicate authenticated accounts of all your disbursements for the Vessel & [let] Mr Schwighausur know in time what loading you can take in that he may provide accordingly.

LB, ViHi, William Lee Papers.

Journal of French Navy Corvette Etourdie, Marquis de Montbas, Enseigne de Vaisseau

[Gironde] du jeudy 6ème [novembre]
quoique le commis ne soit pas de retour le lieutenant en pied et un officier sont parti pour bourdeaux pour travaillier a larmement. le meme jour le batiment la ste anne commande par charles linsee anglais est venu nous demander du secours contre le portsmouth qui est mouillie aupres de nous aince que contre une goelete insurgente qui est au meme mouilliage cette goelete se nomme lhironnelle. nous luy avons dit a langlois de sortir, et nous avons declaré aux insurgents qu'ils ne partiroient que vingt quartre heures apres.
Although the clerk has not returned, the lieutenant on duty and an officer have left for Bordeaux in order to work at the equipping of the vessel. The same day the merchantman the *Saint Ann*, commanded by Englishman Charles Linsee came to us requesting assistance against the *Portsmouth*, which is anchored near us, as well as against an insurgent schooner that is in the same anchorage. That schooner is called the *Swallow*. We told the Englishman to go out, and we declared to the insurgents that they were to leave only after twenty-four hours.

D, FrPNA, Marine B4 147, fol. 287.

**November 7**

**PHILIP STEPHENS TO VISCOUNT BARRINGTON**

My Lord

I have received & communicated to my Lords Commissioners of the Admty your Letter of the 29th of last Month, on the Subject of furnishing an additional Guard for the Security of the Prisoners confined in the Prison at Forton, & expressing your Lordships hopes that as the Kings Service for the reasons you have mentioned will not admit of a larger Guard being furnished for that Service by the Land Forces, they will be able to find some proper mode of securing the Prisoners either by an additional Guard to be supplied from the Marines who are from time to time station’d at Portsmouth; or such other Means as their Lordships shall think effectual; In return thereto I have it in command to acquaint your Lordship that my Lords, in the proposition they had the honor to submit to His Majesty respecting the establishment of Prisons for securing Persons charged with the Crime of High Treason, or Piracy, expressly mention that, for effectually preventing their Escape, and keeping them in Order, a Military Guard from His Majesty’s Land Forces should be constantly mounted; And I am further to observe that the Marines are so far from being in such numbers as to be able to spare any for that Service, that there are not now at Quarters sufficient to compleat the Complements of His Majesty’s Ships which are in Port & in want of them, I have the honor to be &c

PS.


**GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L’ORIENT**

Fontau. 7. 9bre. 1777.

J’ai reçu, Monsieur, votre lettre du 29, 8bre. par laquelle vous m’informez que les frégates américaines le *Raleigh* et l’*Alfred* continuer à travailler a leur Carrène et a leur radoub. Signifiez aux Capitaines de ces Batimens que l’intention du Roy est absolu-
ment que leurs Batimens restent le moins de temps possible dans ses Ports et qu’ainsi ils aient à se dépêcher de se mettre promptement en état de reprendre la mer.\footnote{Interlined here in a different hand: “avec deffenses d’y reparaitre”; “with prohibitions to return there.”}

Quant aux deux prises\footnote{Noted in a different hand at this point: “pressPr ce depart”; “to hurry the departure.”}\footnote{Anna Susanna, and Jamaica.} faites par ces frégates le S. Berard\footnote{Bérard was a member of the firm of Bérard, Frères & Co., merchants at L’Orient.}\footnote{The Baltimore, formerly Rebecca, prize to Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin, Captain William Day, departed from Morlaix 25 Aug., with a French captain and crew. NDAK9: 639.} d’être puni s’il étoit prouvé que c’est par son fait qu’a eu lieu la levée clandestine des matelots français qui les ont conduit dans la Rivière de Crach. Je vois d’ailleurs par une Lettre que m’écrivit le S. de Lеспainy qu’il s’est mis dans le cas d’être condamné à une amende relativement à la contravention à l’ordre dans laquelle est tombé le Cap’t du Navire le Baltimore\footnote{BCrard was a member of the firm of Bcrard, FrPres & Co., merchants at L’Orient.} pour être parti sans avoir fait aucune déclaration à l’Amirauté. Enjoignez lui d’être plus circonspect à l’avenir sinon je ne pourrai me dispenser de rendre compte de sa conduite au Roi.

Quant aux matelots français qui n’étoient pas encore de retour lorsque vous m’avez écrit, entendez vous avec les off\footnote{BCrard was a member of the firm of Bcrard, FrPres & Co., merchants at L’Orient.} de l’Amirauté de Vannes pour les faire débarquer et pour faire éloigner sur le champ de nos Côtes les prises dont il s’agit.\footnote{Interlined here in a different hand: “avec deffenses d’y reparaitre”; “with prohibitions to return there.”} Je vous recommande de nouveau de donner la plus grande attention à ce que nos matelots ne prennent pas parti sur les Batimens américains et à empêcher les enrôlements clandestins: vous savez combien cet objet est important.\footnote{This paragraph is bracketed, with the notation: “Extrait à M de L’Epinay procurer du Roy à l’amirauté de Vannes, le 12, 9° 1777”; “Extract to M. de L’Epinay, King’s attorney at the Admiralty of Vannes, 12 Nov. 1777.”}

[Translation]

Fontainebleau, 7 November 1777

I have received, Sir, your letter of 29 October by which you informed me that the American frigates 

\textit{Raleigh} and \textit{Alfred} are continuing the work of their careening and caulking. Point out to the captains of these ships that it is absolutely the king’s wish that their ships remain the least possible time in his ports, and that they take steps to hasten and promptly put themselves in readiness to sail again.\footnote{Noted in a different hand at this point: “pressPr ce depart”; “to hurry the departure.”}

As to the two prizes\footnote{Noted in a different hand at this point: “pressPr ce depart”; “to hurry the departure.”} taken by these two frigates, Monsieur Berard\footnote{Noted in a different hand at this point: “pressPr ce depart”; “to hurry the departure.”} surely would merit being punished if it were proven that it was by his act that there was a clandestine enlistment of French sailors who brought them into the Crach river. Moreover, I see by a letter which Monsieur Lespinay wrote to me that he was placed in the circumstances of being condemned to paying a fine as a result of a contravention of a regulation into which fell the captain of the Baltimore\footnote{BCrard was a member of the firm of Bcrard, FrPres & Co., merchants at L’Orient.} for having left without having made any declaration to the Admiralty. Enjoin him to be more circumspect in the future; otherwise I will not be able to excuse myself from giving account of his conduct to the king.

As to the French sailors who have not returned since you wrote me, come to an understanding with the Admiralty officers of Vannes in order to make them debark and to remove immediately from our shores the prizes in question.\footnote{BCrard was a member of the firm of Bcrard, FrPres & Co., merchants at L’Orient.} I again recommend that you pay the closest attention so that our sailors have no dealings on the American ships and to prohibit clandestine enlistments; you are aware of how important this subject is.\footnote{BCrard was a member of the firm of Bcrard, FrPres & Co., merchants at L’Orient.} I am \[&c.\]

\textit{de sartine}
[Extract]

A Fontainebleau le 7 Novembre 1777

. . . . Je me suis réservé Monsieur de vous instruire de la résolution que le Roy prendroit en conséquence de la demande de secours de la part des Americains. S. M. s’est déterminée à leur faire payer dans le courant de l’année prochaine une somme de trois millions de nos livres en quatre termes égaux. Je ne repeterai pas ici les conditions attachées à cette liberalité; elles se trouvent déjà énoncées dans la correspondance respective.

Autant les Deputés Americains se montrent reconnaissants de ce nouvel témoignage de la bienfaisance du Roy, autant sont ils consternés de l’avis que je leurs ai donné quils ont encouru l’indignation de sa Majesté Catholique. Vous aurez sans doute entendu parler Monsieur de la prise qu’a fait un de leurs corsaires du Navire français le Fortune qui alloit de Londres à Cadiz bien qu’il a envoyé en Amerique; La plus grande partie de sa cargaison étant pour le compte des marchands Espagnols. Le Roy Catholique sensible à leurs justes plaintes pretend non seulement la reparation de cette insolence qui est tres en regle, mais meme vouloir suspendre ses bienfaits jusqu’à se que la satisfaction soit assurée.

C’est du moins ce que d’inférieur une lettre de Monsieur le Comte Floridablanca du vignt trois Septembre [Octubre] à Monsieur d’Aranda qui m’a été communiquée. Si les Deputés Americains déferent au conseil que je leur ai fait donner ils ne tarderont pas à faire toutes les soumissions convenables pour flechir le ressentiment du Roy Catholique et ils ne perdront pas un seul instant à prendre les mesures les plus sures pour faire reparer le dommage causé aux sujets espagnols. Ils ont un si grand interêt à ne pas mecontenter les deux Puissances et à ne pas se priver de leur protection qu’on peut croire que leur [zele] ne sera ni equivoque, ni infructueux; mais comme les effets n’en peuvent être ni prompts ni même bien prochains, il seroit bien à desirer que le Ministère d’Espagne, considérant que ce qui est arrivé est la faute d’un simple particulier, n’en rendit point responsable la generalité de la Nation et ne lui re-tranchât pas des à present des secours dont le besoin est imminent.

C’est ceque Je vous prie Monsieur Vouloir bien representer avec votre sagesse ordinaire à Monsieur le Comte de Florideblanche.

Vous sentirez de vous même que c’est matiere à converser et non occasion d’offices. . . .

[Translation]

Fontainebleau 7th November 1777.

. . . . I have been waiting for an opportunity, sir, to communicate to you the king’s decision consequent on the request of the Americans for help. His Majesty has decided to have paid to them, during the course of the next year, a sum of three millions of our livres in four equal instalments. I shall not repeat here the conditions attached to this liberality; they are already set forth in the respective correspondence.

However much the American Deputies shew their gratitude for this fresh mark of the king’s kindness, they are equally dismayed at the information which I gave them that they have incurred the indignation of His Catholic Majesty. You have doubtless heard mentioned, Sir, the capture made by one of their privateers of the French vessel le Fortune, which was going from London to Cadiz, and which was, nevertheless, sent to America. The greater portion of the cargo being on account of Spanish
merchants, the Catholic King, alive to their just complaints, claims not only reparation for this insolence, which is quite according to rule, but also means to suspend his benefits until satisfaction is given.

This, at least, is what I infer from a letter from Conde de Floridablanca of the twentieth-third September [October] to M. d'Aranda, which has been communicated to me. If the American Deputies defer to the advice which I have caused to be given them, they will not delay in making all suitable submission to soften the resentment of the Catholic King, and they will not lose a single instant in taking the surest measures to make good the harm done to Spanish subjects. It is so greatly to their interest not to displease the two powers, nor to deprive themselves of their protection, that we may believe that their [zeal] will be neither equivocal nor fruitless; but as the effects of it can be neither soon nor even very near, it would be desirable that the Spanish Ministry, considering that what has happened is the fault of a single person, should not make the whole of the nation responsible for it, nor withhold from them henceforth the aid of which they are in pressing need.

This, Sir, is what I beg you to be good enough to represent, with your usual wisdom, to Conde de Floridablanca.

You will quite understand that it is a matter to be settled in conversation, and not in an official manner.

Copy, SpMAH, Estado, legajo 3884, expediente 3, doc. 39. Translations, with alterations, from Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 19, no. 1737, which was of the draft in FrPMAE, Arch. dipl., Corr. Pol., Espagne, vol. 587, fols. 37–38. The portion extracted here was originally in a numerical cipher. Among other matters discussed, this letter reports with skepticism Lord Stormont's claim to have certain information "that several French merchant vessels fitted out for war and trade are to join at Bilbao some Spanish vessels, similarly equipped, and from there to go in company, under convoy of some American privateers, direct to America."

2. The word zeal was in the draft, but not in the deciphered text.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 69. Corunna 7th November 1777.

My Lord.

I humbly beg leave to refer to my last Letter of the first Instant.

Being informed the next day that Cunningham was going to take in a fresh Supply of Stores and Ammunition from his Prizes, I presented a Petition to the Captain General that he would be pleased in compliance with His Catholick Majesty's Orders to command him to leave this Port seeing he had been allowed Time more than sufficient to provide himself with Provisions and necessaries. the Answer I received and which I sent to My Lord Grantham was that Cunningham had no Design to take any thing from his Prizes, that he came here merely by Stress of Weather, and should depart as soon as it cleared up. In order to prevent any Doubt that might be affected concerning the Weather, as soon as it proved fair I applied to the King's Pilot to certify it, with Intent to inclose his Certificate in a fresh Application to the General, when I heard to my great Surprise that Cunningham had quite unrigged his vessel, and under Pretext of its having received some Damage had obtained Permission to repair and refit it. I immediately waited on the General and requested the Favor of him to acquaint me with his Reasons for granting such Permission after the Answer
he had been pleased to give me to the memorial I presented him the Day before, he replied that Cunningham’s vessel was not in Condition to put to Sea, that it could not be his Catholic Majesty’s Intention to refuse Assistance to People in Distress, that the new mast he received from the Inspector of the Packets on his first Arrival here was too large for the winter Season, but that as soon as it was lessened, and he was provided with the necessaries he wanted he would immediately order him to depart. however there can be no Doubt other Excuses will be found, and Cunningham be permitted to remain here as long as he pleases, I am extremely sorry I have not been able to succeed, for some of His Majesty’s ships are now actually of this Harbour, which is the real Cause of Cunningham’s putting in here.

This Pirate has also represented to the General that his Prize the Two Brothers containing four thousand Quintals of Fish is so much out of Repair that the Cargoe must perish if not landed, and this is done in order to sell it which it would be impossible to hinder if it is once brought on Shore. I presented another memorial to the General yesterday to acquaint him that Cunningham had another Prize 1 in this Harbour empty, and fit to receive the Cargoe, and that if it was true the Two Brothers was really in the Condition it was represented to be the Cargo might be put on board that vessel, since he well knew it would be difficult, if not altogether impossible to prevent the Sale of it if landed, This morning I received his Answer that he had sent Cunningham’s Representation to Court, and should not determine in the Affair until he received an Answer. It is true My Lord that he has sent it to Court, but with a Representation of his own that the Country is very much in want of this Article and would receive great Relief from this Cargoe, which however is not true. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp.


1. Probably the ship Brothers, Nicholas Kelly, taken on 25 Sept. 1777. See Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth, 8 Oct. 1777, above.

November 8

“EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CHESTER, NOV. 8.”

“This day I received a letter from Captain White, dated St. George’s, Grenada, Sept. 18, advising of his safe arrival there in the brig Charles, having left Capt. Rogers of the Hero at Barbadoes. In their passage to the West Indies they fell in with a privateer of 20 six pounders, which attacked the Hero Packet, Rogers, who engaged the privateer for three glasses, and beat her off. At the beginning of the action Capt. Rogers was wounded in two places, notwithstanding which he stood the quarter-deck all the time; his first Mate, the Supercargo, and four of his seamen, were also wounded; one of whom received five musket shot in different parts of his body. The Hero must have been taken if the Captain and his crew had not fought with the most resolute intrepidity. Soon after which, the two brigs, the Hero and the Charles, fell in with another privateer, which they obliged to sheer off, after each had poured a broadside into her.”

Silas Deane to Jonathan Williams, Jr.

Dr. Sir

I wrote you by Peltier & somewhat in haste since wch. yr. of the 4th is arrived. I am sorry that any thing shoud be put into the Lyon as ballast that will not be useful in America. Pray purchase salt or Flints or Lead or some thing for the purpose that is wanted in America; as to the Funds we must contrive to supply them. I pray that she may be equipped as soon as possible & also the Dolphin w'h may Carry some of the Articles & sail under the Convoy of the Lyon. The Mercury & Marquis de Chayl-lote can take all and more than what you will have left & I presume you will not find difficulty in agreeing for the freight $ Tonn. Mr. Montieu proposed 120 Liv. $ Tonn out. I think he will abate a little but I had rather give that Sum than not have the goods sent in them. Those two Ships, the Lyon & one or two more of equal Force ready to go at the same time may resist any single ship here or on the Coast of America. The Cloths are of the first & capital importance & therefore must at all Events be dispatched. with respect to the Cloths furnished by Montieu, if they will not Compare with the Patterns given they cannot be taken on the Terms agreed for and as to those which you find absolutely too Small, they cannot be sent on any terms on our Acc. Indeed I apprehend you will meet with difficulty—I know not how it can be adjusted better considering the necessity there is for all the Supplies possible than for Montieu to ship them on his own Acc. I have not spoke particularly with him as he is sick & as from yr. it does not appear that you had finished the examination of them. Mr. Ross will go for Nantes next week & by him shall forward the particular instructions for Capt. Nicholson &c. My Brother is returned & will take the Brig w'h I desire may be loaded with Salt as no other article of any Consequence will be sent in her. I have not seen Ross since the rec. of yr. I am sorry that Williams & as well as we should be disappointed by this misunderstanding but hope you will be able to procure another person equally able to Conduct the Brig, & that she may go with Capt. Nicholson & the others & I shall send down the orders for the Capt. leaving a Blank for his Name which you will fill up properly. As to the making any more Cloths in France nothing can as yet be determined. My private Opinion however is that it is better to send out the Cloth in Bales I have no patience with Mercier & wish heartily we were rid of a fellow who appears to be a perfect trifler & therefore desire he may be held close to his ag. [agreement] or be wholly off. I am &c.

S. D.

P.S. respecting the Dolphin I wish she may be the last that you do any thing with as to the Loading as I have since my last by Peltier had some thoughts of sending her another way. You may have her ready to take in & you know she may be loaded in a few Hours. early next week I will write you my final determination.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot: “Mr. Williams.”

1. Capt. Samuel Williams, of Philadelphia, who had been made prisoner when his ship Commerce was captured on 9 July, escaped from England and arrived in Paris in late August. The reference here is to negotiations concerning his conducting a brig to America for Simeon Deane. Captain Anthony Parrey, R.N., to Philip Stephens, 9 July, 1777, NDAR9: 475; Silas Deane to Jonathan Williams, Jr., 27 Aug., and 29 Oct. 1777, Deane Papers, 2: 115–16, 204.
SILAS DEANE TO CAPTAIN JOHN YOUNG

Capt. Young

Sir By ye 7th of the 3d I learn you will be ready soon for sea. What is necessary to be sent you from hence will be forwarded in the Course of next week I hope you will be ready to set sail immediately after the receipt thereof, & I shall write more particularly by the same Conveyance. I am &c.

S. D.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.

JOURNAL OF FRENCH NAVY CORVETTE ÉTOURDIE,
MARQUIS DE MONTBAS, ENSEIGNE DE VAISSEAU

[Gironde] du samedy 8ème [novembre]
il ne nous est rien venû de bourdeaux. les insurgent 1 sont parti ce matin ils ont salué le pavillon de cinq vives le roy nous en avons rendû trois.

[Translation]

[Gironde River] Thursday 8th [November]
There is nothing come for us from Bordeaux. The insurgents 1 left this morning. They saluted the flag with five shouts of "Long live the king," we rendered them three.

D, FrPNA, Marine B 147, fol. 287.

VENTURA GOMEZ DE LA TORRE AND BARRENA TO DEGRUCHY AND FIOTT


"It is with the greatest concern that we must advise You that the Nancy & Mary, Thomas Aubin master, coming to us from Newfoundland with about 2,000 Quintals fish, & some oil, was taken the 28 ult. by the American Privateer the Neptune Capt. Nathaniel Swasey in the latitude 44.15. north, longitude 12 d. West: the prize was sent into Santoña, and the Cap & crew, as also M. LeGeyt the agent were sent ashore in one of our Spanish Boats, Six Miles East of this place, they are now here, and I have made them enter a protest which we shall transmit You next post, that You may be able to settle with the Underwriters, wishing heartily our worthy friend M. Fiott may be fully covered." "We are sorry to see the Newfoundland Trade so much exposed, that it is with great difficulty any Vessel coming to this place can avoid falling into the hands of American privateers that infest our Coast, but their force is [so] inconsiderable that a few of Your cutters would soon destroy them. We refer You to our next & Remain &c. &c."

London 4 December 1777. The above is a true Extract of the Letter received by us.

DeGruchy & Fiott

November 10

PAUL WENTWORTH TO THE EARL OF SUFFOLK

My Lord

I Received this afternoon a Letter from Mr. Edwards dated the 31 Oct. & sent by a private Hand—who writes on the Letter He hopes to return to P—this week, & dates it from Miss Simpkins Essex Street Strand No. 42—where trusty Messengers have frequently lodged—Deane had been twice to Fontainbleau for the answer from Spain, & returned to P—to wait another week. They suspect amusement. The Court of France have bought the Ships Building at Amstel by Boux for Deane and Franklin—and are going to Build many Frigates on the same Plan—Eight are already on the Stocks to Carry 32–24 Pdr's. Brass Cannon on one Deck. M. Sartine has given Boux all his confidence. Beaumarchais writes from Rochefort that His ship of the Line (the Hippopotame) will sail in three weeks with Arms, Artillery, Cloathing, Tents & ammunition. K's of Prussia's agent had proposed a secret meeting, but Ald: Lee has taken Possession of the Business, so nothing can be done. Ar: Lee has taken a House & a Mistress—Izard is disgusted at the distance they observe towards him—Carmichael getting ready to go to America—Hinson came to England and displeased D & F.—They are told some mony may be borrowed in Holland, and are Engraving Notes to be passed for the Sums received. You have heard of many armed vessels fitting & gone to America—Many more than you have heard of & some of great force are going; the particulars of which you shall know soon. This is all that is worth any notice—Except his own affairs, which he has lately pressed with unremitted attention: I have the Honor to recommend His plea to Your Lordships consideration, and that of being [&c.]
Poland Street [London].
10 Nov: 1777.

P. Wentworth.

1. Edward Bancroft.
2. A mark, "Q+", is interlined here, referring to a notation at the top of the letter: "Q+ N.—M' Wentworth was by Letter from Basley Park on the 18th Nov' at night desired by L'd North to obtain if possible the Spanish Answer & such other particulars as are material to or known before the meeting of Parl—In Consequence He set out early the next Morning for Paris.—"

DEPOSITION OF EDWARD SYMONDS

Town & County of Poole

This day appear'd before me, John Bird Esq' Mayor & one of His Majestys justices of the Peace for the said Town & County, Edward Simmonds late Master of the Brig William & Polly, who on his Oath declares that on his Passage from Newfoundland to Bilboa, in Spain laden with dry'd Cod Fish, the said Brig was taken by an American Privateer call'd the Success of 8 Guns; & that he & his crew were by the said Privateer made Prisoners, & carried to the Port of Bilboa where he had his liberty, but the said Brig remains still sequester'd, that he arrived at Bilboa aforesaid the 2nd. Octr 1777 & left it the 24th of the same Month.
That during his stay there the Brigantine *Mercury* whereof John Pearce was late Master (& which he has been inform’d was the Property of Messrs John & Young Green of the said Town of Poole) was brought into the aforesaid Port of Bilboa as a Prize captur’d by some American Privateer, & that he has some reason to think & verily believes that the Property of said Vessel & Cargo was alter’d by the aforesaid Capture; as he saw not Captn John Pearce or any of his Crew on board her, & he further saith, that the Cargo of the Brig *Mercury* was discharg’d there, and also saith that he Knew the said Brigantine to be the *Mercury* aforesaid, having seen her several times at Poole, & he is convinced it was the same Vessel, she having formerly been a Snow & the Tack holes still remain in her Gunwale, & the Name of the Vessel which was wrote in her stern is eraz’d, save & except the Capital Letter M. which he plainly descern’d.

Edw’d Symonds

Sworn before me John Bird Mayor
This 10th day of November 1777


1. *Mercury* was taken by the New Hampshire privateer ship *Portsmouth*, John Hart.

**JACQUES GRUEL AND COMPANY TO COLONEL WILLIAM AYLETT**

Sir, Nantz 10th November 1777—

Conformably to our precedent Letters 1 which We have the honour to confirm by this one, We have the pleasure to inform you, that We have Shipped by the French Vessel le *Chavigry*,—Capt. Mr. Etienne Fourneau, under the mark VIR, to be delivered to Messieurs Fourneau merchants at the Cape François, the goods mentioned in the Envoice here inclosed... Viz—

Forty Chests which contains altogether Thousand new guns, with their Bayonets and Rammers (these are exactly the Same as those which are used now by the french infantry)—One Chest which contains 500 gun’s locks: Twenty three Bales which contain altogether 161 Pieces of Tent cloth:—One Box in which are inclosed 200 Pounds of white thread: Two hundred and Twenty Seven pieces Etamines 3 Viz 71 pieces blues, 78 whites, and 78 Red. Ten Bales which contain altogether 500 dozens of wollen Stockings: Six chests & One cask which contain 3000 common hats: Eleven casks of Brimstone, and Ten Barils of tin in leaves, the whole amounting with the Charges, Freight and the Insurance from Nantz to Cape François, as per Envoice, to Seventy Seven thousand and thirteen livres, twelve Sols, and two deniers, of which Sum you will be Kind to credit us—

We have directed the above Said goods to the consignment of the house of commerce of M’ Gruel, M’ Fourneau & Cie merchants at the Cape François, with order to deliver them to the care of M’ Rauleigh Colston, or to the Agent of the State of Virginia, at the said Cape François, and—if in case none of these gentlemen are there to reclaim the said goods, We recommend expressly M’ Fourneau & Cie to keep them by at your disposition, or else for them to Ship them according to the Orders they should receive from you.—So by this our dispositions are entirely exact according to what We had the honour to write you, by our last, on account of our Sending you this goods—
According to your Orders by your letter of the 25 of April last, We have insured the said goods shiped on board le Chavigny bound to the Cape François, the prime cost amounting to Seventy thousand livres, insurance to two and one quarter per Cent. Absolutely we could not procure the Insurance for any of your harbours, as you mentioned to us.

We had had the pleasure to cultivate the acquaintance of Mr John King when he was in this Town, & that of Dealing with him for the furniture of sundry merchandizes for the State of Virginia. We are now pretty much busy at the fitting out of a French Vessel, in which We Shall Ship a parcel of merchandizes, that We agreed with you for. We expect the Vessel will be ready to Sail, at about 20 or 30 days, and we Shall by happy to hear of his safe arrival, and in mean time that of the goods to their proper destination, and more So to your own Satisfaction

We are daily expecting the arrival of some Vessels that you mentioned to us. We think this time of the year will be of a great Service to them: We wish it to be so, especially on account of your proper Interest

We have the honour to be &c

(Signed) J Gruel & Co

(A Translation)

2. Not printed.
3. Here there is a mark, “+”, referring to a comment in the margin, “+ A Sort of light French Stuff for colours.”

November 12

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAINS
SAMUEL BARRINGTON, R.N., AND GEORGE VANDEPUT, R.N.

You are hereby required and directed, to put to Sea in the Ship you command, with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather and proceed & cruize, on the Meridian of Cape Finisterre, between the Latitudes of 46°.00” & 47°.00”. North, for the protection of the Trade of His Majesty’s Subjects, and diligently to look out for, & to use your best endeavours to take, or destroy, Privatiers, or other Ships or Vessels, belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America.

You are to continue, upon the above mention’d Station & Service, for the space of one Month after you get between those Latitudes; and then make the best of your way back to Plymouth Sound & remain there until you receive further Order; sending Us an Account of your arrival & proceedings. Given &c. the 12th. Nov’ 1777.

Hble Capt’n Barrington, P’ of Wales, Plym’
Vandeput, Asia, Plym’…… 44°.00”. & 45°.11”.

By &c. P.S.

Sandwich
H. Penton
H Palliser

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/103, 413.
LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN WESTERN VARLO, R.N.

Having ordered the Stores of the Ship you command to be completed to a proper proportion for Channel Service and her Provisions for four Months with all Species except Beer of which she is to have as much as she can conveniently stow & to be supplied with a proportion of Spirits for one Month in lieu of the remainder, you are hereby required and directed to use the utmost dispatch (so far as the same may depend upon you) in getting on board such an additional quantity of Stores & Provisions as may be necessary for those purposes; & then put to Sea, with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather, & proceed & cruise, from five to twenty Leagues North from Cape Finisterre, for the protection of the Trade of His Maj's Subjects & diligently to look out for, and to use your best endeavour to take, or destroy, Privatiers, or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America.

You are to continue upon the abovemention’d Station & Service for the Space of one Month after you make Cape Finisterre, & then make the best of your way to Spithead, & remain there until you receive further Order; sending Us an Account of your arrival & proceedings. Given &c 12 Nov⁰ 1777.

Sandwich

H. Penton

H. Palliser

Capt' Varlo, Bed ford, Plymouth
By &c. P.S.

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/103, 413–14.

JAMES BABSON TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

M' Beniaman Francklen Esq'

Sir

This Days post from Nantes brought me the Disagreable a Counts of the Sea prisers tacking by me & Cap' Kendrick to be Condemed to yours [use] of the King France I Cannot Se on what grounes or authoruity thay have for So Doing, as I had agood Commision for tacking of Saiad Shipes, I Neiver thought of their Doing aney thing futher then oarding them out again & Sir I Cant help thincking if the Coart of France New how fair I am Now Distressed thay would Realive me at this time Sir I Left Nantes as M' Williamses thought it bettor that I should be out of the way I Continued Crausing Till the Second of this month my Stores being almost out was oblige to Cum to this port I have Now Fortey Eight Seamen besides offersors Down with the Small pox & No frind Nor a farthing to Supply my Self with Stores to proced on aNother Crause when my peple have Recvard their Sicknell, the ship thay have Tacking from me has ben my Last Dependance to fit my Versell for a Nother Crause But Sir with oute Sum Relieaf must must lay up my Versell It is Not In my power to Right the gent' oaners of my Versell the affair as I No Not on what foundashon thay have for tacking the Ships from us & Sir must beg you would favour me with a line & am Sir your Obt & Verey Humble Sarvent

James Babson

1. Jamaica men Clarendon and Hanover Planters, taken by Fanny and General Mercer, Massachusetts privateers.

2. On 30 Nov., Franklin wrote to Jonathan Williams: “Let Capt. Babson know that I receiv’d his Letters and have done all I can for him. That we shall endeavour to obtain the whole Value: but it will be a Work of Time. And that he must be careful how he attempts to put his inad Threats of making Reprisals in Execution unless he has a mind to hazard being hang’d for Piracy.” Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 215.

November 13

MARQUIS D’OSSUN TO COMTE DE VERGENNES

No 126.

Monsieur, à L’Escurial Le 13. 9bre. 1777.

J’ai reçu la lettre que vous m’avez fait l’honneur de m’écrire le 31. du mois dernier No 67.

J’avais prévu, Monsieur, que la réponse de M. Le Cte. de Floride Blanche Sur les Secours pécuniaires à donner par l’Espagne aux Américains ne vous paroitrois pas conséquente aux principes établis dans Sa reponse, même Sur l’interêt majeur que la france et l’Espagne ont à ce que les Colonies Angloises demeurent indépendantes, ou au moins que leur guerre contre la Métropole Se prolonge assez, pour affoiblir et user les forces des deux atheletes. En effet ce n’est pas le cas de Se borner à donner des Secours médiocres et de grandes esperances; Les consideratious exposées dans votre depeche le demontront.

Quelques Chefs font aller toute la machine, S’ils Se croyent abandonnés, S’ils Sont Secourus trop foiblement, ils peuvent Se discourager, l’entousiasme de la revolle et de l’indépendance S’affoiblir dans les peuples qu’ils conduisent, et ces peuples qui Souffrent de toutes les faisons, peuvent leur forcer la main pour un accommode ment, il faut des armes, des vetemens, des munitions, pour faire la guerre et c’est dans ce moment qu’on doit fournir aux americains les moyens d’assurer ces ob jets, afin qu’ils puissent Soutenir les efforts redoublés de l’angleterre la campagne prochaine.

Lorsque Votre expedition, Monsieur, du 3 de ce mois me parvint, je n’attachai Sans Succès à fixer le Roi Catholique et Son ministre à ce point principal et à les engager de donner comme la france 3 millions de livres, le plustôt qu’il Seroit possible ou au moins à déterminer l’époque des payemens de cette Somme, afin que les députés du congres, pussent trouver du crédit pour les choses indispensablement necessaires à leurs commettans.

Je n’ai pas communiqué votre lettre à M. le Comte de floride blanche, je lui ai Seulement dit que Sa M le Comte de Floride Blanche a persisté dans l’opinion qu’il falloit les aider, et que trois millions de livres de la part
de l'Espagne ne Seroient pas une Somme trop considérable, mais qu'il falloit leur donner ces Secours peu à peu, en nourrissant leurs esperances; Il m'a dit que Sa M^e Cath^e etoit irritée de ce qu'un de leurs Corsaires avoit enlevé dernièrement un vaisseau françois venant de Londres à Cadix, chargé de marchandises angloises appartenantes à des Espagnols, et que ce monarque avoit fait Suspendre la remise aux députés du Congrès d'une Somme qu'il avoit ordonné qu'on leur fit toucher; Que les Corsaires Anglo americains avoient pris deux autres bâtiments Espagnols et que le Roi Catholique vouloit Saver à quoi S'en tenir vis à vis des Colonies revoltées, et ce que pouvoient et diroient leurs députés Sur les excès dont il est question. J'ai représenté à M. le Comte de floride blanche que la france devoit être plus irritée que l'Espagne, à cause de la violence et de l'insulte faite à Son pavillon, mais qu'une Puissance quelconque quoique bien intentionnée ne pouvoit pas empêcher qu'un de Ses Corsaires commit des excès, Que ce qu'elle pouvoit et devoit faire, etoit de le châtier et de reparer le dommage; Qu'il ne falloit pas pour un pareil grief perdre de vue la convenance et la nécessité de donner des Secours prompts aux Colonies angloises. Ce Ministre est convenu du principe, mais il a ajouté que Sa M^e Cath^e avoit voulu faire connoitre Son ressentiment aux Députés du Congrès, et qu'elle n'en etoits pas moins disposée dans le fonds à leur faire administrer des Secours. Je continuerai, Monsieur, à m'entretenir Sur cette matière avec M. le Comte de floride blanche dans le Sens que vous m'avez prescrit; Je l'ai assuré, Selon vos ordres, que nous etions parfaitement d'accord avec lui Sur les mesures de circumspection et de prudence qu'il avoit recommandées, et que quoique la france fasse des avances aux americains, elle veillera à ce qu'ils ne puissent pas en abuser et la compromettre, et avec la condition de discontinuer Ses liberalités, du moment où il y aura lieu à une négociation pour la paix entre les Colonies et leur metropole.

Je vous ai annoncé, Monsieur, dans ma dernière lettre datée de Madrid que j'aurois l'honneur de vous informer d'une confidence que S. M. Cath^e a daigné me faire relativement au Portugal; Ce monarque m'a dit qu'il avoit parlé à la Reine Sa Soeur de la convenance réciproque qu'il y avoit à former une alliance entre le Portugal, l'Espagne et la france, Que cette princesse S'y etoit montrée disposée, et qu'elle l'avoir assuré que la Reine Sa fille et le Roi Son gendre feroient ce qu'elle voudroit à cet égard. J'ai l'honneur d'être [&c.]

Ossun

[Translation]

No. 126.


I have received the letter which you did me the honour to write to me on the 31st ultimo, No. 67.

I had foreseen, Sir, that the reply of Count de Florida Blanca concerning the pecuniary aid to be given by Spain to the Americans would not appear to you to be consistent with the principles laid down in his reply, especially regarding the great importance to France and Spain that the English Colonies should remain independent, or at least that their war against the mother-country should continue long enough to weaken and wear out the strength of the two combatants. Indeed, it is not the time to limit oneself to giving only moderate aid and great hopes; this is proved by the considerations set forth in your despatch.
A few leaders make the whole machine work; if they think themselves abandoned, if they receive too little support, they may be discouraged, the enthusiasm of revolt and independence may grow weak in the people they lead, and these people, who are suffering in every way, may force them to come to an agreement. Arms, clothing and munitions are wanted for the war, and this is the moment to furnish the Americans with the means of securing these things, in order that they may be able to bear the redoubled efforts of England in the next campaign.

When your despatch, Sir, of the 3rd instant reached me, I endeavoured unsuccessfully to bring the Catholic King and his Minister to a decision on the principal point, and to induce them to give, like France, three million livres as soon as possible, or at least to fix the period for the payment of this sum, in order that the Deputies from Congress might find credit for the things which are indispensably necessary to their constituents. 2

I did not communicate your letter to Count de Florida Blanca, I merely told him that His Majesty had not yet decided, in accordance with the memorandum of the Court of Spain, and that you had told me that you would not fail to inform me of the King's decision, as soon as he had come to one. I insisted, by means of insinuation with that Minister, on the reasons which should induce France, and still more Spain, to promptly and sufficiently help the insurgents. I did not gain ground in this first conversation; Count de Florida Blanca persisted in the opinion that it was necessary to help them, and that three million livres from Spain would not be too large a sum, but that this help should be given them little by little, while feeding their hopes. He told me that His Catholic Majesty was irritated because one of their privateers had recently carried off a French vessel going from London to Cadiz, laden with English goods belonging to some Spaniards, 3 and that that monarch had caused the payment of a sum of money, which he had ordered to be given to the Deputies of Congress, to be suspended; that the Anglo-American privateers had captured two other Spanish vessels, and that the Catholic King wished to know on what terms he was with the revolted Colonies, and what their Deputies could do and would say regarding the excesses in question. I represented to Count de Florida Blanca that France ought to be more irritated than Spain, because of the violence and insult done to her flag; 4 but that no Power, however well-intentioned, could prevent one of its privateers committing excesses; that what it could and ought to do was to punish it and make good the damage; that we must not, for such a grievance, lose sight of the desirability and necessity of giving prompt aid to the English Colonies. That Minister agreed with the principle, but added that His Catholic Majesty had wished to make his resentment known to the Deputies from Congress, and that he was none the less disposed at bottom to cause aid to be given them. 5

I shall continue, Sir, to converse on this matter with Count de Florida Blanca in the terms you have prescribed to me; I have assured him, according to your orders, that we were perfectly in accord with him regarding the measures of circumspection and prudence which he recommended; and that, although France is making advances to the Americans, she will see that they do not abuse them and compromise her, making it a condition to discontinue her liberalities, the moment a negotiation for peace takes place between the Colonies and their mother-country. 6

I announced to you, Sir, in my last letter dated from Madrid, that I should have the honour of informing you of a secret which His Catholic Majesty has deigned to
confide to me relative to Portugal; this monarch told me that he had spoken to the Queen his sister of the mutual convenience there would be in forming an alliance between Portugal, Spain and France; that that Princess had shewn herself disposed to it, and that she had assured him that the Queen her daughter and the King her son-in-law would do as she wished in this respect. I have the honour to be [etc.]

Ossun.

November 14

WILLIAM MCCREERY TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen [Bordeaux, ca. 14 Nov. 1777]¹

A Prize² having been lately made between the Mouth of this River, & the Light-house call'd Cordouan, by an American Privateer, and a Letter of Marque, which has occasion'd much talk at this place, much censure to me, as part owner of the latter, and many Letters to the English ambassador; the purport of which I understand, is, that I, as an owner shou’d be made responsable for, Said Prize. I humbly crave the Liberty to relate to you, in as few words as I can express it, the real State of the case. I arrived at this place on the 3ᵈ of September last in the above mention’d Letter of Marque call’d the Swallow, John Marten Master, Navigated by himself, his Mate, and Eight foremost Men. From that time to the latter end of October the vessel was detain’d by repairs, and by my going to Paris and afterwards collecting such Goods as I wanted for American consumption. On the 30ᵗʰ Uirᵉ I gave him his Sailing Orders and his being deep loaded with valuable Goods, only Eight Men, some of whom

---

¹ Note: The date is likely incorrect as no date is mentioned in the text.

² Note: It is possible that this refers to the 1777 U.S. privateering activities, as the letter mentions the capture of a prize at the mouth of a river.

³ Note: The letter refers to the 1777 capture of the ship Fortuné by an American privateer in July.

⁴ Note: The letter mentions the capture of a prize near Paris in October 1777.

⁵ Note: The letter refers to the 1777 capture of another prize near Paris in October 1777.
were sick I was sensible that if he cruized for the enemys Ships, he must inevitably loose the Vessel, their Ships being at present chiefly Arm'd, & certainly better Man-n'd than he is. I therefore gave him express orders to proceed immediatly for America, and avoid speaking any Vessel on the passage. He left this place the 1st Ins and by various accidents was detain'd in the River untill the 11th when he wrote me by the Pilot who carried him out, that Six of his Eight Men had contracted disorders at Bordeaux which then renderd them allmost incapable of doing Ships Duty, & that he was going out in Company with Capt'n Hart, who promised to conduct him 700 Leagues to the Westward.

By what Capt'n Hawkins (late Master of the Prize) His People, & the Pilot, have said, it appears to me, that they fell in with this Vessel about nine or Ten Leagues from the Land, and gave her chase, that when she got near the Land, Captain Hart, obliged Captain Martain to take a Number of his People on board the Swallow, and follow her amongst the Shoals, which he very imprudently did in the first place breaking his orders, and, exposing the Vessel & Cargo to very great danger in a place where he had no acquaintance of the Channel.

Tho' it must appear quite plane to every impartial Man, that I am not in the least censurable in this affair, I understand that great pains have been taken to make me appear quite culpable—especially to the English Ambassador at Paris, who, no doubt, will, or has, made application to the Minister, and he, perhaps, to render some satisfaction, may give orders for my imprisonment: I have therefore, most humbly to entreat, that, shou'd (shou'd) such a procedure take place, you will be so good as to interpose on my behalf, & urge these reasons for my enlargement.

Exclusive of any bad consequences that may arise to me from this disagreeable affair—It gives me much concern that any of our Vessels shou'd attempt making a Prize, so near to any French Port, as it is in reality breaking the Neutrality of that Port, & may eventually prove the loss of its trade to us.—All that I can offer in their excuse, is—that they had a presidant from the Enemy in the instance of the three Carolina ships—and I believe did not know the regulation in regard to the distance that Captures might be made. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

Will M'Creery

P.S. The Portsmouth Cap: Hart was Arm'd with 22 Carreage Guns 14 Swivells & 110 Men. The Swallow of about 25 Tons had Four Small Hawitzer Mounted as Swivells, & as many Swivells.—


1. The editors of the Papers of Benjamin Franklin assign this date since the episode the letter discusses was known at Bordeaux this day. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 155-57.

2. Brig Emperor of Germany, Robert Hawkins, master.

**Etienne-Honoré Duplessis de Mongelas to Gabriel de Sartine**

Extrait d'une lettre écrite a M. de Sartine par M. de Mongelas Consul général à Cadix le 14. 9bre. 1777.

Sur le compte que j'avois rendu a M. le Mgr D'Ossun, de l'enlevements du Brigantin le Pompeie, de Nantes, conduit à Gibraltar par la fregate de guerre anglaise L'entreprise, S. Exé vient de me faire savoir par M. Boyetet 1 que je devois faire reclamer
ce Batiment, sa cargaison, son Equipage, ses passagers. je vais former cette reclama-
tion, la fonder sur les raisons les plus propres a detruire l'arrêtement de ce navire.
Je ferai valoir que le vaisseau étant francois, son équipage de même, ses expeditions en regle pour une colonie francoise, les anglois n'ont eu aucun droit de L'arrêtê-
ter, d'autant qu'il n'étoit point hors de route, et qu'il ne portoit aucun effet de contre-
bande, seule et unique circonstance qui pouvoit les autoriser a L'arrêter. J'ajouterai que le pavillon doit sauvier les marchandises hors le cas de contrebande, que quoique les anglois ayent annoncé qu'ils prendroient les effets appartenants a des americains sous pavillon neutre, cette declaration arbitraire ne peut detruire les capitulations formelles des traittes; que nous ne connoissons que ceux cy; que la declaration qu'a fait le passager americain, qu'il itoit proprietaire du navire et de la cargaison n'anean-
tit point la force de ce motif; et que la france ne connoit de vrai proprietaire que celui qui conste par les expeditions. Voila Mgr les raisons que je vais rassembler, et envoyer au Cap' Legrand afin que de concert avec M. Albert il puisse fonder sa reclamtion au tribunal de L'amirauté, j'enjoindray a M. Albert de me remettre une copie authentique de cette reclamtion, et que M. Boyetet me dit de vous envoyer, Mgr Lorsqu'elle me parviene mais surtout je vais bien recommander a M. Albert de veiller a la sureti de L'Equipage de ce Batiment.

[Translation]
Extract from a letter written to de Sartine by de Mongelas, Consul General at Cadiz, dated 14 November 1777

In regards to the report I had made to the Marquis d'Ossun, about the seizure of the brigantine Pompe, out of Nantes, and escorted to Gilbraltar by the English frigate Enterprise, His Excellency has just informed me through M. Boyetet 1 that I am to issue a demand for the return of this ship, its cargo, its crew, and its passengers. I shall draw up this demand, justifying it with pertinent reasons so as to overturn the seizure of this ship. I shall emphasize the point that since the vessel is French, its crew likewise, its shipping papers appropriate for a French colony, the English had no right to seize it, especially since it was not off course, and was carrying no contra-
band, the unique circumstance that might justify their seizing the ship. I shall add that the flag must serve as a safeguard for merchandise, except for contraband; that although the English had given notice that they would take effects belonging to Amer-
icans sailing under a neutral flag, this arbitrary statement cannot cancel out the for-
mal terms of treaties; that we recognize only the latter; that the statement made by the American passenger, that he was the owner of the ship and of its cargo, does not destroy the force of this argument; and that France recognizes as the real owner only the one who is verified by the ship's papers. Those are the reasons, my Lord, that I must put together and send to Captain Legrand so that he, in concert with M. Al-
bert, can justify his demand to the Admiralty Court. I shall direct M. Albert to send a certified copy of the demand, which M. Boyetet has told me to send to you, my Lord, when it reaches me. Above all, however, I shall certainly recommend to M. Al-
 bert that he see to the safety of the ship's crew.


1. French chargé des affaires de la Marine et du commerce at Madrid.
November 15

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO LIEUTENANT WILLIAM HILLS, R.N.

Whereas we have received information that several Privatiers, belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America, are cruizing between Cape Pinas & Bilboa in order to intercept the Newfoundland Ships & other Trade of His Majesty's Subjects bound that way (which Privatiers are of very inconsiderable force), And that there is, in that Port, a Ship, call'd the Rambler, laden with a large quantity of Rigging Harpoons & other Goods bound, as it is said, to Hudson's Straits to whale, & Trade with the Esquimaux Indians, & furnished with English, French, Spanish and American Papers & Colours, as more particularly mentioned in the inclosed Extract of the said Intelligence; you are hereby required & directed to put to Sea, in the Cutter you command, with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather & proceed & Cruize, between the abovementioned Cape & Cape Machacaca [Machichaco], for the protection of the Trade of His Majesty's Subjects & to use your best endeavours to take or destroy the abovementioned, or any other, Privatiers, or other Ships or Vessels, belonging to the Rebellious Colonies abovementioned, which you may be able to come up with

You are to continue, upon the above Station (to which we shall also send the Minerva or some other Frigate) for the space of one Month, after your arrival thereupon; and then make the best of your way back to England; Repairing into Plymouth Sound, where you are to remain until you receive further order; and sending us an account of your arrival & proceedings

You are to keep a good look out for the abovementioned Ship the Rambler, if she should put to Sea; and, in case you shall be convinced that she belongs to any of the Colonies abovementioned, to use your best endeavours to seize her & bring her into Port. Given &c

15th Nov 1777
Lieut Hills—Sprightly—Cutts Downes
By &c PS By Express at 9 PM

Sandwich

H Penton

H Palliser

PHILIP STEPHENS TO WILLIAM EDEN

My Lords Commrs of the Admty having received a Letter from Mr J Lewis, Deputy Town Clerk of Bristol, acquainting them by direction of the Mayor of that City, that the Levant a Merchant Ship of that Port, having retaken a Vessel called the Dover which had been taken in her Voyage from Oporto to London by a Vessel called the Civil Usage of Newbury in New Hampshire, and that the Prize Master having delivered up to the Mayor John Trott and John Pearson, and they being charged on Oath with being part of the Crew of the Civil Usage at the time of taking the Dover, and with being on board her conducting her to some Port in America, the said Two Men are committed to the Goal of that City for the said Felony and Piracy;
I am commanded by their Lordships to acquaint you therewith for Lord Suffolk's information; And am [&c.]

Php Stephens


SILAS DEANE TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.

Dear Sir

Paris Nov. 15. 1777

I have only one moment to write you Pr this Post, M' Chaumont writes M' Peltier which he will communicate to you, it is really surprizing how I should be so misunderstood by M' Peltier—but my Letter Pr M' Ross shall explain it meantime I think with M' Chaumont that the Lyon should be sold & then I hope no objection will be made to her being equipp'd as French Property

But I will also write you more particularly on this Subject, by M' Ross who goes off tomorrow morning—Mean time I am [&c.]

SD

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot: "W' Williams—."

SILAS DEANE TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.

M' Wms

Paris 15th Novr. 1777

Sir

Yrs. of the 11th. is before Me also M' Peltiers of y^e same date, the Letter from the Com^e & y^e I wrote on the Exped. of the Brig^e will in gen^e Answer them I am not a little vexed to find M' Peltier sh't think me Capable of saying one thing to M' Montieu & of writing another to Nantes It must have been in Consequence of my being misunderst^h in a Language which I speak but indifferently my Letter to You gave my gen^l Idea of the best plan of getting to America in the safest manner rather than the fixing determinately the Destination of the Ships—At the same time if the Ships can be freighted to go directly for N. England it is my Opinion they should be preferr'd As I am still of Opinion that the Ports to the Eas^d will be the safest the Uncertain state We are in is as distressing as the weak & inconstant measures pursued by those with whom We are Concerned I wish you wd^e make a Tryal w't is the most can be obtained for the Dolphin without putting her Absolutely to sail this will be Our guide in determining with regard to her—M' Chaumont is doing every thing that can be done in the Affair of the Prizes I feel as much as you or any other man can on this Occasion. Y^e

S.D.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot: "Jon^e Williams Esq."

1. Not found.
2. On 19 Nov. Deane wrote Williams that the Commissioners "are of Opinion that it will be best to make sale of the Dolphin you will therefore put her up for sale & obtain the best price for her." If John Ross, who had expressed an interest, did not want it, and if the price was under 10,000 livres, Williams was to purchase it for Simeon Deane, "who wants such a Vessel to go out to America in." Deane to Williams, 19 Nov. 1777, ibid.
3. The return to their English owners of the Jamaicamen Clarendon and Hanover Planter, prizes to Massachusetts privateers Fanny and General Mercer. For Williams's comments on the restoration, see his letter to the American Commissioners of 11 Nov., in Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 151–52.
Mr Williams—

Sir

Yours by Capt. Nicholson are before us. M' Deanes Lettres of yesterday proposed passing a Sale of the Lyon & sending her out as french Property, that is that she go down the River as commanded by the french Captain, and that Captain Nicholson instead of returning to Nantes go directly to meet her, at the mouth of the River & take the Command. Of the possibility as well as practicability of Such a measure you are the best judge—As to the freight on M' Montieu’s ship we have no Objection to the price of 120 Livres ton, payable in Tobacco at the Current Price or payable in Europe on the return of the Vessel, but M' Peltier was mistaken in supposing that the prices of the Tobacco could be ascertained here and still more so in supposing that it could be fixed at 30 Livres quintal—as to the Destination Boston & other Eastern Port were mentioned on acc\textsuperscript{t} of their being most likely to be free from English Cruisers. M' Peltiers Objections have weight with them on acc\textsuperscript{t} of the returns, but it will not answer on any Terms to have the Vessels go South of Virginia the Ports of N. Carolina will not admit them. if therefore M' Peltier will agree for Virginia that Objection will be obviated, but we conceive that it would be better if possible to have more certain intelligence of the Operations of Gen'l Howe before the final Orders are given—this Cannot detain us many Days, probably not beyond the next Post from England immediately after which we will write you further—But if M' Peltier is wholly off freighting on any Terms, you must endeavour to take up a proper Vessel for the goods, on the best Terms you can—M' Ross has a vessel for Sale at L'orient but cannot learn either her burthen or State, he will be able to inform you soon after his arrival at Nantes You can, if necessary, make the Sale of the Lyon to M' Chaumont who we prefer in this affair and let the expedition go on in his name, as you proposed in yours which indeed appears to be the only probable method left us. as to the Cutter you appear at this instant to have use for her at Nantes our final determination as to her may therefore be deferred a few days—Your Opinion respecting her is undoubtedly just. please to inform us what quantity of goods she will carry if fitted out as a packet, & what number of Seamen will be necessary for her—We shall write you as we find the situation of things here, and are [&c]

B. F.
S. D.

P.S. We say 110 Livres but if it cannot be had for that you may give 120 if no vessel can be had for Less, if M' Peltier insist on his Vessels going to Virginia the Lyon it is probable cannot accompany them the whole Voyage at Least we cannot at present engage farther than off the Coast of Europe, as we must prefer sending the Lyon Northward, unless the Situation of Affairs in America should appear to alter before her going out.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot of letter: "M' Williams."
1. Williams to Benjamin Franklin, 11 Nov., in Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 151–52, and Williams to Silas Deane, 11 Nov., not found.
2. See the two letters of Deane to Williams of 15 Nov., above.
3. Arthur Lee’s copy of this letter has “110,” which, in light of the postscript, was probably what was intended here. ViU, Lee Family Papers.
Paris No\textsuperscript{t} 15\textsuperscript{th} 1777.

Dear Sir—

This is to request that you would prepare yourself for Sea, and wait till I arrive in Spain, or till you receive orders to proceed to Sea, I shall not be able to leave this for two weeks from this time. You will please not to mention to any one that you expect me,

Nothing else particular—from your friend & Hble Ser\textsuperscript{i}

Wm Hodge

A Copy

Copy, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers.

ARTHUR LEE TO JOSEPH GARDOQUI AND SONS

Paris, November 15, 1777.

Gentlemen: I have learned from America that there was a difficulty on the arrival of the supplies sent to America through your house in knowing whether they were for Congress or for Mr. Gerry to whom they were consigned. Possibly you explained that to Mr. Gerry, and his absence might have occasioned the doubt. At all events you will have the goodness in future to write so clearly as to prevent any mistake of that kind.

When any prize made by any Continental armed vessel in the service of the United States is sent into Bilboa or the adjacent port, you have my authority to sell her to the best advantage, reserving half the proceeds for the Congress, at my disposal, as their representative in Spain. The other half is the property of the captain and the crew.

I beg you will inform me, by return of post, what interest you give for money put into your hands. They give here at the rate of six per cent., on condition that it be not drawn out of their hands under one month’s notice. If your terms are as good, I should prefer depositing what I have with you. I have the honor to be, etc.

Arthur Lee.


JACQUES-DONATIEN LE RAY DE CHAUMONT TO [GABRIEL DE SARTINE?]


Monseigneur

J’ai été informé hier au Soir, que deux Batimens Américans, Le Portsmouth et l’Industrie, sortis depuis peu de jours, ayant eu permission de mettre dehors, après avoir été visité à Poitilluc, et gardés deux jours, par la Frigatte l’Etourdlie actuellement à ce mouillage, pour donner le Tems aux Batimens Anglois, qui étoient au bas de la Riviere de prendre le large; avoient arrêté dans la passe de grave, un Batiment venant Corck, chargé de Boeuf et de Beure pour le Compte de S\textsuperscript{e} Galois, correspondant et
pourvoyeur des Régisseurs de la Marine. Je viens dans le moment d’entendre la Capitaine Anglois, et j’ai l’honneur de vous rendre le rapport qu’il fait.

Le 11. 9ère. 1777. Le Navire l’Empereur d’Allemagne de Cork, Capitaine Robert Hawkins venant de Cork chargé de Boeuf et Beure, ayant un Pilote de Royan à bord, nommé Doussier, et étant par le Travers de Cordouan pour entrer en Riviere de Bordeaux, il à aperçu deux Batimens, qui étoient dans l’ouest de Cordouan à trois ou quatre lieues au large, Le Pilote lui ayant dit que c’étoit un Corsoir americain et un Goélette marchande qui étoient sortis de la Riviere le même jour 11., Il força de Voile pour Entrer en Riviere; mais le Corsoir voyant qu’il ne pourroit pas l’atteindre, mis sa Chaloupe a la Mer, et Arma la petite Goélette marchande qui étoit avec lui, qu’ils entrèrent dans la Riviere par la passe du Nord, et vinrent à sa rencontre à la passe de Grave, dans laquelle ils l’ont pris et mené au large à bord du Corsoir American, le Portsmouth, Capitaine Jean Hart, qui l’a renvoyé avec son Équipage dans la Chaloupe du Pilote qu’il avoit à bord, avec trente fiquéins de Beurre qu’il lui a donnés, dont dix pour un Passager qu’il avoit à son bord.

J’ai ecrit hier à M. de Montbas le Rapport qui m’avoit été fait par le Sr Galois, je l’instruirai aujourd’hui du détail que je viens, Monseigneur, de vous rendre. Je suis [[&c.]]

(Signé)

(Copie)

[Translation]

M. R. Bordeaux 15 November 1777

My Lord

I was informed yesterday evening that two American ships, the Portsmouth and the Industry, which had departed a few days ago with permission to go outside after having been searched at Pauillac and kept two days by the frigate Etourdie, now at anchor here, in order to give time to English ships that were at the mouth of the river to get out to sea, had stopped in the Grave channel a ship coming from Cork loaded with beef and butter for the account of Sr. Galois, correspondent and purveyor to the Stewards of the Marine. I have just this moment interviewed the English captain and I have the honor to enclose his report.

The 11 November 1777 the ship Emperor of Germany of Cork, Captain Robert Hawkins, coming from Cork loaded with beef and butter, having on board a pilot from Royan by the name of Doussier and while just at Cordouan ready to enter the Bordeaux river, he saw two ships to the west of Cordouan three or four leagues toward the open sea. The pilot having told him it was an American privateer and a merchant schooner which had left the river the same day, the 11th, he crammed on sail to enter the river. But the privateer, seeing he could not make it, put his yawl overboard and manned the little merchant schooner which was with him. They entered the river by the north channel and came on him in the Grave channel in which they took him and carried him outside on board the American privateer, the Portsmouth, Captain John Hart, who sent him back with his crew in the yawl of the pilot whom he had on board, with thirty firkins of butter, of which ten for a passenger whom he had on board.

I wrote yesterday to M. de Montbas sending him the report which had been made by Sr. Galois. I will send him today the details which I have just given you. I am [[&c.]]

(Signed)

Copy, PHi, Benjamin Franklin Papers. Docketed: “Papers cont the/Port & Industrious/Privateers.”
November 16 (Sunday)

SILAS DEANE TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.

Dear Sir

I have seen M' Montieu since my last & the following are the Articles on which we agreed, Copy of what he promised to write Mr Peltier—Viz—

"M' Williams shall have Liberty to Ship the Goods he wants to send to America either upon the Challotte or Mercury—

"Three Vessels shall sail in Company with the Frigate (meaning the Lyon[]) & shall go for Portsmouth Boston or Virginia, The freight shall be at One hundred twenty livres Pr Ton, payable in France as soon as News shall be received of the Arrival & delivery of the Goods

"The Vessels to be armed & equipped & every necessary at the Expense of M' Montieu—NB The Vessels mount one 22 Cannon Six pounders the other 20 four Pounders, & manned in Proportion"

This obviates any disputes as to the payment of the freight in Tobacco & at the same time, as to the Destination of the Vessels; if the Marquis Challotair is the best Sailer you can prefer her, in the disposition of the Goods—

I think the freight is rather high, it is however lower than what has in general been offerd. The Vessels are armed & load with Military Stores, which are Circumstances that ought to influence the Price and as our former authourized you to go to that Sum, & Montieu actually refusing to take less, I closed it & mention these Particulars that the present may not be consider'd as precedent in Cases different. As to the Frigate & the particular Orders I hope we shall be able to determine on both in a few Days. As it is impossible we can rest much longer in this State of uncertainty—

I am [&c.] SD—

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot of letter: "M' Williams."

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM THE GOLD COAST, NOVEMBER 16."

"For these two months past we have had about 12 sail of ships, with slaves on board, sailed from this and the other ports of Africa, bound to the West Indies, eight of whom we have already had advice of being taken by the American privateers, and carried into either Guadaloupe, Martinico, or some other of the French ports; and our Governor has done all in his power to get them delivered up, but the messenger he sent has returned a few days ago, as he could get no answer.

"We now begin to feel the American war very severely, as provisions of all sorts are very scarce and very dear, having had no fresh supplies for several weeks; and if the war continues much longer, we shall not be able to carry on any trade, as the privateers are continually cruising about this place, and give a very sharp look out."


1. That is, the chief agent of the Company of Merchants Trading to Africa, at Cape Coast Castle.
MANIFESTS OF HEUREUX, AMÉLIA, AND MARIA CATHERINE

[After 16 Nov. 1777, London]

Vrai Chargement du Navire L’Heureux Capitne Landais a Marseille—Sçavoir
50 Milliers du Souffre raffiné
48 Pièces de Cannon de Bronze a la Suedoise, de 4 livres de Balle avec leurs affects
& avantains—
20 Mortiers de Bronze avec leurs affects.
20 Mille Boulets de 4 livres
3 Mille Granades
3 Mille Bombes
14500 Outils a Pioniers
8300 Outils tranchants aportis.
269 Outils a Mineurs
150000 Pierre a fusils
25000 Livres de plomb en Balle
2000 Liv: pesant de Mèche
6000 fusils avec leurs Bayonnettes.
1000 fusils d’officiers avec leurs Bayonnettes
500 pairs de pistolets garnis en Cuivre

The Heureux was afterwards called the Flamand, & passed the streights of Gibraltar the 1st October last.

Sent in the Amelia by the way of the W Indies—
19 Brass 4th Calibre field Cannon with Carriages
4 Do. without Carriages
6561 Cannon Balls
288 Bombs
200 Barrels powder 100th each.
120 Barrs of Lead
A Quantity of intrenching & Mining tools.

Arrived at Martinico, & reshipped to the Continent of America.

Sent by the Brig Maria & Catharina, which sailed from Dunkirk the 12 July for Martinico—
34 Brass 4 pounders with their Carriages.
16872 Cannon Balls
2700 Hand Grenades
Arrived safe at Martinico early in Sept: & Mr Bingham was preparing to dispatch them to Congress.

Sent likewise lately from Dunkirk to be reshipped on the Western Coast of France for Congress
66 large Brass Cannon from 32 to 12 pdrs. with Carriages &c &c—
36 Brass 4 pounders—fieldpieces—

[Translation of the French portion]
True Lading of the Ship L’Heureux, Captain Landais, at Marseille—As follows
50 thousand weight of refined sulphur
48 cannon of Bronze of the Swedish style, of 4 pound balls, with their equipment and carriages—
20 bronze mortars with their equipment
20 thousand 4-pound balls
3 thousand grenades
14,500 pioneers' implements
8,300 entrenching tools
269 miner's tools
150,000 musket shot
25,000 pounds of lead in ball
2,000 pound weight of match
6,000 muskets with their bayonets
1,000 officers' muskets with their bayonets
500 pairs of pistols, trimmed in copper.

Copy, Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 3, no. 306. The manifests were included in an intelligence report from Paul Wentworth to Lord Suffolk. Wentworth had the manifests by way of "M' Ed—ds," i.e., Edward Bancroft.

November 18

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM DUDINGSTON, R.N.

By &c.

You are hereby required and directed to put to Sea in the Ship you command with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather and proceed in her without a moments loss of time to Kingroad (Bristol) where you are to remain until you receive further Order; holding yourself in readiness to sail at a moments notice, And, in case you shall receive any information that can be depended upon of any Privaters belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of N°. America being in any part of the Bristol, or S° George's, Channel, you are immediately to proceed in quest of them; taking care to return to Kingroad when you shall have taken, destroyed or driven them away, or shall be thoroughly satisfied that none such are there, & to send to our Secretary an Account of your arrival & proceedings.

Upon the receipt of any such intelligence as is beforemention'd you are to send an Account thereof by the Post to the Officers employed on the Service of raising Men for His Majesty's Fleet at the Ports against their Names express'd on the other side hereof with a request that they will communicate the same to the Commanders of any other of His Majesty's Ships or Vessels which may be in the neighbourhood of those Ports respectively to the end that such Commanders may likewise proceed in quest of the said Privaters & use their best endeavours to take or destroy them, and you are to send a like Account at the same time to the Commanding Officer, for the time being of His Majesty's Ships & Vessels at Plymouth. Given &c. the 18th Nov° 1777.

Sandwich
H. Penton
H. Palliser
By &c. P.S.

Capt. Worth at Liverpool
  "  Botterell—Whitehaven
  "  Drummond—Greenock
  "  Kearney—Cork
  "  McCleverty—Waterford
  "  Leary—Dublin
Lieut. Dobbs—Belfast.

1. See the list at the end of this letter, where it appears in the letter book.

LORD WEYMOUTH TO LORD GRANTHAM

No. 30

St. James's 18th November 1777

Excellency Lord Grantham  Sir

I have received Your Excellency's Dispatch No 59 and have laid it before the King.

You inform me that the Brig Sally has been sent as a prize into Coruña by the rebel Privateers the Raleigh and Alfred, and Your Excellency makes no observation on this circumstance. I am commanded by His Majesty to acquaint You that He cannot doubt You have taken this opportunity of renewing your representations to M. de Florida Blanca, & strongly urging the necessity of restoring this Vessel to the Owners. The northern ports of Spain have yielded for some time a constant protection to the American Privateers, and their prizes have been sold by the collusion of the Spanish Officers. I have therefore in command from His Majesty direct Your Excellency to renew your representations on this subject, and to endeavour to obtain the earliest information of every Vessel that is carried into any of the Ports of Spain, and claim them for the benefit of the Owners with all the earnestness that so important a point requires. I am &c.

Weymouth

L, UkJPR, S.P. Foreign 94/204, 314. Addressed: “18 Nov 1777/To His Excellency/Lord Grantham/No 30.”

THE LONDON CHRONICLE, TUESDAY, NOVEMBER 18, 1777

London.

The Two Brothers, Elson, from Newfoundland to Oporto, was taken the 23d ult. on the coast of Portugal, by the Revenge privateer, Capt. Cunningham, who ordered seven of the crew to be put in irons, and threatened to keep them confined, unless they would enter on board the privateer.

The George, Capt. Baker, and the Dolphin, Capt. Postbury,1 were both taken by the rebels on the banks of Newfoundland.

1. Both vessels were taken by Massachusetts privateer schooner Speedwell, Philemon Haskel. See Libels Filed in the Massachusetts Maritime Court in the Middle District, 9 and 30 Oct. 1777, above.
Halifax, December 23.

The following is the copy of a letter found on board a brigantine bound from Newfoundland to Bilboa. She had been taken by an armed vessel from New-England, mounting 24 guns, called the Portsmouth: and was retaken upon this coast, on her way to Piscataqua, by an armed vessel fitted out from this port by Sir George Collier, commanding the King's ships on this station, and brought in here last Saturday.

Ship Portsmouth, Lat. 27. 40. N. Long. 16. W. November 18, 1777.

SIR,

I Take this opportunity per Mr. Pearce, to acquaint you, that I left the river of Bourdeaux the 11th instant, in company with Capt. Martin of the schooner Swallow of and for Maryland; we soon after fell in with, and took the brig Emperor of Germany, from Cork to Bourdeaux, laden with beef and butter, and as the ports of France are shut against American prizes, and she being leaky, ordered her to St. Andrio in Spain, and when sold, the money from the net sales to be remitted to Messrs. S. and J. H. Delap at Bourdeaux, and have likewise wrote them to draw for the same. N. B. As Martin was in company and has a commission, he claim'd one quarter part, and put on board her the same number of men that I did. On the 13th instant I fell in with this brig the George from Newfoundland to Bilboa, which I have ordered to Piscataqua. I now propose cruizing between the Island of Madeira and the West-Indies, as the ship is not fit to cruise on the coast of Europe at this season of the year, and the ports of France being shut against us, should have too great a distance to send prizes to America: I have wrote you by three opportunities before this, in all of which I acquainted you with my ill success in my last cruize, having taken but one vessel, the brig Mercury from Newfoundland to Barcelona, with 3000 quintals of fish, which I ordered to Bourdeaux, but on her arrival there, she was not allowed to tarry; Mr. Delap therefore sent her to Bilboa, where she was selling her cargo when I left Bourdeaux; I also acquainted you in former letters of the difficulties I met with to procure the liberty to go up the river to clean the ship, and procure stores, &c. after my arrival and as soon as the ship was righted and ballast on board again, I was ordered out of the river, and strictly forbid taking on board any warlike stores or French seamen, and a frigate is kept at the river's mouth for the purpose of over-halling all outward bound vessels. I am surprized the many people who have gone from France to America, have represented the French as being friendly inclined to us, for I am fully assured it is only where they are immediately benefited: as to a war between France and Great-Britain I see no prospect for my own part, and Mr. Delap assured me he saw none, but on the contrary, France is much afraid of Great-Britain, and are apt to think the breach between Great-Britain and the Colonies will be made up this winter, I have had it hinted to me by the first people in Bourdeaux; I can add nothing more at present, but hope our present cruize may be successful, which has been my greatest uneasiness heretofore, as a man's character of late days seems to depend and be determined by his good or ill success. From, Sir, your most obedient, and very humble servant to command,

JOHN HART.

To the Hon. John Langdon, Esq; Portsmouth, New-Hampshire.

(A COPY)
The Quebec Gazette, or La Gazette de Quebec, 26 Mar. 1778. The letter was also published, with slight differences, in the Newport Gazette of 19 Mar. 1778.

1. The Newport Gazette has "lat. 37.49 N. long 16. W.," placing the ship off of the Canary Islands rather than off Portugal.

CONDE DE FLORIDABLANCA TO LORD GRANTHAM

EXTRANEO SNE

Muy Señor. El papel de V.E. de 18 del corriente trata de tres Presas enviadas al Ferrol y a la Coruña por los Armadores Americanos y del abuso que de nuestros Puertos hace el llamado Cunningham, sobre qué ha dado sus quejas el Consul Inglés al Comandante General de Galicia.

En uno y otro punto están dadas las ordenes generales, que ofrecí, claras y decisivas y se repiten cada día los encargos para su puntual observancia. Conforme a ellas se ha verificado en muchos casos la ejecución y aun la declaración de mala Presa de algún Bastimento y efectos. Sería justo que los que inflaman a V.E. con noticias de contravenciones le repriessen la observancia que han tenido las ordenes dadas en otros muchos casos.

Sobre las Presas de que me habla V.E. hai procesos y justificaciones pendientes, relativas a si pueden navegar o no y si la carga se pierde. Sin otras justificaciones iguales o mayores no se puede resolver aquí con seguridad lo que sea justo. Por esta razón he dicho a V.E. que se había mandado a los comandantes y Gobernadores oir en justicia a los Interesados con apelaciones al consejo de guerra que es el Tribunal propio de estas materias conforme a nuestros Tratados. Por este correo se repiten las mismas ordenes y V.E. podrá prevenir a quien corresponda el medio que tiene de obtener justicia.

Lo mismo digo del que se llama abuso de los Puertos: pues para convencer a una Persona, tan graduada como un Comandante, de colusión con los armadores ó sus factores se requieren pruebas formales. Con ellas crea V.E. que el Rei sabe hacerse obedecer, y qe por un efecto de su justicia y de su probidad no faltarán sanas a lo que por mi medio se ha dado a entender a V.E: asegurándole que deseo y procuro cultivar la buena correspondencia que reina entre nuestras cortes y servir a V.E. en lo que me mandare. Nro S a la vida de V.E. mía y do S Lor de el R. 18 de Noviembre de 1777 [&c.]

El Conde de Florida Blanca

P.D. Estan dadas las ordenes sobre el punto del convoi, que se recela pueda unirse en Bilbao; aunque tengo por incierta la especie, yacida de algún espíritu inquieto, o bullicioso.

Translation

Most Excellent Sir.

Your Excellency's Office of the 18th Instant treats of three Prises sent to Ferrol & to the Coruña by American Privateers, & of the Abuse which Cunningham makes of our Ports, upon which Subject the English Consul has made his Complaints to the Commandant General of Galicia.

Upon both these points, the clear & positive orders which I offered, are given, & daily charges are made for their observance. Agreeably to these they have in many
cases been executed & even some declarations been made of the Illegality of the Captures of some Vessels & Effects.

It would be fair if the Persons who excite your Excellency with Accounts of breaches of these orders, would likewise inform you of the Instances in which they have been observed.

With regard to the Prizes of which your Excellency speaks to me, there are proceedings & Enquiries going forward, as to their sailing or not, & as to the State of their Cargoes. It is impossible to decide here without such Documents what is just. For this reason I acquainted your Ex. that orders had been given to Commandants & governors to hear legally the Claims of the Parties interested with appeals to the Council of war, which is the Tribunal to which according to our Treaties these matters belong. By this very Post the same Orders are repeated & yr Ex. may give notice to the proper Persons of the means of obtaining justice.

I say the same with regard to what is called, Abuse of our Ports. But to convict so dignified a Personage as a Commandant of Collusion with Privateers or their Agents, formal Proofs are necessary. Believe me, that were there such, the King knows how to make himself obeyed & that out of his Justice & Probity he will never be wanting in supporting, what has at any time been communicated by me to y' Ex. I assure you at the same Time that I desire & endeavour to cultivate the good Harmony which exists between our Courts, & to serve yr Ex. in your Commands. God grant y' Ex. long life &c S. Lorenzo. 18 Nov 1777.

Signed

El Conde de Floridablanca

NB. Added in the Minister's own hand.
P.S. Orders are given on the subject of the Convoy, which it was suspected was to meet at Bilbao, altho' I consider the Notion as groundless & arising from some inquiet & turbulent Disposition.


November 19

GOUYON DE MALLÈVRE TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

Monseigneur

Sorti de la riviere de nantes le quatorze, je suis entré à brest le soir: dans ce moment l'on travail au débarquement des bois: je n'ai rien rencontré à la mer; mais pendant les derniers jours que j'ai passé dans la riviere, j'ai été dans le cas de vérifier que les américains envolöient des françois, le corsaire le mars particulièrement et j'ai quelque certitude qu'il en avoit trente cinq à son bord. C'est la dureté du Capitaine de ce batiment qui a donné lieu à cet éclat, leurs désirs etant alors que je les eus réclamé. j'aurais pu faire usage de l'article de l'ordonnance qui dit qu'on s'emparerä de tous les françois qu'on trouverä à bord des batimens étrangers, mais les liaisons de ceux ci avec nous, les intérêts compliqués, les avantages que nous retirions de cette diversion, toutes ces réflexions m'arrêterent, et avec d'autant plus de tran-
19 NOVEMBER 1777

quilité qu’il ne m’etoit revenu aucune réclamation de famille de painbeuf, et que j’entendois dire qu’ils etoient en grande partie gens de métiers ou avanturiers, je me bornai à en rendre compte, à Monsieur Le comte d’orvillier. peu de jours après le corsaire mit à la voile, moi aussi, et à mon arrivée à Brest je viens d’en faire part aux généraux qui m’ont approuvé. je désire bien particulièrement Monseigneur, avoir le même sufrage de votre part. je suis [&c.]

Brest le 19 9ème 1777

Gouyon de Mallèvre

[Translation]

My Lord,

Having departed from the Nantes river on the fourteenth, I entered Brest in the evening. At this time we are discharging lumber. I met nothing at sea, but on the last few days that I spent in the river I was in a position to verify that Americans lure Frenchmen, the privateer Mars especially, and I am fairly certain that there were thirty-five of them on board. It is the hardness of the captain of this vessel which caused this uproar, their desire at that moment being that I reclaim them. I might have made use of the article in the ordinance that states that we will take charge of all Frenchmen found on board foreign vessels, but the connections of the latter with us, the complicated-interests, and the advantages we draw from this diversion, all these reflections stopped me, and with even more calm as their families in Paimbeuf had made no demands reaching me, and I had heard that they were largely tradesmen and adventurers. I limited myself to reporting it to Comte d’Orvilliers. A few days later the privateer set sail and I as well. Upon arriving in Brest I have just advised the general officers, who approved. I very much desire, my Lord, to have the same approbation from you. I am [&c.]

Brest 19 Nov. 1777

Gouyon de Mallèvre

---

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 70.

Corunna 19th. Nov. 1777.

My Lord,

A young Sailor whose name is John Jordan having privately made his Escape from Cunningham on Account of the severe Treatment he received because he refused to engage on board his vessel, having yesterday applied to me for Assistance to enable him to return home in order to serve on board some of His Majesty’s Ships I did not hesitate one Moment to grant his Request, but sent him immediately to Ferrol on board an English vessel now ready to sail for Topsham. Cunningham having this morning complained of it to the King’s Lieutenant (who in absence of the General and Governor now commands this Town) this Gentleman sent me peremptory and positive Orders to deliver up the man immediately. I excused myself in the best
manner I could by acquainting him the Man was already gone on the Road too far to be overtaken, that I assisted him as a distressed Seaman belonging to Great Britain without enquiring where or to what vessel he belonged, and that, tho' I had known him to belong to Cunningham, I hoped he would not deem it a Fault in me to assist a Britsh Subject to escape from Rebels who detain him by Force, and compel him with Blows to take Arms against his native Country.

The Answer which I have this moment received is that he will make me answerable for him. As I apprehend he means to confine me to my House by a Guard of Soldiers, untill the man is deliver'd up or that I can satisfy Cunningham some other way. I have lost no Time in transmitting His Excellency Lord Grantham an exact Account of this Transaction, and I hope His Lordship will be able to protect me, in the mean Time I most humbly and earnestly beseech Your Lordship will be pleased to consider the disagreable Situation I am in, and to remove me to some better Employment when a vacancy will admit of it.

I most humbly recommend myself to the Continuance of your Lordship's Protection and Favor, having the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp.


LORD GRANTHAM TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 62:

My Lord,

Having seen and conferred with M. Floridablanca in consequence of the several Instructions which I have lately received from Your Lordship, I am to acquaint you more particularly with what has passed on those Occasions than I could by the last Post.

Before the Receipt of your Lordship's Dispatch No. 28 by Staley,¹ I had very fully laid before the Spanish Minister such Accounts as I had received of the fraudulent Pretences under which American Prizes had obtained Entrance into the Ports of this Kingdom, and repeated to him my Complaints of the Facility with which some of them had been admitted to Sale, on which occasion I obtained from him the Promises which I acquainted your Lordship with in my last, together with Assurances that he was in earnest, that they should be executed, and I have not thought it amiss, for the sake of Precision, to recapitulate them in an Office which I have sent to him, and which goes to your Lordship under this Cover.

As M. Floridablanca had acquainted me with Orders having been given for the Restitution of the Vessel taken by Hibbert at Bilbao, I had little more to say on that Subject, than to urge my Sentiments of the Insult offered to the Spanish Coast in that particular, as well as of the Injustice done to His Majesty's Subjects. I must however observe to your Lordship, that the Account of that Transaction sent by M. Gomez y Barreda [to his] Correspondent in London, is the first Detail of it which I have received. The first Notice I had of it being very slight, and not justifying me in saying more upon it officially, and at first, than I did in my Office to the Spanish Minister, communicated to your Lordship in mine No. 56.²
On the subject of the other Cases he could not but allow, that the Commandant of Galicia (General O'Neill's) Conduct was blameworthy, as well as that of others, who have acted on the Evidence offered by the Prize Masters, & of Persons interested in the Sales, which he would remedy by the fresh Orders abovementioned; and he could by no means attempt to justify the return of Cunningham, which I stated to him in the Office, which I have sent him.

In the course of this Conversation, M. Floridablanca expressed his own resentment at the Americans for having seized on board a French Vessel, Le Fortune some Goods the Property of Spanish Merchants. This Insult, he said, he should take proper Measures to chastize, and should contrive to have his Disapprobation of it signified to the pretended Deputies of America at Paris, not however through the Spanish Ambassador, as it would be beneath The Catholick King's Dignity to treat with them. These were the Expressions he used.

This Conference did not however pass off without Renewal, on his Side, of those Fears and Jealousies which he has often affected to express at the consequence of so many armed Vessels at Sea, of their Vigilance, and of the Disturbance of Commerce, which he pretended, was become an universal Complaint. Your Lordship may be assured, that I omitted no Arguments to shew him, how groundless those Alarms were, and that the Interruption which he complained of was owing, if it existed, solely to the Abuse, which had been made of the Flags of other Nations. He disdained that of his own, and took great Merit to himself from no Assistance having ever been as he said, given by this Court in any shape, either of Ships, Arms or Officers. I did not however neglect pointing out strongly to him, that the Connivance given to Privateers stationing themselves in the Ports of this Kingdom, and the allowing Prizes to be sold in them, was a very important Service indeed rendered to the Americans.

Upon his Return from St. Ildephonso I executed His Majesty's Instructions very punctually; I stated to him the general Fact of large Supplies from many Ports of France being intended for America, & that several Ships, of which I had received Advice, were arming in some Ports of this Kingdom, and were intended to convoy them. It was natural for him to express a Degree of Surprize at this Intelligence, to disculpe the Court of France from countenancing any such Intention, and to throw the blame of it on the Avarice & Enterprize of private Adventurers.

With regard to the measure of their being convoyed from hence, he admitted, as fully as I could wish, the high Impropiety of it, and in short, gave me the most positive Assurances, that he would immediately write to the Commandants of the Northern Coasts, & other Officers to prevent any such Attempt: affecting at the same Time to disbelieve the existance of it. He told me, that he had seen the French Ambassador just before, and that he could answer for the Court of France not intending to do, or allow anything which could give Umbrage or Offence to us. In this Conference I found him very much in that Disposition and, I confess, that I attribute it to Advices received from France, that such a Step as suffering a great Fleet of American Ships to go from the Ports of France and Spain could not be justified, or supported, or allowed with Security. There is therefore at this Instant an Appearance that such a Measure is not likely to take place. But I can in no respect venture to suppose that anything like an active part, will be taken here against the Americans, and fear that according to Events, numberless disagreeable Discussions must still arise. In the course of which I shall endeavour to add, certainly as much Prudence as I can,
to the plain & firm Language, which I always hold upon these Subjects. I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Grantham

P.S: Since this Dispatch has been copied, I have received an Answer to my Office from M. Floridablanca of which I enclose the Original & a Translation. Your Lordship will observe that the Postscript to it, is written in the Minister’s own hand. This answer acknowledges & confirms the sending the orders which he promised me to issue. It is drawn up in the Temper in which I found him on his Return from St Ildefonso & seems upon the whole as satisfactory, as I could expect at this Juncture.

I am to add that upon my repeating my sollicitation to M. Florida blanca on the Subject of the Morning Star, he assured me that M. Galvez the Minister of Indies was preparing an Extract from all the papers belonging to that business, which were very voluminous, and that he would without Loss of Time remitt it to me—

4. For a further observation on Spanish views, see Marquis D’Ossun to Comte de Vergennes, 13 Nov. 1777, above.
5. Conde de Floridablanca to Lord Grantham, 18 Nov. 1777, above.

November 20

LORD STORMONT TO COMTE DE VERGNES

Monsieur
Il y a differentes Matière sur les quelles je dois avoir l’honneur d’entretenir Votre Excellence des que j’aurai celui de la voir. en attendant je crois Monsieur le comte qu’il est de mon Devoir indispensable de vous communiquer le Papier ci jointe que je viens de recevoir dans l’instant
Je me borne a reclamer le Vaisseau anglais et sa Cargaison dont je ne doute nule-ment que vous n’ordonniez La Restitution immediate. Je ne ferait aucune Reflexion sur la Conduite du Pirate Americain. Je suis bien persuadé que cette Cour est trop fi-delle a ses Engagemens, trop éclairée sur ses Intéréts, trop Jalousie de sa Dignité pour ne pas punir severement de pareils Attentats.1 J’ai l’honneur d’Être [&c.]
at Paris ce 20. 9bre. 1777

Stornont.

[Translation]
Sir
There are various matters about which I am to have the honor of speaking to your Excellency as soon as I have the honor to see you. While waiting, I believe M. Le Comte, that it is my bounden duty to forward to you the enclosed paper that I just received a moment ago.

I am limiting myself to laying claim to the English vessel and its cargo of which I have no doubt whatsoever that you will order its immediate return. I shall make no comment on the conduct of the American pirate. I am indeed convinced that this
court is too faithful to its commitments, too clear as to its interest, too jealous of its
dignity not to punish severely such attacks. I have the honor to be [etc.]

Paris, 20 November 1777

[Enclosure]

Particulars of Captain Hawkin's Protest

Robert Hawkins Master of the Brig *Emperor of Germany* parted from Cork the 27th
Oct and on the 11 Nov got in sight of the Tower of Corduan; at 2 oclock same Day
got a Pilot on board who told him that two Vessels then in Sight were American Pri-
vateers who at that time were about two Leagues from him on which he immediately
made Sail and was chased about one League within the Tower of Corduan when he
was boarded by the Schooner *Swallow* John Martin Master who had on board part of
the Crew belonging to the *Portsmouth* Captain John Hart who's long-Boat full of Armed
Men also came on board in a few Minutes After She being Ordered to row round by
the Tower, in order to intercept said Hawkins in the River in case he had taken the
North Channel having taken possession of his Vessel they made sail towards the
*Portsmouth* on board of which they put Capt Hawkins and all his Crew &c

Captain Hawkins remonstrated with Capt Hart on the Illegality of taking Him
in the River of Bordeaux to which He made no vindication but on the contrary said
that his People in the Boat had orders to take Him even tho' He should reach Blaye
&c tkc

Early next Morning He ordered Capt. Hawkins and his crew excepting one he
retained into the Pilot Boat having plundered them of most of their Cloaths about
eight oclock they landed at Ryan

---

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A GENTLEMAN OF THIS PLACE,
DATED AT BORDEAUX, NOVEMBER 20, 1777."

"It is with the utmost concern that I inform you the fate of the gallant Captain
Weeks—A French vessel arrived here the other day, brought in the only man who
was saved out of the whole crew of the *Reprisal*.—In a gale of wind which happened
the 1st of November (at which time they were three days past the Banks of New-
foundland) the ship was pooped with three heavy seas, which carried her down—This
man and one more floated on the gangway ladder until the 3d, when his commrade
through weakness dropped from it—He was that day picked up by the Frenchman
who brought him in here—and he now goes for America with Capt. Moore."

*Dunlap's* Maryland Gazette; or the *Baltimore General Advertiser*, 3 Feb. 1778.

1. Report's cook, Nathan Jaquays. Abraham Whipple to John Paul Jones, 14 June 1778. MiU-C, Abra-
ham Whipple Letter Book.

2. *Pennsylvania Packet* (Lancaster), 11 Feb. 1778, quotes the same letter, but gives 1 October as the
date of the sinking.

3. Thomas Moore, master of the *Duc de Choiseul*. 
November 21

J. L. DOERFELD TO THE EARL OF SUFFOLK

[Extract]

No. 34. Stockholm November 21st. 1777.

My Lord,

...I received lately advice from Gothenburg, that a quantity of sixty Quintals of Gunpowder had been exported from thence to Marstrand, which was afterwards laid up, together with a Parcel sent from Lubeck, at a Fishery hard by Marstrand, and that it was probably designed for the use of the Rebel Vessels now in that Harbour. Mr. Erskine, from whom I had this Intelligence, wrote me at the same time several particulars relative to it, informing me likewise, that he had already requested the Governor of Gothenburg in order to have the Powder prevented from being shipped, which in answer the latter assured he would do. In consequence hereof I took the first opportunity of speaking on this subject to Count Scheffer, whom I desired to send immediately strict orders to the Governor not only for the confiscation of the Powder, but also for calling to account those who contrary to the King of Swedens express Prohibition had exported such a quantity of Gunpowder without special licence. His Excellency promised that he would write without loss of time to General Durietz ordering him to act in this Affair according to his Royal Masters positive and repeated commands, and that he would of course communicate to me his Answer as soon as it was received, adding, that he made no doubt but it would prove satisfactory in every respect, and convince me entirely of the sincerity and good faith with which this Government was always acting.

I took afterwards an opportunity of mentioning to Count Scheffer the admission of unarmed Trading Vessels belonging to the Rebels into the Port of Marstrand, calling to His Excellencys mind that he had once assured me at a certain occasion that the King of Sweden would not allow His Subjects to carry on Trade with the American Rebels. He answered, that according to the Privileges granted to Marstrand every Trading Vessel without distinction was to be allowed entrance into that Free Port; but that His Swedish Majesty would by no means permit His Subjects to carry on Trade in their own Vessels to any of the American Ports; His Excellency repeated at the same time in very strong terms, that the King his Master would at all times strictly follow His System of preventing to the utmost in His power that the Rebels may by no means get any supply of Arms or Ammunition from Sweden; that however, notwithstanding the best precautions which had always been and would for the future constantly be taken, it was impossible for every Government to prevent entirely some Contraband Trade carried on by some Individuals, but that he was sure it could not be but most insignificant from this Country. Upon my mentioning that one Woodhouse, Master of a Rebel Vessel, had been received Burgher at Marstrand and his Ship made a Swedish Bottom, His Excellency said, that when that Free-Port had been established, all sorts of People had been invited to settle there, and that consequently Woodhouse could not be refused; but he had upon him the same obligation as every other Swedish Burgher not to carry on Trade to any American Port; and should he act contrary to it, he would lose of course his right, and must impute
to himself if he was then taken by some of the British Cruizers. When I asked Count Scheffer, whether His Swedish Majestys Prohibition against admitting Pirate armed Vessels into His Ports was not equally to be extended indistinctly to all Piratical Prizes; His Excellency answered, that there was not the least doubt but the King his Master would in such a case act in consequence of those Principles which He had for ever adopted in order to prove His sincere Friendship towards His Britannick Majesty to Whose arms He always wished the happiest success. . . . I have the Honor to be [&c.]

J. L. Doerfeld


LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN HENRY LLOYD, R.N.

Whereas we have received Information that several Privatiers belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of North America are cruizing between Cape Pinas and Bilboa in order to intercept the Newfoundland Ships and other Trade of His Majesty's Subjects bound that way, (which Privatiers are of very inconsiderable force) 1 and that there is in that Port, a Ship called the Rambler, laden with a large quantity of Rigging, Harpoons and other Goods, bound, as it is said to Hudson's Straits to whale and Trade with the Esquimaux Indians, and furnish'd with English, French, Spanish & American Papers and Colours, as more particularly mentioned in the inclosed Extract of the said Intelligence: You are hereby required and directed to put to Sea in the Ship you command with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather and proceed and cruize between the abovementioned Cape and Cape Machacaca [Machacaco] for the protection of the Trade of His Majesty's Subjects and to use your best endeavours to take or destroy the abovementioned, or any other Privatiers or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies abovemention'd which you may be able to come with, keeping a good look out for the said Ship Rambler and if she should put to Sea and you should have good reason to think that She belongs to any of the Colonies abovemention'd, using your best endeavours also to seize her and bring her into Port.

You are to continue upon the above Station for the space of 14 days after your arrival thereupon, and then proceed to the Coast of Portugal, and cruize for the like purposes between Cape Finisterre & Lisbon, calling off that place and Oporto to make enquiry of the British Consuls there for Intelligence.

And in case you shall receive either from them, or others, Information that can be depended upon of any Privatiers, or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies abovemention'd being in parts contiguous to, tho' not actually within the Station you are hereby directed to cruize upon, you are at liberty to proceed in quest of them, taking care to return immediately to the said Station, as soon as you shall have taken, destroyed, or driven them away, or be thoroughly satisfied that none such are there.

You are to continue to cruize between Cape Finisterre and Lisbon as above directed until your receive further order, transmitting to our Secretary by every op-
portunity such Intelligence as may have come to your knowledge with an Account of your Proceedings and the state & Condition of the Ship, or Ships under your command, and Monthly, (or oftner if proper opportunities offer) to transmit to him a Copy of your Journal also, and you are once, in four or five Months to proceed with the Ship you command to Lisbon to heave down, taking care to get it done with all the dispatch possible, & never otherwise (except in cases of absolute necessity) to go into Port, and even then not to stay there a moment longer than you can possibly avoid: and, when you shall have occasion to go into the Tagus, you are never to go higher than the Bay of Wares, except to heave down as abovementioned.

You are to enter all Seamen being His Majesty's Subjects, who shall offer, and to bear such as may be more than sufficient to compleat your allow'd Complement: as supernumeraires for wages and Victuals until you shall have an opportunity of putting them on board any of His Majesty's Ships or Vessels which may be short of Complement, or of disposing of them, in such other manner as we shall think fit to direct.

And whereas His Maj's Ship and Sloops named in the Margin ² have been sent out to cruize for the same purposes between Oporto and Lisbon you are in case of falling in with the Hussar to take her under your command, her Captain being directed to obey your Orders, and to employ her as you shall judge best for the more effectual carrying into execution the object of these Instructions, taking care however that whenever it may be absolutely necessary for her, or the Ship you command to go into Port, that the other do remain upon the Station hereby assign'd you diligently cruizing for the purposes abovemention'd, and that they do not if it can be possibly avoided, ever go into Port at the same time, and whereas we intend that the two Sloops shall return forthwith to England, you are upon falling in with them to deliver the inclosed Pacquets to their respective Commanders containing Our Orders to them to return accordingly.

And in case any other of His Maj's Ships or Vessels whose Commander shall be Senior to you, shall be appointed to cruize upon the said Station while you continue thereon, you are to follow his Orders: And on the otherhand, if he shall be junior to you, he is hereby required to obey such as he shall receive from you. Given &c. the 21st. November. 1777.

Capt. Lloyd—Pelican—Spithead
By &c.
P.S.

Sandwich
Lisburne
H Palliser

1. See Lefras and Le Mesurier to Philip Stephens, 5 Nov. 1777, above.
2. Frigate Hussar and sloops Hawke and Alert.

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO COMMANDERS OF ARMED AMERICAN VESSELS

To the Captains or Commanders of all Ships of War, armed Vessels and Privateers from the United States of North America.

Gentlemen,

Complaint having been made of Violences done by American armed Vessels, to neutral Nations, in seizing Ships belonging to their Subjects, and under their Colours; and in making Captures of those of the Enemy, but under the protection of neutral
Coasts, contrary to the usage and custom of Nations; This is therefore to warn and request you, not to commit any such Violation of the Laws of Nations; but (according to the powers express'd in your Commission) to confine yourselves to the capture of the Enemys Vessels when not within the protection of a neutral River, Fort or Coast, and of all others whatsoever that shall be carrying, Soldiers, Arms, Ammunition, Provisions, or other contraband Goods, to any of the British Armies, or Ships employed against the united States. In every other Case you will respect the rights of neutrality, from which you expect Protection, and treat all neutral Ships, with the utmost kindness and Friendship, for the honour of your Country and of your selves. We are, Gentlemen, Your &c.

Paris Novr 21st 1777.


**AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO SAMUEL AND JEAN-HANS DELAP**

Messrs Delaps—

Gentlemen

We are informed that the Ship *Portsmouth*, which left Bourdeaux a few days since, made Prize of a Vessel from Cork entering the River, with a Pilot onboard & after she had got into the Passage of Grave.¹

This is the Captain’s Story, on which his complaint is founded. We ask you to enquire into the particulars of this Transaction and send in the Pilots Acco of it Attested.—Several American Vessels have been taken in the Course of the last Season by the English near the Coasts of France & one or more as we have been informed in near the same Circumstances; You will oblige us by enquiring how near the Land American Ships have been taken bound to your Port & sending us the Acco—We are [&c.]

B.F.

S.D.

The Pilots Name is Doussier of Royan—a Copy of the Declaration made at the Admiralty is wanted if it can be obtained—

LB, GhHi, Silas Deane Papers.

¹ The capture of brig *Emperor of Germany*, Robert Hawkins, by New Hampshire privateer ship *Portsmouth*, and Maryland letter of marque *Swalow*, on 11 Nov.

**SILAS DEANE, FOR THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE, TO JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR.**

Mr Williams—

Sir

You are desired to get from Cap Adams a particular Acco of his being taken,¹ in which he must ascertain as exact as is in his Power, at what distance he was from the Coast of France when he was first Chased and when he was actually taken, he must make oath to his narration and send it up to us by the first Courier—if you have knowledge of other Vessels taken by English Ships of War near the Coast of France
I wish you to enquire into the particulars of their Capture, & at what distance it may have happened & send up the Account to the Commissioners—I am &c

SD—

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.

1. John Adams, of the Massachusetts schooner packet Lynch, was captured by H.M.S. Foudroyant off the coast of Belle Isle on 9 May. NDAR 9: 390-91. He later escaped and by late October was in Nantes. Silas Deane to Jonathan Williams, Jr., 24 Oct. 1777, Deane Papers 2: 199-200.

November 22

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. INVINCIBLE, CAPTAIN HYDE PARKER, SR.

Nov° 78 [77]  I. Ush. [Ushant] EbN ¼ E 141 L°
Saturday 22nd  D° Wea[e] [Light airs & Cloudy] with Calms, with a swell from the N.W. Convoy in Comp[e] with 2 Strange Sail.¹ Liz[e] [Lizard] ENE 137 L°
D° Wea[e]

D. UkLPR, Adm. 51/478.

1. Continental Navy ship Ranger, Capt. John Paul Jones, and one of two prizes, brigantines, the Mary and the George.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L’ORIENT

A Versailles Le 22 Gbre. 1777

J’ay reçu, Monsieur, votre Lettre du 12. de ce mois au sujet des frégattes Anglo-Américaines le Raleigh, et l’Alfred, Et j’avois reçu vos précédentes lettres par lesquelles vous m’avés rendre compte des opérations qui se faisoient pour mettre ces deux Bâtiments en état de partir, et des mesures que vous prennez pour les accélérer; vous me marqués par votre dernière que le Raleigh étoit entièrement caréné, et traballoit a se regreér et s’équiper, et que l’Alfredalloit commencer trés incessamment sa carène; vous continuérs a veiller a ce que ces Bâtiments partent promptement; Les deux Capitaines qui doivent les commander sont partir pour se rendre à l’orient ou ils doivent être actuellement,¹ au moyen de quoi leur départ ni peut être retardé.

Sur cequi concern les prises qui étoient mouillées dans la Riviere de Crack, je ne doutte pas que les officiers de l’amirauté n’ayent fait ponctuellement exécuter a leur égard les intentions du Roy, et je compte que vous aurés veillé de concert avec eux au débarquement des Matelots françois qui y étoient embarqués.

a l’egard du Navire la Brune² que vous m’avés mandé devoir être expédié avec un Capitaine et un Equipage francs sous une destination simulée pour nos colonies, et sur le quel un anglo-Américan devoit s’embarquer en apparence en qualité de passager, c’est un arrangement qu’il n’est pas possible de tolérer, vous vous opposerés au passage,³ et prendrés les mesures nécessaires à cet effet; vous avés très bien fait de me rendre compte de cequi se passoit a ce sujet. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

vous prendrés la soumission du cap[e] francs qui doit commander la Brune de se rendre dans nos colonies ou de faire son retour en France sous telles peines que
s. M. jugera a propos de prononcer; vous n'oublierez pas l'article des matelots conformément à la lettre circulaire que vous avés du recevoir.

[Translation]

Versailles, 22 November 1777

I have received your letter, Sir, of the 12th of this month concerning the Anglo-American frigates Raleigh and Alfred, and I had received your previous letters by which you reported on the operations which were going on in order to put these two ships into condition to leave, as well as the steps that you were taking to hasten them. You pointed out to me by your latest that the Raleigh had been completely careened and was working to re-rig and re-fit, and that the Alfred would very shortly begin her careening. You will continue to take care that these two ships leave promptly. The two captains who are to command them have left to return to Lorient where they ought to be at present,\(^1\) so that their departure cannot be delayed.

As to the prizes which were moored in the Crack River, I do not doubt that the Admiralty officers have punctually caused the King's wish concerning them to be carried out, and I expect that you kept watch along with them on the debarkation of French sailors who had been embarked thereon.

With reference to the vessel La Brune which you reported on, supposedly being cleared with a French captain and crew, for a feigned destination in our colonies, and upon which there was supposed to be an Anglo-American pretending to act in the capacity of a passenger;\(^2\) this is an arrangement which is impossible to tolerate; you will stand in the way of this passage,\(^3\) and you will take necessary measures to that effect. You did well to report to me what was happening in regard to this. I am [&c.]

de sartine

You will assure the compliance of the French captain who is to command La Brune to go to our colonies or to return to France under such penalty as His Majesty will deem appropriate to pronounce; you will keep in mind the order concerning the sailors in conformity with the circular letter which you ought to have received.

---

1. A mark here refers to a marginal notation in Sartine's hand: "ou des [illeg.] se rendre tres [illeg.]
2. The Brune, which was owned by Bérard Frères & Co., was captained by M. Berube Dufraisne, who took her to Boston, where she eventually became the Continental Navy ship Queen of France. The American on board was John Green, captain, Continental Navy.
3. A mark here refers to a marginal notation in Sartine's hand: "de ce captaine americain"; "of this American captain.

---

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L'ORIENT

A Versailles Le 22 9bre 1777

Jai reçu, Monsieur, votre Lettre du 14 de Ce mois, par laquelle vous m'annoncés L'arrivée, à L'orient, du Batiment marchand L'Amphitrite\(^1\) du havre, venant de Charlestown avec un chargement de Ris et d'indigo. Vous J avés joint les pieces, par les quelles Le Sr \[?] Fautrel, Capitaine de Ce Batiment, pretend prouver quil n'a pu Executer la Soumission quil vous a donnée, Le 10 janvier dernier, au pied de La
Copie de L'ordre que vous lui avez remis, de faire route directement pour Le port au prince, et de Se presenter, a son arrivée, au gouverneur general de la Colonie. Les procès verbaux, faits En mer d'apres pareilles Circonstances, ne peuvent qu'etre tres suspects. Le Certificat des passagers daté, du neuf fevrier dernier, decèle la Collusion; mais Le procès verbal, du 21 mars suivant signé par les officiers de L'Etat major, et Certifié par les memes passagers, ne Laisse aucun doute sur la desobissance du Capitaine qui a fait route volontairement pour Boston de l'avis et du Consentement de Ces memes officiers et passagers. Une Contravention pareille aux volontis du Roy ne peut rester impunie. Je vous envoie, en Consequence, un ordre, En vertu du quel vous ferez arrêter et detenir en prison Le S[l]e Fautrel, jusqua Ce que sa majesté en ordonne autrement. Je suis [&c.]

devant de sartine

vous prendra des mesures pour que ce cap[tain] soit gardé en prison avec sureté et vous l'interrogerez pour scavoir de vrai, vous lui témoigneré le plus grand mecontentement de sa desobissance.

vous previendrez M[e] de la Vigne Brisson mais [approx. four words illeg.] que le secret soit gardé jusqua ce que les ordres de S. M. soient executés.

[Translation]

Versailles, 22 November 1777

I have received, Sir, your letter of the 14th of this month by which you announced the arrival at Lorient of the merchant vessel Amphitrite,1 of Le Havre, coming from Charlestown with a cargo of rice and indigo. You included the documents by means of which M. Fautrel, captain of this ship, claims to prove that he was not able to execute the bond which he gave you on 10 January last, at the foot of the copy of the order which you sent him, to set a course directly for Port-au-Prince, and upon his arrival to present himself to the Governor General of the Colony. The testimonies taken at sea under similar circumstances can only be very suspect. The certificate of the passengers dated 9 February last disclose collusion. But the testimony of the following 21 March signed by the chief officers, and certified by the same passengers, leave no doubt as to the disobedience of the captain who voluntarily set course for Boston with the advice and consent of these same officers and passengers. Such a breach of the King's wishes can not remain unpunished. Therefore I am sending you an order, by virtue of which you will have M. Fautrel arrested and detained in prison until His Majesty shall ordain otherwise. I am [&c.]

de sartine

You will take steps so that the captain be kept in prison in safety, you will interrogate him to find out the truth, and you will show him your dissatisfaction at his disobedience.

You will forewarn M. de la Vigne Brisson [but take care?] that the secret be kept until the orders of His Majesty have been carried out.


1. Nicolas Fautrel, commander of the Amphitrite, took her to Boston, the first of Beaumarchais's ships to arrive in America. When John Paul Jones arrived there later to take command, Fautrel refused to turn over the ship to him and would have accepted Jones only as a passenger. Subsequently Fautrel sailed to Charleston, S.C., for the cargo, with which she had just arrived at L'Orient.
LE RAY DE CHAUMONT TO [GABRIEL DE SARTINE?]

Monseigneur

Aussi tot que le Deputes du Congrés americain ont été informé de la prise faitte du Navire anglois L’Empereur d’allemande, Capitaine Robert Hawkins, venant de Cork a Bordeaux, a l’adresse du S’Gallois et qui a été pris dans la passe de Grave, par le Travers de la tour de Cordouan et ayant a bord un Pilote de Royan nommé le Dossier; ils ont écrit a leur Correspondant a Bordeaux pour interoger le dit Dossier pilote, ne doutant pas que le Capitaine anglois qui a été pris aura fait sa declaration a son avantage. D’aprés les Informations, Monseigneur, que les dits Deputés receveront, ils vous prieront de prononcer sur la Satisfaction que vous desirez, et ils se feront une Loix d’y contraindre le Capitaine du dit Corsaire, dont ils n’ont jamais eu de connoissance, et qu’ils vous prient de faire arrester si il paraist dans aucune port de France. Les dits Deputés, Monseigneur, sont en etat de mettre sous vos yeux Les preuves qu’une fregatte anglois a pris cette année dans la méme passe un Navire americain ayant aussi un Pilot de Royan a son Bord. Je suis [&c.]

Passy ce 22. 9bre 1777.
(Copie) signé | Le Ray de Chaumont

Translation]

My Lord

As soon as the deputies of the American Congress were informed of the capture of the English ship the Emperor of Germany, Captain Robert Hawkins, coming from Cork to Bordeaux, directed to Sieur Gallois, which was taken in the channel of Grave near the tower of Cordouan and having on board a pilot from Royan named Dossier, they wrote to their correspondent at Bordeaux and requested he interrogate the said pilot, Dossier, having no doubt that the English captain who had been taken would have made his declaration to his advantage. Depending on the information that the said Deputies will receive, My Lord, they will ask you to state what satisfaction you desire, and they will make a point of retaining there the captain of the said privateer, of whom they have never had any knowledge, and they will ask you to have him arrested if he shows up in any port of France. The said Deputies, my lord, are prepared to put before you proofs that an English frigate has taken this year in the same channel an American ship also having on board a pilot from Royan. I am [&c.]

Passy, the 22 Nov. 1777.
(Copy) signed | Le Ray de Chaumont

Copy, PHi, Benjamin Franklin Papers. Addressed at foot of letter: "Mgr de Sartine Ministre de la Marine."

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO FELIX O’NEILLE

Señor Comandante General de este Reyno

Señor. Don Herman Katencamp Consul de S. M. B. en este Reyno con la major veneracion devida Digo a VS. que haviendose ausentado d’escapado (sin la menor inteligencia mia) Juan Jordan Marinero Ingles de a bordo del Corsario Americano Rebel de que se halla en este Puerto,1 motivado del maltrato que recevia por no haver querido firmar Articulos de Servicio en dho Corsario, Cuio marinero se ha aplicado a mi para que le ampare y protexiese para su retiro a Inglaterra, en lo que no puse la menor

1 replacements: "ascendido"
Objección, mandándole al Ferrol abordo de un navío Inglés nombrado Thomas su Capitán Joseph Pine, que se hallava pronto a hizese a la vela, siendo bien persuadido que hacía lo devido en amparar y asistir a los Subditos de mi Soberano que tomar refugio en un país neutral, escapándose de los Rebel des que por violencia les tienen y obligan a tomar las Armas contra su Patria, y aló la extraña novedad y atentado que segun aviso que por propio me acava de dar dho Capitán Joseph Pine que en la noche del día 20 del Corriente cinco marineras de la Tripulación del citado Corsario acompañadas de dos Soldados Armados de los de la Guarnicion de la Plaza de dho Ferrol, pasaron a su bordo, y con fuerza y violencia llevaron a dho marinero Juan Jordan sin que precediese manifestacion de Orden alguna lo que me veo precisado a representarlo a la Justificacion de U.S. y rendidamente suplico Se Serva tomar las mas seria Providencia mandando que dhos cinco marineros sean examinados muy por menor, y que el Juan Jordan traído ante el Tribunal competente a donde pueda libramente hazer su defensa en Forma legal respecto no tiene Segun me ha informado echo Obligacion alguna, y en caso de salir inocente, castigar a los delinquentes o a su Capitán por haver les mandado cometer semejante violencia, y Ultraxe en un Puerto neutral, Merced que con Justizia espero recivir de la notoria Justificacion de VS. Corunna 22d. Nov: 1777.

H Katencamp

[Translation]

Commanding General of this District

Sir. Mr. Herman Katencamp, consul of his Britannic Majesty in this district, with the greatest veneration, informs you that John Jordan, English seaman, having absented himself by escape (without my least knowledge), from on board the rebel American privateer that is in this port, motivated by the bad treatment that he received because of not wanting to sign the articles of service in the said privateer, has applied to me to shelter and protect him. For his return to England, to which he has no objection, I sent him to Ferrol on board an English ship named Thomas, Captain Joseph Pine, which was soon to set sail, being well persuaded that he ought to protect and assist the subjects of my sovereign that take refuge in a neutral country, escaping from the rebels that by violence take them and oblige them to take up arms against their country. And I learn the strange news and offence that according to information that the said Captain Joseph Pine has just given me by messenger that in the night of the 20th of this month, five seamen of the crew of the said privateer, accompanied by two armed soldiers from the garrison of the plaza of the said Ferrol, came on board, and with force and violence took the said seaman John Jordan without first showing any orders. I have the necessity to represent this to you for your explanation and humbly entreat you to take the most serious steps to have the said five seamen examined very closely, and John Jordan brought before a competent tribunal where he could freely make his defense in a legal form in respect to having not—according to what he has told me—undertaken any obligation, and in case he is found innocent, to punish the delinquents or their captain for having sent them to commit unjustified violence within a neutral port. Your honor, with justice I wait to receive your explanation from the notary’s office. Corunna 22d. Nov: 1777.

H Katencamp.
Muy Senor mio

Para atender a lo que Um\textsuperscript{d} me representa con fecha de oy, quedo en tomar los conducentes Informes en punto a los motivos que el marinero Juan Jordan que servia en la Embarcacion de las Colonias Americanas que Um\textsuperscript{d} apresa haya tenido para reclamarle, como de los procedimientos que segun dice Um\textsuperscript{d} hubo en Ferrol (que ignoro no obstante que estube alli hasta el dia de hayer) abordo del navio Ingles nombrado Thomas, a donde le ha embiado Um\textsuperscript{d} cauthelosamente (como me ha informada el Theniente de Rey de esta Plaza a my regreso) y en su Vista providencias\textsuperscript{e} lo que sea mas correspondiente anadiendo entretanto que el paso dado por el Marinero, y lo praticado por Um\textsuperscript{d} (seduciendo para que saliese de dho Embarcacion segun me hallo noticioso) no lo considero arreglado pues cualquier queja que tubiese quedar del referido Capitan devia hacerlo a mi sin entramenterse Um\textsuperscript{d} a tomar una Authoridad que no lo competi.

[Translation]

Dear sir,

In order to attend to what you represented to me, under today’s date, I made inquiries of the informed officials on the matter of the seaman John Jordan, who served in the ship of the American colonials, whom you seized in order to reclaim him. As to the proceedings that according to what you told me took place in Ferrol (of which I know nothing, although I was there until yesterday) on board the English ship called Thomas, where you had sent him (as the king’s lieutenant of this place has informed me at my return) and he ordered that which in his view was more suitable; furthermore insomuch as the passage given for the seaman and what you did (seducing him to leave the said ship, according to information I have) I do not consider proper, insomuch as any complaint you have concerning the captain referred to you ought to make to me without interposing yourself to take on yourself an authority to which you have no claim. May God keep you many years. Corunna 22\textsuperscript{d}. Nov. 1777.

Felix O’Neill.

Copy, UkLPR, S.P. Foreign 94/204, 390. Notations at top: “In Consul Katencamp’s No. 71”; “Answer.”

November 23 (Sunday)

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO MIDSCHIPMAN JOSEPH GREEN

By John Paul Jones Esq’ Captain of the American Navy &c.—

M’ Joseph Green

Sir

You are hereby Appointed Commander of our Prize the Brigantine Mary, you are to Navigate her with all possible dispatch to Nantes Bourdeaux, or some other of the most convenient and Safe Ports in France, should you be able to hold way with the Ranger you are to keep Company, untill I give you Orders to make the best of your Way, either by hailing you, or if at a distance by hoisting a Jack at the Maintop-gallant Mast head, I depend on your being particularly careful that no part of the
Cargo be Embezzled or destroyed, on your Arrival you are to make Application by Letter, or Personally to Wm: Lee, or Thomas Morris Esqrs. American Agents at Nants and Bourdeaux, who are Authorized to make Sale of the Prize, should you meet with any of the Enemies Ships, you are to personate the late Master Tho' Riches, Hail from Malaga, and let One of your Men pass for the Mate, the rest for the Crew, you are not to leave the Vessel, yourself untill you see her Cargo delivered of which you are to take a particular, and exact Account, you are also to take an inventory of the Vessels Stores, and you are to return the Mideterranean pass to me together with any other papers which you may discover on board, you are notwithstanding to Obey all future Orders from me however different the foregoing.

Given on board the Ranger at Sea 23d day of November 1777.

Jno P Jones

DS, DNA, Records of the Veterans Administration, Revolutionary War Pension File of Joseph Green, No. S 37044.

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO THE FRENCH AND SPANISH COURTS

The Commissioners from the United States of America are extreamly concerned to understand that the Courts of Spain and France are offended with said States, on Account of the taking of the French Ship Fortune by an American Privateer, which Ship was bound from England to Cadiz, and is represented to have had Spanish Property on board. The Commissioners are confident that nothing can be more distant from the Intention of the said States; than that their Subjects should profit by making such Prizes (as they have no War with those Nations but consider them as real Friends,) and have moreover the greatest personal Respect for their most Christian & Catholic Majesties with the strongest Desire of meritng & cultivating their Friendship. The purpose of the Congress in commissioning armed Vessels, as well as the Measures taken in their several States by establishing Courts of Admiralty to prevent or remedy irregular Captures (in which Courts all Prizes brought there are to suffer a regular Trial) appears on the Face of the Commissions granted, an authentic Copy whereof is hereunto annexed, 1 By which Commission also it will appear that the Congress have not authorized any Act that may be contrary to the Law of Nations. 2 The Commissioners tho' they have no Concern or Correspondence with the Captain who took the Prize in question, are of Opinion, that knowing it to be a common Practice with English Merchants to cover their Property in Ships bound to Spain under the Names of Spanish Subjects, he might conceive the Goods consigned to Cadiz from London in the Fortune were of that kind; & that it was therefore right to have a Trial on them by sending the Ship to Boston, where it is not doubted but that the Ship will be discharged and her Freight and Damages paid, as belonging to France, and the Goods reclaimed, or their Value on the Proofs appearing that they belong to Subjects of Spain, be delivered to the Claimers. By this means only the Irregularities & Inconveniences of such Captures, (which in no War can possibly be entirely prevented) will be rectified and remedied.—And in this Confidence the Commissioners hope the Displeasure conceived against their Country on the present Occasion will subside, and that the United States will obtain and preserve the Favour of their Catholick and most Christian Majesties which of all things is most earnestly desired. They also submit it to consideration whether the Appointment of an Agent or Consul
to reside in America and take care of the Interests of the Merchants of these Nations, by making Reclamations when necessary, and supporting such Claims in the Courts of Justice, would not be useful, not only in obtaining more speedy Justice but in preserving that good Intelligence between the People of the different Countries which may be advantageous to all: To prevent Misunderstandings for the Future, we purpose to write immediately to the Congress acquainting them with this Transaction, and urging them to give strict Orders to all who act under their Commissions to Respect the Flags of every neutral or friendly Power, under severe Penalties for Disobedience.

And in the meantime we shall recommend it to our Correspondents at the several Ports, to warn the Captains of American armed Vessels to conduct themselves as if such Orders were already given.—

Paris, Nov. 23. 1777.

B Franklin
Silas Deane
Arthur Lee

1. The enclosed printed commission, signed by John Hancock but with the blanks not filled in, is reproduced in Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 19, no. 1746. Portions of the text that concern prize adjudication, posting of bonds, and observance of the laws of nations are underscored.

2. The commissioners omitted the following passage that occurs at this point in the draft. The omission was requested by Vergennes. Conde de Aranda to Conde de Floridablanca, 26 Nov., below. See also Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 184–85. "And it is to be wished that when Ships are taken by such armed Vessels in Seas remote from America but near to the Ports or Dominions of neutral Powers, those Powers would permit the Entrance and Trial of such Prizes by their own Courts of Admiralty, to the Decision of which Courts the Congress is willing and desirous they should be submitted, as will appear by the same Commission. In that Case the Necessity the Captors seem to be under of sending their Prizes to America for Trial, when ever sufficient Suspicion arises that the Property of their Enemies may be cloaked under the Names of Friends would be avoided; and the Ships or Goods reclaimed by the Subjects of France or Spain, would be tried in their own Courts, and Justice more speedily rendered than it can well be from a Country so distant as America; where nevertheless it will certainly be obtained, (tho' with greater Trouble and Loss of Time by reason of that distance) on due Proof being made that the Property reclaimed belongs truely to the said Reclamant & not to the Subjects of Great Britain." NjP, Franklin Papers.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO COMTE DE VERGENNES

A Versailles, le 23. 9bre. 1777.

J'ai l'honneur, Monsieur, de vous remettre, ci joint, le précieux que vous m'aviez communiqué, de la protestation du Capitaine Haukins, Maitre du Brigantin l'Empereur d'Allemagne, au sujet de sa prise par le Senault l'Hirondelle, qui étoit commandé par John Martin, ayant à son Bord une partie de l'Équipage du Portsmouth: J'ai fait des démarches sur ce qui concern cette prise, même pour la restitution du Brigantin s'il est possible. Je reçois au surplus une lettre de M. le Marquis de Montbas datée du 12., à Bord de la Frégate qui étoit au bas de la Riviere de Bordeaux et qu'il commandoit, par laquelle cet Officier me mande qu'il venoit d'apprendre que dans la nuit du 10. au 11., hors de la vue de Cordouan, le Capitaine Jean Hart, commandant le Portsmouth, avait pris un Bâtiment Anglois qui cherchoit à entrer en Riviere, et en m'observant que s'il pouvoit approfondir cette affaire, il m'en rendroit compte, il a ajouté que c'étoit un Pilote de la Riviere, qui l'avoit du aux Gens de l'Équipage de la Frégate, et que suivant son rapport, l'affaire s'étoit passé tout à fait au large. J'ai l'honneur d'être [&c.] de sartine.
[Translation]

Versailles, the 23rd of November, 1777.

I have the honor, sir, to remit to you enclosed herewith, the summary which you have sent me of the protest by Captain Haukins, Master of the brigantine the Emperor of Germany, regarding its capture by the snow the Swallow which was commanded by John Martin, having on board part of the crew of the Portsmouth. I made some inquiries concerning that prize, even for the restitution of the brigantine, if possible. Moreover, I received a letter from M. the Marquis de Montbas, dated the 12th, on board the frigate he commands; which lay downstream in the Bordeaux River, by which letter this officer advised me of his having just learned that in the night of the 10th to the 11th, out of sight of Cordouan, the Captain John Hart, commanding the Portsmouth, took an English ship which tried to enter the river, and calling to my attention that if he could thoroughly examine this affair he would report to me about it, he added that it was a river pilot who told the people of crew of the frigate about it, and that according to his report, the affair took place entirely on the open sea. I have the honor to be [&c.]

de sartine


1. Etourdie.

November 24

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAIN JOHN STOTT, R.N.

By &c

Whereas His most Christian Majesty hath ordered the two Merchant Ships named in the Margin lately taken by an American Privatier on their Passage from Jamaica & carried into Nantz to be restored to the Owners who have applied to Us for a Convoy to bring them in safety to England & informed Us that they are nearly ready to sail; And Whereas we think fit that the Ship you command accompanied by His Maj's Ship the Thetis now at Plymouth shall perform that Service & have ordered each of them to be supplied with a Pilot properly qualified for the Coast of France, You are hereby required & directed to proceed without a moments loss of time off Plymouth Sound & taking the Thetis under your command (her Commander being directed to follow your Orders) put to Sea again with the very first opportunity of Wind & Weather & proceed with her & the Ship you command with all possible expedition to St Nazier Road in the Entrance of the River Loire where you are to enquire for the said two Merchant Ships & taking them under your Convoy see them in safety as far as Spithead at which place you are to remain until you receive further orders sending Us an account of your arrival & proceedings

Given &c 24th Novc 1777

Sandwich

Lisburne

H Palliser

By &c PS.

LB, UKLPR, Adm. 2/103, 446-47. Addressed at foot of letter: "Cap' Stott—Minerva—Spithead."

1. "Clarendon Hanover Packet," i.e., Hanover Planter.
To the Right Honourable Lord Viscount Weymouth
One of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State,
The Memorial of the Merchants, Traders, and Ship Owners of London
whose Names are hereunto subscribed.
Humbly sheweth:

That there have been already laid before your Lordship by the individual parties injured, many and various Cases of the Depredations committed against the Trade of this Kingdom, by American Privateers being permitted to carry British Ships and Cargos into French and Spanish Ports, and there to sell them, in violation of a fundamental and uncontrovertible Maxim of the Law of Nations, vizt

"That before the Ship or Goods taken, can be disposed of by the Captor, there must be a regular judicial Proceeding, wherein both Parties may be heard, and Condemnation thereupon as Prize in a Court of Admiralty judging by the Law of Nations and Treaties: and the proper and regular Court for these Condemnations in the Court of that State to which the Captor belongs."

That notwithstanding the Orders which your Memorialists have been informed have been issued by the Court of France, prohibiting American Privateers from bringing Prizes into their Ports, the Practice has been and is now continued in a much more alarming and dangerous Shape; for they now carry them into the Bays of France and unload the Cargos by means of the Assistance afforded them by the Inhabitants, which your Memorialists apprehend could not be executed if the Court of France were sincere in their Professions to the Court of Great Britain, or serious in those Orders issued to their own Subjects.—

That many Ships, particularly those returning from the Newfoundland Fishery, have lately been taken by American Privateers, and carried into the very Ports of their destination in Spain, where they have been disposed of with their Cargos, by the Captors; and that no Court in that Kingdom will take Cognizance of the Complaints and Claims of Restitution made in behalf of his Majesty's Subjects the right Owners.—

These are Practices to which your Memorialists could not apprehend they were exposed from those two civilized States, either in the principle of the Law of Nations or the feeling of Amity between Great Britain & France, and Spain; they are practices which must be productive of general Piracy, and leave a Train of that most dangerous and worst of Crimes, for Years to come, even after a Reduction of the present Rebellion.—

They are Practices, which if not immediately put a Stop to, must sap the Vitals of this Kingdom; for to such a Price has the Premium of Insurance already arisen, in Contemplation of those Hazards, that many of the most valuable Branches of the Navigation of the Kingdom cannot support so heavy a Charge and must therefore be greatly impaired in their Extent, if not totally foregone and laid aside.—

The great Importance of the Subject renders any further Arguments unnecessary, to engage your Lordship's immediate and serious Attention to the Redress of an Evil, replete with the most fatal Consequences to the Prosperity and Security of the Navigation of this Kingdom, on which it's natural Strength and Safety must ever depend.—
John Wombvell
R' Buller & Comp.
Henry Seward
Birigley & Pitt C.
Ben' Bewicke
James Mowbray.
Will' Halhed
John Julius Ingerstein

Rob't Martin
Jno Taylor Vaughan
DeGruchy & Fiott
Peter & John Berthon
James Phyt
Josiah & Jam' Beydell

Isaac Thompson
Thomas Croft
John Fraser
Mich'l Power & Comp
Rob't Stupart
John Stevens
Will' Spurrier
Ja' Bennett Son's & Cure
John Sowerby
Joseph Ballmer
Chris' Hake
D Gilet Co
Ja' Bradley
Ja' Seager
W' Webster
Read Rigby & Darby
Quares Harris C
And' Thimean
John Fergusson
Joseph Jaques Co.

Herries & C'
Tho' Sutton
Jn Fletcher
Sam' Gist
John Staples
Cal y. Bewicke
Philip Jackson.
John Walter
James Woodbridge
Caralet & Cook C'
Alexand' Grant

Joshua Readshaw
Geo Curling'
John Ewer
Thomas Walker
Ja' Dunlop
Thomas Bell
Peter Harmon
Joseph Watkins
Sam' Beachcroft
Tho' Newnham

W' Greenwood
Joseph Nutt
Tho' Fraser
Rob' Hunter
Matt Carrell
W' Crichton
Davis, Thracken & Co
Abel C maucalay

Brook Watson
Pinney & Sibley
Benjan Blundell
Clark & Milligan
Jas Mill
Noah Lefras
Jam' Baillie
Geo Hooper
Tim' & W' Curtis
John Weskitt.
Hurbert & Donovan
Jn' Shoolbred
John Batnes
Tho' Eden
Benjamin Eyre & C'
Chris' Court
Rob' Barnewall
Joseph Denison
Vander Meulen & Jowett
Henry Wildman
Thwait & Ridley
Jn' & Tho' Kirwan
Camdens & Co.
W' Ward

DS, UklPR, S.P. Foreign 78/305, 139.

JAMES GARDOQUI TO ARTHUR LEE

[Extract]
Hon'le Arthur Lee Esq'
Dear Sir

Madrid 24th Nov' 1777.

Your much esteem'd favours 20th. ulto. & 6th. Ins' are now before me, in answer to which you may depend on my best efforts towards serving our mutual freind Mr. Ross to whom shall inform of what occurs with his cargoe of flour, which thus farr I find remains in Coruna to the number of 2009. Blls.
I doubt not but the Conductt of some of the Privateers must have given you concern, but hope you have 'ere now settled this delicate point to the entire satisfaction of all parties, & that no such accidents will happen in future.

In mine of the 27th ulto I promis'd you that as soon as I shou'd receive orders to ship the sundry articles for the other side of the watter, I shou'd without loosing a moment begin to ship them, & I once more repeatt the same, but must inform you that no such order have as yet reced, & cou'd wish to have it as soon as possible, as the latter it comes to hand it will be the worse, so pray consider.

With respectt to the value of the fifty thousand Livres you desire me to employ, I have given orders to my house in Bilbao to comply therewith doubting not but their bills to said sum will be punctualy paid as you tell me, so refer you to my said house on this head. By letters from said house I find a prize made by an American Privateer is gott there from Burdeaux consign'd to an Irish house call'd Lynch & C' who are on the other side of your question, & as I understand that the same & another that was sent before were recomended to said L. & C' by your Burdeaux freinds Messrs Delaps, I beg you wou'd exert yourself in getting those Gentlemen to recomend in future to my said house, as I think my attachment & services to the cause deserves it, & besides shou'd any difficulty arrise about the vessells, I shall not dare to serve the owners unless they are under my own people, & pray excuse it. Your private or particular advise about the sailors in England was comunicated as you desir'd.


November 25

JOHN AND THOMAS KIRWAN TO LORD WEMYOUTH

My Lord

At the request of our Correspondents Messrs Pat McGuire & Sons of Dublin We beg Leave to trouble your Lordship with the following relation respecting the Capture by an American Privateer of the Ship Brothers—Capt Nichs. Kelly bound from Dublin to Oporto. which Vessell our said Correspondents had put under Portugeese Colours hoping thereby to avoid such Capture. By the Captains Protest at St Andero & his Confirmation thereof here it appears that the Ship saild from Dublin on the 16th of Sep last Laiden with Linnen's Butter &c. for Oporto & on the 24th day of said month fell in with a Large Cutter whom he endeavord to avoid but the Weather becoming Calm the Cutter soon came up with her & fird a Gun under English Colours on which the Capt hoisted Portugeese Colours & brought to. when he was orderd from the Cutter to get his Boat out & come on board with his papers which he did. the papers he brought on Board were his Portugeese pass & his Clearance from the Custom house of Dublin as a Portugeese Ship which Clearance was Granted by the Commissioners of his Majesties Customs there. the Privateer (who proved to be the Revenge Commanded by G Cunningham) Detaind the Captain on board for about 7 hours during which time they searchd his Ship for English papers & not finding any dismissd Him, with orders to keep Company all night detaining on board the Cutter two of Capt Kellys Crew who he believes informd against the Ship as being an
English one. for on the 25th between 7 & 8 OClock in the morning the Cutter (who stuck close all night) orderd Cap't Kelly to hoist his Boat out & send her on Board which he comply'd with & in a short time after they put 9 or 10 men in the Boat, Took possession of the Ship & orderd all the Ships Crew, on board the Cutter & by what Cap't Kelly could Learn they were directed to carry her into Nantes on the 28th. Sept. they met with a Spanish Brig from the Havana to St. Andro on board of which they putt the Cap't Mate & passengers who were Landed at St. Andro on the 2d. Oct. by advices receivd afterwards from Messrs. McGuire & Sons we find the Ship was sent into Coruna in Spain & there Claimd by part of the Crew as Portugese property as this Claim cannot be maintaind (tho we are in hopes has servd as a de-
tention of the Ship) till there Can be a proper one made in the support of which we request the favour of Your Lordships protection We have the honour to be [&c.] 1 Riches Court Lime Street Jn° & Thos Kirwan 25th Novr 1777—


1. For Conyngham's account of the capture see Gustavus Conyngham to Silas Deane, 3 Oct. 1777, above.

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON

Capt° Thompson Paris 25th Novembr 1777

Sir

We advise you on your return to L'Orient to put your Ship in readiness for Sea, Cap't Hinman will do the same, and after you have obtained the best intelligence to be had, of the British Merchant Ships, & Commerce to pursue the Course, which you judge best for intercepting and making prizes on Our Enemies Ships, & property. As it is by no means safe to return into the Ports of France, you will calculate your Stores, so as to have a sufficiency for your cruise, which we cannot indeed be particular in the Direction of; it was been suggested that one or more of the India Ships returning may be intercepted—That part of the West India homeward bound Ships are expected about This Time, as well as Transports returning from Newyork, and elsewhere in America and that by cruising in the proper Latitudes You may meet with them.—That the British Factories and Commerce on the African Coast are at this Time without any Force sufficient to protect them, and that by running along that Coast you may greatly annoy, and distress the Enemy in that Quarter, and afterwards go for the West Indies. As you & Cap't. Hinman, have already considered these several plans for a Cruise, We leave with you to determine which to prefer, & the manner in prosecuting either, or any other that may appear more likely to An-
swer the design of your Commission.

We are happy in observing the harmony, & Confidence which subsists between you and Cap't Hinman, and hope the same prevails among your Officers & Men which we are certain you will attentively cultivate through the whole of your Expedition, in which We recommend to you, to avoid giving any offence to the Flaggs of Neutral powers, & to shew them proper Marks of Respect, & Friendship. As you may meet with Vessels of the Enemy, so near the Coast of Europe, that you may be under the
Necessity of sending them into some Port of France, advise you to agree with Messrs. Goulade &c. on the method of conduct in such Case previous to your departure, and give Orders to the Officers, to whom you give the Command of such Prizes, accordingly thereto—whenever You judge it prudent to dismiss Prisoners, subjects of his Britannic Majesty, We advise you To take from Them in writing an Acknowledgement of their having been your Prisoners, their Quality, Place of Residence, and that they are dismissed by you in Confidence that an equal Number of the Subjects of the Thirteen United States of the same Rank that Now are or may hereafter be Prisoners to his sd. Britannic Majesty will be set at Liberty. You are also to deliver a Copy of such Writing to The Prisoners enjoining them to deliver the same on their Arrival in Brittain, to the Lords of the British Admiralty, and by the first Opportunity, inclose a Duplicate to the Committee or Board of Marine in Boston, and another to Us, with an Acc of your proceedings. We shall Deliver Capt. Hinman Copy of this Letter, who will proceed in Concert with you in the Cruise. With best Wis,

Copy, DLC, Benjamin Franklin Papers, vol. 2, 390. Another copy is in the Arthur Lee Papers, MH-H.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L'ORIENT


Vous avez reçu, Monsieur, les ordres d'arrêter le Sr. Fautret Capitaine du Navire l'"amphitrite" et je compte que vous les aurez mis à exécution. Il sera nécessaire maintenant de l'interroger sur les points ci-après.

1e. Savoir les raisons qu'il a eues de changer la destination de son Batiment. Les Procès Verbaux qu'il a remis et que vous m'avez envoyés ne prouvent outre chose qu'une condescendance déplorée de sa part—d'autant plus reprehensible, qu'il ne pouvoit ignorer qu'il étoit le maître absolu de son Batiment et qu'en conséquence il devoit faire usage de son autorité en S'oposant à toute assemblée et à tout avis contraires.

2e. Pourquoi il a pris une Cargaison de Ris et d'indigo et pourquoi il n'a pas été dans la Baye de Cheapeach prendre un chargement de Tabac; point Capital sur lequel il faut s'étendre.

3e. lui demander quelles étoient les nouvelles quel'on avoit reçus des américaines lors[,][u][e] son départ de Charles-Town.

Enfin le questionner surtout ce qui peut être relatif à son expedition et à l'inexécution de ses instructions; et aussitôt que vous aurez fait subir cet Interrogation de ce Capitaine vous voudrez bien me l'adresser sans delai. Je Suis [...] de sartine

Vous Jugez bien que cet Interrogation ne doit pas être Juridique.

[Translation]

You have received, Sir, the orders to arrest the Sieur Fautret, captain of the ship Amphitrite, and I am relying on you to carry them out. It will now be necessary to question him on the following points:

1) To ascertain the reasons that he had in changing the destination of his ship. The official reports that he submitted and which you sent to me prove nothing else than
a deplorable condescension on his part, all the more reprehensible since he could not
be unaware that he was the absolute master of his vessel, and that consequently he ought
to have made use of his authority in opposing all assembly and all contrary opinions.

2) Why he took on a cargo of rice and indigo and why he was not in Chesapeake
Bay to take on a cargo of tobacco, a capital point upon which we must enlarge.

3) To ask him what was the news that they had received of the Americans at the
time of his departure from Charleston.

Finally, to question him about everything that can be relative to his voyage and
the non-execution of his instructions, and as soon as you shall have questioned this
captain, you will please inform me without delay. I am [&c.]
de sartine

You understand well that this questioning ought not to be judicial.

L, FrLAL, series 1, E480, fol. 153. Addressed at foot of first page: “M. Gonet.” Notation: “R. le 1re Xe”; “Received the 1st of December.”

**VERBAL INSTRUCTION GIVEN TO JEAN HOLKER**

[Extract]

Instruction verbale donnée à M. Holker le 25. 9bre. 1777

... On doit l'attendre qu'on Se plaindra du peu de faveur que prouvent les Cor-
saires. Mais on doit faire sentir que toute Puissance que se respecte, se doit à Elle-
même de remplir les obligations qu'elle s'est imposée par les traités; et qu'en ren-
dant ces traités communes aux américains, c'est les mettre au niveaux de toutes les
nations indépendantes; d'ailleurs les prises que ces Corsaires peuvent faire dans les
mer d'Europe n'enrichemment point les Etats-unis, tandis que la présence de ces même
Corsaires inquiète le commerce, donne l'œveil aux anglais, les oblige à des croisières
plus nombreuses et plus serrées, ce qui intercepte le commerce des américains
mêmes, et les prise des resources qu'ils entroient.

Il ne faut pas omettre de faire connoitre combien la france et l'Espagne ont lieu
d'être blessés des differentes atteintes commis par des Corsaires contre leur pavillon.
des batiment français ont été pris en Europe et conduit en Amérique sous prétexte
que leur cargaison étoit angloise; exception a la quelle les deux puissances ne
peuvent souscrire; d'autres ont été visités, maltraités, spoliés dans différents parages:
on s'attend que la réparation la plus prompte aura lieu.

Sinformer....

Qu'elle est la situation de sa marine: qu'els fonds en y employe: Quels sont les
prix auxquels on y Construit, Combien on peut lever de matelots; qu'el seroit le nom-
bre des matelots français a leur service? Qu'els sont les articles dont on pourroit avoir
le plus grand besoin pour l'usage de la marine....

Qu'elle est la situation de la marine Angloise? qu'elle croisiere tiennent leurs
navires armés en guerre; Combien elle employe de matelots.

Qu'elle est la situation des ports de mer americains, s'il y a des forts érigés pour
en defendre L'entrês; si on etablit quelque croisiere pour éloigner les vaisseaux de
guerre anglois & proteger les vaisseaux marchands....
Verbal instruction given to M. Holker on the 25th November 1777

... It may be expected that complaints will be made [by leaders in Congress] of the little favor which the [American] privateers experience [in French ports]. But they must be made to feel that every power which respects itself owes it to itself to fulfill those obligations it has imposed on itself by treaties; and that by making these treaties common to the Americans they are put on a level with all other independent nations; besides, the captures which these privateers may make in the European seas do not enrich the United States, whilst their presence disturbs commerce, gives the alarm to the English, obliges them to make more numerous and more intense cruises, thus intercepting the commerce of these very Americans, and depriving them of the resources they were drawing from it.

It must not be omitted to make known to them how much France and Spain have reason to be offended at the various outrages committed by privateers against their flag. French vessels have been captured in Europe, and taken to America, on the pretext that their cargo was English, a distinction to which the two powers cannot subscribe: others have been searched, ill-treated, despoiled in various regions: it is expected that most prompt reparation will be made...

To find out...

What is the condition of its [Congress’s] navy; what money is used for it; what are the prices at which they build; how many sailors can be raised; what would be the number of French sailors in their service? What are the articles which would be most required for the use of the navy?...

What is the condition of the English navy? What route are their armed vessels following? How many sailors are employed?

What is the condition of the American seaports; whether there are any forts erected to prevent entrance thereto; whether cruisers are despatched to keep off the English warships and protect merchant vessels?...


The French ministry had asked Jean Holker, a French merchant planning to sail to America, to report on conditions in America and, in an unofficial capacity, to let leaders there know that the French government was doing its best to oblige American commerce. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 238.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen. (No 90) Nantes Nov. 25. 1777.

M’ Peltier has recev’d his Instructions from M’ Montieu, but they are not exactly similar to yours, M’ Montieu intending to put all his Goods on board the Chalotais, & I prefer putting as much of yours as I can on board of this Ship, which by the tenor of your agreement it appears I have liberty to do; however rather than have any further Difficulty or delay, I have consented to go on loading provided that M Peltier will insure me a place on board of this Ship for at least 240 Cases of arms. I did this because I think both Ships equally good except some advantage the Chalotais has in point of Sailing, and because your agreement being a better one than I imagine we could make again were it now to be broken, I think it best to obviate difficulties rather than make them; we are therefore loading all three Ships and we shall go on with all
possible dispatch. I must however observe to you that it does not appear to be the
Intention of Mr Montieu to send his Ships to the North of Virginia. The Lion therefore
cannot accompany them the whole way.—

As it will be impossible to release the Dolphin 'till I have some other place to keep my men, I cannot put her to sale 'till the Lion goes away.—I have in the mean time ordered an Inventory of her to be taken and shall try for a purchase.—

I have just recvd Mr Deans favour of the 21st, and shall next post send you Cap' Adams's narrative properly authenticated.—I have the Honour to be [&c.]

J Williams


CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO SILAS DEANE

Sir. Crona. [Corunna, Spain] Novr 25. 1777

I have wrote Several times Since we have Come into this part of Country Acquainting As fully as the times will permitt, I have had no Answer to any one Letter, this I partly Can Account for. you have been inform'd by m'r Lagoanere of the proceedings heare the Last prize I brought in heare, A Vessell from Newfound And have Dispos'd off And Sorry to enforce you at A Low prise At my Arrivall heare I petitiond for Dischargd as the Vessll Was Leaky it Would not be Granted Untill Orders from Court, in the time I was Offerd. They Sums of And they weare to Run All risque Whatsoever, in Consequence of your Letter to m'r Lagoanere I Consented to the prise Offerd, tho much Against my Inclinations, I have the pleasure to enforce you that the order from Court Arrived With the Liberty to Discharge and Sell. this itselze is Some Small Satisfaction as it partly paves the Way for Others, I am know [now] Ready and fitted for Sea the Vessell I must enforce you is not fitt for to Cruze in those Seas in the Winter, After I go out if I find the Weather Mod' I Shall Continue on this Coast to the Middle of next month in hopes to be able to intercept the fish men but if the Weather will not permitt I Shall push for the west indies or the Continent, the Brig I took in the North Seas that Cap' Bailey went Master of I Can not learn any thing off I am much Afraid She is taken Or Some Accident is happend: if She is taken I must beg of you to Make enquirries of a young Lad the Name of Redmond henderson born in philad. his mother lives theare and Much Respected in the City She will Really Go Distracted if She Comes to theare he is taken my Motive for Sending him in the Brig to be Out of the danger, I have Seen in the papers that An American the name of hodge is Released Out of the Bastille if so I Congratuated him I am Sure he will have recompense for his Captivity, You may Assure him I Shall Do all in my power—I wrote you Some time Agoe in Respect of my people I have Assurd them that for the Distruction the[y] have Done and for what the[y] Can do the[y] will be recompenced At their Arrivall in the Continent, as m'r Carmichel Diserd I Should ensure them this I have Done I have not the least Doubt but you have represented to the honourable Congress the Nessity their is to take this into Consideration for the encouragment of Seamen, the Disbursements heare is pay'd Out of the prise of the prize, the rest to the Am' of &c. is to be at your Order, I have not time to write you fully on this hear, theare being An english Ves-
sell in the Offing And I am trying if possible to be Able to pays my Respects to her before She Can Gett in—

1. Ship *Two Brothers*. See Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth, 7 Nov. 1777, above.
3. Brig *Northampton*, Thomas Hall, was retaken by the tender *Kitty*, Lieutenant John Moore, R.N. See *NDA* 9:517–19.
4. The rest of the letter is crossed through.

**JOSEPH HARDY TO LORD WEYMOUTH**

[Extract]

No. 29

Cadiz 25th Nov*°* 1777

My Lord,

In my last I mentioned to your Lordship my suspicion of two French Vessels fitting out in this Port as Privateers. One of them an American built Sloop called the *Esperance* Pierre Reynowe Master has been compleatly equipped with ten carriage Guns, and upwards of fifty Men. She sailed from hence this morning cleared out for Port au Prince but, I am certain she is bound to Charles Town in Virginia, and has on board a considerable quantity of Arms and Ammunition. inclosed I send Your Lordship a Copy of the Office I passed to the Governor on this occasion to which I have received no answer. ¹ I have since had a long conference with the Captain General Count O Reilly on the Subject, who plainly told me that neither He nor the Governor could do any thing to prevent proceedings of this nature with regard to the French Ships having no Orders from Court. the Other Vessel calld the *Marquise de Cassigny* Pierre Falmont Master is still here ready to sail, she is mounted with Sixteen Guns and has on board fifty men. I am assured by the French Consul that she is bound to S*°* Domingo.

I have acquainted his Majesty's Ambassador Lord Grantham with every particular of this affair and have given the necessary information to Vice Admiral Man at Gibraltar. . . . I am [&c.]

Jos[h] Hardy

¹ Joseph Hardy to the Spanish Governor in Cadiz, 22 Nov. 1777, ibid., fol. 393. That letter adds that the sloop arrived in Cadiz from Beaufort, N.C., under a French flag with no cannon and only eleven men. Hardy asserted that it now was equipped with ten guns and fifty men and requested that the governor order the vessel to leave Cadiz equipped the same way it entered.

**November 26**

**THOMAS ERSKINE TO THE EARL OF SUFFOLK**

[Extract]

No. 11—

My Lord—

Since I last had the honour of writing your Lordship, A quantity of Upwards of 200 Casks of Gun-Powder has been shiped on board of a Swedish Sloop at Marstrand;
I have certain Intelligence that she Accompanys Cap: Woodhouse Vessell to Sea, where he receives the Powder, or if the Weather does not permit, he carrys the Sloop with him to some port in Norway there to Unload her—

In the Swedish Pasport which he lately got from Stockholm, he is called Cap: Træhus & his Brig the Sjrene, she has now got quarter Cloths, painted blau & Yellow, her head (as formerly described) a Woman with a Scepter [Scepter]; he is very poorly manned; if he meets bad Weather in going North about, I think it probable that he will be obliged to put into some Harbour in Shetland or the Orkneys—

The two American Schooners are not offering yet to stir! The Herring Fishing on this Coast is very successfull this Season—

Tho Erskine

1. Brigantine Molly.
2. Woodhouse sailed from Marstrand on 9 Dec., accompanied by the sloop with the powder on board. Erskine had "strong suspicion that his Crew will force him to put into some Harbour in Britain, most likely the Orkneys." Erskine to Suffolk, 20 Dec. 1777, ibid.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A GENTLEMAN AT GOTTENBURGH, IN SWEDEN, TO HIS FRIEND AT EDINBURGH, NOV. 26."

"I wrote you formerly, that the Americans had begun a considerable trade with this country. Three American vessels still remain here. The Molly, Treehouse, 1 who has taken on board a Swedish mate and several Swedish sailors, is now at Mastrand ready to sail for America. He was stopped some days, owing to the Agent for the Congress here sending on board some cannon, which appeared to give offence to the Governor of Mastrand. However, that is got over, and Mr. Treehouse is taking in his powder, consisting of 300 barrels.

"It is true, gunpowder is not allowed to be publicly shipped on board the American ships, but to remedy this, it is put on board a Swedish sloop which goes along with Mr. Treehouse's ship a little to the offing of Mastrand, where it is now shipping. Treehouse threatens to pay a visit at Orkney or Shetland as he goes north about. The other two American vessels are loading in the same manner, but will not be ready to sail before Christmas."

London Chronicle, 3-6 Jan. 1778.

1. Woodhouse.
Copy.                      Translation.

Appeared before the Commissaires of the College of Admiralty of the Maese, Capt. Ary Kunst, commanding the Ship Jan Gerard; who hath answered, as is noted to each Article.

1. Ary Kunst says he is about 52 years of age, native of Schiedam, being a Seaman from his Youth.

2. Yes.

3. About 6 years in this Ship, and before in a Ship of the same Owner about the Space of 17 years.

4. Yes, that he was freighted at Nantes, but that he loaded a part in the Road of Quimperlee, & the rest in the River of Quimperlee, lying Westward of Vannes, known to the Seafaring People by the Name of Craak, about 6 or 7 miles by Guess from the River of Nantes.

5. Says to have sailed from Corke in Ireland with Ballast to Nantes, to get a Freight there.

6. Answered in the former Article.

7. To Mr Odiette at Nantes.

8. He arrived there in Ballast.

Interrogatories made by the Council of the Admiralty of the Maese, in the Name and for Mr Gerard Daniel Denick, Councillor & Advocate Fiscal in the said College of Admiralty, to examine Capt. Ary Kunst, commanding the Ship Jan Gerard upon.

1. Name, Age, Place of Birth and Profession.

2. If he does not command the Merchant Ship the Jan Gerard?

3. How long he has been Captain of her?

4. If he comes last from the River of Nantes?

5. If he sailed from hence directly to Nantes, & if he then came from any other Place; & if so, from where?

6. If he is able to say with what Goods he arrived at Nantes?

7. To what House he was consigned?

8. If he discharged his Loading at Nantes which he carried there?
9. Yes.

10. Says as in Article 4. partly in the Road of Quimperlee, or Craak, & in the River of that Name.

11. Answered as before.


13. Says, that he loaded it out of a Frigate, but does not know, if it was an English Frigate, that the whole Crew was French, & That the French Flag was flying above; Says further, that the French Flag was not flying above, but aStern, & that she appeared English built, but is not however able to say, that it was an English Ship, & all that he can say, is, that it was a large Ship, upon which he did not see any Name.

14. Says, he knows nothing about that.

15. No.

16. Yes.

17. Yes, that both the Bills of Lading & Passports are with his Bookkeeper Mr. Adrianus Dubbeldemuts.

9. If he is freighted from the same House with the Loading, with which he is now arrived.

10. If he did not take in this Loading without the River of Nantes at Sea?

11. In what Latitude he took in this Loading?

12. If he is able to say, out of what Vessel or Vessels he loaded the Sugar & Campechy Wood?

13. If it is not true, that he loaded the Sugar out of an English Frigate called the Manning?

14. If this Frigate was not taken [by] an American Privateer?

15. If he did not hear that she was formerly commanded by Capt Brewer of London?

16. If he had proper Passports from the Admiralty at Nantes, for [his] taking in of this Sugar?

17. If he had un Acquit à Caution? & if he hath also proper Bills of Lading of his Cargo?
18. No, and does not know whether this Ship was at Nantes or not.

19. Yes.

20. Says, that he does not know the real loader, that there was a Commander on board, but that he did not hear him named, & that he imagines, that a Frenchman, whose Name he cannot recollect, had the chief Direction of it. Says further, that the Name of the Frenchman (as he now remembers) was M^e de Coenen, living at Nantes. Says also further, that he cannot recollect what Name is in the Bills of Lading, but that he received his Papers from M^e de Coenen, and the Passports from the Broker Odiette.

21. He knows nothing about that.

22. Answers as before, he knows nothing about it.

23. That the Gentleman that he remembers to have had the principal Direction in the unloading was now & then on board his Ship, but that the other, whose Name he never knew, but he was a Frenchman, remained always on board, and that he must declare he knows nothing about the Privateer.

24. Yes, at Nantes, and it was also lying at his Bookkeeper's.

18. If he did not know that the Privateer which brought this Frigate up to Nantes, was departed with her Prize?

19. If the Sugar came out of the same Vessel as the Campechy Wood.

20. If he knows the Name of the Person that loaded the Sugar, and if so, to name him?

21. If he has any Knowledge of the Name of the Privateer, that took the English Frigate.

22. If the Ship had been taken a long time, before the Sugar was unloaded?

23. Whether the Person that unloaded the Ship was on board the Privateer, or in the Ship which the Sugar was taken out of?

24. Whether a Charter Party was made out for this Loading, & if so, where [is it?]
25. Says no, that he sailed from Corke to Nantes to look for a Freight, & that he lay above three Weeks at Nantes, before this Freight offered.

26. At the same Place, in or near Craak out of the same Ship.

(Signed) Ary Kunst.

Thus examined, answered and undersigned after all the Answers were repeated over again, to the Person examined, who Persisted in them.

Held before the Court of Admiralty of the Maese this 26th. November 1777. (Signed.) L. V. Berg. W. Count of Hogendorp

In my presence, in the absence of the Secretary (Signed.) A. Nahuys.

Collated with the Original, Secretary being absent (Signed) Seger Terens

Translation, UkLPR, S.P. Foreign 84/558. Enclosed in Sir Joseph Yorke to the Earl of Suffolk, 28 Nov. 1777. On receiving information that American privateers were attempting to surmount difficulties in disposing of their prizes in the ports of France "by unloading the Cargoes into Dutch Vessels in the open Sea," and that a Dutch vessel had just arrived at Rotterdam from Nantes with a cargo of sugar suspected to have been obtained in such a manner, Sir Joseph Yorke, British ambassador to the Hague, asked the Grand Pensionary of Holland, Pieter van Bleiswijk, to intervene and frustrate this fraud. (Yorke to Suffolk, 25 Nov. 1777, ibid.) On 28 Nov. Yorke sent Suffolk this translation of the admiralty court's examination of the master of the Dutch ship, the text of which the Grand Pensionary had provided. (Yorke to Suffolk, 28 Nov. 1777, ibid.) On 2 Dec. Yorke learned that the Amsterdam owners of the ship had had the sugar unloaded and secured in town, where the admiralty court had no jurisdiction. (Yorke to Suffolk, 2 Dec. 1777, ibid.)

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO BÉRARD FRÈRES & CO.

Gentlemen, Paris Nov 26. 1777—

Yours of the 17th is before us, our Letter by your Express will direct you how to proceed with the Cargo of the Amphitrite, The Ship herself is at the Order of Mr Peltier, and the sooner he has her the better, but the Cargo is at ours.

In regard to which we have nothing to alter from the Directions given in our former until you favour us with an Answer to our last—The Expences of repairing &c the Two Frigates Cap' Thompson will settle with you, to whom we refer on the Subject—The Expence of sending the Prisoners to England must be taken out of the Gross amount of the Prizes before the division is made

We observe what you propose as to the Ship lately bought by you and others but are of opinion that an Exchange between that Ship & Cap' Hinman cannot be effected without too much delay, & loss of Time—By the description given us of the Ship it appears to us, that if she were loaded out with Salt or other heavy Goods for Boston & the Vessel sold there, it will be the best Plan that can be pursued on which we refer you to Cap' Thompson & Cap' Hinman whom we have Consulted on the
subject, and shall be glad that you will write to us after your Conferring with them what you determine upon—

Cap' Thompson & Cap' Hinman will direct the Division of the Prize Money agreeable to the Rules of Congress in such Cases

We are [&c.] BF—SD


[Extract]

No. 1178 Ex'tmo S''

Mui señor mio: En la expedicion de V.E. de 23. Octubre que recibió D'' Ignacio Heredia en mi ausencia, los n°s. 2. y 11. tratan de asuntos de los Americanos; en aquel1 se manifiestan las intenciones del Rey de ayudarlos competente; y en este 2 se explica S.M. justamente disgustado del exceso cometido por un Corsario Insur- gente 3 apresando la embarcacion Francesa la Fortunée cargada con generos para el Comercio de Cadiz, por la sola razon de serlo Ingleses, y venir de aquellos puertos.

Mandabame S.M. hacer á esta Corte la explication correspondiente; y la evacuó inmediatamente D'' Ignacio Heredia con copia que entregó del Oficio de V.E. á Mr. Devergennes. Igualmente quería el Rey que yo hiciese entender á los Diputados no solo la restitucion de la presa con total resarcimiento de los perjuicios causados, sino tambien unas eficaces providencias para que en lo sucesivo se evitasen iguales atentados.

Para evacuar ésta parte, luego que me restituy, llamé á Mr. Grand el interlocutor reconcido como V.E. sabe; le comuniqué quanto debía, y desde luego el mismo me manifestó el sentimiento con que se hallaban Franklin, Deane, y Lee, habiendo sabido por el Sr. Conde Devergennes el suceso, y el sumo desagrado del Rey Catholico: quedó en trasladar á dichos Diputados mi explicacion, y sus requisitos, y volvió en el siguient día á manifestarme de parte de ellos la mas sumisa disposicion, a quanto pudiese satisfacer á S.M., y contribuir á evitar que se repitiesen semejantes desordenes.

Aseguróme Mr. Grand que por primera occasion escribirían al Congreso para la restitucion de la presa, y resarcimiento de sus daños, como tambien para que con el mayor rigor impusiese á los Corsarios la continencia debida; y aun para remediar de pronto en lo posible comunicarían á sus correspondentes en los diferentes puertos de Europa una orden, para hacerla saber á todos los bastimentos Americanos que arribasen á fin de instruirlos, y encargarles que á quantos encontrasen de su Nacion en sus navegaciones, les previniesen la conducta que debían observar, para no incurir en acciones de ésta naturaleza.

En uno de los dias pasados me trajo Mr. Grand el borrador de una Memoria que pensaban pasarme los Diputados para dirigirla á mi Corte como en satisfaction de lo ocurrido, manifestando su sentimiento, y ofreciendo practicar quanto les fuese dable en prueba de su respeto por los Soberanos de Borbon. Pregúntele si la había visto Mr. Devergennes, y respondiéndome que no, le dije que practicase con S.E. el mismo paso de exponersela; y que aquello que Mr. Devergennes aprobase, ó corrigiese, sería igualmente mi dictamen.
El 21. estuve en Versailles, y pregunté a M. Devergennes si el Banquero Grand había cumplido con mi encargo de hacerle ver la Memoria dispuesta por los Diputados, diciéndole al propio tiempo que yo me remitía a lo que S.E. arreglase; y me aseguró que sí, y haberle prevenido, que suprimiesen la proposicion que hacían de que entrasen en los puertos de ambas Coronas abiertamente sus corsarios con las presas, y que los Almirantazgos juzgasen desde luego las que fuesen hechas en debida forma, y las que practicadas fuera de las reglas corrientes; porque el admitir francamente los armadores con las presas hechas, era autorizar su Corso; y para que los Almirantazgos de por sí tomasesen conocimiento de las que se introdujesen, no necesitaban del permiso ó consentimiento de los Insurgentes.

Volviome a ver M. Grand, y habiendo quedado en que yo recibiría la Memoria que por M. Devergennes se hallase corriente, me ha trahido la que acompaño a V.E.

Ha estado a verme M. Lee, para hacerme saber, que habia recibido letras credenciales del Congreso, que lo autorizaban directamente para España, y me indicó si pasaria personalmente a noticiarlo: Respondile, que en ninguna forma, por subsistir las propias razones que anteriormente, y por ser suficiente que me Corte lo supiese para algun caso necesario. . .

Dios g. a V.E. m. a. Paris 26. de Novembre de 1777.

Exmo. Sr. B. L. M. de V.E. su seg. ser.

El Conde de Aranda

[Translation]

Dear Sir

In Your Excellency's packet dated October 23, received by Sir Ignacio Heredia in my absence, numbers 2 and 11 deal with the subject of the Americans. The former expressed the King's intentions to give them adequate assistance and in the latter His Majesty expresses justified displeasure with the immoderate act committed by an insurgent privateer in capturing the French ship la Fortunée laden with goods to sell in Cadiz, for the sole reason that these goods were English and it had come from English ports.

His Majesty asked me to make the proper explanations on this to this court, and Sir Ignacio Heredia did this immediately, sending a copy from Your Excellency's office to M. de Vergennes. The King also wanted me to ensure that I made the deputies realize, not just that they must return the spoils with total compensation for damages caused, but also that measures must be taken to ensure that such attacks will not happen again in the future.

To fulfill this part of the request, as soon as I returned, I called on M. Grand, their acknowledge spokesman, as you know. I spoke to him about that which was required and immediately he himself passed on to me the opinions held by Franklin, Deane and Lee, having learned through the Comte de Vergennes the result and the extreme displeasure of the Catholic King. He agreed to give my explication and its stipulations to these deputies and returned the next day to tell me that they had taken a very submissive stance with regard to satisfying His Majesty and avoiding a repetition of these disruptions.

M. Grand assured me that they would take the first opportunity to write to Congress to return the spoils, make compensation for damages, and impose due restraint on the privateers. Also, to remedy the situation as soon as possible, they would order their correspondents posted throughout Europe to inform all arriving
American ships and charge them, when they meet others from their nation sailing, to warn them of the conduct they must observe to avoid committing an act of this type.

In the last few days, M. Grand brought me the first draft of a memorial which the deputies thought to send me, to pass on to my court as an apology for the occurrence. It contained their sentiments and an offer to do whatever was possible as proof of their respect for the sovereigns of Bourbon. I asked him if M. de Vergennes had seen it, and he answered that he had not. I told him to show to His Excellency the same text of apology, and whatever M. de Vergennes would approve or correct would be my judgment as well.

On the 21st, I was in Versailles and I asked M. de Vergennes whether M. Grand the banker had complied with my request to show him the memorial submitted by the deputies, telling him at the same time that I was referring to the one His Excellency was to check. He told me yes, and that he preferred to delete the proposition they were making that their privateers could enter the ports of both crowns openly with the prizes and that the admiralty courts be allowed to judge at that time which items were taken rightly and which taken illegally, because openly to receive the privateers with their prizes would be to sanction their act, and the admiralty courts themselves did not need the insurgents' consent to take cognisance of the prizes they brought in.

I went back to see M. Grand and having agreed to receive the report that M. de Vergennes emended, I have brought the one I am enclosing to Your Excellency. M. Lee came to see me to let me know that he had received letters of credence from Congress, which authorized him directly for Spain, and asked me if he should come personally to notify me of it. I told him no, to continue as before, and it was enough that my court knew of it if needed.

God keep your Excellency many years. Paris November 26, 1777.

Most Excellent Sir, I kiss the hand of your Excellency, your devoted servant

El Conde de Aranda

L, SpVAS, legajo 4612. Addressed at foot of last page: "Excmo Sr Conde de Floridablanca." Docketed: "Paris 26 de Noviembre 1777/El Conde de Aranda/Sobre varios puntos relativos a los Americanos; sus explicación de ellos y también con el Ministerio Incluía una memoria presentada por los primeros"; "Paris November 26, 1777/The Conde de Aranda/On various items relating to the Americans: the explanations from their deputies and also from the Ministry; includes a memorial presented by the Americans." The omitted passages deal with the French government's promises of support to the Americans, and its instructions to the emissary it was sending to Congress. For the instructions, see Verbal Instruction Given to Jean Holker, 25 Nov. 1777, extracted above, and, for the full text, Steevens's Facsimiles, vol. 19, no. 1748.

1. SpMAA, legajo 4072, expediente 201, pt. 2, no. 2.
2. Conde de Floridablanca to Conde de Aranda, 23 Oct., above.
3. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Civil Usage, Andrew Giddings, commanding.
4. American Commissioners in France to the French and Spanish Courts, 23 Nov. 1777, above.
5. Floridablanca's response is below, at 9 Dec.

ARTHUR LEE TO JOHN ROSS

The First

Abstract, part of a Letter received by John Ross from the Honble— Arthur Lee Esq— dated Chaillot 26 Nov— 1777.
"M’ Deane has informed me that you have taken upon yourself to answer for the public Share in Cunnynghams Vessel, I shall be obliged to you for informing me whether you understand it so."

1. For the answer see John Ross to Arthur Lee, 3 Dec. 1777, below.

JOSEPH GARDOQUI & SONS TO ARTHUR LEE

[Extract]

Arthur Lee Esq  
Bilbao the 26th. Nov 1777.  
Honour’d Sir  

...We observe the directions you are pleased to give us in case any arm’d vessel in the service of the United States should send in here, or the adjacent Ports any prize,1 which depend will Endeavour to follow with the stricktest punctuality, butt as there is positive orders2 loadg’d here, not to permit the disposall of any prizes or prize goods, you can hardly imagine the difficulties arizing from those dispositions, as such have now been ordered to Reship Two fish cargoes of the Kind landed for sale & see of course no probability of Success.

We are offered almost weekly here any sums of money at the moderate Ratte of 3 3/4 Ct. anum, which have never admmitted as thank God our Capitall is at present more than sufficient to carry on the commercial Branches we are Engag’d in, however, should the Sum you Intend to deposit have the destination of being Invested in Articles to be shipt off from this port we would advance as farr as 4% 3/4 Ct. assuring you that this commerce is at present so limmited, that it would be out of our power to draw out any profitt on any other terms or yet sufficient to pay the Interest thereof—...We are [&c.]

J: G. &ca.


1. See Arthur Lee to Gardoqui and Sons, 15 Nov. 1777, above.

2. The orders came from the Spanish crown. See Conde de Floridablanca to Lord Grantham, 18 Nov. 1777, above.

HERMAN KATENCAMP TO LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 71  
Corunna 26th: Nov: 1777

My Lord.  

I most humbly beg leave to refer to my last of the 19th: Instant.

The Next Day the Captain General being returned from Ferrol where he had been to inspect that Garrison, the Kings Lieutenant refer’d to him what had passed between us respecting the Seaman who made his Escape from Cunningham, I also waited upon him on the same Errand when he was pleased to tell me in Very good Humour that he thought the Kings Lieutenant had acted wrong, that if the Seaman was gone there was no help for it, and that he had just sent Cunningham fresh Orders to depart, and heartily wished him away. After such Language Your Lordship may judge how great was my Surprise the next Morning when I received Advice from
Ferrol that on the 20\textsuperscript{th} Instant at midnight the Seaman was forcibly carried away from on board the vessel to which I had sent him in order to take his Passage home by five of Cunningham’s Crew assisted by two Soldiers, and that it appeared on Enquiry these men were sent to Ferrol the same morning in a Boat with Letters from the said Cunningham, and the Kings Lieutenant to the General, who thereupon gave Orders for committing this Outrage.

Tho’ I have a great deal to apprehend from this Gentleman’s Resentment, yet I could not pass over so flagrant an Act of Injustice and Partiality without taking some Notice of it, accordingly I drew up and immediately sent him the Representation of which I have the Honor to Inclose a Copy, together with a Copy of his Answer\textsuperscript{1} the whole Tenour of which is without the least Foundation, for I knew nothing of the Seaman’s Escape from the Privateer untill he applied to me for Assistance, and I beg Leave to assure Your Lordship that the General himself gave the Orders of which in his Answer he declares himself ignorant. It is impossible for me My Lord to push Things to further Extremity to obtain Redress here, but I have transmitted Lord Grantham the fullest and most exact Account of this Transaction in hopes His Excellency will be able to put a Stop to the further Continuance of such unfair Proceedings. I shall nevertheless continue on all Occasions to furnish the General and proper Officers with every Document with which I think I can counterbalance the false Returns under which the Rebels bring in their Prizes, but I do not know how this can be done in Bilboa where there is no British Agent of any Kind,\textsuperscript{2} but I humbly conceive My Lord the private Appointment there of a Person with a small Salary to give immediate Information to the Proprietors of such Prizes as are brought in there, and to transmit regular Intelligence to His Majesty’s Ambassador in Madrid would greatly contribute to His Majesty’s Service. If Your Lordship shall think proper to confide the appointment of such a Person in me I flatter myself I shall be able to find a Person perfectly well qualified for it, and one whom I believe would give general Satisfaction.

I most humbly beg Leave to inclose a Letter for the Admiralty Office, and have the honor to be

H Katencamp

2. The British government was represented in Bilbao by Ventura Gomez de la Torre. See Lefras and Le Mesurier to Philip Stephens, 5 Nov. 1777, above.

November 27

Vice Admiral John Montagu to Lord George Germain

My Lord

I have the Honor to acquaint you that I left my Government\textsuperscript{1} the 31\textsuperscript{st} of October, that every thing was very quiet, nor did I hear of any Privateers being on the Banks for near three Weeks before I sail’d

Romney at Spithead

27\textsuperscript{th} November 1777
The Merchants suffered greatly in the first part of the Season by having many of their Bankers Plundered, and several taken away, the latter part of the season they have been much more successfull then they expected, and I believe their greatest distress is a want of Ships to carry their Fish, and Oil to market. from which large quantities of both must remain in the Country until next Year

I am sorry it is not in my power to transmit your Lordship a State of the Fishery this Year, being obliged to keep the Men of War constantly Cruising on the Banks, which has prevented their going to collect the particulars in the several Harbours as usual.

The Fort on the South-Head at the Enterance of the Harbour is completed, and ready for the Guns, which I expected, and was given to understand, was to be out this Year. for the want of which it remains useless, and may easily be destroyed by a Privateer for want of Guns, and Men. as both the Company of Royal Highland Emigrants, and the Company of Invalid Artillery Men, are mostly Old, and infirm, and not fit for Duty in so Cold a Climate as Newfoundland.

I beg leave to inclose to your Lordship the proceedings of the Court of Oyer, and Terimer, held at Saint Johns in October last, and am [&c.]

J: Montagu


1. Montagu commanded the Royal Navy’s Newfoundland Station and was governor of Newfoundland.
2. St. John’s, Newfoundland.
3. Not printed.

November 28

THE DAILY ADVERTISER (LONDON), SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 29, 1777

Admiralty-Office, Nov. 28, 1777.

Vice-Admiral Montague, who is arrived at Spithead from Newfoundland, has likewise given an Account of the Ships of his Squadron having taken the following Prizes, viz.

The Rebecca Schooner, from North-Carolina, laden with naval Stores and Tobacco.
The Favourite Schooner, from Virginia, laden with Tobacco.
The Scarborough Sloop, from South-Carolina, laden with Rice, Tar, and Turpentine.
The St. Paul Brig, from South-Carolina, with Rice and Logwood.
The Live Oak, a Brig, from South-Carolina, laden with Rice, Indigo, and Staves.

LORD WEYMOUTH TO LORD GRANTHAM

[Extract]

No 31

His Exc: Lord Grantham.

My Lord

St. James’s 28th. Nov. 1777.

... I inclose to your Exc: Extracts of a Letter from E. Gerry, of Philadelphia, to Messrs. Gardoqui, of Bilbao, by which it appears that the latter are engaged in a Trade with the Colonies in Rebellion very injurious to this Country and that they pretend to have the Protection of the Court of Spain for this Purpose, as appears by an Arti-
cle published in the Public News Paper, a Copy of which is inserted. The original Papers were taken on board an American Ship, and are in my Possession.\footnote{1}... I am &c

Weymouth


1. In the margin: “1 Sep 1777.” For Elbridge Gerry’s letter to Joseph Gardoqui & Sons of 1 Sept. 1777, see Letters of Delegates to Congress, 1774–1789, edited by Paul H. Smith (Washington: Government Printing Office, 1976–), 7: 582–84. In the letter Gerry wrote: “I have delivered to the commercial Committee of Congress the invoice of Goods which You shipped by this Opportunity, & have furnished them with an Extract of your Letter relative to Remittances.” He also reported placing in the public prints, at the Gardoqui’s request, an extract of their last letter “relative to the Indulgence of your Court to Adventurers in the Article of Tobacco.”

**JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS**

**[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1777]**

28\textsuperscript{th} of Nov\textsuperscript{e} Saturday blowing w the People in the L. Prison detected again in Mining for an Elopement. Here is Various Acc\textsuperscript{e}s of the taking of Philodelphia; but not from any Authority.\footnote{1}

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

1. On 2 Dec. the prisoners had confirmation of the fall of Philadelphia. On 8 Dec. they learned of the taking of Burgoyne and his army at Saratoga, N.Y. Ibid.

**MIGUEL LAGOANERE & CO. TO LASSORE FRÈRES & CO.**

M. Lassore freres & Comp\textsuperscript{e} a Cadiz

Messieurs

La Corogne le 28, 9\textsuperscript{bre} 1777

Le Cap\textsuperscript{e} Gustave Cunyngham commandant le Cotter de guerre nommé la Re\textsuperscript{venche} appartenant au Congrès des treize Provinces unies damérique nous ayant demande une recommandation pour votre ville, nous lui donnons la presente par laquelle nous vous prions de vouloir lui rendre tous les services que dependront de vous dans le cas ou il se trouveroit force de relacher dans votre port et de lui compter l’argent qu’il pourrait avoir besoin pour se mettre en état de reprendre la mer, il vous en fournira ses traités sur les députés du Congres a Paris ou sur ses autres correspondants, où sur nous même Nous vous aurons la plus grande obligation de tous les services que vous voudrez bien lui rendre & nous avons l’honneur detre [&c.]

Lagoanere & Comp

[Translation]

M. Lassore brothers & Co. in Cadiz

Gentlemen

Corunna the 28 November 1777

Captain Gustavus Cunyngham commanding the Cutter of War named the Revenge belonging to the Congress of the Thirteen United Provinces of America having asked us for a recommendation for your city, we are giving him this letter by which we beg you to be so kind as to render him every service within your power in case he should find himself obliged to put into your port and to furnish him with whatever money he may be in need of to refit his vessel. He will hand you drafts on
the deputies of the Congress in Paris or on his other correspondents, or on us. We shall be under the greatest obligation to you for the services you may be able to render him & have the honor to be [&c.]

Lagoanere & Comp.


November 29

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO LORD GEORGE GERMAIN

My Lord,

Your Lordship having, in your Letter of the 21st August last, acquainted us that as the Issue of the present Campaign in North America cannot be known here in time to prepare for the Operations of another, if another shall become necessary, His Majesty had come to the Resolution of making every preparation for the further Prosecution of the War that depends upon this Country, so early that in case the Rebellion is not subdued this Campaign, the next may open the Moment the Season will admit, and Your Lordship having, in your aforesaid Letter, signified His Majesty’s Pleasure, that we do give the necessary Orders for providing Ships of sufficient Strength to defend themselves against any of the Rebel Cruizers, for the Conveyance of 3,000 Tons of Tents, Camp Equipage & other Stores to North America, to be in readiness to receive the same by the End of December, it being His Majesty’s express Commands that the whole should be assembled at Spithead in readiness to sail from thence, under the Convoy of such of His Majesty’s Ships as we shall think proper to appoint, on the 1st Day of Febry; We are to desire you will be pleased to acquaint His Majesty, that the Navy Board have, in Obedience to Directions we gave them, in pursuance of His Majesty’s Commands aforementioned, acquainted us that they have purchased six Ships whose Names are in the Margin,1 to perform this Service, which Ships are Armed with 26 Guns and will be provided with a Complement of 160 Men each. We are further to inform His Majesty that the Nabob one of the aforementioned Ships is arrived at Longreach and ready to receive such part of the aforementioned Camp Equipage & Stores as may be thought fit to be sent on board; that the rest are equipping with all possible Expedition in order to proceed thither also, and that so soon as they are arrived there, we shall not fail to give Your Lordship immediate Notice thereof. We are &c

Sandwich
Lisburne
H. Penton

1. In the margin: "Nabob Greenwich Lioness Pacifick Supply Dromedary."
M. Le Moine m'a rendu compte, Monsieur, qu'il vous avait informé de l'avis qui lui avait été donné que le Corsaire anglo-américain le *Portsmouth*, Capitaine Hart qui avait paru dans le Port de Bordeaux, et qui en est sorti depuis peu, d'avoir se rendre à l'Orient, joindre plusieurs Batimens anglo-américains armés en Course; je ne doute pas que, sur cet avis, vous n'ayez déjà pris les mesures convenables pour tacher de découvrir si en effet il y a en ce Port quelques Batimens qu'on puisse soupçonner d'avoir cette destination, afin de mettre à exécution à cet égard, les ordres qui vous ont été donnés à diverses reprises, au Sujet de ces Sortes d'armemens dans nos Ports, concernant lesquels vous connoissez quelle Sont les intentions du Roi; je vous recommande de veiller avec la plus grande attention sur les armemens qui se font à l'Orient, de même que sur l'artillerie que les d. Batimens qui arment, peuvent avoir, et celle qu'on voudroit y embarquer, ainsi que des munitions de guerre, afin du vous conformer exactement à ce que je vous ay marqué, tout par rapport à cet objet, que par rapport à la formation de Equipages, pour que le nombre d'hommes que doit les composer, n'excède pas la quantité des Matelots indispensables nécessaire pour les naviguer; vous me rendrez compte de ce qui peut se passer à cet Sujet, et de ce que vous aurez fait. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, 29 November 1777

Monsieur LeMoine has told me, Sir, that he had apprized you of the information that had been given to him that the Anglo-American privateer *Portsmouth*, Captain Hart, which had put into the port of Bordeaux, and which left there a short while ago, is supposed to arrive at Lorient to join several Anglo-American ships fitted out as privateers. I do not doubt that, acting on this information, you have taken the necessary steps to try to discover if, in fact, there are in this port some ships that might be suspected of having that destination, in order to put into execution in this regard the orders which have been given to you several times with respect to this sort of fitting out in our ports, concerning which you know what the King's wishes are. I recommend that you keep close scrutiny on the fitting out that is being carried on at Lorient, on the artillery which the said ships which are fitting out might have, and those they might want to embark, as well as munitions of war, so that you will conform exactly to that which I have pointed out, as much with regard to this purpose as with regard to the formation of crews, so that the number of men who would compose them does not exceed the number of seamen absolutely necessary for them. You will send me a report of what might happen concerning this subject, and what you will have done. I am, Sir, [&c.]
Versailles, 29 November 1777

For you alone

I have received information, Sir, that several warships under sailing orders from the Court of London have come within range of our coasts, which are to cruise and will very likely keep themselves well to the open sea. These dispositions require that on our part we take precautions regarding ships that might be bound for North America. Therefore you will summon to you the merchants of the port of Lorient who are in the shipping business, something that you will do with utmost circumspection. You will take them aside privately and warn them not to be at all surprised to learn that the captains of their ships have met these warships. At the same time you will warn them to put all of their ship's papers in order, and other papers relating to the ships that they are having filled out, and which might be bound for that destination, and to pay the closest attention to the nature of their cargo so as not to load artillery and munitions which might expose them. You are aware how prudently you must conduct yourself in this matter, and what precautions the merchants in their turn must take without their appearing to have been alerted. I shall rely on you for the perfect execution of the orders that I have given you on this subject. I am [&c.]

de sartine
To M le Comte Duchaffault
Commanding the King's Squadron at Brest
At sea, 29 Nov. 1777

I was privileged to receive the letter you wrote me the 24th of this month, Sir.
I approve your authorizing M. de Montperoux, Commander of the frigate L'Oiseau, to anchor in the nearest place he can find in case he encounters bad weather during the crossing he will make from Belle Isle to Oleron.

I expect M. de Kergariou not to tarry in proceeding to the Nantes station as soon as he has brought on board the 6 months of supplies which were ordered.

Recommend that M. de Montperoux tell the commanders of the corvettes you sent to observe the English frigates to give warning of frigates or ships of the line of that nation that they may encounter cruising on the open sea, and to act cautiously and in such a way as not to compromise the king's flag.

Inform the commanders of frigates from Bordeaux and Nantes, along with those of cruising ships, that according to the reports I have been given, I have reason to presume that six English privateers are supposed to cruise through the Gulf of Gascony three leagues from the coast for the purpose of intercepting insurgent ships, and in case of meeting any of the ships of the line of the king, they are supposed to hoist the flag of the United Colonies of America. As I told you under various circumstances his Majesty's intentions regarding privateers of any nation whatsoever, I have nothing to add to the orders already given you in this respect: and you will recommend to the commanders of the king's ships that they conform to the instructions you must have given them.

According to your instructions by my former letters, you will judge that the rearmament of the Magnifique is not to be hurried unless his Majesty gives special orders on this subject.

The king having realized that the number of ships attached to the squadron will not be enough to provide sufficiently for cruises and winter stations, his Majesty has decided to add two frigates to the squadron. I will pass the order on to Comte D'Orvilliers. I have the honor to be [&c.]


JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble. Gentlemen (No 92) Nantes Nov. 29. 1777.—

Agreeable to the orders of M' Dean & M' Lee I have the honour to transmit Cap't Adams's Deposition properly authenticated.—

I have no american News, there being no Arrivals since my last, but I have just heard a melancholy Acco' of Cap't Wickes having foundered on the Banks of Newfeland. This I am much disposed to disbelieve, and the more so as I think the acco' does not carry with it an air of certainty. I have it in this Way. Cap't Ashburn who sailed from Bordeaux the 22d bound to S' Martins & thence to america with a load of Salt, was risen upon the 25th by his Crew and himself with two people who continued faithful to him were put into a Boat and sent a drift; they were taken up by a french Sloop and are now at this Place; this Cap't Ashburn tells me, that the Tuesday before he sailed which must be 18th a man arrived in a french Vessell from the Banks who called himself the Steward of the Reprisal, and said that when the Ship foundered he saved himself by the gang Ladder which supported him, 'till the french Vessell took him
up; Cap' Ashburn does not remember the name of this man; The Name of the
Reprisal's Steward is Thomas Glenn,² if therefore you have the name of the Reporter
of this News thro' any other Chanel you may ascertain its truth, for my own part I
must repeat my disbelief of it, tho' I think it my duty to communicate it to you.

I every day see the necessity of some proper place to keep my men as they begin
to grow very discontent with their Situation. I do not pretend to say what is proper
to be done, but I am sure if the Raleigh was here we should keep them with less Ex-
pense, less noise, & more satisfaction on allsides. The weather growing cold makes the Dolphin a very uncomfortable Habitation, & many are obliged to stay on shore at
expense for want of sufficient room on board. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jon Williams J

eted: "Mr Jon Williams/Nantes/Novr 29 1777," and "(No 92)."

2. See Silas Deane, for the American Commissioners in France, to Jonathan Williams, Jr., 21 Nov. 1777, above.

November 30 (Sunday)

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO THE COMMITTEE OF COMMERCE

Gentlemen,

In a former Letter¹ we acquainted you, that we had engaged an Officer one of
the most Skilful in naval Affairs that this Country possess'd, to build us a Frigate in
Holland on a new Construction, (Drafts of which we sent you) and to go over in her
to America and enter your Sea Service. The Frigate is almost finished. She is very
large, is to carry 30-24 pounders on one Deck, & is suppos'd equal to a Ship of the
Line: But the infinite Difficulties we find in equipping and manning such a Ship in
any neutral Port, under the Restrictions of Treaties, together with the want of Sup-
plies from you, have induced us to sell her to the King, who by a large Pension of-
fer'd to our Officer, has engaged him to remain in his Service, and pays us what we
have expended on her.

We have built a small Frigate² at Nantes, which we hope to get away soon laden
with Supplies of various Sorts. We meet with Difficulties too in shipping Arms & Am-
munition in her, but hope they will be surmounted. Several other Vessels, some under
the Direction of M' Ross, others belonging to French Merchants, are almost ready
to sail for America, and we had thoughts of sending them in a little Fleet under Con-
voy of the Rawleigh & Alfred; but on Consultation, considering the Spies maintained
by England in all the Ports, and thence the Impossibility of making up such a Fleet,
without its being known so as to give time for a Superior Force to lie in wait for it,
we concluded the Chance better of their going off singly as they should be ready. In
these Vessels are Cloaths ready made for 30,000 Men, besides Arms, Cloths, Linnens
& naval Stores to a great Amount, bought by us and M' Ross. The private Adventures
also will be very considerable. And as we shall continue our Endeavours to compleat
your Orders, we hope if the Ships have common Success in passing you will be bet-
ter provided for the next Campaign than you have been for any of the preceding.
How we are enabled to make these Supplies must be a matter of some Surprize to you, when you reflect that little or nothing from you has been received by us, since what came by Capt. Wicke’s, till now by the Arrival of the Amphitrite; and that the seeming uncertainty of your publick Affairs have prevented hitherto our obtaining the Loan proposed. We have however found or made some Friends, who have helped, and will we are confident continue to help us.

Being anxious for supporting the Credit of Congress Paper Money, we procured a Fund for Payment of the Interest of all the Congress had proposed to borrow. And we mentioned in several of our Letters, that we should be ready to pay all Bills drawn for the Discharge of such Interest to the full value in Money of France, that is 5 Livres for every Dollar of Interest due. We were persuaded that thus fixing the Value of the Interest would fix the value of the Principal, and consequently of the whole Mass. We hope this will be approved, tho we have yet no Answer. We cannot apply that Fund to any other Purpose, and therefore wish to know as soon as may be the Resolution of Congress upon it. Possibly none of those Letters had reached you, or your Answers have miscarried: For the Interruptions of our Correspondence have been very considerible. Adams by whom we wrote early in the Summer was taken on this Coast, having sunk his Dispatches. We hear that Hammond shar’d the same Fate on your Coast. Johnson by whom we wrote in September was taken going out of the Channel; and poor Capt. Wickes, who sail’d at the same time & had Duplicates, we just now hear foundered near Newfoundland, every man perishing but the Cook. This loss is extremely to be lamented; as he was a gallant Officer & a very worthy Man. Your Dispatches also which were coming by a small Sloop from Morris’s River, and by the Mere Bobie Packet, were both Sunk on those Vessels being boarded by English Men of War.

The Amphitrite’s Arrival with a Cargo of Rice and Indigo, near 1000 Barrels of the one & 20 of the other, is a seasonable Supply to us for our Support, we not having for some time past (as you will see by our Former Letters) any Expectations of farther Supply from Mr Morris; and tho’ we live here with as much frugality as possible, the unavoidable Expences and the continual Demands upon us for Assistance to Americans who escape from English Prisons, &c. &c, endanger’d our being brought to great Difficulties for Subsistence. The Freight of that Ship too calls for an enormous Sum, on Acco of her long Demurragge.

We begin to be much troubled with Complaints of our armed Vessels taking the Ships and Merchandize of neutral Nations. From Holland they complain of the Taking the Sloop Chester Capt. Bray, belonging to Rotterdam, by two Privateers of Charlestown, called the fair American & the Experiment. From Cadiz of the Taking the French Ship Fortune, Capt Kenguin, by the Civil Usage Privateer, having on board Spanish Property: And here of the Taking of the Empourer of Germany from Cork with Beef belonging to the Marine of France, just off the Mouth of Bourdeaux River. We send herewith the Papers that we have received and Answers given relating to those Captures and we earnestly request that if upon fair Trials it shall appear that the Allegations are true, speedy Justice may be done & Restitution made to the Reclaimers: It being of the utmost Consequence to our Affairs in Europe that we should wipe off the Aspersions of our Enemies who proclaim us everywhere as Pirates, and endeavour to excite all the World against us. The Spanish Affair has already had very ill Effects at that Court, as we learn by [the] Return of the [Cou]nier mentioned [in] our last. We
have by Letters to our Correspondents at the several Ports done all in our Power to
prevent such Mischiefs for the Future, a Copy of which we herewith send you.\(^3\)

The European Maritime Powers embarras themselves as well as us by the dou-
ble Part their Politicks oblige them to act. Being in their Hearts our Friends and wish-
ing us Success, they would allow us every Use of their Ports consistent with their
Treaties, or that we can make of them without giving open Cause of Complaint to
England. And it being so difficult to keep our Privateers within those Bounds, we
submit it to Consideration whether it would not be better to forbear Cruizing on
these Coasts and bringing Prizes in here, till an open War takes place, which tho' by
no means certain seems every now and then to be apprehended on both Sides: Wit-
ness among other Circumstances the Recall of their Fishing Ships by France;\(^4\) and
the King of England's late Speech.\(^5\) In Consequence of this embarrass'd Conduct,
our Prizes cannot be sold publickly; of which the Purchasers take Advantage in beat-
ing down the Price. And sometimes the Admiralty Courts are obliged to lay hold of
them in consequence of Orders from Court obtain'd by the English Ambassador.
Our People of course complain of this as unfriendly Treatment, and as we must not
counteract the Court in the Appearances they seem inclined to put on towards Eng-
land, we cannot set our Folks right by acquainting them with the essential Services
our Cause is continually receiving from this Nation: And we are apprehensive that
Resentment of that supposed unkind Usage, may induce some of them to make
Reprisals, and thereby occasion a deal of Mischief. You will see some Reason for this
Apprehension in the Letter from Capt. Babson,\(^6\) which we send you herewith; relating
to their two Prizes confiscated here for false Entries: and afterwards delivered up
to the English: for which however we have hopes of obtaining full Satisfaction, hav-
ing already a Promise of Part.

The King of England's Speech bulsters [blusters] towards these Kingdoms as well
as towards us. He pretends to great Resolution both of continuing this War, and of
making two others if they give him occasion. Yet it is conceived he will with Difficulty
find Men or Money for another Campaign of that already on his Hands; and all the
World sees that is not for want of Will that he puts up with the Daily known Advan-
tages afforded us by his Neighbours. They however, we have Reason to believe, will
not begin the Quarrel as long as they can avoid it, nor give us any open Assistance
of Ships or Troops. Indeed we are scarce allowed to know that they give us any Aids
at all; but are left to imagine, if we please, that the Cannon, Arms &c. which we have
received and sent, are the Effects of private Benevolence and Generosity. We have
nevertheless the strongest Reasons to consider that the same Generosity will con-
tinue; and it leaves America the Glory of working out her Deliverance by her own
Virtue & Bravery; on which with God's Blessing we advise you chiefly to depend.—
You will see by the Papers and a Letter of Intelligence from London, that the Con-
tinuance of the War is warmly condemn'd in Parliament by their wisest and ablest
Men, in the Debates on the Speech; but the old corrupt Majority continues to vote
as usual with the Ministers. In order to Lessen their Credit for the new Loans, we
have caused the Paper,\(^7\) which we formerly mentioned, to be translated and printed
in French & Dutch by our Agent in Holland. When it began to have a run there, the
Government forbad the farther Publication, but the Prohibition occasions it to be
more sought after, read and talked of.
The Monument for General Montgomery is finished and gone to Havre in nine Cases to lie for a Conveyance. It is plain but elegant, being done by one of the best Artists here, who complains that the 300 Guineas allow’d him is too little: and we are obliged to pay the additional Charges of Package &c.—We see in the Papers that you have voted other Monuments, but we have received no Orders relating to them.—

The Rawleigh & Alfred will be well fitted and furnished with every thing they wanted, the Congress Part of the Produce of their Prizes being nearly equal to their Demands.

Be pleased to present our Dutiful Respects to the Congress, and assure them of our most faithful Services. We have the honour to be [&c.]

B Franklin
Silas Deane
Arthur Lee

1. American Commissioners in France to the Committee of Secret Correspondence, 12 March 1777, N DAR 8: 672.
2. Lyon, subsequently the Continental Navy frigate Deane.
3. The American Commissioners in France to Commanders of Armed American Vessels, above at 21 Nov.
6. James Babson to Benjamin Franklin, 12 Nov., above.

December

CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM TO BENJAMIN PEEL

Cap* Peale ¹

Si† You are to Stay by the Brig to such time as all the formallity is Acomplishd. And I you must Petition for A Survey on the Vessell. And I beg you will take Special Care at the time the[y] Are on board† that the Vessell Shall make What is Sufficient And What materials is Wanted. When every thing is Compleated go to the Groine.² Apply to m² Lagoanere and follw his instructions to you heare from me which with Gods help will not be Long I am

G.C.

¹ Benjamin Peel may have been prize master of Syren or Dispatch.
² The area of the Spanish coast that includes the ports of Ferrol and Corunna.
December 1

Lord North to the Earl of Sandwich

[Extract] December 1st 1777.

The *Pacifique*, a frigate of 14 guns, twelve-pounders, and a new ship lately launched at Nantes, carrying 24 guns on one deck, are now fitting with the utmost dispatch for Boston and will sail about the 20th of this month. They take in 400 bales of woollen goods, 15,000 suits of ready-made uniforms, and a quantity of arms; they both sail under French colours.

The captains of the American ships of war are gone to Lorient and are ordered to intercept if possible part of the West India convoy. They have received every necessary whatever from the King’s stores at Lorient.


1. Frigate *Lyon*, which would become Continental Navy frigate *Deane*.

Lord North to the Earl of Sandwich

[Extract] Treasury Chambers, ½ pt 1 P.M.

My dear Lord—With the information you have received, I have no difficulty to advise that the captains of the ships which were going to sail for the protection of the convoys should be expressly directed to take the *Pacifique* if they can.


Silas Deane to John Ross

Dear Sir

Paris, Decr 1st, 1777.

I received yours of the 25th ultimo and should have replied two or three Days since, but Mr Moyland setting out I chose to refer you to him who will better explain personally than can be done by Letter his plan.

I am happy to find there will not be any misunderstanding between Mr Williams & him—Respecting the *Dolphin* I find by Mr Williams that she cannot be dismissed until the *Lyon* sails, without great Prejudice; Mr Hodge proposes to be at Nantes in a few Days who will consult you on the Spot & to him I refer as I shall leave it with him to make use of the *Dolphin* or not as you shall Judge Prudent. Cunningham has lately carried another Prize into Spain, loaded with Fish, and Suffer’d himself in a Gale of Wind on acco of his Mast being too large, he was altering it & getting ready for another Cruize—The Letter from thence was dated the 12 Nov—I shall be glad to hear of Greens being ready to sail & to know the arrangements you make as to freight, Consignments &c What Concern I have expect to share like others & have full Confidence in your Direction of it—I will only hint what occurs to me at present—that the Primary object is to ob-
tain a Cargo of Tobacco for the Ship back. To do which if the Salt & freight are not sufficient you must write Messrs. Willing & Morris to whom you will probably Consign her, to draw on my Brother, Barna Deane Esq. to make up my proportion of the Cargo back, in the next Plan if the Ship can not be loaded back and it should be found best to sell her to the Publick, my Interest in her as well as in her Cargo I desire may be paid to my Brother Simeon Deane at Petersburg Virginia should he be arrived there, if not to my Brother Barnabas Deane Esq. in Connecticut—I propose this should the Vessel be sold, as its possible she may be Changed with the Publick for another. In that Case I should incline to continue my Interest, as a return of the Effects here is my Principal object—Please to let me know how soon the Ship will be ready & I will write you again on the Subject—Refer you to M. Moylan for on which I know not what Judgment to form except that Burgoyne is undoubtedly ruined, but affairs to the Southward do not look so favorable, tho I do not think them really bad. I am &c.

S D—

M. Jn. Ross—

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.
1. John Green, in the Brune.

Gabriel de Sartine to Charles Pierre Gonet,
Commissary of Marine at L'Orient

A Versailles le 1er Xbre 1777.

Je serois bien aise d'avoir, Monsieur, des informations précises sur l'origine du Sr Bérand qui réside a l'Orient ou je crois qu'il est négociant. Vous voudriez bien me marquer s'il est regardé comme Citoyen de cette ville, ou comme Etranger, et quel est le genre de son commerce. Je vous prie de prendre ces éclaircissements sous main et en secret, et de me les adresser promptement. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, 1 December 1777

I would be pleased to have, Sir, precise information as to the background of one M. Bérand, who resides at Lorient, where I believe he is a merchant. Would you be so kind as to inform me if he is considered a native of that city, or if he comes from elsewhere, and what is the nature of his business. I beg you to seek this information covertly and in secret, and to forward it to me promptly. I am [&c.]

de sartine


1. On 19 Dec. M. de Sartine acknowledged receipt of M. Gonet's letter of 8 Dec., clarifying the status of M. Bérand, but as he did not recall "on what occasion I made the request, nor from which bureau my letter was dispatched, I am asking you to return it to me; the handwriting alone being able to put me back on the trail." Ibid., 225.
December 2

*THE LONDON CHRONICLE, SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 29, TO TUESDAY, DECEMBER 2, 1777*

London.

Letters from Corke, dated Nov. 20, mention, that a large Dutch ship had, two days before, been boarded by the crew of an American privateer, of 26 guns, off the Old Head of Kinsale, who plundered her of seven barrels of powder, several muskets, and other articles, under pretence of her being bound to America, with warlike stores for the use of the British troops.

1. Perhaps Massachusetts privateer ship *Mars*, Thomas Truxtun, commander, which had sailed from Nantes about 14 Nov. and by 15 Nov. was taking prizes. Gouyon De Malléve to Gabriel De Sartine, 19 Nov., above; Captain’s Journal, H.M.S. *Greyhound*, 23 Dec. 1777, above.

NEW-LLOYD’S LIST (LONDON), TUESDAY, DECEMBER 2, 1777

The *Mary*, of Biddiford, was taken by the *True Blue* Privateer, and retaken off the Island of Terceira by the *Experiment* M. W.

DEPOSITION OF JOHN PEARCE, LATE MASTER OF THE BRIG MERCURY

The *Mercury* Brig, about 150 Tons belonging to John Green Esq. & Co of Poole, whereof John Pearce was late Master Sailed from Newfoundland the 25th of August bound for Barcelona, with Three Thousand Two Hundred & Sixty two Quintals of Fish and on the 8th of September, was taken by the *Portsmouth* Privateer of Portsmouth in New England, commanded by John Hart, and after taking Captain Pearce & all his Crew out of the *Mercury*, they dispatched her for Bordeaux; where Captain Pearce arrived about Eleventh of October in the Privateer as will more fully appear by his Protest made at Bordeaux the 20th of the same Month; and on their Arrival he was informed by Captain Hart, that the *Mercury* had been sailed Some days before for Bilboa and about a week after that Captain Hart told him she was arrived at Bilboa where the Cargo was selling, and which was confirmed by the People belonging to the Privateer receiving Prize Money for the *Mercury* and also by Captain Simmonds’s Affidavit herewith, in which He mentions the Name of the *Mercury* wrote in her Stern had been erased.

Captain Pearce was at Bordeaux for about a Month, and during his Stay there, He saw the Privateer cleaned, & compleatly fitted for the Sea, and She sailed on a Cruise a Day or Two before he left Bourdeaux which was on or about the 12th day of November last.—

The foregoing is a true State of Facts relating to the capture of my late Brig* Mercury*.—

Witness my Hand

London Dec 2d 1777

John Pearce

at Poole.—
or
at Messrs Bingley & Pitt
Berchin Lane
AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO CAPTAIN JOHN YOUNG

Capt. Young

Sir

You will receive by Mr Moylan dispatches for Congress, which you will secure ready for sinking in Case of Danger—On your Leaving the River Nantes it has been recommended as the safest to Keep well in with the Coast of France until you can leave the Continent entirely—Of this you will be the best judge. We advise you to avoid speaking with every Vessel on your Passage, and to make the first safe Port you can in the United States; if the wind & weather permit some port near Boston appears to be the best. But must submit it to your Judgment as the winds may serve or as other Circumstances may occur. Capt. Bell will take a Passage with you, & we recommend to you to trust the Case of your Dispatches to him in Case of accident to yourself (which God forbid,) or on your arrival if the Care of your Vessel or other Circumstances prevent your going yourself express to Congress therewith, that you intrust them to him, but the Dispatches for Congress are not to be given to other persons than one of you, before they are delivered to Congress. Private Letters may be delivered or forwarded as you find Opportunity. Your Bills of Disbursments and Expences at Nantes you informed us would be settled by Mr Morris; we have only to say that the Hon' W. Lee Esq being joint Agent with him ought to have an Acc of the Disbursments at Least for his Direction in his acc's. This is not a matter of ours and we mention it as we are Confident you will do every thing proper to avoid any misunderstanding in that Affair. We most heartily wish you a safe & speedy Passage, and recommend you to the Notice of Congress for your services. We are &c

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.

SILAS DEANE TO CAPTAIN GUSTAVUS CONYNGHAM

Capt. Cunningham

Sir

The Sloop Revenge now under your command being put under the direction of Messrs John Ross, & Wm Hodge you are directed to render them an Account of your Proceedings, and Disbursments in the Sloop from the Time of your leaving Dunkirk, and also of what, you may have received in sales of Prizes, that they may adjust and settle the Same—and you are to attend their orders in future respecting the Sloop &c—I am [&c.]

Silas Deane

A Copy

Copy, ScHi, Henry Laurens Papers.
Gentlemen

Yours of the 12 of Novr I rec'd. & return you my thanks for your kind attention to our Affairs in your Port—This will be handed you by Mr Hodge a Gentleman of Philadelphia, whom I recommend to your Civilities—He is empowered to take the Care and direction of Capt. Cunninghams Vessel, and it is with pleasure I assure you that you may rely on him as a person well acquainted with american affairs and on whose information you may depend. I shall be happy in the Continuance of y' correspondence. I am &c.

S. D.


---

Gabriel de Sartine to Charles Pierre Gonet, Commissary of Marine at L'Orient

Versailles 2. Xbre. 1777.


Vous m’informeriez par la 2e du Projet qu’ont M. Dessaudrais Sebire et Compagnie d’armer leur Vaisseau le Beaumont de 11. à 1200. Tonneaux pour Cadix ou pour nos Colonies de l’Amérique. Rien ne peut empêcher cette Spéculuation, quoique ces Négociants vous ayant assuré qu’il n’entéroit point de Munitions de guerre dans la composition de Son armement, vous avez bien fait de leur deffendre à tout evenement d’en charger ce vous y tiendrez exactement la main. J’approuve par cette raison l’observation que vous faites sur l’artillerie que ce Vaisseau doit avoir pour sa défense. il est certain que si elle était dans sa calle on pourroit la Soupçonner de cargaison. d’après cela il faut absolument que les Canons Soient monté en batterie.

Quant à l’Equipage qu’ils proposent de lui donner, dès que vous trouvez que 200. hommes ne sont pas un nombre trop considérable en égard à l’artillerie du Vais.

Je concens qu vous en permettrez la levée en faisant cependant en sorte de conserver pour le service les meillleurs matelots.

Vous me rendez compte par votre seconde Lettre de la suite de l’expédition des frégates américaines les Raleigh et l’alfred et du changement de destination du Navire la Brune. Je ne puis que me référer a lettre que je vous ai écrite le 22. 9bre. au Sujet de ce Batiment et vous ne la laissez pas partir que vous n’ayiez retiré du Capitaine sa Soumission de n’aller que dans nos Colonies et de faire son retour en France.

Les raisons que ont déterminé cette précaution pour ce Batiment doivent être appliquées au Beaumont et vous exigerez également du Capitaine une semblable soumission. En général vous en userez de même pour tous les Batimens d’une certaine marque destiner pour les Colonies; et comme vous l’observez fort bien Je donnais le même ordre dans tous les Ports.

a l’égard des Commissions en guerre que vous étes instruit que le Congrès donne a nos Capitaines votre réflexion est très juste: une parielie conduite est contraire aux vœus du Gouvernement et il ne peut l’autoriser en aucune façon. vous aurez donc soin de signifier aux Capitaines de votre département que l’intention du Roy est qu’ils n’acceptent pas ces Commissions, que leur désobéissance sera très sévérement punie et que dans le cas de prise ils n’auront à espérer aucune protection de la part
I have received, Sir, your two letters of the 17th and 26th of last month.

You informed me by your first of the plan of Mssrs. Dessaudrais Sebire and Co. to load their ship Beaumont with from 1100 to 1200 casks for Cadiz or for our colonies in America. Nothing can prevent this speculation. Although these merchants have assured us that there would be no munitions of war entered into the makeup of her cargo, you did well to forbid all instances of their loading any, and you will keep it under your control. For this reason I agree with the observation you made about the artillery that these ships ought to have for their own defense. It is certain that if it were in the hold one might suspect it to be cargo. Accordingly, it is absolutely necessary that the cannon be mounted in broadside.

As for the crew that they plan to put on her, as soon as you find that 200 men are not too considerable a number in regard to the artillery on the ship, I consent to your promising a levy, making efforts, however, to conserve the best sailors for the service.

You reported by your second letter about the result of the sailing of the American frigates Raleigh and Alfred, and of the change of destination of the vessel La Brune. I can only make reference to the letter which I wrote you on 22 November concerning this ship, and you will not allow her to depart without procuring from her captain his pledge to go only to our colonies, and to return to France.

The reasons which have determined these precautions for this ship should be applied to the Beaumont, and you will require a similar pledge from the captain. In general you will make use of it as well for all ships of a certain mark destined for our colonies, and therefore you will observe it fully. I issued the same order in all ports.

In regard to the letters of marque which you learned that the Congress is giving to our captains, your views are very accurate. Such conduct is contrary to the views of the Government and cannot be authorized in any way. You will be very careful, therefore, to point out to the captains of your department that it is the king’s wish that they not accept these commissions, that their disobedience will be very severely punished, and that in case of capture they will not be able to expect any protection on the part of the government. I shall also write a circular letter on this subject to the other departments. I am, [&c.]

desartine


LORD STORMONT TO COMTE DE VERGENNES

[Paris, 2 Dec. 1777]

L’Ambassadeur d’Angleterre vient de recevoir des Informations exactes touchant le Vaisseau Anglais Ann Susanna Cape Taylor que des Pirates Americains ont pris il y a quelques tems et Conduit dabord a l’Orient; ce Vaisseau se trouve actuellement a Pelerin a trois Lieus de Nantes. L’Ambassadeur parle d’apres la de-
position d'un Homme tres digne de foi qui a vu ce Vaisseau à Pelerin le Vingt Six du Mois de Novembre, on a effacé le Nom qui etoit peint sur la poupe et on travaille a le defigurer tant que l'on peut. Il y a actuellement beaucoup d'ouvriers occupés à l'équipement de ce Vaisseau qui doit porter donnant le Nom de la Mignonne.

L'Ambassadeur d'Angleterre qui ne peut pas douter de l'exactitude de cette Information, proteste, comme il est de son devoir, contre l'irregularité de ce procedé, et demande, que le dit Vaisseau avec tous ses Mats, Agrets Voiles &c et toute sa Car- gaison soit mis en sequestre pour être restitué aux Propriétaires Anglois ou leur Ayant cause des qu'ils Auront produit Leurs Titres de propriété.

Il est tres persuadé que la Cour de France reconnoitra dabor la Justice de cette demande et qu'elle sera toujours bien eloigné d'Autoriser ces Ventes fraudulenses.

Stornmont.

[Translation]

The Ambassador of England has just received exact information dealing with the English ship Ann Susanna, Captain Taylor, which American pirates seized some time ago and took first to L'Orient. The ship is now at Pelerin, three leagues from Nantes. The Ambassador says, according to a statement from a very reliable source who saw the ship at Pelerin on the 26th of the month of November, the name painted on the ship's stern has been removed and workmen are working to alter its appearance as much as they can. There are now many workmen busy outfitting the ship that will bear henceforth the name la Mignonne.

The English Ambassador, who does not question the accuracy of this information, protests, as it is his duty, against the irregularity of this procedure, and demands that the said vessel, together with its masts, rigging, sails, and cargo, be sequestered in order to be returned to the English owners or their representative as soon as they have produced their titles of ownership.

He is very certain that the French Court will recognize, at first sight, the justice of this demand and that it will always be anything but inclined to authorize these fraudulent sales.

Stornmont


CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Inclosd is a Letter which I most earnestly desire you will deliver to the minister of marine—You will Judge from the Contents we have not been Treated in a manner agreeable to the Character we appear in—I think the Honour of the united states vi- olated in this Instance—and must if Posible demand satisfaction; in my Person, as their officer I represent the States and whatever Ill Treatment I meet with as an offi- cer, is an Insult offered to them. the Commissary here took upon him to accuse us of delay, of being at Paris on Pleasure, and that we did not design to go to sea, that we was not doing anythng toward fitting the ships &c &c and said the ships should go to
sea, and that Instant he orderd Two Pilots onboard to Carry the ships out don or not don (is this Friendship or Insolence of office?) we stay'd here on Promise of assistance and protection and now thy want to turn us out in the face of an enemy without guns and provisions—I am satisfy'd our officers have used the utmost dispatch their vile Coustoms will allow of—had they given us free leave As have taken our own method we should have been long ago ready—the ships are now in the Road, with their Ballast and water, tommorrow shall begin to take in the Guns and Provisions—I am exceedingly vex'd to think I Cannot Convince them that we are heartily rid of them and that we want to get away, full as much as they want to have us gon—they had better debar the american ships of war any access, not play this fast and loos game it is Triffling with Serious things— you will please to Translate the Letter and give it a proper adress—you have nothing to fear from any rash act of ours here; no, I will hold a Candle to—a Little Longer for the sake of Conveniency to those that are obligd to be in their Clutches; neither am I insensible we have hitherto been obligd to the French, nor do I doubt to see the day they will be obligd to us—for they soon must Joyn us to thrash the English; or we Joyn England to help to thrash them—I am [&c.]

Tho* Thompson

So I Leave you to Judge the Consistanty of delivering the Letter but urge it exceedingly, as to myself The Commissary in very Insolent terms told me our delays would make us forfit the Love of the King and government and deprive us of that Indulgence they wish'd to Shew us


December 3

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1777]

3d [Dec*] Wednesday Rainy weather the People in the L. Prison Once More Detected in Mining, which is the 4th Attempt they have made

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

[Extract]
Secret N° 172  
Paris December 3d. 1777

My Lord

... On Monday Last I received the inclosed Letter from M' Liege,¹ and in Consequence of the Information He gives me drew up a little Memorial—which I delivered to M de Vergennes yesterday. He read it aloud, made some general Remarks upon the fraud, and Artifice employed by Individuals to elude the Orders of Government, and promised me that the Matter should be attended to.

I then told Him that there was a subject of much greater Importance on which I should give in no Memorial, but should state it to Him plainly and strongly in a very
few Words, being persuaded that the bare stating it would be sufficient. I have good reason to believe Sir, that a vast Quantity of Arms, purchased for the use of the Rebels, is going to be shipped on board of the American Privateers that are at Nantes and L’Orient: If my Intelligence is exact there is no less than fifty thousand Stand of Arms M de Vergennes seemed surprized at so large a Quantity. I know very well Sir how difficult, how improbable it is to procure such a Quantity without extraordinary assistance but that is a Point I will not enter into Now, as I could not bring direct positive Proof what share M de Montieu has in all this I will not pretend to inquire, but confine myself to this plain Proposition which applies directly to the present state of the Case.

Such Quantities of Arms cannot be shipped in your Ports without the Knowledge of those who command there, and those Officers never can, or dare suffer a thing of this Nature, if the Intentions of this Court are agreeable to its friendly Professions. I said this shortly and Strongly, and left the Matter there. M de Vergennes did not Attempt to contravert the Principle I had advanced, but affected to doubt of the Truth of my Information, said that He would speak to M de Sartines on the Subject, and took a short note to Assist his Memory. He added that positive Orders had been sent to oblige the two Privateers the Raleigh and Alfred, to put immediately to sea, so that he imagined they were actually sailed. I had no Opportunity of seeing M de Maurepas alone.


2. Sartine wrote Vergennes the same day: “Lord Stormont very easily exaggerates, but with regard to the arms, he is mistaken as to the quantity. I think he is not ill-informed as the fact itself.” Ibid., no. 1750.

Most Confidential

My Lord

I enterd into no particulars with M de Vergennes but I think it my Duty to communicate to yr Lordship all that I have learnt with Regard to the Arms that are shipping at Nantes for the use of the Rebels. Some Months ago Mr Deane purchased of Mons’ Montieu a very large Quantity of these arms that were reformed in that Transaction of M. de Bellegarde which made so much Noise. He purchased about Eighty thousand Stand of arms at a very low Rate. They were deposited in a large Warehouse which the Rebel agents have hired at Nantes and which is situated directly over against the Exchange, but on the other Side of the River. In the lower Part of this Warehouse are many Bales of Cloth and other Goods for the use of the Rebels. I have spoken to a Person who has been often in this Warehouse and seen and examined the arms many of which are fit for Service. These arms are not Shipped in great Quantities at a time, at least have not been so hitherto. They are put up in chests of which Every Ship that goes from Nantes to North America takes some many of these chests will I am assured be sent on Board the Raleigh and Alfred now at Lorient and the Pacifique a French Vessel purchased by the Rebels, which was equipped at Havre and is now at Nantes. These Ships will Sail very soon—Some Americans who are to go on board the
Pacifique set out from hence for Nantes a Day or two ago. This Pacifique is one of those French-American ships that have double Captains.

I hope, My Lord that I do not go out of my Province when I take the Liberty of observing to your Lordship that it is of great Importance to His Majesty's Service that Some Frigates should be stationed this winter on the Coast of Carolina as I have very good Reason to believe that a Number of French trading Vessels that were designed for Philadelphia have now changed their Destination & will make directly for Charles Town. The Privateers that are going from Nantes and Lorient will endeavour to make some Port in New England. I am [&c.]

Stromont

John Ross to Arthur Lee

Abstract. John Ross answer to the foregoing dated Nantes 3d Decr 1777.

"Respecting the Cutter mentioned to you by Mr Deane Mr Hodge part owner, was the first who spoke to me of her from some Causes of discontent on acct of the unsuccessful expensive Cruizes of that vessel, when he intimated to me his beliefs, that Mr Deane wished to get ride of her, & was willing to dispose of the part owned by the public.—At same time pressing me to become purchaser I concluded in consequence thereof to speak to Mr Deane, & know his Sentiments, who confirmed it but from the impossibility of adopting any regular conclusive mode of Settlement, he told me that the Vessel could not be considered equal to the first Cost, nor practicable to ascertain her value, but proposed to give directions to the Captain & to Mr Hodge to have the hull & materials examined, & the Value or Condition of them Mentioned in an Inventory, & if approved of by me to take the public part of her on my own Acct. I should only be charged what the Committee of Congress & I agreed on in America for the Interest they had in the Cutter, which he doubted not would be agreeable to all parties—Upon those Conditions, I accepted of the proposal, merely to oblige Mr Hodge, as the Vessel might be employed more to his Interest under private Instructions than that of the present, & left it interely to Mr Deane & Mr Hodge to settle it in this Manner, assigning me the orders—This business not being final, the Commissioners may approve or disapprove as I want no favor or interference to the prejudice of the public—but is disposed to be relieved of this vessel, leaving the Settlement on Mr Deane's plans Mr Hodge being at Paris will receive the Instructions necessary to give the private owners possession of her—I have lengthened this epistle to give you the particulars. In the mean time I have &c &c."
Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth

No. 72. Corunna 3rd December 1777

My Lord.

I am honor'd with your Lordship's circular Letter of the 4th: of last month, and sincerely rejoice at the happy news contained therein.

On Friday last the 30th: Instant several english vessels being seen off this Harbour Cunningham put to Sea, and in less than thirteen Hours from his Departure, within Cannon Shot of this Harbour, took and sent into Ferrol the Brig Syren Captain James Renolls from Newfoundland with 2500 Quintals of Codfish. The master and all the Crew excepting three were brought in here the same night, and have made their Protest, an attested Copy of which I imediately sent to the Captain General with a strong memorial representing the Affront Cunningham had offer'd to His Catholick Majesty's Rights by seizing a vessel under the Protection of his Cannon and praying that the Ship and Cargoe might be restored to its real Owners since it could not be consider'd a legal Capture.

The Answer he returned was to the same Purpose as those he has constantly hitherto been pleased to amuse us with, viz that he will examine into it. He promised the same in his Answer to the Representation I made about the forcibly seizing and carrying off the Seaman John Jordan (of which I had the Honor to acquaint your Lordship in my last N:o 71) yet never made the least Enquiry about it. It is in vain to expect Redress here, I am rather inclined to think that immediate Permission will be given to land and dispose of the Cargoe without even once examining our Claim as has already been done with the Cargoe of the Two Brothers (mentioned in my Letters N:o 68, & 69,) for the Sale of which Leave has been obtained from Madrid. Nevertheless I flatter myself His Majesty's Ambassador to whom I have transmitted the necessary Documents will meet with better Success, and obtain the Restoration of the Brig Syren to the master and Crew, who remain here in expectation of the Result.

It is said Cunningham has sent two other Prizes into Ferrol but I have not yet received any certain Information thereof, however he continues cruiszing at the mouth of this Harbour within the Headland that not a vessel can escape him. His principal Object at present is a French vessel named the Gracieux Cap: Emanuel de Tournois which is every moment expected from London with a valuable Cargoe of woolens.

The Cantabria Packet is just arrived from Buenos Ayres, and brings Intelligence that on the Arrival there of the Diana Packet, which left this Harbour six Months ago, Peace was proclaimed and all Hostilities ceased. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp.

P.S. The Brig Dispatch, Emanuel LeGeyte of Jersey bound to this Place from Newfoundland with Codfish is taken and this moment sent in here by Cunningham.


1. See also Gustavus Conyngham to the American Commissioners in France, 4 Dec. 1777, below.
2. Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth, 26 Nov. 1777, above.
3. Herman Katencamp to Lord Weymouth, 1 and 7 Nov. 1777, above.
4. Conyngham had sent a total of four prizes into Corunna by 3 Dec. 1777: brigs Brothers, Syren, and Dispatch, and ship Two Brothers.
5. This vessel was taken by Conyngham in Revenge on 21 Dec. 1777.
6. This refers to termination of hostilities in the Spanish-Portuguese War, 1776–77.
December 4

" Extract of a Letter from Corke, Dec. 4."

"On the 11th ult. the brig Emperor of Germany, Capt. Hawkins, of this port, was taken near the tower of Courdelong, in the river of Bourdeaux, by the Portsmouth privateer of Portsmouth in North America, Capt. Hart, master, mounting 26 nine pounders and 150 men. The crew were carried on board the privateer; and asked to enter, which, on refusing, they were sent on board a pilot boat and carried into Bourdeaux. On arrival there, three of the said crew entered on board an American letter of marque, the Hetty, of Philadelphia, mounting six carriage guns and four swivels, bound from Bourdeaux to Philadelphia, with tea, bale goods, and cordage, but were to take in salt at St. Martin's. The three men of the Emperor of Germany's crew, with four others shipped at Bourdeaux, concerted a scheme to take the said ship, which they effected in the night of the 25th ult. having had the Captain, with three of his men tied, sent them on shore in the ship's boat; the remainder of the crew joined them in bringing the said prize safe into Dungarvan on Monday last. The ship and cargo, it is thought, will bring near 7000 l."


CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen

Nantes Decr 4th 1777.

Inclosed you have copies of letters which I had the honor of writing you from Portsmouth—I—the latter of which could not have reached your hands as I understand that the mail was destroyed—I sailed from Portsmouth the 1st UltO and arrived safe in this River in the Ranger the 2d Curr having taken two Brigimates from Malaga laden with Fruit for London—I ordered them for this Place or Bourdeaux—I did not meet with an Opportunity of making a greater number of captures my orders were not to Cruise unless I saw a fair Opportunity—I however brought too a great number of Vessels which did not appear to be English property.

I fell in with a Fleet of Ten Sail about 80 leagues to the Westward of Ushant under a strong Convoy—but they were kept so close together that I found it impossible, notwithstanding my endeavours, to detach some of them from the Convoy.—

The Ranger wants Iron Ballast and spare sails sails—she is rather Crank owing to the want of the former—and to her being somewhat-over-Masted—I think it will be necessary to reduce her lower Masts and her bottom is very foul—I shall loose no time but go on with the necessary Outfit in order to have her as soon as possible in order for Service.—I wait your orders which I shall obey with particular pleasure—I have sundry Orders which I shall forward with the dispatches now in the hands of Mr Williams for your perusal.

As the post is Just going I must curtail my letter.—Our affairs in America I left in the most promising Situation. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Jno P Jones
Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France

[Extract]

Honorable Gentlemen (No 96) Nantes Decemb. 4. 1777.

I have at present to inform you of the arrival of the Frigate Ranger Capt. Jones with the Duplicates of the Dispatches I sent you by Mr. Austin. This Ship left Portsmouth the 1st of November but brings not a syllable in addition to what we have had, and as Capt. Jones tells me that his Dispatches were on board before Mr. Austin sailed, I conclude that the Expense of a Courier Express may be saved, and accordingly shall keep them a day or two in expectation of a private hand. If I am disappointed in this I shall then send off a man and horse.—If you do not intend that Capt. Jones shall immediately sail I shall be glad to send my men on board of his Ship as I am afraid of uneasiness among them so little Room is there for them on board the Dolphin. Capt. Jones made two prizes in his way hither, but they are not yet arrived here... I am [&c.]

J. Williams

Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France

Sir:

I was Yesterday Oblig'd to put in hear being Chased all the forenoon by a Frigate, & the Weather Being Bad I thought it most prudent to put in, I See by your Letter to the prize master of the Brig heare that you imagine there will be Some Dispute by the reason of the Capt. protest She was So nigh the Shore this everybody is Sure it his interest So to do, but will not our protest be of equal force I think it Ought to be and fuder neither Vessels or from the shore Can be any Witness one way or Other but to Close all I have Sold her and Cargoe to the same man that bought the two Brothers, for the Sum of Six thousand hard Doll. [dollars], the half to be paid Directly to me the Other half to you in 30 Days. With Giving you sufficient Suerty and he to run all risque Whatever in every Case, and I beleive will Close the Bargaine with him for the Other Brig that is with you if not Sold, On this head Shall Write you if Concluded on, the next Newfoundland fleet will be on the Coast in 8 or 10 days if winds will Answer—


CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen, Nantes Decr 5th 1777.

I had the honor of writing to you yesterday by post under cover by Mr. Williams—I inclosed copies of two letters which I wrote you previous to my departure from Portsmouth—together with a plan which I drew up at Philadelphia on the Regulation and Equipment of our infant Navy.—I now inclose you a letter which I had the honor to receive in charge from the Secret Committee in May last. My then orders were to deliver it into your own hands—but as Mr. Williams Assures me that he will send it by an Opportunity Altogether certain—and as I think my presence here is necessary for a few days until the Equipment &c. of the Ranger is fairly begun I have taken the liberty of putting the letter into his care.

I am here ready to receive and to pay cheerful and prompt Obedience to your Orders. It is my first and favorite Wish to be Employed in Active and Enterprizing Services When there is a prospect of rendering Acceptable Services to America. The singular Honor which Congress hath done me by their generous acknowledgements of my past Services hath inspired me with Sentiments of Gratitude which I shall carry with me to my Grave—and if a life of Services devoted to America can be made instrumental in securing its Independence I shall regard the continuance of such Probation as an honor far superior to what Kings ever could bestow.—

I am ready to lay before you my Orders which I have received from Congress—at present I take the liberty of inclosing for your inspection a very honorable and Unexpected Appointment which I received in February last the intention whereof was rendered Abortive by the Jealousy of the then Commodore Hopkins.

I have always since we have had Ships of War been persuaded that small Squadrons could be employed to far better Advantage on private expeditions and would distress the Enemy infinitely more than the same force could do by cruising either Jointly or Separately—were strict Secrecy Observed on our part the Enemy have many important Places in such a defenceless Situation that they might be effectually Surprised and Attacked with no very considerable Force.—We cannot yet Fight their Navy as their numbers and Force is so far Superior to ours—therefore it seems to be our most natural Province to Sur prise their defenceless places and thereby divide their attention and draw it off from our Coasts. but you see that my honorable Correspondent is, and I know that many others are of the same opinion.

I wish for opportunites to testify with how much respect I have the honor to be


1. Secret Committee of the Continental Congress to the American Commissioners in France, 9 May 1777, NDAR 8: 941.

2. On the unrealized plan to have Jones command a squadron in the Caribbean and Gulf of Mexico, see NDAR 7: 1109–12, 1315–16, and 1318–20.
Honored Sir

I take the liberty of inclosing two introductory letters Addressed to you in behalf of my Lieutenant—who since his embarkation into the Service in July last under my Command hath behaved with becoming diligence and Attention to duty.—should I have the honor of being called to Paris—or should any Alteration immediately take place in my Command I shall have an Opportunity of giving you further information on this head meantime I am [&c.]

Jn° P Jones

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM AN OFFICER ON BOARD THE RANGER CONTINENTAL SHIP OF WAR, JOHN PAUL JONES, ESQ; COMMANDER, DATED NANTZ, DECEMBER 5, 1777."

"We arrived here after a pleasant Passage of 32 Days—Near the Land's End, a Man at the Mast Head saw 17 Sail, which we gave Chace to, and they proved to be the Gibraltar Fleet, under Convoy of a 74 Gun Ship; and we had then got under his Command with the two Prizes we had taken, and knew not what to do, but our Captain took a very wise Step, which was, to heave to with the Convoy, and there lay with our Prizes, 'till the Commodore of the Fleet made Sail, which was in about two Hours; we then made Sail with the Convoy and tarried with them until almost Night, and then tackt Ship to the Southward, and got clear: had he suspected us to be Americans, we must have been captur'd, but he took us and our Prizes to be Part of his Convoy. I believe Capt. Jones will get a Frigate, he is a Gentleman of great COURAGE and CONDUCT, and is deserving of the best Ship in America; his men greatly like him, I expect we shall have bloody Noses before we return, especially if Capt. Jones keeps the Range; for he had as lives run along-side of a Frigate as a Merchantman. A Brig arriv'd from Boston the Day before us and brought the News of Burgoyne's Surrender."

Freeman's Journal, or New-Hampshire Gazette (Portsmouth), 14 Apr. 1778.
1. H.M.S. Invincible, Captain Hyde Parker, Sr.
2. Brigantines George and Mary.
3. Brigantine Penet, John Harris, master, engaged by the Massachusetts Board of War to transport Jonathan Loring Austin with dispatches to the American Commissioners in France.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. BEDFORD, CAPTAIN WESTERN VARLO

1777
December
Friday 5th

Cape Finisterre S 32° [illeg.] Dis° 12 Leagues
Mod° and fair at 7 AM saw and gave Chace to a Sail in the SW° Q° at Cape Finestere bore SBW Dis° 12 L° at Noon spoke with the Chace found her the Annie Brig from Newf° which had been taken by the Sturdy Beggar 11th Nov° and was going to Bilboa or Bourdeaux
December 6

WILLIAM MORAN TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

Reverend Sir

Both my duty and present Situation oblige me to take the liberty of writing to you; Had I been treated as any man of my station should Expect here At Dunkirk, I could have been of some Service to the Cause long since, moreover there is no greater Sign of Our Departure at present than was ten days Ago as the wind still continues in the same point, besides Our Going to Nants by Sea is very precarious, as there are so many people here who make it their business to inform the English of the most minute things that Are here transacted And who very well know we are for Going there, however should the wind Serve we must go, as for my part, which is in some Respect Shamefull, I have not the Second shirt to wear nor much of Any other Apparel, however I must content myself until I get to Nants, where I earnestly Reacornmend myself to your protection. I have Served since the year Seventy five, And Sailed from Philadelphia in the month of February last, honoured with The Commission of first Lieutenant on board the Hornet A Continental Sloop Commanded by John Nicholson Esq. Now in Forton prison from whence I have made my Escape with five others all Safe Arrived; I have met with Mr Johnston 2 of London who treated me most kindly and payed my Expences to Dunkirk And Gave me An order upon Mr Blake here, which he should have Accepted had Mr Hodge not been here, who took no more notice of me than of the lost Sailor. I have the honour Sir of Subscribillg myself [&c.]

Dunkirk 10th ye 6th 1777

W: Moran

1. Moran earlier had been a master’s mate in Andrew Doria. NDAR 4: 712, 1329; 5: 29, 727; 9: 1007.
3. Perhaps William Blake of South Carolina, merchant at Nantes.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L’ORIENT

à Versailles le 6 Xbre. 1777.

J’ay reçu, Monsieur, votre lettre du 1er de ce mois par laquelle vous m’informez que les Capitaines des frégates anglo-américaines le Raleigh et L’Alfred sont arrivés à L’Orient, et que vous leur avez notifié de mettre en mer au premier vent; j’approuve ce que vous avez fait à ce Sujet. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine
Versailles, 6 December 1777.

I have received, Sir, your letter of the first of this month by which you inform me that the captains of the American frigates Raleigh and Alfred have arrived at L'Orient, and that you have notified them to put to sea with the first wind. I approve of what you have done on this subject. I am, [&c.]

de sartine

Gabriel de Sartine to Charles Pierre Gonet, Commissary of Marine at L'Orient

Versailles 6. Xbre. 1777.

Je reçois des plaints, Monsieur, que vous voulez forcer les Capitaines des frégates américaines de partir sans leurs vivres et leur artillerie. Si cela est vous allez trop loin: il suffis que vous exigiez leur départ dès qu'elles seront en stat de reprendre la mer. Je vous prie de me mander ce qui en est; et en faisant exécuter les ordres que Je vous ai donnés ci-devant, de ne point donner lieu à des plaints sur la manière dont vous les exécutés. Rapellez vous ce que Je vous ai dis moi même à ce Sujet. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, 6 December 1777

I am receiving protests, Sir, that you wish to force the captains of the American frigates to leave without their provisions and their artillery. If this is true, you are going too far: It suffices that you require their departure as soon as they are in readiness to put to sea. I ask you to inform me what the situation is, and in putting into execution the orders which I have given you formerly, do not give occasion for protests over your manner of their execution. Call to mind what I have told you personally on this subject. I am, [&c.]

de sartine

Du Boisviollette Genevois & Cie. to Benjamin Franklin

Sir

Having made an agreement with Mr John King in behalf of the Common Wealth of Virginia for a quantity of Salt to be deliver'd in James River, our Ship the Algonquin, as you'll be pleased to See by the inclosed Contract, this Ship is quite ready since a fortnight to put in Sea, only expecting a fair Wind, having for Pilote for the American Cost Mr Joseph Pryce from Philadelphia who is returning to America after having been a Six months time detained Prisoner in England by the Treachery of his Crew.

The merit of this is to ask the Favour of you, to give us the Signals that we are to use upon the Cost of America for to avoid running in to any harbour where there may
be any English Men of Wars riding for ancor, and as We are entirely unknown to you, we Send this under the Cower of our Friends Mess* Dupont & Fils Banq* at Paris, who will inform you that We are not able to abuse of the favour we asks, and We dare Say that our ship in the present Circonstances, will be much desired in Virginia.

We Expects the favour of few words in answer at the first post, and return of the Contract, remaining most respectfully [&c.]

Nantes Dec* 6th. 1777. du Boisviollette Genevois & Co


1. For Joseph Price's capture and imprisonment, see NDAR 8: 869-70; 9: 371-72.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen Nantes 6 Dec 1777.

I have kept the Duplicates of the Dispatches to this Time in Expectation of a private Hand, that failing I am now obliged to send a Man on purpose, but in the least expensive way. If you have no further commands for him please to discharge him directly; he is not to return Post unless you order him so to do.—

The minister lately sent orders to stop the Lion, after that, orders came to allow but a certain number of men to each Ship, and now to compleat our ruin, Orders have arrived at the Commissarys, that the french merchant who fits out Ships for the French Islands shall give security at the Office that they shall go directly thither. and the Captains and Crews shall return to France, in failure of which he is to answer in his proper Person. This stops every Expedition that is now preparing as French Property for america as neither Mr Peltier nor any other Frenchman will subject himself to the penalty. I presume that the late good news from america and the present prosperous State of our military affairs will operate to obtain from ministry a repeal of these orders, in expectation of which I shall go on loading the Ships (which are continually taking in, but if you cannot obtain an alteration in these orders, we shall not be able to dispatch any of them. I therefore hope that the present moment of our prosperity will be employed to procure a permision to sail, For we are already much too far advanced in the Season.

You have never recalled your orders to me relating to the management of the Ships of War Prizes &c. I was therefore on the arrival of the Ranger at a loss how to act. I will never disobey your Directions and yet I wish to avoid disputes, which can do no good, and may do hurt to our affairs; in this Situation Mr Ross undertook to settle the matter between Mr Morris & myself and desired him to empower me by Letter to act.—Mr Morris spoke to me about it himself, and expressed his wish for a good understanding between us, I told him I desired to preserve it, and wished only to do my Duty to you and the public. He then wrote me a Letter by which he gives me the management of concerns in future, in the manner he has hitherto done to Mess* G and P. In answer accept it, requiring him to furnish me from Time to Time with the necessary Funds. These we shall no doubt be obliged to apply to you for, over & above what we may be able to get out of the hands of the above mentioned House, and the proceeds of prizes; one arrived to day, a small Brig with Lemons Raisins & 11 quarter Cask of Wine, which we have run off at 12500 Livres; this is as
much as I expected to get for her.—The Frigate will want many supplies, and must have them from some where, it was therefore necessary that some steps should be taken, and let who will transact the Business I suppose the money must in the end be paid by you. My Object therefore in consenting to this arrangement, was only that the public Business should not suffer, and by it I comply with your orders without opposing any one. I do not wish to interfere in the matter, nor is it my desire to make any private advantages. I only strive to do my Duty without any disagreeable altercation, but if you see any impropriety in this piece of Conduct, I beg you will signify it and I will act agreeable to your orders only; I flatter myself however you will not disapprove of the measure, or, if you do you will kindly allow my Intentions to have been good & point out my Error.—I have the honour to be [&c.]

J Williams

1. Ellipsis in the original. For the order referred to see Gabriel de Sartine to Charles Pierre Gonet, Commissary of Marine at L'Orient, 2 Dec., above.
2. Gruel and Penet.
3. Thomas Morris, stating that private business fully occupied his time, consented to having Williams take care of the business of the Secret Committee, splitting sales commissions between them. Williams agreed to the arrangement. Morris to Williams and Williams to Morris, both 5 Dec. 1777, PPAmP, Franklin Papers, vol. 7, 131, and vol. 37, 123.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM CADIZ, DEC. 6, FROM THE MASTER OF THE TWO SISTERS, A NEWFOUNDLER."

"On the 12th ult. a few leagues to the westward of Cape Ferrol, we fell in with an American privateer, called the Boston Hero, of 18 guns and 120 men, who ordered all the crew into a pilot-boat we spoke with, that landed us at the Groyne. His sending us all on shore, made me suspect he meant to dispose of the cargo at some of the Spanish ports: I therefore wrote to Cadiz, as the wind was fair for that port when they took us, giving a description of the vessel to Mr. Williams, who by return of post informed me of her arrival there. I immediately set out for this place, and on my arrival entered a protest against her being sold, or her cargo, and doubt not of her being restored to me. I find the above is the usual way the American privateers now do; they get rid of the English crew, then put in hands of their own, forge papers, and pretend they come from America."


December 8

EARL OF SANDWICH TO LORD NORTH

A Paper sent to Lord North on 8th December 1777 relative to the American war and urging more efforts to be made at home.

The mode of carrying on the war in America has been such for the last two years that the fleet has not been employed in the purposes in which it can be most useful
towards distressing the enemy, and making them feel their inability of holding out against the mother country.

Lord Howe has had this year under his command about 90 ships of all sorts, six of them of the line and ten two-deck ships, that is to say ships of fifty and forty-four guns; and it was natural to suppose that with such a force properly stationed he could have made it very difficult for the Americans to receive their supplies, carry on their trade, and fit out privateers to annoy the trade of Great Britain. The contrary however has been the case [has happened], because the greatest part of Lord Howe's fleet has been employed in convoying, embarking and disembarking the troops, and attending the operations of the army, which his Lordship in his first letters after his arrival in America mentions as his principal object, to which all others must give place. I do not mean to say that this was wrong, but the consequence of it was that our trade suffered, and that the enemy got the supplies from Europe by which they have been enabled to resist us.

It must not however be imagined that any force will be sufficient entirely to execute the purpose of blocking up all the rebels' ports and putting a total stop to their privateering; for along so extensive a coast, full of harbours and inlets, many ships will in spite of all our efforts get in and out by taking advantage of their knowledge of the coast, of dark and long nights, and events of wind and weather favourable to their purposes. However, we may certainly distress them infinitely more than has hitherto been done, and throw such burdens upon their trade and privateering as to make it difficult to carry on either without considerable loss, which, it is to be hoped, together with their want of necessaries from Europe, would soon make them tired of the war.

But in order to be able to employ the naval force in America effectually to this purpose, it is absolutely necessary that the army should secure the possession of several places along the coast which are tenable (independent of a fleet to defend them) against any force the Americans can bring against them. These places must be such as the King's ships can resort to at all times and seasons, and which will give them shelter and refreshments for their men; and it is necessary that one of them at least (exclusive of Halifax) should afford complete and secure conveniences for careening and refitting the ships, without which both the ships and men will soon become unfit for cruising, which it is to be feared is already the case of many of Lord Howe's squadron.

Such ports are absolutely necessary, and without them no such naval war as is now recommended can be maintained so as to answer the purposes expected; for it must be remembered that cruisers can keep the sea only for a limited time, and that they must have friendly ports to repair to, to wood and water, and to supply their want of stores, and repair their defects, as also for the preservation of the health of their people. This was the idea of the Admiralty from the beginning of the war, and Lord Howe was accordingly by his instructions directed to consider and propose to us what ports were in his opinion properest for these purposes; but he has as yet made no return thereupon.¹

To supply what has been omitted in this particular, I would propose that a commissioner of the navy with proper assistants should go over in the first ships, with power to make such naval establishment and in such place as upon consulting with Lord Howe shall be thought most advisable. New York, Rhode Island, or Philadelphia, would in all probability effectually answer these purposes; but it is impossible to decide the point at this distance, and therefore I would leave it to be settled on
the spot and with Lord Howe's advice, who from the experience he has had and his local knowledge will be, it is to be presumed, a perfect master of the subject.

The Navy Board should be directed to send out what materials and artificers they may think proper for the beginning such establishment; but as it will take some time before this business can be completed, particular attention should be had, and immediate orders given, to provide for the security of Halifax, which since the late fatal event is in my opinion in imminent danger of an attack from New England early in the spring. If that important place should fall into the hands of the enemy, it would be a blow not easy to be recovered, as it is the only port in the whole continent of America where ships can be cleaned and refitted at this time, and is the seat of a commissioner of the navy with an established naval yard and proper artificers and materials for carrying on the business. It is to be always remembered that the fleet alone cannot defend the place, and that there must be a reinforcement of troops and additional works, if the present are not sufficient to repel every attempt of an enemy. While the American forces were employed at a distance, and the people of New England were expecting an attack at home, a small garrison was sufficient; but that is no longer the case, and as the rebels have no better means of employing their northern army than in attacking Canada or Halifax, and probably both, it seems to be our duty to attend to the security of these very important posts.

And for the better carrying on the naval service in that very extensive continent, it seems advisable that the command should be divided into two parts at least, viz the northern and southern; the first to include all Nova Scotia and Canada, the other from the Bay of Boston inclusive to Georgia. [But this cannot effectually take place till the naval establishment in the centre is formed; and therefore Lord Howe should be directed to send a sufficient naval force to Halifax early in the spring to cooperate with the land forces in case the place should be attacked.]

It is much to be wished that a separate command was also fixed in the southern colonies; and perhaps Port Royal in South Carolina would be a very proper place for the headquarters of that squadron. But I fear that at present this arrangement cannot be executed, for unless we are masters of the shore by means of our army, or by the goodwill of the inhabitants, none of the purposes wanted for the fitting and refreshing our ships can be obtained; and I can see nothing more to be done with regard to that district as yet than to leave it as it now is, giving directions to Lord Howe to employ as many cruisers to the southward as he can possibly spare, and to relieve them from time to time from his central post.

[It would also be highly proper to have a separate command for the Floridas and the Bahama Islands, for the security of those colonies and the Jamaica trade passing the Gulf: this command should consist of frigates and such vessels as the harbours in those parts will admit and afford them a proper place to careen and refit.]

Lord Howe should be told that his principal object now should be to block up the American ports, [and also to cooperate with the army in any attempts that may be thought advisable and practicable for making ourselves masters of those ports, destroying their shipping, and alarming and attacking their coast upon every proper occasion]. For these purposes he should keep as many cruisers at sea in small squadrons as his force will enable him to do; and it should be pointed out to him to be particularly attentive to the sending frequent intelligence to England of any armed vessels fitting out in America, for want of which 18 rebel privateers of whose exis-
tence we had no intelligence from his Lordship sailed at once from Boston and Salem [and came upon us unprepared in different parts, having appeared first on the Banks of Newfoundland where they took the Fox and did considerable damage to the fishery, while others attacked the homeward-bound West India convoy, and some had the audaciousness to insult our own coast and the trade in the British Channel].

It seems to me to be within the scope of the present subject to say a word or two on the state of our naval force at home [as all our exterior efforts are derived from that centre], and to consider whether it is adequate to the services that may be expected from it. We have 42 ships of the line in commission at home, which may fairly be considered as ready for service. I fear that France and Spain united have at least an equal number in Europe in commission, and I believe they have many more ready to receive men. I observe that France has only sent one ship of the line out of Europe, therefore her whole naval force may be said to be at home. Spain has no less than 42 ships of the line in commission, many of which are in foreign parts; and they certainly already have or can collect a formidable fleet at the Havana without detaching from Europe.

[The French have lately sent a large number of troops to their West India islands, with artillery and artillery officers, dismounted dragoons, and every other apparatus of war.]

We are vulnerable by a fleet at Jamaica, the Leeward Islands, and in North America, even without the aid of land forces; and with their aid, in the East Indies, and (if the Governor of Gibraltar's late account is true that he cannot defend the place without double his present garrison) in the Mediterranean also.

As soon as France determines to make war a squadron will be sent to attack us in one of these parts. We shall not know where the storm will fall, therefore the only measure of safety will be to have a respectable force in every part, [or at least to have a sufficient force in readiness at home to make large and immediate detachments to all our distant possessions]. Will our 42 ships supply the necessary detachments to answer this purpose, and to leave us superior at home to anything the House of Bourbon can bring against us in Europe after their detachment is made? Certainly not. Therefore, unless we are sure that France has no hostile intentions, is it prudent for us to remain a moment longer in our present state?

It will take a twelvemonth to get 25 more ships of the line ready for sea; 7 of these 25 (including the Victory) are now ready to receive men, and if they were commissioned would be ready for sea early in the spring; and 7 others would be immediately taken in hand, and ready to be commissioned in about two months. If we are in imminent danger of a foreign war (which in my opinion is the case), a day ought not to be lost. What shall we have to answer for if we are taken unprepared, and reduced to the necessity of either leaving our distant possessions undefended or seeing France and Spain in the Channel with a superior fleet?

In short, if we are certain that France and Spain will not take advantage of our distresses, our force at home is more than sufficient, and the public ought not to be burdened with that enormous expense; but on the other side, if from their falsehood and repeated breaches of their most solemn promises relative to succours sent to America, [and from the great armaments they have made notwithstanding the distress of their finances, at least those of France,] we may conclude that they are at the bottom our inveterate enemies, and are only waiting for the favourable moment to
strike the blow, I do think we risk the whole with regard to the safety of our country if we are any way remiss in using every precaution and exertion for our defence that our present circumstances require.  

I would therefore humbly advise that the 7 ships now ready to receive men, or at least 6 of them, should be commissioned, and that orders should be given for getting an equal number ready to receive men. Before it comes to their turn to be commissioned, events will show whether it is necessary to proceed farther.

The Primitive Papers of John, Earl of Sandwich, First Lord of the Admiralty 1771–1782, edited by G. R. Barnes and J. H. Owen, 4 vols. ([London]: Navy Records Society, 1932–38) 1: 327–35. The editors note: "There is another copy, marked 'sent to Ld North Dec: 7th 1777' and endorsed thus: 'Opinion about the Naval War Dec: 8th 1777 sent to Ld North shewing the impropriety of trusting to the promises of France & Spain, and proposing further Armaments.' Both copies are in the Earl of Sandwich's writing. Passages in square brackets in the paper printed here are insertions in the other copy; passages in italics within square brackets are in the other copy, but not in the one printed."

1. Lords of the Admiralty to Richard, Lord Howe, 4 May 1776, UkLPR, Adm. 2/1332.
2. This passage marked in the original "added by the desire of Ld. Geo. Germain"; it is only an insertion on the other copy.
3. In the other copy the last few lines of this paragraph read thus: "... safety of our country and our personal security (which God knows is a very small article in the present consideration), if we are any way remiss in using every precaution and exertion for our defence that God and Nature have put us in possession of."

Silas Deane to Jonathan Williams, Jr.

Dear Sir Passy 8th Decr. 1777—

The Commissioners expect in about Eight or Ten Days to dispatch another Packet for America & Consequently will not detain Cap't Young1—I send you the Gazette Extraordinary of the Court of London which peruse & forward to Mr. Hancock with the other News Papers sent you—We are still uncertain how soon Cap't Nicholson will be ready for Sea, or if you have Shipp'd all the Goods on Montieus Two Vessels or other ways. please to be explicit on this subject in your next—

I hope Cap't Nicholson may set out for Nantes or elsewhere to meet his Ship the last of this Week, when we shall finally determine on his destination There is no mention of you in the Dispatches from America nor any thing said on the old Subject—I hear that a Continental Ship of War is arriv'd at Nantes with Duplicates of the last Dispatches tell us in your next what Ship this is & what her Errand 2—I am &c

SD—

PS as to Cap't Elliot & the other Officers at Nantes I must leave it with you to supply their present wants in the most Oeconomical manner consistent with their Stations. I hope they will not expect more than Pocket money, & to purchase necessary Cloathing for the Voyage—As to paying wages due from Congress to them we cannot do it—

You will take Rec'd of them for the Sums paid and give a Duplicate to Cap't Nicholson to Settle in America—

LB, CiHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot: "Mr Williams."

1. Williams wrote the commissioners on 2 Dec. requesting instructions whether to detain Young's dispatches, in expectation of additions to them, or to send Young off immediately. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 232.
December 9

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L'ORIENT

Versailles 9. Xbre. 1777.

J’ai reçu, Monsieur, La lettre que vous m’avez écrite le 1er de ce mois contenant les réponses aux questions que je vous avois chargé de faire au Cap’t Fautrel; Et Sur le Compte que j’en ai rendu au Roy Sa Maje; a bien voulu agréer Sa justification et faire cesser Sa détention. Je joins ici en conséquence l’ordre pour le faire mettre en liberté que vous signifierez au Géoluer des prisons de l’orient. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, 9 December 1777

I have received, Sir, the letter which you wrote me on the first of this month containing the answers to the questions that I had charged you to ask Capt. Fautrel. And on my reporting this to the king, His Majesty has been pleased to accept his justification and order the end of his detention. I am attaching, therefore, the order to set him free which you will give to the jailer of the Lorient prisons. I am [&c.]

de sartine

L, FrLAL, series 1, E 80, fol. 207. Addressed at foot: “M. Gonet.” Docketed: “R. le 15.” “Received the 15th.”
1. On 2 Dec., Sartine had instructed Gonet to tell Fautrel that “nothing will excuse him from carrying out the precise orders which you will have given him before his departure.” Ibid., fol. 177.
2. The order to release Fautrel is at ibid., fol. 208.

JOURNAL OF H.M.S. RESOLUTION, CAPTAIN SIR CHALONER OGLE

1777]
Dec 9
Tuesday 9

Cape Portugal S° 18.46 E° distance 34 Leagues
fresh gales & Cloudy at 6 AM/ Saw 2 Sail to the S’wards, wore Ship & gave Chace, Punish’d Alexr Forbes, w'h 12 lashes for Mutiny, ½ past 11 brought the chace too, found her the Smyrna Galley, taken by ye Sturdy Beggar Provincial Privateer, hoisted ye Boats out & brought the Prisoners on board, sent the 4th Lieut’, a Mate, a Midshipman & Men to take charge of her
Cape Finnistaer S° 25 19 E° distance 20 Leagues.
fresh Breezes & Cloudy at 1 PM/ Made Sail after the Sturdy Beggar At 3 Sprung ye foretopmast at 4 tk’d Ship at 5 in 2 R Topsails hove to for ye Smyrna Galley At 6 Sett the foresail at 11 Saw a light in ye SW Q°

D, UkLPR, Adm. 51/778.

CONDE DE FLORIDABLANCA TO CONDE DE ARANDA

[Extract]

N° 3. Exma. S°

Ha destinado V.E. la Carta N° 1178. de 26. de Noviembre 1 á los puntos relativos á las Colonias Anglo-americanas, y voi á contextarla después de haber enter-
ado al Rey de las diversas especies que contiene, y tomado sus Rs. órdenes sobre cada punto.

Ha parecido mui bien á S.M. quanto V.E. ha trabajado con Mte Grand, interlocutor de los Diputados Americanos, sobrè la restitucion de la embarcacion Francesa la Fortunée cargada para el Comercio de Cadiz, y apresada por un Cosario insurgente,² por la sola razón de venir de Puerto Ingles con generos Yngleses.

Mediante las ofertas hechas á V.E. por esos Diputados de escribir inmediatamente al Congreso para la restitucion de la presa y resarcimiento de todos perjuicios, las medidas que iban á tomar para evitar se incurriese en adelante en otros atentados de igual naturaleza, el sentimiento con que se hallaban, su sumisa disposicion á cuanto pudiese satisfacer á S.M. y la confirmación de estas expresiones en la Memoria³ que entregaron á V.E. y me remite, queda S.M. enteramente satisfecho, y aprueba admitiése V.E. la Memoria, puesto de acuerdo anticipadamente para ello con el Sr Conde de Vergennes.

Ahora manifestará V.E. á los Diputados para su consuelo, que su deferencia y disposiciones han merecido el agradecimiento de S.M. asi como el insulto del Cosario le causó gran desagrado; que precisa recomienden al Congreso mucha firmeza en hacer ejecutar las órdenes que tienen sus Armadores de respetar el Pavellón Español y no inquietar en ninguna manera su Comercio, pues no podrá tolerar S.M. lo contrario, y que en el caso presente, prescindiendo de la pronta restitucion y resarcimiento completo de daños, de que no desistirá S.M., experimentarán como hasta ahora la continuación de los efectos de la Rs liberalidad y compasion con que los mira su magnánimo corazon, y de que verán pruebas efectivas y no escasas.

Este mismo en todas sus partes expresará V.E. para su noticia al Sr Conde de Vergennes.

Para gobierno solo de V.E. le diré que la intencion del Rey en cualesquiera socorros que haga á los Americanos, és no legarse con promesas ni contratos por muchas consideraciones que interesan tanto su honor quanto su política, combiniendo todas las circunstancias actuales de Europa con nuestros intereses y la situación de nuestros negocios.

Queda enterado S.M. de haber recibido Mte Lee Cartas credenciales del Congreso que le autorizan directamente para España, y aprueba la respuesta que dió V.E. á su insinuacion de si vendría personalmente á noticiarlo; pues si hubiese venido, no solo no hubiera permitido S.M. se le escuchase ni admitiése á tratar negocio alguno sino que le hubiera hecho salir, no siendo en ninguna manera necesaria la residencia aquí de ningún Diputado Americano. . .

Dios guí á V.E. mte a la Madrid á 9. de Diciembre de 1777
El Conde de Floridablanca

[Translation]
No. 3. Most Excellent Sir

Your Excellency has devoted letter no. 1178 of November 26¹ to topics relating to the Anglo-American colonies, and I am going to answer it after having informed the King on the various items it contained and receiving his royal orders on each point.

His Majesty was pleased when Your Excellency was dealing with Mr. Grand, speaker for the American Deputies on the return of the French ship la Fortunée, laden
for the commerce of Cadiz and which was captured by an insurgent privateer for the sole reason that it came from an English port with English goods.

The offers made to Your Excellency by those Deputies to write immediately to Congress for return of the captured ship and compensation for all damages, the measures which they were going to take to avoid the occurrence of other attacks of this nature, their regret, their willingness to submit to whatever may satisfy His Majesty, and confirmation of these statements in the Memorial that they delivered to Your Excellency and is sent to me, His Majesty rests entirely satisfied, and approves Your Excellency's accepting the Memorial, on account of the agreement obtained beforehand for him with the Comte de Vergennes.

Now Your Excellency will show the Deputies, for their consolation, that their deference and disposition have earned the approval of His Majesty as much as the attack of the privateer has caused him displeasure. He goes on to say they should recommend that Congress firmly enforce the orders given their privateers to respect the Spanish flag, and not hinder Spanish commerce in any way, and that His Majesty would not in any way tolerate the contrary. He says that in the present case, as long as the ship is returned and compensation made for damages—failure to do so will not be countenanced by His Majesty—they will continue to enjoy the effects of royal indulgence and compassion with which his magnanimous heart regards them, and of which they will see actual proofs and not parsimonious ones.

Your Excellency will please express these statements in their totality to the Comte de Vergennes.

For your Excellency's sole guidance I will tell you that the intention of the king in providing aid to the Americans is not to commit himself to promises or contracts for many considerations which involve either his honor or politics, but rather to take into account all the current circumstances of Europe as well as our interests and the situation of our commerce.

His Majesty was informed that Mr. Lee received credentials in the form of letters from Congress which directly authorize him for Spain, and approves the response which Your Excellency gave to his suggestion that he come personally to inform him. If Mr. Lee would have come here, not only would His Majesty not have permitted him to be heard or allowed any dealing to take place, but also would have made him leave, as he believes that it is in no way necessary for an American Deputy to reside here.

May God keep you many years. Madrid 9 December 1777.

El Conde de Floridablanca

1. Conde de Aranda to Conde de Floridablanca, 26 Nov. 1777, above.
2. Massachusetts privateer brigantine Civil Usage, Andrew Giddings, commanding.
3. American Commissioners in France to the French and Spanish Courts, 23 Nov. 1777, above.
December 10

LORD STORMONT TO LORD WEYMOUTH

[Extract]

N° 175

Paris December 10th. 1777

My Lord

Before I went to Versailles I carefully perused the different Papers transmitted to me in your Lordships Dispatch N° 70, and made an Extract of such Parts of Governor Morris's Letters as I thought it would be proper to communicate to M de Vergennes; and in order to avoid the possibility of any Personal Discussions between Governor Morris, and M de Bouille, and at the Same Time to guard Against the Danger of a Discovery of the Channels thro' which M' Morris receives His Intelligence, I entitled this Extract Authentic Advices from Martinico, and in my Conversations with the French Ministers gave no Intimation of the Channel thro' which the Intelligence comes but spoke of it as certain.

The Spanish Ambassador who happened to go in before me had a Conference with M de Vergennes of an hour and a Quarter: to shew Him that I had remarked it, I began mine with saying, that He was destined to long Conferences that Day, and that I was very sorry to have a great deal to say to Him and always upon the same very unpleasant Subjects. He answered, as He often does, that He was there to Hear. and I went on with observing to Him, that the fraudulent Practice of Purchasing Prizes made by the Rebels still continued, and was a great detriment to many of His Majesty's Loyal Subjects, who had given in a Petition upon this occasion, which Petition was signed by no less than a hundred considerable Merchants, all sufferers by a Practice which was contrary to all friendship, all Justice, and which would not be tolerated in open War. Were we Sir in a state of Actual War with France, you would not suffer the Prizes made upon us by your own Subjects to be disposed of till they were legally condemned, and now, Frenchmen go out to sea to meet the American Pirates, purchase from them the English Ships they have taken, carry these Ships into some French Port, new paint them and make them pass for French Vessels. There are several Such Ships Sir at this Moment in the River of Nantes as I know from a Person lately come from thence, of two of them, which I claim as is my Duty, I know the Names, one is called la Mignonne, which I have already spoke to you about, the other Le Duc de Chartres. M de Vergenne's answer was the Same as usual; that these were abuses which the government did not tolerate, but could not totally prevent, tho' every means was taken to prevent them: that the immense gain got by such Purchases was such a Temptation, as made Men ingenious to find out means of eluding the Orders that had been given; and that I must be sensible how difficult it was to prevent purchases that were made out at Sea. I replied that there were many Marks of Evident collusion; that the American Pirates made Signs when they came near the Coast of France, and People went out in Boats to meet them; that these Ships were carried into French Ports, where they could not but be known; That Workmen were openly employed to paint and disfigure them; and that in a Word it was utterly impossible the Commanders in their different Ports should not see what was seen by every body else, unless they wilfully shut their Eyes. He promised that the Matter should be inquired into, and at his desire I gave Him a Note of the two Ships, and likewise of the Privateer the Independance, Captain Young, that is still at Nantes and of the Dolphin Captain Nichol-
son that is at Painbouf, and serves there as a sort of Guardship. She has 70 Men on board, and several officers destined for a new French ship of 24 Guns, built for the use of the Rebels—several of these 70 Men are English Sailors who tried to get away, and having got to Nantes, were, as my Informer assured me, put into the Town Prison at Nicholsons Request. (It is however possible My Lord that they had been guilty of some Irregularity, and that that was made the Pretence for their Confinement.)

After having dwelt upon all these particulars, and represented them in their true Light. I told M de Vergennes that serious as these Grievances were, they were far short of what passed at Martinico, I then took my Paper out of my Pocket—and when I gave it to M de Vergennes said that it would shew Him M de Bouilles’ Conduct, as it really was, and begged Him to peruse it with Attention, and then tell me whether all this resembles Peace, or War. I said this decently, but strongly. He seemed Struck, took the Paper read it with great Attention, and when He saw the Number of Privateers fitted out by Prejean, He exclaimed why this is a Fleet! and after reading the whole, He said, Je vous avoue Milord que les Bras me tombent, and that it is impossible for me to reconcile these Advices, which you assure me are Authentic, with M de Bouilles’ own accounts: He expressly says, that He has been careful to correct the abuses tolerated, or at least winked at by His Predecessor, and adds, that He is upon very good Terms with your Governors, and Admiral, and sends us copies of his correspondence with them.

I told M de Vergennes that I had Intelligence, which accounted for all this, but accounted for it in a very disagreeable Manner: our Intelligence, which I pretend not to warrant, says, that M de Bouille has declared, that He has lately received Orders from His Court, to give every countenance and Protection to the Americans and that all He does, or suffers to be done is in consequence of these fresh Instructions. M de Vergennes assured me upon his Honour, that if M de Bouille had said this, He said the Thing that was not, and that He had received no such Instructions. My Answer was, that I did not give this Part of my Intelligence as certain, and therefore had not inserted it in the Paper, not chusing to mix suppositions with undoubted positive Facts. It is Facts Sir we look to, it is by them alone that Nations are to Judge; Your Governor suffers these Privateers to be fitted out against us; He authorizes this Prejean to make War against the Subjects of Great Britain, and that for the Absurdest of all Reasons, because He was born in Arcadia.—M de Vergennes readily admitted the Absurdity of this Reasoning—After what you have told me Sir, I cannot possibly believe that M de Bouille is Authorized to act as He does, but I repeat, it is to His Actions alone that we can look. They are such as are totally inconsistent with every Idea of friendship and Peace. In my apprehension of things Martinico is making war against Great Britain. The fitting out Cruizers is an Act of direct Hostility, it is an Act permitted by the Governor, that is, by the Delegate of your sovereign. If After these Representations the abuse continues, the inference must be, that if the Governor has not secret Instructions to bear Him out, He has at least the secret approbation of his Court. M de Vergennes did not contravert my Arguments, but said with a forced smile, that unless M de Bouille had made Himself King of Martinico, his conduct would change, as nothing could be more contrary to the King His Masters Intentions, and Orders, than to suffer or countenance such unwarrantable proceedings. He ended with saying, you no doubt will go to M de Maurepas pray take the Paper with you (You will be so good as to return it me) and shew it to Him, He reads English as well as I do, and will be as much struck as I am. I took His advice, went to M de Maurepas as I intended, found
10 DECEMBER 1777

Him alone, and after some short Conversation upon the same Topics I had dwelt upon with M de Vergennes, I gave Him the Paper. He read it with Attention, and I saw understood it perfectly, repeated what M de Vergennes had said of M de Bouilles correspondence, and assured me positively that He had no fresh Instructions.

I observed to His Excellency, that I should not enter into the Motives or Reasons of M de Bouilles' conduct, that it was probable He thought he was acting agreeably to the secret wishes of his Court, but whether he is mistaken or not, a little Time will shew; if you do not approve his Conduct, you will force a change, if that change does not come, we must infer, your secret approbation. You hate long Reasoning Sir, and I will be very short: I will say but this, If these Acts of Hostility, carried on against us at Martinico, are suffered to continue, Your Excellency and I are giving ourselves a great deal of unnecessary Trouble in endeavouring to keep Matters quiet here, vous savez aussi bien que moi M le Comte, que si le Feu s'allume aux Extremites il gagnera bientot le Centre. He did not dispute this, but assured me that the Matter should be inquired into, and ended with saying, that that fellow Prejean must be removed. . . . I am [&c.]

P.S. . . .


CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE

Gentlemen

Ranger Nantes 10th Dec 1777.

Inclosed you have copies of three letters which I had the honor of writing to you while fitting out at Portsmouth. Which place I left the 1st Ulto.—After passing the Western Islands I fell in with and brought too a number of ships but met with no English property 'till within Eighty leagues of Ushant. I then fell in with a Fleet of Ten Sail under a Strong Convoy bound up Channel—but notwithstanding my endeavours I was unable to detach any of them from the Convoy.1—I took two Brigantines from Malaga with Fruit &ca. for London.2 One of the Prizes is arrived here the other I am now told is in Quiberon Bay.—I arrived here the 2d. Curr without having met with any Misfortune on the Passage tho I met with some very severe Weather.—Besides the Fleet already mentioned I fell in with several ships in the Night so that I have had agreeable Proofs of the Active Spirit of both my Officers & Men—and tho' they have not formerly been conversant in the Management of Ships of War, yet I am persuaded that they will behave well should I have an Opportunity of bringing them to Action—for they pay more attention to instruction than conceited Fellows who think themselves two knowing to be taught.—

On my arrival I wrote to the Commissioners and forwarded the dispatches without loss of time—the Attention necessary to complete the Equipment of the Ranger hath induced me to stay here and hasten that business with all possible expedition—this being fairly begun I shall be in readiness to pay prompt Obedience to Such instructions as I may receive from the Commissioners in consequence of the Orders which they recieved, thro' my hands, from the Secret Committee—and should any insuperable difficulty stand in the Way of that Order I shall then be ready and will proceed on Active Service with the Ranger alone.
I found the Ranger very Crank owing to the improper quality of her Ballast and to her being rather over-Masted—to remedy which I purpose to shorten her lower Masts and Ballast with lead.—as this Ballast will stow under the lower tier of Water the less quantity will be sufficient—of Course the ship will be so much the lighter and sail so much the faster—the lead can be landed on any part of the Continent where Iron can be had in its place.—the sailing of the Ranger falls short of the general expectation—for the Above reasons and on account of the foulness of her Bottom—which, except a partial cleaning in July, hath not been seen since she came off the stocks.

It is my hearts first and favorite wish to be employed in active and enterprizing Services where there is a prospect of Rendering such services Useful and Acceptable to America.—the singular Honor which Congress hath done me by their generous approbation of my past Conduct hath inspired me with Sentiments of Gratitude which I shall carry with me to my Grave—And if a life of Services devoted to America can be made instrumental in securing its Independence I shall regard the Continuance of such approbation as an honor far superiour to the Empty Pagentry which Kings ever did or can bestow.

I understand tho I have yet recd. no letter that the Commissioners had provided for me one of the finest Frigates that ever was Built—Calculated for thirty Guns on one Deck and capable of carrying 36 pounders—but were under the necessity of giving her up—on account of some difficulties which they met with at Court 3—perhaps the news of our late Successes may now Put that court in a better humour.—but my Unfeigned thanks are equally due for the Intention as for the Act. I have the honor to be [&c.]

J. P. J.


1. H.M.S. Invincible, Captain Hyde Parker, Sr.
2. George and Mary.
3. India, building at Amsterdam.

[Extract]

James Garдоqui to Arthur Lee


Dear Sir

... By advises from my house at St. Andero I find Cap. Babson of one of our freind’s privateers 1 who lately sail’d from Bilbao fell in with about 20 sail of Newfoundlanders under convoy of a strong arm’d vessel with whom she fought two hours & took 6 vessells, but the arm’d one gott away; Babson lost two officers & two privates but got safe to said port with the prizes 2 which circumstance pray keep to yourself. One Hibbert 3 who left (Bilbao), Bilbao about the same time has taken three more which have also putt in near said port, which being what ocurrs have only to add my hearty wishes that all prosperity may attend you & all freinds with you during the present & many succeeding years to command. . . .


1. Massachusetts privateer brig General Mercer, James Babson.
2. Probably included Minehead and Hawke.
3. Massachusetts privateer Hawke, Jeremiah Hibbert.
December 11

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO JOHN THORNTON

Instructions to Mr Thornton [Paris, 11 Dec. 1777]

You will receive herewith a Letter to Lord North and another to Sir Grey Cooper Secretary of the Treasury, to which you are to endeavour to obtain Answers.

As the Purport is to obtain Permission to visit & examine into the Situation of our People in their Goals, and administer to their Relief we hope a Request so consonant to Humanity will not be refus’d. But if you can not obtain such Permission, yet, (if not absolutely forbidden) we desire you would endeavour to see the Prisoners, take an Acc of their Names, the Rank or Quality they serv’d in, the States they belong’d to, in what Vessel, & by whom they were taken and such other particulars as may tend to give us perfect Information of their Circumstances.

But before you leave London to visit the Prisons, wait on Mr. Hartley (for whom also you have a Letter which you will deliver as soon as you arrive) and desire his Advice or Orders; & if he should be so kind as to give you any relating to the Premises you are to follow the same punctually in your future Proceedings.

You will receive herewith Fifty Guineas for Travelling Expences of which you will render an Acc. We wish you a good Journey, being [&c.]

Your most humble Servants.

Df, DLC, Benjamin Franklin Papers, 392.

1. John Thornton, whose real name appears to have been J. Dumeneg, had been in contact with the American Commissioners by early October. In January 1778 Arthur Lee employed him as his secretary and sent him twice to London on intelligence missions, but discharged him for suspicion of engaging in shady stock dealings. Thornton had, by then, become a British informant. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 26–28; Francis Wharton, The Revolutionary Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States, 6 vols. (Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1889), 1: 659–61.

2. American Commissioners in France to Lord North, 12 Dec. 1777, and Benjamin Franklin to Sir Grey Cooper, 11 Dec. 1777, both below.

Dear Sir,

Receiving frequent Accounts by American Prisoners who have escap’d from your Goals, of the miserable Situation & hard Treatment of their Countrymen at Portsmouth & Plymouth, we have prevail’d with a Gentleman, Major Thornton, (to us much a Stranger but who appears a Man of Humanity) to visit the Prisons there, and give from us some Relief to those unfortunate Men. I hope that thro’ your Interest he may obtain a Permission for that purpose. I could have wish’d that some voluntary Act of Compassion on the Part of your Government towards those in your Power, had appeared in abating the Rigours of their Confinement, & relieving their pressing Necessities, as such Generosity towards Enemies has naturally an Effect in softening and abating Animosity in their Compatriots, & disposing to Reconciliation. This, if I had any Influence with your Ministers I should recommend as prudent; being what would at least secure a Continuance of that kind Usage your People when our Prisoners have always experienced with us. Mr. Thornton is charg’d with a Letter to Lord North, which I request you would procure him an Opportunity of delivering, and endeavour to obtain
an Answer. Perhaps it may not be thought proper to give any: But I am Sure it will not be an insolent one like that from Lord Stormont to a similar Application. The Remembrance of ancient Friendship encourages me to this Request, if 'tis too much; you can prevent Repetition of it by making no Reply. With my affectionate Respects to Lady Cooper, & love to my former young Friends, I am [&c.]

BF

Df, DLC, Benjamin Franklin Papers, 392. Addressed at foot: "Sir Grey Cooper Barc." Docketed: "Letter to Sir Grey Cooper/Dec 11. 77./Instructions to Mr. Thornton." Cooper (c. 1726–1801), secretary of the treasury and member of Parliament, was a friend of Franklin's.

1. NDAR 8: 735n.

**SHIPPING ARTICLES FOR THE OFFICERS OF THE SHIP BRUNE**


Il sera payé trois Mois d’Avance avant le Depart de l’Orient sur les Appointemens mentionnés ci dessous.

Les Armateurs déclarent qu’ils ne veulent s’en tenir n’aucun usage de la Compagnie des Indes, qu’ils ne suivrent au Contraire que ceux du Commerce particulier pour l’Amérique et n’auront egard a aucun autre quelconque pour tout ce qui pourroit concermer le Passage du dit Navire.

Les Armateurs accordent à l’État Major un Port permis en Nature et Une Gratification qui leur sera payée deux Mois après le Retour du dit Vaisseau de la Maniere et apres, et comme les d. Avantages ne sont accordés que pour les Services qu’ils seront dans le Cas de rendre a l’Armement. Si l’un de ces quittoit le Vaisseau on debarquoit pour Telle Raison que ce fut avant son Retour, il ne pourra presendu aucune Gratification, mais en Cas de Mort seulement pendant la Campagne les Armateurs tiendront compte à la Succession de la Gratification en Son entier.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Port Permis</th>
<th>Gratification</th>
<th>Appoin-</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| A M Berubé Dufresne Capitaine | Un Tonneau en. en allant Deux en Retour | £5000$ | £130$
| A M Fautrell fils 2d. Capitaine | un T au en Retour | 3000 | 100
| A M Livoyes Prem. Lieutenant | Point | 2000 | 80
| A M. [blank] Pc Lieutenant au 2d Poste | Point | 1800 | 80
| A M Coulas Rozan Chirurgien | Point | 500 | 50
| 12300 | 440

Il leur sera en outre permis de mettre dan leurs Chambres ce qu’ils jugeront a Propos, et de placer dans La Sainte Barbe une Malle chacun, contenant leurs effets d’usage seulement, sans aucune Marchandise, laquelle sera du Poids ordinaire.
Dans le Cas ou a l'Arrivée du Vau la Brune en Amerique, les Propriétaires vouluent y retenir le Navire pour le faire naviguer sous leur Pavillon, ou y donner une autre Destination, l'état Major sera libre de l'accepter ou le refuse. Si les Conditions ne leur convenoient pas; et dans ce Cas leur Voyage leur sera dû en son entier, et leur Retour en France sera aux frais des Propriétaires.

Dans le Cas ou au Retour du dit Navire, la France se trouvat en Guerre avec quelque autre Puissance et que l'on fit quelque Prise, le Capitaine et l'état Major preleveront Suivant les usages de la Course de St Malo.

M. Dufresne s'engage expressément de Suivre les Ordres et Instructions que les Armateurs lui remetront pour le Susdit Voyage, tant a l'Orient quoi Nantes ou il doit finir son Armement, ainsi que de se conformer a Leurs Intentions pour l'Armement, Vivres, Rechanges et Equipage, ainsi que pour le Chargement, et de se tenir prés pour partir de l'un et l'autre Port, desqu'il en Sera requis au premier Vent favorable.

Moyennant le dit Traitement, il est expressément defendu a l'état Major du dit Navire d'embarquer ou faire embarquer sous tels Noms ou Manieres que ce puisse être soit en allant ou au Retour, aucunes Boissons ou Marchandises de quelque Sorte ou Qualité que ce puisse etre au dela du Port permis a Peine de payer triple frêt pour tout ce qui sera trouvé en Contravention et de perdre la Gratification promise susdite & sans qu'aucun puisse reclamer en Justice contre les Armateurs pour Perte de la Gratification susdite, etant La Condition expresse sous laquelle le present Traitemen leur est accordé.

M. Dufresne devra suivre la Route que lui indiquera le Capitaine Americain passager a son Bord, pour entrer dans le premier Port, Havre ou Riviere qu'il lui indiquera dans l'Amerique, et Se guidera d'apres ses Avis des qu'il aura departé les trente Sept Degrés de Latitude Nord et dix sept Degrés de Longitude de Paris a peine de repondre des Evenements.

Fait Double a l'Orient le 10 Xbre 1777

Berard Freres et C°

Nous Soussignés Capitaine et Officiers composant l'Etat Major du Vau la Brune, acceptons, chacun dans nos Qualités respectives le Traitement ci-dessus, tant pour nos Appointemens que pour le Port permis et Gratification qui nous sont accordés, au Moyen de quoi nous promettons Parole d'honneur de remplir nos Engagements, faire le Voyage et nous conformer strictement aux dites Conditions, consentant a etre privés de tout ce qui peut nous revenir du susdit Voyage Si nous y manquons, meme de repondre des evenemens en Cas de Contravention ou de non-Execution du present et ete qui aura autant de force que s'il fut fait devant Notaire, fait Double a l'Orient Le 11 Xbre 1777

J Bérubé Dufraine
Le cullo'ch
N Fautrel
De Livoys fils
Coulas Rozan

Amount of the Muster Roll paid on the Ships outfitted at L'Orient 9 attested Account Decem 1777 three Months advance £5748—0—0./. True Copy Attest Jon° Loring Austin (Copy)
W. T. Franklin
[Translation]

Pay and Conditions granted by Messrs. Bérard Frères and Co. outfitters of the vessel la Brune to the officers of the said vessel for the voyage from Nantes to the islands of French America, ports and colonies of English and Insurgent America into one or more of the ports or rivers, to take on a cargo and return to L'Orient or to any other port in France where the vessel will unload and lay up.

Three months advance will be paid before the departure from l'Orient on the emoluments mentioned below.

The outfitters declare that they do not wish to abide by any practice of the India Company, that, on the contrary, they will follow only the practices of the private trade with America and will not pay any heed to any other practice in anything that concerns the voyage of the said vessel.

The outfitters grant to the officers the right to carry goods on their own account and a bonus which will be paid to them two months after the return of the said vessel as specified below, and since the said emoluments are granted only because of the services which they will be in a position to render to the outfitters, if one of the officers were to leave the vessel for any reason whatsoever before its return, he will not be entitled to any bonus, but in case of death only during the voyage the outfitters will make payment of the whole bonus to the heirs.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Right to carry goods</th>
<th>Bonus</th>
<th>Monthly salary</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To M. Berubé Dufresne, Captain</td>
<td>One cask going, two returning</td>
<td>£5000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M. Fautrel, Jr., Master</td>
<td>One cask returning</td>
<td>3000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M. Livoyes, 1st Mate</td>
<td>None</td>
<td>2000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M. [blank] 2nd Mate</td>
<td>None</td>
<td>1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To M. Coulas Rozan, Surgeon</td>
<td>None</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12300</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

They will also be permitted to put into their cabins whatever they choose, and to place in the gunner's store room one trunk a piece, containing effects for their personal use, without any mercandise for trade; this trunk will be of an ordinary weight.

If, on the arrival of the vessel la Brune in America, the owners should desire to keep her trading in the area under their flag or to send her elsewhere, the officers shall be free to accept or to refuse, if the conditions were not to suit them. In that case, compensation for the entire voyage will be due them and their return to France will be at the expense of the owners.

If, on the return of the said vessel, France should be at war with some other power, and if the vessel should take some prize, the captain and the officers will be compensated according to the customs of the privateers of St. Malo.

M. Dufresne expressly agrees to follow the orders and instructions which the outfitters will give him for the said voyage, whether at L'Orient or at Nantes where he is to finish his fitting out; he agrees to conform to their wishes respecting the fitting out, provisions, spare stores, and crew, as well as for the loading, and he
agrees to be ready to leave either port as soon as he is instructed to, at the first favorable wind.

In consideration of the said emolument, the officers are expressly forbidden to load on the ship or to cause to be loaded, under any name or in any other way whatsoever, either on the outward or on the return voyage, any liquors or merchandise of any sort or quality beyond the quantity which the officers have the right to carry on their own accounts under penalty of paying triple freight charges for everything found in violation, and under penalty of losing the bonus promised above, and there is waived any claim to recourse to the courts for redress from the outfitters for the loss of the said bonus, this being the express condition under which these emoluments are granted to them.

M. Dufresne will be required to follow the course which will be indicated to him by the American captain, his passenger, to enter the first port, harbor or river which he will indicate to him in America, and M. Dufresne will take his instructions once he has passed a point at thirty-seven degrees of north latitude and seventeen degrees of longitude of Paris, under penalty of being held responsible for what may happen.

Done in Duplicate at L'Orient on the 10th of December 1777

Bérard Frères and Co.

We the undersigned captain and chief officers of the vessel la Brune accept, each in his respective capacity, the above emolument, as concerns our salary, the right to carry merchandise to our account and the bonus, as granted, in consideration of which we promise on our word of honor to fulfill our agreement, to make the voyage and to conform strictly to the stated conditions, consenting to the loss of all profit to us from the said voyage if we fail to live up to our promise, and we even promise to be responsible for anything that might happen as a result of violation or non-performance of the present agreement, which will have as much force as if it had been made before a notary.

Done in Duplicate at l'Orient on the 11th of December 1777

J Bérubé Dufraire
Le cullo'ch
N Fautrel
De Livoy, Jr.
Coulas Rozan

Amount of the Muster Roll paid on the Ships outfitted at L'Orient 28.9 Three Months advance £5748—0—0./.

True Copy Attest
Jonas Loring Austin (Copy)
W. T. Franklin


1. John Green.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO ROBERT MORRIS

Honored and dear Sir; Ranger, Nantes 11th Dec 1777.

As the situation of affairs in Pensylvania, when I sailed from Portsmouth, rendered the conveyance of Letters from the Eastern States not altogether certain, I take
the Liberty of inclosing Copies of those which I had the honor of writing to you while fitting out.

It is not in my Nature to persist intentionally in an Error, therefore I always wish to take the earliest Opportunity of Acknowledging a mistake; and as it now appears from the Situation of affairs, and more especially from the important Step that was taken in my favor by the Commissioners, in Obedience to the generous and liberal Sentiments and Orders of the Secret Committee, that Congress have had my Honor and Benefit at Heart: I must conclude also that it is not intended to Place me under the Command of Men, who durst not, or did not step forth as soon as myself, in this flattering belief I bid defiance to danger, and enjoy once more the cheerful Ardour and Spirit, which alone can animate and support an Officer in the Performance of his duty: to be continued in the Line wherein I stepped forth, and found acceptance at the beginning was, and is the height of my Ambitions; but for me to fight under Men, who held back, and did not appear in the first doubtful Juncture and who cannot now teach me my duty is impossible, nor will it be expected by Men of Candour and Ingenuity.

When I have the Honor of hearing from the Commissioners, I will return my thanks to the Secret Committee, but what form of thanks shall I render to you? Words are wanting here! I am utterly at a loss, nor know I where, or how to begin. the Obligations I owe to you, are so many, so important, and were so unexpected, that I must be ungrateful indeed did I not feel more than I can express. but I detest Flattery, therefore Must decline the Subject, least I should enrobe fair Truth in that fallacious dress. yes Sir, I feel, by a Prophetic impulse in my Breast, that I shall either manifest a grateful Sense of your Friendship by my conduct in Life, or by meeting my Death in support of the great Cause wherein you have born, so noble and so respected a part.

It gives me Pain to inform you that I found M' F. to be a Person different from what I thought him in America; he is subject to drink even to intoxication, which is at least a weakness utterly incompatible with the Characteristic of a good Officer; however Charity obliges me to think it rather a Habit acquired from disappointment than a constitutional Vice.

The care which France is now taking of her Seaman, ought to have some Weight with America; they have Ships of War stationed in all their Ports to make strict search, and to prevent the departure of French Seamen in foreign Ships. As America must become the first Marine Power in the World, the care and increase of our Seamen is a consideration of the first Magnitude, and claims the full attention of Congress. that our Seamen have decreased is a sad reality. that they will continue to decrease is as certain, unless effectual measures are taken to prevent it. I have seen with Indignation, the sordid Adventurers in Privateers sporting away the Sinews of our Marine: for notwithstanding the many Captures that have been made how trifling a proportion of Prisoners have been brought into our Ports, and given up for Exchange. Publick Virtue is not the Characteristic of the concerned in Privateers. no wonder then that they let their Prisoners go, in such a manner, that they immediately augment the Strength of the Enemies Fleet. their selfishness furnishes them with Reasons for this conduct; were they to keep their Prisoners, their Provision would be the sooner consumed; which might perhaps oblige them to return home before they had sufficiently glutted their Avarice? besides there might be some danger from
insurrections. these and the like are with them all-prevailing motives and bear down every Public consideration.

Were this base Conduct practised by those licensed Robbers alone "I should have found within my Soul one drop of Patience" but to find Individuals in our Navy affected with the same foul Contagion racks me with distressing Passions, and covers me with Shame! One Instance, among many, may be sufficient: the redoubtable Manly went near the Entrance of St. John's and, disdaining Advantages, made the Enemy a Present of Eighty Seamen at once. Such Conduct on our part, at a time when our cruel Enemies are enforcing an Act of their Parliament, by the indiscrimenent confinment of our Subjects in English dungeon's, not as Prisoners of War, but under the complicated Appelations of "Traitors," & "Pirates" & "Felons"! whose Necks they wish to destain to the Cord! and whose Hearts they wish to destain to the Flames! is a wonder "passing Strange"! and will be deemed Romance by future Ages. were an examplary Punishment to be inflicted, on all who are thus regardless of the Intrests of America, it is to be hoped that such infernal Practices would cease.—every Prisoner of whatsoever denomination, and however distant when taken, ought to be brought into.

Df, DLC, John Paul Jones Manuscripts, 6667-68.
1. Maj. John Gizzard Frazer, Continental Army, to whom Jones had given passage to France.
2. Othello, act 4, scene 2: "I should have found in some part of my soul/A drop of patience."
3. The incomplete draft ends here.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO WILLIAM WHipple

Honored Sir,

Ranger, Nantes 11th Decr 1777.

I think it my duty to give you some Acc' of my Passage from Portsmouth to this place, as this may perhaps find you at home in the Bosom of domestic happiness. I had passed the Western Islands before a Sail appeared within our Horizon from the Mast head; but this Halcyon Season was then interrupted, and changed into continued alarms Night and day till the Ranger cast Anchor here the 2d. Current this afforded me excellent Opportunities of exercising the Officers and Men especially in the Night, and it is with much Pleasure that I assure you their behaviour was to my entire Satisfaction. I fell in with an Enemies Fleet of Ten Sail off Ushant, bound up Channel, but notwithstanding my best endeavours, I was unable to detach any of them from the strong Convoy under which they sailed. I fell in with and brought too a number of other Ships and Vessells none whereof proved to be British Property except two Brigantines with Fruit from Malaga for London which became prizes, the one is arrived here, the other I am told in Quiberon Bay. The Rangers sailing does not answer the general expectation, oweing in a great measure to her being too deep, very foul and over masted, her Ballast laid too high, on account of its improper quality, for a Ship of this construction, this with the extraordinary weight of her lower Masts occasioned her being very Crank, I am paying my whole Attention to remedy these inconveniences as much as Possible, I am shortening the lower Masts, shifting the Main Mast further aft, and Mean to ballast with Lead; as that Article will stowe under the lower tier of Water the less quantity will be sufficient, of course the Ship will be so much the lighter, and Sail so much the faster, and we shall
then, I hope, be able to stow the Cables under the Platform. Tho' I have yet received no Letter from the Commissioners, I understand that they had some time ago provided for me one of the finest Frigates¹ that can be imagined, calculated for Thirty two, Twenty four Pounders, on One deck, and longer than any Ship in the Enemies Fleet, but it seems they were unfortunately under the necessity of giving her up on Account of some difficulties which they met with at Court, however I esteem the intention as much as tho' it had succeeded. as I shall always cherish the grateful remembrance of the Honor which Congress hath conferred on me by this and every other instance of their generous Approbation, I shall be the happiest of Men if a Life of services devoted to the Intrests of America can be rendered instrumental in securing it's Independance.

My particular thanks are due to you Sir, as one of the four Members of that Honorable Committee to whose generous intention, and Approbation I more immediately owe this great and unsolicited Obligation, but I hope for Opportunities of proving by my Conduct the deep sense I entertain of that favor.—

The inclosed Letter, and it's consequences hath given me real concern. Malice is a stranger to my Nature. I hate domestic broils, or misunderstandings, and would do, or suffer much, as a private Person to prevent them. But as an Officer, honored with the Approbation of Congress, and conscious of having at no time exceeded even in Thought the delicate line of my duty, or express letter of my Orders; I am in the highest degree tenacious of the respect due to my Signature: and I bid the most contemptuous defiance to the insinuation of any Man out of Congress.⁴

I have been informed in Portsmouth that the four Oar'd Boat which attended the Ranger was built for the Portsmouth Privateer, and after being rejected as misconstrued and unusefal for that Ship, was Assigned over to the Ranger; be this as it may, I will boldly affirm that she was the worst constructed & most unserviceable Boat that I ever saw, belonging to a Ship of War, for tho' a Man stepping on her Gunnel, would bring it down to the Waters edge, yet was her Weight equal, or nearly so to that of the Cutter, which I planned and had built, capable of carrying 40 Armed Men. had I been able, which I was not, to stow the two Boats, which I found provided for the Ranger; I must have been reduced to the Alternatives of throwing them overboard, or striking the TopMasts several times, on the Passage to prevent oversetting the Ship. I mention this matter to you in confidence as a Friend, declaring on the Honor of a Gentleman that I wish on my part to give it to Oblivion.

I have the Pleasure to hear that Captains Thompson and Hinman are well at Lo-rient of which please to inform M" Thompson. I shall endeavour to procure the Articles mentioned in M" Whipples Memorandum,⁵ I hope to live in the remembrance of the few acquaintances I have in Portsmouth, and I have the honor to be [&c.]

Jn³ P Jones

L, PHi, Ferdinand Dreer Autograph Collection, American Navy. Addressed at foot of letter: "The Hon-ble./Genl Whipple."

1. H.M.S. Invincible, Capt. Hyde Parker, Sr.
2. George and Mary.
3. India, building at Amsterdam.
4. This refers to Jones's dispute with John Langdon, Continental Navy agent in Portsmouth, N.H., over the expense of a yawl. See William Gardner to Jones, 10 Oct., and Jones to Langdon, 11 Oct., above.
5. On the verso of John Wendell to Jones, 29 Oct. 1777, DLC, is a memorandum in Jones's hand to procure in France for Gen. Whipple's wife various items of cloth, lace, ribbon, gloves, and tea.
JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *PELICAN*, CAPTAIN HENRY LLOYD

1777 Decbr Thursday 11

Castro bore S [illeg.]

First & Middle parts Moderate & Squally, Latter part fresh Breezes & Clear. at 7 AM Tack’d Ship saw two Sails in the SE Quarter out all Reefs and maid sail & Chaced at 9 spoke two Spanish Vessels, at 10 saw two Briggs in Shore gave Chace Cape S. Andero SSE 4 Leagues

Fresh Breezes & Cloudy, still in chase set Studing Sails. fired a Gun to bring too a french Brig Fired a Gun & made the Signal for the *Sprightly* Cutter to Chace to the SW. fired two Guns to bring too 2 Briggs in Shore Hoisted the Boat out & sent her on board with an Officer who found none of their People on board saw their Boats full of Men go on Shore. took possession of them & brought them to Our Ship they having American Collurs on board. fired a Gun & made the Signal for the *Sprightly* Cutter to Chase to the Northward. at [illeg.] PM fired a Gun to bring too a french Brigg from S. Andero to Cadiz

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/710.


JOURNAL OF H.M.S. *BEDFORD*, CAPTAIN WESTERN VARLO

1777 December Thursday 11

Cape Finestere EBS Dis‘ 3 Lea‘

Fresh Gales and Cloudy Wea‘

Cape Finestere NEB[E.] Dis‘ 5 or 6 Leagues

Do Weather at 4 PM Cape Finestere bore SE ½ E‘ Dis‘ 5 or 6 Lea‘ at 8 Saw and gave Chace to a Sail in the SW‘ Q‘ at 9 fir’d [a shot] and spoke with the Chace found her a Brig from Virginia bound to S. Cebastians, sent a Petty Officer and 9 men on board her

D, UklPR, Adm. 51/94.

1. *Nancy and Hannah*. Pennsylvania Packet, 1 Apr. 1778.

December 12

*NEW-LLOYD’S LIST (LONDON)*, FRIDAY, DECEMBER 12, 1777

The *Mary*, Ashweek, of Dartmouth, from N. foundland to a Market, was taken by the *Hawke* Privateer; the Crew were landed at Torbay the 1st Inst. by the *Vrouw Elizabeth*, Heeling.

1. Massachusetts privateer schooner, Jeremiah Hibbert.
To the Right Hon. Lord North, First Lord of the Treasury, Chancellor of the Exchequer, and Principal Minister of the King of Great Britain.

My Lord,

"From motives of duty, and an earnest desire of mitigating the calamities of war, we proposed, near a year since, to the king of Great Britain's ambassador here, an exchange of prisoners in Europe. The answer we received must have been made known to your lordship, and the world will judge of its decency. It would have been honourable for that noble lord, and happy for thousands, who have since suffered unnecessarily, if he had considered that moderation is a mark of wisdom, and humanity an ornament to the highest station. These are the sentiments at least which have governed the congress and people of the United States. They have wished that this war, into which they entered with reluctance, might be distinguished by the humanity with which it was conducted; and that compassion might heal the wounds that were inflicted. The records of congress, my lord, are filled with proofs of tender care and attention, not only to the wants, but to the comfort and accommodation of their prisoners.

"We have wished in vain to find such instances in the acts of the British governments, for unhappily all we have seen on this subject is, the public declaration of the governors and general who was chosen to commence this war, that the American officers and soldiers should be treated with equal indignity, and all devoted, without distinction, to the most ignominious fate, in terms too low for us to repeat. We have never heard of this proceeding, having been censured by the government from which he derived his authority. Neither has the invitation to the Indian savages, at a public treaty, to drink the blood and feast upon the body of those whom you called your subjects, been ever disavowed."

"It is an universal complaint, that the practices of those in authority under you, have been conformable to the principles of these public acts.

"Col. Parker, a gentleman of rank, was thrown into a common gaol in Boston, covered over with wounds, where he perished unpitied, for want of the common comforts which his situation and humanity required."

"Colonel Ethan Allen was dragged, in chains, from Canada to England, from England to Ireland, from Ireland to Carolina, and from thence to New York; at a time when the officers taken from you, in the same expedition, were treated not only with lenity, but every possible indulgence."

"The barbarous treatment of Mr. Lovel, in Boston, has no parallel. Of the prisoners made in Fort Washington, two thirds of them perished by the unexampled cruelty and rigours of their captivity. Even in England, the severities which the American prisoners suffer, are, according to the testimony of every one we have seen, of the most grievous kind. Stripes have been inflicted on some, to make them commit the deepest of all crimes—the fighting against the liberties of their country. Numbers are now groaning in bondage in Africa and India, to which they were compelled by menaces of an immediate ignominious death; as contrary to every rule of war among civilized nations, as to every dictate of humanity.

"It is with the greatest regret we mention these cruelties. For the honor of humanity we hope they will not be committed again. Your lordship must know, that it
is in the power of those we have the honor to represent, to make ample retaliation upon the numerous prisoners of all ranks in their possession; and we warn and beseech you not to render it their indispensible duty. Upwards of five hundred British seamen have been generously treated, set at liberty by our cruisers in these seas, and sent at the public expence to their country. We trust, you will think yourselves bound to dismiss an equal number of seamen taken in the service of the United States.

“We also desire, that a person appointed by us, may have permission to furnish the subjects of the United States, who are in your prisons, with the necessaries they may want from time to time; and that a general cartel may be immediately settled, by which the unfortunate on both sides may be relieved as soon as possible from the miseries of imprisonment.

“We must beg a speedy answer, that we may transmit, without delay, the determination of your court to our constituents. We have the honor to be

Benjamin Franklin.

Silas Dean

Arthur Lee.

“Commissioners Plenipotentiary from the Independent and United States of America.”

Passi, near Paris, December 12, 1777.


1. NDAR 8: 734–35.


3. Lt. Col. Moses Parker, wounded and captured at Bunker Hill, died in prison after his leg was amputated. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 275.

4. See Ethan Allen, A Narrative of Colonel Ethan Allen’s Captivity, From the Time of his being taken by the British, near Montreal, on the 25th Day of September, in the Year 1775, to the Time of his Exchange, on the 6th Day of May, 1778 (Philadelphia: Bell, 1779).

5. James Lovell, charged with spying after the Battle of Bunker Hill, was transferred from Boston to Halifax, and from there to New York, before being exchanged.

6. The newspaper entry continues as follows. “The answer received from government the 3d of January, 1778, on the subject of the American prisoners, is to the following effect: ‘His majesty’s servants do not approve of the proposal of inspectors. They understand the establishment of the prisoners to be what is usual and proper in such cases; if there has been any neglect, they have given strict orders to have it rectified, and they will always be ready to redress any complaints that shall be made. The prisoners shall be permitted to receive, under proper regulations, any charitable donations in their favor. Besides this, government are disposed, and have it in their intentions, as opportunity shall offer, to exchange them in America against British prisoners there. If any complaints are made through the hands of Mr. H——y, or through any other proper channel, they will be taken into consideration, according to the case, and redressed.’”

Gabriel de Sartine to Charles Pierre Gonet,
Commissary of Marine at L’Orient

à Versailles le 12. Xbre. 1777.

Jay reçu, Monsieur, vos trois lettres du 3, de ce mois; l’une en réponse à ce que je vous avois mandé le 29. du mois d’août au sujet du Corsaire américain le Portsmouth qu’on disoit passé du Bordeaux à L’orient, et dont vous me marquez n’avoir pas encore eu connaissance, une autre par laquelle vous me rendez compte de ce qui s’est passé de la part d’un matelot de St Malo qui voulloit se débarquer du navire la Brune.
et la 3\textsuperscript{e} au sujet de la lettre que vous avez écrite à M. De Bouilhac, et de la réponse que vous avez reçu de ce fermier Général au sujet des 46. Bariques de Taffia—réclamés par les Capitaines des frégates le Raleigh et l’Alfred, et qui ont été saisies par les Employés des fermes, faute d’avoir, par ces Capitaines, rempli les formalités prescrites, j’apprécie le parti que vous avez pris par rapport au matelot de St. Malo qui voulait se débarquer, et à l’égard des 46. Bariques de Taffias confisquées, j’écris à M. De Bouilhac pour l’engager à en ordonner la remise, attendu le cas particulier, et pour ôter aux deux Capitaines anglo-américains tout prétexte d’éluder l’exécution des ordres qui leur ont été donnés de sortir promptement du Port. Je Suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, 12 December 1777

I have received, Sir, your three letters of the 3d of this month, one in reply to what I informed you on the 29th of last month concerning the American privateer Portsmouth which was reported to have left from Bordeaux for Lorient, and of which you informed me of not yet having had knowledge, another by which you reported what occurred concerning a sailor of St. Malo who wished to disembark from the vessel La Brune, and the third concerning the letter you wrote to M. de Bouilhac, and of the reply that you received from this farmer-general concerning the 46 casks of rum claimed by the captains of the Frigates Raleigh and Alfred, and which were seized by the employees of the farms, for want of having, on the part of the captains, fulfilled the requisite formalities. I approve of what you did with respect to the sailor of St. Malo who wished to disembark, and with respect to the 46 casks of confiscated rum, I am writing to M. de Bouilhac in order to have him promise to order their handing over, seeing that it is a special case, and to remove from the two American captains any pretext for their eluding the carrying out of the orders which have been given to them to quit the port promptly. I am, Sir, [&c.]

de sartine


LIEUTENANT DE VAISSEAU
CHEVALIER DE GOUZILLON-BELIZAL TO FRÉDÉRIC-JOSEPH GUILLOT

Copie de La lettre Ecrite par monsieur Le cher de Gouzillon Belisal Lieutenant de vaisseau du roy a Monsieur Guillot Commissaire de la marine a St malo

Je suis surpris Monsieur de La fanfaronade du Capitaine du Brick de 14 ou 16 C. Corsaire de Grenezey, il faut qu’il aye la mémoire Bien Courte pour ne pas se ressouvenir que dans plusieurs chasses que je luy ay appuyée en 8bre. il a toujours fuy toutes voiles de hort et que meme Le lundy 27 dudit mois d 8bre. a 4 h. du soir Lorique je le rencontray au vent a moy sous la pêche a Canon de Belleisle, d’un grand frais de NE. venant a ma rencontre Basbord amure a petites voiles, etant fort près, je luy Criay sans porte voix et fis signe avec La main de me venir parler, il me repondit en son français, oui monsieur, mais je fus fort surpris de le voir tenir le vent et mettre son grand foc, voile d Zetay et Larguer des ris, pour Lors, je n’hesitay point a tirer dessus, Luy envoyay sept Coups de Canon chargés a Boulets et mitraille et cinq a Boulet rond
desquels douze Coup. jestime qu’il n’en a reçu que trois La Grosse mér nay Empechant de Bien pointer, je le chassay jusqu’à la nuit mais sa marche toujours supérieure a la mienne, m’empecha de le joindre il avoit touses mats haut son Beauprès navoit pas Lair avarié, et je le crois trop Bon marin pour du temp qu’il faisoit chargé ses mats de toille sils avoient été endomagés, tout cecy sest passér a la vué de 4. Battre nantois et des habitants de Belleisle

Faitte L’usage que vous vouderez de Cette Lettre je vous en laisse le maitre Flatéz que cet evenement me procure Le plaisir de vous assurér de Lattachement que je vous ay voué et avec Lequel jay Lhonneur detre [&c.]

Brest a Bord de la Curieuse
le 12 Xbre 1777

[Translation]
Copy of the letter written by Monsieur the Chevalier de Gouzillon Belisol, Lieutenant de Vaisseau of the king, to Monsieur Guillot Commissaire of the navy at St. Malo

I am surprised, Sir, by the boast of the captain of the brig of 14 or 16 guns, privateer of Jersey. He must have a rather short memory not to recall that in the several chases that I gave him in October he always made all sail to escape and that even on Monday, the 27th of the said month of October, at 4 o’clock in the evening when I met him to the windward of me under Canon Point of Belle Isle, in a strong breeze from the northeast, coming to meet me on the port tack, under short sail. Being very near, I called to him without hailing distance and signalled with my hand to come speak to me; he answered in French, “Yes, Monsieur,” but I was very surprised to see him keep the wind and set his standing-jib, staysail, and let out reefs, upon which I did not hesitate at all to fire on him, firing seven cannon loaded with ball and grape, and five with cannon balls, of which twelve shots, I estimate that only three hit him, the high seas preventing my aiming well. I chased him until nightfall, but his speed being always superior to mine prevented my catching him. His upper masts and his bowsprit did not have the appearance of having been damaged, and I believe him to be too good a sailor in that weather to have stressed his masts with sail if they had been damaged. All this happened in view of four vessels of Nantes and of the inhabitants of Belle Isle.

Make what use you wish to of this letter; I leave it up to you. I am pleased that this event gives me the pleasure of assuring you of the attachment I have sworn to you and with which I have the honor to be [&c.]

Brest, on board la Curieuse
12 December 1777


Monseigneur

Monsieur L'Intendant vient de me faire part d'une Lettre du Commissaire de la marine de Saint Malo par laquelle il lui marque un trait de fanfaronade relatif à moy qu'a fait a gerzey Le CaptEq du Corsaire sur Lequel je tiray Le 27 Octobre et dont jeus l'honneur Monseigneur, de vous rendre Compte Le 2 Novembre, a ma rentrée a Brest quoique je sois Bien persuadé Monseigneur que vous ne Douter pas de La vérité du Compte que je vous rendis lors, je me Crois obligé n'étant pas Conné à St. Malo, d'y faire passer un précis de ce qui m'est arrivée dans ma derniere Croisiere. En Consequence je l'adresse au Commissaire il'en fera ce qu'il voudra Le fera meme passer si veut a gerzey Cela m'est egal.

Jay aussi L'honneur Monseigneur de vous en s'envoyer une Copie et soyé persuadé que si dans quelqu'unes de mes Croisiers je le trouve, malgré monseigneur qu'il ait 14 ou 16 C. de 6. et que je n'en ay que douze du Calibre de 4. je Continueray, s'il vient trop pres de nos Cottes, a agir comme je l'ay deja fait La derniere Croisiere.

De me recommande toujours a sa Bonté pour Le Commandement d'une frigate et serois flatté que vous m'accordassier le privilège une de celles de St Malo. vuë ce qui marrive dans ce moment avec M. Guillot relativement a ce Corsaire.

attendant donc tout de L'honneur de votre protection Je suis [&c.] ChEq de Gouzillon Belizal.

Brest le 12 Xbre. 1777

[Translation]

My Lord

Monsieur the intendant has just told me about a letter from the Commissioner for the Navy at Saint Malo in which he notes a boastful reference regarding me that the captain of the privateer made in Jersey. I had fired on his ship on the 27th of October and I had the honor, my Lord, of making a report to you on 2 November when I returned to Brest.

Although I am sure, my Lord, that you do not doubt the truth of the report that I made to you, I felt compelled, being unknown in Saint Malo, to forward there a summary of what had happened to me during my last cruise. Accordingly, I forwarded it to the Commissioner; he will do with it as he sees fit, he may even send it to Jersey. It makes no difference to me.

I also have the honor, my Lord, of sending you a copy of it and be assured that if, during my cruises, I come across him, and my Lord, whether he carries 14 or 16 six-pounders and I have only 12 four-pounders, I shall continue, if he comes near our coast, to act as I did during my last cruise.

I refer always to your bounty for the command of a frigate. I would be flattered were you to grant me the priviledge of commanding one of those at Saint Malo, in light of what is happening to me at this moment with M. Guillot with regard to this privateer.

Relying on the honor of your protection, I am [&c.] Chevalier de Gouzillon Belizal

Brest, 12 December 1777
December 13

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

M'C Lagoanere

Sir Notwithstanding [Notwithstanding] the Certainty of everything being Concluded, this Governour, will not or Cannot See it. he Says that General O. Neal has not mentioned one Circumstance relative to the prise, I see plainly that between the two the[y] are at points, and this man heare I see plainly will not resolve on any thing without it is as plain as A. B. C. I must beg you will gett the General to be a little plainer and willing to this Gov't and Send the Copy of the Verdict inclosed to m'C Lambey [Lembeye]—

I leave the prize master and A boy heare to the prize is Done with and then to proceed Down to you to Stay my return, in Respect of the Brig with you. I am Confident all will be Done for the Best and the Money of those two Brigs Lay with you for Some time as at the fardest. I Shall not Stay Out more than 3 weeks. if An Accident Should happen in this Case it Should lay at the Disposal of Mr. L. Caplet is heare and I belive will Go Down to you to make A proposal/—

1. Most likely the Syren, James Renolls.
2. Syren, James Renolls, and Dispatch, Emanuel Le Geyte.

December 14 (Sunday)

JAMES BABSON TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

M'C Beniamen Francklin

Sir this may Enform you that I Sailed from Bilboa Novm' 20 with my pore Nacked Crew by a fauor of M'C Gardoquis & Sons that Trusted me with one hund'd Pound Sterling to Buy a Little provishing. I fell In with Six fish Versells from Newfoundland after a Little Dispute Tuck them all & Carred them Into S' andero I oared
them to Bilboa but on their pasague they fell in with a friget & a Cutter 1 three of them they Retuck & Carred of my peple Escaped on shore the outhers air Saft In port—Sir I have hear Nothing of my afair with my prise 2 I Left In Nant Should Es-
teeem it as a favour if you would favour me with a Line Consaning the prise you may Depend that I Shand Trouble the french flag & Sir I am [&c.]

James Babson


2. Clarendon.
Translation.

Most Excellent Sir:

Sir; Your Excy repeats in your's of the 12th. Inst your Complaints upon the Protection which you imagine that the American Privateers receive in the Ports of Spain; and, as the Offers which I have made to your Excellency in the King's Name have been sincere & dictated by His Desire of confirming his Friendship & his scrupulous Proceeding towards His Britannick Majesty, I am to communicate to your Excy, that the Commandant General of Galicia receives fresh Instructions to comply with the Orders which had been given, he is directed to take care that Cunningham delivers up to his Disposition the English Sailor whom your Excy mentions to me, & to be observant for the future that no Violence be offered to oblige any English Sailors or of other Nations, who shall take refuge on Spanish Ground, to return to his Ship, nor is he to consent to his, (Cunningham) taking any by Force, & the said Commandant is further instructed to give me Information (Together with the Documents relating to them) of all the Prizes which your Excy speaks of in your Office of the 12th. and which have come into these Ports as well as of all that has happened relative to the Sales of their Cargoes, depositing in the mean while the Produce of them 'till further Orders. The same Instructions are sent to the Commandants of Santo An- dero & Castro directing that the Ship Elizabeth, which your Excy says was taken at half Gun Shot from the latter, be detained there, & the Proceedings thereupon be sent here that we may judge of them.

Your Excy may be assured, that the Inconveniences which your Excy now complains of might have been avoided if your Excy had thought proper to execute what I proposed in my last Office, & doubtless from that not having been done has arisen The repetition of your Complaints.—But as on the one hand The King out of pure Friendship & good Correspondence towards your Court acts with Equity & Condescension which I have set forth, His Majesty on the other hopes, that your Court will not delay giving a Remedy to the Disorders which the English Privateers & Navy commit in the American Seas against Spanish Ships, infringing upon the Tenor of our Treaties, for besides the former Excesses, two Cases have just arisen which are described in the annexed Note, with regard to which His Majesty only asks for Justice promising himself that He shall receive compleat Satisfaction, & that such efficacious Orders shall be given, as shall not give more exercise for the prudent forbearance of His Majesty, His Offices & Commanders.

I am very desirous that your Excy should recover from your Indisposition, & confirming my Obedience to you I pray for a long Continuation of your Life &c.

Count Floridablanca

Aranjuez 14th. Dec. 1777.

[Enclosure] Copia

La Fragata Correo del Rey Catolico nombrado el Colon, su Capitan Don Mateo de Urcallo, salio de la Coruña el día 20 de Agosto con los pliegos del Real Servicio para la Isla de Cuba. En las inmediaciones de las Islas de Ste. Tomas y La Tortola fue acometido por dos Balandras Inglesas, que despues de haber la disparado varios tiros con bala enviaron gente armada á su bordo, que reconocio toda la carga, y aun se atrevió á abrir uno de los cajones de la Correspondencia habiendo puesto grillos á parte de la tripulacion Española, y tratadola como á enemiga, por mas que se la representó el respeto
14 DECEMBER 1777

Note annexed to the Office.
Translation.

The Frigate Colon, a Packet Boat of His Catholick Majesty's, commanded by Don Manuel de Urcallo, sailed from Coruña the 2nd of August, with Letters upon the Royal Service for the Island of Cuba: Being near the Island of St. Thomas and Turtle Island she was attacked by two English Sloops, who after firing at her several Times with Ball sent some armed people on board, who looked over the whole Cargo, & even dared to open one of the Chests of Papers, chained part of the Crew, treating them as Enemies, notwithstanding Representations made of the Respect due to a King's Packet Boat, & the Peace existing between the two Crowns: And altho' the Frigate Colon was afterwards allowed to proceed on her Voyage, she was interrupted & detained a long Time; all this Trouble being given without any Respect to the Flag which She bore. Altho' the Names of the English Sloops which committed this Outrage are not known, yet we know that the Captain of one of them is called Tillet, & the second Pilot Fills.

The Packet Boat belonging to His Catholick Majesty, called the Prince of Asturias, being in the Mississipi, 17 Leagues from New Orleans, was attacked by an English Privateer, who fired several Times at her, & whose Crew at last boarded her Sword in Hand, committing Outrages by Word & Deed, & breaking out in violent Abuse of the Spanish Nation.

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM GIBRALTAR. DEC. 14."

"The Enterprize frigate, commanded by Sir Thomas Rich, Bart. on this station, hardly goes out on a cruise but she returns with a prize, and most of them of great value. Not long since she brought in a French ship on suspicion of being bound to America. Sir Thomas had the art to sift the secret out of the crew, and she has been condemned as a legal prize in our Court of Admiralty here. We have three other frigates also cruising about here."

New-York Gazette, 6 Apr. 1778.

December 15

LORDS COMMISSIONERS OF THE ADMIRALTY TO CAPTAINS THOMAS GRAVES, HERBERT SAWYER, AND GEORGE BOWYER, R.N.

By &c

You are hereby required & directed to put to Sea in the Ship you command without a moments loss of time & proceed & Cruize between Ushant & Cape Clear for the protection of the Trade of His Majestys Subjects & diligently to look out for &c to use your best endeavours to take or destroy any Privatiers or other Ships or Vessels belonging to the Rebellious Colonies of No. America.

You are to continue upon the above Station for one Month after passing Ushant & then return to Plymouth Sound & remain there until you receive further order; sending Us an account of your arrival & proceedings. Given &c 15th Dec 1777

Sandwich
Palmerston
H Palliser

Capt Graves—Conqueror
" Sawyer—Boyne
" Bowyer—Burford

Plym.+

By &c PS By Express at 9 P.M.

LB, Uklpr, Adm. 2/103, 305–6.

HERMAN Katencamp to LORD WEYMOUTH

No. 73. Corunna 15th Dec 1777.

My Lord.

The St Pascal of 74 Guns, and the Soledad Frigate are sailed from Ferrol but whither is not known.

Cunningham is returned to Ferrol from his third Cruize having besides the two vessels which in my last 1 I had the Honor to acquaint Your Lordship he had sent in here taken several others and sent them to different Ports of France and Spain. The Hawke Privateer Jeremiah Hilbert has also made great Havock among our Newfoundland Ships bound to Bilboa, and Santander, more than half of which have been taken by the Rebels since the Convoy under Admiral Montague left them. None of His Majesty’s Ships appear on this Coast to protect a Trade so extreemly beneficial to the Nation, nor have any been seen by the American vessels that have lately arrived here from Virginia and other Parts of North America. I therefore most humbly beseech your Lordship will be pleased to take in Consideration what I had the Honor to write on this Subject in my Letter No. 66,2 I humbly conceive a Cutter of equal Force with Cunningshams would render effectual Service if that method was observed.

This Pirate is still in Ferrol and continues to receive every Encouragement that can be given him. his two last Prizes which were taken within Cannon Shot of the Coast have been declared legal, and he is now waiting for Leave to sell them: 3 the most false Representations have been sent to Court for that end, and there is no Doubt they will be attended to.
Great rejoicings have been made by the Americans in this Port at the news propagated by a vessel just arrived from Northampton in Virginia, of General Howe's being totally defeated and driven from Philadelphia on the first of October, and of the total Loss of General Burgoyne's whole Army, a report which I flatter myself deserves no credit. I have the Honor to be [&c.]

H Katencamp.


1. Herman Katencamp to Lord Wyham, 5 Dec. 1777, above.
2. Herman Katencamp to Lord Wyham, 8 Oct. 1777, above.
3. For the American perspective, see Gustavus Conyngham to the American Commissioners in France, 4 Dec. 1777, above. See also Gustavus Conyngham to Lagoanere and Company, 13 Dec. 1777, above.

December 16

F. STEWARD TO THE EARL OF SANDWICH

My Lord

Waymouth Dec° 16, 1777.

As the following description of the two rebell frigates who engaged the Druid, & went into Port L'Orient, was given me by a Gentleman of the strictest veracity, who left that place the fourth Inst. when they were fitting out, & expected to be ready for sea in a fortnight, intending as they gave out for the SW° to intercept the Indianmen, but as he supposed from the information of the Stores he saw go on board, they meant a winter cruise to the N° or to go directly for Boston I have taken the Liberty to lay the same before your Lordship for the information of the Cruizers under your command—At the same time the Amphytrite from America lay in the outer road with a valuable cargo for St. Maloes as he believes tho' they said for Nantz—I am [&c.]

F Steward

[Enclosure]

The Rawleigh the comm° (Thompson a Scotchman) is a fine looking ship in size & built like the Kings frigates of 28 guns, but carries 13 twelve pounders on her gun deck & they say (for they were not mounted) 12 six pdr° on her quarter deck & forecastle beside swivells & 280 men, but he believes they exaggerate in this particular, the crews mostly English & Irish, who appear tired of their masters—The officers have most of them been employed in small trading vessels, & now swagger in blue uniforms turned up with red and anchor buttons.—She is low abaft, with a square stern & quarter gallery, a figure head—is painted white & black with a red & white streak along her quarter well scraped, her bend blacked rather higher up than usual, & her bottom very white, her nettings fore & aft filled with hay or cotton bags at present clean & white, she is both square & taut rigged with very long flagstaff or rather royal masts painted black has a whole mizen yard, & a pole mizen topmast the head of which is very long, her stern lantern larger than general & painted white, they say sails extremly well, especially upon a wind, & has the look of it—The Alfred was formerly a merchantman is about 275. or 300 tons at most, pierced for 20 guns 9 pond° & carries 6 four-pound° on the Q° deck forward. the Cap° An American, she they say has 160 men, & is better officered than the other, but sails dully.—Her appearance when her guns are housed & ports lowered down has very little of the ship of war, she
is square sterned, without quarter Gallery or Badges, has a figure head painted yel-
low with a remarkable large Plume of feathers on his helmet painted white—. The
ship is painted plain black & yellow with a white bottom is very taunt but not square
rigged, her royall Masts & pole mizen topmast head more out of Proportion than the
Rawleigh's has a Gaft Mizen, Top Armour & Quarter Cloths Blue with 13 white Stars
yellow same as in the upper Corner of their Colors. neither have their Names in the Stern
they have with them a small Bermudian Sloop with four Guns—

L, UKLPR, Adm. 1/1838/13, 64.

John Ross to Silas Deane

The Honble Siles Deane Esq.

Dear Sir

By a letter I took the liberty to write the Honble. Commissioner's last Wednesday,
advising of the Henriettas Safe arrival from Hamb—You'd see thereby I was then at
L'Orient. The conduct & inconsistency of my Correspondent Mr. Bernard, carried
me thither at a few hour's notice from Green, and I am Satisfied had I not made my
appearance (very unexpectedly to him indeed) he woud Retard the dispatch of my
Vessels, without the least cause, except the Suspicions of his own heart, that I had be-
come disgusted with his Management—My Presence changed the Scene, and I now
look for the Ship with the first fair wind, having fallen down to Isle Groye before I
left L'Orient. Nevertheless, as no accounts are Rendered as Yet, can't say any thing
of this Gentleman's management former delays & neglects on his Part has accumu-
lated the expence, nor have I any remedy for what I may suffer in that respect,
but to gaurd against him in future.—

On my return here, I received your Sundry favours of the 1st, 2nd. & 8th Inst: all
which being now before me shall Reply to each in their order.—Respecting the first,
Mr. Moylan will set out in a day or two for L'Orient to have a converseation with Mr
Gourlade, & hope his personal presence may accomplish his wishes to the Satisfac-
tion of all parties.—We want a friend at the place of his intended Residence, to pay
some Attention to our Interest, the impositions of our present Factors being too Glar-
ing to escape Notice

Particulare attention shall be paid to your instructions in Regard to what you
Recommend concerning Your Interest in the Ship L'Brune, in case she gets Safe to
America, and will expect (as You Propose) Your Sentiments further on the Same Sub-
ject Previous to her Sailing—As fast as possible her Cargo will be put on board, when
compleated will be able to ascertain the Freight, and then advise for Your govern-
ment, and do for you in every Respect as for my Self.—

I come now to reply to that of the 2nd addressed to Mr Hodge and me, in conse-
quence of What you proposed on the Score of the two Cutters.—Am Satisfied to ac-
cept of the property in both between him and me, belonging to the public,—to be as-
signed over to us at the first port (or ports) the Order from you may reach the Captain,
or agent You employ, taking an Inventory of the hull & materials, with a Specification
(Signed by the Captain & Officers) of the condition in which they may appear when
Dilevered—Leaiving it finally thereafter, to Setie the Value of the public Share's with
Congress (or Committee of Congress) in America. And to whom Mr Hodge and I, shall
pay, on Account for Same, when ascertained with the Honble. Members of Congress, by either of us, or by those whom we may empower to bring it to a speedy Settlement.—

You know my motives in this engagement, are principally to oblige Mr. Hodge who has lost much of his time in prosecuting this line of business to Serve the Public & himself without any material private Advantage, Besides, his determination to Risque himself, in case I assumed part of the direction as an Owner, was no Small inducement to listen to Your proposal tho I never had any concern of the kind heretofore.

I shall not incommode Mr. Williams, untill the Men engaged & now onboard the Small Cutter are ordered in Some other vessel, I Shall Receive her so soon as it Suites him to dispense with her, & Push her off to a Station clear of those Seas, which am to fix with Mr. Hodge previous to his departure—She is only fit to carry about Sixteen hands with a couple of months Stores, any distant voyage, consequently of no use as a Packet or Merchant Vessel from hence to America. She may nevertheless Answer as a consort for the other in certain cruizes

The day before I set out for L'Orient, I received a letter from the Honble. A: Lee, From which, have copied a paragraph, in said Epistle to me, Respecting the Bargain of the Cutter between You and me, And my Answer thereto, being likewise copied on same piece of Paper, I send it herewith for Your perusal, that You may Judge of it, & act as to you may Seem best. At same time, from this correspondence with me, Woud you not think it adviceable to get the two other Gentlemen Commissioner's, to Join You in the Assignment of those Cutters to Mr. Hodge & me? Circumstances & my own observations, lead me to see it necessary for you, to Act as much as possible with consent & approbation of your Coleagues, least your own Seperate distinct Service's, for the public in Your present Station (however well intended) may be misrepresented, or misconstrued—If any of the Honble. Gentlemen, shoud have any objection to the terms of our agreement, I freely disclaim any Pretension's to the Bargain.—Mr. Hodge Sets out tomorrow for Spain, therefore, in case of any Alteration from a prospect of greater advantages to the Public by keeping the Vessels, Write in Course to Mr. Hodge, that he may Return, or forefit what may occurr for the benefite of the present Owner's—

On the other hand, if mutually approved of, and that the Assignment are Sent me, Shall transmithe the Obligation you want in Course, corresponding with our Agreement, that every thing May appear fair to bear examination, happen what will

Your Last (had not the Property arrived Safe,) woud Puzzle me much haveing no instruction's, or any descretionary Power from the Committee of Congress to Efect Insurance,? I wished to Receive the Commissioners answer to that Letter, in justification of my self, & as a prove of My Attention in consulting them. It may still be proper I have it as the most Regulare mode of doing business, and beg You may Procure it for me, to Serve in future for my government—What occurred to you Respecting the Ranger,? Occurred to me at the very instant I was writeing Mr. Lee, and mentioned it to him in particulare, hope You may be able to Possess me of Private instructions for Jones, that I may manage to join all the force I can, unobserved, to take their departure together.—None can be more Conscious then I am, to get the Goods Sent off, it is of consequence and a Vallowable Property collected here safe from Russia & Germany on the best term's.—Believe I wish nothing so much as to have all at Sea, & off my hands. Pray God they may all get Safe.—I am [&c.]

Jno. Ross
NB. Am uneasy & anxious for the unhappie Situation of Philad. Much do I Long to hear from the Southern Parts of our Country—The Northern very fortunatly Secured their Peace, on which I heartely congratulate You & all our Country Men. I Suppose Bankcroft coud Scarcely speak a Sentance for a week after the News Reached You

Complim[am] to the Doctor—

L, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.
1. Deane's letter of 1 Dec. is above; that of 2 Dec. in Deane Papers, 2: 263–64; and that of 8 Dec. in ibid., pp. 268–69.
2. Ross and Jonathan Williams, Jr., had agreed on recommending James Moylan, an American merchant in Le Havre, as American commercial agent at L'Orient. Moylan was going to discuss a possible connection with L'Orient merchant Jacques-Alexandre Gourlade, whom Williams had originally favored for the agency. Ross to Silas Deane, 25 Dec. 1777, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers.
3. See Silas Deane to John Ross, 1 Dec. 1777, above.
4. Continental Navy cutters Revenge and Dolphin. Deane gave Hodge and Ross the option of purchasing the United States's half interest in the Revenge, one quarter then belonging to Hodge and one quarter to Ephraim Cunningham & Co., or acting as agents for the Congress in management of the vessel. Deane Papers, 2: 263–64.
5. Dolphin.
8. Deane suggested that the Ranger convoy Brune. Ibid., 269.

JOHN ROSS TO ARTHUR LEE

Nantes 16 Decemr 1777

Dear Sir

I received both your esteemed favours of the 1st. & 12th. Inst: (the Latter only this moment.) I am pleased to Learn you expect to accomplish a concurrence of the Arrangement proposed for the Ranger.—I shall make every possible preparation, nor do I doubt but I'll be able to manage as soon as she can be in readiness for Sea—

At present there is a fleet of English Cruizers off here & in Sight of Bele isle to watch American Vessels. almost in Soundings to the disgrace of the Libertys & Power of France—Since my last, and in my Absence, M' Hodge arrived here, possessed of order's from M' Deane in consequence of what is concluded on Respecting the Cutters.—Today I wrote M' Deane, advising, I had communicated my Sentiments to you on the subject, And being disposed only to finish with the Mutual Approbation of the Honble Commissioners. I beg you may Join in the assignation proposed, if approved of, or give me Your Opinion that I may Act to gaurd against every dispute & reflection—Permit me to request my Compliments be presented to your Brother. Am indebted to Sundry of his, to which shall reply by next Post. I have the honour to be

Jno: Ross


JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honble Gentlemen— (Nº 102) Nantes Decemt 16. 1777.—

My last to M' Dean in answer to his of the 8th informed you that I intended to go to Painbeuf to give you a fuller acco of the Lion, but various affairs have prevented.—I have now ordered every article that relates to that Ship to be collected
and sent on board with the utmost dispatch and by the end of this Week I intend she shall be compleat in everything except Poultry Vegetables & such Provision as spoil by keeping, the same Lighter will also carry down the last Bale or Cask that is to go on board her. — You know her Situation, her sailing therefore will depend on what passes with you, for all I can say on this Subject I refer you to my last. — Let appearances be as rigorous as they please, if they give but a private indemnification We will rub through all the Forms; or what will be better, please to obtain a private permission to dispense with the late orders. —

As to Mr Montieux Vessells I have sent a lighter load on board of each, the Chalotais is almost full when she & the Lion are compleat the Mercury shall take all the remainder, — but here we are again in Difficulties and if you don't succeed in some way or other we shall be obliged to unload both these Ships to take the Arms out. — I have already mentioned the Ranger and the manner in which Mr Morris has arranged matters with me. This Ship will want many Supplies particularly Ballast, for which I propose Lead instead of Iron tho' more costly, my Reason is because Iron is to be had in many parts of our Country, & lead is not, therefore at any future Period the Ranger may afford a timely supply & taking Iron in return, not injure herself, I beg you will please to say in answer to this whether or not I am to give these Supplies and apply to you for what surplus Funds may be wanting. I doubt not your answer will be in the affirmative, tho' I think the course of Business requires me to ask the Question. This Ship is now striped and will in a few days be carreeneed.

I send you inclosed the weight of several Bales of Mr Monteus Cloathing, I could not weigh an equal quantity of Mr Sabatiers to make the Comparison they being almost all on board & of the few Casks that remains none have the different Sizes distinguished: The weight of the Bales was taken in presence of Mr Peltier. — I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jona Williams J

CAPTAIN JOHN YOUNG TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Honb' Gentlemen

I recived Yours of the 2d ins 1 from M Maylon along with the Dispatches for Congress—which I will Secure readey for Sinking in Case of danger according to Your Orders—when the dispatches came to hand I was all clear for Sea and now onley wates for a favorable oppertunity—Ther is certen information of Seven Saile of Englih Cruizers off Bilisle—for evrey vessel Latley come into port being spoake with by one or more of them—the Judge of the Admirality here was Pleased to Communicate this intelligence to Me—and Belive they are Ordered on purpouse to Cruise off so near to watch the Frigates at L.Orient and other American vessels ther at Lorient, and now in this harbour—You May depend I shall lose no time consisting with the safty of the vessel under my commmand—and purposed to remain in pot [port] till I receive further information of those cruisers which My force cannot Engage if
you should think proper to send down any more Dispatches & they should come to
hand before I should have an opportunity to sail I will take care to put them in the
same leadend box with the rest, I have The honnour to be [&c]

Jno Young

December 17

AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Sir Passy, near Paris Dec. 17 1777.

We received your several letters from Nantes & Portsmouth. We shall be glad to
see you here, as soon as is consistent with your Affairs, in order to consult with you
on the Matters mention'd in your Instructions from the Congress, &c. We are [&c.]

B Franklin
Silas Deane
Arthur Lee

COMTE DE BROGLIE TO LOUIS XVI

[Extract]

Plan de Guerre
Contre L'Angleterre, Rédigé par les ordres du feu Roy dans les Années 1763, 64, 65,
et 1766. Par M. Le Comte de Broglie, et Refondu et adapté aux Circonstances actuelles
Pour être mis sous les yeux de Sa Majesté à qui il a été envoyé le 17. décembre 1777 . . .

Second Mémoire
Mémoire militaire Relativement à notre
Situation actuelle avec L'Angleterre

Il en est de la Guerre comme de toutes les Entreprises, point de Succés Sans plan,
c'est ce qui nous a manqué essentiellement dans la dernière Guerre, et ce qu'il est bien
désirer qui ne nous manque pas dans celle dont nous Sommes menacés, on Seroit d'autant
moins excusable, que jamais Guerre ne s'est approchée d'une manière moins
Soudaine. Depuis 2 ans, les deux Nations Sont dans un état de Guerre Caitte et dans un
appareil d'armement ouvert. Aujourdhui la crise paroit plus prochaine que jamais: le
plus léger événement, un pas, un mot, un mal entendu peuvent nous mettre aux prises;
jamais donc il n'a été plus nécessaire de former un plan, il est vraisemblable que le Gouvernement eu a un, et si l'on de mettre celui ci sous les yeux de S. M. ce n'est qu'un hommage de Zèle qui peut cependant la mettre en état de comparer la conclusion du mémoire précédant, Sur la situation politique de la france envera L'Angleterre, à été que, vü l'aveuglement qui a jusqu'ici égaré les Anglais, et la possibilité quoique peu vraisem
blable qu'ils y persistent, il falloit ne point commencer la Guerre, mais seulement s'y pré
parer, de maniere a pouvoir entrer en action au premier moment ou elle Seroit necessaire, d'apres ce resultat, il s'agit de tracer un plan General qui defensif pour le moment actuel, soit susceptible de devenir offensif aussitot que la Guerre eclatera.

Cette discution est trop importante pour n'etre pas traitée avec toute la methode et la profondeur qu'elle exige, ainsi on commencera par resonder plusieurs questions preliminaires qui y ont rapport leur Solution deviendra ensuite la base du plan qu'on doit former.

**Situation de Notre Marine Comparee**

"a celle des Anglaise, et de la Maniere de l'employer"

On n'entrera dans aucun detail sur le materiel de notre Marine compare a celui de la Marine Anglaises. Le Gouvernement doit savoir a quoi s'en tenir Sur ce parallele, il a le Secret de notre Situation Reelle, celui de nos Chantiers, de nos arsenaux, de nos magasins, et il doit de meme s'etre procurer celui des Anglais, un Sebonnera donc ici a quelques resultats appuyes sur les faits passes et sur des verites reconnus, pour tacher ensuite d'en insérer le plan d'operation qu'il paroit le plus advantageous d'adoptu pour notre Marine.

Cette branche de nos forces a fait depuis deux ans d'immences progress, et chaque jour ils s'acrossissent, l'Esprit d' emulation et d'activité y a Succeede a celui de Langueur et un de l'de dire de decouragement; mais c'est a la mer, c'est aux grands resultats de pratique que les Anglais nous attendent: ce qui nous manque, si les points sur les quels nous sont encore peut etre Superieurs, c'est l'habitude de la Navigation, c'est l'endurassement aux Campagnes de longs course et aux Stations difficiles, c'est L'art de passer et de tenir partout, enfin au milieu de beaucoup d'officiers, de grande esperance, c'est d'en avoir qui ayant commandy des Escadres et des flottes.

Dans cette Situation toute especie de Situation ne convient sans doute pas a notre marine, il paroit qu'on doit eviter toutes celles qui morceleront nos forces, qui les diviseront, qui les compromettront, ou dans des Combats particuliers, ou dans des Stations périlleuses, ou dans des Expeditions de longue haleine, l'experience de deux derniers Guerres n'a que trop confirmé ce princepe, on a voulu faire force partout, couvrir tout, et partout faille, partout inferieure en force ainsi qu'en manoeuvres et peut être en Capacité; on a été partout battus, ou force de regagner ses Ports, ce qui revient au meme, puisque par la Les operations ont été nulle. Apres trois Campagnes, on a voulu a retenir au Sisteme, reunir Ses forces, et il n'étais plus tems. L'Escadre de Toulon, ainsi qu'il arrivera toujours, toutes les fois qu'on ne prevendra pas les Anglais, n'a pas pu joindre la flotte de l'océan, celle ci à peine egale à la flotte Anglais tandis qu'elle auroit pu être Superiure, Si la jonction s'etoit faite, à [illeg.] sortir, on Sait le Sort de ce combat, et depuis notre Pavillon n'a pas osé Se montrer. Ainsi n'eu usa point Louis XIV, pendant Les deux années de triompe, ou il eut l'Empire de la mer, il eut de Grosses flottes, et il les tint ensemble; S'il essuyat un grand échec a la Hogue, c'est mal a propos qu'on dit que cette bataille fut le Tombeau de la marine, car l'annee d'apres il mit en mer une flotte de 80. Vaisseaux. Ce qui fit tomber sa marine, c'est qu'elle n'etoit point alimentee par une navigation considerable, c'est qu'elle n'etoit par consequent que factice et un effort ephemere de la puissance; c'est qu'enfin les circonstances l'ayant force de porter toutes Ses depenses et son attention aux Guerres de terre, elle fut peu a peu, et ensuite tout a fait negligeée.

Point de petites Escadres; point d'Expeditions Soustaines, de Grosses flottes, tous nos forces dans une Seule mer,—une Bataille Navale dans ce debut; mais don-
née à propos et dans un grand objet, une Guerre vive et courte, voilà le Système qu’on proposera pour notre Marine. Dans l’état actuel il serait dangereux pour nous de croire pouvoir défendre nos Colonies, et protéger notre Commerce pendant la Guerre avec des Escadres. 6. Vaisseaux francais envoyés dans les mers d’Asie, en même temps que 6. Vaisseaux Anglais, au bout d’un an Se trouveroient dans un état Saisiblement inférieur à ces derniers, par le désavantage qu’à notre marine sur la leur dans les Croisiers longues, difficiles et éloignées.

En rassemblant la plus grande partie de nos forces à Brest, nous protégeons bien plus efficacement notre Commerce et nos Colonies, car nous obligeons les Anglais à garder dans l’océan et dans la Manche des forces non Seulement égales; mais même Supérieures, ils ne doivent pas en effet commettre au hazard d’une Bataille donnée avec égalité le Sort de l’Angleterre, dont l’invasion deviendroit facile, S ils venoient à la perdre; enfin s’il est un opération que nous puissions et devions tenter, c’est cette Bataille, car d’une part elle peut terminer la Guerre d’un seul Coup, de l’autre en la perdant nous n’avons pas les mêmes risques à courir, et ce Jeu est par conséquent tres inégal pour les Anglais.

Une grande raison milite encore pour nous faire préférer des opérations décisives à toutes celles qui pourroient faire traîne la Guerre en longueur, c’est que notre Marine n’étant point encore assez consolidée, n’ayant point à son appui, comme celle des Anglais, des magasins, des arsenaux pleins de moyens de rechange, ne pouvant pas avoir Sans cesse comme eux des vaisseaux frais à Substituer à ceux que nous perdons, où que la mer aura fatiguée, étant moins à portée qu’eux de tirer du Nord tous les matériaux de remplacement, nous nous asserblisson nécessairement par la durée de la Guerre, ils ont de plus pour eux la chance que, des événements étrangers viendront détourner notre attention et nos moyens, et comme à force de Subsider, de négociations et d’intrigues, ils sont habiles à les faire naître, cette ressource ne leur à malheuresment jamais manqué.

Il reste enfin pour appuyer le parti de faire débuter notre Marine par de grands coups et de ne point se laisser consumer par les détails et par le temps; Les Raisons tirées du caractère de la Nation, tout ce qui est affaire de constance la rebute, la fatigue, la découragement même à longue, pour tout ce qui porte le caractère de la hardiesse et de la Vigueur, L’élève et lui en communiqué. . .

[Translation]

War Plan Against England
drawn up at the order of the late king in the years 1763, 64, 65, and 1766 by the Comte de Broglie, and reworked and adapted to the present circumstances for perusal by His Majesty, to whom it was transmitted on 17 December 1777. . .

Second Memoir
Military Memoir on our Present Situation
with Respect to England

It is the same with war as with all other enterprises: There is no success without planning. This is essentially what we lacked in the last war, and it is most desirable that we should not suffer the same lack in the one which now threatens us. To do so would be even less excusable this time, for never has a war come about less suddenly. For two years the two nations have been in a state of near war and have openly been arming. Today the breaking point seems nearer than ever. The slightest incident—
an act, a word, a misunderstanding—may bring us into open conflict. Never has it been more essential, therefore, to devise a plan. It is probable that the Government already has one; and we presume to offer this one for His Majesty’s consideration only as a mark of our eagerness to serve, and to provide His Majesty with a basis for comparison. In our preceding memoir on the political situation of France with respect to England, we concluded that in view of the blindness which has thus far led the English astray, and of the possibility, however slight, that they may persist in their folly, we should not start the war but only prepare for it, so that we shall be ready to go into action the moment it becomes necessary. Accordingly, a strategy should be devised which is defensive for the time being, but is capable of turning to the offensive as soon as war breaks out.

This discussion is so important that it deserves to be treated with the utmost thoroughness and care; so we shall begin by answering some preliminary questions relating to it. These answers will then form the basis of the strategic plan to be devised.

Situation of our Navy as Compared to that of the English, and How it Should be Employed

There will be no detailed discussion here of the materiel available to our navy as compared to that of the English navy. The Government must know how these matters stand. It has all the inside information on the present status of our shipyards, dockyards, magazines; and it must also have secured similar information about the English. Therefore we shall confine ourselves here to some conclusions based on past events and established facts, then try to deduce from them the operational plan which it seems most advantageous for our navy to adopt.

This branch of our armed forces has made tremendous progress in the past two years, and this is still continuing. A new spirit of competition and activity has replaced that of listlessness and even defeatism formerly widespread in our navy. But it is at sea that we must meet the English in decisive conflict. Our shortcomings, the points where they are perhaps still superior to us, are experience in navigation; experience with and inurement to long cruises and difficult patrols; the art of getting through and holding fast everywhere; and finally, a large and very promising corps of officers, among them some who have commanded squadrons and fleets.

Under these conditions, of course, not every kind of situation is advantageous for our navy. It is clear that we should avoid all those situations which will break up and divide our forces and will commit them to individual combat, cruising on dangerous stations, or long distant expeditions. The experience of the last two wars has confirmed this principle all too well. We tried to exert our strength everywhere, to cover everything; and being weak everywhere, inferior everywhere in strength as well as in maneuverability and perhaps in skill, we were beaten everywhere or forced to return to port, which amounted to the same thing since it nullified our operations. After three campaigns we tried to go back to our original system and to reunite our forces, but it was too late. As will always happen so long as we fail to beat the English to the punch, the Toulon squadron was prevented from joining the ocean fleet. The latter, barely equal in strength to the English fleet instead of superior as it could have been if the junction had been made, came out to give battle. The outcome of this encounter is well known, and since then we have not dared to show our flag. This is not at all the way Louis XIV operated during his two years of triumph, when he had control of the seas. He had large fleets and kept them together. Although he did
suffer a serious setback at La Hogue, it is not correct to say that this battle sounded the death knell of his navy; for the very next year he sent to sea a fleet of 80 ships. What did cause his Navy to decline was the fact that it was not nourished and supported by substantial maritime activity, and that consequently it was only factitious and an ephemeral manifestation of his power. When circumstances forced him to concentrate all his resources and attention on land warfare, his navy fell into neglect, gradually at first and then completely.

No small squadrons, no long-distance expeditions, large fleets, all our forces in the same waters; a naval battle at an early but well-chosen moment and for an important objective; a short, hard war: This is the doctrine we propose for our navy. In the present circumstances it would be dangerous for us to think that we can defend our colonies and protect our commerce in wartime with squadrons. Six French ships sent into Asian waters at the same time as six English ships would find themselves, in a year's time, definitely inferior to the latter because of their navy's advantage over ours in experience with arduous cruises extending over long periods of time and great distances.

By keeping most of our forces assembled at Brest, we are protecting our trade and our colonies much more effectively; for we are obliging the English to keep forces just as large or even larger in the Atlantic and in the Channel. They dare not risk the safety of England on the outcome of a battle in which the odds are even, for invasion would become easy if they were to lose such a battle. Therefore, this kind of battle is the one operation which we can and must attempt to bring about; for on the one hand it may end the war at one blow, and on the other we are not running any comparable risk if we lose. This makes the prospect very uninviting for the English.

There is still another factor which makes decisive action preferable to any which might tend to prolong the war. Our navy is by no means sufficiently consolidated as yet and is not backed up, as is that of the English, by magazines and dockyards well stocked with replacement materiel. Unlike them, we cannot always have new ships to replace those which are lost or battered by the sea. Not being so well situated geographically as they are for procuring strategic materials from the north, we are inevitably at a disadvantage in a long war. Also in their favor is the chance that events abroad may divert our attention and our resources; and since they are very clever at creating such events by subsidies, diplomacy, and intrigue, this advantage is one which they seldom fail to exploit.

In support of the recommendation that our navy begin hostilities with large-scale action and not let itself be nibbled away by time and minor skirmishes, there are other arguments based on the character of our people. An enterprise which demands tenacity and perseverance becomes tiresome and boring to them, even discourages them in the long run; while one which bears the stamp of boldness and vigor lifts their spirits and calls forth those same qualities in them in response. . . .

D, FrPNA, Marine B4 132, fols. 13, 28–30; the entire text runs to fol. 59. For a war plan submitted by the Marquis de Bouillé, concentrating on the West Indies, see ibid., fols. 163–68.


3. Naval battles off Point Barfleur and la Hogue roadstead, in Normandy in northwest France, 19–23 May 1692, in which the French were defeated by combined Dutch and English fleets.
[Extract]

Private

My Lord.

... I am informed that Carmichael Franklin's former secretary and Capt. Nicholson will leave Paris this Week. They go to Nantz and will embark there for North America on board one of those frigates the French have built for the use of the Rebels. I do not yet know what Port in America they will attempt to make but imagine it will be some Port in New England. I dare say the other two frigates will follow—Notwithstanding all my Representations and all the fair answers I have received. It is I think of infinite Importance that we should take every Measure to intercept them and that we should in general be as active as possible in preventing the Rebels from receiving any sort of succour during this Winter. I know that this is what their best friends here chiefly dread. I know that some of them have said that if this is done, if our cruisers are properly stationed and are as vigilant as they ought to be, the Rebels notwithstanding all their boasted and most unexpected good Fortune will find themselves in great Distress. It is not to be doubted My Lord, that the French will continue to send them every possible clandestine succour, no Remonstrance that can be made will prevent or check to any Degree this fraudulent Practice. I am sure My Lord, I have been as explicit as possible and said as much to the French Minister on the subject as could be said without carrying things to Extremities, and driving them to the wall, which my Instructions do not authorize me to do, and which in the present crisis might perhaps not be expedient. I am [&c.]

Stormont.


1. Lyon, subsequently Continental Navy frigate Deane.
2. The Alfred and the Raleigh.

“EXTRACT FROM A LETTER FROM
LORIENT, DATED DECEMBER 17”

“A frigate is stationed at the entrance of every commercial port in the bay of Biscay, to prevent all intercourse with American privateers: The Rawley and Alfred remain still in that harbour under frivolous pretexts, but the true cause is the influence of fear, though they have been frequently summoned in a faint friendly manner (by order from Court) to depart.—The French Agents B—d and G—de have most egregiously abused the confidence of their new constituents; they have gained 60,000 livres on one prize only; made advance charges on all goods furnished for the use and for the cargoes of these privateers, who are heavily laden; besides the impudent advantages they have taken in becoming purchasers of prize-goods at an under-value.”


December 18

PHILIP STEPHENS TO CAPTAIN THOMAS GRAVES, R.N., AND ADMIRAL SIR THOMAS PYE

Navy Board 18 Decr. 1777
Sir

I am commanded by my Lords Commiss[ion] of the Admty to send you herewith the descriptions of the Raleigh and Alfred two Rebel Privatiers now at Port L'Orient, and to signify their direction to you to furnish the Capt[e] of the Romney Albion with a Copy thereof, as also any other of His Maj[esty's] Ships going to the Westward. I am &c

P.S. Their Lordships have ordered a Copy of the above Intelligence to be Sent to Capt[e] Hood of the Courageux & to the three other Ships that are to be under his Command—He will find it in the sealed Packet when he opens it—

LB, UKLPR, Adm. 2/556, 255-56. Notation in the margin: "Send Intelligence of two Rebel Privatiers."
1. See F. Steward to the Earl of Sandwich, 16 Dec., above.

QUESTIONS PUT TO LORD MULGRAVE AND SIR HUGH PALLISER

December 18th 1777.
Q. Would not the business be better carried on for distressing the enemy if there was a separate station to the southward, if a proper place can be possessed for such station?
A. Certainly it would.
Q. Can a fleet be stationed to the southward to any good effect without a safe harbour, and easy of access to refit in, and where provisions and refreshments can be found?
A. Certainly not.
Q. Can such harbour be of use unless possessed and protected by troops and fortifications or by the friendly disposition of the inhabitants?
A. It cannot.
Q. Would it not be advisable that a command of frigates and small vessels should be fixed near the Bahama Islands for the security of West Florida and the trade passing the Gulf?
A. If a proper place can be found, such command would be very useful for the purposes mentioned.
Q. Should not there be a central station with a naval establishment for the careening and refitting ships of any burthen?
A. To be sure there should.
Q. Should there not also be a northern station for Nova Scotia and the River St Lawrence?
A. Yes.
Q. Can Halifax, and the naval establishment there, be effectually secured without a large body of troops and additional works for its defence?
A. Halifax cannot be secured without a large body of troops; and it is even doubtful whether it can be secured with troops if attacked by an army.

Q. Will the 42 ships of the line now in commission at home admit of our making proper detachments for the security of our distant possessions?

A. According to the accounts we have of the force of France and Spain in Europe, it would be unsafe to make detachments from the 42 ships.

Q. How many ships of the line may be ready for service by April or May if they were immediately commissioned?

A. Seven, including the Victory.

Q. How many ships of the line may be got ready for service from the first of Jan. 1778 to the first Jan. 1779?

A. About 25.

These questions were put to Lord Mulgrave and Sir H. P. at a meeting of the Cabinet Council, December 18th 1777, and were answered as above. There were present at this meeting:

- Lord Chancellor
- Lord Gower
- Lord Dartmouth
- Lord Sandwich
- Lord George Germain
- Lord North.

Lord M. and Sir H. P. were also asked what port to the southward would in their opinion be the most useful to a fleet and fittest for a naval establishment. They desired not to be considered as giving a decisive answer to this question, as it would require much consideration and enquiry from persons well acquainted with the coast; but at present they thought that Norfolk in Virginia or Port Royal in South Carolina might answer the purpose.


**AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE TO THE FOREIGN AFFAIRS COMMITTEE**

[Extract]

Gentlemen, Paris, Dec. 18. 1777

... Our Vessels laden with Supplies have by various Means been delay’d, particularly by Fear of falling into the Hands of the English Cruizing Ships, who swarm in the Bay and Channel. At length it is Resolv’d they shall sail together, as they are all provided for Defence, and we have obtain’d a King’s Ship to convoy them out of the Channel, and we hope quite to America. They will carry we think to the Amount of 70,000 £ Sterling and sail in a few Days....

B Franklin
Silas Deane
Arthur Lee

L, DNA, PCC (M332, roll 3, fols. 164–70). For the entire dispatch, which gave news of the agreement in principle between the commissioners and the French government to enter into a treaty, see *Papers of Benjamin Franklin* 25: 305–9.
Mr Ross

Sir

We Recd yours giving an Acc of the Arrival of the Goods on which we had not made any Insurance. from the Situation of your Affairs when you wrote Us last, we presume that Your Ship, Cap Green will be ready for sailing. Cap Nicholson will also be ready in a few Days, We have therefore to propose to you that They go in Company as Cap Nicholson will be joined by one or Two more Ships of Force which will prove a Convoy sufficient against any common encounter. You will arrange this matter, as to The place of their Rendezvous, with Cap Nicholson, who will wait Our final Orders which shall be sent him by the Time he will be ready for sailing—We depend that You will remember the Sum advanced You, by Us, out of the first remittances which may come to hand, as We are really in want, and that You will in Your Letters to the Com. of Congress, mention it as a Reason for their hastening their remittances if not already on the Way. We have to Assure You that We are

B Franklin
Silas Deane
Arthur Lee

[Extract]

Lieutenant de Vaisseau de Kergariou to Gabriel de Sartine

Monseigneur

j'ay eu l'honneur de vous rendre Compte que L'eloignement ou jetais de painbeuf m'avait determiné avant L'arrivée de M de Rozily, de prier M dunerat commandant Le Courtier de Reclamer un matelot déserté du navire marchand Le pacifique et Engager pour Servis abord de Bricq insurgent L'indépendance; dans La visite qu'a fait M dunerat abord de ce Bricq il n'a pas trouvé ce matelot, mais un autre matelot francois et un italien ont Reclamés sa protection, il Les En a Retiré, et me Les a Envois. Le matelot francois que j'ay interroge, ma donne pour raison, que il Etant Engage pour travailles au Rearmement de ce Briq il n'avait jamais En L'intention d'y faire campagne mais que Le travail fini on L'y Retenoi de force: L'italien provenait d'une prise que ce Briq avait fait dans Sa traversé, et qu'on y Retenait de force comme Étranger pour faire partie de L'équipage, j'ay Renviré Le matelot francois a M de Rozily pour verifier Sa déposition tres douteuse Le connaissant pour un Sujet tres Leger. et En outre pour quel Le fit paier des La Solde qu'il a du gagner pendant le temps qu'il a travaillé abord de cet insurgent Cel que Le prescrit Lordonnance. quand a Litalien, j'ay jugé que Sa plainte devoit Regarder Lamirauté et En consequence je Lay Renviré a mettre Sa plainte devant ce tribunal, me Renfermant dans mes instructions qui ne sont mention que des matelots français; mais, Monseigneur, il me Seroit Essentiel d'avoir vos ordres pour ce qui
concerne de tels prisonniers même Les nationnaux de La vieille angleterre que Les Batiments de guerre amériquains retiennent a Leur bord et que La visite que vous m'avez prescrit dy faire me met aportée de découvrir: Le commissionnaire anglois pour ces deux batiments du commerce Rendus a Sa nation 2 a desja voulu men parler a litre de Reclamation; il En fera Le Raport a la fregatte angloise que vous m'an noncez devoir Entrer En Riviere, Le capitaine fera vis a vis de moi toutes Les demarches qu'il Sera Engagé a faire; jay Eludé La plainte du Commissionaire En lui Repondant que je ne croirois pas aux prisonniers de guerre que dans nos ports il ne Sagissait que de Commerce et que je devois penser que ces hommes detenus aux fers faisaient partie des Equipages, [illeg.] qu'on punissoit [s'etans?] mal conduits, que c'était une police interieure des Batiments et que je Lessais aux Etrangers La liberté de L'exercer chez Eux-même.

j'ay a ce mouillage dans ce moment un batiment insurgent purement de commerce, qui se propose de partir, mais Lannonce des fregattes angloises Linquiete, il Est venu pour Reclamer deux hommes de son Equipage, qui sont malgaches d'origine, qui lui ont deserté, il Les croiait abord des batiments anglais. je Les ay fait chercher et on ne Les a pas trouvé, ces hommes En partant ont voler plusieurs Effets a leur Capitaine Samuel Smith capitaine de ce navire de boston nomme L'adams³ de 300 tonnés.

j'ay scu quil y avait une auberge a painbeuf ou Les insurgents Entrenaient et nourrissaient plusieurs matelots francais, quils se proposaient de prendre a la mer devant Les faire Sortir de la Riviere sur des barges du pays, j en ay donné avis a M' Louvel ⁴ et de plus Loin du depart de ces insurgents armée En guerre, Si je ne puis appareiller nesmêmes pour Les veilles a Leur sortie je Les seray suivre par le Lougre et je Lui Recommenderay de ne Lesser accestes ces batiments par aucune Barge.

permettes moi, Monseigneur de vous representer que cette recherche de nos matelots tres avantageuse dun coté, peut Rebuter Et Eloignner de nos ports tires Les navires ameriquains, qui pour Le moment nous prouere un commerce tres utile; lexpulsion des prises est desja une perte Considerable et je pense que votre intention devoit de tollérer quelques abus autant quil seroit possible de ne pas S'en apercevais. je voudroit bien meriter votre confiance et Recevoir vos ordres particulier a ce Sujet. . . .

a Bord de la danaé à St nazaire

ce 18 Xbre 1777

Kergariou

[Translation]

My Lord

I had the honor of reporting to you that the distance I was from Paimboeuf made me decide, before the arrival of M. de Rozily, to ask M. Dunerat commanding Le Courtier to claim a seaman who deserted from the merchant ship Le Pacifique and was hired to serve on board the insurgent brig Independence.¹ M. Dunerat did not find this seaman on board the brig when he inspected it, but another French seaman and an Italian requested his protection; he did remove them from it and sent them to me. The frenchman that I questioned explained that he had engaged to work on the outfitting of the brig without any intention to sign on for a cruise, but that when the work was completed, he was forcibly retained. The Italian came from a prize made by the brig during its crossing and was forcibly detained as a foreigner to be part of the crew. I have sent the French seaman back to M. de Rozily
in order to verify his very dubious deposition, knowing him to be a very thought-
less subject, and in addition to have him paid the balance due him, earned during
the time he worked on board the insurgent ship, as prescribed by ordinance. As to
the Italian, I decided that the Admiralty should hear his complaint, and in conse-
quence I sent him to place his complaint before that tribunal, referring to my in-
structions that only mention French seamen. But, My Lord, it appears to me to be
essential that I have your orders affecting such prisoners, even the nationals of old
England which American war vessels hold on board, and whose discovery is made
possible by the boarding and inspection you prescribed for me. The English com-
missioner for the two merchant vessels returned to his nation has already wanted
to speak with me about a reclamation. He will report about it to the English frigate
that you informed me should be entering the river. The captain will make towards
me all the approaches that he will be engaged to make. I have dodged the com-
plaints of the commissioner by responding to him that I do not believe that there
are any prisoners of war in our ports. He only knew of those of commerce, and I
should think that those men detained in chains were part of crews being punished
as malcontents; that that was a policing within the ships, and that I left to foreign-
ers the liberty to exercise it among themselves.

At this time I have at this mooring a purely merchant insurgent vessel which is
readying to depart, but news of English frigates makes them anxious. [The master]
came to reclaim two Madagascar-born crewmen who deserted, and whom he believes
are on board English vessels. I had a search for them made and they were not found.
In departing, these men stole several personal belongings from their master, Cap-
tain Samuel Smith of this vessel from Boston, the Adams of 300 tons.

I learned that there is an inn at Paimboeuf where the insurgents are lodging
and boarding several French seamen, whom they intend to pick up at sea by having
them go down the river on local barges. I have informed M. Louvel 1 of it and fur-
ther of the departure of the armed insurgents. If I am unable to sail, or even to watch
them at their sailing, I will follow them with a lugger, and I will recommend to him
not to allow any barge to have access to them.

Permit me, My Lord, to remind you that this search for our seamen which is on
one hand very advantageous could repulse and keep away from our ports the Amer-
ican vessels, which are at this time procuring us a very profitable trade; the expul-
sion of prize vessels is already a considerable loss and I think that your intention
would be to tolerate a few abuses so long as it is possible to keep them unseen. I de-
sire to merit your confidence and to receive your private orders on this subject...

On board la Danaé, St. Nazaire,
18 Dec. 1777

Kergariou

L, FrPNA, Marine, B1 129, fols. 263–64. Notations: “La Danaé freg.”; “Renvoi du 29. X° 1777”; “accuser simplement la réception. ne rein changée. adresser à Brest”; “La reponse n’a pas été signée.” “The Danae frigate”; “Returned 29 Dec. 1777”; “simply acknowledge receipt. Nothing changed. dated at Brest”; “the answer has not been signed.” The final portion of the letter, not printed here, concerns provisioning and
health on board Danae.

2. The Jamaicamen Clarendon and Hanover Plantier.
3. Massachusetts merchant ship Hancock and Adams.
4. Jean-Pierre Louvel, commissaire des classes in Paimboeuf.
Extrait des Registres du greffe du Siege Royal de lamirautié de Nantes

L'an mil sept cent soixante dix sept le dix huit de decembre Devant nous messire philippe vincent Roger conseiller du Roy lieutenant général civil et criminel commissaire enquêteur examinateur et garde de Scel du Siege Royal de lamirautie de nantes Present Monsieur Landays dupé procureur du Roy a Comparu le Sieur Jacob Bennet commandant cy devant le Brigantin nommé L'amitié de Senepuxent du port de cent trente a cent quarante tonneaux monté de quatre canons de quatre livres de balles, quatre pierriers et de douze hommes d'équipage lui comparant compris assisté de maitre pierre Boudet interprété Juré des langues estrangeres par lorgane duquel il nous a déclaré qu'il partit dudit lieu de Senepuxent dans le maryland le vingt six du mois d'aout dernier pour venir a Nantes chargé de cent dix toneaux de tabac soixante dix barils de farine et six mille pieces de merrein a l'adresse et a la consignation des Sieurs pliarne penet et comp negociants de cette ville que pendant sa traversée il a été chassé par differents Batiments, mais que s'en etant heureusement échappé il arriva sous Bellisle le quatre octobre suivant vers les huit heures du matin; que lui etant venu un pilote du dit lieu a son Bord vers midy pour le conduire en la Riviere de loire; ils firent en conséquence route pour y entrer; que vers les deux heures et demi etant a environ deux lieues du croisic les vents regnants de la part du N.O. le Pilote dit a lui declarant qu'il n'etoit pas possible d'entrer en cette Riviere; et qu'il falloit relâcher dans la Baye ou ane du Croisic afin d'y passer la nuit pour en appareiller le lendemain et suivre leur Route pour ce port; que se rendant en la ditte Baye ils appercurent un Brigantin a distance deviron une lieue et demie d'eux qui sortoit de cette meme Baye, qui lui donna chasse sur les quatre heures de L'apres midy; que voyant alors lui Sieur _____ declarent que c'etoit un Batiment ennemi que ne s'attendoit pas de trouver si pres des côtes de france, il fit son possible pour faire coste sur la pointe du dit lieu du Croisic etant la plus proche de luy; mais que le dit Batiment ennemi le Joignit et se mit entre la terre et lui, et le forçat de se rendre etant a distance d'un mille ou tiers de lieu de la ditte pointe du croisic, ou il etoit pres de faire coste voyant Du monde sur le Rivage; qu'il apprit alors que ce Batiment se nommoit la revenge de Jerzey corsaire monté de quatorze canons et denverion soixante dix a quatre vingt hommes d'équipage commandé par le capitaine Noël gautier qu'il croit françois, qui le conduisit dans le port de Jersey ou ils arrivèrent le huit dudit mois d'octobre, auquel endroit le dit sieur comparant fit son protest contre le dit Sieur Gautier devant James hemery notaire public audit dit Jour huit octobre; qu'il a appris qu'il y avoit Longtems que ce corsaire croisait entre fisle du may et cette de hedic et le four; qu'il présume que son Pilote devoit en etre instruit vu qu'il a Scu que d'autres pilotes avoient dit le Sçavoir; qu'ayant trouvé occasion de passer a Saint Malo, il est venu dela en cette ville, et fait la presente declaration qu'il affirme veritable parservient apres lecture et Linterpretation que luy en a faite son dit interprete pour valoir et servir ce que de raison, et a signe et le dit maitre Boudet ainsi signes Jacob Bennet Boudet Landays Dupé et Roger
collationné

Bernard
commis Jure
Extract from the Registers of the Records Office in the Royal Headquarters of the Admiralty in Nantes

The year one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven, the eighteenth of December before us, my Lord, Philippe Vincent Roger, the King's Counsellor, Civil and Criminal Lieutenant General, Investigator and Examiner, Commissioner, and Keeper of the Seal of the Royal Headquarters of the Admiralty in Nantes, also present M. Landays Dupé, the King's attorney, appeared Sieur Jacob Bennet, commander of the former brigantine Friendship from the port of Sinepuxent of between one hundred thirty and one hundred forty tons burden, carrying 4 four-pounders, 4 swivel guns and a crew of twelve men who appeared with the captain. He was accompanied by Master Pierre Boudet, a sworn expert in foreign languages through whose voice Jacob Bennet stated he sailed from the aforesaid port of Sinepuxent in Maryland on the 26th of last August to come to Nantes laden with 110 casks of tobacco, 70 barrels of flour, and 6,000 barrel staves directed and consigned to the Sieurs Pliarne Penet and Company, merchants of this city; that during the crossing he was chased by various ships but fortunately having escaped from them he arrived off Belle Ile on the 4th of the following October at about 8 o'clock in the morning; a pilot from the aforesaid place came on board around noon to take the ship into the Loire River; consequently they set a course to enter the river. In the course of two and a half hours, having reached a point two leagues from the Croisic point, with prevailing winds from the northwest, the pilot told the captain that it was impossible to enter the river and it was necessary to drop anchor in the bay off the Croisic point to spend the night in order to prepare to get under way the next day and continue their course to that port; while going into the aforesaid bay they saw a brigantine at a distance of about a league and a half from them who was leaving the bay, and who gave chase to them at 4 o'clock in the afternoon; that then seeing Sieur —— declaring to him that it was an enemy ship which he did not expect to be so close to the French coast; the pilot did his best to run ashore on the point of the aforesaid place of the Croisic, it being the land closest to him. The aforesaid enemy ship, however, joined him and stationed itself between him and the land, and forced him to surrender. He was then at a distance of a mile or a third of a league from the aforesaid Croisic point where he was preparing to run ashore, and saw a crowd of people on the shore. The captain then learned that the ship was called the Revenge out of Jersey and a privateer carrying 14 guns and a crew of somewhere between 70 and 80 men, under the command of Captain Noël Gautier, whom he believed to be French, who took him into the Jersey port where they arrived on the 8th of the month of October. It was in that place that the gentleman appearing before us made his protest against the aforesaid Sieur Gautier before James Emery, a notary public in the aforesaid place on the aforesaid day, the 8th of October. He learned that this privateer had for a long time been cruising between May and Hoëdic islands and le Four. He assumed that his pilot must have been aware of it, since he knew that other pilots had said that they were. Having found an occasion to go to Saint Malo, he came from there to this city and made the present statement, which he affirms on oath to be true, persevering after reading it and the translation his aforesaid interpreter had made for him, to be used as thought proper, the captain signed it. The aforesaid Master Boudet did likewise. Signed: Jacob Bennet, Boudet, Landays Dupé, and Roger.

Verified

Bernard

Clerk of the Court
December 19

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM ON BOARD THE SMYRNA GALLEY, ARRIVED IN STANDGATE-CREEK, DEC. 19, FROM SMYRNA."

"On the 1st inst. about 80 leagues N.N.W. of Cape St. Vincent’s, we were taken by an American privateer called the Sturdy Beggar, which took two bales of silk out of us and some other trifles, and ordered us for Bourdeaux, but on our way thither, off Cape Ortegal, on the 9th, we fell in with the Resolution of 74 guns, which retook us. Our cargo was computed to be worth near 80,000l."


LIEUTENANT THOMAS SIMPSON TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Sir—Painbeuf Decr 19th. 1777—

M‘ Williams deliv’d me your favor, inclosing the Letters from L’Orient—the Sails, Cordage &c are spoke for by Mr Odea, to be made here—M‘ Williams does not appear pleased that the sails shou’d be made at Painbeuf, however M‘ Odea and he it seems will settle that matter—

The Ship’s masts are shortned the mainmast twenty inches farther aft, shrouds set up and every matter about them secure—have employed eight french caulkers this day on the main deck—Shall make all dispatch possible—Four of the prisoners have entered for the Independence two for our Ship one of which is Bulfinch 1—The dutchman, have delivered to Capt‘ Smith, 2 and taken his receipt—The frenchmen wou’d not quit their Lighter on any Account, therefore have the two Masters and one Mate as prisoners on board the Ship, M‘ Robertson 3 being unwilling to keep them any longer in the Brig—Our people from the prize 4 have been return’d to the Ship, these two days past except M‘ Green, 5 who tarrys to see her unloaded—Everything is quiet, and good order on board the Ship, which I shall endeavour to keep up—And Am [&c.]

Thom Simpson

As to Slops there are only 28 Jackets 8 frocks on board not one Shirt—Several of the people have only one shirt, many of them, not a pair of drawers, or breeches—I shou’d suppose that woolen trowsers and Great coats will be necessary—there are 6 pairs of shooes on board

250 Stout, Seamen’s upper Jackets
250 under Jackets—
300 Shirts or more, as you may think proper—
200 flannel or other Woolen drawers & breeches,
200 pair of Trowsers some woolen, the other strong stuff.
30 doz. mill’d Caps—
40 Great Coats—
December 20

PHILIP STEPHENS TO THE BRITISH NAVY BOARD

Gent

20 Dec 1777

Lord Vis in Chief of His Maj's Ships in No. America having in his Letter of the 5th June last taken notice of the long absence of the Flora, which he had sent to Antigua to be refitted, not by way of censuring the retardment, but in a light that may effect the service of the ship carreening in the West Indies; and his Lordship having Proposed as an expedient if necessary in future (for facilitating the timely Repair of his Cruizing Ships) to apply to Comm Arbuthnot for a Part of the Artificers to be sent from Halifax to be employ'd at New York during the season of the year which will not admit of sending Ships to be refitted at that Port; I am commanded by my Lords Commiss of the Admty to send you herewith an Extract of so much of the said Letter as relates to the subject & to acquaint you that they have signified to his Lordship their Approbation of his proposition; and I am to signify their direction to you to give the necessary orders to Comm Arbuthnot to send to New York from time to time such number of Artificers belonging to the Yard at Halifax as Lord Howe may inform him will be requisite for carrying on the service above-mentioned as well as to encrease the present establishment of Artificers at Halifax if it shall be found necessary to enable him to do so. I am &c.

PS

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/556, 262. Addressed at foot: "Navy Board." Marginal notation: "Directed to order Commiss Arbuthnot to send such a number of the Artificers in Halifax Yard to New York as may be wanted for the repair of the Cruizers on the North American Station."

EUROPEAN THEATER

PHILIP STEPHENS TO THE BRITISH NAVY BOARD

Gent\textsuperscript{a}

Vice Adm\textsuperscript{b} Young Commander in Chief of His Maj\textsuperscript{c} Ships at the Leeward Islands having in his Letter of the 12\textsuperscript{th} June last\textsuperscript{1} inform'd My Lords Comm\textsuperscript{rs} of the Admty that the \textit{Otter} Sloop, which was Just refitted, was the tenth of the American Fleet that had been refitted at Antigua, a greater number than can be refitted at that Yard on its present Establishment, without retarding the refitting the Leeward Island Squadron; I am commanded by their Lordships to send you herewith an Extract of so much of the said Letter as relates to the Subject, and to signify their direction to you to cause such an addition to be forthwith made to the Present establishment of Artificers at Antigua as you conceive to be necessary for carrying on the service with expedition & despatch: And I am at the same time to signify their Lordships direction to you to encrease the present Establishment of Artificers at Port Royal in Jamaica in like manner, and for the like purpose if you Judge it to be necessary; letting their Lordships know the Augmentation you make to each of the said Establishments. I am \&c\textsuperscript{e}.

PS

LB, UkLPR, Adm. 2/556, 262. Addressed at foot: "Navy Board." Marginal notation: "Directed to Augment the Number of Artificers in His Maj\textsuperscript{b} Yards at Jamaica & Antigua."

1. NDAR9: 100.

LOUIS XVI AND GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO LIEUTENANT DE VAISSEAU CHEVALIER DE BERNARD DE MARIGNY

20\textsuperscript{e} X\textsuperscript{bre.} 1777

Mémoire du Roi

pour servir d'instruction particulièrue au S\textsuperscript{e} Ch\textsuperscript{c} Bernard de Marigny L\textsuperscript{e} de Va\textsuperscript{u}.

Command\textsuperscript{e} la frég\textsuperscript{e} du Roi La Belle Poule.

Sa M\textsuperscript{é} ayant fait choix de S\textsuperscript{e} Ch\textsuperscript{c} Bernard de Marigny L\textsuperscript{e} de son Va\textsuperscript{u}, Commandant sa fregate la Belle Poule, pour une Mission particulièrue,\textsuperscript{1} Elle va lui faire connaître ses intentions par la présente instruction, tout sur l'objet général de la d\textsuperscript{e} mission que sur la conduite qu'il aura à tenir suivant les circonstances.

Quoiqu'il ait été ordonné au S\textsuperscript{e} Ch\textsuperscript{c} Marigny par la 1\textsuperscript{e} Instruction qui lui a été adressée pour la meme date que la présente,\textsuperscript{2} de se rendre aux îles de St. Pierre & Miquelon, il ne Cherchera pour ces îles; mais il dirigerà sa route et sa manoeuvre de maniere à arriver en droiture à Boston ou à tel autre Port de la nouvelle Angleterre, occupé par les insurgens, où il lui sera plus prompt et plus facile d'aborder.

Si à l'atterrage, il rencontrera quelque frégate ou Corsaire anglois qui lui demandât de motif de son apparition sur la Côte de la nouvelle angleterre; il prétètexteroit la contrarieté des vents qui lui ayant refusé l'accès des îles de St. Precl & Miquelon pour lesquelles il etoit destiné, l'ont jeté sur cette côte; et que se trouvant dans le besoin d'eau & d'autres raffraichissements, il cherche un mouillage pour s'en procurer.

Sa M\textsuperscript{é} connoissant la prudence et la sagesse du S\textsuperscript{e} Ch\textsuperscript{c} de Marigny, croit inutile de lui recommander de mettre la plus grande honnêteté dans ses propos & dans ses procédés envers les anglois, s'il en rencontre; de n'être pas le premier à com-
mettre aucune hostilité, et de se contenter de repousser la force par la force, si l’on
osoit l’employer contre lui.

Lorsque le Sré Ché de Marigny sera arrivé dans un port de la nouvelle Angleterre,
il laissera aux Passagers qu’il aura reçus à Bordeaux, la liberté de se débarquer: et
afin de se procurer à lui même l’occasion d’y faire quelque séjour, pour y prendre
des connaissances de la situation du Pays, de la disposition des esprits, de l’Etat des
affaires et des augures qu’on y forme pour la suite de la guerre; il s’annoncera comme
chargé de retirer ceux des matelots français qui se trouveront sur le Pays. Il recevra,
en effet, à son bord tous ceux qu’il pourra rassembler et les ramenera en France. Il
doit observer à ce sujet, qu’il n’est pas probable que le Gouvernement de la Province
où il abordera, lui prête main forte pour contraindre à s’embarquer sur la frégate
du Roi, les matelots français émigrés: il n’en fera pas l’instance; mais il emploiera tous
les moyens de persuasion pour les engager à revenir, en les assurant même de la part
du Roi, qu’ils ne seront pas recherché et punis pour cause de cette évasion.

Le Sré Ché de Marigny évitera de l’éc. un long séjour dans le Port de la Né. An-
gleterre où il aura abordé: il ne s’y arrêtera que le tenir absolument nécessaire pour
faire reposer son Equipage, et se procurer les connaissances & renseignements qu’il
lui fera possible de recueillir.

Il aura la plus grande attention pendant son séjour; de tenir son Equipage dans la
regle la plus stricte et sous les loix de la discipline la plus exacte. à cet effet, il ne per-
mettra point à ses gens de descendre à terre: et lorsqu’il sera dans le cas de com-
mander une Chaloupe pour le service de sa frégate, il y fera toujours embarquer un
officier à qui il prescrira de ne point quitter la Chaloupe et d’empecher que les
matelots ne s’en écartent. Il aura soin de composer l’Equipage de son Canot, des
gens les plus surs qu’il aura à son bord, et sur la Sagesse et l’exactitude desquels il
puisse compter; tant pour éviter toute contestation avec les habitans du Pays, que
pour prévenir la désertion; et engager même par des assurances de pardon et des
invitations, les matelots français émigrés à revenir en France.

Si le Sré Ché de Marigny venoit à apprendre que la paix est faite ou prête à se
conclure entre l’Angleterre et les Etats unis de l’Amérique, il reviendroit aussitôt en
France pour en apporter la nouvelle.

Le Sré Ché de Marigny naviguera avec les plus grandes précautions en faisant son
retour en France: il évitera le plus qu’il pourra de se mettre à portée des Bâtimens
d’une force supérieure aux siennes; mais il fera en sorte de joindre ceux qui lui
paroîtront inférieurs, afin de se procurer des nouvelles. Si dans sa traversée, il n’ap-
prend rien qui puisse lui faire soupçonner l’interruption de la tranquillité publique
en Europe, il fera son retour directement à Brest: dans le cas contraire, il prendra
le 1er Port de France ou d’Espagne où il pourra aborder.

Il ne communiquera la présente Instruction à qui que ce soit, par même à aucun
officier de son Etat major—elle doit être surete et pour lui seul.

Sa Mlé ne pouvoit donner au Sré Ché de Marigny une marque plus distinguée de
la confiance qu’Elle a dans ses talens et son intelligence, qu’en lui confiant l’exé-
cution des ordres contenus dans la présente Instruction: Elle est persuadée qu’il sen-
tira toute l’importance de la mission dont il est chargé; et Elle ne compte pas moins
sur sa prudence, sa sagesse et sa discretion, que sur le zèle et la fermeté dont il Lui
a donné des preuves.

Fait à Versailles le 20 Xbre. 1777. Signé Louis, et plus bas, de Sartine.
Memorandum from the King to serve as special instruction to the Chevalier Bernard de Marigny Lieutenant de Vaisseau commanding the royal frigate La Belle Poule

His Majesty, having chosen the Chevalier Bernard de Marigny, Lieutenant de Vaisseau commanding the frigate Belle Poule, for a special mission, he will communicate his plans in these instructions on the general object of the said mission and on the conduct to be followed, depending on the circumstances.

No matter what the Chevalier de Marigny was ordered to do in the 1st instructions sent him for the same date as these instructions, to proceed to the St. Pierre and Miquelon Islands, he shall not search for these islands, but rather direct his course and maneuvers in such a way as to reach Boston or some other part of New England occupied by the insurgents, where it will be faster and easier to arrive.

If upon his landfall, he meets some English frigate or privateer that asks him why he is there on the coast of New England, he must make the excuse that the winds had prevented him from reaching St. Pierre and Miquelon, his original destination, and threw him up on that coast, and that needing water and other provisions he was looking for a place to anchor so he could obtain these things.

His Majesty is well aware of the Chevalier de Marigny's circumspection and wisdom and knows he does not have to remind him to maintain civility in his conversation and in his dealings with the English, if he meets any, not to initiate hostility, but merely to deflect blow for blow any attack which they might dare make against him.

When the Chevalier de Marigny arrives at a port in New England, he shall allow the passengers he picked up in Bordeaux the freedom to disembark, and so that he himself might take the opportunity to travel a bit and scout for information on the situation of the country, the general mood, the state of affairs, and indications that one might gather concerning the results of the war, and he shall announce that he is responsible for bringing back French sailors he finds in that country. He will then in fact take on board all those he can gather together, and bring them back to France. Realize in this matter that the provincial government where he arrives is unlikely actually to try to bar the émigré French seamen from boarding his Majesty's ship: he must not insist, but rather use all means of persuasion to get them to return, even assuring them on the part of the king that they will not be tracked down and punished for their evasion.

The Chevalier de Marigni shall avoid staying long at the port in New England where he puts ashore; he must stay only as long as is necessary to rest his crew and obtain whatever information and intelligence he can gather.

During his voyage he must take great care to keep his crew in strict order and under tight control. To achieve this, he must not allow his men to set foot on the ground, and when the need arises to take a ship's boat out for the service of the frigate, he must man it with an officer under orders never to leave the boat alone and to make sure the seamen do not stray. For this ship's boat, he must assemble a crew from among the most reliable men he has on board, whose discretion and punctuality he can trust, both to avoid any conflict with the inhabitants of the country and
to prevent desertion; use promises of a pardon as well as enticements to get émigré French seamen to return to France.

If the Chevalier de Marigny learns that England and the United States of America have made their peace or are about to make it, he must return as soon as possible to France to report the news.

The Chevalier de Marigny must navigate carefully returning to France, avoiding to the greatest extent possible putting himself within range of ships stronger than his own, but arranging to join those ships that are weaker, in order to get news. If during his crossing he learns nothing that would lead him to suspect an interruption of public peace in Europe, he must proceed directly to Brest; if the opposite is the case, then he must land at the first place he can find, in France or Spain.

He must not communicate these instructions to anyone at all, not even his officers; the instructions must be locked up, accessible only to him.

His Majesty could not give the Chevalier de Marigny a more distinguished token of his great confidence in his skills and intelligence than to bestow on him the responsibility of carrying out the orders contained herein: His Majesty knows that the Chevalier de Marigny is aware of the critical nature of this mission he has been given, and is counting no less so on his circumspection, wisdom and discretion, as well as his vigor and reliability, of which qualities he has given the king demonstrations.

Written at Versailles on 20 December 1777, Signed Louis, and underneath, de Sartine.


2. The first instructions ordered Marigny to St. Pierre and Miquelon in order to bring all the seamen there back to France. They also instructed him to open the enclosed packet—that is, the second, true instructions—when 80 or 100 leagues at sea, and to sink that packet if attacked by a superior British force. FrPNA, Marine B1 134, fol. 423.

3. The passengers were Simeon Deane, bearing the American Commissioners' dispatches, and Anthony Knapp, a privateersman from Newburyport, who was to act as a pilot on the American coast. The American Commissioners in France to Conrad-Alexandre Gérard, 20 Dec. 1777, in Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 320.

CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gent

Lorient Decr 20th 1777

This Letter is design'd for the particular purpose of giving my Opinion respecting the Ship Duras which Mr Berard wrote to you about when I was in Paris—

She is a large old East India Ship in want of very considerable repairs, which I think would be very expensive & after all be an old Ship not very fit for our use in her present position; If she was cut down as was propos'd I hardly think she would make a good Frigate; her Guns would not be a of sufficient height from the Water, at most but five feet; she has the Name of a fast sailor—in my opinion it would not be safe to meddle with her until she was overhall'd & fit for the Sea—she is really a
cheap Bargain as she now stands, could she be got to America at any reasonable expense & with dispatch, her Military Stores would be worth more in America, than the Sum they now ask for the Ship—If they would engage to fit her out with dispatch & at a known Sum, I believe she would Answer, provided you could put a Cargo of Light Goods in her & send her to Boston in the Month of March—put every Gun she would carry on both Decks—when out strike the lower Deck Guns into the Hould—let the rest of her Cargo be Hemp & Yarns ready tarr’d, fitting to lay into any kind of Cordage—After all I have said I cannot advise you to embark in any of those old Ships without much circumspection & good Information—as they are ticklish matters; more especially as they must be left to the management of French Houses.

Your most Obedt Servt

Tho. Thompson

NB. The Memo of Anchors given to M'r Arthur Lee of 77w is a mistake as they are much too large for a 74 Gun Ship.

Jonathan Williams, Jr., to the American Commissioners in France

Honble Gentlemen

In expectation of hearing from you I have only at present to inform you that I am just returned from Painbeuf & have had the pleasure of seeing as fine a Ship as any of her size in any Navy.—I am in expectation of seeing Cap't Nicholson soon and if our obstacles are removed I shall soon Finish the Expedition; the Ship is all rigged, Guns mounted & everything fitted. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Jon Williams J

"Supplies sent to Congress thro the House of Garдоqui at Bilboa, & addressed to Elbrige Gerry, Esq."

By the Schooner Tabby Cap't Hodges

Russia Duck 119 peices
Tent cloth 42 Do.
Sewing twine 252 lb
Sail Needles 400

By the Alexander Cap't John Williamson

Shirting 185 peices
8 Anchors 109 hund. wgt.
Cables 5 from 8½ to 18½ Inches
Cordage 17 Coil of all dimensions 342 hundred weight

By the Charlotte Cap't Wil'm. Sinclair
20 DECEMBER 1777

Shirting 100 peices
Tent cloth 30 Do.
Russia duck 24 Do.
8 Anchors 199 hund. wg.
Cables 4 from 9 to 18½ Inches
Cordage 119 Coil all dimensions
   By the Lydia Cap' Willm. Andrews
Blue Cloth 27 peices
Shirting 331 Do.
Blankets 12
8 Anchors 102 hhd wg.
Cables 7 from 9 to 18½ Inches
Cordage 234 Coil, all dimensions.
   By the Success Cap' Gerris
Salt 757 farricks
Anchors 16. wgth 238 hhd
Cables 3 from 16 to 18½ inches
Hawsers 3
Cordage 234 Coyl all dimensions
Shoes strong 2247. pair
Shirts made 2532
Stockings 243½ doz.
Hatts 1500
Kettles large 18
Blanketts large 2186
Shirting 28 peices
2 Small Cases & a Barrel with Jesuits Bark, Rhubarb, Ipecacuanha, Tartar Emetic, Mercury Sublimate, Purging Salts, Opium.
   By the Schooner Marblehead Cap' Sam'l Duggard
Salt, Duck & tent Cloth. quantity unknown.

By the Lydia
Shirting 100 peices
Tent cloth 30 Do.
Russia duck 24 Do.
8 Anchors 199 hund. wg.
Cables 4 from 9 to 18½ Inches
Cordage 119 Coil all dimensions
   By the Lydia Cap' Willm. Andrews
Blue Cloth 27 peices
Shirting 331 Do.
Blankets 12
8 Anchors 102 hhd wg.
Cables 7 from 9 to 18½ Inches
Cordage 234 Coil, all dimensions.
   By the Success Cap' Gerris
Salt 757 farricks
Anchors 16. wgth 238 hhd
Cables 3 from 16 to 18½ inches
Hawsers 3
Cordage 234 Coyl all dimensions
Shoes strong 2247. pair
Shirts made 2532
Stockings 243½ doz.
Hatts 1500
Kettles large 18
Blanketts large 2186
Shirting 28 peices
2 Small Cases & a Barrel with Jesuits Bark, Rhubarb, Ipecacuanha, Tartar Emetic, Mercury Sublimate, Purging Salts, Opium.
   By the Schooner Marblehead Cap' Sam'l Duggard
Salt, Duck & tent Cloth. quantity unknown.

Arthur Lee

True Copy⁶ from Messrs. Gardoqui's Invoice Paris Dec. 20th. 1777.

1. John Hodges, "who saild the 24th of March 1777 from Bilbao." From a similar, undated list, also enclosed in Lee to the Secret Committee, 10 Feb. 1778, p. 133.
2. Who "saild from D° April 25th. 1777." Ibid.
3. Who "saild from D° 25th of April 1777." Ibid.
5. Who "saild 14th D°." Ibid.
6. With his letter of 10 Nov. 1777 to Francis Lewis, William Lee enclosed a similar list with the following minor differences: In the Alexander, 3 cables, not 5; in the Lydia, 237 coil of cordage, not 234. In addition, William Lee listed supplies received "From our friends in [France]—3,000,000 Livres in Money—but 1,000,000 £ to be repaid in Tob°—Ship’d in the Amphitrite, Mercure, Saine & Flammand, 200 four pound Brass Cannon with Carriages Compleat, 91515 Cannon Balls, 27, Nine Inch Mortars Compleat; 56 Brass four pound Cannon compleat, 3782 Bombs—33,000 Fuzees Compleat with Bayonets. 1230 Fuzees for light horse.—30,000 Gun Locks—3,000000 Gun Flints.—100 Ton of Lead.—10,000 P. Worsted Hose for Officers; 3,000 Blankets for Officers; 10000 Silk Hkfs.—50,000 Linen Hkfs; 2000 Artillery tools 50000 lbs Sulphur, 22 Brass, 6 lb Cannon mounted on the Flammand." ViHi, William Lee Letter Book, pp. 81-82.
My Lord,

Hussar in Bull Bay,¹ December 20th 1777.

I take the liberty of writing to you to acquaint you of my arrival here in company with his Majesty's sloop Alert, whose mainmast is sprung in two places (and span-shackle broke) owing to the badness of the stick; and having had a survey on it find it can be sufficiently fished to carry her to England, I have therefore thought it prudent to come into port with her, as our rudder is damaged and am in want of water, as the Alert can have the assistance of our carpenters and armourer. I am sorry to inform your Lordship we have had an unsuccessful cruise, having been off Cape Finisterre on information of an American brig and Conyngham's cutter having been seen off there 2 days before (20 ultimo). This intelligence I gained from the master of a letter of marque just come out of Oporto. On the 4th inst I fell in with his Majesty's ship Medway, who had met with nothing; and on the 6th with the Asia, who had likewise been unsuccessful. We lay to all night in company with her, and next morning saw two sail, one of which the Asia and we chased, and the Alert the other; we came up with our chase about 2 P.M. and sent our boat on board, she proved a brig from Mounts Bay to Venice. About 11 that forenoon the Alert fired a gun, and some time after another, which was perceived from our tops, on which I sent the 2nd lieutenant up with his glass to see if he could distinguish any signal the sloop had out; but could observe none nor her chase in sight, which was the cause of my not hauling my wind to join her, as I supposed something was the matter with her mast or rigging and that she could easily join me after I had brought to our chase. About 4 P.M. she joined us, and informed me the vessel she chased proved to be a Philadelphia-built ship of about 24 guns (which Captain Bazely supposed to be an American cruiser) with a spar deck, whole mizen yard, clean white bottom, quarter badges, and a figurehead which stood far back. On the Alert's hoisting an American ensign she hoisted a plain blue flag at her ensign staff, which signal not being understood by the Alert she hauled it down and hoisted Spanish colours. About 5 P.M. made sail to the south-east in hopes of falling in with her; and about 9 the Asia tacked and stood to the northward. The next morning made Cape Finisterre and stood to the southward, calling off Oporto for intelligence, but could gain none from the consul. I run down that evening off the Burlings, and next day fell in with his Majesty's sloop Martin, who came out from Lisbon on a ten day's cruise, by order of Captain Moore of the Exeter, in quest of a Bermudian-built American brig privateer of sixteen guns without a head and black sides. The day after I fell in with the Egmont, who I find has been equally as unsuccessful as ourselves. In the afternoon gave chase to a brig from Bilbao to Setubal. The owner informed me that he had been six weeks at Bilbao, waiting for the departure of the American privateer then in there; and he very justly observes it is out of the power of our cruisers to catch them, as they never come out from the land and on the appearance of a vessel of force they run into port. These privateers have people employed to look out from the hills who make signals to them when anything appears in the offing, so that they slip out and take them; but on the contrary if any of our cruisers appear off, they have signals to acquaint them therewith, so that they continue quiet till our ships are off the coast. On the 14th I chased a snow and brought her to; and whilst we were hoisting our boat out, she wore and ran foul of our stern, carrying away the ensign staff, stern lantern, and damaged the rudder, which our car-
penter informed me he should be able to repair provided the ship was anchored in smooth water. I have therefore carried her up to Bull Bay, as likewise the Alert, which I hope will meet your Lordship's approbation. I have the pleasure to inform you that the Alert and Hussar go nearly alike and do equal credit to their bottoms, though the Alert being rigged as a cutter has the advantage of being more weatherly. The Bay by no means agrees with her at this season of the year, as she, dabchick like, is frequently under water; and after a gale, many of which we have met with, she is not able to set her mainsail till the sea is down for fear of springing her boom; and I am happy to think no accident has happened to her in all the bad weather we have had, as the defects in her mainmast did not appear till this day (the 16th). Her people, though constantly wet, are healthy, which is not the case with ours, as we have had from 16 to 25 sick ever since we have been out with colds and fevers and now we have 30; and the only cause that I can attribute for the Alert's people continuing so healthy is that she has her galley between decks, which though disagreeable in some respects is of great benefit to the ship's company, as I have always observed in the West Indies, when ships have been unhealthy and have had their galleys below, that the cooks and people who lay near it seldom or ever caught the infection. I am sorry to say our rigging is so badly fitted that it wants overhauling entirely, being rigged by contract; and from my not being allowed the men who were volunteers for the ship I may venture to say I have not 30 good seamen on board—however, I hope I shall be able to complete my deficiency before I return to England. Our upper works are so leaky that her sides and deck will require fresh caulking all over: I have therefore to request your Lordship will be pleased to order the ship into Hamoaze on our return, that I may have an opportunity of getting my rigging lifted and put to rights, which I am sorry to say has not been in my power to do since she left the River. I propose putting to sea again as soon as I have repaired my rudder and completed our water, which I hope will be in a few days. I have the honour to be [&c.]

Ellis Salter


1. The Hussar and Alert anchored in the Tagus River on December 19. UkLP, Adm. 51/51.

December 21 (Sunday)

LIEUTENANT DE VAISSEAU LE BRETON DE RANSANNE TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

[Extract]

Monseigneur

Les Capitaines des deux bâtiments 1 américains qui sont ici, viennent de m'instruire que vous aviez ordonné que le rhum qu'ils avaient acheté & qu'on Leur avait saisi, Leur fût rendu. Il n'y a plus que La Crainte de trouver Leur Ennemi En force à La Côte, qui puisse rétarder Leur départ. Le nommé Jacques Mandret, maitre de La barque La marguerite de Bonne alliance, De L'Isle-Dieu, vient de me rendre Compte qu'Étant parti de Bordeaux Le quatorze de ce mois pour venir à L'orient; Il avoit rencontré Le 19 à huit heures du matin, à La vué de La pointe Sud-Est de Belle-Isle...
Deux frégattes de vingt-six à vingt-huit Canons. Comme Je ne crois pas que nous En ayons deux Ensemble dans ces parages, Il y a Lieu de Croire que Ce sont des bâtiments anglais qui sont venus Croiser pour attendre Le Départ Des américains qui sont à L'Orient. Si vous voulez, Je sortirai avec Eux & les Conduirai au Large. J'attendrai vos ordres pour Cela. . . . J'ai L'honneur d'Etre [&c.]

le breton De Ransanee

A bord De La Sylphide En rade Du port-Loûis
Le 21 Decembre 1777.

[Translation]
My Lord

The captains of the two American ships 1 which are here have just informed me that, as you ordered, the rum they had bought and which had been taken from them, has been given back to them. There remains only the fear of finding their enemy in force on the coast which may delay their departure. The man called Jacques Mandret, master of the boat La marguerite de Bonne alliance, from L’Isle-Dieu, just reported that after leaving Bordeaux the fourteenth of this month for Lorient, at eight o’clock on the morning of the 19th he encountered in sight of the southeast point of Belle-Isle two frigates with twenty-six to twenty-eight guns. As I do not believe we have two of these together in these waters, I have reason to believe they are English ships come to cruise in expectation of the departure of the Americans who are at Lorient. If you like, I will leave with them and lead them out into the open sea. I await your orders on this. . . . I am [&c.]

le breton De Ransanne

On board La Sylphide in the harbor of port-Louis
21 Decembre 1777.


LIEUTENANT THOMAS SIMPSON TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Capt'n Jones
Sir

Jack 1 arrived this morning, am extremely happy that matters on board are to your satisfaction Shall duly observe, and comply with the contents of your Letter—Am Sorry to inform you, that the Ice came down last night very swift with the Ebb, and pretty thick, the frenchmen are much alarm’d at it, M't Odea informs me the consequence may be bad unless the Ship is hawled in shore, which I do not think my self Authorised to do, without your order—especially when so nigh as to advise and hear from you in so short a time—Some of the people have this morning applied to me for liberty to go on Shore, which shall not grant them without your approbation—The Ship is still in good order, on Friday employed eight french caulkers from the shore who altogether did not do as much as we of our own did yesterday, therefore did not send for them again—The Officers Join in their respects I am [&c.]

Thom Simpson
Shou’d be glad to hear whether there has been any word of the *George*. Shall esteem it a favour if you’ll please to forward the Letter to McShores

L, DLC, John Paul Jones Manuscripts, 6675.


December 22

**CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE CONTINENTAL MARINE COMMITTEE**

Gentlemen,

The *Independence* being still in this port—it is my Duty to acquaint You that I yesterday received a letter from the Commissioners requiring my Appearance at Paris.—I hope the present situation of Affairs will enable them to furnish me with some Additional Force—but should that event be protracted for any considerable Space of time I will make my stay at Paris very short and on my return will proceed to Sea with the *Ranger* in the intrem.—You may rest Assured that I will endeavour to transmit to you the most regular accounts of my proceedings, being in the Grateful sincerity of my Heart Gentlemen [&c.]


**PIERRE-ANTOINE MASSIE AND OTHERS TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE**

22. xbre. 1777

Nous capitaine pierre Antoine Massie de Marseille commandant Le navire *Le Bon pasteur* party du Fort Royal Isle Martinique Le 4 octobre 1777 pour marseille notre destination, officiers major, passagers et Equipages d’iceluy, certifions et attestons que Le 21 Decembre meme année Sur les 4 heures du soir nous trouvans par le travers du cap de Gatte distants 4 Lieux avec un vent D’ouest fraix, un navire portant pavillon anglais et marchant Superieurement a nous, vint jusques par notre travers a demy lieu loin et nous tira un coup de Canon a boulet qui nous passa fort pres, nous mimes tout de Suite notre pavillon, menames tout de suite nos bonnettes haute et basses et cargammes nos deux basses voiles, ayant mis a travers tout de Suite Sous nos deux huniers, il nous fut sous peu à la portée de La voix. il nous cria d’où nous Venions et ou nous allions, luy ayant repondu de la Martinique à Marseille, il commanda que Le capitaine y fut tout de suite a bord avec Son Canot; luy ayant representé par L’entremise d’un de nos matelots qui parlait Anglois que nous n’avions qu’une Lourde chaloupe tres embarrassée qui demandait au moins trois quarts D’heures pour etre mise a la mer et que La nuit S’avançait il repondit qu’il allait mettre le sien, en Effet il L’enoya a notre bord avec Six hommes armés de deux paires de pistolet et un Sabre chaques, ils disaient etre officiers de La fregatte, il fallut ceder ses Six hommes armés montèrent a bord, firent embarquer de force le capitaine en luy ordonnant de La part du leur de porter avec luy tous ses papiers ayant mis le pistolet Sur la gorge du timonier ils S’enparerent du gouvernail et du commandement du Navire. Le dit
S'étant embarqué dans le canot et ayant abordé à bord de la dite frégate, ils le firent dessandre dans la grande chambre où le dit capitaine était avec un passager qui parlait français et son chirurgien ; il lui fit demander tous ses papiers, il lui remis une balle de fer blanc renfermant l'expédition de l'amirauté, le congé dé monseigneur l'amiral, le rôle de l'équipage et l'expédition du domaine qui constatait le chargement, il ne Daigna pas même ouvrir la boîte où ils étaient renfermés il fut la mettre tout de suite dans son bureau ; il me fit dire pour lire par cet homme qui parlait français et qui nous servait d'interprète qu'il était très persuadé que je ne venais pas de la Martinique et bien de la nouvelle Angleterre, que mon chargement devait être composé du tabac, du ris, du bled et autres denrées provenant de ce pays, et qu'il était dessié de me mener à Mahon pour faire la visite exacte et décharger mon vaisseau. il fit passer tout de suite douze de ses matelots armés dans mon bord, nomma un capitaine de prise et mon navire fut totalement à sa disposition ayant donné tous ses ordres, il redessendit dans la chambre où j'avais resté tout étonné de cette scène. je luy représentai qu'il n'avait qu'à faire vérifier tous mes papiers et qu'il verrait que je venais réellement de la Martinique et que mon chargement n'était absolument composé que de denrées venant du cru de cette colonie. il me fit dire pour toute réponse qu'il allait me mener à Mahon et que la on verrait, sans vouloir jeter un coup d'œil sur mes papiers. Le voyant déterminé de la sorte, je lui dis que c'etait à la force, je protestais dès ce moment de tous dommages retard quelconques tant pour la sûreté de mon navire que pour la cargaison, et qu'ayant eu beaucoup des mauvais temps je faisais 28 pouces d'eau par heures avec le beau temps et belle mer, et que quand le navire fatiguait j'avais de la peine à faire laisser les pompes, que s'étant di mon navire c'était à lui faire prévoir. Cet homme pour lors devint furieux, et je me vis sur le point d'être mis aux fers, il voulait à toute force me faire bonne prise et que je ne dis mot.

Monsieur le Baron d'Arbaud de Jouque major général de la Martinique l'un de mes passagers fut aussi mandé à bord, on lui fit subir l'interrogatoire, lui proposant de lui donner la moitié du chargement s'il voulait avouer que nous avions des marchandises de la nouvelle Angleterre, le tout avec violence et mauvais procédé. il fit son possible pour faire entendre à cet capitaine que nous venions réellement de la Martinique chargés des denrées coloniales & que nous n'avions relâché en aucun port depuis notre départ. tout cela ne satisfaisait pas ce capitaine qui voulait absolument nous conduire à Mahon il poussa la violence jusqu'à vouloir le retenir dans son bord en otage, à la fin à forces des sollicitations et des prières il le fit reconduire à bord du bon pasteur.

Deux soldats deserteurs qui étaient embarqués par ordre du gouvernement furent pareillement mandés à son bord et furent interrogés hors de ma présence ; enfin après m'avoir fait bien des reproches de ce que les français favorisaient ouvertement les nouveaux angleterriens et autres mauvais propos, sur les 11 heures du Soir il me fit dire qu'il allait me rendre mes papiers et me faire conduire à son bord, m'offrant si j'avais besoin de quelques vivres de les ceder en payant ayant déjà 78 jours de navigation et les vivres commençant à me manquer, je le priai de me vendre 2 quintaux biscuit, une barrique d'eau, 12 poules, et un petit cochon, lui ayant payé pour le tout 4 guinées, m'ayant donné en sus la moitié d'un barril lardier [illeg.] la moitié d'un fromage et 4 à 5 livres de beurre sans vouloir de l'argent, je lui fis envoyer en recproque 25 livres café, 12 bouteilles sirop, 6 bouteilles vin de...
22 DECEMBER 1777

Bourdeaux et 2 bouteilles Rumb. toutes ses provisions étant embarquées Dans le canot il my fit Embarquer moy meme et conduire a mon Bord en me souhaitant bon voyage. j’arrivai a mon bord, où je trouvai tout dans une Confusion extreme, le capitaine de prise et ses matelots ayant mis mon navire dessus dessous et visité autant qu’il fut possible de toute part. Le sieur Gautier mon capitaine en second luy ayant représenté pareillement que nous faisons beaucoup d’eau, et qu’ils eussent Soin de faire pomper, ils ne voulurent jamais le faire ni permettre qu’on Le fit et répondirent ironiquement s’il avait peur de couler bas, enfin tous ces gens La se debarquerent et je me trouvai sur les 11 heures du soir maître dans mon navire.

cette fregatte s’apelle The Westmoreland armée de 22 pieces de canons de 8 et beaucoup du monde, commandée par captn. Michel party de Londres depuis 15 jours sans avoir Relaché en aucun port, allant a Mahon et de La a Livourne.

fait a bord Du navire Le Bon pasteur le 22 Decembre 1777

Pte Massié Captn.

Gautier

D. albiaill
Le Bn. d’arbauad passager sur
le dit navire
Chomet Des Beaumes
Rayet
Martin Passager

Massie cadet
Le maître nocher Contre maître et
Calfat et Canonier ne Sachant Signer
onts fait Chacun Leurs Croix Cy
Dessous

Pte Massie Captn

je Soussigné pierre antoine Massié captn Du navire Le bon pasteur et au nom de messieurs Ventre & Pascal mes armateurs, Proteste De tous Depens, et Domages provenant tout Du Deffaut de la pompe qui peut m’avoir avarié plusieurs Barriques de sucre a mon premier Rang que du Retard occasioné injustement, Reservant a mes armateurs tous leurs droits pour former telles plaintes qu’ils avi Seront Bon etre leurs interets Lors que Le Domage Sera Reconnu a Bord Du bon pasteur Le 22 Decembre 1777

Pre Massie—

[Translation]

We, Captain Pierre-Antoine Massie of Marseilles, commanding the ship Bon Pasteur, having sailed from Fort Royal in the Island of Martinique on 4 October 1777 for Marseilles our destination, senior officers, passengers and crew, as here below, certify and attest that on 21 December of the same year, at 4 o’clock in the evening, we came abreast of the Cape de Gata at a distance of 4 leagues; with a strong breeze from the west, we came upon a ship flying an English flag, and sailing at a speed faster than ours. She closed on our beam to within a distance of half a league and then fired a gun, the shot passing very close to us; we immediately hoisted our flag, immediately took in our high and low studding sails and furled our courses; having immediately come abeam under our two topsails; she shortly came within hailing distance and shouted to us from where were we coming and where we were going; we answered we were coming from Martinique and going to Marseilles; she then ordered the captain to come immediately by boat to the ship; having explained to him
through one of our sailors who spoke English that we had only a heavy rowboat in very bad condition, which would require three quarters of an hour to put in the water and that it was getting dark, the captain answered he would put his own boat in the water; as a matter of fact he sent it to our ship with six men each armed with two pairs of pistols and a sword; they said they were officers from the frigate; we had to allow the six armed men to board us; they forced the captain to get into the boat while ordering him, on behalf of their captain, to bring all his papers; while holding a pistol against the helmsman’s throat, they took control of the tiller and the command of the ship. The aforesaid captain, having embarked in the boat and having gone aboard the aforesaid frigate, was forced to go down to the great cabin where the captain was with a passenger, who spoke French, and his surgeon; the captain was asked for all his papers, which he handed over in a tin box containing the Admiralty’s sailing orders, my Lord Admiral’s authorization, the muster roll, and the customs clearance confirming the nature of the ship’s cargo. The frigate’s captain did not bother to open the box in which the documents were enclosed. He had it immediately put in his desk; he had me told, through the man speaking French and who served as an interpreter, that he was certain I was not coming from Martinique but rather from New England, that my cargo had to contain tobacco, rice, grain, and other produce coming from that country, and that he had decided to take me to Mahon for a thorough inspection and to unload my ship. He then sent immediately twelve armed men from his crew to board my ship, appointed a prize master, and now my ship was completely at his disposal; having issued all his orders, he went down again to the cabin where I had remained completely stunned by this scene; I put it to him that he had but to have all my papers checked, he would then see I really did come from Martinique and my cargo was made up entirely of produce grown in that colony. As his only answer, he had me told he would take me to Mahon and it would be decided there, still without trying to look over my papers. Seeing his determination, I told him that, having had to give in to a show of force, I was as of that moment protesting against all damages and any delay as well as the safety of my ship and its cargo. I also stated that, having met up with bad weather, I was leaking at a rate of 28 inches an hour during good weather and calm sea, and when the ship was laboring I had trouble keeping the pumps working, and since he had seized my ship, it was up to him to order precautions. This man then became furious, and I could see myself being put in irons. He wanted at all costs to make a fine prize of me and for me not to say a word.

Baron d’Arbaut de Jouques, Major General of Martinique, one of my passengers, was also summoned on board and was subjected to an interrogation, suggesting to him that he would be given half the cargo if he would admit that we had goods from New England. All of this was accompanied with violence and nasty behavior. The baron did his best to make the aforesaid captain understand that we were truly sailing from Martinique laden with colonial produce and that we had not anchored in any port since our departure. None of that satisfied the captain who was intent on taking us to Mahon; he continued with his violent behavior to the point of trying to hold him as a hostage on board the ship. Finally, after many entreaties and pleas, the captain had the baron returned to the Bon Pasteur.

Two soldiers, who had deserted and had been put on board the Bon Pasteur by order of the government, were likewise ordered on board the captain’s ship and were
interrogated outside my presence. At last, after having upbraided me about the French openly favoring the New Englanders, and other nasty remarks, at eleven o' clock at night he had me told that he would return my papers and have me taken back to my ship and offered, if I needed any provisions, to let me have them for a price. Since I had already been sailing for 78 days, provisions were getting low, I asked him to sell me 2 quintals of biscuit, a cask of water, 12 chickens, and a small pig. After I had paid him 4 guineas, he gave me, in addition, half a barrel of lard, half a cheese, and 4 or 5 pounds of butter, without wanting any payment. In return I had sent to him 25 pounds of coffee, 12 bottles of syrup, 6 bottles of Bordeaux wine, and 2 bottles of rum. After having all his provisions loaded into the rowboat, the captain had me get in and had me rowed back to my ship, wishing me a good voyage. On arriving on board my vessel, I found everything in extreme confusion. The prize master and his sailors had ransacked my ship, having gone into every nook and cranny. Sieur Gautier, my second in command, likewise had pointed out to him in protest that we were leaking badly, and that they would have to see that the pumps were worked; they never attempted to do it, nor did they allow anyone else to do it; they scornfully responded whether he was afraid of sinking. At last, those men left the ship and, at 11 o'clock at night, I was master of my own ship.

The frigate is called the Westmoreland, carrying 22 eight-pounders and a lot of men, under the command of Captain Michel. They had sailed two weeks ago from London and, without dropping anchor in any port, were making their way to Mahon and then from there to Livorno.

Done on board the ship Bon Pasteur on 22 December 1777.

Pte Massie, Captain

Gautier

Massie, the younger

D. albiall

The master pilot, the master's mate,

Baron d'Arbaud, passenger on

the boatswain, and the gunner were

the said ship

unable to write and made their marks

Chaumet des Baumes

below

Rayet

Pte Massie Capt.

Martin, Passenger

X Master pilot's cross

X Master's mate's cross

X Boatswain's cross

X Gunner's cross

I, the undersigned, Pierre Antoine Massie, captain of the ship Bon Pasteur, and in the name of Messers Ventre and Pascal, the owners of my ship, do solemnly protest all damages and expenses resulting from the failure of the pump, which may have spoiled several large barrels of sugar in the bottom rank in the hold, as well as the delay which it unjustly caused, reserving to the owners of my ship their right to file such claims as they believe to be in their interest when the damages have been determined. On board the Bon Pasteur; 22 December 1777.

Pte Massie---

NO. 67.

My Lord,

I have received the Honour of your Lordship’s No. 31 and shall pay very particular Attention to the Contents of it.¹

I enclose to your Lordship Copy of an Answer, and its Translation, to my last Office to the Spanish Minister,² the Professions of which are very plausible. I have seen him since I received it, and have pointed out to him that nothing had been wanting on my part towards the prevention of the Complaints which I made, for that I had given Notice to His Majesty’s Consuls to make Protests in all Cases of Prizes brought in to Spanish Ports & that besides, the Cases which I complained of had happened before the Time, on which he had promised that stricter Orders for Impartiality in attending to these Matters should be issued, and therefore that it was not fair to attribute any part of the Conduct of the Spanish Governors to their not having received Information.³

Besides the Promises which the Office holds forth, I received from him very direct Assurances, that he had given Orders to have Cunningham forbidden to enter into any of the Ports of Spain. The execution of which, tho’ merely agreeable to the first Measures which were promised to be taken, cannot but have a good effect, in shewing the Governors, especially the Commandant of Galicia, that this Court is more in earnest, than it has hitherto appeared to be in this Business. . . . I have the Honour to be [&c.]

Grantham


1. Lord Weymouth to Lord Grantham, 28 Nov. 1777, above.
3. Floridablanca told Grantham to instruct the British Consuls to gather the necessary evidence before filing a protest, as unsupported claims could not be effectively dealt with. See Floridablanca to Lord Grantham, 18 Nov. 1777, above.

December 23

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO FRÉDÉRIC-JOSEPH GUILLOT

A M Guillot

Commis des Ports et Arsenaux de Mre. à St. Malo—
Vlks. Le 23. Xbre. 1777.

J’ai reçu, M, Votre Lettre du 5 du ce Mois par laquelle vous m’informer de l’intention annoncée publiquement par le Capitaine du Bâtiment La Revanche,¹ d’attaquer à la 1ère rencontre la Corvette La Curieuse. J’ai mandé en conséquence, à M Le Cœ. d’Orvilliers de faire passer cet avis à la frégate qui est à Nantes afin que le Bâtiment Anglois soit observé. Je vous suis gré aussi tout De votre exactitude à me l’er. part de tout ce qui peut intéresser la service du Roi. Je suis [&c.]
[Translation]

To M. Guillot
Commissary of the Ports and Arsenals of the Navy at St. Malo.
Versailles, 23 Dec. 1777.

I have received, sir, your letter of the 5th of this month by which you inform me of the intention announced publicly by the captain of the ship Revenge to attack on the first encounter the corvette La Curieuse. I have sent, in consequence, to Messieur Le Comte d'Orvilliers to have this information passed on to the frigate that is at Nantes so that the English ship might be watched. I am pleased with your exactitude in informing me of all that can interest the king's service. I am [&c.].

LB, FrPNA, Marine B4 134, fol. 428.


LIEUTENANT THOMAS SIMPSON TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Capt'n Jones— Ranger—Painbeuf 23d Dec' 1777.

Sir

I wrote you yesterday of the Ice, sinc which time, we have not been troubled with any, of consequence—The Captain of the French Frigate has been on board, I believe from some application of our french people, in respect of cloaths, (which indeed they much want as well as the englishmen, and americans on board) the entry book hath been produced to him, he begs they may be well treated but at the same time, acknowledges he cannot take them, without some order peculiar for that purpose—I am desired by him to write you, to know the time, you fix for sailing, of which he says, he must have some fixed period, and that Mr Odea, from me will inform him, (all this I believe, finesse)—The Ship's masts, rigging &C—are pretty fonward, and our Ship's company orderly—as soon as the tides rise shall haw1 on the ways to do the bottoms; unless any order from you to the contrary—the Lead is come down which shall put on board the last Gabard—Doctor Green has given me a memorandum of medicine, which I inclose—I must beg leave to press you for the slops in mem° sent you, the people being absolutely in want—The Officers tell me frequently, they want money, and that their exigences require a speedy remedy—Mr Odea has supplied us with three tierces and one barrel of beef—Mr Robertson has the Stores, the money you delivered me, shall retain in my hands—The Officers present their compliments—I am [&c.]

Thom Simpson

Jack 2 is very unwell—

L, DLC, John Paul Jones Manuscripts, 6677.

1. John Robertson, Ranger's boatswain.
2. Johnny Downes, apprentice on the Ranger.

CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentlemen

Nantes December 23d 1777.

Your esteemed favor of the 17th I have recived.—I wish to leave the Ranger in such a situation as to expect to find her nearly ready for Sea on my return—
as I think it will be for the interest of the Service that I should then proceed with her alone Unless an Additional force can be very soon procured.—should circumstances admit—an Additional force may be prepared, in my absence, without any foundation for suspicion.—These sentiments I submit to you with becoming deference to your Superior Wisdom. I shall have the honor of paying you my personal respects soon after the appearance of this—therefore shall only add that I am [&c.]

Jno. P Jones

L, MB. By courtesy of the Trustees of the Boston Public Library.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL NICHOLSON TO SILAS DEANE

Honble Sir Nantes Decr 23d 1777—

I Arrived Saturday Night last, was much surprised to find everything in regard to my Ship,¹ Just as I left them, no contrary orders from the Minister,² so that I am afraid to take my people on board her Yet, she is all loaded ready for sea, only to take on bd. a few stores &c, it is a great fortification [mortification] to me not being permitted to go on bd. my Ship, with my people; two English frigates, one 74, cruzeing off here, I am [&c.]

Sam Nicholson


1. Lyon, subsequently Continental Navy frigate Deane.
2. Gabriel de Sartine.

JOHN ROSS TO SILAS DEANE

[Extract]
Dear Sir Nantes 23 Decem 1777

...Hodge set out on Sunday, very unwell. Poor fellow! So heavy could not write You from hence, he intends it however so soon as he gets to Bourdeaux—At the same time, he drew on you in my favour for £3000 Tournois @ 15 d/d. which is in consequence of the credit he had from Mr Morris (or Committee of Congress) on You. The bill is forwarded today to Gerardot Haller & Co. & doubt not it will prove good.—

The Ship La Brune arrived here last Friday from L’orient & look for Green soon when you may depend on the utmost to get forward for his departure—You may expect to hear from me by Capt: Jones—time only Permit me to Add at present, that I am [&c.]

Jnº Ross

L, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed at foot: “The Honºle Siles Deane Esqº.” The portion not printed here concerns an intended meeting with Simeon Deane to discuss a proposed business deal.
JONATHAN WILLIAMS, JR., TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

[Extract]
Honble Gentlemen.— (No. 105) Nantes Decemr 23. 1777—

Capt Nicholson is gone to Painbeuf to see his Ship,1 I inclose a Letter he has written to Mr Dean,2 since which I find the expected orders are arrived and we are now to meet no Difficulties. . . .

I shall make a calculation of what will remain after loading the three Ships, and shall then take up the first good Vessell that offers.

I have just met with 9 americans who are arrived from Dunkirk & 10 arrived yesterday from St Malo’s, these I shall take on board the Frigate & supply them with neces-saries. . . . I have the honour to be [&c]

Jon Williams J


1. Lyon, subsequently Continental Navy frigate Deane.

December 24

LIEUTENANT BOUX TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Messieurs

Vous voudrēs bien prendre en rēcommendation qu Jai quitē Le service du roy auquel Jetois attachē pour entrer à celui des Etats de l’amerique septentrionale. Je me suis rendu en Consēquence à vos ordres, et relativement au grade de lieutenent de Vaisseau dans la marine de Etats unis; En hollande pour y diriger La construction d’un Vaisseau qui vous y faisies faire, que maintenant je suis à paris par une suite de vos ordres pour me rendre ou votre service m’appelera.

Ma fortune et mon metier, ne me permet pas de faire isy un long séjour, permîtez qu’en Consēquence je vous réitēre mes prieres, pour déterminer ceque je dois faire, et si vous ne pouvez pas dessider dans ce moment La mission que vous voudriez me donner. Je vous prie de me permettre de partir pour lorient, ou Jai quelques affaires qui demende ma présence.

La Jattendrai vos ordres, et serai toujours disposé à suivre avec zelle le service des Etats. Je suis [&c.] a Paris le 24 Xbre. 1777. Boux Neveu

[Translation]
Gentlemen

Please consider that I left the service of the king to which I was attached in order to enter that of the States of North America. I went, in consequence, at your orders, and relative to the rank of lieutenant de vaisseau in the navy of the United States, to
Holland, where I directed the construction of a ship which you were having built; and that now I am in Paris, by your orders, to place myself where your service will call me.

My fortune and my vocation do not allow me to visit here long. Permit me, in consequence, to repeat to you my request that you determine what I ought to do, and if you are not able to decide this moment the mission that you would want to give me, I request that you allow me to depart for Lorient, where I have some business that demands my presence.

There I would await your orders and would be always disposed to follow with zeal the service of the States. I am [&c.]


Boux Neveu


1. Indien, building at Amsterdam.

ARThUR LEE TO JOHN ROSS


Dr Sir Chaillot Dec* 24th 1777.

“I received your favor of the 16th. It is a suite of that Conduct, which has confused every thing that Mr Deane assumes to himself, the right of giving orders without the Knowledge or Concurrence of the other Commissioners. The orders you mention were never communicated to me, nor any part of the proceedings at Dunkerque, by which I can judge whether it is proper to concur or not. I have spoke to Mr Deane on the Subject, who promises to shew me M’ Hodges acc°; when I have seen that & Know the specific Terms on which, & the Reasons why, the Cutters are now to be sold, I shall be able to give you a satisfactory Answer.”


December 25

JOURNAL OF DR. JONATHAN HASKINS

[Mill Prison, Plymouth, 1777]

25th. [Dec] Thursday—fine w© Over head; but Extreamly Muddy in the Yard—Served with Mutton & Turnips to keep Christmas with. White bread Likewise; a Rarity indeed—

D, MeHi, Jonathan Haskins Journal.

GABRIEL DE SARTINE TO CHARLES PIERRE GONET, COMMISSARY OF MARINE AT L’ORIENT

A Versailles, le 25. Xbre. 1777

J’ai reçu, Monsieur, vos lettres des 12. et 19. de ce mois; par la premiere, entr’autres choses, vous m’annoncéz l’arrivée de la Corvette la Silphide, dans la rade du
Port Louis, et vous me faites part des observations que vous avez faite à M. Le Breton de Ransanne, commandant cette Corvette, sur la manière de faire fructueusement la visite à Bord des Bâtiments Étrangers pour en retirer les Matelots Français qui pourroient s'y trouver; vos observations à ce sujet me paraissent fort justes.

Par votre lettre du 19., vous me faites part de ce que M. De Bouilhac, fermier Général, vous a écrit qu’il accordait la main levée des taffias réclamés par les Capitaines du Raleigh et de l’Alfred; ce fermier Général m’a informé des ordres qu’il a donnés à ce sujet, et de leur exécution; au moyen de quoi ces deux Capitaines n’ayant plus aucun prétexte de prolonger leur séjour, je compte qu’ils auront satisfait à l’ordre qui leur a été donné de partir. Je suis [&c.]

de sartine

[Translation]

Versailles, 25 December 1777

I have received, Sir, your letters of the 12th and 19th of this month; by the first, among other things, you announced to me the arrival of the corvette La Silphide, in the roadstead of Port Louis, and you sent word to me of the observations that you made to M. le Breton de Ransanne, captain of the corvette, about the manner of successfully visiting foreign ships in order to remove the French seamen who might be found on board; your observations on this topic appear to me to be very proper.

By your letter of the 19th, you report that M. de Bouilhac, farmer-general, wrote you that he was granting the withdrawal of the rum claimed by the captains of the Raleigh and Alfred; this farmer general had informed me of the orders that he had given in this regard, and their carrying out. As a result, these two captains having no longer any pretext to prolong their stay, I expect they will comply with the order given for their departure. I am [&c.]

de sartine

L, FrLAL, series 1, E4 80, fol. 258. Addressed at foot: "M. Gonet, à l'orient." Notation: "Classes". "Mariners' Registration."

ARTHUR LEE TO CONDE DE ARANDA

Mons
d a Challot le 25e Decemb 1777

Je vous prie d’avoir la bonté d’expédier a votre Cour la requête que je l’honneur de vous envoyer. Une prise faite par un Corsair américain etoit saisie, dans le Port de S. Sebastian, l’Equipage mis en prison, tous les Papiers de le Commandant américain emportés, lui-même condamné sur sa propre confession, qu’il etoit obligé de faire et de signer dans une langue dont il n’entendoit pas un mot. Le personnage qui etoit envoyé par le Capitain de le Corsair de montrer leur Commission du Congrés et prier leur relachement a recu cette reponse—No viene el exmo. Senº Comandº. Genº en condescender con lo que solicita en su instancia Marston Watson primer Tenº. de la Goleta Corsaria nombra el Hawk.

J’espère que la grace et la justice de votre Cour me donnera le moyen par un relachement le plus prompt de prévenir les mauvaises effets que fera cet événement inopiné sur les esprits de mes Compatriotes, parmi lesquelles je souhaite que le respect et l’amitié pour la Nation espagnole dureront toujours. J’ai l’honneur d’être [&c.]

Arthur Lee
[Translation]  
Sir, Chaillot 25 December 1777

I beg you to have the goodness to dispatch to your court the request that I have the honor of sending you. A prize made by an American privateer was seized in the port of St. Sebastian, the crew put in prison, all the papers of the American commander taken away, he himself condemned on his own confession, which he was obliged to make and to sign in a language of which he understood not a word. 1 The person who was sent by the captain of the privateer to show their commission from the Congress and to beg their release has received this response: His most excellent Señor Commandante General will not comply with that which Marston Watson, first lieutenant of the privateer schooner called the Hawk, requested in your case.

I hope that the favor and the justice of your court will give me the means, by a most prompt release, to prevent the bad effects that this event will have on the minds of my countrymen, among whom I desire that respect and friendship for the Spanish nation will endure for ever. I have the honor to be [&c.]

Arthur Lee

L, SpMAH, Estad, legajo 3884, expediente 2, doc. 1.

1. Brig Britannia, Wood, master, John Allen, prize master, captured by Massachusetts privateer schooner Hawk, Jeremiah Hibbert.

Monsieur 25.

Lord Stormont to Comte de Vergennes

25. Xbre. 1777

Il est de mon Devoir d’informer Votre Excellence que les Corsaires Américains Le Raleigh, l’Alfred et Le Randolph, 1 qui devoient partir il y a Longtemps sont encore à l’Orient, et quoi qu’ils soient bien en état de mettre à la Voile, ayant trouvé abondamment toutes sortes de Secours; on leur permet de rester sous les pretexts les plus frivoles Ils sont chargés de Canons d’armes et de Munition de Guerre; qui leur ont été fournis dans Vos Ports, en Violation directe, des Traités que Lient les deux Nations, et des Ordres restés émanés de cette Cour. Je tiens tous ces détails M le Comte d’un Temoin Oculaire. Je suis persuadé qu’il suffit de les mettre sous les yeux de Votre Excellence, et je ne puis douter un Moment que cette Cour, trop Jalouse de sa propre Gloire pour ne point fidèle aux engagements les plus solennels n’envoie d’abord les Ordres finaux pour faire partir sur le Champ les trois Corsaires mentionnés ci dessous, et pour les obliger à décharger les Canons, Armes, et Munitions de Guerre qui Leur ont été fourni d’une Manière fraudulente, dans un pays ami de la Grande Bretagne, et engagé par des Traités a ne jamais fournir a ces Enemis de pareils Secours. 2

Je viens d’apprendre de Bordeaux que Monsieur Barton 3 un Negotiant Anglois et un des plus Considerables, et des plus Considerés qu’il y ait dans cette ville, a été insulté publiquement à la Bourse par un Nomme Walke Capitaine, d’un Vaisseau Américain qui a traité de la Manière la plus insolente non seulement Mons 4 Barton, mais tous les Negotiants Anglois qui étoient presents. Ils auroient bien chatoié son Audace s’ils n’avoient point respecté les Loix du pays. En Consequence des plaintes portées par Mons 5 Barton Le susdit Walke a été mis en Prison mais au bout de Vingt Quatre heures. Il a été relâché par les instances du St 6 Delap Soidisant Agent des Rebelles. Je suprime les Details de cette Affaire ayant lieu de Croire que Mons 7 le Comte
de Fumel 4 en a fait Raport. Je suis persuadé que V° Exce. Excellence trouvera une punitio

t aussi Legere bien peu proportionnée à une pareil Outrage. 5

Le Sieur DeLap à trouvé Moyens de vendre un Vaisseau Anglois pris par les Re

belles et Conduit à Bordeaux. Il a vendu presque publiquement ce Vaisseau avec
toute sa Cargaison et Il dit hautemont qu’il vendra de même tous les Vaisseaux An

glois qui seront pris par nos Rebelles et que lui seront adressés pour cette effet 6

Je m’interdis toutes Reflexions M. le Comte en ecricerant à un Ministre aussi eclairé que V° Exce. Excellence elles seroient bien Superflue Jai l’honneur d’être [&c.]

Paris ce 25 Xbre: 1777

[Translation]

Sir

It is my duty to inform Your Excellency that the American privateers the Raleigh, the Alfred, and the Randolph, 1 which should have left long ago, are still at L’Orient

and although they are quite fit to sail, having found abundant aid of all sorts, they

are allowed to remain under the most frivolous pretexts. They are laden with can-
non, arms, and munitions of war, which have been furnished to them in your ports,
in direct violation of the treaties which united the two nations, and the reiterated or

ders issued by this court. I have all these details, Monsieur le Comte, from an eye

witness. I am persuaded that it will be sufficient to bring them to Your Excellency’s
notice, and I cannot doubt for a moment that this court, too jealous of its own glory

not to be faithful to the most solemn engagements, will at once send positive orders
to cause the above-mentioned three privateers to depart immediately and to oblige
them to unload the cannon, arms, and munitions of war which have been supplied
to them in a fraudulent manner in a country which is friendly toward Great Britain,
and engaged by treaties never to furnish such aid to these enemies. 2

I have just heard from Bordeaux that Mr. Barton, 3 an English merchant, and

one of the most important and respected in that town, has been publicly insulted at
the Bourse by a certain Walke, captain of an American vessel, who treated in a most
insolent manner not only Mr. Barton, but all the English merchants who were pre

sent. They would have punished well his audacity, if they had not respected the laws
of the country. In consequence of the complaints made by Mr. Barton, the above
mentioned Walke was put into prison; but at the end of twenty-four hours he was set
at liberty at the instance of Sieur Delap, who calls himself an agent of the rebels. I
suppress the details of this affair, having reason to believe that Comte de Fumel 4 has
reported them. I am persuaded that Your Excellency will consider so light a punish
ment quite out of proportion to such an outrage. 5

The Sieur Delap has found means to sell an English vessel captured by the rebels
and taken to Bordeaux. He sold this vessel almost publicly with its entire cargo, and
he openly says that he will sell similarly every English vessel which may be captured
by our rebels and sent to him for that purpose. 6

I deny myself all reflections, Monsieur le Comte, in writing to so enlightened a min
ister as Your Excellency they would be quite superfluous. I have the honour to be [&c.]


Stormont

1. The British Admiralty received intelligence dated 13 Dec. stating that Alfred and Raleigh were going to sail from L'Orient on 19 Dec. to join the frigate Randolph at Nantes. UKLPR, Adm. 2/1334. The Continental Navy frigate Randolph, however, was then at Charleston, S.C.

2. Marginal notation at the head of this paragraph: "Representations Sur le Sejour à l’orient de 3 Corsaires Americains"; "Representations as to the stay of three American privateers at L'Orient." On 28 Dec. Sartine instructed the commissary of marine at L'Orient to investigate the basis of the complaint. FrLAL, Series 1, E4'80, fol. 278. That same day he wrote to Vergennes that he doubted Alfred and Raleigh were still at Lorient, since the commander of the king's frigate stationed there had ordered them not to delay their departure. He was having Randolph, if it were indeed in that port, ordered to sail, issuing orders about the embarkation of arms and munitions, and investigating a reported prize sale at Bordeaux. Sartine to Vergennes, 28 Dec. 1777, FrPMAE, Arch. dipl., Corr. pol., Angleterre, vol. 526, 375–76, printed in Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 20, no. 1808.

3. John Barton, an Irish merchant at Bordeaux.

4. The Comte de Fumel was commandant of the Château Trompette, a fortress guarding the harbor of Bordeaux. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 26: 246.

5. Delap told the American Commissioners that Captain John Walke, of Virginia, "had been imprisoned at the suggestion of some of Lord Stormont's agents, who had seduced some of his sailors, and tampered with others." Richard Henry Lee, Life of Arthur Lee, LL.D., 2 vols. (Boston, 1829), 1: 369. Marginal notation at the head of this paragraph: "plaintes contre un americain qui a insulté M. Barton à Bordeaux"; "complaints against an American who has insulted Mr. Barton at Bordeaux."

6. Marginal notation at the head of this paragraph: "vente à W. d’un v.''. anglais pris par un americain"; "Sale at Bordeaux of an English vessel captured by an American."

**Most Confidential**

**Paris Thursday Morning Decr 25. 1777**

M. de Maurepas assured a friend of mine last night upon his Word of Honor that France had made No Treaty with the Rebels and that no such Measure was in Contemplation. This solemn assurance joined to all that M de Maurepas & M. de Vergennes said to me seems to destroy the Credibility of the Report & inclines me to believe that France will, in the present Moment at least till the final Event of the campaign in America is known, (which Event some of the Ministers have I am told declared she ought to wait for) confine herself to that plan of insidious Policy which she has so long pursued, take no open Part in favour of the Rebels, but give them every secret support. There is too much Reason to believe that Many french ships laden with Every thing the Rebels stand in need of are preparing to sail for North America, & that the Project of sending these ships in Fleets under Convoy of the american Privateers that are in the French Ports and of those Ships of War built in france for the use of the Rebels that will have french and american captains, is by no means laid aside tho in consequence of the Intelligence we had got the place of Rendezvous is changed They no longer mean to rendezvous at Bilboa but in or near some port of France, What Port I do not yet know

There certainly never was a time when it imported us more that our Cruizers should be active and Vigilant and particularly attentive to all that passes on the Coast of France

Your Lordship may remember that M. de Vergennes in one of our Conversations on the subject said that this Project of sending ships in fleets was not only unjustifiable, but Tres mal adroit as by that Means they would more easily fall into our Hands. I hope My Lord that his Prediction will be accomplished. such captures must certainly appear justifiable to every Reasonable and impartial Man whatever Lettres de Mer the ships may carry whatever colours they may hoist occasionally the being under Convoy of american Privateers would alone make them legal Prize. If such suc-
cours should reach America it is but too plain that they would be a great & effectual support to the Rebels. I am [&c.]

Stormont

CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gentn

Besides the general Letter which I wrote you respecting our Business with Gourlard, Berard & D. Montplesire, I cannot in justice to M' Berard (to whose particular management all the Business which concerned the Raleigh was left) omit giving this particular Letter—he has transacted every matter to my entire satisfaction like a Man of Honour, a Man of Business, & an able Merch' setting aside Dispatch which was not in his Power to Command owing to the Customs of the Port—from his proceeding with us I have no reason but to recommend future Business to his House should you have occasion to transact any at L’Orient, which Port I must recommend as a Safe Harbour & Easy of Access, & were it to be much frequented by Americans, Business would become more Easy and Expeditious—the Business of the Alfred was left entirely with Mess' Goulard & D. Montplasier of whose management Cap' Hinman can give you the best Accot. I am &c.

Tho' Thompson

December 26

Lloyd’s Evening Post and British Chronicle (London), Friday, December 26, 1777

London.

His Majesty’s ship Royal Oak, Captain Faulkner, is arrived at Portsmouth from a cruise, and has brought in with him the James, Capt. Hopkins, from South Carolina to Nantz, with 100 barrels of rice, 50 ditto of indigo, and 20 hogsheads of tobacco.

Marquis de Noailles to Comte de Vergennes

[Extract]

A londres le 26 decembre. 1777.

... M. le Chevalier Pinto m’a fait dernièrement une Confidence que je me crois obligé, Monsieur le Comte de vous transmettre. Il m’a dit que Sa Cour avoit dans ce moment-ci quelques intérêts à démêler avec les Américains; que les Députés qui étoient à Paris avoient envoyé le mois dernier un Mémoire à Lisbonne que ce Mémoire avoit été le résultat d’une Résolution prise par le Congrès dès le mois de Juil-
let; que l’objet étoit de demander au Ministère Portugais la révocation de l’Edit rendu par le feu Roi de Portugal pour fermer aux Américains les Ports de ce Royaume.1 La réflexion par laquelle M. le Chevalier Pinto a fini, est qu’une pareille démarche mérite toute l’attention de sa Cour, parce qu’il est très important pour elle de ne point se brouiller avec les Américains, et que d’un autre côté la révocation d’un Edit aussi récent feroit ici un Eclat qu’il faudroit tâcher d’éviter. Je lui ai répondu que la prudence de Sa Cour surmonterait encore de plus grandes difficultés; mais que s’il me permettoit de lui parler avec la même franchise qu’il m’avoyt montrée, je lui dirois que s’il y avoit des inconvénients à révoquer l’Edit, il pouvoit s’en trouver moins à ne point le faire exécuté rigoureusement. . . .

Le M. de Noailles

[Translation]

London, 26 December 1777.

. . . M. the Chevalier Pinto recently entrusted me in confidence with a secret, which I feel obliged, My Lord, to pass on to you. He told me that his court had at this moment some interests to work out with the Americans, that the deputies, who were in Paris, had sent a memorandum last month to Lisbon, and that this memorandum was the outcome of a resolution passed by the Congress as early as the month of July; that the purpose was to ask the Portuguese minister for the revocation of the edict issued by the late king of Portugal to deny the Americans access to the ports of his kingdom.1 The comment by which the Chevalier Pinto ended was that such an action deserved the full attention of his court, because it is most important for the latter not to quarrel with the Americans, and that from another point of view, the revocation of the edict, so recently issued, would cause a scandal that was to be avoided. I said to him in response that his court’s discretion would overcome even greater difficulties; however, if he were to allow me to speak as candidly as he had to me, I should tell him that if there were difficulties in revoking the edict, he might find fewer of them by not strictly enforcing it.

The Marquis de Noailles

1. For the American Commissioner’s memorial, see “The American Commissioners to the Marqués de Ponte de Lima” [before July 16, 1777], in Papers of Benjamin Franklin, 24: 321–22. On 1 May 1777, the Continental Congress had appointed a committee to investigate whether the Portuguese edict violated the laws of neutrality. NDAR 8: 886.
American Commissioners in France to Comte de Vergennes

Passy 26 December 1777

We beg your Excellency's Permission to make an appeal from the Judgment of the Admiralty, at Nantes which ordains a confiscation of two Prizes (British West-india Ships) taken legally on the High Seas by two American Privateers, and that Your Excellency will be pleased to request his Majesty to suspend the Departure of those Prizes, and their Cargoes, until the justice of our appeal shall have been regularly decided by the proper Tribunal.

The great value of the prizes in question, the distressed situation of their Captors, and the discredit which has fallen upon the cause of our Country by the disposition which was made of the ships after their Confiscation, as well as by the indecent exultation of our Enemies on that subject, all unite in making it our Duty to trouble your Excellency with this request and to Pray that you will favourably represent it to the King. We have the honor to be [&c.]

B Franklin
Silas Deane
Arthur Lee

1. Clarendon and Hanover Planters, captured by Massachusetts privateers Fanny and General Mercer, John Kendrick and James Babson, commanders.

2. The same day Silas Deane wrote similarly to Conrad-Alexandre Gérard, arguing further that the original owners could not object to an appeal from a judgment of Admiralty, "a Court from which Appeals may be regularly made." Stevens's Facsimiles, vol. 20, no. 1802. The next day Deane wrote to Jonathan Williams, Jr., urging him to do what he could to help see that the two prizes were detained for the appeal and stating that "to save if possible these two ships, after all that has passed, will be a master stroke and give me pleasure as long as I live." Deane Papers 2: 286.

Captain Thomas Thompson to Captain John Paul Jones

Dear Sir

I Congratulate you on your safe arrival in this Kingdom, and more particularly as you bring good and agreeable news—I took it a little unkind I must confess at not hearing from you on your arrival as you came directly from a Place where every thing near and dear to me resides—however a letter from a Friend is at any season welcome; I read it with pleasure until I came to the two last lines which contain an unnecessary and unseasonable Complement and gave it the appearance of a Letter design'd to discharge a supposed Debt rather than a Letter of Friendship and information—You do me a sensible pleasure in your attention to Ms. Thompson's shoes you will please to make that Commision agreeable to your destination—Capt Nichalson's acct of our Court Junct, I dare say was Entertaining, told no doubt, with a few of his Embelishments—I hope you will Enjoy much Satisfaction in the Pleasures which paris affords—particularly in appearing at every Public place where you can mortify the English and agrandize the States—Cap' Hinman presents his best Compliments we should have been happy, to have meet you in Paris Your most Hble Serf—

Tho. Thompson
LIEUTENANT THOMAS SIMPSON TO CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

Capt. Jones

Sir

Your favors by Capt. Young and Mr. Chandler received the evening they came down; no person hath asked leave to go on shore, since I wrote you—Every decent and proper line of conduct, shall be duly attended to, in my power; however shou’d any thing to the contrary happen (tho’ I don’t expect it) cannot think myself responsible, unless it be thro’ my neglect of duty—If you’ll please to order down cloathing it will be of infinite service, several of the people have had colds, and others infested with Vermin—the men are at present, in perfect peace, and I dare say if properly cloathed it will continue, at which I am sensible you will be very happy—I have taken the liberty since you left the ship, to serve the people one gill of brandy each, in the morning at turning out, and the other gill mix’d in Grog at dinner, which gives universal content, and they seem very thanful for the indulgence. Intend Graving the ship immediately after the holiday, if the weather permit—the Carpenters on shore will not work till monday next—The magazine is lowered fourteen inches, and will be finished this evening—two hands are on shore, plaining the plank for the quarters—expect to raise the Orlop tomorrow if possible—Capt. Young says he is afraid to take prisoners, on account of his crew, and even wants me to take his man that is under confinement—I cou’d wish you to prevail with Capt. Nicholson to take the prisoners, when he takes charge of his ship—Have nothing to add, but my wishes for your pleasant Journey to Paris, the Compliments of the season, in which the Officers Join me, and am &c.

Thom Simpson

"EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM A PASSENGER ON BOARD THE FLY SLOOP, WILLIAM BURDEN, COMMANDER, DATED TENERIFFE, DEC. 26."

"On the 25th of November, I about two, P.M. we were attacked within four leagues of Santa Cruz by a provincial brig, of sixteen guns and ninety-odd hands, Wm. Cole Commander, last from Bilboa, who had taken in the space of fifteen days four English vessels. After a short contest, a shot carried away part of our bowsprit, and we were obliged to strike our English ensign to the thirteen Continental stripes. The Americans granted us our sloop’s boat, with which we all, except three negro sailors, whom Capt. Cole detained, got on shore, and were most hospitably treated by Mess. Pasleys. Ten days afterwards Capt. Burden, myself, and four of our people, embarked for England on board the Scipio snow,
Samuel Kirkman Commander, and in lat. 35 N. long. 14 W. in the Atlantic Ocean, we fell in with an American frigate and brig, which had left Nantz a short time before. As we were by no means able to contend with the rebels, they soon boarded and took us. They treated us very roughly, and detained us for several days during their cruise off the Madeiras; they dispatched the Scipio for Boston, and put us on shore at Teneriffe, where I am now waiting with impatience for some favourable opportunity of conveyance home."


1. The date of capture was more likely 5 Nov. See note 3, below.

2. The sloop Fly was libelled in Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District, on behalf of Capt. William Coles, Massachusetts privateer brigantine Oliver Cromwell, in late December. Independent Chronicle (Boston), 1 Jan. 1778.


December 27

SILAS DEANE TO VIEUS AND MORRELL

Gentlemen,

It is some time since I did myself the honor of writing to you as I concluded Mr Grand informed you of what passed here. I sent him the other day a letter from Cap’ Cunningham & one from his Hostage to be forwarded to you, which I hope came duly to hand & that no further disputes will arise about the ransom money. The Hostage owns that he is well treated. (I wish we could say as much for our prisoners in England.) That he will have his liberty on the money being paid—the rules & customs of nations at war in such cases are well known, by them we shall regulate our conduct in this affair & it is to no purpose for the agent to expect any other mode of proceeding the whole affair is exceeding simple, the hostage is held for a certain sum that sum paid, he shall be at liberty to dispose of himself as he pleases, but to give other security is out of all rule & the demand to say no more of it is extravagant. I can but hope the affair will be settled without further difficulty. I am extremely sorry for the trouble given you on this occasion & wish it could have been avoided. I shall ever be happy in hearing of your welfare, my brother has left Paris & I am not certain of his returning before he sees America, he as well as myself have a grateful sense of your civilities to him during his stay at Dunkirk—I am [&c.]

Silas Deane.

LB, CtHi, Silas Deane Papers. Addressed: "Messrs Vieus, Morrell & fils/Dunkirk—".

JOHN ROSS TO ARTHUR LEE

The Honble Arthur Lee Esq

Dear Sir—

I received both your esteemed favours of 17 and 24th. Same being now before me, do note the contents—permit me to thank you for the early information: you have been so obliging to honour me within the first, am in hopes to be in readiness
in proper time, but from a letter of mine, lately to the Commissioner's. You would see thereby, a necessity of adopting Secrecy in Your measures. It gives me pleasure the bussiness of the Cutters comes under your consideration, and that am to expect your Answer on that Subject soon.—I want nothing in the line of my Purchases, but what will bear the Strictest Scrutiny, & the particulare approbation of the Honble Commissioners in this of M'. Hodges & mine.—

This will be handed to you by Captain Jones of the Ranger, a Gentleman of Abilities & knowledge in his profession, capable of giving you a very Satisfactory account in such matters as have come under his notice, & in his department.—You will I know be pleased in his conversation, haveing nothing assuming in his deportment.—From the Instructions he is possessed of, he seems to have some dependance on getting a Vessel of some considerable force in Europe, to be provided for him by the Commissioners.—in the Service of the United States.—If any thing of this kind are concluded on, & to be Accomplished with expedition, Probably the present favourable disposition of the French Court, might lead them to make sale to the Commissioners privately, of one of those New constructed large Ships, intended to carry heavy metal on the plan of Frigates.—Coud any such scheme be brought about, am not under apprehension, but Jones, (an interprizing officer, disposed to Signalize himself in the Service of his Country) would give total Satisfaction which might be expected from such confidence and Mark of Favour.—Secrecy in Such plan merit every attention, therefore would Recommend a vessel purchased in this way, out of the Kings Yards, to be compleated for Sea, and contracted for to be delivered at a certain distance at Sea with a certain Complement of Men, liberty granted to Captain Jones to transfer his own Officers & Men from the Ranger to this New Vessel.

The Commissioners Securing such Vessel, woud have no occasion to make themselves Acquainted with her destination neither assume any direction—Captain Jones being already possessed of the full confidence of the American Navy Board, and at Liberty to Act & Cruize as he may see fit. —Ambition will lead a man of Spirit to do honour to his Country; distinguished in this manner, and I realy conceive it practicable for the Commissioners, upon proper application, to Succeed in what might enable him to render essential Services with Reputation in a line different from money objects.—it is rather intrudeing on your patience to enlarge so much on this subject. Nevertheless, from my knowledge of your accustomed attention of promoting what tends usefull in public Services, I doubt not youl forgive my freedom—I have the honour to be

Jn's Ross

N:B. Whether or not a scheme take for Captain in the line mentioned.—It will be exceedingly Prudent to dispatch his business at Paris Soon, and Permit him to Proceed on a Cruize, that his time may not be lost during his Stay on this Side the Atlantic—& by directions from the Comm's when Ready for Sea, will join & proceed off the Coast, as part of the Convoy intended.——


1. Ross wrote the Commissioners on 24 Dec., advising that plans for a ship convoy to America be kept secret. In the same letter, he spoke of the arrival from Hamburg of his ship the Henrietta and his hope that the Brune, having arrived at Paimboeuf, would complete her lading by the following week. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 24: 343–44.

2. Indiaen, and another frigate building at Amsterdam.

As we had the pleasing satisfaction to informe you on the 17th. Instant (date of our last salutations to you) our having placed to your Credit Reales 242092. & 24 mrs of Velldn: we again beg leave to confirme the same with the Rest of it's Contents; & This very post having produced us your allways agreeable & Esteemed favours of the 14th. Current have the pleasure to advice you in Contestation thereof, our having at present a favourable prospect of begining soon to full fill your orders. Two days agoe having come in aprice Schooner the General Mercer's Particular Capt Babson, & as he Intends to fitt her out for your quarters, have given proper dispositions for the purpose, & Rest assured good Sir that we shall send in her a very good assortment of the Articles you are pleased to prescribe in your Kind favour before us—most part of them being already prepared in Loadge—There is also in Port the Privateer Schooner Hawke Jeremiah Hibbert Master with an Intent of Returning home his Cruizing time being over, therefore doubt not, shall also have Room in her to send another assortment of your said Articles, & In short our present appearance for the purpose being now very fair, you may depend that not a moments time will be lost in executting your orders, giving you punctual advice thereof—

We had a direct information of G. Burgoyne's defeatt, & hope that the Reports spadr about G. Howe will prove True in Expectations therefore of Receiving a Confirmation of it from your good self most Cordially Subscrive—[&c.]

J: G. & s

December 28 (Sunday)

Gabriel de Sartine to Comte de Vergennes

à Versailles Le 28. Xbre. 1777.

J'ay eu l'honneur, Monsieur, de vous marquer par ma Lettre du 12. de ce mois, que je faisais prendre des éclaircissements relativement à la note qui vous avoit été remise par M. L'ambassadeur d'angleterre concernant un Batiment anglois nommé L'ann Susanna amené à L'orient par un Corsaire americain, et qu'on luy avoit assuré être au Pelerin où on travailloit a le defigurer, luy ayant deja donné le nom de La Mignone. Suivant ce qui m'est marqué, il y a en effet aud. lieu du Pelerin près Nantes un navire nommé La Mignone en arnement pour le Cap françois; mais ce Batiment appartient à un negociant de Nantes qui l'a acheté d'un autre negociant du meme lieu, à qui, Suivant l'acte de propriete enregistre en L'amirauté de cette ville, il avoit été vendu par un particulier de Vannes qui a pareillement justifie en être pro-
Dear Sir

I rec'd your Esteemed favour of the 2d Instent and Wold have Rought to you before this But Expecting to Sail Day After Day I put it of as Long as posibel on the 22d Cap Young and My Self Went on board But the Wind to the Westward prevented us from Sailing and as the Wind Still Remans to the Westward and bad Weather Capt Young thought it Best to Return to Nantes in Case of Aney Orders from you Might Arive you Say in your Letter the Commissioners Expect that I will Embark With Capt Young and in Case of Accident the Dispatches is Solely to my Care as to the dispatches I hant as yet Seen Aney of them as to What Capt Young Entends Dowing on that head I no Not but dare Say Capt Young has your Orders for that and Will Act Accordingly you Say the Letters to Mr Morris is to my particular Care Which I have not yet Seen but make no dout Capt Young has Receivd them With the despatches if Capt Young thinks proper to Give me the despatches you may be Asshurd my best Endevors Shall not be wanting to prevent them from falling into the Enemy hands and Shall deliver them Saif on my Arivell the Inclosed is the Account of All the Disbursments of the Ship Tartar that I have, I have Left A Copey of the Saim With Mr Thos Morris as to the Account he wont Settel it With me but Says he Will Settel With you as he has Advanced Mr Pellve in Lyons the Sum of £1200.0.0.0 Livers and in Paris £72.0.0—Which in All Makes £1272.0.0—-—
29 DECEMBER 1777

ers More then we New of Sir I am Glad to hear of things tacking A turn With you In favour of America but am Suprised to hear dayley of Britsh Ship of War being of heare and no Stop put to it I think it Wold be Dangeris for Cap' Young to Sail While thay are of heare Cap' Smith Sailed from heare on the 20 Instant and report Was Giving by A Vesell that Arived on the 22d that on the 21 A Ship Was takeing of belllle and I make no doubt but it is Cap' Smith if that is the Case Sir I most Sincerly Wish you health and hapiness With much Esteem [&c.]

Tho' Bell


1. Silas Deane to Thomas Bell, 2 Dec. 1777, in Deane Papers 2: 263. See also The American Commissioners in France to Captain John Young, 2 Dec., above.
2. Continental Navy sloop Independence.
3. Samuel Smith, in Hancock and Adams.

December 29

JOHN FLETCHER TO LORD WEYMOUTH

To the Right Honble Lord Viscounts Weymouth.

May it please your Lordship—

I humbly beg Leave to represent to you on the Behalf of my Friend Mr. John Goss of Teignmouth in the County of Devon Owner of the good Ship or Vessel called the Britannia, John Wood late Commander, that the said Ship was laden at Newfoundland with Cod-Fish and Oil for a Market in Spain or Portugal; that in the prosecution of the Voyage the said Ship was taken by an American privateer, the Captain of which took out the Britannia's Crew and substituted some of his own people appointing one John Allen Commander, who carried the said Ship into St Sebastian's in the Kingdom of Spain under American Colours and reported the same as come from Newberry in North America, and the Cargo as American Property, but fortunately there happened to be in the same place a Capt: John Hooper Master of another Ship just arrived from Newfoundland, who sail'd with the Britannia under the same Convoy and had been in Company with her some few Days before, this Capt: Hooper knew the Britannia to be the property of Mr: John Goss, and being acquainted with the Circumstances under which she was brought into that port went to the Commandant and acquainted him that the said Ship was falsely reported, where upon the Commandant committed the American Captain and Crew to prison on the Declaration and Affidavit of Capt: Hooper and detained the Britannia and Cargo till further Enquiry should be made into the Matter—I humbly therefore entreat your Lordship to cause this Case to be stated to his Majesty's Minister at the Court of Madrid, and to enforce the Restitution of the said Ship and Cargo to my Friend Mr. John Goss or to whomsoever he shall appoint to take Charge of the same—I have the Honour to be

[London]

29th Decr 1777

In Fletcher

Broad Street


1. Taken by Massachusetts privateer Hawke, Jeremiah Hibbert.
Messieurs

Nous nous empressons de vous informer que les deux frégates du congrès Le Raleigh & L'Alfred, ainsi que le Shloup le Mars \(^1\) sont appareillés cet après midi, Sur les Trois heures avec un Bon vent de nord est qui promet de favoriser Beaucoup leurs projets.

Nous ne devons pas vous Laisser ignorer qu'elles Sont accompagniér de La frégatte Du Roi La Silphyde dont Le Capitaine a promis A Messieurs Thompson et Hinman de Les Préceder et de Leurs annoncer par Les Signaux convénus tout ce qu'il decouvrirait en avant, personne ne désirer plus de Succès que nous à Ces Deux frégates; nous N'Avons Rien neglige pour Leur être utiles pendant leur Sejour ici. nous aurons L'honneur de vous Rémétte par le premier Courier Le Compte de leurs dépenses.

M' Moyland \(^2\) est arrivé ici en Bonne Santé, il nous tardait d'Avoir la Satisfaction de le Connaître & de le voir, nous nous flattons que nous acquérons Son amitié comme Son estime. Les Vaux Le Beaumont & L'Anonime Sont en Rade avec L'intention d'Appareiller demain. Nous Sommes [&c.]

Gourlade
de Monplaisir

[Translation]

Gentlemen:

We hasten to inform you that the two Congress frigates, the Raleigh and the Alfred, as well as the sloop the Mars \(^1\) set sail this afternoon around three o'clock with a favorable wind from the northeast which gives promise of being of great assistance in their plans.

We should not leave you ignorant of the fact that they are accompanied by the king’s frigate La Silphyde, whose captain promised Messrs. Thompson and Hinman that he would precede them and announce to them by signals agreed upon everything that he should discover ahead. No one desires success for the two frigates more earnestly than we do. We have neglected nothing for their convenience during their sojourn here. We shall have the honor to remit to you by the first courier their expense account. Mr. Moylan \(^2\) arrived here in good health. We were anxious to have the satisfaction of knowing and seeing him. We flatter ourselves in believing we shall acquire both his friendship and esteem. The vessels Le Beaumont and L’Anonime are at anchor in the roads with the intention of setting sail tomorrow. We are [&c.]

Gourlade
de Monplaisir


1. James Moylan’s letter to the commissioners of the same date gives the sloop Mars’s master’s name as Captain Holmes. Ibid.

2. For the purpose of Moylan’s visit to L’Orient, see John Ross to Silas Deane, 16 Dec., note 2, above.

CAPTAIN THOMAS THOMPSON TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Gen\(^8\)

I thot’ before this to have given you an acc\(^c\) of our departure—nothing Hinders but wind & weather—shall forward the acc\(^c\) &\(^c\) at my Departure, and write you fully;
I recivd M^{e} Franklines Inclosing M^{e} Boudiens; also a Letter from M^{e} Lee Informing of a Spy:s being in L.orien; the time of sailing and the way I intend to go is a matter that remains Intirly with myself therfore you must not expect to hear of our sail8 until some time after our departure; a Frigate and a 74 has been seen off Bell Isle; I have a proper Look out for them by a small vesel employd for the Purpos; when I think a fit opportunity they shant stop us (except they anchor in the Harbours mouth which I hope will be the Case) to see how Tamely the French would bear with it—Since your application to m d Sartine the Commisary here has given us Leave to Command our own ships—all kindness and Condisendcion to the Highest degree. But personal Civilities will not attone with me for an Insult offerd to the States in my person as their officer—But as "Dr Franklin says in his Letter" all begins to go well and I belive for the future we shall have Civelier Usage—I am [&c.]

Tho^t Thompson

L. PPAmP, Benjamin Franklin Papers. Addressed at foot of last page: "To the Hon'. the Commissioners/Benjn Franklin, Silas Dean, & Arch' Lee Esq." Docketed: "Cap' Thompson L'Orient." The date supplied is that of Alfred's and Raleigh's sailing.

1. Baudouin, an agent Sartine used occasionally as an intermediary with the Americans. Papers of Benjamin Franklin 25: 348.

[Extract]
MONSEIGNEUR

j'ay eu L'honneur de vous rendre compte de la baie de quiberon de ma Sortie pour rejoindre Les fregattes anglezoes et de toutes Les particularités de ma navigation avec elles, jusqu'au moment ou Les vents forcés et contraires Les ont obligis de Relacher et mouiller sous belle-isle.

Dans La nuitte du 25 au 26 Les vents venus de la partie du nord elles ont appareillées et des que Le jour me La permis j'ay mis aussi sous voile et Les ai Suivi en dehors de belle isle. Les vents favorables, ces batiments se Sont bientot eloignis de la vue de nos côtes et Les ayant moi meme perdu de vue, je Suis Revenus Sur mes pas et ay passé Le jours dehors, pendant ces 24 heures Les vents n'ayant Eprouver aucun changement on peut etre assuri que ces fregattes ont Continuées Leur Route.

En me Raprochant de belle-isle, j'ay Eu connaissance d'un batiment grecie En Lougre que je prenois pour un des nôtres. Sa maneuvre Lorsque j'ay voulu me ralier a lui ma prouvp qu'il etoit corsaire etranger. La nuitte se faisot et je n'ay pu continuer a le chasser, j'ay même Lieu de penser qu'il marchoit aussi bien que ma fregatte. Dans La nuitte je Suis venu mouiller aux cardinaux et au jours reverant vien En dehors de belle-isle j'ay fait Route pour La riviere de nantes ou j'ay Entré Le Soir. je me flattois y trouver vos ordres concernans Les matelots françois que j'ay Retiri du Corsaire insurgent L'indépendance; M^{e} de Rozily qui a ma priere, tenoit de depuis mon depart La Station de St nazaire m'a dit n'avoir rien reçu de vous, Monseigneur, n'y a son adresse n'y a la mienne concernant notre mission.

je Reçois des ordres du M^{e} Le Comte d'orvilliers pour que j'aye a me joindre a La Corvette La curieuse sous belle-isle, m'y Etablir En croisiere pour En Eloingner plusieurs corsaires anglais dont on y a eu connaissance. Le tems me permettant de sortir aujourdhy je profiteray de la marée pour mettre sous voile
par Le Rapport de l'officier commandant a belle-isle, qu'on menoire il me paroit qu'il Sert prett genereusement aux besoins des corsaires et que c'est leur donner bien des facilités pour tenir Leur croisiere Sur nos côtes, Si on Leur y Refusoit ces secours et même La Relache En mauvais tems, ce Seul ordre Les contraindroient de Sen Ecarter, je vais tacher de Les joindre et Leur notifiray de S'eloirer conformement a vos ordres.

Les frégattes angloises venues prendres Les deux batimens du commerce S'appellent L'une La Minerve commandée par C'est Stot et l'autre La thetis cap'gell, ces deux frégattes portent 26 canons de 12 En batterie et 6 canons de guaillle. La frégatte La danaé pouvait porter une pareille artillerie Si nous avions des canons des mêmes proportions que Les anglois, plus courts que Les canons de 8 que j'ay abord, Leur batterie par ce moien Est plus aisée a Servir, ces frégattes n'étant cependant plus Larges que Les notres.

La frégatte La minerve avoit une marche Superieure et le Capitaine L'attribue a son doublage de Cuivre, La thetis qui netest pas ainsi doublé marchait mal et javois autant davantage sur elle que L'autre En avait sur moi. ces officiers anglois avec Lesquels j'ay vecu, comme je vous L'ai mandé, Recherchant dans Les procedis d'honnêteté, des moiens de Les suivre sans affectation, tel que me Le prescrivait mes instructions, m'ont dits avec une Espece d'affectation qu'ils avaient 15 vaisseaux ou frégattes En croisiere du cap finistere aux sorlaingues et point dans L'interieur du golphe. dailleurs ils m'ont parus S'attendre a la perte totale de L'americque dapres Les nouvelles qu'ils En avoient Recus.

je vais Encore prier M* de Rozily de tenir En Station dans La Riviere et je lui Remet Les 7 francais qui se sont Reclamés du Corsaire insurgent, ne Sachant ou ma croisier me conduira et la destination que vous En ordonnerer, ainsi M* de Rozily sera a même de faire Executer vos ordres a leur Egard.... je Suis [&c.]

abord de la danaé ce 29 Xbre 1777

Kergariou

a St nazaire par guerande.

[Translation]

My Lord

I had the honor of reporting to you, from Quiberon Bay, about my departure to join up with the English frigates and about all the details regarding my sailing with them, until the time when contrary and high winds forced them to put into port and to lie at anchor in the lee of Belle Ille.

During the night of the 25th to the 26th, the wind blowing from the north quarter, the English frigates weighed anchor, and as soon as daybreak allowed me to do it, I set sail and followed them away from Belle Ille. Sailing under favorable winds, these ships were soon out of sight of our coast; having myself lost sight of them, I retraced my course and spent the day outside; during these 24 hours, the winds having undergone no change in direction, it is certain these frigates had continued on their course.

While again approaching Belle Ille, I observed a ship, rigged like a lugger, which I took to be one of ours. Its able maneuvering when I tried to catch up with it proved to me that it was a foreign privateer. Since it was getting dark, I could not continue after the ship, and I even had reason to believe that the ship was sailing as well as my frigate. During the night I came to anchor at the Cardinaux; at daybreak, seeing nothing outside Belle Ille, I set a course for the Nantes River where I arrived in the evening. I was pleased to find there your orders concerning the French sailors I had taken off the enemy privateer Independence. M. de Rozily, who, at my request, was
since my departure manning the St. Nazaire station, told me he had received nothing from you, my Lord, either addressed to him or to me regarding our mission.

I received orders from Comte d’Orvilliers to join up with the corvette La Curieuse to the leeward of Belle Ile, and to establish myself cruising about in order to rid it of several English privateers that we knew were there. Since the weather makes it possible for me to leave today, I shall take advantage of the tide to set sail.

It appeared from the report of Belle Ile’s commanding officer, which was brought to me, he had generously responded to the needs of the privateers and had made available to them many accommodations to keep them on our coasts. If help were to be refused them, or even refusing to allow them to enter a harbor during bad weather, this order alone would force them to move away. I shall try to catch up with them to tell them to move away in accordance with your orders. The two English frigates came to take the two merchant ships, one was called the Minerva, commanded by Captain Stot, and the other the Thetis, commanded by Captain Gell. The two frigates carry 26 12-pounders and 6 guns on the quarter-deck. The frigate Danae could carry a similar amount of armament, if we were to have guns of the same size as the English, shorter than the 8-pounders I have on board. Their guns are much easier to handle in action. These frigates are no longer than ours. The frigate Minerva was faster, which the captain attributed to his copper sheathing. The Thetis, which was not so sheathed, sailed badly and I had as much an advantage over the frigate as the other had over me. The English officers among whom I came, as I reported to you, as I was trying in a straightforward manner to find ways to follow them without pretence, as my instructions stipulated, told me with great affectation that they had 15 ships of the line or frigates cruising from Cape Finistere to the Scilly Islands and stationed within the gulf. In addition, they appeared to me to expect the total loss of America, according to the news they had received about it.

I shall ask M. Rozily to remain on station in the river and I have turned over to him the seven Frenchmen who were reclaimed from the insurgent privateer, not knowing where my cruising will take me, nor the destination you will order for it, thus M. de Rozily will be in a position to have your orders carried out concerning them. . . . I am [&c.]

On board the Danae, 29 December 1777

Kergariou

at St. Nazaire-par-Guérande.

1. See Lieutenant de Vaisseau de Kergariou to Gabriel de Sartine, 18 Dec., above.
2. H.M.S. Minerva, Capt. John Stott, and H.M.S. Thetis, Capt. John Gell, had orders to convoy back to England the Jamaicamen Clarendon and Hanover Planter, American prizes that had been restored to their owners by the French king. See Lords of the Admiralty to Captain John Stott, R.N., 24 Nov., above.

December 30

COMMISSIONERS FOR SICK AND HURT SEAMEN TO PHILIP STEPHENS

(A Copy)

Office for Sick & Hurt

Sir

Seamen 30th Dec 1777.

We desire you will please to acquaint the Re Hbl the Lords Comm of the Admiralty, that the Keeper & Agent of the Prison at Forton, has informed us by his
Letter of the 28th Instant “that Mr. Huish an Attourney of that Town had called upon him & told him, that he had seen Mr. Missing, a Barrister at Law of Titchfield, had informed him that he had received Orders in the way of his profession, & if any Person died in the confining Hold, the Keeper & Agent would be Indicted for Murder; and that he had sent to the Coroner not to suffer any Person to be buried out of the Prison without taking an Inquest” And we beg leave upon this occasion to observe.

That what is called the confining Hold, is a Room divided off from an Apartment, the whole of which would be otherwise filled up, as a common Ward, and the Prisoners lie upon Guard Beds, instead of Hammocks, and Provisions are made for this Room being properly Ventilated, and not becoming unwholesome, and no Prisoner has hitherto died in the confining Hold nor is there any probability of its happening in future, except in the case of sudden Death, as this part of the Prison, as well as every other is visited every Day by the Surgeon in order that such Prisoners, as are found, upon his Examination, Objects of it, may be received into the Sick Apartment; And he has particular Orders, that when any Men are sent from the confining Hold to the Sick Apartment, to report to Us the Nature of their Disorders, that proper directions may be given if necessary, for removing any other Prisoners that be remaining in that place; and for purifying it.

That with respect to the Coroners Inquest being had upon such Prisoners as may hereafter die in the Prisons, tho’ this was never practiced with regard to Prisoners of War under our Care, We are humbly of opinion, that as such a precaution may be the means of preventing unnecessary trouble & expence by Prosecutions which may be commenced ignorantly or from Malevolent Motives; and especially as, if We are not mistaken, it is a part of the Coroners Duty, & it is incumbent on the Keeper of every Goal, to give Notice to him of any Deaths happening in It, it may be very proper that the respective, and Agents may have Instructions to give such Notice in case of any Deaths.1 We are [&c.]

J Bell
Walter Farquharson
Vincent Corbett

Copy, UKLPR, S.P. Domestic (Naval) 42/51, 281–84. Docketed: “In the Lords of the Admiralty’s/Jan’ry 3° 1778.” The copy was actually an enclosure to the Lords of the Admiralty’s letter to the Earl of Suffolk of 2 Jan. 1778.

1. The Lords Commissioners ordered the Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen to notify the Keeper and Agent of Forton Prison that he was to notify the local coroner in case of a prisoner’s death, as was the practice in other jails. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the Earl of Suffolk, 2 Jan. 1778, ibid., fol. 281.

NEW-LLOYD’S LIST (LONDON),
TUESDAY, DECEMBER 30, 1777

The Minehead, Blackstone, from N. foundland to Bilboa, is taken by the General Mercer Privateer, Capt. Babson, and carried into St. Andero.

The Savannah, Johnston, from Georgia for Nantz, with Rice and Indigio, is taken and sent into Plymouth by the P. of Wales M. W. Capt. Barrington.
LORD NORTH TO THE EARL OF SANDWICH

Bushey Park, 30th December 1777.

My dear Lord—I have received your letter and will consider the contents of it fully before Thursday. The question seems to be whether our information is clear and positive enough to justify or require an explanation with the Court of France. Our intelligence has, in the course of this last year and a half, sent us many pieces of information which have proved true and some which have not turned out according to his report. He probably always spoke to the best of his knowledge, but in one or two instances he has been mistaken because he was misinformed. Many very important advices from him have since been confirmed to us in a very satisfactory manner from other quarters; however, I own I cannot help thinking him mistaken in some degree as to some of the particulars in the paper of secret intelligence which I sent to you.

When the French go the length of sending convoys to protect American ships, they must be ready for war and indifferent how soon it begins; as I rather think they would choose to defer it a few months longer, this report may have arisen from a promise of the French Court which they do not mean to keep, as they have more than once in the course of the last year deceived the Americans by false hopes.¹

I shall stay here tomorrow; and if your Lordship and Sir Hugh Palliser have any commands with me you will find me at this place, but as I have appointed Mr Jenkinson upon business I will not trouble your Lordship unless you have any commands for me. I am, my dear Lord [&c.],

North

1. For the French court's promise to provide a convoy for the American supply ships, see the American Commissioners in France to the Continental Foreign Affairs Committee, 18 Dec., above.

JONATHAN WILLIAMS TO THE AMERICAN COMMISSIONERS IN FRANCE

Hon'be Gentlemen. (No 109) Nantes Decem'r 30. 1777.

Your Favour of the 27th Inst¹ was handed to me last Evening by my good Friend M' Carmichael. I am extremly sorry to inform you that all the proposed measures will be useless, as the Ships in Question² sailed at least 8 days ago under Convoy of a french & an english Frigate. I went however to M' Montaudouin & from him immediately to the Lieut. General of the Admiralty; the Certainty of their Departure and the Impossibility of doing any Service in the affair were confirmed to me by the Latter. I therefore had only to express my thanks for their good Disposition & to lament that the Application was too late.—

I attempted yesterday to clear out the Lion but found that in the permission which I thought included all the Vessells this Ship was left out & she being under an arrest by name it could not be done. I must therefore hope that when the final orders come, this particular permission will come also. I must in the mean time inform you that finding it impossible to keep our men any Longer as they were, especialy as we have made an addition of about 20 to the number I have permitted them all to
go on board the Ship, & order'd her immediately doun to S' Nazare where she will wait the last Word.—

A Man arriving from Bell Isle yesterday with News that our Enemies were cruising near the Coast in great numbers and that Cap' Smith who went out about a Week ago was taken it is thought not adviseable for Cap' Young to sail. Inclosed is a Copy of the Declaration ¹ which is made & which I have had registered in the Admiralty, a Copy of which I have the authority of the Chief Judge to assure you, is this Day transmitted by him to the ministry: An authenticated Extract I could not obtain as in such Cases is forbid.—I have the honor to be [&c.]

Jon* Williams J

PS my last desired a Credit with Mr Grand for 200,000 Livres more which I hope you have been pleased to grant.—

L, ViU, Lee Family Papers, Addressed: "The Honorable/The Commissioners of/The United States." Docked: "Dec' 30th 1777/J Williams Letter"; "Lion, Young, Credit desird for 200,000"; "N 109."

1. Silas Deane to Jonathan Williams, Jr., 27 Dec. See note 2 to The American Commissioners in France to Comte de Vergennes, 26 Dec., above.

2. Clarendon and Hanover Planter.

3. Samuel Smith, Hancock and Adams.

4. "Acc' of the Voyage of the Chasse Marree," a statement in French by Capt. Dionie of the coasting vessel St. Jean Baptiste that on 26 Dec. there were at Belle Ile two vessels of 36 guns, two of 26, and an armed sloop, all English, and that pilots reported cruising near the island three warships as well as a boat armed with 12 guns, and a 24-gun schooner, both English. ViU, Lee Family Papers, 30 Dec. 1777.

December 31

THE DAILY ADVERTISER (LONDON), WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 31, 1777

London.

Capt. Sutton, of the Proserpine, hath taken and brought into Portsmouth a French Schooner, called the Jeune Nannett, having a Cargo the Produce of America, viz. Tobacco and Staves.

LIEUTENANT DE VAISSEAU LE BRETON DE RANSANNE TO GABRIEL DE SARTINE

[Extract]

Monseigneur

J'ai reçu Le vingt-huit Les ordres que vous m'avez Envoyé en Port-Louis pour me rendre ici. j'En Suis parti Le vingt-neuf & j'ai mouillé En rade De Brest Le Trente. Les Deux batiments insurges ¹ qui etoient dans La rivière de L'Orient Sont Sortis avec moi & m'ont demandé La permission de me Suivre jusqu'à La pointe du Bec du raz. Je Le Leur ai accordé. à Deux heures après minuit, ne me faisant plus qu'à Trois Lieues de ce passage, j'ai été obligé de mettre En Travers En attendant Le jour pour donner dedans. Pour Lors Les Deux Bostoniens m'ont abandonné & pris Le Large. . . . J'ai L'honneur D'Être [&c.]

le breton de Ransanne

À Bord De La Sylphide En rade de Brest Le 31 Decembre 1777.
[Translation]

My Lord

I received on the twenty-eighth the orders you sent to Port-Louis for me to come here. I left the twenty-ninth and anchored in the harbor at Brest the thirtieth. The two insurgent ships¹ that were in the river at L'Orient left with me and asked if they could follow me up to the Point du Raz, and I agreed to this. Two hours after midnight, after having made no more than three leagues of this passage, I was forced to bring the ship to, waiting for daylight to go in. At this point, the two Bostonians left me and took to the open sea. . . . I have the honor of being [&c.]

le breton de Ransanne

On board La Sylphide in the harbor of Brest, 31 Decembre 1777.


¹ Continental Navy ship Alfred, Elisha Hinman, and Continental Navy frigate Raleigh, Thomas Thompson.
APPENDICES
APPENDIX A

LOG OF THE CONTINENTAL NAVY SHIP RANGER, CAPTAIN JOHN PAUL JONES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>H</th>
<th>K</th>
<th>F</th>
<th>Courses</th>
<th>Winds</th>
<th>Vari</th>
<th>Leeway</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>SWbE</td>
<td>SBW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td>SE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>SWE</td>
<td>SBW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>SE</td>
<td>SSW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>SWE</td>
<td>SBW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>ESE</td>
<td>So.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>SE</td>
<td>SW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>SEbS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>SE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td>SEbS</td>
<td>SWbS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>SEbE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>SEbE E</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>SEBE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>SEbS</td>
<td>SWbS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Wednesday November 26th 1777

Fresh gail and Cloudy Saw sev'ral Sails at half past P.M. the Chase boar SE % S Dist. 3 Leagues at 8 P.M. Set Top Gallant Sail. At 10 saw a Sail on our Weather Quarter. At 11 spock her, a ship from London bound to Swedland. At half past 12 saw a sail upon our weather Bow. At 1 spoke her a Brig'. from Malaga belonging to Yarmouth bound to London. Richard Butforck, Master, Laden with fruit. Put Solomon Lowd Prize Master, Saml. holdbrook Amos Abbot, John Vealer, Charls Ward and Edward Shapby on board Took out all the people out but one. At Daylight saw several Sails to Windward which proved to be a fleet Under Convoy of a large Ship. Had No Obs.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>H</th>
<th>K</th>
<th>F</th>
<th>Courses</th>
<th>Winds</th>
<th>Vari</th>
<th>Leeway</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>SSE</td>
<td>SW</td>
<td>2 Pt.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>UpSSEofSE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>SSE 1/4E</td>
<td>SW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>SEbS</td>
<td>SWbS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>SSE</td>
<td>SW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>So</td>
<td>WSW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>SSE</td>
<td>SW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>SbE</td>
<td>SWbW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>SSE</td>
<td>SW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Thursday November 27th.

Cloudy Saw the Fleet ahead of us We hove our Ship up in the Wind At 2 hove the Main top Sail to the Mast. At 3 the Ship made sail and at the Fleet about 11 sail. Mr Lowd shortned Sail in the Brigt'n at 10 hove too for the Brigt'n. Close Reft the Four topsail & took 3 Refs In the main topsail. At 12 made saile At Daylight saw the Brigg'n under our Lee Quarter. At 11 Hauld up the Main Sail for the Brigt'n to come up with us.

Blowing hard under Close Reft top Sails the Brigt'n close under our Lee Had a Good Observation.

Lattd. 48°14' N°.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>H</th>
<th>K</th>
<th>F</th>
<th>Courses</th>
<th>Winds</th>
<th>Vari</th>
<th>Leeway</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>SbE</td>
<td>SWbW</td>
<td>Pts. 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>South</td>
<td>NSW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>West</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>NE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>SBW</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>South</td>
<td>NE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>SEbS</td>
<td>EWE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>SSE</td>
<td>EN</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Friday November 28, 1777

Fresh Gail and Cloudy Weather Under Close Reft Topsails. Handed Bouth Topsails at 11 Set Topsails Saw a Sail Bearing about North Wore Ship at half past 11 at 12 Wore Ship to the Southward at 2 Hauld. up the Mn.Sail and Shortend. Sail for the Brigt'n. At Daylight saw a sail ahead Made Sail hauld. Our Head to the Estward Set the Mn top mast Stay-Sail And Jibb Let at the Refs out But one out ye TS

fresh Breze and Dirty Weather Under Single Ref. Topsail. The Sail Under our Lee Bow—Had No OBs.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>H</th>
<th>K</th>
<th>F</th>
<th>Courses</th>
<th>Winds</th>
<th>LeeW</th>
<th>Vari</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>SSE</td>
<td>Est.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>SBE</td>
<td>EbS</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>SSW</td>
<td>SE</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>SWbS</td>
<td>SEbS</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>ESE</td>
<td>South</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>SE</td>
<td>SSW</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>SE ½ E</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>SEbE</td>
<td>SbW</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Saturday November 29th, 1777**

Fresh Gaile and Cloudy  At 4 Spock a Snow from Cape Francis Bound to Bordeaux  at 7 took three Ref In the Top-sail Handed the Mizen topsail  at 12 Tkt. Ship the Wind Veared to the Southward. at 4 handed Four Topsail at 5 handed Mn topsail  at 7 Set four topsail  at 8 In 4 Refs In the Mn topsail. at 10 handed do.

Blowing hard and Dirty Weather under Courses.

Shipt. a grate Deal of Waters.

Had no Obs.

**Sunday November 30 1777**

This 24 Hours Begins With a hard Gaile and Dirty Weather  at 1 spock the Snow At ½ past 2 Reft the Courses. Blowing very hard and a large Sea a-Going Ship abundance of water. At 3 lay by Under Ref Main Course Struck the top Gallant Mast. at 8 P.M. Moderate Set the Four Sail and Close Ref top sails Let the Reef out the four Sail Got up the top Gallant Mast & lett 2 Refs out the Top Sails.

At 10 saw a Sail to the Estward of Us. Set mizen Topail  End a fresh Gaile and fine Weather  Under Single Ref

Had a Good Obs.

Lattd. 46°32" No.
Monday December first, 1777.

Fresh Gale and Cloudy at 4 Reft Bouth
Topsails Set the Mizn topsail hove too
and Sounded Had no Ground with 180
fathom Made Sail at 10 Sounded
Got Ground Had 88 fathoms water
Black Sand Out Refs at 12 Set Mn.
Sail. Set Yd. Staysails at 2 Up Top Gail-
ant Yards. Sounded. Had 80 fathom
Brown Sand.

The Wind Verable.

At 6 Set the Stearing Sails. Saw 2 Sails

Light Are and pleasant Weather.
Employ'd about Sundry Things Bent
the Cables. Sound'd Had 70 Fathoms.
Had a good Obs.
Lattd. 46°48" North.

Tuesday, December 2nd, 1777.

Light Are of Wind and hazy at 10 Sound-
ed had 60 fathoms. Water Black Sand.
Sounded Every hour. At Daylight Saw
the Land Bearing NbW Dist. 5 Leagues
at 8 Saw the Land bearing from NWW
to NEbE. At 10 Was abreast of St. Nazere.
Set the Steering Sails. Several Sail In
Sight.

a fine Breze and pleasant Close In
With the River's Mouth.

Had a Good Observation.
Lattd. 47°06"

FH Depth What Ground

10 60 Black Sand
11 55 Same Ground
12 53 Same Ground
1 52 Peple Stons
2 49 Do. Ground
3
4 45 Large Stons
5 43 Same Botom
8
This Morning thick Dirty Weather at 8 Clear'd up Loosed Sails to Drye Several Small Vessals Arived hear from Different ports. Unbent the top Gallant Sails at 11 Came in full of Rain the people Employ'd About Sundry things. Got from the Shore fresh Meat and Greens and a Cask of Brandy. In the Eveing Blowing hard to the Nothward and full of Rain at 7 Got Down the Top Gallant Yards.

River Loire, December.

this Morning Fair and the Wind at NBW Several small Vesals Whent Down. Loos'd our Sails to Drye at 11 Capt. Green Arived hear. Brought home our Small Anchor at one O'clock handed the Sails Severall Vesals Arived Hear. At 4 O'clock the first Lieutenant Whent to Nantz at half past 4 Year'd away Our Small Bower and hove up the Stram Anchor. Year'd out all the Small Bower and Let Go the Sheet Anchor hove In Upon the Small Bower. Got out of the hole three punchions of Water the Cutter Came from Nantze.

Saturday 6th
Fresh Meat 260
Bread 138

this Morning fair & Cold Loosed Sails to Drye at 11 Unbent the Courses & Stays And Spritsail & Spritsail topsail Stowed them in the Sail Room unhove the top Gallant Sheets and Clewls and Steering Stacks & hallards Got of the Shore Bread and Beef Cloudy all Night.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Beef</th>
<th>Bread</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sunday 7th</td>
<td>260</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday 8th</td>
<td>491</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuesday 9th</td>
<td>307</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wednesday 10th</td>
<td>272</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thursday 11th</td>
<td>2 Anchors</td>
<td>2 Sails</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday 12th</td>
<td>282</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saturday 13th</td>
<td>259</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunday 14th</td>
<td>279</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

This Morning fair & pleasant Loosed Sails to Drye. Got of from the Shore fresh Meat and Bread. In the Afternoon handed Sails. In the Evening Dirty with Rain. The Lieutenant Came on Board from Nantz.

This Morning fair Employ'd Getting Up the Cables from Between Decks and Cleaning Below. In the Afternoon Quil'd the Cables Below. Got Sum fire Wood at hand. The latter Part of this Day fine Weather. Got of from the Shore fresh Meat & Bread.

This Morning fair & pleasant The Capt. Came from Nantz. Loosed the top sails to Drye. The people Employ'd knotting Yarns for Cable Plats. In the Afternoon Unbent the Topsails. Unrove the Runing Riggan. Got off from the Shore fresh Meat & Bread. The latter Part of this Day Cloudy and Cold. Histed. In the Small Boats Got Down the top Gallant masts.

This morning fair and pleasant. Got the Spritsail Yard four and aft. Got in the Jebb Boom. Got the topsail Yards in the top. UnRove the tys. Got off from the Shore a Cask of Brandy. At Noon a Craft Came alongside put on Board 18 larages Guns & 5 Swiffals and 17 Coils of Riggan one piece of 5 inch harser about 40 fathom & 12 fathom of 5 Inch Rope and four Barrels of provisions and Summ Fire wood.


This Morning Fair & Cold. Employ'd Gitting out Water and provisions and Sundry things. Put in the Craft 20 full Buts 4 Gan Casks 12 barrels of Beef. 14 Empty Casks 29 Sails and two Arnings one Spare Main Yard and Six Large Oars. on top sail Yard and Jibb Boom. Cleared out the four hole of Ballace. In the afternoon a Lighter Came along Side for the Ballace. Put sum Ballace on board her. Hist'd In the Small Boat.

This Morning Fair. Employ'd giting out Ballace and Cleaning out ye hole. Got Down Yards and topmast Quil'd the Harsers In the hole. The Latter part of the Day fair and pleasant. Got of from the Shore fresh Meat & Bread.

This Morning Fair & Pleasant. Got Out all the Ballace. Sent the Craft Away with the Ballace. Employ'd Clearing our Decks at Slack Water Capt. Green Whent away from hear. But on Board her one Gan. Cask and Sum Beef.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Beef</th>
<th>Bread</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Monday 15th| 259   | 102    | This Morning fair and pleasant  
Employ'd about Sundry things  
Clear'd out the After hole and Washed it  
Got up Shiers for Weighing the four Mast. Cut off 14 Inches by the heal and Stept it 4 Inches Further aft  
Landed 34 barrels of Powder and 2 Kigs and 5 Chest the Latter part of the Day fair and pleasant. The Capt. Whent to Nantze  
30 pot of Brandy for the people. |
| Tuesday 16th| 235   | 84     | This Morning foggy Weather  
Employ'd about Sundry things  
Got from on board Capt. Young, the Brigtn. Independence  
three firkins of Butter for the Ship's use  
Set up the four Riggan in the afternoon  
Set the Mn. Mast 18 Inches further aft and Short-end. it 14 Inches, the Latter part of the day Cloudy  
Mr. Hutchins and Daniel Jackson and Benjn. Quint and John Monson came on board from the Prize Brig. Capt. Green  
Got of from the Shore Six 12 Inch Blocks two Double ones & four Single ones. |
| Wednesday 17th | 290  | 120    | This Morning fair  
Employ'd about Sundry things  
fleeted all the Mn. Shroughs  
Got down the Shiers  
Got up the Mn. yard  
Got of from the Shore a Cask of Brandy and Sum Oak Strips for the Carpenter  
Histed in the Small Boat  
Got off from the Shore Sum Spunyarn for the Ship's Use, a hogHd. of Brandy for the Ship Use and a 100 pound of Candles. |
| Thursday 18th | 279   | 132    | This Morning Fair & Pleasant  
Employ'd about fixing our Riggan  
Got the fore Yard a Crost  
Got off from the Shore 4 Sitters Blocks sent the Mast Blocks Ashore  
Set up all the after Riggan  
Sent ashore three Topsail Sheet Blocks. (8 Caulkers Employ'd) |
| Frieday 19th | 287   | 132    | This Morning fair  
Got of from the Shore 4 Bundls of Oakum and a barell of pitch  
Eigh Caulkers to Work in the Decks  
Got the four top mast Rigan Overhead. Employ'd overhauling the Blocks  
Got from the Smiths a Chan for the Cutter and a large Thimble for the Mn. Yard. |
| Saturday 20th |       |        | This morning dirty Weather Snowing very fast  
the Carpenters to work on the Decks  
Got up the Mn. Topmast & Rig'd it Lower'd it Down  
the latter Part of the Day fair & pleasant  
Got Out of the Craft two Spare Old Sails, took on board the Craft 4 barells of Beef  
In the Night a Grate Deal of Ice Came Down the River. |
| Sunday 21st  | 537   |        | This Morning fair & Cold. Got of from the Shore fresh Meat & Bread. Upon the Ebb Tide a Grate Deal of Ice Came Down the |
Bread 252
River. Got from the Guner & Boatswain a 100 of Beef & 66 pound of Bread. Got from the Mates 90 pound of Beef, 40 pound Bread. Edward Miers 67 pound of Beef. Got off from the Shore two Baskets of patoes for the Ship's Use. On the Ebb Tide abundance of Ice Came Down the River. Moard the Cutter a Starn Stowed 31 Barel of Beef Close aft and 29 Fourad Close to the Magazine.

Monday 22nd
Beef
Bread

Tuesday 23rd
Beef
Bread
This Morning Cloudy with Rain. Employ'd about Sundry things the Carpenters Employ'd Lowering the Magazine floor. Got of from the Shore a HogHd. of Brandy. Got of from the Shore 2 Spars. Took on board 1 Baile and one Box. The Latter Part of this Day Cloudy.

Wednesday 24th
Beef
Bread
This Morning Squarly With Showers of Rain. Employ'd about Sundry things. Sent ashore the Crane Iron to be mended. In the Afternoon Brought them On board two large Ships Came up the River. Got from the Shore Sum Marline and Sum Spurnyarn. And one topsail Sheet Block. Got up the Crost jack yard the Latter part of the Day Blowing Strong to the Westward. Blowing Very hard all night. With Showers of Rain.

Thursday 25th
This Morning Blowing Very hard from the Northward. Employ'd Cleaning Ship. the Latter part of the Day Moderate.

Friday 26th
This Morning fair and pleasant. Employ'd fixing our netings In the Wast. Got of from the Smiths four Iron Stanshels. Employ'd Making Gagsgets, the Latter Part of the Day fair and pleasant. The Sail maker Employ'd making Bags and Coats for the Masts. Lett the Sail maker have 13 yards of No. 1 and 33 yards of hassans for Bread Bags.

Saturday 27th
The Morning fair and pleasant. The people Employ'd Making points and Garsquits. The Carpenter Employ'd Prising the hollop Deck. Got of from the Shore two 3 Inch planck Containing 66 feet and three plank of two Inches Containing 63 feet.

Sunday 29th
This Morning fair and pleasant. att 7 the piolat Came on board Unhove up our Anchor and Droppd. Down to the Beach. Got out the Starboard Anchor ahead. And the [blank] Anchor Run it out astarn, had a Anchor Boat from the Shore. Got of from the Shore two Barrels of Turpentine and Sum Tallow and Brinstone & 6 Emty Barrels to Burning the Botom.
Monday 29th  
This Morning fair and pleasant The Calkers came from the Shore to Grave the Botom, finished one side. In the Afternoon Creand Ship In Shore three of our hands Run away. In the Night Leis Turtain, Joseph Matheu, Gabral Gortrey, the Sentry fired att them. Got out of the Flat a barell of Tar and John Bullflinch a prisoner Ran away.

Tuesday 30th  
This Morning fair and Blowing hard from the Estward at Low Water Burnt the other Side of the Botom and payd part of it the people Employ’d about Sundry things In the Afternoon the pilot Boat Cam of and took up the head Anchor and laid it further up the River.

Wednesday 31st  
The Morning fair and pleasant The Carpenters Employ’d Graveing the Botom At 3 o’clock finishd the Botom the pilot Came With a Anchor Boat and Got up the Cager Anchor and hawld of In the Channell the Piolat Whent ashore.

Transcript (typed), DNA, RG 45, entry 392. The typescript in the National Archives was transcribed from the original, which was subsequently destroyed in a house fire on St. Mary’s Isle, Scotland, in 1940.

4. Thomas Simpson.
APPENDIX B

DIARY OF DR. EZRA GREEN

[Extract]

Portsmouth Road, Nov. 1st, 1777. Saturday.—Between the hours of 8 & 9 this morning weigh'd anchor and proceeded to Sea with a moderate breeze, before night lost sight of the American shore.

Sunday, Nov. 2nd.—A very fine morning and a favorable wind, all well on board—except some few who are a little Seasick.

Friday, Nov. 7th.—A strong gale at Northwest which carries us 10 knots.

Thursday, Nov. 13th.—About seven this morning saw a sail on our lee Bow distant about 2 Leagues, gave chase and spoke her about 12 o'clock, a Brig from Carolina bound for Bordeaux with several Tory Passengers on Board, among whom were Hartley the Organist & his wife.¹

Friday, Nov. 14th.—This Morning at 5 o'clock came up a severe Thunder Storm from the southwest.

Saturday, 15th.—Last evening came on a gale of wind which increas'd till about 3 this morning when it began to abate, in the hight of the gale a sail was seen under our lee Quarter, hove too till she came up, a Schooner from St. Peters bound to Bordeaux.

Sunday, 16th.—A fresh Breeze, and high Sea from the late Gale, about 10 o'clock our tiller Rope broke by which we were in great Danger of the Consequences of the Ship's broaching to.

Wednesday, 19th.—About six this morning saw a Sail under our lee Quarter, gave Chase or rather bore away till we came within about a mile of Her found Her to be a large Ship standing Our course clued up Our Courses and hawl'd Our wind—got ready for Action she standing on her course close to the wind, wore Ship when it was too late, continued the chase till night and lost Her.

Saturday, Nov. 22nd.—At nine o'clock this morning saw a Sail on our weather Beam—little wind; One of Our People fell from the Chains but was saved by a Rope's End Handed Him.

Sunday, Nov. 23rd.—Early in the morning saw a Sail supposed to be the same we saw yesterday, came up with and made a Prize of—about 8 o'clock, a Brig laden with fruit and wine from Malaga bound to Yarmouth, Riches Comm'.—She is called the Mary—there are no less than six sail in sight at this Time.

Monday, Nov. 24th.—Spoke a Schooner from Malaga bound to Liverpool vessel and Cargo owned by a Portugal Merch¹.

Tuesday, 25th.—Last night spoke a Ship & Snow bound to France,—and are now chasing a vessel under Our lee Bow, at 11 at night came up with & made a Prize of the Brig George from Malaga bound to London laden with fruit and wine, she was commanded by Bulfinch.

¹
Wednesday, 26th.—Early in the morning gave chase to a Brig under our lee Bow, but were obliged to give over Chase on seeing a very large Ship to windward with several other Sail in Company she appeared to be standing athwart us, about 2 she hove too with a Fleet of 13 Sail of Ships & Brigs at 2 Leagues Distance, clewed up Our Courses & stopp’d our Ship’s way expecting every minute when she would come down upon us about 4 she stood on her Course, we made sail close to the wind with a design to cut off a Brig which could not keep up with the Convoy, lost her in the night.

Thursday, 27.—A fresh gale from the S. W. in the afternoon vear’d a Barrel of Beef astern for the Brig, Sea running High she carelessly ran upon our Larboard Quarter but did no other Damage than breaking our Driver Boom—at 10 at Night saw several Sail spoke one of them found them all to be Dutch Daugers.

Saturday, 29th.—A very heavy gale, hove too at night in the Bay of Biscay 60 Leagues distant from Land.

Sunday, 30th.—Fine weather and a strong wind in the night hove too and sounded in 80 Fathom water.

Monday, Dec. 1.—Saw Land from mast Head at 10 in the morning, with fine weather,

Tuesday, Dec. 2nd.—Ran in for the Land with a fine moderate Breeze, narrowly escap’d running on a Sand through want of a Pilot and arrived all in good spirits at Peanbeauf on the River Loire and came to anchor in the evening.

Wednesday, 3rd.—Wrote a Letter to Capt. Shackford at L'Orient and inclos’d one to my very good friend Cooper—favour’d by Capt. Mutchemore.2

Friday, Dec. 5th.—The Prize Brig Mary arrived here safe—went to Nantez with Capt. Simpson arriv’d at 9 in the Evening this is a very considerable City distant 10 Leagues from Penbeauf am told there are 12 Parishes in Nantes in one of which are 30,000 Souls.

Saturday, Dec. 6.—Went to the Tragedy but it was to me in an unknown Tongue, was not much pleased or entertained, however the Musick was good.

Sunday, Dec. 7.—Returned to Peanbeauf, and on board the Ranger.

Diary of Ezra Green, M.D., Surgeon on board the Continental Ship-of-war “Ranger,” under John Paul Jones, from November 1, 1777, to September 27, 1778...with historical notes and a biography by Commo. George Henry Preble and Walter C. Green. Reprinted, with additions, from the Historical and Genealogical Register for January and April, 1875 (Boston, 1875).

1. George Hartley, organist at St. Michael’s Church, Charleston, S.C.

2. The letter to Nathaniel Cooper, of Dover, N.H., is in ibid., pp. 6–7. Shackford may have been Josiah Shackford, a ship captain of Portsmouth, N.H.
APPENDIX C

"AN ALPHABETICAL LIST OF THE NAMES OF OFFICERS & MEN BELONGING TO THE SHIP BOSTON"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A</th>
<th>Starbd: watch</th>
<th>Austin—Cato</th>
<th>Gun No: 1</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Bowin—Henry</td>
<td>Gun N 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Larbd: watch</td>
<td>Balch—Israel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Larbd: watch</td>
<td>Boldery—John</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Bussell—Abraham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Larbd: watch</td>
<td>Brown—Jeremiah</td>
<td>F. Braces &amp; Crossjack do</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Bladell—Jonathan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Blackett—Joshua</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Brown—Scipio</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Balch—Thomas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bangs—Chipman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Billiard—John</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Larbd: watch</td>
<td>Brown—John 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Balch—Benj 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Berry—Thomas</td>
<td>Gun N 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Larbd: watch</td>
<td>Barker—Thomas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Burns—Patrick</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Beal—Ebenezer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Broadstreet—Northern</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Bradstreet—Hannibal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Bathorick—Abel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>C</th>
<th>Larbd: watch</th>
<th>Carleton—Sam 5</th>
<th>Fore Topsail Braces</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Starbd: watch</td>
<td>Connor—Patrick</td>
<td>F. Braces &amp; Crossjack do</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Clark—Peter</td>
<td>Gun N 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Crowningshield—Ben 5</td>
<td>Gun N 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cavey—Peter 4</td>
<td>Gun N 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Larbd: watch</td>
<td>Costelloe—John</td>
<td>Gun No: 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Larbd: watch</td>
<td>Connell—Phillip</td>
<td>Gun No: 25</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Cutter—Thomas  |  Gun N 11  
Starbd watch  |  Crolley—Barth\(e\)  |  in Fore Top  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Calef—Winter  |  F. Braces & Crossjack do  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Clough—Duke  |  Gun N 2  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Calderwood—John  |  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Crowel—William  |  Gun N 4  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Carrel—John  |  Fore Top  
Starbd watch  |  Coker—William  |  M & Miz\(c\): T.S. Braces  
Starbd watch  |  Carr—Phineas  |  Gun N 9  
Starbd watch  |  Crane—Benja\(e\)  |  
Starbd watch  |  Choate—John  |  Gun N 11  
Starbd Watch  |  Cateran—Will\(m\)  |  Gun N 4  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Connell—Henry  |  Gun N\(o\): 2  
Starbd watch  |  Chaddock—John  |  
Starbd watch  |  Cowart—Cornelius  |  Fore Braces &c  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Connell—Patrick  |  Gun N 29  
Starbd watch  |  Crowel—Christ\(e\)  |  Gun N 9  
Starbd watch  |  Cossa—Ezekiel  |  Fore Top  
Starbd watch  |  Connell—Dennis  |  to attend lights between decks  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Coupi—John  |  F. Braces & Crossjack do  

D

Larb\(d\) watch  |  Davis—Thomas  |  Main Rigging  
Starbd watch  |  Dalaney—John  |  Forecastle  
Starbd watch  |  Dodge—Zachariah  |  
Larb\(d\) watch  |  Dodge—Hampshire  |  Gun N 10  
Starbd watch  |  Dodge—James  |  
Starbd watch  |  Downs—Joseph  |  
      |  Davis—William  |  in the Cockpitt  
Starbd watch  |  Dovrell—Thomas  |  Gun N 11  

E

Larb\(d\) watch  |  Elmes—James  |  Main Top  
Starbd watch  |  Elmes—Elkanah  |  
Starbd watch  |  Elliot—John  |  M & Miz\(c\): T.S. Braces  

F

Larb\(d\) watch  |  Faris—William  |  Gun N 12  
Starbd watch  |  Frame—Robert  |  Gun N 25  
Starbd watch  |  Fitzgerald—John  |  Main Rigging  
Starbd watch  |  Fitzgerald—James  |  Gun N 12  
Starbd watch  |  Freeman—Adam  |  Gun N\(o\): 7  
Starbd watch  |  Foster—Benja\(e\)  |  Gun N 9  
Starbd watch  |  French—James  |  Gun N 6  

| Starbd watch | Fullerton—John                          | M & Miz T.S. Braces                  |
| Starbd watch | Freeman—Nero                            | Gun N° 11                            |
| Larbd watch  | Freeman—Cuff                            |                                      |
| Starbd watch | Fowlkes—Lemuel                          | Fore Top                             |
| Starbd watch | Faris—Jack                              | to hand Powder main hatch way        |
| Starbd watch | Foster—Thomas                           | at the Magazine                      |
| Starbd watch | Furlong—Laurence                        | Quart deck                           |
| Starbd watch | Fairweather—Cæsar                       | to hand Powder fore hatch way        |
| Larbd watch  | Green—Henry                             | in the Ward Room                     |
| Starbd watch | Gillard—John                            | Forecastle                           |
| Starbd watch | Garratt—John                            | Gun N 25                             |
| Larbd watch  | Gouge—James                             |                                      |
| Larbd watch  | Gott—Joshua                             | Gun N 10                             |
| Starbd watch | Griffen—James                           | Gun N 9                              |
| Larbd watch  | Gray—Samuel                             | Gun N 4                              |
| Larbd watch  | Gilbert—Prince                           | to hand Powder fore hatch way        |
| Starbd watch | Gragg—Samuel                            | to hand Powder fore hatch way        |
| Starbd watch | Gross—Simon                             | Gun deck abaft                       |
| Larbd watch  | Harris—John                             |                                      |
| Starbd watch | Hogg—Eben                               | Gun N 10                             |
| Larbd watch  | Hall—John                               |                                      |
| Larbd watch  | Henderson—Joseph                        | Gun N 4                              |
| Larbd watch  | Harraden—Dan                            | Gun N 10                             |
| Larbd watch  | Horne—Dan                               |                                      |
| Larbd watch  | Hathaway—Charles                        | M & Miz T.S. Braces                  |
| Starbd watch | Harraden—Joseph                         | Main Top                             |
| Starbd watch | Hopkins—Nath                            | Miz Mast                             |
| Larbd watch  | Hudson—Thomas                           | Gun N° 6                             |
| Larbd watch  | Hutchins—Wm                             | Main Mast                            |
| Larbd watch  | Heck—Francis                            | M & Miz T.S. Braces                  |
| Starbd watch | Henderson—Benja                         | Gun N 1                              |
| Starbd watch | Howes—John                              | at the Wheel                          |
| Starbd watch | Holliday—John                           | Main Top                             |
| Starbd watch | Jennison—William                        |                                      |
| Starbd watch | Johnson—Benja                           | Gun N° 8                             |
| Starbd watch | Jones—Alex                              |                                      |
| Starbd watch | Irish—John                              | Gun N 8                              |
| Starbd watch | Ingersoll—Joseph                        | Gun N 11                             |
### APPENDICES

#### K

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Starb'd watch</th>
<th>Larb'd watch</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Killmarnock—Alex'</td>
<td>Kelly—Mathew</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keef—John</td>
<td>Fore Braces &amp; Cross</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gun N 29</td>
<td>Gun N 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gun N 10</td>
<td>M. Topsail Braces</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### L

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Starb'd watch</th>
<th>Larb'd watch</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Leadbetter—Increase</td>
<td>Low—John</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lubey—Richard</td>
<td>Fore Tops'l Braces</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Latter—Arthur</td>
<td>in the Cockpitt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leblanch—Lewis</td>
<td>Forecastle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lloyd—Arthur</td>
<td>Fore Tops'l Braces</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### M

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Starb'd watch</th>
<th>Larb'd watch</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M'Neill—Hector Esq'</td>
<td>M'Neill—Rob'</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fore Topsail Braces</td>
<td>Qu' Deck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>M. T.S Braces</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Main Top</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>in the Hold</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>St'd M. Sh'd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starb'd watch</td>
<td>Gun N 7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
APPENDICES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Watch</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Gun No.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Murray—John</td>
<td>Gun N 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>McLaughlin—Lawrence</td>
<td>Gun N° 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Mascoll—Joseph</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>McNeill—Charles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Moody—Samuel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Mugford—William</td>
<td>Gun N 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Mulling—William</td>
<td>Gun N 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Meschinet—John</td>
<td>in the Cockpit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>McElroy—David</td>
<td>M. &amp; Miz: T.S. Braces</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Nobel—Mark</td>
<td>Gun N° 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Nowell—Sam</td>
<td>Gun N 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Nock—James</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Newman—William</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Nichols—Robert</td>
<td>Gun N° 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Nowlan—Richard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>O Brien—William</td>
<td>Gun N 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>O Brien—Joseph</td>
<td>Gun N 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Osgood—Nehemiah</td>
<td>Gun N 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Parrott—John</td>
<td>M &amp; Miz: T.S. Braces</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Pettit—Joseph</td>
<td>F. Braces &amp; Crossjack do</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Parsons—Zacchus</td>
<td>Gun N 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Parker—Caleb</td>
<td>Gun N 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Perkins—Thomas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Pettingale—Ephraim</td>
<td>Gun N 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Parker—Thomas</td>
<td>Fore Top</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Plunket—Abraham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Phelps—Aholiab</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Pederson—Hants</td>
<td>Gun N 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Peirce—Benjamin</td>
<td>Gun N 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Potter—John</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Perry—Jacob</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Philbrook—Joel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Pitts—Boston</td>
<td>Fore Braces &amp;c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Petters—Pomp</td>
<td>Gun N 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starbd</td>
<td>Paine—Richard</td>
<td>Gun N 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Parsons—William</td>
<td>Gun N 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Parker—Joseph</td>
<td>Fore Top</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larbd</td>
<td>Palmes—Richard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### APPENDICES

#### R
| Larbd watch | Rogers—Chace | Gun N° 6 |
| Starbd watch | Ropes—William | Gun N 2 |
| Larbd watch | Ryan—Michael | Gun N° 5 |
| Starbd watch | Ricker—John | to attend the lights between decks |

#### S
| Starbd watch | Stockbridge—Sam | at the Wheel |
| Starbd watch | Smith—John | Gun N 2 |
| Larbd watch | Smith—Andrew | Forecastle |
| Starbd watch | Shaw—Thomas | Mast |
| Starbd watch | Stiles—Richard | Main Top |
| Starbd watch | Snooks—William | in the Hold |
| Starbd watch | Sleeper—John | |
| Starbd watch | Smith—Joseph | |
| Larbd watch | Sherburne—Thomas | |
| Larbd watch | Sampson—Nathan | |
| Starbd watch | Sims—James | Fore Top |
| Starbd watch | Storow—Jethro | Gun N 12 |
| Starbd watch | Sprague—Labon | |
| Starbd watch | Sweetland—Richard | Gun N 5 |
| Starbd watch | Sawyer—Moses | in the Cockpitt |
| Starbd watch | Shoot—Adam | in Fore Top |
| Larbd watch | Sullaway—John | |

#### T
| Starbd watch | Tapping—Benjamin | Gun N 10 |
| Larbd watch | Taylor—James | Gun N 3 |
| Starbd watch | Tobine—Patrick | Gun N 8 |
| Larbd watch | Terry—London | Gun N 5 |
| Starbd watch | Thornton—James | Main Top |
| Starbd watch | Tift—Mathew | Gun N 1 |
| Larbd watch | Tree—Francis | Gun N 2 |

#### W
| Larbd watch | Webber—Daniel | Main & Mizzen Top S' Braces |
| Larbd watch | Willson—John | Gun N° 2 |
| Larbd watch | Whalon—Andrew | Gun N 12 |
| Larbd watch | Wisdom—John | Gun N 12 |
| Larbd watch | Welch—Walter | Fore Top |
| Larbd watch | Wise—Wilson | to hand Powder after hatch way |
| Larbd watch | Woodbery—Cornelius | |
| Larbd watch | Webb—John | Gun N° 8 |
APPENDICES

Starbd watch  Wood—John
Larbd watch  Willson—James
Main Top
Starbd watch  Woodman—Benja
Gun N 6
Larbd watch  Wood—Cato
Fore Topsail Braces
Larbd watch  Winslow—Nicholas
to hand Powder after hatchway
Starbd watch  Waters—William
Starbd watch  Wetherell—Abel
to hand Powder main hatchway
Starbd watch  Williams—Benja
Woodwell—Gideon
in the Hold
Starbd watch  Washburn—Gideon
Starbd watch  Williams—Charles
Starbd watch  Wood—Cuff
F. Braces & Crossjack
Starbd watch  Woodberry—Lemuel
Gun N 1
Starbd watch  Wright—Wm
Gun N 7
Starbd watch  Webber—Richard
Gun N 10
Woodman—Daniel
Gun N 3
Gun N 1
Larbd watch  Welch—Hezikiiah
in the Waist

D, MHi, Charles W. Gray Papers.
1. In another hand, "1st Lieut."
2. In another hand, "Chaplain."
3. In another hand, "Mid."
4. In another hand, "Mid."
5. In another hand, "Quartermaster."
6. In another hand, "Third Lieutenant."
7. In another hand, "Midshipman."
8. In another hand, "Lt. Marines."
9. In another hand, "1st Lt. Marines."
10. In another hand, "Captain Marines."
11. In another hand, "Killed in Action of July 8–1777."
12. In another hand, "Lieut."
APPENDIX D

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF SIR ANDREW S. HAMOND

[Extract]

...Lord Howe & his Fleet soon after arrived in the Delaware, but not before I had taken the Fort of Billingsport, with the assistance of the 42d Regt which upon my application Wm Howe sent to act under my orders.

The Reducing Mud Island & its dependencies, however, became a more serious business, & took the Admiral & General upwards of a month before it was effected—on the first attempt to move the Ships towards it, the Augusta (Ld Ducie) having grounded the heavy fire from the Batterys & Galleys were open upon her & the Roe-Buck (the latter being in the act of assisting in getting her afloat) when She took fire, and in ten Minutes the Flames reached the Mast Head. All firing then ceased on my part Our whole attention being taken up to save the Augusta’s People by our Boats, which except such of the sick as could not help themselves I was fortunate enough to effect altho’ under the heavy fire of 15 Galleys the whole time. The Cap’ Reynolds, afterwards Ld Ducie was in the act of sinking when my Barge saved him, as more than half the Ships Company were taken out of the water so rapid were the Flames.

In the week following a general Attack both by the Fleet & Army was made on Mud Island. which from the nature & manner of its being fortified, became an extremely difficult operation; on the Land side the low Marshes were such, as did not allow of Batterys to be erected within a proper distance, and obstructions, called Cheveux de Frize, were laid in the River, 5 or 600 Yards from the Island Batterys, to prevent Ships being placed within that distance. This was the Invention of the famous Dr Franklin, and from the nature of their construction, being (built with very strong frames of Timber, shod with pointed Iron) and not visible even at Low water, became very formidable. The three Ships appointed to make the attack, were the Somerset Cap’ Oury of 70 Guns, the Isis of 50 Cap’ Cornwallis & the RoeBuck of 44—my own Ship. Cap’ Cornwallis & myself employed ourselves in Sounding, and endeavoring to find out openings in the cheavaux de Frise where we might place our Ships to advantage, (This was done frequently under Fire from the Forts & Galleys) and not observing that Cap’ Oury, nor any Person from his Ship did the same, we placed a Buoy where we thought the Somerset with her 32 Pounders could best annoy the Fort.—

The Admiral who lay with the rest of his Fleet off Chester, about 20 Miles further down the River fitted out a large North Country built Transport called the Vigilant with 18 Twenty four pounder Guns, keeping her to as light a draft of water as possible, This Ship he put into Commission & gave the Comm’ to Cap’ Henry—on the South side of Mud Island there was a channel which though nearly dry at low water, Galleys at high Tide had been sent down to annoy our Ships; In this channel it was intended to place the Vigilant to flank the Batteries, but it was only during the Hour at High water that she could be moved; when having got her with g’ difficulty
more than half way up the Channel. The day for the general attack was accordingly fixed upon and notice sent up to the Senior Officer, Cap't Oury, that it would take place the next day at 10 in the Morning.

This being made known to us, I thought it right to go on Board the Somerset, to inform myself how the attack by Sea was to be conducted, not having recieved any directions as to the placing my own Ship, altho' both Cornwallis & myself had placed Buoys where we should drop our stern anchors, in case no general orders should be given.

My Surprize was certainly great when Cap't Ourry informed me, that he could give me no directions. That on the Receipt of the Admirals letter, he had returned an answer, saying that "his Ship was perfectly ready for Action, and should make the attack at the hour he had mentiond, but desired he might be furnished with a Pilot to move & heave his Ship."

Guessing what would be Lord Howe's situation when he should recieve this answer, I determined to go down to him; when, as I expected, I found him in a great Rage, and in the act of superceding an Officer, who could have lain near a week within 2 Miles of the Fort he was going to attack, and not having informed himself & the Captains of the other Ships, of the anchorage each should take up. What is to be done, said the Admiral, in this delemma? The Army will be in the Boats at 6 in the morning ready to Storm, after the Ships & the Vigilant floating Battery, have in a degree silenced the Enemys fire, and it is now too late. to make any alteration. To which I replyed I will go back to Cap't Ourry and let him know that you have no Pilot to send him, not having expected he would require any; but that he might take the Cap't of the Roebuck or his Master to place his Ship, which of course releaved the Admirals mind, who directed me accordingly to do so.

I omit stating the particulars of the Action the next day; suffice it to say, that Captain Ourry chose the Master of the Roebuck to place his Ship against the Fort, rather than the Captain; and that in about 4 Hours incessant firing, from the Ships & the floating Battery (which ensiladed a part of the Enemys works) Mud Island, & its appendages surrenderd to the Ships, before any of the Troops attempted to land.

This was a most fortunate Circumstance for the Army, as from a Strong Chain having been fixed, not visable above water, no Boat could have reached the Shore within it, and which was about 50 Yards distance from it & in 7 or 8 feet water. So that if the attempt to Storm the works had been made, every Man in the Boats would have been destroyed.

Sir George Osborn Bt. Commanded the Storming Party.—Captain Ourry was much censured by the Admiral for his Conduct; but Such was the Phlegmatic Manner in which the Naval Service was conducted at that Period That Rear Admiral Drake & several old Officers at that time gave their decided opinion, that a Captain had nothing to do in the movement of his Ship in Pilot water. Thank God that doctrine has been long Exploded.!!!!!!!!!—

The Capture of Mud Island, occasiond the abandonment of all the other defences of the River, and, (in consequence of order) I sailed up to The City of Philadelphia in the Roebuck with the Frigates & Transports

Soon after, the Admiral, with all the Ships of the Line Sailed to winter at Rhode Island, and left me to co-operate with the General, against the Enemy, until the return of the Fleet in the Spring of next Year.
I had now a new Scene open to me. Having not less that 25 Pend\textsuperscript{th} (Frigates & Sloops), & upwards of 250 Sail of Transports under my Command all of which were expected to be put in order for service in the Spring; and to be in the meantime in constant readiness to afford assistance to the Army, which was a degree of Responsibility seldom I believe entrusted to so young a Captain.

and here it may be necessary to observe that altho the General Sr Wm. Howe K.B might be considered in some degree to be in Winter Quarters, with his army of 25 thous\textsuperscript{d} Men (British & Germans) yet as the Rebel General Washington, his Opponent, lay with his Army of Americans within 14 or 15 Miles of the City, and had detachments in various situations, one on the North side of the Delaware, all the Departm\textsuperscript{th} of the Army, were kept on the Alert; as was also the Navy, as far as moving or Victualing the Troops might occasion—But as in all great Garrisons a considerable degree of Dissipation frequently prevails, such was the case here to a great Extent, throughout the whole Winter Every Officer of Rank being provided with a furnishd House, and giving frequent Entertainments. My Situation therefore as Comm\textsuperscript{dg} the Navy, became the more arduous, and altho I may take Credit to myself for keeping out of it as much as possible, yet in order to preserve a good Understanding between the Army & Navy, and keep up the Consequence of the latter, I was under the necessity of keeping a Table, and enter\textsuperscript{s} into an agree\textsuperscript{m} with the General to give me one day in the week to meet the Sen[ior] Officers with such of his own as he chose to bring, to dine & pass the Evening at my House. This he readily consented to do; and altho it was of Course attended with a considerable expence yet I am persuaded nothing contributed more to preserve the good Harmony which Subsisted the whole of the time between the two services, until the return of the Commander in chief which was about 4 Months.

\textsuperscript{D, VIU, Andrew S. Hamond Papers, Autobiography of Sir Andrew S. Hamond, 2: 11-18.}
\[1.\] Billingsport was abandoned by the Americans and occupied by the British on 2 Oct.
\[3.\] Forts Mifflin and Mercer.
APPENDIX E

DOCUMENTS RELATING TO THE CONSTRUCTION OF A CONTINENTAL NAVY FRIGATE IN PORTSMOUTH, VIRGINIA

SOLOMON B. TALBOT TO MR. NEVERSON

I will be answerable, to Mr. Neverson, that he be allowed Ten per C' on all mon-
ey which he may recover, to my Fathers Estate, from Messrs Loyal and Maxwell for a Continantal Frigates Frame 1 deliver’d Them, for which They, honestly and Justly owe us the Sum of One Thousand pounds with Interest from the first day of December 1777 being the time when the Frame was fully compleated and deliver’d according to Agreement.—

S. B. Talbot.


1. This frigate was authorized by the Continental Congress on 20 Nov. 1776. MAR 7: 223. It was destroyed on 10 May 1779, along with two French merchantmen, and five other vessels in various stages of construction, by an expedition under Commo. Sir George Collier. John E. Selby, The Revolution in Virginia, 1775–1783 (Williamsburg, Va.: The Colonial Williamsburg Foundation, 1988), pp. 204-5.

AN ACCOUNT OF SUNDRY TIMBERS

An Account of sundry timbers furnished by Thomas Talbot decd for the Frame of the Continental frigate, built at Portsmouth by Paul Loyal and David Stoddart esqrs Commissioners of the Continental Ship Yard

1777

For Keel and Keelson ............................................. 324 feet

Stem and linding .................................................. 100

Stern post quarter pieces

Logs & Knee ......................................................... 120

73 Floor timbers 18 ft. long each

226 Lower Futtocks 15 ditto

113 Tair of Timbers of a side, middle & upper Futtocks & Top timbers containing 53 feet in each Tare

67 Large Beams 34 ft. each

208 Knees for Do.

30 Beams for Quarter Deck 30 ft. each

120 Knees for Do.

13 Hooks 20 ft. each

For Bends ............................................................. 1500

Water Ways

Rudder and Counter Timbers

Head, Stock and Six knees

Pieces for Ribbonds

1193
Commissioners of Continental Ship yard Drs.
To Estate of Thomas Talbot deceased—

To sundries found for the Frame of Continental Frigate at Portsmouth as P ABOVE LIST OF PARTICULARS | £1000

NB. The above sum of One thousand Pounds was the price which the Commissioners agreed to allow—

These are to certify that John Talbot Ship Carpenter in the County of Norfolk and State of Virginia, appeared this day before us two of the Magistrates for said County and made oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, that in the beginning of the year One thousand seven hundred and seventy seven, he was employed by Solomon B Talbot Executor of the Estate of Thomas Tabot deceased to oversee a number of Hands cutting, hewing and giting a quantity of Ship Timber which Thomas Talbot dec’d, Father of the said Solomon B Talbot had contracted for with the Commissioners of the Continental Ship Yard, and that all the Bill on Account of Ship Timber and Framing on the other side were to his certain knowledge delivered at proper Landings according to agreement—The said Deponent further sayeth that during the time of his giting the Timber as aforesaid, he frequently received instructions from David Stoddart esqr. one of said Commissioners with regard to giting and cutting of said Timber—

sign’d John Talbott

Sworn to before us this 19th August 1785

George Kelly
Dan Sanford

DS, Private Collection of Caroline Talbot, Williamsburg, Va., 1994. Docketed: "Talbots claim agst/the united States, the original sent E Carrington esq’ 23rd Mar: 1787."


2. A notation in the margin reads: "1777/February 8th."

"LIST OF CASH ADVANCED FOR CUTTING CONTINENTAL FRIGATE’S FRAME"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>1777</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>June</td>
<td>Mr Butt for 16 White Oaks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4       10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July</td>
<td>Atty Etheredge for 15. D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4       16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oct°</td>
<td>Paid [n° Talbot for Overlooking Workmen]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>45.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nov°</td>
<td>Ja° Thi[llable] for 15 Pine’s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11. 1[5]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>H° Butt for Timber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2       11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cap° Nicols for Oats</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3       12 . 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>M°—Butt for Fodder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2       10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ja° Breathwate for making &amp; mending Axes &amp;c.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8       17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hen° Butt for Timber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6       5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jon° Hopkins for D°</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4       13 . 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mathew Portlock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1       .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>95.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10. 4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1786

Nov.  Cash paid Tho. Hunter for Hire of three Negro
Men (in Specie)  

\[
\begin{array}{l}
\text{\$40 \ldots}\n \\
\text{\$135 \ldots 10 \ldots 4}
\end{array}
\]

14 Negro Men Provision's Tools &c. found 9 M\textsuperscript{a} Empl oyed—
6 yoke of oxen Provender &c: D\textsuperscript{o} D\textsuperscript{o}

Cash advanced as above & Timber found for all the Frame—for which we have
not Rec\textsuperscript{d} the value of 1/.—

D, Private Collection of Caroline Talbot, Williamsburg, Va., 1994. Docketed: "1786/A List of Timber,
&c./for Frigate—."
APPENDIX F

AN ACT FOR THE RELIEF OF PENNSYLVANIA SOLDIERS AND SEAMEN

An ACT making Provision for the Relief of Officers, Soldiers, Marines and Seamen, who in the Course of the present War, being in the Service of the United States of America, have been, or shall be maimed, or otherwise disabled from getting their Livelihood, and shall be resident in, or belong to the State of Pennsylvania.

Whereas the delegates of the United States of America, in Congress, on the 26th day of August, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-six, on behalf of such commissioned and non-commissioned officers of the army and navy, as also private soldiers, marines and seamen, as in the course of the present war might lose a limb, or be otherwise so disabled, as to prevent their serving in the army or navy, or getting their livelihood, and might stand in need of relief, did enter into the following resolves, to wit:

“That every commissioned officer, non-commissioned officer, and private soldier, who shall lose a limb in any engagement, or be so disabled in the service of the United States of America, as to render him incapable afterwards of getting a livelihood, shall receive during his life, or the continuance of such disability, the one half of his monthly pay, from and after the time that his pay as an officer or soldier ceases; to be paid by the committee, as hereafter mentioned:

“That every commander of any ship of war, or armed vessel, commissioned officer, warrant officer, marine or seaman, belonging to the United States of America, who shall lose a limb in any engagement, in which no prize shall be taken, or be therein otherwise so disabled, as to be rendered incapable of getting a livelihood, shall receive during his life, or the continuance of such disability, the one half of his monthly pay, from and after the time that his pay as an officer, marine, or seaman ceases, to be paid as hereafter mentioned; but in case a prize shall be taken, at the time of such loss of limb, or other disability shall happen, then such sum as he may receive out of the neat profits of such prize, before a dividend is made of the same, agreeable to former orders of Congress, shall be considered as part of his half pay, and computed accordingly.

“That every commissioned officer, non-commissioned officer, and private soldier in the army; and every commander, commissioned officer, warrant officer, marine or seaman of any of the ships of war, or armed vessels, belonging to the United States of America, who shall be wounded in any engagement, so as to be rendered incapable of serving in the army or navy, tho’ not totally disabled from getting a livelihood, shall receive such monthly sum towards his subsistance, as shall be judged adequate by the Assembly, or other representative body of the state, where he belongs or resides, upon application to them for that purpose, provided the same doth not exceed his half-pay:
"That no commissioned officer, non-commissioned officer, and private soldier in the army, commander, commissioned officer, warrant officer, marine or seaman of any of the ships of war, or armed vessels, belonging to the United States of America, who shall be wounded or disabled, as aforesaid, shall be entitled to his half-pay, or other allowance, unless he produce to the committee, or officer appointed to receive the same, in the state where he resides or belongs, or to the assembly or legislative body of such state, a certificate from the commanding officer, who was in the same engagement, in which he was so wounded, or in case of his death, from some other officer in the same corps, and the surgeon that attended him, or a certificate from the commander of the ship of war, or armed vessel, engaged in the action, in which any officer, marine or seaman received his wound, and from the surgeon who attended him, of the name of the person so wounded, his office, rank, department, regiment, company, ship of war, or armed vessel to which he belonged, his office or rank therein, the nature of his wound, or in what action, or engagement he received it."

And the said Delegates in Congress did at the same time recommend to the several Assemblies or Legislative Bodies of the United States of America, "to appoint some person or persons in their respective States, who shall receive and examine all such Certificates as may be presented to them, and register the same in a book, and also what support is adjudged by the Assembly or Legislative Body of their State, to those whose case requires but a partial support, and also of the payment from time to time of every half-pay and other allowance, and of the death of such disabled persons, or ceasing of such allowance, and shall make a fair and regular report of the same, quarterly, to the Secretary of Congress, or Board of War, where a separate record shall be kept of the same; and to cause payment to be made of all such half-pay or other allowance as shall be adjudged due to the persons aforesaid, on account of the United States."

Therefore, as well in deference to the aforesaid recommendation of Congress, as in justice and gratitude to such brave men who already have, or hereafter may step forth in the service of their country, and in the same have been or may be so unfortunate as to come within the discription of the said resolves, and in order to provide for their relief,

Be it enacted, and it is hereby enacted, by the representatives of the Freemen of the Common-wealth of Pennsylvania in General Assembly met, and by the authority of the same, That upon the application of any officer of the army or navy, private soldier, marine or seaman, who in the course of the present war, shall have lost a limb or be otherwise so disabled as to prevent his serving in the army or navy, or getting his livelihood; made to any one of the justices of the peace in the several counties of this State for such relief as by the said resolve of Congress is provided for him, and shall produce to the said justice a certificate from the commanding officer in the same engagement, or of the ship of war or armed vessel in which he was so wounded, or in case of the death of the commander, from some other officer in the same corps or ship, or from the surgeon that attended him, setting forth the name of the person so wounded, his office, rank, department, regiment, company, ship of war or armed vessel, to which he belonged, the nature of his wound, and in what action or engagement he received it, the said justice shall, and he is hereby enjoined and required to call to his assistance two reputable freeholders of his neighbourhood, with whom he shall inspect and carefully examine the certificate presented, the state and
condition of the person so applying, and the same certificate being found genuine
and made out in the order as by the said resolves it is directed to be made, the said
justice and freeholders shall adjust and settle the monthly pay which the bearer of
such certificate shall receive agreeable to the resolves, not exceeding the half-pay
and rations that such officer or private was intitled to at the time he received the
wound, to commence from the time that his pay or subsistance in the army or navy
ceased. And the said justice of the peace and freeholders shall indorse or affix to the
said certificate an order under their hands and seals, directed to the Treasurer of the
state tax, in the county in which the said justice resides, requiring him to pay to the
person so disabled as aforesaid, the monthly pension allowed on his said certificate,
and shall transmit the said original certificate and order to the recorder of the county
to be registered in a book. And the said recorder shall make out a copy of the said
certificate and order under the seal of his office, and shall deliver the said copy to
the person in the said certificate and order named.

Provided always, That upon the application of any officer or private of the marines
and seamen, the said justice and freeholders shall make enquiry whether at the time
of the said officer or private's receiving his wound, any prize was taken, and what div-
idend the disabled person shall have received or is to receive, and shall administer
to him an oath respecting such prize, so that a deduction of the amount thereof may
be made out of his monthly pension agreeable to the said resolves of Congress.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the Treasurer of the state
tax to whom such certificate under the seal aforesaid shall be produced and shewn,
shall pay the bearer thereof such monthly pension as shall be allowed to him by the
said justice and freeholders, from the time that shall be fixed in the said order, and
so from month to month during his disability and residence in the county, or until
other order shall be made by the Assembly with respect to such pensioner or pen-
sioners. And the recorder shall at every quarter sessions of the respective counties,
have in court all the original certificates and orders by them filed, and deliver the
same to the Treasurer, who shall keep them as vouchers to his account with the com-
mittee of Assembly; and shall within sixty days after the court, transmit a fair and reg-
ular report to the Secretary of Congress, or Board of War.

Provided, That all such pensioned officers, soldiers, marines and seamen, as shall
be found capable of doing duty in any department of the land or sea service, be li-
able to be employed therein, and upon refusal thereof shall forfeit and lose the pen-
sion allowed to him or them.

Provided also, and it is hereby further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no offi-
cer, soldier, marine or seaman who receives his pension in this State, shall sell or as-
sign, or otherwise dispose of his certificate and order of monthly pay, or any part or
number of monthly payments thereon to become due to him, to any person or per-
sons whatsoever, for any consideration or price whatsoever, except it be for the main-
taining such pensioner during life or as long as he shall receive that pension. And
all contracts for maintaining during life or during the time the pension lasts, shall
be made in the presence of one justice of peace and of the overseers of the poor of
the city, township or district respectively, and security given to their satisfaction. And
that the person or persons who shall presume to make such purchase or take such
assignment as aforesaid from any pensioner, except as in the case before excepted,
being legally convicted thereof in any court of general quarter sessions of the peace
of this State, or in the supreme court of the same, shall forfeit and pay a sum equal to the sum which he has paid or contracted to be paid for such assignment of such pension, to any person who will sue or prosecute for the same, and the pensioner who has contracted for the sale or assignment of his pension shall be admitted as an evidence to the indictment, even in case he should become the prosecutor.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the justice of the peace and the freeholders that shall examine the certificates and make the orders for the payment of the pensions, shall receive the sum of Seven Shillings and Six-pence for every order, and the Recorder for recording the same and making out a copy thereof under seal, the sum of Two Shillings and Six-pence for each copy which shall be settled and allowed at every court of quarter sessions and paid by the said Treasurer at the charge of the United States.

JOHN BAYARD. Speaker.

Enacted into a law, on the 18th day of September, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-seven.

JOHN MORRIS, junior, Clerk of the General Assembly.

APPENDIX G

A Compilation of Nova Scotia Vessels Seized during the American Revolution and Libelled in the New England Prize Courts

by John D. Faibisy

"Let them that wish well to their souls flee from privateers as they would from the jaws of hell," wrote a Nova Scotia missionary seized by an American vessel in 1781, "for methinks a privateer may be called a floating hell." 1

Many Nova Scotia colonists agreed with Henry Alline's telling definition of the privateer, a visitor to their shores throughout the Revolutionary War. The sharp denunciations of the settlers, which took the form of petitions to both American authorities and His Majesty's Government at Halifax, correspondence to friends and relatives, and scribbled diary entries, tell of impudent raiders who crippled the provincial trade, fell upon small vessels that sought shelter in town harbors, rivers and inlets, and descended upon coastal communities to seize prominent citizens for ransom. The bewildered Nova Scotia residents, most of whom had emigrated to the peninsular province from New England, failed to appreciate the new and aggressive behavior of their seafaring neighbors, who usually fitted out in Yankee ports.

After the American Revolution the deeds of the brazen intruders were captured in written reminiscences as well as in an oral tradition in both the United States and British North America. By the time of the Canadian Confederation, local historians in Nova Scotia and New England were recording tales of plunder and adventure. At least one nineteenth-century researcher made extensive use of records in the Massachusetts Archives to document the outrageous conduct of the Yankee brigands. 2 The twentieth century brought sophisticated analyses of the role played by Revolutionary privateers, made by meticulous scholars well versed in Nova Scotia history. 3

No researcher has, to my knowledge, endeavored to compile a list of Nova Scotia vessels 4 taken by American privateers, thereby helping to illustrate the substantial economic damage inflicted upon Nova Scotia and Western Nova Scotia (now New Brunswick) during the war years. Formidable barriers stand in the way of such a compilation. Throughout the Revolution many raiders traded the role of privateersman for that of pirate by refusing to libel prizes in the New England admiralty courts, which did not begin to function until early 1776 and which proved to be the most active of the American prize courts. The extant records of these courts are scattered and far from complete. Moreover, the notices of libel in New England newspapers during the Revolution, which provide accurate information in such areas as a prize's lading and approximate trial date, fail to record the ports of disembarkation and destination of seized vessels, a curious omission not neglected in earlier wars with Spain and France.

Nevertheless, a partial list of Nova Scotia vessels captured and libelled in Yankee prize courts during the Revolutionary War can be compiled by contrasting the notices of libel in the New England press with a number of valuable primary and secondary sources. The following sources were consulted for this compilation:
I. Articles in New England newspapers, 1775–83.

II. Articles in British and Loyalist newspapers (including *Nova Scotia-Gazette*), 1775–83.


IV. New Hampshire Prize Court Records, Rockingham County Office, Exeter, N.H.

V. Massachusetts State Archives, Boston, Mass.

VI. Records of the Supreme Judicial Court of Suffolk County, Government Center, Boston, Mass.

VII. Connecticut Prize Court Records, Connecticut State Library, Hartford, Conn.

VIII. Rhode Island Prize Court Records, State House, Providence, R.I.


X. "*Lists of British vessels captured by American privateers,*" *The Remembrancer*.


XII. An Instrument of Protest against the Seizure of the Sloop *Success*, 30 Nov. 1775, by American rebels on return from Nova Scotia, dated 27 Dec. 1775, Boston Public Library.


XV. Records of the Court of Appeals in Cases of Capture, 1776–1787, Records of the Supreme Court of the United States, RG 267, National Archives, Washington, D.C.

XVI. *Report of the Board of Trustees of the Public Archives of Nova Scotia for the Year ended 30th November 1936*. Appendix C gives a list of vessels entering Halifax, July 4, 1778, to November 15, 1781.

An examination of these sources reveals Nova Scotia vessels libelled in maritime courts throughout the rebellious Yankee colonies. In this list, which is arranged by year and thereunder alphabetically by name of prize, I have used the following symbols to designate the admiralty courts:

- **E**: Court for the Eastern District of Massachusetts (District of Maine), holding sessions in Pownalborough or Falmouth.
- **H**: Court for Hartford, Connecticut.
- **M**: Court for the Middle District of Massachusetts, usually meeting in Boston.
- **NH**: Court for Portsmouth, New Hampshire.
- **RI**: Court for Providence, Rhode Island.
- **S**: Court for the Southern District of Massachusetts, usually convening in Plymouth.

5 Symbols for courts:
The officials in these prize courts encountered a number of perplexing questions. Perhaps their most difficult determination involved the paper certificates found on a craft. In some cases, the court officers discovered more than one set of papers on board a captured vessel, whose owner or master attempted to avoid seizure by obtaining several certificates, each giving a different national allegiance, owner, or name for the craft or master. For such prizes, I have included in this list the alternate name of the vessel or master, which is placed in parentheses under the first given name.

The prize court records, articles in the Revolutionary newspapers of New England, and the other sources consulted constitute a treasure house of source material for students interested in maritime history, illustrating the disruption of Nova Scotia trade by American privateers and the subsequent dependence of the colony upon Great Britain for new markets. The sources further disclose the existence of clandestine trading activities between the Yankee colonies and their northern neighbors while verifying the severe economic losses Nova Scotia suffered as a result of the zeal shown by Revolutionary privateers and their allies. Arguments concerning the disruption of internal commerce and communication in Nova Scotia also receive support from these sources.

Many more prizes were captured in Nova Scotia waters, and presumably libelled in the courts of New England, than I was able to determine, especially for the last years of the Revolution. By that late date, however, seizures off Nova Scotia had become so commonplace that the New England newspapers, upon which I relied heavily in the compilation of this list, failed even to note them.

4. This list contains only vessels seized while bound to or from Nova Scotia. Not included are craft owned by Nova Scotia settlers or craft which had previously sailed from or to that colony but which had non-Nova Scotia ports of disembarkation and destination at the time of capture. Thus a prize such as *Nova Scotia Packet* is omitted from this list since at the time of her capture in 1777 she was bound from Newport to Long Island.
5. Although Connecticut admiralty courts met in New Haven, Fairfield and Litchfield for a time during the Revolution, I could not find any record of prizes libelled there which, at the time of capture, were bound to or from Nova Scotia. In the Connecticut and Massachusetts courts, it was possible for a seizure to be libelled in one court with a change of venue to another court within the same state later occurring.
6. For prizes taken by the Indians and the French, see entries 117 and 190 in the list.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Type and Name</th>
<th>Master</th>
<th>Tonnage</th>
<th>Out of</th>
<th>Bound for</th>
<th>Lading</th>
<th>Taken by</th>
<th>Approximate Court Date</th>
<th>Source(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1776</td>
<td>Ship Belle</td>
<td>Jones</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Annapolis, N.S.</td>
<td>Jamaica</td>
<td>Fish, timber &amp; spars</td>
<td>Job Pierce</td>
<td>9 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>RI I, VIII</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Schooner Betsy</td>
<td>Foster</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Cattle &amp; roots</td>
<td>Agreen Crabtree</td>
<td>14 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>E I, II, XI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Sloop Betsy</td>
<td>Heath</td>
<td>115</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Fish &amp; spars</td>
<td></td>
<td>25 Apr. 1776</td>
<td>S I, IX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Brig Betsy</td>
<td>Wormstead</td>
<td>115</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td></td>
<td>5 Sept. 1776</td>
<td>V IX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Sloop Betsy</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Massachusetts</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Cordwood</td>
<td>Daniel Waters</td>
<td>15 Oct. 1776</td>
<td>M I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Schooner Britannia</td>
<td>Baker</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Yarmouth, N.S.</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Agreen Crabtree</td>
<td>14 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>E I, VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Sloop Britannia</td>
<td>Hall</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Hay &amp; wood</td>
<td>Nicholas Martindale</td>
<td>25 Apr. 1776</td>
<td>S I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Ship Camden</td>
<td>Richardson</td>
<td>360</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Fish, boards &amp; spars</td>
<td>Christopher Whipple</td>
<td>19 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>M I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Sloop Charlotte</td>
<td>Cox</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Tools</td>
<td>Montgomery &amp; Schuyler</td>
<td>1 Oct. 1776</td>
<td>RI I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Ship Coughton</td>
<td>Ross</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Antigua</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>439 puncheons of rum</td>
<td>Henry Johnson</td>
<td>30 July 1776</td>
<td>M I, VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Schooner Diligent</td>
<td>Knight</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Machias</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Jeremiah O’Brien</td>
<td>9 Sept. 1776</td>
<td>E I, III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Schooner Dispatch</td>
<td>Goodridge</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Tyrannicide</td>
<td>5 Sept. 1776</td>
<td>M I, XIII</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Schooner Dragon</td>
<td>Knowlton</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>Fishing voyage</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>William Carleton</td>
<td>19 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>M V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Brig Elizabeth</td>
<td>Edwards</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Jamaica</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Daniel Waters</td>
<td>17 Dec. 1776</td>
<td>M V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Brig Elizabeth</td>
<td>Ramsey</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Woolens, shoes &amp; Tory goods</td>
<td>Lynch, Hancock &amp; Lee</td>
<td>20 Aug. 1776</td>
<td>NH I, IX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Schooner Endeavour</td>
<td>Dyer</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Bermuda</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Salt &amp; rum</td>
<td>Montgomery</td>
<td>30 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>RI I, VIII</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Schooner Falmouth Packet</td>
<td>Danks</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Windsor, N.S.</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Putatoes, oxen, turnips, &amp; hay</td>
<td></td>
<td>3 Sept. 1776</td>
<td>E I, IX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Brig Fanny</td>
<td>Blythe</td>
<td>75</td>
<td>Barbados</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td></td>
<td>5 July 1776</td>
<td>S I, X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Sloop Hero</td>
<td>Perkins</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Antigua</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Success</td>
<td>15 Oct. 1776</td>
<td>M I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Brig Hiram</td>
<td>Thrasher</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Retaliation</td>
<td>19 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>M I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Sloop Industry</td>
<td>Farnam</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Cornwallis, N.S.</td>
<td>Fishing voyage</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Fair Lady</td>
<td>18 Oct. 1776</td>
<td>M V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Brig John</td>
<td>Wallis</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Liverpool</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>S X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>Ship Julius Caesar</td>
<td>Uzuid</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>London</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Woolens, linens &amp; foodstuffs</td>
<td>Republic</td>
<td>17 Dec. 1776</td>
<td>M I, V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>Schooner Kitty and Nancy</td>
<td>Pinnock</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>—</td>
<td></td>
<td>Putnam</td>
<td>22 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>M X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>Brig Royal Biron</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>St. John River</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Livestock</td>
<td>Stephen Smith</td>
<td>6 Aug. 1776</td>
<td>E I, VII, XIV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>Schooner Mary and Elizabeth</td>
<td>Bruce</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Barbados</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td>Spk</td>
<td>Nov. 1776</td>
<td>H VII, XIV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>Brig Nabby</td>
<td>Mason</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>—</td>
<td></td>
<td>Independence</td>
<td>15 Oct. 1776</td>
<td>M X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>Sloop North Biron</td>
<td>Richi</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Annapolis, N.S.</td>
<td>Dry goods</td>
<td></td>
<td>19 Mar. 1776</td>
<td>M I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>Sloop Peggy</td>
<td>Bradford</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Port Medway</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>Hay</td>
<td>Agreen Crabtree</td>
<td>14 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>E I, XI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>Brig Peggy</td>
<td>Kennedy</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Flour, mutton, beef &amp; cloth</td>
<td></td>
<td>5 Sept. 1776</td>
<td>M I, V, X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>Schooner Polley</td>
<td>Basset</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Fishing voyage</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td></td>
<td>15 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>S I, IX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>Cargo / Stores</td>
<td>Destination</td>
<td>Departure</td>
<td>Arrival</td>
<td>Notes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38.</td>
<td>Schooner Property</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>Cape Nichola, Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>Provisions, lumber</td>
<td>18 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>RI</td>
<td>I, VIII</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42.</td>
<td>Schooner Redback</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>--</td>
<td>12 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>S</td>
<td>I, XI</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43.</td>
<td>Brigantine Royal George</td>
<td>Doyle</td>
<td>Ireland, Halifax</td>
<td>Pork, beef, peas, butter &amp; soap</td>
<td>15 Oct. 1776</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>I, X</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44.</td>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Noble</td>
<td>Halifax, New York</td>
<td>Fish &amp; staves</td>
<td>19 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>I, X</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45.</td>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Vaulpey</td>
<td>Nova Scotia, fishing voyage</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>14 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>V</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46.</td>
<td>Sloop Success</td>
<td>Hitch</td>
<td>Nova Scotia, Boston</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>9 Mar. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>XII</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47.</td>
<td>Brig Success</td>
<td>Kelleur</td>
<td>Nova Scotia, Isle of Jersey</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>11 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>RI</td>
<td>I</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49.</td>
<td>Ship Three Brothers</td>
<td>Smith</td>
<td>Dominica, Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>Rum &amp; molasses</td>
<td>1 Oct. 1776</td>
<td>S</td>
<td>I, X</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50.</td>
<td>Sloop Two Friends</td>
<td>Copeland</td>
<td>--</td>
<td>Rum &amp; salt</td>
<td>17 June 1776</td>
<td>RI</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51.</td>
<td>Sloop Two Friends</td>
<td>Rose</td>
<td>Tortola, Halifax</td>
<td>West Indian produce</td>
<td>2 Aug. 1776</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52.</td>
<td>Schooner White Oak</td>
<td>Doane</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Dry goods &amp; salt</td>
<td>14 Nov. 1776</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>V</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53.</td>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Jamaica, Halifax</td>
<td>--</td>
<td>19 Aug. 1776</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>I, V</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**1777**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Master</th>
<th>Cargo / Stores</th>
<th>Destination</th>
<th>Departure</th>
<th>Arrival</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>55.</td>
<td>Sloop Adventure</td>
<td>Foot</td>
<td>Halifax, Bay of Fundy</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>25 Dec. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56.</td>
<td>Schooner Adventure</td>
<td>Hinckley</td>
<td>Dominica, Halifax</td>
<td>Rum</td>
<td>16 July 1777</td>
<td>S</td>
<td>I, XIV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57.</td>
<td>Brig Athol</td>
<td>Wadie</td>
<td>Halifax, Dominica</td>
<td>Fish &amp; lumber</td>
<td>22 Apr. 1777</td>
<td>S</td>
<td>I, X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58.</td>
<td>Sloop Betsy</td>
<td>Grant</td>
<td>Halifax, Quebec</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>25 Nov. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>H, II</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59.</td>
<td>Brig Charming Sally</td>
<td>M'croesky</td>
<td>Halifax, Ireland</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>31 July 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60.</td>
<td>Brig Cleveland</td>
<td>Norman</td>
<td>Chaleur Bay, West Indies</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>10 Oct. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61.</td>
<td>Brig Diana</td>
<td>Bond</td>
<td>Halifax, Newfoundland</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>7 Oct. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63.</td>
<td>Schooner Fair Wind</td>
<td>Webber</td>
<td>Annapolis, N.S., Halifax</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>25 Nov. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64.</td>
<td>Ship Ferryboat (Fouzy)</td>
<td>Channel</td>
<td>Ireland, Halifax</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>25 Nov. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>V, X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68.</td>
<td>Schooner Hawke</td>
<td>Collins</td>
<td>Cano, Barbados</td>
<td>Fish &amp; oil</td>
<td>29 May 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70.</td>
<td>Schooner Industry</td>
<td>Valpey</td>
<td>Yarmouth, N.S., St. John River</td>
<td>Molasses, rum,</td>
<td>25 Aug. 1777</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71.</td>
<td>Brig James</td>
<td>Pierpont</td>
<td>Tobago, Halifax</td>
<td>Rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td>25 Nov. 1777</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>I, X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72.</td>
<td>Brigantine Lusannah (Lusannah)</td>
<td>Wood</td>
<td>London, Halifax</td>
<td>English goods valued at £12,000</td>
<td>8 Dec. 1777</td>
<td>NH</td>
<td>I, IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No.</td>
<td>Type and Name</td>
<td>Master</td>
<td>Tonnage</td>
<td>Out of</td>
<td>Bound for</td>
<td>Lading</td>
<td>Taken by</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>Sloop Molly</td>
<td>Young</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Pictou, N.S.</td>
<td>Scotland</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Obadiah Ayers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>Sloop Peggy</td>
<td>Rowe</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Sturdy Beggar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75</td>
<td>Brig Perseverance</td>
<td>Landers</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Fish &amp; lumber</td>
<td>Hawk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>Brig Phoenix</td>
<td>Neill</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>England</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Fish &amp; lumber</td>
<td>Speedwell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>Clough</td>
<td>69</td>
<td>England</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Beef, flour &amp; cloth</td>
<td>Cutter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78</td>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>Collins</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td>Dolphin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>Sloop Polly</td>
<td>Hall</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>cut out of</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Agreen Crabtree</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>Sloop Polly</td>
<td>Herkett</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Dry goods, duck, &amp;</td>
<td>Fanny</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>Brigantine Rising Sun</td>
<td>Salter</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Dolphin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>82</td>
<td>Ship Royal George</td>
<td>Young</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>England</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>English goods</td>
<td>Satisfaction</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Allen</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Quebec</td>
<td></td>
<td>Black Snake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>Sloop Sally</td>
<td>Arrowbury</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Spanish River</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Coal &amp; oil</td>
<td>Lizard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Eliot</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Fish &amp; provisions</td>
<td>Independence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>86</td>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>Stone</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Fish &amp; provisions</td>
<td>Independence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87</td>
<td>Sloop Sally</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Annapolis, N.S.</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Thomas Simson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>88</td>
<td>Schooner Two Friends</td>
<td>Birch</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Louisburg</td>
<td></td>
<td>Spy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>89</td>
<td>Sloop Unity</td>
<td>Johnson</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Cornwallis, N.S.</td>
<td>Rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td>Samuel Nichols</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1778</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>90</td>
<td>Schooner Armslie</td>
<td>Peper</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Quebec</td>
<td></td>
<td>Provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>91</td>
<td>Schooner Aurora</td>
<td>Doucett</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>fishing voyage</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Lizard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>92</td>
<td>Schooner Betsy</td>
<td>Hunter</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Martinique</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Molasses, rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td>Kingsman Peverly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>93</td>
<td>Schooner Betsy</td>
<td>Saywood</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>fishing voyage</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Conte-Pea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>94</td>
<td>Sloop Bird</td>
<td>Farnam</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>fishing voyage</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>William Dennis &amp;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>95</td>
<td>Schooner Buck</td>
<td>Bell</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>New Providence</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Pineapples &amp; yams</td>
<td>Samuel Ingersol</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96</td>
<td>Brig Carolina</td>
<td>Misnard</td>
<td>250</td>
<td>British Isles</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Putnam</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>97</td>
<td>Sloop Desire</td>
<td>Atkins</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Port Medway</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas Shucker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>98</td>
<td>Schooner Dove</td>
<td>McGrey</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Yarmouth, N.S.</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Terrible</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>99</td>
<td>Schooner Edward</td>
<td>Taylor</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Lively</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
<td>Sloop Elizabeth</td>
<td>Littlefield</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Passamaquoddy</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Congress</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>103</td>
<td>Sloop Fancy</td>
<td>Johnson</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>Antigua</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Sugar &amp; rum</td>
<td>G. Hoxie &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jeneckes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>104</td>
<td>Schooner Hope</td>
<td>Hillier</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Jamaica</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Rum &amp; limes</td>
<td>J. Griffiths &amp; D. Brooks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>105</td>
<td>Sloop Liverpool</td>
<td>Cobb</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Coal</td>
<td>Retaliation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Age</td>
<td>Destination</td>
<td>Trade</td>
<td>Remarks</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sloop</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret and Mary</td>
<td>180</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>London</td>
<td>Lumber &amp; fish</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Maria</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Jamaica</td>
<td>Fish &amp; suves</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Mayflower</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Annapolis, N.S.</td>
<td>St. John River</td>
<td>Corn, beans &amp; peas</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Molly</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Ireland</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Peace and Plenty</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cornwallis, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Schooner</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penelope</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Scotland</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Wine, porter &amp; cheese</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Yarmouth, N.S.</td>
<td>Cornwallis, N.S.</td>
<td>Salt, rum &amp; cloth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Canso</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Prosperity</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Resolution</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Passamaquoddy</td>
<td>Annapolis, N.S.</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Salary</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Passamaquoddy</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Brig</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pepeepepe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Marston</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Verge</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Resolution</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Long</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sally</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Haliburton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sloop</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sally</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>Bermuda</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Seaflower</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Wheeler</td>
<td>Annapolis, N.S.</td>
<td>Rum &amp; molasses</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Stahlholm</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Lovel</td>
<td>St. John River</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Susanna</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Turner</td>
<td>Barrington</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Brig</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Brothers</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>Glassen</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Newfoundland</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Two Friends</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Atwood</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Thomas</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Morrison</td>
<td>Jamaica</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sloop</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adventure</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Glas</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Alexander</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Monkhouse</td>
<td>Grenada</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Argyle</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Maxwell</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Beisey</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Corning</td>
<td>Yarmouth, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Chatham</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Doan</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Elizabeth</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Andrews</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Elizabeth</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Elias</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Brig</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experiment</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Black</td>
<td>Antigua</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Friendship</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Valpey</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sloop</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenny</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Atwood</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>whaling voyage</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner John</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Flow</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Lizike</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cleveland</td>
<td>St. Eustatus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Sloop</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macaroni</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Brig</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peggy</td>
<td></td>
<td>Curtis</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Peggy</td>
<td></td>
<td>Kenney</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Polly (Old Shad)</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Atwood</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Polly</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Bradfords</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Rambler (Ranger)</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Atkins</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Revenge</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>Shepherd</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Sea Flower</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Cobb</td>
<td>Port Medway</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No.</td>
<td>Type and Name Master</td>
<td>Tonnage</td>
<td>Out of</td>
<td>Bound for</td>
<td>Lading</td>
<td>Taken by</td>
<td>Approximate Court</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>145</td>
<td>Schooner Squirrel Sharpe</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Lunenburg, N.S.</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Greyhound</td>
<td>19 May 1779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>146</td>
<td>Shallop Susannah Verge</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Cato</td>
<td>7 Dec. 1779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>147</td>
<td>Schooner True Blue Buchanan</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>privateering cruise</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Franklin</td>
<td>6 July 1779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>149</td>
<td>Schooner William McKay</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Quebec</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Revenge</td>
<td>24 Aug. 1779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>150</td>
<td>Sloop William Valpey</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Dry goods</td>
<td>Swift</td>
<td>22 Mar. 1779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>151</td>
<td>Snow York Webb</td>
<td>130</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Surinam</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>True American</td>
<td>19 May 1779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>154</td>
<td>Brig</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Newfoundland</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>——</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1750</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>155</td>
<td>Brig Adventure Carpenter</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>London</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Dry goods &amp; cordage</td>
<td>Deane</td>
<td>23 Aug. 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>156</td>
<td>Sloop Annapolis Young</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Iron &amp; furniture</td>
<td>Swift</td>
<td>19 Apr. 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>157</td>
<td>Sloop Betsey Collicut</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Chester, N.S.</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Centipede</td>
<td>25 July 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>158</td>
<td>Sloop Cumberland Packet Sharp</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>cut out below</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Furniture &amp; clothing</td>
<td>Cato</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>159</td>
<td>Schooner Favorite Hannah Fuller</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Rambler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>160</td>
<td>Schooner Good Intent Levy</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Chester, N.S.</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Trial</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>163</td>
<td>Schooner Hannah Webber</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Cato</td>
<td>25 July 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>164</td>
<td>Sloop Jone Avery</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Rum, sugar &amp; molasses</td>
<td>Neptune</td>
<td>23 Aug. 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>165</td>
<td>Brig John and Rachel Henderkin</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Rum, sugar &amp; molasses</td>
<td>Deane</td>
<td>21 Nov. 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>166</td>
<td>Schooner Peggy (Flying Fish) Greenwood</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>cut out of</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Fishing gear &amp; stores</td>
<td>Thomas Hooper</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>169</td>
<td>Schooner Rosanna Lewis</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Rum, molasses &amp; spice</td>
<td>Irish Gimbel</td>
<td>10 Sept. 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>170</td>
<td>Schooner Sally (Sophia) Munick</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Lunenburg, N.S.</td>
<td>Potatoes, oats, flour &amp; hay</td>
<td>Resolution</td>
<td>25 July 1780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>171</td>
<td>Brig Snake</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>privateering cruise</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Terrible</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>172</td>
<td>Schooner</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>cut out of</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Adventure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1781</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>——</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>173</td>
<td>Sloop Andrew and Elizabeth Ritchie</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>Quebec</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>John Fowler &amp; Anthony Kep</td>
<td>17 July 1781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>174</td>
<td>Schooner Beaver Barnes</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>Halifax, N.S.</td>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>Fish &amp; lumber</td>
<td>Jonathon Nutting</td>
<td>22 May 1781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>175</td>
<td>Brig Betsy Goantier</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>Leeward Islands</td>
<td>Jonathon Marsten</td>
<td>2 Oct. 1781</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

APPENDICES
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vessel Name</th>
<th>Skipper</th>
<th>Cargo</th>
<th>Port of Call</th>
<th>N. of S.</th>
<th>Note</th>
<th>Stamp</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Betsy</td>
<td>Robinson</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td>Lively</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Cow Lane</td>
<td>Dean</td>
<td>Sugar</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Good Intent</td>
<td>Byler</td>
<td>Dry goods</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Halifax Adventure</td>
<td>Hill</td>
<td></td>
<td>St. John River</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Halifax Bob</td>
<td>Henderkin</td>
<td></td>
<td>Yarmouth, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Hannah</td>
<td>Flint</td>
<td></td>
<td>Passamaquoddy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Lark (Charming Patty)</td>
<td>Knowlton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Lydia</td>
<td>Lewis</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Maria</td>
<td>Armstrong</td>
<td>Rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Phoenix</td>
<td>Gorham</td>
<td>Dry goods</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shallop Polly</td>
<td>Corning</td>
<td></td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Providence</td>
<td>Shepherd</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Rodney</td>
<td>Ingraham</td>
<td>Dry goods &amp; wine</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Saucy Jack</td>
<td></td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Spanish River</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Success</td>
<td>McNeal</td>
<td>Sugar &amp; molasses</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Three Friends</td>
<td>Farnam</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Passamaquoddy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1782</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Adventure</td>
<td>Knowlton</td>
<td>Provisions</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>V</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Althon</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rum</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1792</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Betsy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Bessey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Bodkin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shallop Dolphin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Dolphin</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bermuda</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Exchange</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bermuda</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Fox</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Industry</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Isabella</td>
<td>Lawrence</td>
<td></td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1792</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Martinique</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Lady Hammond</td>
<td>Ellis</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td>Chase</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sloop Loyalty</td>
<td>Talone</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>West Indies</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Mary</td>
<td>Corning</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Nancy</td>
<td>Hicks</td>
<td>Lumber</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Neptune</td>
<td>Cohen</td>
<td></td>
<td>Antigua</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Penobscot</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shallop Polly</td>
<td>Tufts</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow Polly and Sally</td>
<td>Sim</td>
<td>Beef, rum &amp; pork</td>
<td>Halifax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brig Prince Edward</td>
<td>Simonds</td>
<td>Rum &amp; sugar</td>
<td>North America</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1792</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shallop Prosperity</td>
<td>Porter</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1795</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bermuda</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schooner Ranger</td>
<td>Hopkins</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Molasses, lemons,</td>
<td>Sugar &amp; salt</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Notes:**
- N. of S. stands for the number of ships listed.
- Some entries include the dates of arrival or departure, marked as 8 June 1782 for example.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Type and Name</th>
<th>Master</th>
<th>Tonnage</th>
<th>Out of</th>
<th>Bound for</th>
<th>Lading</th>
<th>Taken by</th>
<th>Approximate Trial Date</th>
<th>Court</th>
<th>Source(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>216</td>
<td>Schooner <em>Sally and Polly</em></td>
<td>Hall</td>
<td>120</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Stores</td>
<td>Nathaniel Perkins</td>
<td>12 Sept. 1782</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>I</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>217</td>
<td>Schooner <em>Sea Flower</em></td>
<td>Rider</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Freemason</td>
<td>8 Jan. 1782</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>V</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>218</td>
<td>Schooner <em>Delight</em></td>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td></td>
<td>7 Jan. 1783</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>I</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>219</td>
<td>Schooner <em>Dolphin</em></td>
<td>Bernard</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>New York</td>
<td>Flour, bread &amp; tobacco</td>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>31 Mar. 1783</td>
<td>RI</td>
<td>1, XV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>221</td>
<td>Schooner <em>Hamilton</em></td>
<td>Bradford</td>
<td>75</td>
<td>Liverpool, N.S.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>15 Apr. 1783</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>222</td>
<td>Shallop <em>Hopewell</em></td>
<td>Homer</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Fish &amp; boards</td>
<td>Zebulon Rowe</td>
<td>7 Jan. 1783</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>V</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>223</td>
<td>Brig <em>Juno</em></td>
<td>Robinson</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Revenge</td>
<td>15 Apr. 1783</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>I</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>224</td>
<td>Sloop <em>Peacock</em></td>
<td>Porter</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Nova Scotia</td>
<td>Flour &amp; fish</td>
<td>Resolution</td>
<td>15 May 1783</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>1, II</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>225</td>
<td>Sloop <em>Two Friends</em></td>
<td>Thrasher</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Passamaquoddy</td>
<td>Lumber &amp; fish</td>
<td>John Kendrick</td>
<td>18 Feb. 1783</td>
<td>M</td>
<td>VI</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note: Court abbreviations:* 
- E: East 
- M: Middle 
- S: South 
- RI: Richard 
- V: Virginia 
- X: Xanadu 
- I: Isaac 
- XV: Xanthus 
- VI: Virginia
Aaron, Thomas (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158
Abbet, Amos (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1169
Abbot, James (Ensign, Connecticut Militia): 734, 734n, 756, 756n
Abraham, sloop:
Active, brig:
Acushnet River, Mass.:
Adairs (Adair), William
Aclive,
Adams, Samuel (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee): 148, 517, 517, 522, 626; from: William McCreery, 942–45; Drury McNeill, 88; James Warren, 124-25
Adams, John (Capt.): 1013–14, 1014n, 1030, 1050, 1052 (Lynch)
Adams, Joseph (Lt., Continental Navy): 433
Adams, Nathaniel (Clerk, New Hampshire Admiralty Court): 642, 664, 743
Adams, Samuel (Quartermaster, Connecticut Navy): 155
Adams, Samuel (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress): 517
Adams, Thomas (merchant at Boston): 355n, 477n, 678n
Adams, Thomas (lt., Buckram): 347
Addicot, William (prize master, Lee): 349
Admiralty, British
Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty: authorize West Indian governors to issue letters of marque, 272, 705; Howe informs of arrival of fleet and army at Head of Elk, Md., 287; receive dispatches from James Young, 326, 774; Howe reports progress of Delaware R. campaign to, 588; Howe requests appointment of flag and commanding officers by, 586; instructions to Clark Gayton, 632; Howe reports on status of fleet to, 675; approve sending artificers to New York City, 700; on number of American frigates and armed vessels building in New England, 700; order Dutch ships searched, 773; Gayton sends captured privateer commissions to, 792; informed of Druid’s engagement with Raleigh, 857, 859n; Finch reports to, 867, 868; Pye reports to, 873; grant leave of absence, 874; report to Lord Weymouth about Lexington, 874n; transmit intelligence to Viscount Howe, 890–91; order warships to cruise off Grenada and Tobago, 964; order French convoy of supplies for America intercepted, 965–66; receive intelligence on American shipping in Sweden, 968n, 1033n; on foreigners taken prisoner in American vessels, 974; decline request to supply marine guard for Forton Prison, 976; and American prize crew held prisoners, 993–94; order ships to cruise against American privateers, 1008; and prisoner exchanges, 1027; order purchase of armed transports, 1046; circulate descriptions of Alfred and Raleigh, 1116; order shipwrights sent from Halifax to New York, 1125; receive intelligence on Continental Navy vessels in France, 1148n; and deaths in Forton Prison, 1162n.
Issue orders to: Asia, 985; Aurora, 929; Boston, 1000–1001; Boyne, 1104; Burford, 1104; Conqueror, 1104; Eglmont, 915–16; Hauke, 909–10; Minerva, 1022; Niger, 963–64; Pelican, 1008; Prince of Wales, 985; Ramillies, 965–66; Sprightly, 993
to: Samuel Barrington, 985; George Bowyer, 1104; Robert P. Cooper, 909–10; James Cuming, 929; Robert Digby, 965–66; William Dudingston, 1000–1001; John Elphinston, 915–16; Lord George Germain, 1046; Thomas Graves, 1104; William Hills, 993; Robert Lambert, 963–64; Henry Lloyd, 1011–12; Herbert Sawyer, 1104; John Stott, 1022; George Vandepet, 985; Western Varlo, 986; James Young, 964–65.

Index

Personal names of obscure individuals are spelled as they appear in the documents. Brackets enclosing proper nouns indicate other names by which the entity was known, alternative spellings found in the documents, spellings used in previous indexes in this series, educated guesses as to the correct spelling, or, in the case of geographic locations, variant spellings or the modern name.
Admiralty Courts, British: judge American vessels brought in by their crews as lawful prizes, 166; Admiralty Court at London: 921

Vice Admiralty Courts at: Antigua, 773; Barbados, 633n; Bermuda, 75; Dominica, 722–24, 724n; East Florida, 75; Gibraltar, 918, 919, 992, 1103; Grenada, 197; Jamaica, 619, 706, 790–91; Nova Scotia: 75, 125n, 711n, 787n;

Vice Admiralty Court at New York City: warrant authorising, 241n, 699n, 816n; 242n, 699n, 816n; Vice Admiralty Courts at: Antigua, 562n, 636n; Bermuda, 724n, 1103; Virginia: 482–83, 642, 662–64, 743

North Carolina: 796, 796n, 798–802, 802n; Rhode Island, King’s County: ships libelled in: Sisters, 498; Syren, 498; Two Mates, 498

South Carolina: 952n

U.S. Court of Appeals: 952n

Virginia: ships libelled in: Adventure, 390; Dreadnought, 103, 113

Admiralty Courts, Danish: Maese, 1034–37; Rotterdam, 952

Admiralty Courts, French: and American prizes, 1021n, 1040, 1053; Brest, 1118, 1126; Cape Francois (Cap Francois), 719–21; L’Orient, 876; Nantes, 1109, 1121–22, 1151, 1151n, 1163, 1164; Nice: 461, 463

Admiralty Courts, Spanish: 1021n, 1040

Adrian, British transport: 825, 825n, 827, 827n, 831

Adron, John (Capt.): 911 (Venus)

Advent, HM sloop tender: 622, 630

Adventur, brig: 1298 (Carpenter)

Adventur, Maryland privateer schooner: 704 (Thomas Robinson)

Adventur, schooner: captured by Hawks, 870n, 870–71, 928, 937, 938, 949, 971, 1006; claimed by Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena, 870–71; carried into Bilbao, 906; declared unlawful prize, 937, 938, 949; mentioned, 907, 948n (Philip de Correqueur)

Adventur, schooner: captured by Hawk, 870n, 870–71, 928, 937, 938, 949, 971, 1006; claimed by Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena, 870–71; carried into Bilbao, 906; claimed to be an unlawful prize, 937, 938, 949; mentioned, 907, 948n (Phil de Correqueur)

Adventurous, schooner: captured by Liberty and Patriot, 390

Adventurous, sloop: captured by Worcester, 866–67

Adventurous, HM storeship: 254, 653

Adelphi, HMS: Journal: 574, 754, 818; captures: Farewell, 299; Independence, 209; Swallow, 294; tender captures: unidentified schooner, 574 (Christopher Atkins)

Africa: 197, 628, 651, 998, 1026, 1095

Ainslie, schooner: 1206; captured by Lizard, 706n, 804 (Samuel Peper)

Airy, Thomas: 348

Akerman, George (seaman, Satisfaction): 9

Albatross, HM galley: in Sakonnet Passage, 213, 317, 341, 357, 368; rerigged, 213; at Rhode Island, 226; to take part in raid, 357; sends men to Lark, 428; submits weekly account, 499; attempts to burn Peggy and Betsy, 806n, 813, 830; condition
INDEX

America, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 738, 738n (Daniel McNeill)

American Revenue, Connecticut privateer schooner: ordered ready for sea, 237; prize money, 539–40; list of crew and prize shares, 622–23; captures: Sally, 796; Two Brothers, 115; captures (with United States): Mary, 539, 540, 540n, 622; Nancy, 539, 540, 540n, 622; Rebecca, 540, 540n, 622; mentioned, 115n, 590, 760 (Samuel Chapman, Jr.)

American Revenue, Connecticut privateer schooner: 589 (Stephen Tinker)

American Tarpit, Massachusetts privateer ship: crew of, as prisoners, 433, 698; captured by Bienfaisant, 643, 644n; captures: Nautilus, 15–16; Royal Bounty, 349; mentioned, 433n, 698n, 838, 838n (John Grimes)

Ames, John: 292

Amherst, ship: captured by Revenge, 56 (Jacob Lorin)

Amité, brigantine: See Friendship, brigantine (Jacob Bennett)

Amphitrite, French Navy frigate: 952, 993

Amphitrite, ship: 881, 1015, 1016, 1027–28, 1037, 1052, 1105, 1131n; 750n; 1091–92, 1131 (Lydia)

Amsterdam, Netherlands: frigates building at, 882, 926, 973, 983, 1093n, 1144n, 1154n; ordinance purchased for Americans at, 926; inward-bound vessels, 562, 923; mentioned, 562n, 615, 1037n

Amy, Philip (Capt.): declaration of: 969–70 (Elizabeth)

Anacous Creek, N.J.: 647, 650

Anderson, — (Col.): 122

Anderson, Charles (Capt.): 547

Anderson, James (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Anderson, William (Seaman, Satisfaction): 8

André, John (Maj., British Army): Journal: 500

Andrew and Elizabeth, schooner: 1208 (Ritchie)

Andrew Doria, Continental Navy brigantine: assists in evacuation of Billingsport Fort, 29, 29n; lieutenant exchanged, 379, 408, 408n; needs supplies and stores, 417, 477; and defense of Delaware R., 435, 435n; runs aground off Fort Mercer, 514, 514n; to retreat above Philadelphia, 568; burned at Red Bank, 568, 648, 648n, 666, 666n; mentioned, 379, 417n, 477n, 1070n

(Israel Robinson)
Andrews, — (Col.): 368

Andrews, David: 349

Andrews, John: 638

Andrews, William (Capt.): 1131 (Lydia)

Angell, Israel (Col., Continental Army): 164, 165, 165n, 175, 308

Angell, James (Lt., Connecticut Navy): 485, 485n, 649, 649n

Angues, James: 904–5 (Betty)

Anguilla, British West Indies: 871, 872, 907

Angus, David (gunner; British letter of marque Johnson): declaration of: 106

Angus, John (Lt., Continental Navy): 312

Ann, brig: captured by General Washington, 80, 399, 655 (Lewis Lawes)

Ann, Cape, Mass.: 67, 116, 124, 622, 665, 773, 818, 1152n

Anna [Ann], brigantine: 812n (John Stillstone)

Anna, vessel: 910 (Hooff)

Annabella, schooner: captured by Blackbird and Resolution, 89 (Potts)

Annabella, British transport (renamed Rising States): 812n; captured by Defence, 525n (Hugh Walker)

Annapolis, schooner: 1208 (Young)

Annapolis, Md.: sailcloth at, 63; arms transported to, 572; tender ordered to, 736; inward-bound vessels, 736, 783; outward-bound vessels, 188; mentioned, 365, 770, 797n, 835

Annapolis Gut, Nova Scotia: 104

Annapolis River, Nova Scotia: 104

Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia: 104, 104n, 787

Anna Susanannah, ship: captured by Alfred, 875, 877, 941, 947, 961, 1060, 1061, 1065n, 1155, 1156; taken into Port Louis, France, 875, 900; sale of, 877, 913, 922, 925, 932, 947, 961; cargo sold, 905, 906, 934; forbidden to enter L'Orient, 912–13; departs L'Orient, 915; British demand return of, 932, 1060, 1061; at L'Orient, 941; French seamen enlist in, 977, 1014–15; refits at Pellerin, 1060, 1061–62; renamed Mignonne, 1061, 1155, 1156; mentioned, 900n, 913n, 914n, 915n, 933n, 934n, 947n, 963n, 977n (John Taylor)

Anne, Cape, Quebec Province: 40

Anne: Arundel County, Md.: 365

Annie, brigantine: captured by Sturdy Beggar, 1069; recaptured by Bedford, 1069 (Wilson)

Annett, ship: mentioned, 108n, 545, 546

Annonyme, French merchantman: 1158

Anstric [Anstil], William (Capt.): 804, 854n (Easterly)

Antilope, HMS: to transport Gayton to England, 294; at Port Royal, 525, 574, 694; mentioned, 11, 108, 108n, 180, 182, 592, 567 (William Judd; Charles H. Everett)

Anthony, Hezekiah (Capt.): commandereers supplies at St. George's Cay, 79–80; cruises in Bay of Honduras, 399; returns to Charleston, S.C., 399; operates off Jamaica, 545, 546; career, 750, 750n; from: South Carolina Navy Board, 750; mentioned, 400n, 548n, 655, 789 (General Washington; Polly)

Anthonys Nose, N.Y.: 68n, 73, 94, 95, 108, 143

Antigua, HM brig: 410, 410n (Billy Douglas)

Antigua, British West Indies: non-commissioned privates allowed to retain prizes, 392; owners of illegal privateer at, drop lawsuit against Royal Navy officers, 326; Royal Navy ships off, 392; Negroes confined at, 439; slaves from Guadeloupe escape to, 439; prizes sent into, 554n, 563n, 676n, 721n, 777; privateer sloop from, engages Experiment, 750; Royal Navy base and anchorage at, 746, 752, 773, 774, 1125, 1126; convoy to, 963–64; shipwrights sent to, 1126; inward-bound vessels, 746; outward-bound vessels, 742, 854, 890; mentioned, 751, 737, 747
The Continental Village, 100; lists of ordnance, arms and vessels taken or destroyed on the Hudson R. expedition, 101–2, 301; troops demolish Forts Montgomery and Constitution, 126, 185; expedition up Hudson R. under Vaughan’s command, 174; troops burn Kingston, N.Y., 183, 184, 184n, 185, 192, 193, 300, 382, 383; troops land at Red Hook to burn houses and mills, 192; troops land and destroy batteries at mouth of Rondout Creek, 193; Vaughan directs troop withdrawal to New York City, 232; troops demolish Fort Independence, 243; Loyalist militia called out to replace regiments sent to Philadelphia, 281; troops sent to Philadelphia to reinforce Howe, 281; troops evacuate Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 282, 299; Viscount Howe congratulates Clinton on success of Hudson R. expedition, 324; report of damage done by troops on Hudson R. expedition, 382–83; increases defenses at Brooklyn, 532

Gen. Sir William Howe’s command:

Maj. Gen. Robert Pigot’s command:
prepares for American attack on island of Rhode Island, 125, 219, 237, 243, 316, 358; captures American flat boat, 202; repels American attack on Howland’s Bridge, 242–43, 281; captures American whaleboat, 281; fires on American boats, 316, 332, 333, 358; plans expedition against Bedford in Dartmouth and Fairhaven, 357

Brig. Gen. Augustine Prevost’s command: 313, 717, 718, 804, 804n

Maj. Gen. John Vaughan’s command: 174, 244, 300

Regiments:
16th [Queen’s Own] Light Dragoons, 98, 100n
17th Light Dragoons, 98, 100n, 219, 233
7th Foot [Royal Fusiliers], 16, 98, 100, 100n
10th Foot, 12n, 39, 74, 119, 121n
22nd Foot, 219, 221, 237, 243
23rd Foot [Royal Welch Fusiliers], 62
26th Foot [Cameronians], 16, 98, 100n, 233
27th Foot [Inniskillens], 121n
42d Foot [Royal Highland], 12n, 39, 62, 1189
43d Foot, 191, 357
48th Foot, 197
52d Foot, 16, 98, 100n
54th Foot, 191, 219, 221, 243
57th Foot, 98, 100n
60th Foot [Royal Americans], 927
63d Foot, 98, 100n, 233
71st Foot [Fraser’s Highlanders], 98, 100n,
293, 306, 310–11, 324, 345, 346, 422, 434, 499, 524, 525n, 778, 824
Royal Artillery, 27n

German Regiments:
1st and 2d Anspach-Beyreuth Regiments, 233
Hesse-Cassel, 94; Chasseur Company, 98, 100n, 237, 238, 243, 258; Jaeger Corps, 70, 100; Regiment von Trümbach, 98, 99, 100, 100n
Hessian: 261, 262, 262n, 292, 305, 434, 475, 558, 560, 693, 607n

Provincial Regiments:
Delaney's Refugees, 734
East Florida Rangers [King's Rangers], 236, 804, 804n
Emmerich's Chasseurs, 98, 100, 100n
King's American Regiment [Fanning's Corps], 70, 71n, 100, 100n
King's Orange Rangers [Bayard's Corps], 100, 100n
Loyal American Regiment, 70, 98, 99, 100n, 108, 109n
Loyal Nova Scotia Volunteers, 787
New Jersey Volunteers [Skinner's Greens], 824
New York Volunteers, 98, 100n
Queen's Rangers, 388
Royal Fencible Americans, 695, 697n, 787
Royal Highland Emigrants, 32n, 695, 697n, 787, 1044
Invalid Artillery (St. John's, Newfoundland), 1044
mentioned, 77, 129, 224, 245-46, 249

Army, Continental: supplies and provisions for, 52, 310, 658, 727-28, 916; fire ships, 122; loss of galley Shark, 186, 186n; complaints against conduct of men from, 268; soldiers serving on Continental Navy vessels, 321; general officers' opinion on security of Continental Navy frigates in Delaware R., 448; clothing for, 550-51; fire ships, 122; loss of Queen's Rangers, 388; Royal Fencible Americans, 695, 697n, 787; Royal Highland Emigrants, 32n, 695, 697n, 787, 1044; Invalid Artillery (St. John's, Newfoundland), 1044;

Maj. Gen. William Heath's command: 82
Maj. Gen. Israel Putnam's command:
and defense of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 41, 93; troops at Ramanpough Clove understrength, 41; and British troop movements along Hudson R., 43, 126; to station Camden near Fort Constitution, 50; loses Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 57, 58, 93; and objective of British expedition, 70, 71; retreats up Hudson R. to New Windsor and Fishkill, 70, 71; and British landing at Tarrytown and Kings Ferry, 72; and defense of Hudson R., 73, 91, 204; evades Fort Constitution, 75, 91; sends scouts to Anthonys Nose, N.Y., 73; and destruction of The Continental Village, 97, 100; Gov. Clinton's troops fall back to New Windsor, 126; and militia, 185; near Esopus Flats, N.Y. 203n; is asked to protect Poughkeepsie and Fishkill, 204; James Clinton gathers troops at Little Britain, 204; reinforcements for, 204, 281; Putnam and Gov. Clinton intend to annoy British advanced squadron in Hudson R., 223; posts troops on Poughkeepsie Heights, 243; fires on British advanced squadron in Hudson R., 244; captures unnamed British schooner, 245; collects boats along Hudson R., 282; Long Island expedition, 623, 657, 688, 739, 745, 756, 761-62, 824
Maj. Gen. Joseph Spencer's command:
preparations for the Rhode Island expedition, 68, 124-25, 170, 171, 190, 202, 243, 258, 331, 357, 358; frigate Providence to cover army landing on island of Rhode Island, 137; and militia, 191, 315; vessels and boats unload barrels at Nannaquaket Gut, 202-3; attempts to attack Howland's Ferry, 213, 258, 280-81, 358; attempts to attack Fogland Ferry, 219, 231, 232, 237, 238, 333; causes for failure of Rhode Island expedition, 258, 316, 381, 392, 358, 368, 369; badly armed, 315; Cornell forwards boats and marches to Tiverton, 315; attempts to land on island of Rhode Island, 316, 331-32; militia attempts to attack island of Rhode Island, 341; boats assemble for Rhode Island expedition, 368; Rhode Island expedition mentioned, 404, 404n; Court of Inquiry on failure of the Rhode Island expedition, 497; mentioned, 125n
Gen. George Washington's command:
occupies ground at Red Bank, 17, 28, 60, 144; sickness in, 50, 424, 520; casualties in, 62, 205, 224, 226, 249, 263, 264, 467, 500, 503, 504, 505, 512, 513, 514, 515, 521, 559, 580, 584, 625; morale in, 103n, 175, 194, 249, 285; British prisoners taken by, 119-20, 121n, 144, 146, 194, 262, 262n, 388, 434, 435, 449; and manning of Hazelwood's fleet, 129, 144, 162, 164, 165n, 178, 214, 284, 308, 333, 334, 344, 344, 418, 420, 580-81; reinforces Fort Mercer, 175, 334, 396n, 418, 420, 542-43; reinforces Fort Mifflin, 175, 234, 396, 396n, 448; disputes with Pennsylvania Navy officers, 233-34, 285, 307, 334, 360, 360n, 369, 388, 418, 467, 580-81, 645-47, 713, 757, 768; harasses enemy supply lines, 285, 342, 420; mans Continental Navy frigates in Delaware R., 308, 308n, 312, 317, 318; breaks up civilian trade with the enemy, 364, 420; dismantles Pennsylvania flour mills, 384, 384n, 395; dragons and riflemen from, attempt to capture Elk, 395; artillery battery near Mankata Creek, 404, 405, 405n, 406, 421, 421n, 422, 422n, 456, 456n, 458, 458n, 514-15; artillery battery near Little Mankata Creek, 405n, 458, 458n, 467, 467n, 472-73, 478, 478n, 488, 490, 492n, 504, 505, 505n, 506, 507, 507n, 508, 508n, 513, 514n, 514-15, 515n, 550, 551, 552n, 583, 624, 625n, 646, 648n; evacuates Fort Mifflin, 513-14, 549-50, 568, 580, 581, 624, 645, 648n, 649, 713; offi-
INDEX

Atkins, Joseph (Capt.): 25n
Atkins, Samuel: 348
Atkinson, Isaac: 408

Atlantic, snow: captured by Wooster, 242
Aubin, Thomas (Capt.): 982 (Nancy & Mary)


Augusta, Ga.: 750

Augustus, David (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673

Aull, William (merchant at St. Eustatius): 562, 562n

Aurey, Augustin: 401

Aurora, schooner: 1206 (Doucett)

Aurora, HMS: 929, 929n, 964, 964n, 965n (James Cumming)

Aurora, Rhode Island Navy trading ship: 755

Austin, Benjamin (Member, Massachusetts Council): 440n, 529n

Austin, Cato (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1181

Austin, Jonathan Loring (Secretary, Massachusetts Board of War): 355, 356n, 1067, 1067n, 1069n

Austin, Richard (Seaman, RN): 860

Austin, Thomas (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy): 498

Auvergne, Philip d' (Lt., RN): 226 (Alarm)

Avery, John (Deputy Secretary, Massachusetts Council): 104, 107, 201, 256, 257, 315, 381n, 393n, 440n, 485, 529n, 557n, 761, 778

Avery, Samuel (Capt.): 89 (Eagle)

Aylett, William (Col., Deputy Commissary-General of Purchases, Continental Army): from: Jacques Gruel & Cie., 984–85

Ayres, John (Capt.): 236, 236n; to: Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 67n (Favorite)
Adventu re, 390; mentioned, 40n, 103, 113, 326n, 628n (Patriot)
Barron, Robert (Capt.): 912, 912n (St. Tammany)
Barry, Henry (Maj., British Army): 181, 182n
Barry, John (Capt., Continental Navy): at White Hill, 25, 25n; presides over court-martial, 599; dispute with Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 764, 765, 832, 832n; ordered to attend Congress, 832; to: Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 598–601; from: Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 577; mentioned, 317, 668 (Effingham)
Barry, Patrick (Capt.): 885n, 894n (Polly; Seaflower)
Barry, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 317
Bartholomew, Samuel (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 160
Bartlett, ——— (Capt.): 694n (Defiance)
Bartlett, Giles (Seaman, Continental Navy): 94, 747, 986 (Polly)
Bass, Alden
Bayard, John (Speaker, Pennsylvania General Assembly): 107, 1200
Bayonne, France: 926, 962, 969, 970
Bayou Terre, Guadeloupe: 391, 430, 431, 438, 731
Basseterre Roads, St. Christopher: 871, 873
Bassoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Batchelder, Josiah, Jr. (Capt.; member, Massachusetts House of Representatives): 107, 712n
Batchelder, Josiah, Jr. (Capt.; member, Massachusetts House of Representatives): 323-24, 323-24; ordered from: William Cornwallis, 323-24; mentioned, 386-87; to: Andrew S. Hamond, 680-82; mentioned, 147, 165, 309, 364, 370, 396, 478, 485, 495, 599, 669, 686 (Liverpool)
Batton, Mrs. (of Charleston, S.C.): 656
Batton, John (Capt., Connecticut Navy): 826, 827, 828, 829n (Defiance)
Bastille, The, Paris, France: 881
Bazely, John (Comdr., RN): 855-57, 1132 (Alert)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1165
Bathurst, Lord [Henry, 2d Earl Bathurst] (British Lord Chancellor): 11 17
Bataille, Etienne (Member of the French Navy Board of Middle Dept., 589
Basse Terre, Guadeloupe: 391, 430, 431, 438, 731
Basseterre Roads, St. Christopher: 871, 873
Bassoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Bassoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Bassoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Bassoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Bassoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Bassoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Beaufort, N.C.: 1032n
Beaufort, S.C.: 372
Beaumarchais, Pierre-Augustin Caron de: 886, 927, 961, 962, 983, 1016n
Beaumont, French merchantman: 1059, 1060, 1158
Beaver, schooner: 1208 (Barnes)
Beaver, HM sloop: 747; Journal: 748, 778; captures: Nancy, 724 (James Jones)
Beaver Harbour, Nova Scotia: 648
Beaver's Prize, HM sloop (formerly Oliver Cromwell): 327, 746 (John A. Drummond)
Beaver Tail Lighthouse, R.I.: 416, 440
Bell, Thomas (Sgt., Continental Army): 780
Bell, George (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 1165
Bell, John (Irish merchant at Bordeaux): 1146, 1147, 1148n
Bartram, ——— (captain, Maryland privateer schooner): 704 (Thomas Steel)
Belfast, Ireland: 65, 80, 81n, 1001
Belize (Sherboon) River: 80, 81n
Belle, George (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Bell, J. (British Commissioner for Sick and Hurt Seamen): 1162
Bell, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024
Bell, Thomas (Capt.): 480n (Polly)
Bell, Thomas (Capt.): 1058; to: Silas Deane, 1156–57
Bellahoe, HM sloop tender: captures: Sally, 209
Belle, ship: 1204 (Thomas Jones)
Bellegarde, Alexandre Cassier de (French Inspector General of Artillery): 927, 928n, 1063, 1064n
Bellevue, France: 926, 962, 969, 970
Bazely, John (Comdr., RN): 855-57, 1132 (Alert)
Beachcroft, Samuel (merchant at London): 1024
Beal, Ebenezer (Pilot, Continental Navy): 1181
Beal, John (Pilot): 640
Bean, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Army): 1024
Beard, James (Scaman, RN): 386
Beard, Thomas (Sgt., Continental Army): 780
Beavers, Daniel (Lt., Continental Army): 476
Beaufort, South Carolina Navy row galley: 372, 460
(Bases, James (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 1024
Bastille, The, Paris, France: 881
Batchelder, Josiah, Jr. (Capt.; member, Massachusetts House of Representatives): 107, 712n
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathurst, Lord [Henry, 2d Earl Bathurst] (British Lord Chancellor): 1117
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathurst, Lord [Henry, 2d Earl Bathurst] (British Lord Chancellor): 1117
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bathorick, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Bateman, Nathaniel (Capt., RN): 536, 574, 574n, 619n, 629 (Winchelsea)
INDEX

Bellona. South Carolina letter of marque brig: 917n, 965n; at Paimboeuf, France, 893; captures: Jenny and Betsy, 890, 890n; Manners, 901, 917 (Cross).

Bellona, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: exchange of prisoners from, 698, 698n; captures: John, 354; Nancy, 46 (Thomas Stevens).

Belt, James (Capt., Maryland Navy): 267 (Johnson)

Bennett, Jacob (Capt.): 916; deposition: 1121–23 (Friendship)

Bennington, Vt.: 365, 41On

Benbury, Thomas: 1129n

Bermuda: Vice Admiralty Court authorised at, 360; Bermudas [Burlings], Islands, Portugal: 875; 1132

Berenger, John: 1056, 1056n, 1106, 1129, 1149

Bérald Frères & Cie. (merchants at L'Orient): 932, 977n, 1015n, 1087–90, 1115, 1115n; from: American Commissioners in France, 1037–38

Berckel, Engelbert

Berenson, Robert: 48

Bennett, James, & Sons & Cure (merchants at London): 1024

Bennett, Jacob (Capt.): 916; deposition: 1121–23 (Friendship)

Bennington, Vt.: 482

Benson, Richard (seaman): 623

Benson, Robert: 48

Benzi, Marquis de: 274

Bérald Frères & Cie. (merchant at L'Orient): 932, 977n, 1015n, 1087–90, 1115, 1115n; from: American Commissioners in France, 1037–38

Berckel, Engelbert François van (Pensionary of Amsterdam): 952n

Berg, L.

Bergen, Norway: 901

Berlengas [Burlings], Islands, Portugal: 875, 1132

Berlin, Prussia: 881n, 915n

Bermuda, schooner: captured by Fair Play, 89 (John Carrol)

Bermuda: Vice Admiralty Court authorised at, 75; chief justice refuses to grant search warrant to Royal Navy, 168; relations between civilians and Royal Navy at, 168, 272; inhabitants send address to George III, 169; loyalty of inhabitants, 169; supply crisis at, 169, 272, 751; Assembly prorogued, 169n; trade with North America, 169n, 751; vessels exempted from American capture, 270–71, 798, 799; unprotected by Royal Navy ships, 271; Gov. Bruere suggests convalescences at, 272; slaves lack provisions, 272; Royal Navy ships depart, 751; Alfred and Raleigh sail for, 847; British cruisers off, 847; American signals at, 931; Chester provisons at, 950; sloop from, 1106; Bermuda-built American privateer brig, 1132; inward-bound vessels, 822n; outward-bound vessels, 325, 326n, 779, 835, 847, 909n, 958, 966; mentioned, 166, 365, 41On, 561, 636, 930, 1132

Bernard, — (Clerk, Nantes Admiralty Court): 1121, 1122

Bernard, Martin, et Courrejeolle: 957, 959

Bernard de Marigny, Charles-Louis René, Vicomte de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy): reports encounters with British warships, 861–64; encounters Egmont, 864, 865; sailing orders to America, 1129–29; to retrieve French sailors in America, 1127, 1128–29; given false orders, 1129n; to transport American messenger with dispatches to America, 1129n; to: Comte Duchaffault de Besnè, 861–64; from: Louis XVI, 1126–29; Gabriel de Sartine, 1126–29 (Sensible; Belle Poule)

Berry, Benjamin (Capt.): 708 (Harriot)

Berry, Thomas (2d Lt.’s Servant, Continental Navy): 1181

Berthou, John (merchant at London): 1024

Berthou, Peter (merchant at London): 1024

Bessey, sloop: 1209 (Haliburon)

Betsey, brig: captured by Civil Usage, 616 (John Gimbles)

Betsey, brig: 1208 (Goatier)

Betsey, brig: 1204 (Wormstead)

Betsey, brigantine: captured by Civil Usage, 616, 617n, 665 (Benjamin Bridgord or Bidgwood)

Betsey, schooner: 1207 (Corning)

Betsey, schooner: 1204 (Foster)

Betsey, schooner: captured by Centaur, 902, 916, 942 (John Galle)

Betsey, schooner: 1206 (Hunter)

Betsey, schooner: captured by Washington, 15–16 (Tryon Listers)

Betsey, schooner: 1209 (Lowden)

Betsey, schooner: 1209 (Robinson)

Betsey, schooner: captured by Milford, 662, 662n (Ross)

Betsey, schooner: 1206 (Sawyward)

Betsey, schooner: captured by Rainbow, 66; captured by Reprisal, 66

Betsey, sloop: 1208 (Collicut)

Betsey, sloop: captured by Cutter, Dolphin and Terrible, 354, 415, 1205 (Robert Grant)

Betsey, sloop: 1204 (Heath)

Betsey, sloop: captured by General Washington, 535, 546 (James Kehoe [Keghi])

Betsey, sloop: captured by American crew, 655 (John Weatherdon)

Betsey, sloop: 1204

Betsey, ship: 619 (Thomas Palmer)

Betsey, Maryland privateer sloop: 703 (Robert Dashiell)

Betsy & Ann, schooner: chased by Glasgow’s tender, 390–91; captured by Glasgow’s tender, 400, 400n

Betsey, schooner: 885n (Williamson)

Betsey, ship: 904–5 (James Angue)

Bewicke, Benjamin (merchant at London): 1024

Bewicke, Caly (merchant at London): 1024

Bewicke, Benjamin (merchant at London): 1024

Bewicke, William (merchant at London): 1024

Bickerton, Sir Richard (Capt., RN): 452 (Terrible)

Biddle, Charles: 25n

Biddle, Nicholas (Capt., Continental Navy): 25n, 28, 28n, 716, 789; from: Continental Marine Committee, 266 (Randolph)

Biddlecombe, John (Capt.): 393n (Industrious Bee)

Bideford [Biddiford], snow: captured by Eagle, 89 (John De Gori)

Bideford, England: 25n, 1057

Bienfaisant, HMS: 84, 85n; captures: American Tar, 644n (John Macbride)

Big Annemessex [Great Annamesuck] River, Md.: 736
INDEX

Bignall, Robert: 785
Billbao, Spain: prizes sent into, 510, 869, 870-71, 879, 894, 901, 903, 906, 911, 943, 944, 948, 949, 971, 985, 984, 996, 1025, 1043, 1057, 1069, 1085, 1101; American trade source at, 530, 1044, 1045n, 1130-31; Massachusetts Navy ships to refit at, 530; American privateers off, 870, 937, 938, 993, 1006, 1011, 1104; American privateers operate out of, 907, 968-69, 971, 1100, 1132; as rendezvous of American convoys, 931, 972, 974n, 1003, 1004, 1148; British representative in, 1043n; inward-bound vessels, 869, 870-71, 889, 903, 928, 930, 968-69, 983, 1002, 1085, 1104, 1112; outward-bound vessels, 738, 907, 969, 1085, 1132, 1152; mentioned, 739, 923
Bill, Mr.: 56, 685
Bill, Samuel: 443
Billenham, John: 889
Bingen, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 971, 983, 984
Bigham, Richard (merchant at San Sebastian): 970
Biscay, Bay of [Gulf of Gascony]: Royal Navy ships in, 911, 912, 1117, 1160, 1161; British privateers on, 1049, 1059; French warships in, 1115; Ranger shelters in, 1180
Bingley & Pitt (merchants at London): 1024, 1057
Binney, Jonathan (Deputy Collector of Customs, Halifax, Nova Scotia): 696, 697n
Bird, John (Mayor of Poole, England): 983, 984
Bird, sloop: 1206 (Farnam)
Billings, Henry: 879
Bingess, Benjamin: 27
Bingham, John (Continental Commercial Agent, Martinique): on French preparations for war, 151-52; and American prize vessels, 152, 199, 297, 794; on diplomatic disputes between Britain and France, 132, 620, 659-60, 678, 820; procures munitions for United States, 152, 554, 619, 677, 821, 882; fits out armed ships, 197, 924; activities on Martinique, 274-75; relations with Marquis de Bouville, 275; commissions privateers, 338; evades French prohibition on American warships and prizes, 660; resides with French official, 737; on French aid to Americans in West Indies, 820; on French policy on American prizes, 820; procures frigate to convoy American vessels, 820; sells tobacco from King Tamyin, 821; ships munitions to America, 830, 999; to Continental Foreign Affairs Committee, 151-52, 659-60, 820; Continental Secret Committee, 677-78, 710, 821-22; John Langdon, 619-20; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 554; mentioned, 200n, 210, 829
Bingley & Pitt (merchants at London): 1024, 1057
Birchmyre, Robert: 636n
Black, American privateer schooner: 46n; captures: Annabella, 89; Lively, 46 (William Groves)
Black Bird, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 665n; captures: Adventucre, 664-65 (Joseph Pitman)
Blackburn, — (Capt., RN): 969 (Rebecca)
Blackett, Joshua (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Black Jack, Maryland privateer sloop: 208, 378, 379, 611, 704 (Robert Polk)
Blackley, Samuel (seaman): 623
Blackmore, Robert (Capt., British Army): 120, 120n
Black Point, R.I.: 243, 317, 341, 805
Black Prince, brig: 878; captured by Revenge 962 (Evan Thomas)
Black Prince, brigantine: captured by St. Peter, 197, 373; owners of: from John Cook, 373 (John Cook)
Black River, Mosquito Shore: 951
Black Rock, Nova Scotia: 648
Black Snake, American privateer schooner: captured by Resolution, 189
Black Snake, Massachusetts privateer sloop: captures: Sally, 665, 665n (William Carleton)
Bladensburg, Md.: 770
Blair, John (Capt.): 89 (Jamaica Packet)
Blake, Edward (1st Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): letters signed by, 270-71, 460, 461, 573, 730, 750, 818; from John Rutledge, 748; South Carolina Privy Council, 749; mentioned, 19, 208, 729
Blake, Increase: 362
Blake, William (American merchant at Nantes): 1070, 1070n
Blakeley, — (of Pennsylvania): 224
Blackston [Blackstones, Blaxtons, Clements] Island, Md.: Royal Navy ships off, 635, 753-54, 757, 766, 767, 771, 783, 784; occupied by British Marines, 754, 757, 766, 767, 771, 783;
Blanchard, Dr. Samuel (surgeon, American Tar-
tar): 433
Blanche, French Navy frigate: 952, 953
Blanco, Santiago: 630, 634n, 635n, 806 (James Munro)
Blandell, Thomas (Capt.): 1025
Blasdell, Jonathan (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1017
Blayre, France: 637, 638
Bleiswyjk, Pieter van (Grand Pensionary of Hol-
HMS: 708n, 711n; to: George Wash-
Blenhams, British letter of marque ship: 708n; captu-
Blenha'm, 635n, 806
Bonhomme Richard, Continental Navy ship: 1130n
Bonny, Nigeria: 66, 66n, 82, 84, 440, 555
Bordeaux, France: troop transports at, 151; prizes sent into, 510, 1002, 1019, 1020, 1057, 1066, 1069, 1123, 1147; American trade source, 531, 589, 615, 616; arms from, 531; British spies in, 894; ships to sail to America from, 930; cost of goods at, 943; recommended as seat of Continental commercial agent, 943; Americans at, 944–45, 991; American privateers at, 1047, 1057; French warships at, 1049, 1050; rivalry between Americans and British in, 1146, 1147; American prizes sold at, 1148n; inward-bound vessels, 494, 870, 885n, 911, 923, 929, 944, 949, 956, 958, 971, 1002, 1009, 1017, 1117, 1179; outward-bound vessels, 809, 1015, 1025, 1050, 1057, 1066, 1096, 1097, 1133, 1134; mentioned, 399, 510, 882, 904n, 975, 976, 1127, 1128, 1142
Admiralty at, 889n, 945–46; to: Gabriel de Sartine, 882–85
Borden, Joseph (Commissioner of the Continental Loan Office, New Jersey): 306, 407, 408, 419
Bordentown Creek, N.J.: 186
Boies, HMS: 866 (Charles Thompson)
Boston, Continental Navy frigate: Muster Roll, 485–87, 1181–87; supplies for, 9, 297; disputes among officers of, 21, 55, 88–89, 125; fitting out, 85, 125, 297; officers required to produce journals, 86; marine officers of, 86–87, 125, 566, 565n, 744n, 829; remains at Boston for lack of cash, 88; surgeon of, 88; ordered to France, 125n; officers and seamen imprisoned at Halifax, 153, 153n, 433, 620; recruiting, 297, 298n, 529, 828; laid up for winter, 329; naval officers appointed to, 473, 815, 822, 829; enlistment of prisoners for, 529, 529n; main yard purchased for, 594; list of men recruited for, 672–73; results of courts-martial against crew-
men of, 744; mentioned, 88n, 433n, 778 (Hec-
Bon, John: 188
Bond, Nathaniel: 188, 611, 709, 835
Bondfield, Charles (North Carolina Commissioner at Edenton): 784; to: Richard Caswell, 437
Bonhomme Richard, Continental Navy ship: 1130n (John Paul Jones)
Bonnieau, Anthony (merchant at Georgetown, S.C.): from: South Carolina Navy Board, 461
out at, 190, 485, 525n, 668; Penet sails for
France from, 256n; ship of the line building at, 315n; Hancock’s Wharf, 329; artillery compa-
nies return to, 358; American prisoners paroled to, 433, 643; prisoners at, 439, 440n, 593, 629, 760; cannon sent from, 441; Massachusetts
Navy vessels at, 476, 510; as orginal embar-
kation site for Burgoyne’s army, 586; court-mar-
tial held at, 594, 815; ships belonging to, 579n, 777, 1119, 1120; cartels from, 675, 707; Conti-
nental Navy Board of Eastern Dept. absent from, 685; British squadron off, 701; and prizes, 875n, 894, 1020, 1153; La Chesnaye in, 892n; as destination of shipments from Europe, 995, 998; recommended destination for Inde-
pendence, 1058; fleet of privateers sails from, 1076; British occupation, 1095; French warship ordered to, 1126, 1128; inward-bound vessels, 123, 123n, 170, 170n, 378, 589, 678, 687n, 687n, 731, 816, 819, 890, 930, 1015n, 1016, 1016n, 1055, 1105; outward-bound vessels, 82, 452, 548, 553, 597, 598, 637, 656, 683, 683n, 693, 694n, 1067n, 1069; mentioned, 15n, 35, 56, 123n, 134, 137, 170, 187, 315, 316, 331n, 351, 356n, 367, 373, 379, 440, 459, 473, 483, 529, 537, 570, 653, 669, 746, 744, 759, 811, 830, 877, 896, 1037, 1096n.

Boston Bay [Massachusetts Bay], Mass.: 662n, 896, 1075


Boston Hero, Massachusetts privateer: captures: Two Sisters, 1073

Bowsworth, Ebenezer (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy): 499

Botham, John (Comdr, RN): 519, 585-84, 587n, 588, 588n (Fury)

Botterell, John (Capt., RN): 1001

Boudet, Pierre: 1121, 1122

Bouguainville, Louis-Antoine, Comte de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy): 887, 890-91, 961

Bouilliac, —— (French Farmer General in L’Ori-
ent): 1097, 1145

Bouillé, François-Claude-Amour, Marquis de (Gouv., Martinique and French Windward Is-
lands): on French seamen held prisoner by British, 76, 77n; plans to attack British islands, 151-52; and restitution of British vessels cap-
tured by Americans, 197, 373n; and assistance to American privateers, 210, 274, 373, 451, 462, 463, 612, 737, 820, 1081-83; on forged pri-
vateer commissions, 216, 613n; correspondence with Edward Hay, 273; succeeds d’Argout, 274; relations with William Bingham, 275; receives report on end of American rebellion, 276; cap-
tain of Derby seeks audience with, 337; receives slaves from American prizes, 375n; correspon-
dence with Thomas Shirley, 612-13; demands restoration of captured ship, 676-77; requests French Navy escort for American merchant ves-
sels, 730, 731; animosity toward British, 747; and stations for French Navy vessels in West Indies, 952-53; to: Thomas Shirley, 216-17, 676-77; from: Viscount Howe, 76-77; Gabriel de Sartine, 952-53; Thomas Shirley, 197, 451; mentioned, 152n, 710, 710n, 820n, 899n

Boulton, W.: 444

Bound, William (Capt.): 15-16 (Diana)

Bourchier, John (Lt., RN): 859n, 860, 867; to: Lord Sandwich, 857-59 (Draud)

Bourdeaux, Daniel: 20

Bourmaster, John (Capt., RN; Principal Agent for Transports): to: Thomas Barker, 826-27; Henry Chads, 826-27; Robert Parrey, 826-27; from: Andrew S. Hamond, 691 (Fanny)

Bourne, Shearjashub (merchant at Boston): 662, 693, 664

Boux, —— (Lt., Continental Navy): 926, 927, 1051; to: American Commissioners in France, 1143-44

Boux, Jacques: 926-27, 972, 983

Bow Creek, Pa.: 251, 322, 346, 361, 493, 726, 735, 740

Bowdoin, James: 536; from: Edward Brooks, 433

Bowen, Jabez & Co.: 475n, 494n

Bowhave, Thomas: 444

Bowin, Henry (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181

Bowman, Henry (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Bower, George (Capt., RN): from: Lords Com-
misioners of the Admiralty, 1104 (Burford)

Boyd’s Hole, Va.: 726, 727, 740

Boyetet, —— (French chargé des affaires de la Marine et du commerce at Madrid): 991, 992, 992n

Boyle, James (clerk for the State of Maryland): 659n

Boyle, John (Quartermaster, Connecticut Navy): 155

Boyne, HMS: 1104 (Herbert Sawyer)

Boyne, William (Capt.): 911 (Catherine)

Boys, Nathan (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Franklin)

Brackett, Joshua (judge, New Hampshire Mar-
time Court): 483, 642, 743

Braddock, John: 222, 442, 444, 445

Bradford, —— (Capt.): 66

Bradford, Job (Capt.): 15-16 (Charlestown)

Bradford, John (Continental Agent, Massa-
ehusetts): draws bill on Continental Marine Com-
mitee, 187; Navy Board of Eastern Dept. has authority over, 509; requests release of British prisoners, 393; recommends purchase of Indus-
trious Bee, 473; on continuation of Lee in public service, 570; recommends John Skinner, 570; ordered to pay or discount sum to John Lang-
don, 738; to hold Dispatch for fitting out as an armed vessel, 748; and Defense’s account, 812; to receive stores from Irish Gimblet, 830; to: Massa-
ehusetts Council, 393; from: Hector McNeil, 9; mentioned, 23, 25n, 446, 447, 760, 760n, 812n
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Role/Position</th>
<th>Reference(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bradford, William</td>
<td>Member, Pennsylvania Navy Board</td>
<td>29, 568, 666; orders evacuation of Billingsport Fort, 29; on engagements between enemy vessels and state fleet, 62, 146, 305, 513, 568; and funds for state fleet, 62-63, 549, 568, 666; and plan to block Delaware R. with sunken ships, 63, 74, 120; and provisions for state fleet, 63, 304, 666, 757; on desertion in state fleet, 63, 120, 568; on shortage of men in state fleet, 63, 63n; on removal of chevaux-de-frise by Howe's fleet, 74, 146; attempts to capture battery on Carpenters I., 120, 121n, 146; on shortage of ammunition in state fleet, 120, 146, 305; on evacuation of Fort Mifflin, 513-14, 549-50; on clothing for state fleet, 514, 568, 795; on liquor for state fleet, 514, 569, 666, 795; on destruction of vessels in Hazelwood's fleet, 568, 666; on retreat of Hazelwood's fleet above Philadelphia, 568, 666; to: George Washington, 121n, 177; Thomas Wharton, Jr., 29, 62-63, 74-75, 120-21, 146, 504-6, 513-14, 568-69, 666; from: Pennsylvania Council of Safety, 420; Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, 549-50, 689; mentioned, 260, 306, 360, 763</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradstreet, Hannibal</td>
<td>(Cook, Continental Navy)</td>
<td>1181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bragg, Thomas</td>
<td>(seaman, Satisfaction)</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braintree, Mass.</td>
<td></td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braithwaite, John</td>
<td>(Seaman, Maryland Navy)</td>
<td>692n</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandywine Creek, Pa./Del.</td>
<td></td>
<td>288, 475, 521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandywine Shoals, Delaware Bay</td>
<td>13, 654, 690</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braxton, Carter</td>
<td>(Col.; merchant of King William Co., Va.); and ownership of Massachusetts privateer Phoenix, 22, 517; gives Cunningham orders to seize Portuguese vessels, 135; and Nosstra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio, 319; regarding Jones's proposed estate on Mattaponi R., Va., 351, 352; mentioned, 9, 10, 59, 136n, 320n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bray, William</td>
<td>(Capt.)</td>
<td>902, 952n; deposition: 950-52 (Chester)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brazil</td>
<td>9, 10, 135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breathwaite, James</td>
<td></td>
<td>1194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breck, Samuel</td>
<td></td>
<td>639</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brenton’s Point, R.I.</td>
<td>35</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brest, France</td>
<td>French Navy vessels at, 151, 1099, 1112, 1114, 1127, 1128-29, 1164, 1165; General Mifflin allowed into Royal dockyard at, 629; Admiralty office at, 1005; inward-bound vessels, 1004, 1005; mentioned, 961</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bréguigny, Marquis de</td>
<td>494n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brewer, Andrew</td>
<td>(Carpenter’s Mate, Continental Navy)</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brewster, Darius</td>
<td>(Boy, Connecticut Navy)</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brice, John</td>
<td>(Member, Maryland House of Delegates)</td>
<td>765</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brickland, Mark</td>
<td>(seaman, House)</td>
<td>376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgord [Bidgwood], Benjamin (Capt.)</td>
<td>665 (Betsey)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Briggs, Nathaniel</td>
<td></td>
<td>349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Briggs, William (Capt.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>23 (Charming Sally)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bright, Francis</td>
<td>(Capt., Virginia Navy); from:</td>
<td>Smith, Thomas, 828 (Northampton)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brimbleton, Thomas</td>
<td>(seaman, Satisfaction)</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brisbane, John</td>
<td>(Capt., RN); sends boats to burn Syren, 441; mentioned, 67, 124, 218n, 416, 428-29, 440, 598, 823 (Flora)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol, HMS</td>
<td>75, 76, 97, 232, 675, 744, 761n, 762 (John Raynor)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol, England</td>
<td>31, 399, 469, 616, 909n, 948, 993, 1000</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol, N.J.</td>
<td>246</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol, Pa.</td>
<td>301</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol, R.I.</td>
<td>171, 190, 258, 686, 823</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol Channel, England</td>
<td></td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol Ferry, R.I.</td>
<td>598</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Britannia, brig</td>
<td>captured by Hawke, 1145, 1146, 1146n, 1157 (John Wood)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Britannia, schooner</td>
<td>1204 (Baker)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Britannia, sloop</td>
<td>1204 (Hall)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>British West Indies</td>
<td>convos from, 661, 746, 847; and threat from French, 667, 695n, 752, 854-55; convos to, 746, 747, 774; protection of Windward Is. recommended, 752</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Governors of:</td>
<td>from: Lord George Germain, 854-55</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Britannia, British transport</td>
<td>740, 740n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broadbay, Maine</td>
<td>66</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broadstreet, Northern</td>
<td>(Seaman, Continental Navy)</td>
<td>1181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brock</td>
<td>(Capt.): 202 (Fox)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broadhead, Daniel</td>
<td>(Col., Continental Army): 318</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brogrie, Charles-François, Comte de (Lieutenant Général des Armées, French Army): to Louis XVI, 1110-14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooke, Walter</td>
<td>(Commo., Virginia Navy): 189</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brookliny, N.Y.</td>
<td>532</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Edward</td>
<td>to: James Bowdoin, 433</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Lemuel</td>
<td>(Capt.): 589 (Gamecock)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, William</td>
<td>444, 445</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brome, Connecticut privateer sloop: 590 (William Nott)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bromeo, Samuel</td>
<td>(merchant at Wethersfield, Conn.): 739n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers, brig</td>
<td>captured by Revenge, 865-66, 890, 903, 980n, 1025-26; identity discovered by Conyngham, 865-66; sale of, 903, 904n, 923; sent as prize into Corunna, Spain, 906, 1065n; mentioned, 866n, 923n (Nicholas Kelly)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers, brigantine</td>
<td>711n; captured by Speedwell, 711; recaptured by Blonde, 710-11 (Daniel Bruce)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers, schooner</td>
<td>captured by Seaford, 676, 676n, 777 (William Cunyngham)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browsers, snow</td>
<td>545 (Gaul)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broughton, Hugh</td>
<td>(Lt., RN): 605-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown,</td>
<td>(Capt.): 526, 527</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Daniel</td>
<td>(Midn., Continental Navy): 444</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Ebenezer</td>
<td>792n (York)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Bunker Hill, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 90n; captures: Hope, 181, 181n, 354; Polly, 89 (Moses Lewis)

Bunker Hill, Massachusetts Navy trading ship: 615 (John Clark)

Bunker Hill, Battle of: 548-49, 557, 557n, 749n, 816-17, 817n, 831, 851n; en route to Delaware R., 548-49; floating mines used against British off New London, 817n

Bussell, Abraham (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181

Bush, John, Capt.: 30, 30n; obtaining fresh water for British squadrons, 30, 30n; and escaped slaves, 735; trades with Mary-

Burt, William: 531

Burden, William (Capt.): 1152-53 (Fly)

Burford, Burnes, Daniel: 223

Burke, Thomas (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Burroughs, Ezekiel (Capt., Continental Navy): 1181

Burrows, John: 777 (Success)

Burn, Benjamin: 639

Burns, Michael (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486

Burns, Patrick (Landsman, Continental Navy): 1181

Burton, Isaac (Capt.): 46 (Nancy)

Bush, John: 445

Bush Island, N.J.: 456

Bushnell, David: and floating mines in Hudson R., 117, 117n, 394; and floating mines in Delaware R., 548-49, 557, 557n, 749n, 816-17, 817n, 831, 851n; en route to Delaware R., 548-49; floating mines used against British off New London, 817n

Butter Hill Clove, N.Y.: Royal Navy ships off, 69, 93, 95, 98, 172, 173; Americans fire on British advanced squadron from, 259; mentioned, 68, 143

Buzzard's Bay, Mass.: 357

Buzzell [Bussell], Abraham (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486

Byrne, Henry (Capt., RN): 722 (Hind)

Byron, Murdo (Capt., RN): 208

Cabarrus, Jean (Capt.): 719-21 (Marie Tapage)

Cabarrus, Jean Baptiste (Capt.): 850-52, 852n (Jason)

Cabot, HM brig: Master's Journal: 678, 687; captures: Diana, 678, 678n, 687n; Hawke, 687; unidentified schooner, 678n (Edmund Dott)

Cabot, Continental Navy brig: 590, 591 (Joseph Olney)

Cabot, Andrew (merchant and privateer owner at Salem, Mass.): 644n, 805n

Cadiz, Spain: and complaints about American privateers, 1052; prizes sent into, 1073; inward-bound vessels, 616, 660, 935, 937, 939, 940, 943, 978, 988, 989, 1020, 1032n, 1039, 1044, 1059, 1060, 1094; outward-bound vessels, 20, 675, 678, 678n, 687n, 949

Cadogan, Thomas (Comdr., RN); 209, 294 (Porcupine)

Caesar, ship: captured by South Carolina brigantine Defence, 545, 657 (Currie)

Caesar, merchantman: 924 (Tobias)

Cairos, Spanish: 956, 958

Cairnes, Edward: 547

Calannan, Louis, Capt.: 400 (John)

Calderwood, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 825

Caldwell, Andrew (Capt., RN): and prisoner exchange, 30, 30n; on obtaining fresh water for British squadron, 215; proposes expedition up Potomac R., 215; captures cargo of tobacco, 380; and escaped slaves, 735; trades with Mary-

Caldwell, Andrew: 817

Caldwell, Benjamin (Capt., RN): and prisoner exchange, 30, 30n; on obtaining fresh water for British squadron, 215; proposes expedition up Potomac R., 215; captures cargo of tobacco, 380; and escaped slaves, 735; trades with Mary-
Campbell, Archibald (Lt. Col., British Army): leads attack on Fort Montgomery: 93, 98, 99; killed, 97, 99, 185; mentioned, 95n, 98n, 100n, 186n
Campbell, William (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 779
Camper, Joseph de (Capt.): 411, 413
Canada: 212, 328, 1075
Canadian, brig: 516n; captured by Civil Usage, 516, 617; recaptured by Milford, 516, 617n (Charles Renau)
Canadian Prisoners of War: to: Massachusetts Council, 356
Canary Islands: 1003n
Canoeux, HM brig: 141, 328 (John Schank)
Canopus Creek, N.Y.: 98
Canso, Nova Scotia: 617, 633, 672
Cantabria, Spanish packet boat: 1065
Cape Coast Castle, Gold Coast, Africa: 998
Cape Cod, Mass.: 218
Cape Fear River, N.C.: 669n, 716
Cape Francois [Cap Français], Saint-Domingue: American privateers operate out of, 217, 791, 792; Royal Navy ships off, 400, 481, 525, 556; American trade source, 410, 410n, 573, 727, 728, 984–85; French Army at, 562–63, 670; embargo placed on American ships at, 563; inward-bound vessels, 400, 481, 536, 670, 683, 758n, 1155, 1156; outward-bound vessels, 399, 409n, 618, 1171
Capelle, John (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 318
Cape Lookout Bay, N.C.: 270
Cape Nichola. See Môle Saint-Nicolas, Saint-Domingue
Cape St. Nicholas Môle. See Môle Saint-Nicolas, Saint-Domingue
Cape Town, Cape Province, South Africa: 651
Cap-Haïtien, Haïti. See Cape François, Saint-Domingue
Carabasse, —— (Continental Commercial Agent, Cape Français): 254
Caractère & Cook Co. (merchants at London): 1024
Cardinaux, France: 1159, 1160
Cardinis, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Carthew, Samuel (Mate, Continental Navy): 443
Carib Indians: 81–82, 210, 277, 278, 279
Carleton, HM schooner: 140, 392 (Edward Longcroft)
Carleton, Sir Guy (Gen., British Army; Gov., Quebec): and reinforcements for Lakes Champlain and George, 20, 218n, 328; receives report on armed vessels on Lakes Champlain and George, 162; approves Pearson’s conduct of the Lake service, 327; to: Samuel Graves [2], 20–21; from: Skeffington Lutwidge, 392–93; Allan Maclean, 200; Henry Watson Powell, 14, 212; mentioned, 140, 180
Carleton, Samuel (Master’s Mate, Continental Navy): 486, 1181
Carleton [Carlton], William (Capt.): 665, 665n (Black Snake)
Carlisle Bay, Barbados, British West Indies: 548n
Cambridgeshire: 1228
Cambridge, Mass.: 709
Cambridge (Negro slave): 68
Camden, New York privateer sloop: awaited at Fort Montgomery, 37; ordered up Hudson R. to annoy British squadron, 48, 59; captured at Fort Montgomery, 73, 96; mentioned, 37n, 48n, 50n, 73n, 98n, 100n (Dirck Jansen)
Camdens & Co. (merchants at London): 1024
Camel, HMS: 847, 848, 858, 867–68, 873, 873n; captures: *Alexandria*, 854 (William C. Finch)
Camel, HM storeship: 141, 392
Camilla, HMS: Journal, 17–19, 53, 148, 179, 229, 239, 250, 286, 406; transports troops, 12n, 583; marines from, sent to Billingsport Fort, 53; engages Hazelwood’s fleet, 148, 406; runs aground in Delaware R., 228; assists in manning *Cornwallis*, 229, 229n; to protect fleet in western channel of Delaware R., 255; attached to Hamond’s squadron in Delaware R., 289, 653, 654n; seaman from, taken prisoner, 449; at Philadelphia, 586, 595, 825; stationed to protect Philadelphia and transports, 680; mentioned, 29, 44, 59n, 121, 129, 130, 148, 241, 265, 345, 346n, 449n (Charles Pipps)
Campbell, Archibald (Lt. Col., British Army): 499, 500n, 525n, 745, 745n, 824, 824n
Campbell, Archibald (seaman, Resolution): 562
Campbell, Daniel (Capt.): 198, 297n, 655 (Revenge)
Campbell, George (merchant at Kingston, Jamaica): 545
Campbell, James (Capt.): 390, 704, 781 (Sturdy Beggar)
Campbell, John (Member, Jamaica House of Assembly): 545
Campbell, John (merchant at London): 1024
Campbell, John (Quartermaster, Continental Navy): 598–601, 832
Campbell, John (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 318
Cardoza, John (Pvt., Continental Navy): 598–601, 832
Cardoza, John (Capt.): 1024
Cardoza, John (Seaman, RN): 556
Cardoza, John (Member, Jamaica House of Assembly): 545
Cardoza, John (Capt.): 390, 704, 781 (Sturdy Beggar)
Carlisle, James: 817
Callow, James (merchant at Baltimore): 709
Calkin, Pember: 447
Calkins, James (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 160
Callender, Eleazer (Capt., Virginia Navy): 268; from: Virginia Navy Board, 103 (Dragon)
Callihan, —— (Capt.): 556
Calvert, John (Capt., Virginia Navy): 561 (Norfolk Revenge)
Calvert, John (Clerk, South Carolina Navy Board): 460, 750, 767–68
Cambden, ship: 1294 (Richardson)
Cambran, John (Seaman, RN): 860
Cambridge, Mass.: 480, 552, 767 (Emerald)
Campbell, John (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 318
Campbell, Mungo (Lt. Col., British Army): 779
Campbell, William (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 779
INDEX
1229

Carlton, Isaac (Pvt., Virginia Marines): 757
Carmichael, Robert (Capt., British Army): 833, 838
Carmichael, William: 152, 626, 913n, 962, 1030, 1115, 1163
Carnes, Edward (rope maker at Boston): 639
Carolina, brig: 1206 (Misnarda)
Carolina's: 884n–85n, 893, 1095
Carpenter, Benjamin (Capt.): 656 (Choptank)
Carpenters Island, Pa.: British erect batteries on, 110, 119, 120, 120n, 121n, 144, 146n, 164, 164n, 165n, 178, 178n, 205, 207n, 224, 378, 378n, 395, 420, 420n, 424, 425n, 448, 449n, 489, 624, 625n, 1189; American attempts to capture British battery on, 119, 120, 128, 144, 146, 194, 194n; British batteries on, engage Fort Mifflin, 119, 120, 121, 121n, 130, 130n, 144, 178, 179, 205, 205n, 207n, 248–49, 263, 264, 264n, 334, 334n, 343, 343n, 449, 449n, 467, 467n, 472, 472n, 478, 490, 492n, 500, 500n, 501–4, 504n, 505, 505n, 506n, 513, 514n, 580, 584, 624, 713, 714n; British batteries on, engage Hazelwood's fleet, 119, 120, 121, 128, 129, 129n, 130, 144, 146n, 177–78, 179, 179n, 224–26, 343, 343n, 395, 395n, 466; flood waters damage British works on, 349, 345n, 364; guns from Howe's fleet placed in batteries on, 378, 378n, 420, 420n, 489, 492n, 533n, 583, 587n; floating chain to be placed between Mud I. and, 456, 458n; British abandon fortifications on, 602; mentioned, 285, 322, 364, 384, 385n, 388, 394, 435, 435n, 436, 488, 512, 512n
Carr, Gardner (seaman, Satisfaction): 9
Carr, James (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 789–90; receives intelligence, 789–90; captures: Enterprise, 475; Mary Ann, 493; Polly, 372; Reine Blanche, 409, 409n; mentioned, 208, 326 (Robert Fanshawe)
Caso Bay, Maine: 662, 711n
Casey, G. (Capt.): 636n (Nancy)
Casey, Silas (merchant at East Greenwich, R.I.): 567n
Casey, Thomas (Capt.): 664
Castera, M.: 957, 959
Castleburg, Count de: 398
Castro-Urdiales, Spain: 969, 1094, 1101, 1102
Caswell, Virginia Navy galley: 802 (Willis Wilson)
Caswell, Richard (Gov., North Carolina): 802; from: Charles Bondfield, 437; Edward Ingraham, 14
Caterer, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Catherine, brigantine: captured by Massachusetts, 65, 66n, 354 (John Gardner)
Catherine, schooner: captured by Alarm, 911 (William Boyne)
Caulfield, Toby (Capt., RN): 35, 91, 170, 415, 427, 499, 565, 712 (Chatham)
Cavey, Peter (Midn., Continental Navy): 87, 486, 1181
Cawley, Thomas (Capt.): 15–16 (Elizabeth)
Cayes, Les, Saint-Domingue: 494
Cedar Point, Md.: 727
Centaur, HMS: Journal: 902–3; captures: Betsey, 902–3, 916, 942 (Richard Hughes)
Cerberus, HMS: 27, 97, 174, 233n, 243, 817n; Journal: 24; captures: Dick & John, 24 (John Symons)
Ceres, HMS: captures: Alfred, 947n
Ceronio, Stephen (Continental Commercial Agent, Cape Français) 254, 728, 880
Cerro Rubio, Manuel del: declaration of: 871–73
Chace, Samuel, Jr. (Capt.): 567n (Oliver Cromwell)
Chaddock, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Chads, Henry (Lt., RN): from: John Bourmaster, 826–27
Chaleur Bay, Quebec Province, Canada: 40
Chamberlayne, Philip (Capt., Virginia Navy): 31, 40n, 390, 468, 628n (Hero)
Chambers, Alexander (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Chambers, William (1st Lt., Massachusetts privateer ship General Mifflin): 629
Chamier, Anthony (British Under Secretary of State for the Southern Dept.): 901
Chamolleau, Jean (Capt.): 809n (Marquis de Peary)
Champion, British letter of marque: recaptures: Jenny and Betty, 890 (William Peacock)
Champion, Continental Navy xebec: destruction of, 568, 648, 648n, 666, 666n (James Josiah)
Champlin, George (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Champlin, Samuel, Jr. (Capt.): 115n, 237, 540n, 590, 622, 796, 796n (American Revenue)
INDEX

Champney, Caleb (glazier at Boston): 638
Chance, Continental brigate: 732, 733n (John Stevens)
Chance, Pennsylvania privateer brigate: 677, 678 (John McInroe)
Chandean, J. (Capt.): deposition: 956–60 (Philippe)
Chandler, Robert (gunner’s mate, Satisfaction): 7
Chandler, Samuel: 1152, 1152n
Channel, William (Capt.): 181, 354 (Ferryboat)
Chantery, James (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Chaplin, John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Chapman, Douglas (Boy, Connecticut Navy): pro
Chapman, Joseph (Capt.): Chapman, John (Lt., Connecticut Navy):
Chapman, John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 678
Chandler, Samuel: 111, 138n, 411, 412, 413
Chapman, John (Capt., RN): 746 (Shark)
Chapman, John (Li., Connecticut Navy): proposes to sell Negro woman as slave, 556; appointed first lieutenant of Oliver Cromwell, 674; mentioned, 34, 154, 471, 471n, 557n, 639, 640
Chapman, Joseph (Capt.): 476, 476n, 618, 618n, 679, 698n, 788, 788n (Nantes)
Chapman, Peter (Seaman, RN): 860
Chapman, Phinehas (Carpenter’s Mate, Connecticut Navy): 154
Chapus, Miguel: 411, 412, 413
Charles, brig: 980 (White)
Charles III, King of Spain: orders Volante to stay in Mississippi R., 717, 718; issues edict on trade with America, 791; and capture of Fortune, 937, 938, 1039, 1079, 1080; and aid to United States, 938, 978–79, 988, 989, 990n, 1039, 1079, 1080; and Portuguese alliance, 988, 989–90, 990n; and Arthur Lee, 1079, 1080; protests actions of Royal Navy ships, 1101, 1102; relations with King of Great Britain, 1101, 1102; mentioned, 836, 872, 873, 980, 1003, 1004, 1007
Charles, Cape, Va.: 208
Charles County, Md.: 710, 726, 727, 735
Charleston, S.C.: Randolph cruises out of, 28n; prizes sent into, 31, 399, 400n, 469, 655, 789, 809, 910, 950; British blockade, 149–51, 208, 409, 437, 460, 469, 475, 493, 552–53, 596–97, 597–98, 612, 637, 655, 683, 683n, 693–94, 716, 751, 789, 809, 819, 828, 855–36; British privateers off, 298, 809; salvaged sloop towed into, 553n, 597; privateers belonging to, 597, 597n, 655, 836n, 950, 1052; judged safe to send imports to, 651; embargo on trade from, 749, 751; South Carolina Navy ships fit out at, 786; French ships at, 789, 1016n; privateers at, 789; ships refitted at, 789; description of armed vessels at, 789–90; Continental troops at, 790; defenses of, 790; militia at, 790; navigation in inland waters of, 790; British attack on, in 1776, 790n; inhabitants communicate with Royal Navy, 819; destination of French merchantsmen, 1064; Randolph at, 1148n; St. Michael’s Church, 1180n; inward-bound vessels, 20, 91n, 372, 372n, 399, 400, 409, 409n, 414n, 437n, 469, 555, 555n, 597, 683, 693, 809, 835, 1032; outward-bound vessels, 123, 169, 270–71, 399, 459, 469, 475, 493, 573, 597, 616n, 618, 636, 637, 655, 730, 949, 1015, 1016, 1027–28; mentioned, 20, 25n, 269, 270, 560, 717, 749, 750, 788, 1180n
Charleston Insurance Company (S.C.): 751, 751n, 768n
Charles Town, Md.: 379, 408
Charlotte, brigate: captured by Revenge, 15–16 (Job Bradford)
Charlotte, ship: 1150, 1131n (William Sinclair)
Charlotte, sloop: 1204 (John Cox)
Charlotte, Quebec Province armed vessel: 142
Charlton, John (Capt.): 546–47 (Fairborough)
Charming Anne, schooner: 1204 (Jones)
Charming Betty, brig: captured by Mars, 923, 923n, 949 (Ephraim Gardner)
Charming Nancy, schooner: captured by Lady Parker, 35, 35n (Robert Crosby)
Charming Sally, brig: 1205 (M’Croskey)
Charming Sally, Connecticut privateer schooner: captures, John, 23 (William Briggs)
Charrier, Louis Daniel (Midn., Continental Navy): 367
Chase, Maryland privateer ship: 703 (Benjamin Chew)
Chase, Ephraim (Capt.): 564, 564n
Chase, Samuel (Capt.): 197n, 337, 730, 731, 792n, 793n (St. Peter)
Chafield, John (Pilot, Connecticut Navy): 155
Chatham, Pennsylvania Navy galley: 307, 488 (George Garland)
Chatham, schooner: 1207 (Doan)
Chatham, HMS: Master’s Journal, 35, 91, 170, 415–16, 427, 499, 565, 712; off Newport, R.I., 35, 316, 499, 733; tenders of, 35n, 170, 170n; lieutenant of, detained at Providence, 116n; marines defend Newport, 357; and Symes’s running aground, 566; tender captures: Adventure, 91, 91n; Charming Nancy, 35, 35n; Dolphin, 499; mentioned, 138n, 761 (Toby Caulfield)
Chatham, Va.: 740
Chaumont, Jacques-Donatien Le Ray de. See Le Ray de Chaumont, Jacques-Donatien
Chauvet, Luke: 469 (Triton)
Chavigny, French vessel: 984, 985 (Étienne Fourneau)
Cheeney, Samuel (Yeoman of Powder Room, Continental Navy): 443
Cheeney [Cheeney], William (Carpenter, Continental Navy): 443, 447
Cheevers, J. (Capt.): 1033 (Edward)
Chelsea Hospital, London, England: 272
Chennard, Griaudais & Le Page: 967
Cheney, Dr. Samuel: 565
Chenicke, — (Spanish agent in Amsterdam): 926
Cherry, John (Cook, Continental Navy): 312
Cherrystone Inlet, Va.: 30, 298, 782, 783
Chesapeake Bay: British transports en route to Delaware R. from, 13n; Royal Navy ships in, 30, 79, 269, 326, 379, 387, 387n, 675, 682n, 698, 701, 736, 765, 767, 784n; American convays in, 253, 715, 715n, 841; Howe’s fleet in, 287, 288;
INDEX

Virginia blockaded in, 387; prizes taken in, 549, 552n; defense of, by Maryland Navy, 766; signals to warn of British warships in, 893; Howe's fleet headed for, 896, 900, 971; shipping in, 912; mentioned, 270, 480, 571, 592n, 690, 705, 764, 833, 1027–28

Chesme Bay, Battle of: 864n

Chess, Mary, British Navy galley: 63–64, 64n, 77, 78, 78n, 726, 749 (Thomas Coursey)

Chesapeake, sloop: captured by Experiment and Fair American, 950–51, 952n, 1052 (William Bray)

Chesapeake, Peter (Gov., British West Florida):

Chesapeake, Pa.: British troops at

Chesapeake, Md.:

Christian, Brabazon (Comdr., RN):

Christchurch, England:

Chopawamsick Island, Va.:

Choate, John (Seaman, Continental Navy):

Chittenden, Luther (seaman, Maryland Navy):

China:

Chickahominy Shipyard, Va.:

Chew, Benjamin (Capt.): 192, 192n, 590 (Two Brothers)

Chew, Samuel (Capt., Continental Navy): accounts of Resistance, 441–47; appoints agent for Resistance, 760; mentioned, 754, 755, 760n, 779, 804 (Resistance)

Chew, Samuel (Member, Maryland House of Delegates): 765

Chickahominy Shipyard, Va.: 573

China: 651

Chinnery, St. John (Capt., RN): 250, 398, 524, 786 (Daphne)

Chittenden, Luther (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Choate, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

Chopawamsick Island, Va.: 682

Choptank, ship: captured by Brunoe, 656 (Benjamin Carpenter)

Christchurch, England: 930

Christian, Brabazon (Comdr., RN): 324, 808 (Vigilant)


Christiania, Pennsylvania privateer sloop: captured by Reprisal, 793n (Joseph White)

Christiania River, Del.: 475, 817, 833

Christmas: 1144, 1150

Church, James: 441

Church, Silas: 443, 445

Churchill, Zadock (Cooper, Massachusetts Navy): 575

Civil Usage, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: list of vessels captured, 616; returns to Newburyport from cruise, 616, 643; captures: Betsey, 616–17, 665; Canadian, 516, 617; Dover, 616, 894, 993; Emperor of Germany, 616; Fortune, 414–15, 616, 935, 937–38, 940, 978, 988, 989, 990n, 1020, 1039, 1052, 1079, 1080, 1080n; Juno, 616, 665; Leonora, 894; Philip, 616, 665; Prince George, 616; Rebecca and Mary, 15–16; four brigs in ballast, 617; mentioned, 516n, 708, 708n, 1040n (Andrew Giddings)

Clap, Supply (Col.; New Hampshire representative to the Providence Convention): 189, 565

Clarendon, Jamaica: confiscated by French government, 901; returned to owners, 912, 955, 956n, 960, 974, 986, 994, 994n, 1022, 1022n, 1053, 1101, 1101n, 1119, 1120, 1120n, 1151, 1160, 1161; captured by General Mercer, 917, 974, 974n, 986, 987n, 994n, 1151n; sails to England, 1163, 1164n; mentioned, 913n, 963n (Thomas Cowell)

Clark, Alexander (Sgt., Continental Army): 182

Clark, Jaeme (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n

Clark, James (Lt., RN): wounded, 184, 193, 193n; mentioned, 38, 42–43, 47, 58, 60, 95, 108–9, 128, 143, 172, 183, 203, 213, 243, 259 (Dependence)

Clark, John: 444

Clark, John, Jr. (Major, Continental Army): to: George Washington, 383–84, 394–95, 475, 601–2

Clark, Joseph (ship carpenter at Boston): 638

Clark, Peter (Midn., Continental Navy): 1181

Clark, Dr. Richard (Surgeon, RN): from: Andrew S. Hamond, 708

Clark, Thomas (Col., Continental Army): 312

Clark, Uzziel (Capt.): 590 (Elizabeth)

Clark & Duxbury (merchants at Boston): 451

Clark & Milligan (merchants at London): 1024

Clarke, John: to: President of Continental Congress, 262

Clarke, John Innes (merchant at Providence, R.I.): 630n

Clarke, Joseph [Josiah] (Commissioner of the Continental Loan Office, Rhode Island): 253, 534, 669

Clarke, Peter (Midn., Continental Navy): 486

Clarke, William (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy): 498

Clarke & Nightingale (merchants at Providence, R.I.): 296n

Clarkson, Levius (Continental Agent, Charleston, S.C.): 267

Clarkson, Matthew (Midn., Continental Navy): 317

Clavan, ——, Mr. (merchant at Point-a-Pitre, Guadeloupe): 439

Clay, Joseph: 751

Clay, Stephen (Capt.): 813n, 823n, 830n (Peggy and Betsy)

Clayton, Samuel Witte Wragge (Comdr., RN): 224, 292

Clear, Cape, Ireland: 862, 864, 929, 1104

Cleveland, Samuel (Brig. Gen., Royal Artillery): 624

Clement, —— (merchant at Cape Francois): 791

Clements Island, Md. See Blakiston Island, Md.

Cleopatra, ship: captured by Hawk, 722

Cleveland, brigantine: 1265; captured by Fancy, 46 (John Norman)
Clinton, Stephen (Capt.): 881n (Dispatch)
Cleverly, John (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158
Clingan, William (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627
Clinton, HM tender: 44, 44n, 126; recaptures: sloop, 44
Clinton, George (Gov., New York; Brig. Gen., Continental Army): issues orders to New York militia, 41, 70, 92; on movements of British advance squadron in Hudson R., 41, 127, 172–73, 183, 204, 298; orders Camden upriver, 50; and burning of Continental Navy frigates, 57; and defense of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 57, 69, 92; on loss of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 57, 94; praises troops, 57, 94; and defense of Hudson R., 58, 70, 91, 294, 245, 298, 762–63; gathers troops at New Windsor, 70, 94; plans strategy with Putnam, 70, 72, 94, 185, 204; hopes to save stores and cannon from Fort Constitution, 71; escapes Fort Montgomery, 72; receives intelligence of British reinforcement, 92; and reinforcements from, 93; sends Washington letter from Sir Henry Clinton to Burgoyne, 94; on need to defend Kingston Landing, 126; needs light horsemen for expresses, 127; on captured Americans, 127; troops need ammunition, 127; troops march towards Kingston, 178; congratulates Gates, 248; on objectives of British Hudson R. expedition, 298; positions army near Kingston, 300; General Orders: 48; to: Horatio Gates, 183, 298; Dirck Jansen, 50; New York Council of Safety, 57–58, 70–71, 126–27, 172–73; President of the Senate and Speaker of the Assembly of New York, 41; Israel Putnam, 204, 223; George Washington, 92–95, 762–63; from: James Clinton, 37, 204, 223–24, 244; Israel Putnam, 36, 71; Pierre Van Cortlandt, 173–74; mentioned, 95n
Clinton, Sir Henry (Lt. Gen., British Army): and relief of Burgoyne, 12, 70, 91, 94, 174; orders regiments to embark on flat boats, 16; requests navy gather flat boats at Spuyten Duyvil Creek, 16; commands at capture of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 70, 91, 94; sends letter to Burgoyne, 94; demands surrender of Fort Constitution, 97, 100; commends Hotham, 100; commends Pownoll, 100; and British advanced force, 126, 127; orders destruction of Fort Montgomery, 174; strengthens Fort Clinton, 174; and withdrawal of troops to New York City, 232; receives report of operations up Hudson R., 233; returns to New York City, 238; sends dispatches to Sir William Howe, 233; attests copy of Vaughan’s letter, 301; expedition up Hudson R., 363n; increases defenses at Brooklyn, 552; rumored to arrive in Delaware R. with reinforcements for Howe, 568; to: William Hotham, 16; Sir William Howe, 98–100; from: William Hotham, 12; Viscount Howe, 324; John Vaughan, 192–93, 300–301; mentioned, 238n, 282n
Clinton, James (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): reports British movements, 37, 41, 204, 244; wounded, 57, 70, 93; escapes Fort Montgomery, 72; orders Gen. Winds to join him at Little Britain, N.Y., 204; requests reinforcement, 204; to: George Clinton, 37, 204, 223–24, 244; from: Thomas Moffat, 41–42; Israel Putnam, 47; mentioned, 58n, 71n
Clough, —— (merchant): 939–40
Clough, Duke (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Clough, Thomas (Capt.): 354 (Polly)
Clough, Thomas (Capt.): 15–16 (Washington
Clouston, John (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): 15–16, 495n, 499n, 698n (Freedom)
Clozel Frères (merchants at Martinique): 849, 851
Coakley, James (Lt., Continental Marines): 599
Cocke, John Catesby (Capt., Virginia Marines): 31
Cockran, James (Capt.): 754n, 755, 779n, 804 (Mermaid)
Cockspar Island, Ga.: 534
Coffin Land, S.C.: 655
Coglan, Joseph: 636n
Coit, N.: 444
Coit, Samuel (Judge, New London County Maritime Court): 23, 56, 444
Coit, Thomas (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 442
Coit, William (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 447
Coker, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Colbert, William: 222, 444
Colcock, John (Secretary of South Carolina Privy Council): 729, 749
Colcot, Richard (Lt., RN): 609
Cole, Isaac (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575
Cole, John (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575
Colefax, Ebenezer (Mate, Continental Navy): 443
Coles, William (Capt.): justifies capture of Ville de Bayonne, 879; mentioned, 90, 90n, 354, 355n, 664, 738, 739n, 804, 854, 875, 918, 920, 922, 1152, 1153n (Oliver Cromwell
Collier, Sir George (Capt., RN): and exchange of prisoners, 66, 443, 449, 440, 593, 620, 621n, 643, 787; cruises along Maine coast, 82; destroys vessels at Townsend, Maine, 82; raids Machias, Maine, 82, 587, 587n; orders cutter up Sheepscot R. to seize Cruel, 83; sends flag of truce to Wiscasset, 83; and American invasion of Nova Scotia, 84, 633, 672; lacks rope to fit out Fox, 84; seizes raft of masts in Sheepscot R., 84; threatens to cannonade Wiscasset, 84; offers Hancock to Royal Navy, 124; complains of plundering by Massachusetts privateers, 440; and protection of fisheries, 633, 672; on Burgoyne’s defeat, 672; on communications with England and New York, 672; and prizes taken by Nova Scotia provincial vessels, 696; destroys vessels in Virginia, 1193n; to: Lord George Germain, 672; Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 439–40; Philip Stephens, 82–85, 124, 633; from: Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 837–38; Robert Pierpont, 54n; mentioned, 1002 (Rainbow)
Colling, Dennis (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575
Collingworth, Joshua (Sgt., British Marines): 713
Collinson, James (Capt.): 554n, 619 (Washington)
Collins, John (Capt., RN): 169; protest of: 167-68
Collis, William (Midn., RN): 662n
Colon, Spanish packet frigate: 1103 (Manuel de Conanicut [Cononicut] Island, R.I.)
Comet, South Carolina Navy brigantine: 20, 208
Comet, Virginia at Cape Fear: 786n, 792 (William Swiney)
Connecticut Council of Safety: Journal, 171-72
Connecticut Committee of Pay-Table: 402-3, 434, 465, 630-31
Connecticut General Assembly: 116-17, 238; Journal: 117; from: Inhabitants of Norwalk, 161
Connecticut River, Conn.: 237, 310
Connor, James (Seaman, RN): 860
Connor, Dennis (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Connor, Henry (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Connor, Patrick (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Connor, Phillip (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Connor, Patrick (Acting Master, Connecticut Navy): 157, 486
Connolly, Thomas (Seaman, RN): 860
Connor, James (Capt.): 810 (Grenada government sloop)
Connor, Patrick (Acting Master, Continental Navy): 1181
Connolly, John (Capt., RN): 327, 676
Connecticut Journal (New Haven): 341
Conolly, John (Capt.): 15-16 (Trenton)
Conqueror, Maryland Navy galley: to sail, 64, 64n; funds advanced to pay crew of, 552; ordered to cruise Tangier Sound, 572; placed under George Cook's command, 572, 736; accident involving, 659; engages British warships on the Potomac R., 766n, 783; sighted by British warships in the Potomac R., 771, 771n; dead and sick crewmen from, 784; mentioned, 782n (John David)
Conqueror, HMS: 1104 (Thomas Graves)
Connecticut Falls: 756; 17 Oct., 192; 24 Oct., 259; 5 Dec., 643; 19 Dec., 756; 26 Dec., 806; 1778; 9 Jan., 829n
Connecticut General Assembly: 116-17, 238; Journal: 117; from: Inhabitants of Norwalk, 161
Connecticut River, Conn.: 237, 310
Connor, James (Seaman, RN): 860
Connor, Dennis (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Connor, Henry (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Connor, Patrick (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Connor, Phillip (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181
Connor, Patrick (Acting Master, Connecticut Navy): 157, 486
Connolly, Thomas (Seaman, RN): 860
Connor, James (Capt.): 810 (Grenada government sloop)
Connor, Patrick (Acting Master, Continental Navy): 1181
Connolly, John (Capt.): 15-16 (Trenton)
Conqueror, Maryland Navy galley: to sail, 64, 64n; funds advanced to pay crew of, 552; ordered to cruise Tangier Sound, 572; placed under George Cook's command, 572, 736; accident involving, 659; engages British warships on the Potomac R., 766n, 783; sighted by British warships in the Potomac R., 771, 771n; dead and sick crewmen from, 784; mentioned, 782n (John David)
Conqueror, HMS: 1104 (Thomas Graves)
Continental Agents: to receive blank privateer commissions, 112; Connecticut: See Shaw, Nathaniel, Jr.; Eastern Indians: See Allan, John; Maryland: See Lux, William; Massachusetts: See Bradford, John; Jarvis, Leonard (deputy); New Hampshire: See Langdon, John; Gardner, William (deputy); North Carolina: See Smith, Robert; Rhode Island: See Tillinghast, Daniel; South Carolina: See-Clarkson, Levius; Dorsius, John
Continental Commercial Agents: Nichols Biddle instructed to contact, 266; Bordeaux, 943-44; Nantes, 1072-73, 1073n, 1109; L'Orient, 1108n; See also Bingham, William (Martinique), Carabasse, --- (Cape François); Ceronio, Stephen (Cape François); Lee, William (Nantes); Morris, Thomas (Nantes); Pollock, Oliver (New Orleans); Williams, Jonathan, Jr. (Nantes)
Continental Congress: grants promotion to Du Plessis, 60n; and naval surgeons, 88; and prize money, 114; petition of Stanton and Noyes to, 237; expresses appreciation towards Comte d'Argout, 254; and authorization of capture of Portuguese vessels, 318; and capture of Portuguese snow, 318; and carpenters' pay, 382; votes presentation swords to Hazelwood, Samuel Smith, and Christopher Greene, 407; charters King Tommy, 437; on security of Continental Navy frigates in Delaware R., 447; effect of move on correspondence, 480; authorizes funds for building of Confederacy, 483-84; cargoes on the
account of, 494n, 549, 892n, 990-91; receives proposal to ship clothing and stores from Euro-
pe, 550-51; accounts in Europe, 551; ap-
points naval officers, 591, 815; and charges against John Roche, 744; issues commissions to fit out privateers, 792; may hear appeals from Admiralty Courts, 798-99; recommends formation of Admiralty Courts in states, 798-802; paper money, 847, 928n, 1052; and secrecy of aid from France and Spain, 880; appoints commission-
ers to Berlin, Vienna, and Tuscany, 881n; and supplies for, 882, 916, 927; dis-
patches, 891, 892, 892n, 913n, 1052, 1058; au-
thorizes Thomas Thompson to sail to France, 895; receives cruise reports, 896; and prisoners in England, 924; and foreign military officers, 928n; and American privateers, 937, 938, 1020, 1028, 1029; and capture of Fortune, 940; and destination of Howe's fleet, 960; and rights of neutrals, 1021, 1058-40, 1079, 1080; votes to procure monument to Richard Montgomery, 1054n; and letters of marque for French ship captains, 1059, 1060; and John Paul Jones, 1068, 1085, 1110, 1135; and treatment of prisoners, 1095; and sale of Dolphin and Revenge, 1106-7, 1108n; and French alliance, 1129n; seeks admis-
American Commissioners in France: Continental frigates placed under direction of, 52; di-
rected to request France to cease conveying British cargo in French ships, 207; Nicholas Biddle ordered to follow directions of, 266; and Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio, 319; sent dispatches of Burgoyne's surrender, 340, 355; John Adams elected to replace Silas Deane, 626; William Carmichael appointed secretary, 626; plan to purchase sixty-four gun ship, 651; William Lee to call on for as-
sistance, 728; request ships of the line from France, 865; and aid from France and Spain, 880, 978-79; finances, 880, 881-82, 1052, 1118; request dismissal of Thomas Morris as Continental agent, 880-81; and loans, 881, 983; dispatches, 887-88, 891, 892, 892n, 1052, 1058, 1077, 1109-10, 1156; negotiate French treaty, 887-88, 1129n; correspon-
dence with the Delaps, 894; and release of detained vessels, 894n; on Alfred and Raleigh, 905, 1026-27, 1037; and controversy with Thomas Morris, 913; intelligence concern-
ing, 913n; and American prizes, 923, 1021n, 1040, 1151; and contracts for goods, 927; and rights of neutrals, 937, 938, 988, 989, 1012-13, 1052-53; and Chester, 952n; and Continental Navy seamen's pay, 955; and Clarendon and Hanover Planters, 960; and Dol-
phin's accounts, 967n; and Joseph Hynson, 983; ships building for, 983, 1051; and sale of Dolphin and Revenge, 994n, 1064, 1108, 1142, 1154; and capture of Fortune, 1007, 1029-21, 1038-40, 1079, 1080; investigate capture of Emperor of Germany, 1013, 1017; investigate capture of Lynch, 1018-14; suggest France and Spain establish consuls in America, 1020-21; shipping agreement of, with Mon-
tieu, 1029; and convoys of shipments to America, 1037, 1051, 1117; on disposition of Amphitrite's cargo, 1037; drafts on, given to Conyngham, 1046; sell Indien, 1051, 1085, 1093; print comparison of American and British debt, 1053; recommend against American privateers cruising in European waters, 1053; procure monument to Richard Montgomery, 1054; issue sailing orders for Independence, 1058; receive war news from America, 1067n, 1069n; and John Paul Jones, 1083, 1085, 1095, 1154; and John Thornton, 1086, 1086n; protest treatment of American prisoners, 1095-96; seek admission of American vessels to Por-
tuguese ports, 1149-50; aid released prison-
ers, 1152n; to: Bérand Frères & Cie., 1037-38; Commanders of armed American vessels, 1012-13; Continental Commerce Commit-
tee, 1051-54; Continental Foreign Affairs Com-
mittee, 879-81, 1117; Jean-Hans and Samuel Delap, 1013; French and Spanish Com-
tools, 1020-21; Gourlade, Bérand Frères, & Monplaisir, 905; John Paul Jones, 1110; Lord North, 1095-96; John Ross, 1118; Thomas Thompson, 905, 1026-27; John Thornton, 1086; Comte de Vergennes, 1151; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 1013-14; John Young, 1058; from: Lt. Boux, 1143-44; Continental Com-
mittee for Foreign Affairs, 51-52, 670, 650-
51; Gustavus Conyngham, 1067; Jacques-
Alexandre Gourlade, 1158; Gourlade, Bérand Frères, & Monplaisir, 877; John Paul Jones, 1066-67, 1068, 1141-42; John King, 893-94; William McCready, 990-91; Massachusetts Council, 255-56; Pierre-André Montguy de Monplaisir, 1158; Thomas Thompson, 895-97, 925, 1061-62, 1129-30, 1149, 1158-
59; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 910-11, 917, 922, 953-54, 970-71, 1020-30, 1050-51, 1067, 1072-73, 1108-9, 1130, 1143, 1163-64; John Young, 1199-10; mentioned, 894n
Board of Treasury: 523
Board of War: reports on Silas Talbot's petition, 112; reports on pensions sent to, 1198, 1199
Committees: Appeals: 115, 148, 522, 700
Commerce (formerly Secret): orders con-
cerning disposal of cargoes from Spain, 59; receives blank privateer commissions, 112; to publicize resolve on prizes, 179; Conti-
nental Navy ships carry merchandise on ac-
count of, 254, 266, 757; letters received
from Oliver Pollock, mislaid, 266; Nicholas Biddle instructed to contact correspondents of, 266; arranges trading agreements with Spanish at New Orleans, 266–67; confirms Oliver Pollock's authority, 267; on acquiring stores from New Orleans, 267, 560–61; sends duplicate correspondence, 560; recommends that Alexander Gillon be empowered to purchase clothing and stores in Europe, 626–27; orders vessels loaded with tobacco to France, 715; invoice of goods sent to, 1045n; to: Oliver Pollock, 265–67, 560–61; from: American Commissioners in France, 1051–54; William Bingham, 677–78; 710; mentioned, 293. See also Continental Congress: Committees: Secret

Foreign Affairs (formerly Secret Correspondence Committee): fails to ship commodities to Europe to pay foreign debts, 51–52; on superiority of British Navy in American waters, 51–52; on loan or purchase of warships from France or Spain, 52; and handling of prizes, 152; on British trade conveyed in French ships, 207; on control of maritime trade and supply routes, 650–51; on ports safe to send imports, 651; proposes basing Continental Navy ships at Mauritius, 651; established, 928n; and finances of American Commissioners in France, 1118; orders Bingham to purchase arms, 821; to: American Commissioners in France, 51–52, 207, 650–51; from: American Commissioners in France, 870–81, 1117; William Bingham, 151–52, 659–60, 820; mentioned, 678

Intelligence: 324

Marine: orders Continental Navy vessels to France, 51–52, 125, 266, 651, 652, 823n, 897n; and supplies for Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 52; and pay for carpenters, 56; receives funds, 75, 112, 429, 468, 479; and court of inquiry on McNeill, 125; membership of, 166, 522, 753, 764; Continental agents draw bills on, 137; Navy Board of the Eastern Dept. needs money from, 202; responsible for oversight of officer suspension, 253, 310; advises John Hancock on awards, 265; transfer of books to York, Pa., 265; receives letter concerning manning of Boston, 298n; finances, 309, 817; instructions to Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 309–10; John Paul Jones's accounts against, 314; and Ranger's accounts, 367; presents sword to John Hazelwood, 396–97; receives proposal regarding Continental Navy frigates in the Delaware R., 397, 458; on security of Continental Navy frigates in Delaware R., 407–8, 631–32; advances funds, 408, 480, 523, 534, 652; on exchange of merchant seamen and prisoners, 425; orders Virginia to sea, 425; authorizes suspension of McNeill, 473; on the loss of Hampden, 473; orders procurement of guns and stores for Alliance, 473, 479; orders purchase of ship to replace Hampden, 473; on construction of Alliance, 479; on establishing agency at Boston, 479; on sailing of Continental Navy ships from Providence R., 479; and powers of Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 480, 653, 759n; Naval Committee accounts referred to, 523; on accounts concerning Continental Navy frigates at Providence, R.I., 523; approves prisoner exchange of officers, 565n; on granting a commission to John Skinner, 570; on private vessels in public service, 570; orders fitting out of Baltimore, 570, 652–58; Nathaniel Shaw applies to, for funds, 591; and security of frigates under construction, 596, 598n; on transfers of seamen, 618, 714–15; provides funds to purchase provisions for navy yard at Gosport, Va., 682; orders storage of naval stores salvaged from Syren, 652; court-martial proceedings referred to, 668–69, 743; and fitting out Dispatch as armed vessel, 748; letter from Charles Alexander returned to, 749; orders Virginia to carry tobacco, 757; and dispute between John Barry and the Navy Board of Middle Dept., 764, 765, 893; and expected arrival of French frigate in Chesapeake Bay, 764–65; evaluated, 769; authorized to review officers' suspensions, 832; pardons deserters from Repulse, 832; concerning price of public share of Revenge, 1064; and John Paul Jones, 1154; orders to: James Nicholson, 253–54, 652; to: Nicholas Biddle, 266; Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 309–10, 473–74, 570, 652; Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 407–8, 618, 714–15; Thomas Cushing, 479; John Deshon, 479; Patrick Henry, 764; Stephen Hopkins, 525; Jonathan Hudson, 570, 652–53; John Langdon, 653; Maxwell and Loyall, 631–32; James Nicholson, 253–54, 425, 652, 757, 764–65; Daniel Tillinghast, 480; from: Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 59; John Paul Jones, 339–40, 351, 1083–85, 1135; John Langdon, 759; Hector McNeill, 85–88; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 590–91; Thomas Thompson, 847–49; mentioned, 362, 382, 397n, 529, 754, 822. See also Navy, Continental: Navy Board of Eastern Dept.; Navy, Continental: Navy Board of Middle Dept.

Naval: 523

Secret: and John Paul Jones, 1068, 1091, 1093; and Continental agency at Nantes, 1075n; from: William Bingham, 677–78, 710, 821–22; mentioned, 266, 554. See also Continental Congress: Committees: Commerce Treasury: 429, 625, 669
INDEX


Resolves: officers and men of prizes considered as prisoners of war, 51; punishment for those who destroy U.S. property, 51; repeals resolution concerning seamen’s pay deducted from prize money, 51; advances funds to Marine Committee, 75, 112, 468, 479; orders Treasury Board to consider reimbursing Silas Talbot, 112; promotes Silas Talbot to major, 112; sends blank privateer commissions to Committee of Commerce, 112; approves new Committee on Appeals, 148; additional members added to Marine Committee, 166; concerning lawful prizes, 166; ordered to be published, 179, 473; orders payments, 187, 241, 253; commends John Hazelwood, 195; concerning the captor’s share of a British warship, 238; advances funds to Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 253, 516, 669; authorizes Navy Boards to suspend disobedient or disrespectful officers, 253, 832; authorizes salary for clerk of the Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 253; establishes new quorum for Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 253; awards gratuity to seamen of Lexington, 265; refers letters to committees, 324, 749; prohibiting trade with the enemy, 389; to present sword to John Hazelwood, 396-97; advances funds to the Navy Board of Middle Dept., 407; on security of Continental Navy frigates in Delaware R., 453, 454; communicated to Continental Army, 455, 455n; appoints new members to Committee on Appeals, 522, 700; appoints new members to Marine Committee, 522, 753, 764; appropriates funds for commissioners building frigates in Providence, R.I., 534; arranges for the security of the Continental Navy frigates building in Virginia, 596; appropriates funds for the purchase of fire ships, 625-26, 627n; appoints secretary to the American Commissioners in France, 626; elects John Adams commissioner in France, 626; establishes committee to conduct court of inquiry, 626; establishes criteria for instituting courts of inquiry, 626; orders court of inquiry into the loss of Forts Montgomery and Clinton, 626; orders court of inquiry into loss of Fort Mifflin, 626; orders court of inquiry into failure of Rhode Island Expedition, 626; to contract with Alexander Gillon to purchase military stores in Europe, 626-27; orders expedition to destroy British shipping on Lake Champlain, 657-58; recommends state legislatures take measures to preserve timber, 666; refers record of court-martial proceedings to Marine Committee, 668-69; concerning vessels liable to seizure, 716; orders delay in the judgment on the prize Sally, 796; passes bill of exchange to Marine Committee, 817; orders John Barry to attend Congress, 852; pension for disabled soldiers and seamen, 1197-98, 1199; mentioned, 407

Continental Journal and Weekly Advertiser (Boston): 1777: 6 Nov., 415

Continental Village, N.Y.: 79, 97, 98n, 100, 185, 186n

Convention, Pennsylvania Navy brig: 568, 648 (John Rice)

Conway [Cornaway], John (Capt.): 354, 355n, 414-15, 415n (Terrible)

Conway, Robert (Capt.): 703 (Molly)

Conway, Thomas (Capt.): 703 (Molly)

Conyers, —— (Capt.): 655 (Owners Delight)

Conyers, Clement (Capt.): 597n (Polly)

Conyngham, Gustavus (Capt., Continental Navy): sends prize crew on board Venus, 198, 199; cruises in the North Sea, 199; birth, 200n; orders Venus to Martinique, 297; arrested, 297n; leaves El Ferrol, 865, 878, 962, 1100; ordered to leave Spanish ports, 865, 1041; sends prizes into Corunna, 866, 890, 903, 968, 1026, 1030, 1054, 1055, 1065, 1065n, 1067; abuses Spanish neutrality, 879, 906-7, 979-80, 1003, 1004, 1007, 1065, 1067, 1104; arrives in El Ferrol, 881, 906, 1067, 1104; cruises off Great Britain, 881; at Corunna, 890, 903, 968, 1065; requests for British warships to stop operations of, 890, 1104; disguised as Richard Allen, 901; Spanish merchants pay repair bills of, 923; refits Revenge, 962, 979-80, 1055; sells prizes in Spain, 962, 980, 1030, 1065, 1067; receives assistance from Spanish officials, 979-80, 1006, 1007, 1018, 1019, 1043, 1065, 1104; William Hodge requests rendezvous with, 996; coerces prisoners to join crew, 1001; and desertion of British seaman, 1005-6, 1017, 1018, 1018n, 1041, 1043, 1101, 1102; intends to intercept ships of Newfoundland fishing fleet, 1030; intends to sail to West Indies, 1030; merchant at Cadiz recommended to, 1045; ordered to give an account of proceedings and disbursements, 1058; requests assistance in getting prize declared legal, 1100; off Cape Finisterre, 1132; barred from Spanish ports, 1140; takes hostage, 1153; to: American Commissioners in France, 1067; Silas Deane, 865-66, 1030-32; Miguel Lagoano & Co., 1100; Benjamin Peel, 1054; from: Silas Deane, 1058; William Hodge, 996; mentioned, 296, 923n, 1059 (Revenge)

Cooe, Job (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n

Cook, Elisha (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159

Cook, George (Capt., Maryland Navy): accounts for stay in Baltimore, 188; galleys placed under command of, 572; operational authority of, 572; ordered to carry arms to Annapolis, 572; ordered to cruise Tangier Sound, 572, 592; on
operations in Tangier Sound and Potomac R., 756–37; engages British warships in the Potomac R., 766; on operations of American galleys in the Potomac R., 783–84; on supplying his squadron in the Potomac R., 784; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 592, 736–37, 783–84; from: Maryland Council, 572, 781–82; mentioned, 771 (Defence).

Cook, John (Lt., RN): 453, 453n.

Cook, John (Capt.): 197; to: owners of Black Prince, 573 (Black Prince).

Cook, John (Col., 2d Rhode Island State Regiment): 368, 369n.

Cook, John (seaman, Satisfaction): 8.

Cooke, John C. (Capt.): 758.

Cooke, John (seaman, Satisfaction): 8.

Cooke, John (Capt.): 197; to: owners of Black Prince, 573 (Black Prince).

Cooke, John (Col., 2d Rhode Island State Regiment): 368, 369n.

Cooke, John (seaman, Satisfaction): 8.

Cooke, John (Capt.): 758.

Cooke, Nicholas (Gov., Rhode Island): convenes inquiry into failure of the Rhode Island expedition, 369n; and prisoner exchanges, 452, 465n, 623, 629–30, 644, 698, 707; to: Massachusetts Council, 698; Sir Peter Parker, 452, 629–30, 707; from: Ezekiel Cornell, 315–16; Tobias Furneaux, 465; Massachusetts Council, 620; Sir Peter Parker, 138, 181–82, 499–500, 566–67, 644, 743; Ray Sands, 665; Joseph Spencer, 258, 368–69; mentioned, 292, 496, 497, 537, 754.

Cooley, William (Collector of Customs, Ports mouth, England): 939n; to: British Commissioners of Customs, 939.

Cooly, Joseph (Boy, Continental Navy): 673.

Cooper, Cornelius (merchant at Providence, R.I.): 635n.

Cooper, Sir Grey (British Secretary of the Treasury): from: Benjamin Franklin, 1086–87.

Cooper, Jeremiah (seaman, Satisfaction): 8.

Cooper, Nathaniel (of Dover, N.H.): 1180, 1180n.

Cooper, Robert Palliser (Comdr., RN): 792, 723; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 909–10 (Hawke).

Cooper, William (seaman, Satisfaction): 8.

Coopers Ferry, N.J.: 304, 521, 560, 568, 646.


Coppelhoff, Jan. (Capt.): 685 (Judith).

Copper, 942, 970.

Copper, Norris (Capt.): 704 (Mars).

Corbett, Thomas (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): 729.

Corbett, Vincent (British Commissioner for Sick and Hurt Seamen): 1162.

Cordouan Lighthouse, Gironde River, France: 990, 997, 1009, 1017, 1021, 1022, 1066.

Cordwell, William: 638.

Core Bank, N.C.: 270.

Cork, Ireland: American privateers off, 876, 1057; naval recruiting office at, 1001; inward-bound vessels, 535, 852, 890, 1013; outward-bound vessels, 916n, 996, 997, 1002, 1009, 1017, 1034, 1037, 1052, 1066.

Cormorant Rock, R.I.: 805.

Cornell, Ezekiel (Brig. Gen., Rhode Island Mili tia): 368; to: Nicholas Cooke, 315–16.

Corney, George (Capt.): 15–16 (Nautilus).

Cornic, Veuve Mathurin, & fils (merchants at Morlaix): 891, 892, 892n.

Cornwallis, HM galley: engages Hazelmood's fleet, 228, 229, 235, 240, 250, 286, 287, 308, 308n, 344, 344n, 406, 422, 425n, 588; manning of, 229n; engages Fort Mifflin, 235, 250, 500, 500n, 503, 504n, 588; engages Fort Mercer, 250; to protect fleet in western channel of Delaware R., 255; guns in, 287, 287n, 503, 504n; escorts flatboats to Chester, Pa., 324, 324n; transports cannon for floating batteries, 597, 597n; engages American battery near Mantua Creek, 405, 406, 421, 421n, 422, 425n; defends wreck of Augusto, 449; engages American battery near Little Mantua Creek, 467, 472–73, 474, 474n, 506, 507, 513, 514n, 583; at Philadelphia, 569, 586, 601, 602n; ordered to Fort Mercer to trap Hazelmood's fleet, 569; casualties in, 588; attached to Hamond's squadron in Delaware R., 653, 654n; serves as advanced ship for boats rowing guard at Philadelphia, 680; assists foraging parties from Howe's army, 714, 780; mentioned, 129, 130, 196, 196n, 345, 346n (John Brown).


Cornwallis, William (Capt., RN): Memorandum: 264–65, 335, 387; conducts transports to Delaware R., 13, 13n, 65n, 288; ordered to join advanced squadron in Delaware R., 130; fleet signals issued to, 215; oversees reconfoating of Ibo, 227; commands advanced squadron in Delaware R., 254, 544; on wrecks of Augusta and Merfin, 205, 286, 306, 387; supports reoccupation of Billingsport Fort, 286, 293, 306, 335, 345, 346, 359, 363–64, 386–87; and protection of boats supplying Howe's army, 323, 406; on removal of navigational obstructions in Delaware R., 323, 345, 364; requests bedding and stops for vessels in advanced squadron, 323–24; and provisioning of advanced squadron in Delaware R., 345–46; and diversion of Hazelmood's fleet, 370, 371, 421; to mark stations of ships attacking Fort Mifflin with buoys, 371; requests hospital ship for sick seaman, 421–22; on disposition of vessels in advanced squadron, 458, 569; assists Lord Cornwallis's operations in New Jersey, 544, 582, 588; reports destruction of Hazelmood's fleet, 550, 569; to locate passage through obstructions in Delaware R., 552, 1189–90; serves on court-martial boards, 606–7, 610.

Crawford, John (Capt.): attacks settlement on Cowart, Thomas (Capt., Maryland Navy): Cotton, Theophilus (Col., Massachusetts Militia): Cotton, Cottle, Thomas (Capt.): Cotton, Cottle, Thomas (Capt.): Cox, Ponsonby (Acting Lt., RN): Cox, Paul (Member, Pennsylvania Navy Board): Cowper, MTills: Cowell, Christopher (merchant at London): Coulston, John (Capt.): Cotes, James (Comdr., RN): Costelloe, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): Cossa, Ezekiel, (Seaman, Continental Navy): Cosins, ____________

INDEX

1238


Coramondel Coast, India: 651

Corsica, France: 65, 81

Corruna, Spain: prizes sent into, 866, 878, 890, 903, 948, 1001, 1003, 1004, 1026, 1054, 1054n, 1065, 1065n; Hauke repairs at, 878; Conyngham at, 890, 907: American privateers at, 935, 938; Continental Navy vessels at, 979–80, 1017, 1018; Royal Navy ships off, 980; British merchant ships off, 1065; Continental Navy vessels off, 1065; American privateers off, 1073; inward-bound vessels, 903, 906, 1065; outward-bound vessels, 132, 133, 871, 878, 907, 1065, 1103; mentioned, 889, 1005, 1024, 1059

Cosins & Dolbearre: 546

Cossa, Ezekiel, (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

Costelloe, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1181

Cosway, William (RN officer, Nautilus): 167

Cotes, James (Comdr., RN): 79, 209, 209n (Diligence)

Cotesworth-Pinchney, East Florida privateer ship (formerly South Carolina privateer): captures: Savannah, 534

Cotesworth-Pinchney, South Carolina privateer ship: captured and converted to British privateer, 554 (William Rankin)

Coté, __________, Mr.: 210

Cottle, Thomas (Capt.): 636n (Wanton)

Cotton, Rowland (Capt., RN): 294, 525n, 535 (Pallas)

Cotton, Theophilus (Col., Massachusetts Militia): 368, 369n

Coudres, Ile aux, Quebec Province, Canada: 328

Coulston, John (Capt.): 46, 354, 355n, 675 (Gloucester)

Countess of Pitterwin, brigantine: captured by Independence, 242 (John Smith)

Coupé, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

Couraguex, HMS: 1116 (Samuel Hood)

Courrier de Miquelon, French sloop: captured by Emerald, 819n (Lewis Busson)

Courtsey, Thomas (Capt., Maryland Navy): 64n, 78, 267, 749; tc: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 63–64, 770 (Chester)

Court, Christopher (merchant at London): 1024

Courtier, French naval vessel: 1118, 1119 (Dunaret)

Coward, Richard (Capt., Maryland Navy): 365n, 366n (Dolphin)

Cowart, Cornelius (Seaman, Continental Navy): 487, 1182

Cowell, Thomas (Capt.): 963n (Clarendon)

Cowper, Wills: 493

Cox, Paul (Member, Pennsylvania Navy Board): 360, 568

Cox, Ponsonby (Acting Lt., RN): 141 (Loyal Convert)

Crabtree, Agreen (Capt.): attacks settlement on Cowart, Thomas (Capt., Maryland Navy): Cotton, Theophilus (Col., Massachusetts Militia): Cotton, Cottle, Thomas (Capt.): Cotton, Cottle, Thomas (Capt.): Cox, Ponsonby (Acting Lt., RN): 141 (Loyal Convert) Crabtree, Agreen (Capt.): attacks settlement on St. John R., New Brunswick, 528, 695–96, 837; mentioned, 32, 32n, 104n, 440, 697n, 838n (Harlequin)

Crack (Crack), River, France: 1014–15, 1034, 1037

Crafis, Edward (Col., Massachusetts Militia): 369, 369n

Crafis, Thomas (Col.): supplies munitions, 180, 236, 793; mentioned, 180n, 236n, 368, 401, 427, 793n

Craghead, __________, Mrs.: 188

Craithon, David (seaman, Hope): 637, 638

Craig, __________, Mrs.: 649

Craig [Craig], John (Boatswain's Mate, Connecticut Navy): 154

Craig, W: 889

Crandall, Joseph (Capt., Rhode Island Navy): 368, 213n, 333n, 498, 499 (Spitfire)

Cranes, HM galley: off Tarrytown, 36; escorts transports up Hudson, 39, 143, 143n; off Kings Ferry, 41; anchors off Dunderberg Mountain, 42, 47; covers landing on Verplanck Point, 42; in Haverstraw Bay, 42, 43; off Lents Cove, 42; advances up to Peekskill, 43; covers landing at Kings Ferry, 43; fires on Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 47, 96, 99; anchors off Fort Montgomery, 48, 109; escorts flat boats to Fort Constitution, 69, 73, 91; off Butter Hill Clove, 69, 95; below Fishkill, 71; escorts flat boats to Kings Ferry, 72; passes chevaux de frise at Pollepel I., 73, 118, 126, 127n, 259; supports landing at Fort Constitution, 93, 97, 100; sails down Hudson to Fort Constitution, 95; escorts Dependance to Fort Montgomery, 108; off Fishkill, 143, 143n; proceeds up to Esopus Meadows, 172, 172n; off Danskammer Point, 173n; near Esopus I., 174n; arrives off Kingston Landing, 185n; proceeds up to Rondout Creek, 184; with advanced squadron above Poughkeepsie, 186n; off Red Hook, 192; off Livingston's Manor, 203; off Rondout Creek, 203; off Sleepsine I., 203; drops down Hudson R., 299, 243, 244, 281, 282; fires on American battery near Poughkeepsie, 243; passes Poughkeepsie, 244; escorts transports through the chevaux de frise at Pollepel I., 259–60; hauls Mercury off shool, 281; assists transport, 299; remains with Mercury at Spuyten Duyvil Creek, 299; mentioned, 36n, 38, 39, 42n, 43n, 44n, 48n, 69n, 71n, 73n, 91n, 95n, 98n, 100n, 109n, 118n, 175n, 192n, 203n, 239n, 243n, 244n, 259n, 260n, 281n, 282n, 299n (Thomas Hitchcock)

Crane, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182


Craasthan, Benjamin (Quartermaster, Rhode Island Navy): 213n; Journal: 212–13, 221

Cranson, R.L.: 809n

Cravy, Archibald (Col., 2d Rhode Island State Regiment): 368, 369n

Crawford, British transport: 582

Crawford, John (seaman, Massachusetts privateer schooner Lee): 349

Crawford, John (Capt.): 437n (Buckskin)
INDEX

Cribben, ship: 1204 (Ross)

Crichton, William (merchant at London): 1024

Cripps, John J., & May: 636, 637

Crispin, William (Commissary, Pennsylvania Navy): and provisions for state fleet, 194, 306, 417, 419, 763, 765n, 795–96; and funds for state fleet, 260, 260n, 549, 568, 795–96; and liquor on British reoccupation of Billingsport Fort, 306; reports to fleet to act as commissary, 360; with Pennsylvania Navy Board, 418, 420; poor performance of duties by, 666; and clothing for state fleet, 795–96; to: Thomas Wharton, Jr., 306; from: Pennsylvania Council of Safety, 194; Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, 419; mentioned, 304, 306n

Crockett, Alexander (Capt.): 514, 665 (Philip)

Croell, Matthew (pilot): 360, 609–10

Croft, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024

Cross, John (Capt.): 347, 698n (Buckram)

Crosswicks Creek, N.J.: 59, 454

Crossley, John: 170, 170n

Crowninshield, Benjamin (Midn., Continental Navy): 487, 1182

Cumberland

Cumberland Packet, sloop: 1208 (Sharp)

Cunningham, Joseph (Capt.): captures Nuestra Senhora de Cama de Santo Antonio, 135, 517, 664; requests discharge and settlement of accounts, 793–94; on belligerent actions by Portuguese, 794; to: Robert Morris, 135–36, 793–94; John Wardwell, 10; Thomas Willing, 135–36; mentioned, 9–10, 22, 22n, 25n, 318, 320n, 518n, 648 (Phoenix)

Cunyngham, William (Capt.): 676n, 777 (Brothers)

Curaçao, Dutch West Indies: 410n, 469, 553, 636n

Curtise, French Navy corvette: 1097–98, 1099, 1140, 1141, 1159, 1161 (André-Marie, Chevalier de Gouzillon-Belizal)

Curfing, George (merchant at London): 1024

Currie, — (Capt.): 545 (Caesar)

Curry [Kery], James (Pvt., Continental Army): 780

Curtis, Frederick (Master at Arms, Connecticut Navy): 155

Curtis, James (Pvt., Continental Army): 318

Curtis, Jeptha (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 155

Curtis, Roger (Capt., RN): to: William Cornwallis, 227, 293, 324, 345–46; from: William Cornwallis, 227; mentioned, 130, 241, 397, 607 (Eagle)

Curtis, Dr. Samuel (Surgeon, Continental Navy): 433

Curtis, Samuel (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Curtis, Timothy (merchant at London): 1024

Cushing, John (merchant at London): 1024

Cushing, John (merchant at Boston): 15n, 66n

Cushing, Nathan (Judge, Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District): 16, 46, 90, 242, 355, 414–15, 665, 685, 804

Cushing, Thomas (merchant at Boston; Member, Massachusetts Council): 201, 202, 473, 529, 817; to: Massachusetts Council, 315; from: Continental Marine Committee, 479

Cushing (John) and White (Samuel) (merchants at Boston): from: Tristram Dalton, 134–35; David Reed, 66

Cuthbert, James (Capt.): 854 (Alexander)

Cutter, Samuel (captain's clerk, Dalton): 874

Cutter, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 355n, 415n, captures (with Dolphin): Betsey, 354; Hope, 414–15; James, 414–15; John, 354, 415; Polly, 354 (Silas Smith)

Cutter, Thomas (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

Cuylar, Cornelius (Lt. Col., British Army; Howe's Aide-de-camp): 388, 775–80, 780n

Cuylar, Telemán (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Cygnet, HM sloop: 686; recaptures: Prince George, 724 (Robert Stratford)

Dade, Townsend (Sheriff, King George Co., Va.): 740

Daffin, — (of Talbot, Md.): 53, 54

Daggett, Nathan (Pilot, Connecticut Navy): 155

Daggett, Sylvanus (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158

Daggett, West (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158


Dalane, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

D’Albiall, — (passenger, Bon Pasteur): 1137, 1139

Dalley, John (Gov., Jamaica): 494, 547, 632n; to: Lord George Germain, 705–6; Viscount Howe, 209, 494; Sir William Howe, 209, 494; from:
Clark Gayton, 632; Lord George Germain, 854-55; Charles Hamilton, 669-70
Dalrymple, Hugh (Capt., RN): 55 (Junio)
Dalton, Edward (Acting Lt., RN): 83, 85n
Dalton, Tristram (merchant at Newburyport, Mass.): to John Cushing and Samuel White, 134-35
Dame Marie [Donna Maria], Cap, Saint-Domingue: 169
Damon, Luther (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Dampierre, Charles Picot, Chevalier de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy): 731, 952, 953
Dana, Charles (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 160
Dana, Francis (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Continental Navy Committee, Committee on Appeals): 114, 115n, 522, 626, 627
Dana, Francis: 480
Dana, John (Capt., Continental Navy): 114, 115n, 143, 143n, 173, 173n
Daphne, HMS: 236, 398, 524, 786n; Journal: 230, 786; captures: Comet, 786; Fanny, 410n; Lydia, 230, 628n (St. John Chirnery)
Darbey & Nichols (merchants at Salem, Mass.): 355n
Darby, George: 236
Darby, William (Boatswain, Continental Navy): 480
Darby, Pa.: 487, 560
Darby Creek, Pa.: 130, 364, 449
Darrell, Edward (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): 729
Darrell, John (Capt.): 622n (Phoenix)
Darrow, James: 441
Darrow, Peter (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 442, 444
Darrow, Peter, Jr.: 444
Dart, Robert: 348
Dartmouth, England: 875, 939, 948, 1094
Dartmouth, Mass.: spy vessel fitting out at, 68; privateers and merchant ships at, 357, 635n, 780; boats arrive from, 368; prizes sent into, 641n; outward-bound vessels, 91n, 400, 499, 499n, 679, 679n; mentioned, 649
Dartmouth River, Mass.: 357
Dashpar, William (Capt.): 703 (Betsy)
Dashpar, William (Capt.): 768n (Good Intent)
Daveney, Hugh: 212
Davy, Thomas (Comdr., RN): 742 (Diligence)
David, Ebenezer (Chaplain, Continental Army): to Nicholas Brown, 466-67, 580-81
David [Davys, Davy], John (Capt., Maryland Navy): 64, 64n, 552 (Conqueror)
Davidson, Walter: 81
Davey, —- (Capt.): 113 (Tiger)
Davies, Deacon: 368
Davies, John: 349
Davies, Joseph (Secretary to Vice Adm. Howe): 131, 150, 215, 450
Davies, —- (Mr. (shipbuilder of Mass.): 706
Davies, Caleb (Capt.): 106, 362, 711
Davies, George (Seaman, RN): 713
Davies, Henry (Capt.): 56 (William)
Davies, John (Midn., Continental Navy): 673
Darby, George (Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Davie, Joseph (Secretary to Vice Adm. Howe): 131, 150, 215, 450
Davies, Caleb (Capt.): 106, 362, 711
Davies, George (Seaman, RN): 713
Davies, Henry (Capt.): 56 (William)
Davies, John (Midn., Continental Navy): 673
Davies, Rufus (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Davis, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Davis, Thracken & Co. (merchants at London): 1024
Davis, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182
Davis, William (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Davis, Zachariah (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 318
Davis Cove, Jamaica: 545
Dawson, Edward (Capt.): 80, 399 (Nancy)
Dawson, George (Comdr., RN): 82, 85n, 104, 104n (Hope)
Dawson, John: 188
Day, James (Lt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Day, William (Capt.): 589n, 920, 921, 977n; to The Public, 629 (General Mifflin)
Dayley, Jeremiah (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 725
Deal, England: 857
Deal Castle, HMS: 964, 964n, 965n (William Parker)
Dean, Benjamin (Capt.): 15-16 (Revenge)
Deane, Continental Navy frigate (formerly Lyon): building at Nantes, 886, 887n, 931-32, 1051; crew of, 886, 1163-64; and shipment of munitions in, 886, 953-54, 1051; arrangements to have French captain for, 917; Dolphin serves as receiving ship for, 917, 1030; fitting out, 917, 962, 965, 970, 981, 1077, 1082, 1108-9, 1130, 1130n; and convoys, 931, 995, 998, 1030, 1118, 1118n; French government and sailing of, 953-54, 995, 1072, 1109, 1142, 1143; and seamen's pay, 955; description, 965; renamed, 965; preparing to ship goods to America, 970, 1055; ballast for, 981; sale of, recommended, 994; British plan to intercept, 1115; and Ranger's prisoners, 1152, 1152n; final preparations to sail from France, 1163-64; mentioned, 954n, 971n, 1054n, 1055n, 1142n, 1143n (Samuel Nicholson)
Deane, Barnabas (merchant at Wethersfield, Conn.): 1056; from: Augustin Lawrence, 541-42; Samuel Tudor, 541-42
Deane, Nicholas (Midn., Continental Navy): 317
Deane, Silas (American Commissioner in France): John Adams elected to replace, 626; letters from, 668; William Lee to call on for assistance, 728; consults Vergennes on dispatches, 887-88; consults Le Ray de Channont on dispatches, 888; on procedures for American prizes in France, 894; on procedures for American prizes in France, 894; on French policy toward Americans, 931; on paying Continental Navy seamen, 955;
and stay of Alfred and Raleigh at L'Orient, 961; and Beaumarchais, 962; and Dolphin's accounts, 965n; and Deane, 981, 994, 995, 1077; on shipments of war supplies to America, 981; and preparation of Independence to sail, 982, 1077; and Spain, 983; and France's return of American prizes to English owners, 994, 1151n; and sale of Revenge and Dolphin, 994, 994n, 1106–7, 1108, 1108n; recommends New England ports for shipments to America, 994; and terms of shipping agreement with Montieu, 998; and capture of Lynch, 1013–14, 1050; and Brune, 1055–56, 1106; and William Hodge, 1059; purchases arms, 1063; on support of Continental Navy officers in France, 1077; Arthur Lee complains of the orders given by, 1142; on the hostage taken by Conyngham, 1153.

to: Gustavus Conyngham, 1058; Jean-Hans and Samuel Delap, 894; Miguel Lagoanere & Cie., 923, 1059; John Ross, 1055–56; Thomas Thompson, 955; Vieu, Morrell & Fils, 1153; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 981, 994, 994, 994n, 995, 998, 1013–14, 1077; John Young, 982.

from: Thomas Bell, 1156–57; Gustavus Conyngham, 865–66, 1030–32; Samuel Nicholson, 965, 1142; John Ross, 1106–8, 1142.

mentioned: 1041, 1143.

Deane, Simeon: intends to sail to America, 926; travels to Amsterdam, 926; to ship salt in brig, 981; seeks master for brig, 981n; and purchase of Dolphin, 994n; carries dispatches for Congress, 1129n; and John Ross, 1142n; leaves Paris, 1153; mentioned, 926n, 1056, 1108.

De Coenen, — (merchant at Nantes): 1056.

Defence, Connecticut Navy brig/ships: prize money for, 114, 340; officers quartered in Boston, 190; to be rigged as a ship, 190, 471, 525n, 631, 649; settlement of accounts of, 402–3; ready for launching, 471; fitting out, 485, 668, 812; ordnance and sails for, 485, 812; account of repairs and supplies for, 638–39; crew's wages not paid, 649; captures: Annabella, 525n; George, 525n; Lydia, 693; mentioned, 115n (Samuel Smedley).

Defence, South Carolina Navy brigantine: captured by Persus and Roebuck, 138, 138n, 167n; taken into Royal Navy as Hinchinbrook, 167; prize money for crew of, 657; captures: Caesar, 545, 657; Friendship, 657; schooner Nancy, 657; sloop Nancy, 657; mentioned, 182–83n (Thomas Pickering).

Defence, Maryland Navy ship: accounts, 166–67, 188, 611, 834–35, 840; British attempt to surprise, 380; petition of crewmen to Maryland governor, 692; shortages on, 692; supplies for, 692, 709; ordnance ordered transferred from, 709; sale authorized, 709, 781; transfer of officers, seamen, marines, and naval stores from, 709, 781; small arms transported in tender of, 770, 781; command of tender of, 771n; payment ordered for prizes taken by, 781; tender of, ordered to transport cordage, 781–82; mentioned, 980n (George Cook; John Rogers).

Defiance, sloop: captured by Glasgow, 694, 694n (Barlet).

De Goris, John (Capt.): 89 (Bideford).


Degrusia, Augustus (seaman, American Revenue): 622.

Delancy, James (Lt. Col., Delancy's Refugees): 734, 734n.

Delap, Jean-Hans (merchant at Bordeaux): accounts with American Commissioners, 882; and release of detained vessels, 894n; dispatches prize to Bilbao, 943, 1002; recommended as Continental commercial agent, 943–44; intercedes to allow Portsmouth to refit in France, 944; prize agent for American privateers, 1002; asked to investigate capture of Emperor of Germany, 1013; and John Walke, 1146, 1147, 1148n; sells American prize vessel, 1147; from: American Commissioners in France, 1013; Silas Deane, 894; mentioned, 1025.

Delap, Samuel (merchant at Bordeaux): accounts with American Commissioners, 882; and release of detained vessels, 894n; dispatches prize to Bilbao, 943, 1002; recommended as Continental commercial agent, 943–44; intercedes to allow Portsmouth to refit in France, 944; prize agent for American privateers, 1002; asked to investigate capture of Emperor of Germany, 1013; from: American Commissioners in France, 1013; Silas Deane, 894; mentioned, 1025.

Delaroche and Hugon (merchants at Port-au-Prince): 819n.

Delash, John: 349.

Delaware, brig: captured by Hornet, 535, 535n (Kirby).

Delaware, Continental Navy frigate: Navy Board of Middle Dept. encourages recapture or destruction of, 26; captured by British Army, 27n, 28, 28n, 77, 288, 293n, 582, 584, 587; mutiny in, 28, 77; casualties in, 77; English seamen serve in, 77; threat posed by, 294; employed in British naval service, 320; mistreatment of captured crew from, 520, 592; officers of, escape from British, 645; compared with Deane, 965; mentioned, 17, 17n, 110, 284n, 749 (Charles Alexander).

Delaware, Pennsylvania Navy schooner: 568 (Richard Eyre).

Delaware, HM schooner tender: 550 (Rogers).

Delaware, HM armed ship (formerly Continental Navy frigate Delaware): Journal: 582, 595, 827; poses threat to American river defenses, 17, 17n, 284, 320, 322, 455, 455n, 558, 650; manning of, 74, 109; American intentions to destroy, 322, 533, 550; engages Hazelwood's fleet, 557, 558, 559, 559n, 568, 569n, 584, 625; James Watt appointed to command, 582, 654; at Philadelphia, 584, 601, 825; Howe retains in service, 584; dimensions of, 587; guns in, 587; sends armed boats to attack enemy vessels in Delaware R., 595; attached to Hamond's squadron in Delaware R., 653, 654, 654n; short-
INDEX

age of clothing in, 689; **captures**: American boat flying flag of truce, 560 (James Watt)

Delaware: 77, 436, 436n, 448, 472; Militia, 472, 475, 475n

Delaware Bay: 45, 45n, 808, 896


**Delight**, schooner: 1210


**Delight**, sloop: 107

**Demas**, — (Capt.): 809 (Governor Tonyn)

**Demerara**, British Guiana: 755, 776

**De Morsier, G. B.** (merchant at London): 1024

**Denick, Daniel** (Advocate, Admiralty of the Mause): 1034

**Denison, Joseph** (merchant at London): 1024

**Dennis, George**: 443

**Dennis, James** (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

**Denniss, Francis**: 545

**Dependence**, HM galley: Journal: 38, 42–43, 47, 58–59, 69, 95, 108–9, 128, 143, 172, 183–84, 208, 213, 243, 259; escorts flat boats to Tarrytown, 24; sails up Hudson R. with Diligent and Spifire, 24, 24n, 39; off Tarrytown, 36, 38, 39, 43; sails up to Tellers Point, 38; off Kings Ferry, 41, 43; fires on American brig in Lents Creek, 42; in Haverstraw Bay, 42, 43; off Dunderberg Mountain, 42, 47; off Lents Cove, 42; captures and destroys American whaleboats, 42–43; covers landing on Verplanck Point, 42–43; advances to Peekskill, 43; fires on Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 47, 96, 99; off Fort Montgomery, 48, 59, 69; master sent to find a passage over the chain at Fort Montgomery, 59; receives gunpowder and shot from Preston, 59; artificers cut chain at Fort Montgomery, 69; off Butler Hill Cove, 69; supports landing at Fort Constitution, 69, 73, 91, 97, 100; off Fishkill, 71, 143, 145n; escorts flat boats to Kings Ferry, 72; passes through chevaux de frise at Pollepel I., 73, 118, 126, 127n; off Butler Hill, 95, 259; sails down to Fort Constitution, 95; debarks troops at Fort Montgomery, 109; boats burn American vessels and storehouses near Poughkeepsie, 128, 172; off Danskanmer Point, 128, 173n; damaged by American battery and drops down to Fort Montgomery for repairs, 143; engages American battery on heights at New Windsor, 143; escorts transports up Hudson R., 143, 143n; sails up to Esopus Meadows, 172, 172n; near Esopus I., 174n; fires on American battery and galley Lady Washington at mouth of Rondout Creek, 183; off Kingston Landing, 183n, 184, 184n; lieutenant and crew wounded, 184, 193, 193n; sails up to Rondout Creek, 184; with advanced squadron above Poughkeepsie, 186n; off Red Hook, 192; off Livingston's Manor, 203; off Sleepskine I., 203, 213; covers boats sent to destroy American vessels, 213; sails down Hudson R. with the advanced squadron, 239, 243, 244, 281, 298, 299; collides with Diligent, 243; fires on American troops on Poughkeepsie heights, 243; fires on American militia on But ter Hill, 259; joins Mercury at Pollepel I., 259; off Pollepel I., 259, 299n; escorts transports through the chevaux de frise at Pollepel I., 259–60; remains at Pollepel I. with Diligent, 259–60; assists transport, 259; mentioned, 24n, 36n, 37n, 38n, 39n, 42n, 45n, 44n, 48n, 69n, 71n, 72n, 91n, 95n, 98n, 100n, 118n, 175n, 192n, 203n, 239n, 244n, 260n, 281n, 299n (James Clark)


Dequené, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874

**Derby, ship**: captured by St. Peter and Fly, 197, 337 (James Rimmer)

**Derby, John, & Co.** (merchants at Salem, Mass.): 355n, 644n

**Derby, Richard** (Member, Massachusetts Council): 410n

**De Saurais Seibre & Cie.** (merchants at St. Malo): 1059, 1060

Des Baumes, Chaumet: 1137, 1139

Desecheo Island [Deshays; Puerto Rico, Spanish West Indies]: 390, 400, 461, 463

Desegray, Beaugeard fils & Cie. (merchants at St. Malo): 965; to Samuel Nicholson, 967

Deshon, Daniel, Jr. (Capt.): 590 (Old Defence)

Deshon, Henry: 443
Deshon, John (Member, Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept.): arranges payment of prize money withheld by Hector McNeill, 86; advises Whipple to have a pilot for New London, 331; orders Providence to break out of Narragansett Bay, 331; on payments to Joshua Huntington, 382; empowered to give operational orders, 589; makes payments for Navy Board, 589; ordered to contract for provisions, 589; ordered to convene court-martial, 594; to effect prisoner exchange, 594; on ordnance cast for the Continental Navy, 685–86; receives funds, 744; suggests Samuel Eliot might borrow canvas from Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 812; sent to get Warren to sea, 856–57; to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 56; Joshua Huntington, 382, 685–86; Abraham Whipple, 331; from: Continental Marine Committee, 479; mentioned, 137, 331n, 445, 483, 812n. See also Navy, Continental: Navy Board of Eastern Dept.

Deshon, Richard (merchant at Stonington, Conn.): 442

Deshon, Richard (Capt.): to Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 153 (General Mifflin)

Désirade, La, French West Indies: 778, 910

Desire, schooner: 618 (Setton)

Desire, sloop: 1206 (Atkins)

Despencer, Le, HM packet: 29

Devens, David (Commissary, Massachusetts Board of War): 816

Devonshire, England: 1157

Dewees Inlet, S.C.: 597

Dewees Island, S.C.: 655

Dexter, Elzathan (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159

Diamond, HMS: 67, 124, 347–49, 499, 567, 712, 823; captures: Buchram, 347; recaptures: Lively, 349; Royal Bounty, 349, 698n (Charles Feliding)

Diamond, Rhode Island Navy trading sloop: 755

Diamond, John (Sailing Master, Continental Navy): 433, 643, 644, 644n, 838n

Diamond Island, N.Y.: 14, 141, 328

Diana, brigantine: 1205; captured by Dolphin, 15–16 (William Bound)

Diana, packet boat: 1065

Diana, schooner: captured by Cabot, 678, 678n, 687n (Thomas Packer)

Diana, vessel from Carolina: 943 (Ingersall)

Dick & John, schooner: captured by Cerberus, 24, 24n (Jehu Pain)

Dick & Milligan: 547

Dickenson, — (Capt.): 365 (Grace)

Dickenson, Brittingham: 188

Dickenson, Edmund B. (Capt., Continental Army): 503, 504

Dickinson, — Mr. (of Philadelphia): 650

Dickinson, Philemon (Maj. Gen., New Jersey Militia): 204, 204n, 623

Dickson, Archibald (Capt., RN): 786, 1153n (Greyhound)

Digby, Robert (Capt., RN): 966n; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 965–66; Lord Sandwich, 966 (Ranilchs)

Dighton, Mass.: 828

Diligence, HM sloop: 79, 209, 236, 294, 524, 525; Journal: 742 (Thomas Davey; James Cotes)

Diligent, HM brig: Journal: 24, 43, 48, 69, 95, 118, 143, 172, 184, 192, 203, 239, 244, 259–60, 298–99; escorts flat boats to Tarrytown, 24, 36, 43; sails up to Tellers Point, 38; off Kings Ferry, 41, 43, 72; covers landing on Verplanck Point, 42; in Havenstraw Bay, 42, 43; sails up to Lents Cove, 42; fires on American militia at Peekskill, 43; fires on Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 47, 99; off Dunderberg Mountain, 47; fires on frigate Montgomery, 48; off Fort Montgomery, 48, 69, 109, 143; escorts flat boats to Fort Constitution, 69, 73, 91; off Butter Hill Clove, 69, 95; passes upper chevaux de frise at Pollepel I, 69, 73, 118, 126, 127n, 143; below Fishkill, 71; sails down to Fort Constitution with galleys, 95; escorts Dependence to Fort Montgomery, 108; chases galley Lady Washington, 118; off Poughkeepsie, 118; engages American battery at Newburgh, 143; fired upon by Americans off Fishkill, 143; off Dansker Point, 143, 173, 173n; off Fishkill, 143; fires on American militia near Poughkeepsie, 172, 244; sails up to Esopus Meadows, 172, 172n; near Esopus I., 174n; off Kingston Landing, 185n, 184; boats sent to burn Kingston, 184; fires on galley Lady Washington, 184; gunner and men burned in attack on Kingston, 184; with advanced squadron above Poughkeepsie, 186n; covers landing at Red Hook, 192; aground on Esopus Flats, 203; off Livingston’s Manor, 203; off Rondout Creek, 203; off Sleepskine I., 203; sends boats to burn houses and barns at Livingston’s Manor, 203; sails down Hudson R. with advanced squadron, 259, 298, 298, 299; runs afloat of Dependence, 243; fires on American militia on Butter Hill, 259–60; in Hudson R. north of Butter Hill, 259–60; off Pollepel I., 259–60, 281, 289; mentioned, 24n, 36n, 37n, 42n, 44n, 69n, 71n, 73n, 91n, 95n, 98n, 100n, 109n, 143n, 175n, 203n, 243n, 259n, 281n (Thomas Farnham)

Diligent, HM schooner: 1204 (John Knight)

Dillon, French brigantine: captured by Fancy, 15–16 (Le Fabre)

Diligente, French Navy frigate: 952, 953

Dilworth, — Mr. (pilot, Delaware R.): 826

Dimmock, Ephraim (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673

Dionie, — (Capt.): 1164n (St. Jean Baptiste)

Dischham, William (gunner, Buckskin): 167

Dispatch, brig: 1054, 1054n, 1065n, 1100n, 1100n, 1104; captured by Revenge, 1069 (Emanuel LeGeyte)

Dispatch, brig: 410, 410n (Thomas Tucker, Sr.)

Dispatch, Continental packet: 748, 880, 881n (Stephen Cleveland)

Dispatch, schooner: 1204 (Goodridge)
INDEX

1245

Downes, Johnny (Apprentice, Continental Navy): 1134, 1135n, 1141, 1141n

Downman, Francis (Capt.-Lt., Royal Artillery): Diary: 109-10, 119, 178-79, 224, 285, 363, 378, 384-85, 404-5, 455, 472, 478, 489, 501-3, 512, 533, 543, 550, 559; commands battery at Webb's Ferry, 109-10; on American attempt to capture battery on Carpenters Is., 119; on bombardment of Fort Mifflin, 119, 178, 224, 501-3; on casualties in Howe's army, 119, 178; on construction of batteries on Carpenters and Province Is., 119, 178, 489, 489n; on engagements between Hazeldown's fleet and batteries on Carpenters and Province Is., 119, 178, 224; on damage to batteries on Carpenters and Province Is., 119; on engagements between Howe's and Hazeldown's fleets, 224, 285, 501; on supply of army by Howe's fleet, 224, 285; on British floating batteries, 363, 384, 489; on movements of Hazeldown's fleet, 384, 533, 543; on American evacuation of Fort Mifflin, 501-3; on British battery at Fort Mifflin, 512, 533, 550; on desertion in Hazeldown's fleet, 550; on American evacuation of Fort Mercer, 559; on destruction of vessels in Hazeldown's fleet, 559; mentioned, 207n

Downs, Baxter (Capt.): 372n (Polly)

Downs, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

Downs, The, England: 857, 885, 994, 993

Doyne, Thomas (Seaman, Maryland Navy): deposition: 365-66

Dragon, schooner: 1204 (Knowlton)

*Drake, Francis Samuel (Rear Adm., RN):* 1190

Dreadnought, British armed tender: 113; captured by Liberty and Patriot, 30, 30n, 103

Drinker, Billy: 558

Drinker, Elizabeth: Diary: 245-46, 558, 816-17

Drinker, Molly: 558

Driscoll, Philip (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Drier, schooner: captured by Revenge, 655 (Nog)

Dromedary, British armed transport: 1046, 1046n

Druid, HM sloop: escorts convoy to England, 847; engages Raleigh, 848, 857-59, 859n, 867-68, 913, 930, 941, 1105; damage sustained by, 848, 858, 859, 859n, 867, 868; casualties, 858, 860, 868; discharges American prisoners in England, 873, 873n (Peter Carteret; John Bouchier)

Drummond, John Auriol (Comdr., RN): 273, 746 (Beaver's Prize)

Drummond, Patrick (Capt., RN): 1001

Dry Harbour, Jamaica: 545, 547

Duane, James (New York Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627, 658

Duarte, João García [Jungo Seco]: (Capt.): 10, 11n, 22, 22n, 25n, 135, 136n, 319, 517, 664, 665n, 794, 794n (Nosara Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio)

Dubbeldemuts, Adrianus (merchant at Rotterdam, Netherlands): 952n, 1035

Dubbeldemuts, Franco (merchant at Rotterdam, Netherlands): 952n

Dublin, Ireland: 616, 865, 866, 890, 896, 911, 1001, 1025

Du Bois, David (Capt., Continental Army): 224

Du Bois, Lewis (Col., Continental Army): 70, 71n, 95n, 127, 127n

Du Bois, Zachariah (Maj., New York Militia): 37, 37n

Du Boisviolette, Genevieve & Cie.: to Benjamin Franklin, 1071-72

Duc de Chartres, Massachusetts Navy trading ship (Alexander Wilson): 615

Duc de Chartres, French ship: 1081

Duc de Chalais, French ship: 945, 946, 1009n (Thomas Moore)

Duc de Duras, French ship (renamed Bonhomme Richard): 1129-30, 1139n

Duchaffault de Besné, Louis-Charles, Comte (Lt. Gen. des Armées Navales, French Navy): to Toussaint-Guillaume de La Motte-Picquet, 853; Gabriel de Sartine, 864-65; from: Vicomte de Bernard de Marigny, 861-64; Gabriel de Sartine, 1049-50

Duck, — (Capt.): 398

Duck Creek, Del.: 472, 475n

Duckett, Arthur: 236

Dudington, William (Capt., RN): from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1000-1001 (Boston)

Du Doyer, Jean Pellet (merchant at Nantes): and Deane, 954, 962; and shipping goods to America, 994, 995, 998, 1029, 1072; and Amphitrite, 1057; witnesses weighing of clothing, 1109; mentioned, 981

Duer, William (New York delegate to the Continental Congress): 626, 627

Dufoe, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874

Du fourc,— (merchant at Bayonne, France): 969, 970

Dufraisne, Berube (Capt.): 1014-15, 1015n, 1059, 1060, 1087-90 (Bruno)

Dufresne, José (Gov, Puerto Rico): 872, 873

Dugan, Cumberland (merchant at Baltimore): 770

Dugard, Samuel (Capt.): 822, 1131 (Marblehead)

Duke of Cumberland, HM packet: 271 (Ackland)

Duke of Grafton, sloop: captured by St. Albans, 818, 819n (Nicholas Henson)

Dumarsq, Thomas (Capt., RN): 189, 296, 326, 335-37, 553, 563, 721 (Portland)

Dumeneg, J. See Thornton, John

Dumesnil, —— (King's Attorney, Saint-Domingue Admiralty): 720, 721

Dunbar, —— (of Gloucester County, Va.): 30

Dunbar, Joseph (Cooper, Maryland Navy): 692, 692n

DuncaN, Henry (Capt., RN; First Captain): Journal: 75; on engagement between Hazeldown's fleet and Webb's Ferry battery, 75, 75n; supervises landing of army's provisions, stores, and baggage, 288; coordinates efforts between
INDEX

Howe's fleet and Howe's army, 584; serves on court-martial boards, 606-7, 610; mentioned, 54, 54n, 519, 569, 624
Duncan, Thomas (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Dunderberg [Dunderburick; Dunderbarrack; Thunder Hill] Mountain, N.Y.: 42n, 47n, 57, 99, 100n; Royal Navy ships off, 42, 47; British troops land near, 47, 69, 92
Dunderberg Point [Jones's Point], N.Y.: 41, 58, 58n, 69
Dunvat, — (officer, French Navy): 1118, 1119 (Courtier)
Dunevan, James (Capt.): 873n
Dungarvin, Ireland: 1066
Dunkirk (Dunkirk), France: Revenge at, 199, 296; prizes sent into, 297n; American munitions source, 917, 962, 999; escaped American prisoners in, 1070; outward-bound vessels, 901, 962; mentioned, 882, 1058, 1142, 1144, 1153
Dunk's Ferry, Pa.: 569
Dunlap's Maryland Gazette, or the Baltimore General Advertiser: 1778: 3 Feb., 1009
Dunlop, James (merchant at London): 1024
Dunmooor, Patrick (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Dunmore, British armed brig: 29, 39
Dunmore, Lord [John Murray, 4th Earl of Dunmore]: 215, 216n
Dunn, Benjamin (Capt., Continental Navy): 488, 599, 600 (Surprise)
Dunn, Thomas (Pvt., British Marines): 860
Duplc, Landays (King's Attorney, Nantes Admiralty): 1121, 1122
Du Plessis, Thomas-Antoine, chevalier de Mauduit (Capt., Continental Artillery): 60, 60n, 110, 110n
Dupont & Fils (bankers at Paris): 1072
Du Queesne Bay, Grenada: 810
Durand, Mons.: 958, 960
Duras, Duc de: 947
Durding, Thomas (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Durham, Josiah (Capt.): deposition: 782-33
Durietz, — (Gen., Swedish Army): 1010
Durkee, John (Col., Continental Army): 505, 515n
Dutton, British transport: 675, 676 (Z. Norman)
Dwyer, Patrick: 236
Dyer, Charles (Lt., Massachusetts Navy): petition to: Massachusetts General Court, 574-75
Dyer, Charles (Col., Rhode Island Militia): 498
Dyer, Eliphalet (Connecticut Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627
Dyer Island, R.I.: 316
Dyewoods: 510; camwood/campechy wood, 15, 135, 1035, 1066; fusic, 15, 135, 547, 562, 562n; logwood, 399, 545, 546, 1044
Dyson, John (merchant at Beverly, Mass.): 484, 485
Eagle, HM packet boat: 435, 625, 675 (Nichols)
Eagle, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 7; captures: Bideford, 89; Friendship, 89; Polly, 46; Speirs, 6 (Samuel Avery)
Eagle, Rhode Island privateer schooner: captured by Sphynx, 635, 635n, 780, 780n (Mowry Potter)
Eagle, HMS: Journal: 130, 241, 397; bound for Delaware R., 13, 288; Howe's flagship, 51, 51n, 53, 112n, 254, 254n, 311n, 468, 513, 513n; tender of, 51, 55, 53n; Lt. Orde appointed to command Zebra, 76; provides men to Vigilant, 112, 112n, 228, 588; transfers guns to vessels in fleet, 130, 397, 533; off Chester, Pa., 150; assists in re-floating Isis, 227; boats from, assist vessels engaging Hazelwood's fleet, 241; receives seamen from Augusta, 286; marines from, occupy Billingsport Fort, 311, 311n; guns from, mounted in batteries on Carpenters I., 378, 378n, 420, 420n, 448, 449n, 492a, 533, 583; American prisoners sent to, 386; carpenters from, outfit Fury, 397; loyalists on board, 408; casualties in, 508, 588; to proceed to Rhode Island, 675; transports troops, 699; arrives at Newport, R.I., 744; mentioned, 54, 54n, 215, 249, 323, 371, 383, 387, 406, 450, 467, 571, 624, 762, 808, 817 (Roger Curtis)
Eagle, snow: recaptures: Thames, 885, 920 (Michael Dove)
Eagle Creek, Pa.: 436
Eagleton, —, Rev. (of Cumberland, Nova Scotia): 435, 440
Earl, David: 537
Earl Bathurst, British transport: 561 (J. Anthony)
Earle, Richard Tilghman (Member, Maryland House of Delegates): 765
Earle, William (Capt.): 809n (Thomas)
Easterly (Eastley), snow: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 804, 854, 854n (William Austric)
Eastern Bay, Md.: 53
Eastern Shore, Md.: 208, 408, 572, 592
Eastern Shore, Va.: 13, 30, 378, 379
East Florida: Vice Admiralty Court authorized at, 75; vaccum Howe sends vessels to protect, 149; privateers belonging to, 167, 535n, 809, and East Florida Rangers, 236, 804, 804n; separate British naval station for, 1075; inward-bound vessels, 964; mentioned, 598
East Greenwich, R.I.: 622, 622n, 643, 699n
East Indies: 1076
Easton, Pa.: 183, 301
Easton's Beach, R.I.: 191
East River, Va.: 192, 208
Eaton, David (Seaman, RN): 605-6
Eaton, William (Issuing Commissary for Virginia): 390
Eden, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024
Eden, William (British Under Secretary of State for the Northern Dept.): from: J. L. Doerfeld, 907-9; Philip Stephens, 993-94; James Van Zandt, 912-13; Paul Wentworth, 925-26, 926-28, 960-63
Edenton, N.C.: 437, 784, 785, 916, 971
INDEX

Edges, Edward: 639
Edgcombe, Thomas (seaman, Howe): 376
Edmond, David (Seaman, Continental Navy): 318
Edmonds, James (Seaman, RN): 713
Edward, brig: 1035 (J. Cheevers)
Edward, schooner: captured by Dolphin, 354
(Ralph Taylor)
Edward, schooner: captured by Livly, 1206 (Taylor)
Edwards, Edward (Lt., RN): 604
Edwards, George (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158
Edwards, John (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): 799
Edwards, Pierpont (merchant at New Haven): 242n
Edwards, William (Sailing Master, RN): 643, 644, 644n, 838n
Effingham, Pennsylvania Navy row galley: 29, 29n, 468n (Hugh Montgomery)
Egg Harbor, N.J. See Little Egg Harbor, N.J.
Egg Island, Va.: 215
Egmont, HMS: 861-62, 863-64, 864n, 865, 915-16, 968, 1132 (John Elphinston)
Elnam, —— (of Rhode Island): 237
Elderkin, James (Gunner's Mate, Connecticut Navy): 154
Ellenor, brig: captured by Pluto and Hancock, 924 (John Bailey)
Elephant, HM storeship: 97, 532 (Benjamin Bechino)
El Ferrol, Spain: Gustavus Conyngham in, 890, 1104; Spanish warships rearrm at, 890; Grice taken into, 901; American privateers in, 955, 958; prizes sent into, 1003, 1004, 1054, 1054n, 1065; Royal Navy ships off, 1067; inward-bound vessels, 881, 1017, 1018, 1067, 1104; outward-bound vessels, 865, 878, 962, 1104; mentioned, 906, 1005, 1019, 1041, 1043, 1073
Elliot, Josiah* (merchant at Dartmouth, Mass.): 641n
Elliot, Samuel, Jr. (Connecticut Agent in Massachusetts): requests prisoners be sent to Connecticut, 11; and Weymouth, 33, 114-15; appointed agent in Massachusetts for Connecticut, 114, 238n, 340; concerning Oliver Cromwell and De-
fence, 189-90, 471, 485, 631, 811-12; and commander-in-chief's share of prizes, 340; on rigging Defence, 471; on enlisting seamen for Oliver Cromwell, 485; accounts for Oliver Cromwell, 639-41; and purchase of salt for Connecticut Navy, 668; to: Jonathan Trumbull, 33, 114-15, 189-90, 340, 471, 485, 811-12; from: Jonathan Trumbull, 238; mentioned, 34, 35, 237, 639
Elliot, Clark: 445
Elizabeth, brig: captured by True American, 937, 938, 969, 1101, 1102 (Philip Amy)
Elizabeth, brig: 1204 (Thomas Edwards)
Elizabeth, brig: 1204 (Peter Ramsey)
Elizabeth, brig: captured by Badger, 819, 819n
Elizabeth, brigantine: captured by Trenton, 15-16
Elizabeth, Connecticut privateer schooner: 590 (Uzziel Clark)
Elizabeth, schooner: captured by Washington, 804, 1206 (John Young)
Elizabeth, schooner: captured by Handske, 723
Elizabeth, sloop: 1207 (Andrews)
Elizabeth, sloop: 1206 (Littlefield)
Elizabeth, sloop: 1207 (Tufts)
Elizabeth River, Va.: 19, 30
Elk, HM sloop tender: to assist in provisioning fleet, 346; supports marine detachment at Billingsport Fort, 359; American attempt to capture, 395, 395n; casualties in, 395, 395n; guns in, 395, 395n; engages American battery near Little Mantua Creek, 467, 467n, 474, 474n; mentioned, 51, 53, 53n, 387
Elk Ridge, Md.: 64
Elk River, Md.: 287, 288
Ellery, William (Rhode Island Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Continental Marine Committee, Committee on Appeals): 522, 523, 627; to: William Whipple, 769-70
Elliot, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1182
Elliot, John (Lt., Continental Marines): 1077
Elliot, Bernard (Lt. Col., Continental Army): 741
Elliot, George (Capt., Virginia Navy): from: Virginia Navy Board, 13 (Safeguard)
Ellis, Alexander (Lt., RN): 149, 398 (Hinchinbrook)
Ellis, Dr. Benjamin (Surgeon, Connecticut Navy): 154, 190
Ellis, John (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Ellis, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 157
Elmes, Alkanah (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1182
Elmes, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1182
Elphinston, John (Capt., RN): 862, 865, 864n, 915-16; to: Philip Stephens, 968-69; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 915-16 (Egmont)
Elphinston, William: 547
Elphinston, George Keith (Capt., RN): requests release of crewmen held by Americans, 208; placed under Robert Fanshawe's command, 268; allows parole of American officer, 379; requests survey on seaman, 380; ordered to cruise off the Carolinas, 612; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr.,
Ely, John (Col., Connecticut Militia): 11, 11n, 107, 108n, 756, 756n, 761-62; to: Thomas Mumford, 734; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 734.
Emden, ——— (Cpt.: 869 (George)
Ely, John (Col., Connecticut Militia): 11, 11n, 107, 108n, 756, 756n, 761-62; to: Thomas Mumford, 734; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 734.
Emden, Lower Saxon: 881
Emerald, HMS: Journal: 40, 78, 215, 241, 480, 552, 767, 771; captures Americans, 30; in or near Hampton Roads, 30n, 40, 346n; engages Virginia Navy galleys, 78, 79; reconnoitered by Virginia Navy, 132; barge captures prize, 215; operates near York R., 229; in Chesapeake Bay, 387n; barge burns American vessel, 480; in Potomac R., 592, 682, 693, 701n, 715, 726, 735-36, 757, 767, 771, 784, 797n; capture of men from, 735; marines from, occupy Blakiston I., 757, 766n; leaves Potomac R., 784n, 797n; rendezvous with St. Albans, 797; captures: Kitty De laney, 241, 241n; Miquelon Pacquet, 819n; Polly, 480; unidentified American sloop, 552; mentioned, 230n, 771n (Benjamin Caldwell)
Emery, James (notary public, Jersey Island): 1121, 1122
Emmery, James (boatswain’s mate, Satisfaction): 7
Emperor of Germany, brig: 991n; captured by Portsmouth and Swallow, 990-91, 996-97, 1002, 1008-9, 1013n, 1017, 1021, 1022, 1052, 1087, 1098; (Robert Hawkins)
Emperor of Germany, British letter of marque ship: captured by Civil Usage, 616 (John Richards)
Empress of Russia, British Treasury storeship (renamed Vigilant): 514, 515
Endeavour, HM brig (formerly Virginia Navy brig Musquetico): 189, 273n (Francis Tinsley)
Endeavour, brigantine: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 804 (Robert Hoggell)
Endeavour, schooner: 1204 (Michael Dyer)
Endeavour, schooner: 1205 (Potter or Porter)
Endeavour, vessel: captured by Success, 954 (Mellish)
England, See Great Britain
English Channel: 947, 1076, 1117
English Harbour, Antigua: 189, 296, 746, 774
Engs, Macet (Cpt.): 236, 398, 400n (Franklin)
Ennery, Victor-Thérèse Charpentier, Comte de (Gov. Gen., Saint-Domingue): Diary: 420, 500
Essex County, Mass.: 106
Ester, Jean Baptiste (Lt. Gen., Cape François Admiration): 719, 720, 721
Etheredge, Atty: 1194
Etudes, French Navy corvette: Journal: 853-54, 878, 888-89, 898-99, 975-76, 982; encounters Mercury, 853, 854, 943; and Portsmouth, 898-99, 944; ordered to Martinique, 952, 953; salutes American warships, 982; prevents American warships from following British merchantman to sea, 996, 997; mentioned, 1021, 1022, 1022n (Marquis de Montbas)
Eustis, Dr. William (Senior Surgeon, Continental Military Hospital, Eastern Department): 123
Evans, George (Maj.): 468n
Everitt, Michael John (Lt., RN): 524, 819 (Badger)
Ewald, Johann (Cpt., Jägers Corps): Diary: 420, 500
Ewer, John (merchant at London): 1024
Ewing, William (Landsman, Continental Navy): 312
Exeter, HMS: 964, 1132 (Matthew Moore)
Exeter, England: 875
Exeter Galley, brig: 1206 (Black)
Expedition, brig: captured by Civil Usage, 616-17; recaptured by Blenheim, 617n, 708 (Leonard Wrighton [George Wrighton])
Experiment, South Carolina letter of marque brig: 167, 730; captures: Chelsea, 950-51, 952n, 1052 (Francis Morgan)
Experiment, brig: 1207 (Black)
Experiment, HMS: Journal: 25, 38-39, 374, 492, 505-6, 514, 522, 544, 582, 699; American prisoners in, 492; detachment from, serves in Billsport Fort, 492, 505; marines in, 492; assists Lord Cornwallis’s operations in New Jersey, 522, 544, 582; fired on by Americans, 544; sounds channel in Delaware R., 544; assists in refloating Crawfurd, 582; attached to Hamond’s squadron in Delaware R., 653, 654n; station of, in Delaware R., 654, 690; winter cruising instructions for, 690; assists in demolition of works at Billsport Fort, 699; transports troops, 699; recaptures: Mary, 1057; mentioned, 75, 478 (Sir James Wallace)
Erskine, Thomas (British Consul in Göteborg): 909n, 1010; to: Lord Suffolk, 967-68, 1032-33
Erskine, Sir William (Brig. Gen., British Army): 560
Erskine, William (merchant at Boston): 134
Erskimos, 993, 1011
Eslick [Estick], Isaac (Cpt.): 107, 107n, 242 (Ranger)
Esopus, N.Y.: 243, 244
Esopus Creek, N.Y.: 184n, 192. See also Rondout Creek, N.Y.
Esopus Island, N.Y.: 178
Esopus Meadows, N.Y.: 192
Estere, Jean Baptiste (Lt. Gen., Cape François Admiration): 719, 720, 721
Etheredge, Atty: 1194
Etudes, French Navy corvette: Journal: 853-54, 878, 888-89, 898-99, 975-76, 982; encounters Mercury, 853, 854, 943; and Portsmouth, 898-99, 944; ordered to Martinique, 952, 953; salutes American warships, 982; prevents American warships from following British merchantman to sea, 996, 997; mentioned, 1021, 1022, 1022n (Marquis de Montbas)
Eustis, Dr. William (Senior Surgeon, Continental Military Hospital, Eastern Department): 123
Evans, George (Maj.): 468n
Everitt, Michael John (Lt., RN): 524, 819 (Badger)
Ewald, Johann (Cpt., Jägers Corps): Diary: 420, 500
Ewer, John (merchant at London): 1024
Ewing, William (Landsman, Continental Navy): 312
Exeter, HMS: 964, 1132 (Matthew Moore)
Exeter, England: 875
Exeter Galley, brig: 1206 (Black)
Expedition, brig: captured by Civil Usage, 616-17; recaptured by Blenheim, 617n, 708 (Leonard Wrighton [George Wrighton])
Experiment, South Carolina letter of marque brig: 167, 730; captures: Chelsea, 950-51, 952n, 1052 (Francis Morgan)
Experiment, brig: 1207 (Black)
Experiment, HMS: Journal: 25, 38-39, 374, 492, 505-6, 514, 522, 544, 582, 699; American prisoners in, 492; detachment from, serves in Billsport Fort, 492, 505; marines in, 492; assists Lord Cornwallis’s operations in New Jersey, 522, 544, 582; fired on by Americans, 544; sounds channel in Delaware R., 544; assists in refloating Crawfurd, 582; attached to Hamond’s squadron in Delaware R., 653, 654n; station of, in Delaware R., 654, 690; winter cruising instructions for, 690; assists in demolition of works at Billsport Fort, 699; transports troops, 699; recaptures: Mary, 1057; mentioned, 75, 478 (Sir James Wallace)
Eyre, Benjamin & Co. (merchants at London): 1024
Eyre, Manuel (Member, Pennsylvania Navy Board): 146, 178
Eyre, Richard (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Delaware)

Fagan de Beauficul, Chevalier de (Maj., French Army): 76, 77n, 677

Fair American, South Carolina letter of marque brig: 749, 750n, 789; captures: Chester, 950–51, 952n, 1052; Owners of: from: South Carolina Navy Board, 768 (Charles Morgan) Fairfield, Conn.: 35, 518, 575, 576, 590, 657 Fairhaven, Mass.: 357

Fair Play, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: 893; captures: Bermuda, 89 (Isaac Somes)
Fairweather, Stone, and Planter, 917, 974, 978n, 986, 987n, 994n, 1151, 1151n; Scipio, 786, 787n, 1153, 1153n; Wolfe, 90 (John Kendrick)

Fanny, brigantine: captured by True Blue, 966, 967n; recaptured by Mermaid, 966, 967n (John Wood)
Fanny, schooner: 1210 (Bernard)

Fanny, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: 893; captures: Hanover Planter, 917, 974, 974n, 986, 987n, 994n, 1151, 1151n; Scipio, 786, 787n, 1153, 1153n; Wolfe, 90 (John Kendrick)

Fanny, snow: captured by Dolphin, Gloucester, Hampton, and Massachusetts, 46 (Charles Poague)
Fanny, John (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 517
Fanhawke, Robert (Capt., RN): 325, 372, 409, 475, 493, 789–90, 803–4; to: George Keith Elphinstone, 268–70, 611–12; from: Viscount Howe, 149–51 (Carysfort)

Faris, John (Merchant at Charleston, S.C.): 597
Faris, Mary (Acting Lt., Continental Navy): 86, 485, 1182
Farlee, Christopher (Gunner, RN): 691
Farlow, Thomas (Lt., RN): 24, 43, 48, 69, 95, 118, 143, 172, 184, 192, 203, 229, 244, 229–60, 298 (Diligent)
Farquharson, Walter (British Commissioner for Sick and Hurt Seamen): 1162
Farrand, Godfrey Lee: 921
Farrell, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 312
Farre, John (merchant at Boston): 593n
Farre [Ferry], John (Capt.): 46, 46n (Fancy)
Father’s Good-Will, British transport: 288 (R. Moorsön)
Faulkner, Jonathan (Capt., RN): 1149 (Royal Oak)
Fauquier County, Va.: 268
Fautrel, Nicolas (Capt.): 1015–16, 1016n, 1027–28, 1078, 1078n (Amphitrite)
Fautrel, Nicolas, Jr. (master, Brune): 1087, 1088, 1089, 1090

Favorite, cartel brigantine: 748n, 778, 793, 793n, 837, 838n (John Browne)
Favorite, (formerly Friendship) brigantine: 362
Favorite, HM sloop: 65, 65n, 211, 278, 279, 670, 671; Journal: 992; captures: Paschal Bonavittia’s schooner, 392 (William Fooks)

Favorita Hannah, schooner: 1208 (Fuller)
Favourite [Favorita], Massachusetts State prison brigantine: 67, 67n, 236, 451 (Roger Bartlet)
Favourita, schooner: captured by Montagu’s squadron, 1044
Fawcett, —— (mate, Betty): 904
Fayal [Faiyal], Azores: 9, 10, 22, 135, 319, 794
Fear, Cape, N.C.: 149, 269, 572
Fears, John (Carpenter’s Mate, Continental Navy): 312
Fears, James (Carpenter’s Yeoman, Continental Navy): 312
Feat, James (Comdr., RN): 104, 104n, 548 (Vulture)
Febry, Charles (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874
Felding, Charles (Capt., RN): 347–49 (Diamond)
Fell, Quebec Province armed vessel: 142 (Barnfair)

Fall River, Mass.: 805n
Falmont, Pierre (Capt.): 1032 (Marquise de Cassigny)
Falmouth, England: 966, 967n
Falmouth, Maine: 662, 662n
Falmouth, Mass.: 643
Falmouth Packet, schooner: 1204 (Danks)
Falso, Cabo [False Mount], Santo Domingo: 683
Fambe, ship: 399
Fanaly, William (truckman at Boston): 639
Fancy, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: 46, 46n (John Farrey)
Fancy, schooner: 1206 (Johnson)
Fanning, Edmund (Col., British Army): 70, 71n, 100n
Fanning, Thomas (Capt., Connecticut Militia): 495
Fanny, brig: 1204 (Richard Blythe)
Fanny, brig: captured by Daphne, 410n (Thomas Tucker, Jr.)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Position</th>
<th>Service/Location</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fellows, Asa</td>
<td>(Capt.)</td>
<td>444</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellows, Gustavus</td>
<td>(merchant at Boston)</td>
<td>106, 201, 470</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellows, Isaac</td>
<td></td>
<td>222</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellows, Joseph</td>
<td></td>
<td>445</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felt, William</td>
<td>(Seaman, Massachusetts Navy)</td>
<td>725</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felton, Daniel</td>
<td>(Seaman, Massachusetts Navy)</td>
<td>768</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fennigan, John</td>
<td>(Seaman, RN)</td>
<td>860</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fenno, Ephraim</td>
<td>(Capt. Lt., Continental Artillery)</td>
<td>93, 95</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fenwick, —</td>
<td>(Capt.)</td>
<td>435</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fenwick, Ignatius</td>
<td>(Capt.)</td>
<td>571 to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 796-97 (Lydia)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferguson, —</td>
<td>(Capt.)</td>
<td>81n, 399 (Nancy)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferguson, James</td>
<td>(Capt., RN)</td>
<td>149, 656, 850, 851 (Brune)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferguson, John</td>
<td>(merchant at London)</td>
<td>1024</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferrand, James</td>
<td></td>
<td>81</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferris, Nathaniel</td>
<td>(Seaman, Continental Navy)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferryboat</td>
<td>(Fowey)</td>
<td>ship: captured by Mars, 181, 181n, 354, 1205 (William Channel)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fettplace</td>
<td>[Fitzplace], Edward, Jr. (Capt.)</td>
<td>32, 32n, 46, 46n, 89 (Dolphin)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felt, William</td>
<td>(Seaman, Massachusetts Navy)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fenwick, —</td>
<td>(Capt.)</td>
<td>209, 209n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferris, Nathaniel</td>
<td>(Seaman, Continental Navy)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finch, William (Lt., British Army)</td>
<td>121n</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finch, William Clement</td>
<td>(Capt., RN)</td>
<td>to: Philip Stephens, 867-68, 868-69 (Came)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finisterre, Cape, Spain: Royal Navy ships off, 911, 918, 919, 923, 985, 986, 1070, 1079, 1094, 1132, 1160, 1161; American privateers off, 1053</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finch, Jacob</td>
<td></td>
<td>222, 447</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitch, Theophilus</td>
<td>(Boy, Connecticut Navy)</td>
<td>158</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitch, Thomas</td>
<td>(merchant at Norwalk, Conn.)</td>
<td>161</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzgerald, —</td>
<td>(Capt.)</td>
<td>949 (Lovely Peggy)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzgerald, James</td>
<td>(Seaman, Continental Navy)</td>
<td>486, 1182</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzgerald, John</td>
<td>(Seaman, Continental Navy)</td>
<td>1182</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzhugh, —</td>
<td>Mr. (of Chatham, Va.)</td>
<td>740</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzhugh, —</td>
<td>Mr. (of Marmon, Va.)</td>
<td>740</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzhugh, Henry</td>
<td>(Col.)</td>
<td>740</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzhugh, Henry</td>
<td></td>
<td>740</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzhugh, William</td>
<td>(Member, Virginia House of Delegates)</td>
<td>510</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitz-James, Duc de (Marshal of France)</td>
<td>274</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Flags:**
- **American:** and Continental Navy ships, 9, 443, 578, 848, 857, 858, 859n; flown over Fort Mercer, 205; flown over Fort Mifflin, 512, 513; Massachusetts Pine Tree, 923; described, 942; captured on recaptured brigs, 1094; flown by: American prizes, 198, 984, 943, 1157; American privateers, 217n, 338, 791, 889, 933, 902; Royal Navy ships, 411, 413, 1132; whalers, 969, 993, 1011; privates, 1049, 1050, 1102; **British:** flown as signals by Royal Navy ships, 371, 409, 449, 450; flown over Fort Mifflin, 512, 513, 514; Ordnance Department flag, 663; pennants, 857, 861, 862-63; flown inverted by American prize, 853, 854; hidden by British merchant vessel, 866; flown by: British packets, 33-34; Royal Navy ships, 132, 133, 857, 861, 863, 956, 958, 969; British transports, 852; British letters of marque, 861, 862-63, 902, 904; French merchantman, 918, 919; American prize, 943; Dutch merchantman, 952n; whalers, 999, 1011; Continental warships, 1025; British privates, 1135, 1137; **Dutch:** 335, 359, 450, 861, 921, 951, 952n; false, use of, 802, 863; **French:** flown by: Paschal Bonavita's ship, 392; French Navy ships, 861, 862-63; American vessels, 862, 863; Channel Islands vessel, 870; American prizes, 921, 943; British privateers, 956, 958; French merchantmen, 956, 958, 1052n, 1135, 1137; whalers, 969, 993, 1011; Continental Navy ships, 1055; **Portuguese:** 865, 1025; **Spanish:** 132, 133, 969, 993, 1101, 1132; **Swedish:** 908; plain blue flown by Philadelphia-built ship, 1132

**Flags of Truce:**
- **American:** 182, 192, 259, 403, 465, 465n, 560, 567, 589, 734, 735, 740, 761-62, 771; **British:** 63, 110, 119, 120, 138, 171, 181, 365, 366n, 368, 369n, 499, 755, 740

**Flagmen (formerly Heuwen):** French ship, 667, 678, 764n, 961, 963n, 973, 1131n (Pierre Landais)

**Fletcher, David (Capt.)** | 46 (Lively) | 1157

**Fletcher, John (Capt.)** | 15-16, 870, 878 (Success) | 277

**Fleury, François Louis Tissèdre de (Maj., Continental Army):** Journal: 177, 226, 225, 343, 385-86, 456-58, 489-92, 503-4; arrives at Fort Mifflin, 165; on engagements between Hazelwood's and Howe's fleets, 177; on failure of Hazelwood's fleet to support Fort Mifflin, 195, 226, 334; on importance of Fort Mifflin to de-
INDEX

Fense of Delaware R., 195, 490; on shortage of men at Fort Mifflin, 195, 303, 304, 490; on vulnerability of Fort Mifflin, 195, 334, 490; directs work on fortifications at Fort Mifflin, 226, 225, 264; on passage of enemy boats past Fort Mifflin, 358; on British floating batteries, 489, 490; on damage to Fort Mifflin from cannon fire, 490, 503–4; on desertion in Hazelwood’s fleet, 490; on shortage of ammunition at Fort Mifflin, 490, 503; maps position of enemy ships and batteries attacking Fort Mifflin, 503, 504n; on engagements between Fort Mifflin and Howe’s fleet, 503–4; wounded, 504; to: Alexander Hamilton, 195, 334

Floater, John (boatswain, Satisfaction): 7

joined by tender Judith, 429, 441; reports a number of men 948, 968

American privateers, 1008; orders release of 777, 911, 916n, 481n, 555, 550, 606, 637, 683n, 752, 776, 777, 911, 916n, 1024, 1121, 1122

Flower, Benjamin (Col., Continental Army): 186, 186n

Fly, HM sloop: 197, 273, 809; captures: unidentified merchantman, 776 (Edward Garner)

Fly, Continental Navy sloop: 435, 435n; burned at Red Bank, 568, 580, 648, 648n, 666, 666n, 714n (Elisha Warner)

Fly, American privateer sloop: captures: (with St. Peter): Derby, 197, 397 (Thomas Palmer)

Fly, sloop: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 1152, 1153n (William Burden)

Flying Fish, British supply sloop: 295

Fly, sighted by George’s Bank, 123; attempts to assist Syren, 416, 428, 429, 453, 566; sights flashes of guns near Point Judith, 417; reports loss of Syren, 427; joined by tender Pigot, 428; returns to Newport, 428, 429; engages Rhode Island militia at Point Judith, 429, 441; reports a number of men stripping Syren, 429; off Newport, 441; submits weekly account, 499; boats set Syren on fire, 566; sights Continental frigate and fireships from Providence, 598; refitting, 1125; direct}
1252

INDEX

57, 92; British squadron off, 58, 69, 17312;
Americans retreat to, 93; reportedly destroyed,
126; British strengthen works at, 174, 185;
British evacuate troops from, 299; ordnance at,
363, 363n; bridge to Fort Montgomery destroyed by British, 383; court of inquiry into the
loss of, 626; mentioned, 282,282n, 301n
Fort Constitution, N.Y.: New York militia at, 37;
defense of, 48; demolished by Americans, 57,
69; British troops attack and capture, 69, 73,
91, 97; evacuated by Americans, 69, 93, 94, 97,
100; Gov. Clinton hopes to save stores and cannon from, 71; frigate Congress burned near, 94;
British troops demolish, 185; Royal Navy ships
off, 259; strong post to be established at, 298;
Gov. Clinton recommends fortification of, 762;
mentioned, 50,69n, 95, 126, 172, 298n
Fort Dauphin, Saint-Do~ningue:670,956,958
Fort George, Jamaica: 546
Fort Independence, N.Y.: British landing at, 47,
72; Americans evacuate, 48; British warships
off, 48, 68, 69, 98, 117-18; British marines sent
to, 143; British destroy, 243, 650
FortJohnson, S.C.: 790,819
Fort Knyphausen (formerly Fort Washington),
N.Y.: 794,795n, 806
Fort Lee, N.J.: 123
Fort Mercer [Red Bank], NJ: Hazelwood's fleet
and defense of, 50, 110, 164, 164n, 205, 207n,
248, 248n, 308, 333, 334n, 343, 424, 542, 543,
568; troops ordered to, 60, 144, 175, 263, 303,
304, 333, 334, 334n, 396n, 418, 420, 500,
542-43, 569; protects Hazelwood's fleet, 112,
118, 144; enemy prisoners at, 120, 305; fortifications at, 144, 179, 179n, 289, 305, 489; Hazelwood's fleet off, 178-79, 186, 205n, 228, 265,
289, 370, 384, 474, 501, 508, 514, 533; fires celebratory salute, 186, 186n; British signals for attack on, 215, 215n, 449; Hessian force attempts
storming of, 239, 239n, 240, 241, 245-46, 248,
248n, 249, 250n, 261, 262, 262n, 263, 289, 292,
305, 307-8, 322-23, 343, 603, 60711; engages
Howe's fleet, 250n, 250-51, 251 n, 406, 406n,
1189, 1191n; removal of ordnance and stores
from, 363, 521, 543, 581; British marines capture reconnoitering party from, 386; Americans
evaluate continued defense of, 518, 533, 568,
647, 648n; American evacuation of, 521, 543,
550, 551, 558, 559, 560, 568, 581, 584, 601, 625,
647, 649-50, 689, 713, 1190, 1191; Lord Cornwallis's expedition against, 522n, 533, 534n,
551, 569, 581, 584, 625; British occupy, 543,
560, 569, 625; Americans destroy works at, 550,
559, 560, 584, 649-50; British reduce works at,
559, 625; conduct of garrison at, criticized,
568-69; Continental Navy vessels burned at,
580, 623, 715n; garrison of, to man Hazelwood's fleet, 580-81; court of inquiry into the
evacuation of, 626; mentioned, 17, 28, 60n,
146n, 195, 282, 282, 283n, 286, 320, 322n, 324,

371, 384, 384n, 407, 417, 421, 422, 434, 435n,
467,47774 492,515,582,583,587n, 607,645
Fort Mifflin [Mud Fort; Mud Island], Pa.: Hazelwood's fleet and defense of, 17, 28, 120, 205-7,
214, 263, 302, 303, 304, 308-9, 333, 334, 334n,
344, 345n, 360, 360n, 377-78, 424, 435, 500,
645, 646; shortage of ammunition at, 17, 249,
250, 303, 304, 490, 503; British erect batteries
opposite, 102-3, 119, 119n, 120, 128, 144, 164,
177, 178, 224, 378, 378n, 424; fortifications at,
103n, 205, 226, 235, 264, 289, 303, 304, 377,
456, 490-92, 512; protects Hazelwood's fleet,
112, 118, 144; engages British batteries o n Carpenters and Province Is., 119, 120, 121, 121n,
129, 129n, 130, 144, 178, 179, 205, 207n, 224,
226, 248-49,262, 263, 264, 334, 343,467,471n,
472, 478, 501, 503-4, 505, 505n, 513, 580, 584,
624, 625n; guns in, 119, 249, 363, 490, 500,
5034, 505, 512, 513, 514, 559, 580, 581, 625,
713; engages Howe's fleet, 164, 164n, 224, 228,
235, 239-40, 246, 248-49, 250n, 250-51, 251n,
260-61, 261n, 262n, 263, 264, 289, 322, 334,
342, 395, 489, 489n, 493, 500-508, 513-14,
580-81, 583-84, 588, 624, 645, 646, 713, 1189,
1190, 1191n; vulnerability of, to attack by
storm, 16465, 175, 177, 177n, 195, 205, 214,
249, 302, 308, 344, 345n, 377-78, 385, 456,490,
492; shortage of men at, 165, 175, 195, 263,
303, 304, 490; reinforced, 175, 303, 304, 333,
334, 334n, 396, 396n, 43435, 448, 500; fires
celebratory salute, 186, 186n, 224; importance
of, to defense of Delaware R., 195, 490; casualties in, 205, 226, 249, 263, 264, 467, 503, 504,
505, 512, 513, 514, 515, 521, 580, 584, 625;
British supply boats pass, 224, 226n, 285, 292,
385, 388, 394, 396, 424, 455, 456, 467, 472,
472n, 521, 583, 587n; damage to, from enemy
cannon fire, 226, 249, 263, 264, 467, 477, 478,
489, 490, 500, 501, 503-4, 505, 513, 581, 713;
floating chain to be used in defense of, 226,
235, 235n, 456,458n, 1190;American commandants at, 233, 234n, 467, 46712, 490, 492n, 580,
713; British signals for attack on, 371, 372n,
449; British floating batteries and attack on,
384, 388, 434, 448, 449, 489, 489n, 490; Howe's
fleet prepares to attack, 388, 436, 436n, 456,
467-68, 492, 583-84; American evacuation of,
456, 467, 477, 488, 500, 501-3, 504, 505, 505n,
507n, 513-14, 518, 521, 549-50, 568, 580, 581,
584, 624, 645, 647, 648n, 649, 713, 1190;Americans set fire to works at, 500, 503, 504, 505n,
507n, 508, 512, 513, 514, 581, 584; assault of 15
Nou. on, 500-508, 513-14, 519, 580-81, 583-84,
588, 624, 645, 646, 713, 1189-90; British battery
at, 512, 521, 533, 550, 568; British occupy, 512,
513, 624; mentioned, 16, 25, 29, 50, 55n, 60, 62,
75, 146, 254, 255n, 260n, 286, 301, 320, 323,
369, 405, 407, 425n, 435n, 626, 634, 679, 714,
726,735,740,740n, 825,826,1191n
Fort Montgomery, N.Y.: Sir Henry Clinton plans
attack on: 12; few militia at, 37; Americans to
reinforce, 41, 47, 69, 92; British attack and cap-

I


INDEX

Forton, Portsmouth, England: American prisoners in, 296n, 869n, 873n, 924; Benjamin Bailey writes from, 901; marine guard requested for, 976; prisoners escape, 1070; jailor to be indicted for murder if prisoners die in confining hold, 1161–62; confining hold described, 1162; deaths in, 1162, 1162n

Fort Pitt, Pa.: 267, 560

Fort Royal, Martinique: American privateers fit out at, 197; American prizes sent into, 197n; French expedition departs from, 401; outward-bound vessels, 1135, 1137; mentioned, 250–31, 730, 731, 732

Fort Stanwix, N.Y. : 877

Fort Ticonderoga, N.Y.: provisioned from St. John's, 140; British naval hospital at, 141; Camel at, 141; unable to withstand attack by Continental Army, 180; Americans repulsed at, 328; British demolish and withdraw from, 393, 481; British capture, 482, 659, 891, 892, 897; Americans abandon, 896; mentioned, 20, 200, 887

Fortune, French brigantine: 939; captured by Civil Usage, 414–15, 415n, 616, 617n, 935, 937–38, 940, 978, 988, 989, 990n, 1007, 1020, 1039, 1052, 1079, 1080 (Ive Bertrand Kenguen)

Fortune, Connecticut privateer schooner: 590 (Andrew Palmer)

Fort Vaughan (formerly Fort Clinton), N.Y.: 108, 199n, 282, 300, 382, 383

Fort Washington (renamed Fort Knyphausen), N.Y.: 807n, 1095

Fosdick, Nicholas: 182

Fosdick, Thomas Updike (Ensign, Continental Army): 182

Foster, Benjamin (Sailmaker, Continental Navy): 486, 1182

Foster, Bossenger: 638

Foster, John (Judge, Rhode Island Maritime Court): 498

Foster, Samuel: 237

Foster, Theodore (Secretary Pro Tem, Rhode Island Council of War): 497

Foster, Thomas (Deacon): 180, 180n

Foster, Thomas Waite (Gunner, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Fotheringham, Patrick (Capt., RN): 124; to: Philip Stephens, 593 (Fox)

Fouloirant, HMS: captures: Lynch, 1014n (John Jervis)

Fountain, Collier (Capt.): 704 (Peggy)

Four, Le, France: and aid to America, 52, 660, 880, 881, 885–87, 978, 987, 999, 990n, 1053, 1115, 1131n; Continental Navy ships ordered to, 92, 125n, 266, 652, 715, 825n, and trade with America, 76, 402, 531, 549, 589, 634, 651, 715, 727–28, 811, 821, 934, 972, 1007; French seamen held prisoner by British, 76–77, 77n; seizure of French merchantmen by British warships, 76–77, 77n, 809, 809n, 819; masts sent to, 82, 556; French seamen serve on American vessels, 113, 198, 199, 217, 275, 294, 295, 296, 338, 633n, 885n, 974, 977, 1004–5; demands return of ships captured by Britain, 151, 152; places embargo on Europe-bound vessels from French West Indies, 151; prepares for war with England, 151, 562–63, 620, 632n, 660, 733, 751–52; Massachusetts Navy ships bound for, 170, 556; British trade carried in merchant ships of, 207; Penet sent with dispatches of Burgoyne’s surrender to, 255–56; and sale of American prize vessels, 266, 893, 897–98, 1081; Nicholas Biddle instructed to keep short port visits to, 266; intelligence reports on vessels sailing from, 269; American cargo intended for, 380, 727–28; American munitions source, 554, 821, 882, 884, 1002, 1174; rumors of entry into war, 624; John Adams elected to be commissioner in, 626; refitting and sale of prizes at African settlements of, 651; lifts embargo on inward-bound vessels, 659; relations with Great Britain, 659–60, 678, 966; and neutral rights, 660, 935–38, 1028,
1029; British protest use of ports by American vessels, 660, 1023, 1057; closes ports to American warships and prizes, 660; concern over specie shipment from Cuba to Spain, 660; protection of American trade expected from, 728; importance of St. Lucia to, 752; French ships carry cargo to U.S., 764; French merchantmen at Charleston, 789; prizes sold more easily in France than in Spain, 866; American prizes sent into ports of, 869, 877, 969, 970, 1023, 1057, 1104; French seamen serve on Continental Navy ships, 874, 914, 915n, 962, 1028, 1029, 1118–20, 1141, 1159, 1160, 1161; policies of regarding American merchantmen, privateers and prizes, 876–77, 933n, 934, 949, 1002, 1028, 1029; policy of, toward America, 880, 947, 1002; and treaty of alliance with United States, 887–88, 1129n, 1148; Alfred and Raleigh arrive in, 895–97; and revolution in Sweden, 926; Farmers General, 926–27, 960; possible alliance with Spain and Portugal, 988, 989–90, 990n; prohibits French seamen from serving in American vessels, 1002, 1091; promises to reimburse captors for prizes returned to English owners, 1053; recalls fishing fleet, 1053, 1054n; war policy of, 1053, 1076–77; Royal Navy ships watch ports of, 1108; promises to convoy American ships, 1163; Continental Navy ships fit out in ports of, 1173–77; inward-bound vessels, 400, 450n, 597, 656, 715, 1179; outward-bound vessels, 412, 414, 622, 635, 764; mentioned, 199, 351, 352, 355, 362, 427, 837, 870, 1201

Court of: offended by capture of Fortune, 1020; from: American Commissioners in France, 1020–21

Frances, Joseph: 444

Francis, Tench: 513

Francy, Jean-Baptiste-Lazare Thevenau de (Beaumarchais' secretary): 668, 961

Franklin, ship: 400n (Madet Engs)

Franklin, Benjamin (American Commissioner in France): letters from, 668; William Lee to call on for assistance, 728; consults Vergennes on dispatches, 887–88; consults Le Ray de Chaumont on dispatches, 888; rumored to be going to Berlin, 913n; and French aid, 928n; on French policy toward Americans, 931; and capture of Fortune, 999–40; and restoration of American prizes to English owners, 960, 987n; and stay of Alfred and Raleigh at L'Orient, 961; and Beaumarchais, 962; warns James Babson about reprisals against France, 987n; on dispatching Dranse as French property, 995; procures monument to Richard Montgomery, 1054n; seeks relief of conditions for American prisoners in England, 1086–87; and negotiations for sale of Dolphin and Revenge, 1107; on American relations with France, 1159; inventor of chevaux-de-frise, 1189; to Sir Grey Cooper, 1086–87; Jonathan Williams, Jr., 987n, 995; from: James Babson, 986–87, 1100–1101; Jones, John Paul, 1069; Genevois Du Boisviolette & Cie, 1071–72; Lacoste Cassenave & Cie., 939–40; William Moran, 1070; John Welsh, 924; John Wendell, 353; mentioned, 339, 339n, 1069, 1108, 1115

Fraser, John (merchant at London): 1024

Fraser [Frazier], Simon (Brig. Gen., British Army): 524

Fraser, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024

Fraser's Ferry, Va.: 268

Frazer [Frazier], Andrew (British Commissioner at Dunkerque, France): 901

Frazer, John Gizzard (Maj., Continental Army): 350, 351, 351n, 352, 353n, 1091, 1135n, 1173

Frederick II, King of Prussia: 961, 973

Frederick, Thomas Lenox (Comdr., RN): to: Lord Sandwich, 613–14 (Sp)

Fredericksburg, Va.: 268, 781

Freedom, Massachusetts Navy brigantine: 433, 452, 615, 698; captured by Apollo, 459, 459n, 816, 816n; captures: Peter and John, 15–16 (John Clouston)

Freeman, Adam (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

Freeman, Cuff (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183

Freeman, Isaac (Capt.): 440n, 838n (Three Friends)

Freeman, Nero (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Freeman, Thomas (Capt.): 354 (Little Betsey)

Freeman's journal, or The Dominica Gazette: 613, 615n; Nov.: 8–12, 452


French, Christopher (Lt. Col., British Army): 744

French, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1182

Frenchman's Bay, Maine: 32n, 440, 838n

French West Indies: French Navy in, 350–51, 737, 752; and reinforcements, 568, 737, 854–55, 886; ports closed to American warships and prizes, 660; activities of Royal Navy in, 671, 820; American trade source, 728; American privateers operate out of, 737, 774, 820; preparations for war in, 751–52; recommendation that Royal Navy cut off supplies to, 752

Friend, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 104n, 350, 350n; captures: Hope, 104 (William Lawrence)

Friend, George: 857

Friends, schooner: 1205 (Pensy)

Friends Adventure, New Hampshire privateer schooner: 46n; captures: Lively, 46 (Kinsman Peverly)

Friendship, Maryland Navy trading brig: 703, 709 (John Martin)

Friendship, brig: 89 (James Morris)

Friendship, brig (from Rhode Island): 169n; captured by Glasgow, 169

Friendship, brigantine: captured by Hauke, 181, 181n, 354, 1205 (Henry Appleton)

Friendship, brigantine: captured by Revenge, 916, 1121–23 (Jacob Bennett)

Friendship, brigantine: 362 (W. Wellicott)
INDEX 1255

Friendship, schooner: 683n; captured by Hinchinbrook, 683, 693 (Mark Towell)

Friendship, cartel sloop: 138, 138n, 171, 171n, 403 (Charles E. Nugent)

Friendship, sloop: captured by Fame, 1207 (Valpey)

Friendship, schooner:

Friendship, sloop: 598; captured by Friendship, 393

Fullerton, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 501

Frost, Joseph (Capt.): 236

Frisby, James (Capt., Maryland Loyalists): 408

Fury, HMS sloop: fitting out, 385, 694

Frost, George (New Hampshire Delegate to the Continental Congress; member Marine Committee): 764

Frost, William: from: Massachusetts Board of War, 811

Fry, John (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 779

Fuerteventura, Canary Islands: 581

 Fuller, Stephen: 547–48

Fuller, William (Capt.): 687n (Hawke)

Fullerton, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Fullerton, John (seaman, Resolution): 562

Fullerton, Alexander: 545

Fumel, ——: Comte de

Funcks, Jacob (Capt.): 1146–47, 1148n

Funcks, Jacob (Capt.): 1146–47, 1148n

Gamache, Joseph (Capt.): 1146–47, 1148n

Gamecock, Connecticut privateer sloop: 589 (Lemuel Brooks)

Gano, Daniel, (Capt. Lt., Continental Artillery): 1146–47, 1148n

Gardiner, David: 442

Gardiner, William (Maj., British Army): 129

Gardiners Island, N.Y.: 183

Gardner, Alan (Capt., RN): 561

Gardiner, Clement (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n

Gardiner, John: 66n (Catharine)

Gardiner, Jonathan: 594

Gardiner, Joseph (Justice of the Peace, Suffolk Co., Mass.): 34, 35

Gardiner [Gardiner], Joseph (Capt.): 567, 567n (Greenwich)

Gardner, Andrew (Capt.): 15–16, 16n, 106, 106n, 201, 711 (Active)

Gardner, Ephraim (Capt.): 923n, 949n (Charming Betsey)

Gardner, John (Capt.): 66n (Catharine)

Gardner, John (steward, Buckram): 347

Gardner, Jonathan: 594

Garden, Joseph: 106n

Gardner, William (Deputy Continental Agent, New Hampshire): 114n, 351, 351n, 361, 361n, 565; to: John Paul Jones, 1045, 314

Gandoqui, James (merchant at Madrid, Spain): to: Arthur Lee, 949, 1024–25, 1085

Gordoqui, James (merchant at Madrid, Spain): send supplies to United States, 52, 385, 996, 1130–31, 1155, 1155n; Massachusetts Navy ships to apply to, 510; as American prize agents, 894; requested to pay on sales of prizes, 996; prepare to ship articles to the United States, 1024–25; on interest granted on American deposits, 1041; on orders

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255

INDEX 1255
INDEX

to Spanish ports prohibiting their use by American privateers, 1041; letter to, from Elbridge Gerry intercepted, 1044, 1045n; report from house in Santander, Spain, 1085; provision General Mercer, 1100; to: Arthur Lee, 1041, 1155; from: Arthur Lee, 996; Massachusetts Board of War, 530; mentioned, 969, 970, 1045n
Garland, HMS: 40, 141, 142, 218n, 328; Journal, 218 (Richard Pearson)
Garland, George (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Chatham)
Garner, Edward (Capt. RN): 273, 809 (Fy)
Garnier, William (Capt., RN): accuses French of protecting American shipping, 684; to: Clark Gayton, 683–84; mentioned, 31–32, 470, 722, 724, 758n, 773, 785, 791 (Southampton)
Garratt [Garrat], John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 153, 1183
Garzia Ruiz, Francisco Xavier (Capt.): 871, 872, 873 (San Nicolás y San Pedro Felmó)
Gascony, Gulf of. See Biscay, Bay of
Gata, Cabo de, Spain: 1135, 1137
Gates, Horatio (Maj. Gen., Continental Army): and Putnam’s joining, 71; informed of progress of British advanced squadron, 73, 91, 173, 183, 298; Gov. Clinton congratulates on victory at Saratoga, 183, 298; victory at Saratoga, 186n, 194, 418; arrives at Albany, 223; sends account of Burgoyne’s surrender, 235–56; Burgoyne’s army surrenders to, 235; from: George Clinton, 183, 289; Hugh Hughes, 73; Israel Putnam, 91; mentioned, 58, 232, 281
Gates, Oliver (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Gathorne, John (merchant at London): 517
Gathorne, Richard (British Consul at Fayal, Azores): 517
Gaul, —— (Capt.): 545 (Brothers)
Gautarel, —— (translator, Môle Saint-Nicolas): 637, 638
Gautier, —— (1st mate, Bon Pasteur): 1137, 1139
Gautier, Noel (Capt.): 1097–98, 1099, 1100n, 1121, 1122, 1140, 1141, 1141n (Revenue)
Gayton, Clark (Vice Adm., RN): and protection of Bay of Honduras, 79–81, 373, 524; demands restitution to British subjects from governor of Saint-Domingue, 113, 294; relieved of command at Jamaica, 294; sends prisoners taken from American privateers to England, 294; officer appointments, 295, 524, 632, 694; orders survey of Badger, 295; purchases supply vessel, 295; actions approved by Philip Stephens, 296n; grants license clearing ship for New York, 494; on Royal Navy searches of merchant vessels, 494–95, 790–91; concerning convoys, 523–25, 695; replaces ships in squadron, 524; and response to American privateers off Jamaica, 547; reports on French policy toward British tenders, 574; on condemnation of Providence, 619, 721; instructions from Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 632; on French preparations for war, 632, 632n, 694, 705; asked to send Royal Navy ship to Saint-Domingue, 632n;
sends intelligence to governor of Jamaica, 632n; on French naval protection of American shipping, 684, 791; receives complaints from governor of Saint-Domingue about landing by crew of Royal Navy ship, 721n, 741–42; receives property illegally seized by French privateer, 792; to: Comte d’Argout, 113, 790–92; John Dalling, 692; Philip Stephens, 294–96, 523–25, 574, 694–95; from: Comte d’Argout, 494–95, 618–19, 741–42; William Garnier, 683–84; Richard Hoare, 79–81; Charles Jordon, 217; mentioned, 525n, 546, 964
Gear, Richard (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 725
Geddes, Henry (Capt.): 704 (Gist)
Geer, Robert (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Geffords, Nicholas (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 768
Gell, John (Capt. RN): 1160, 1161 (Thetis)
Gelle, John: 199, 297
General Arnold, Massachusetts privateer ship: 564, 564n (Moses Brown)
General Carleton: 546 (Paul Surman)
General Gates, Maryland privateer sloop: 704 (Thomas Steel)
General Howe, British transport ship: 226, 399, 469 (J. French)
General Howe, sloop: captured by General Washington, 399 (Underwood)
General Howe, American privateer tender (formerly Lord Howe): 732, 735n (Staunton)
General Lee, Maryland letter of marque schooner: 208, 703 (James Phillips)
General Lincoln, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 615 (John Margeson)
General Mercer, Massachusetts privateer brig: 16n; captures: Clauderon, 917, 974, 974n, 986, 987n, 994n, 1151, 1151n; Houches, 1085, 1085n; Minehead, 1085, 1085n, 1162; Sally, 1155; William, 15–16; Wolfe, 90; two unidentified brigs, 1004n; six Newfoundland fishing vessels, 1100 (James Babson)
General Mercer, Maryland privateer sloop: 378, 611, 703; captures: George, 112, 208 (Thomas Timpson; Alexander Murray)
General Mifflin, Connecticut privateer armed boat: 153n; captures (with Retaliation): unidentified sloop, 153 (Richard Deshon)
General Mifflin, Massachusetts privateer ship: 589, 589n, 629, 629n, 921; captures: Rebecca, 920, 977n; Thames, 885, 920 (William Day)
General Morris, St. Vincent privateer: 776
General Moultrie, South Carolina letter of marque ship: 729, 729n, 730n, 767, 768, 789 (Jacob Johnston)
General Putnam, Connecticut privateer ship: building at New London, 23, 23n, 223n, 237, 237n,
INDEX

402, 402n, 595n, 829n; account for building and fitting out, 222–23; fitting out, 594–95, 725, 725n (Thomas Allon)

General Smallwood, Maryland Navy trading schooner: 398, 398n, 704 (John Rogers)

General Starks, schooner: 470n (Vickery)

General Washington, North Carolina Navy brigantine: 14, 14n, 772, 805 (John Forster)

General Washington, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: 590, 733n, 739, 739n, 810; captures: Jameson and Peggy, 89; Proudfoot, 89; Yarmirens, 89; two unidentified vessels, 732 (William Rogers)

General Washington, schooner: captured by Hornet, 400, 400n

General Washington, South Carolina letter of marque sloop: cruises in Bay of Honduras, 79–80, 372–73, 399, 524; crew of, estimated, 81n; casualties among crew of, 399; engages Fame, 399; engages Peggy, 399; engages Pensacola, 399; returns to Charleston, S.C., from a cruise, 399; operates off Jamaica, 545; captures: Ann, 80, 399, 535; Betsey, 535, 546; General House (sloop), 399; Nancy, 80, 399, 469; Tom, 399, 469; unidentified brigantine, 545; unidentified drogher, 546; mentioned, 548n, 750n (Hezekiah Anthony)

George, brig: captured by Speedwell, 89, 1001, 1001n (Nicholas Baker)

George, brig: captured by General Mercer, 112, 113n, 298, 375 (Wheaton)

George, brig: captured by Portsmouth, 1002; recaptured, 1002

George, brigantine: 1014n, 1135, 1177n; captured by Ranger, 1066, 1067, 1067n, 1069, 1069n, 1083, 1092, 1093n, 1125n, 1169, 1179 (Richard Bulfinch)

George, brigantine: 1169, 1170 (Solomon Lowd)

George, East Florida armed ship: 167, 470; captures: Sally, 400n, 469; Triton, 469; recaptures: Speirs, 400n, 469 (John Hosmer)

George, British Army transport: 812n; captured by Defence, 525n (Archibald Bog)

George, merchant vessel: 869 (Elsworthy)

George III, King of Great Britain and Ireland: inhabitants of Bermuda send address to, 109; Jamaica House of Assembly sends address to, 547, 548n; issues orders regarding prizes, 791; speech of, 1053; and relations with Spain, 1101, 1102; mentioned, 198, 272, 695n, 850, 851, 852n, 1001

Georgetown, Md.: 735

Georgetown, S.C.: 656

Georgia: prizes sent into, 400n, 546; prizes from, 776; American galleys in inland waters, 789; British invasion discussed, 804n; outward-bound vessels, 197, 209, 400, 400n, 776, 1162; mentioned, 627, 1075

Geran, André: 439

Gérard, Conrad-Alexandre: 1151n

Germain, Lord George (British Secretary of State for the American Department): refuses to see envoy from Bermuda, 169; correspondence with William Mathew Burt, 272; on privateers’ operating without license, 326; extracts of letters forwarded to, 327n, 633n; on disposition of prisoners, 661, 661n, 899; and military situation in West Indies, 667, 752–53, 854–55, 964; and governor of Jamaica’s authority to issue letters of marque, 705–6; and plundering of wrecked Spanish merchant vessel at Barbuda, 746; and reimbursement to governor of St. Vincent for intelligence gathering, 753; requests purchase of armed transports, 1046; and naval policy, 1077n, 1117; to: Governors of the British West Indies, 854–55; Edward Hay, 899; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1046; Mariot Arbuthnot, 787; George James Bruce, 271–72; William Mathew Burt, 737–38; Sir George Collier, 672; John Dalling, 705–6; Edward Hay, 727–75; Sir William Howe, 624–25; Lord Macartney, 272–77, 277–78, 296–97, 809–10; Eyre Massey, 695–97; John Montagu, 1045–44; Valentine Morris, 666–67, 751–53; Thomas Shirley, 612–13; mentioned, 272n, 773

Germantown, Pa.: 62, 177n, 205, 214, 645

Germantown, Pa., Battle of: 50, 50n, 59, 59n, 103n, 189

Germany: 212, 927, 944, 1107

Gerrish, Cabot (Capt.): 1131, 1131n (Success)

Gerry, Elbridge (Massachusetts Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627, 881, 996, 1044, 1045n, 1130–31; to: James Warren, 52, 713–14

Gerry, Samuel Russell (merchant at Marblehead, Mass.): 32n

Gerry, Thomas (merchant at Marblehead, Mass.): 355n

Gervais, John Lewis: to: Henry Laurens, 750–51

Gibraltar: prizes sent into, 911, 918, 919, 939, 943, 948, 991, 992, 1103; British convoy from, 1067n, 1069; inward-bound vessels, 663; mentioned, 411, 413, 999, 1032

Gibson, Francis (Steward’s Mate, Continental Navy): 673

Giddings, Andrew (Capt.): returns to Newburyport from cruise, 643; mentioned, 15–16, 414–15, 616, 665, 708, 708n, 990n, 1040n, 1080n (Civil Usage)


Gilbert, ——, Mr. (of Boston): 256

Gilbert, Peter (seaman, American Tartar): 349

Gilbert, Prince (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Gildart, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024

Gilet, D., Co. (merchants at London):

Gill, Moses (Member, Massachusetts Council): 32n

Gillam, Thomas (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 675
INDEX

Gillon, John: 216
Gilman, Samuel (Member, New Hampshire House of Representatives): 95
Gimble, John (Capt.): 616 (Betsy)
Gimcrack, HM tender: 143
Girardot, Haller & Cie. (bankers of Paris): 1142
Giraud (Gereau; Geraue), Raphael (Midn., Continental Navy): 874
Gironde River, France: 990, 997, 1002, 1009, 1021, 1022, 1066
Gist, Maryland privateer schooner: 704 (Henry Geddes)
Gist, Mordecai (Col., Continental Army): from: John McLure, 208, 378-79; John Sterett, 611
Glasgow, HMS: Journal: 169, 390-91, 400, 687, 694, 758, 758-86; on cruise, 294; chases Betsy & Ann, 390-91; tender sent after privateer, 543; speaks unidentified privateer off Puerto Rico, 758n; sends prize into Port Royal, Jamaica, 818; captures: Betsy S Ann, 400; Dejance, 694, 694n; friendship, 169; Happy Return, 786; Minerva, 758, 758n; Solly, 667, Success, 694, 694n (Thomas Pasley)
Gloucester County, Va.: 509, 54n, 433n, 838n; to: DeGruchy & Fiott, 982; Lefrass & Le Mesurier, 870-71; William Spurrier, 869
Good Intent, schooner: 1209 (Blyder)
Good Intent, schooner: captured by Tyrannicide, 768, 768n (William Dashbar)
Good Intent, schooner: 1208 (Levy)
Good Intent, schooner: 1208 (McCregor)
Good Intent, sloop: captured by Lynx, 722
Goodman, Isaac: 190
Goodwin, John: 623
Goodwright, James (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Gordon, — (Capt.): orders in behalf of, from Comte d’Arbould, 591; seeks recovery of Rainboy and cargo, 430, 431, 437-39; mentioned, 315n, 366, 426, 432, 462, 464, 526, 527, 671, 671n (Rainbow)
Gordon, Jeremiah (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Gordon, Robert (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Goreé, French West Africa: 651
Goreham, Joseph (Lt. Col., British Army): 695, 697n, 787, 787n
Gormon, Abraham (Lt., Maryland Navy): 64, 64n
Gorrerche, Philip de (Capt.): 870, 928, 948n, 971 (Advent) Gortrey, Gabral (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1177
Gosnold, William (Capt.): 703 (Revenge)
Gospot, Va.: 631-32, 632n, 1194
Goss, John (shipowner at Teignmouth): 1157
Gosting, George, Jr. (British Notary Public): to: Philip Stephens, 926-22
Göteborg, Sweden: 909n, 1010, 1083
Gott, Joshua (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Gouge, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Gouldin, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Gould Island, R.I.: 988, 823
Gomez de la Torre, Ventura, & Barrena, (merchants at Bilbao): 889, 928, 971, 1006, 1043n; to: DeGruchy & Fiott, 982; Lefrass & Le Mesurier, 870-71; William Spurrier, 869
Gonave, Ile de la, Saint-Domingue: 169
Gonet, Charles Pierre (Commissaire de la Marine at L’Orient): and Alfred and Ralghagh, 933-34, 947, 948, 961, 976-77, 1014-15, 1059, 1069, 1061-62, 1070, 1071, 1097, 1145; ordered to disallow false clearances, 953-54; ordered to prevent shipping munitions on Deane, 953-54; and Brune, 1014-15, 1096, 1097; and Nicolas Fautrel, 1015-16, 1027-28, 1078, 1078n; to prohibit American vessels fitting out as privateers, 1047; to warn French merchants with shipments for North America of British cruisers, 1048-49; investigates Béard, 1056, 1056n; and American letters of marque, 1059, 1060, and Beaumont, 1059, 1060; reports on sailing of Portsmouth, 1096, 1097; and removal of French sailors from foreign vessels, 1145; from: Gabriel de Sartine, 935-39, 947-48, 976-77, 1014-15, 1015-16, 1027-28, 1047, 1048-49, 1056, 1059-60, 1070-71, 1071, 1078, 1096-97, 1144-45
Good Intent, schooner: 1209 (Blyder)
Good Intent, schooner: captured by Tyrannicide, 768, 768n (William Dashbar)
Good Intent, schooner: 1208 (Levy)
Good Intent, schooner: 1208 (McCregor)
Good Intent, sloop: captured by Lynx, 722
Goodman, Isaac: 190
Goodwin, John: 623
Goodwright, James (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Gordon, — (Capt.): orders in behalf of, from Comte d’Arbould, 591; seeks recovery of Rainboy and cargo, 430, 431, 437-39; mentioned, 315n, 366, 426, 432, 462, 464, 526, 527, 671, 671n (Rainbow)
Gordon, Jeremiah (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Gordon, Robert (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Gorée, French West Africa: 651
Goreham, Joseph (Lt. Col., British Army): 695, 697n, 787, 787n
Gormon, Abraham (Lt., Maryland Navy): 64, 64n
Gorrerche, Philip de (Capt.): 870, 928, 948n, 971 (Advent)
Gortrey, Gabral (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1177
Gosnold, William (Capt.): 703 (Revenge)
Gospot, Va.: 631-32, 632n, 1194
Goss, John (shipowner at Teignmouth): 1157
Gosting, George, Jr. (British Notary Public): to: Philip Stephens, 926-22
Göteborg, Sweden: 909n, 1010, 1083
Gott, Joshua (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Gouge, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Gouldin, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Gould Island, R.I.: 988, 823
Gordon, — (Capt.): orders in behalf of, from Comte d’Arbould, 591; seeks recovery of Rainboy and cargo, 430, 431, 437-39; mentioned, 315n, 366, 426, 432, 462, 464, 526, 527, 671, 671n (Rainbow)
Gordon, Jeremiah (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Gordon, Robert (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Gorée, French West Africa: 651
Goreham, Joseph (Lt. Col., British Army): 695, 697n, 787, 787n
Gormon, Abraham (Lt., Maryland Navy): 64, 64n
Gorrerche, Philip de (Capt.): 870, 928, 948n, 971 (Advent)
Gortrey, Gabral (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1177
Gosnold, William (Capt.): 703 (Revenge)
Gospot, Va.: 631-32, 632n, 1194
Goss, John (shipowner at Teignmouth): 1157
Gosting, George, Jr. (British Notary Public): to: Philip Stephens, 926-22
Göteborg, Sweden: 909n, 1010, 1083
Gott, Joshua (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Gouge, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Gouldin, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Gould Island, R.I.: 988, 823
INDEX

Gourlade, Bérard Frères, & Monplaisir (merchants at L'Orient): announce arrival of Raleigh and Alfred, 877, 905; correspondence of, 896; and Thompson and Hinman, 905, 911, 925, 1149; issue directions for sale of Rebecca, 920-21; to: American Commissioners in France, 877; Tobias Oakman, 920-21; from: American Commissioners in France, 905

Gourlade, Jacques-Alexandre (merchant at L'Orient): purchases American prizes, 922, 960, 961, 1115, 1115n; and dealings with Thomas Thompson, 925; and James Moylan, 1106, 1106n; considered for Continental agent, 1108n; and Elisha Hinman, 1149; reports sailing of Alfred, Raleigh, and Mars, 1158; to: American Commissioners in France, 1158

Gouzillon-Belizal, André-Marie, Chevalier de (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy): to: Frédéric-Joseph Guillot, 1097-98; Gabriel de Sartine, 1099-1100 (Curieuse)

Governor Town, East Florida armed sloop: 236, 398; captured by Providence, 809 (John Mowbray; Demas)


Gower, William (Pvt., British Marines): 946-47

Gray, Mrs. Ellis: 947

Gray, James (Maj., British Army): 180, 180n

Gray, James (Capt., Continental Army): 318

Gray, Pardon: 755

Gray, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Gray, Elisha Hinman: 1149; correspondence of, 896; and dealings with Thomas Thompson, 925; and James Moylan, 1106, 1106n; considered for Continental agent, 1108n; and Elisha Hinman, 1149; reports sailing of Alfred, Raleigh, and Mars, 1158; to: American Commissioners in France, 1158

Gray, Ellis (Member, Massachusetts Board of War): 368, 470, 689; from: Elisha Hinman, 946-47

Graystock, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Gray, Thomas (Lt. Col., Rhode Island Militia): 368, 369n

Gray, William (Capt.): 200n (Northampton)

Grayson, James (Cook, Maryland Navy): 692n

Gray, Edward (Seaman): 639

Gray, James (Capt., Continental Navy): 318

Gray, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Great Britain: France demands return of ships captured by, 151; France prepares for war with, 151, 562-63, 632n, 660, 723, 751-52; Burgoyne's British troops to return to, 212; protests American use of French ports, 297n, 660; concerning convoys to and from America and West Indies, 523, 524-25, 535-36, 661, 695, 746-47, 774; ships from, prohibited from entering Spanish ports, 948, 1001, 1003-4, 1104-45;mentioned, 968, 979, 1029, 1043, 1157

Grasshopper, HM sloop: 65, 746, 847 (William Truscott)

Graves, John [2] (Lt., RN): 76, 76n


Graves, Thomas (Capt., RN): 1116; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1104; Philip Stephens, 1116 (Conqueror)

Gray, Ellis (Member, Massachusetts Board of War): 368, 470, 689; from: Elisha Hinman, 946-47

Gray, James (Capt., Continental Army): 318

Gray, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Gray, Thomas (Lt. Col., Rhode Island Militia): 368, 369n

Gray, William (Capt.): 200n (Northampton)

Grays, Edward: 639

Gray's Ferry, Pa.: 62, 297n, 562-63, 733, 751-52; Burgoyne's British troops to return to, 212; protests American use of French ports, 297n, 660; concerning convoys to and from America and West Indies, 523, 524-25, 535-36, 661, 695, 746-47, 774; ships from, prohibited from entering Saint-Domingue, 562-63; military dispatches sent to, 569, 583, 587, 625, 675; relations with France, 620, 659-60, 678, 966; capture of Fort Ticonderoga boosts morale of ministry, 659; and French and Spanish aid to American cause, 660, 880; France demands that neutrality of ships be respected by, 660; transports ordered to, 675; Gov. Francis Legge in, 697n; importance of St. Lucia to; 753; dispatches sent to, 779-80; British prisoners sent to, 837; Lexington cruises off, 857; relations with Spain, 872, 873; and American prizes in France, 877; and risk of French inva-
Green, Young (merchant at Poole, England): 1112, 1114; outward-bound vessels, 199, 708; mentioned, 302, 593, 613, 672, 700; Cabinet Council: makes inquiry on naval strategy, 1116; Commissioners of the Customs: from: William Cooley and W. Stiles, 939; Parliament: and war policy, 1053; Treasury: Lords Commissioners of the, 753; and expenses of prisoners, 899

Great Peconic Bay, N.Y.: 713n

Great Yarmouth, England: 1169, 1179

Greely, Jonathan (Capt.): 15-16, 16n, 106, 106n, 201, 711, 711n (Speedwell)

Green, — (of Boston): 465

Green, Daniel (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 160

Green, Dr. Ezra (Surgeon, Continental Navy): 1141; Diary: 1179-80

Green, Henry (Quartermaster, Continental Navy): 1183

Green, John (merchant at Poole, England): 984

Green, John, & Co. (merchants at Poole, England): 1057

Green, John (Capt.): prepares to sail, 913, 1142; pretends to be passenger on Brune, 1014-15, 1015n; to give instructions to Berube DuFraisne, 1088, 1090; to join convoy, 1118; mentioned, 1055, 1056n, 1106 (Brune)

Green, John (Capt.): 200n, 901 (Patty)

Green, John (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Green, John, 3d (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673

Green, Joseph (Midn., Continental Navy): 1123, 1125n, 1173, 1174, 1175, 1177n; from: John Paul Jones, 1019-20

Green, Joshua (merchant at London): 1024

Green, Samuel (Capt.): 400, 400n, 459, 459n (Pliame)

Green, Thomas (truckman at Boston): 638

Green, Timothy: 445

Green, William (seaman, Howe): 376

Green, Young (merchant at Poole, England): 984

Greene, Christopher (Col., Continental Army): as- sists in defense of Fort Mifflin, 162, 175, 503, 304, 334, 505; regiment of, to provide men to Hazeloood's fleet, 162, 164, 165n, 178, 284, 308; commands Fort Mercer, 175, 322n, 645, 646n; encouraged to cooperate with Hazeloood, 234; reports repulse of Hessian assault on Fort Mer- cer, 248, 263; regiment of, garrisons Fort Mer- cer, 305; receives intelligence on British floating batteries, 322n; voted sword by Congress, 407; encourages cooperation between Samuel Smith and Hazeloood, 467; on bombardment of Fort Mifflin, 505; volunteers to lead galleys in attack on Vigilant, 515, 580-81; urged to hold Fort Mercer till reinforced, 542-43; reports eva- cuation of Fort Mifflin, 645, 646n; to: James Potter, 505; from: President of Continental Congress, 407; Alexander Hamilton, 175; George Wash- ington, 162; mentioned, 263, 487, 521, 569


Greene, Nathanael, & Co. (merchants at East Greenwich, R.I.): 567n

Greene, William (merchant at East Greenwich, R.I.): 567n

Green Island, Delaware River: 235

Greenland: 198, 349

Greenland Fisheries: 296

Greenleaf, Dr. John: 465

Grenock, Scotland: 6, 755, 902, 1001

Greenough, Thomas (mathematical instrument maker at Boston): 638

Greenwich, Rhode Island privateer sloop: 567, 567n (Joseph Gardner)

Greenwich, British armed transport: 1046, 1046n

Greenwich, England: 295

Greenwood, William (merchant at London): 1024

Gregory, John (Capt., Continental Army): 312

Grenada, British West Indies: 198, 276, 277, 655, 752, 810, 964

Grenadines, The, British West Indies: 276, 752

Grennell, Thomas, Capt. (Capt., Continental Navy): 472, 58n, 763n (Congress)

Grey, Daniel (Capt.): deposition: 889 (Peggy)

Greyhound, Virginia Navy brig: 728

Greyhound, HMS: Journal: 786; recaptures: Scipio, 786, 1153n (Archibald Dickson)

Gribble, Samuel (Capt.): 885 (Hawke)

Gribbeavil, Jean-Baptiste de Vaquette de (French Director General of Artillery): 927, 928n

Grice, Joseph (Carpenter, Continental Navy): 318

Grice, William [James]: 199, 200n, 901

Grieg, Henry (merchant at Göteborg, Sweden): 968

Griest, Isaac: 188

Griffen, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183

Griffin, — (Col.): 517

Griffin, James N. (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 155

Griffith, Walter (Capt., RN): 13n, 288, 586 (Nonsuch)

Grimbill, Thomas (Capt., Continental Army): from: South Carolina Navy Board, 818

Grimes, John (Capt.): 15-16, 433n, 643, 644, 698n, 838, 838n (American Tartar)

Grinnell, William (Lt., Continental Navy): 589, 593-94

Grissell, —, Mrs. : 947

Grocier, John: 348

Grog, brig: 812n (Corkran)

Groin, Thc. See Corunna, Spain

Groix, Ile de, France: 875, 877, 896, 921, 934, 961

Grois, Simon (Lt., Continental Navy): 86, 153, 153n, 433, 1183

Grossenherz, Australian transport: 675

Groton, Conn.: 192n

Groundwater, Thomas (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Grove, —, Mrs. (of Charleston, S.C.): 656

Grove, Henry (Secretary, Dominica): 432

Groves, William (Capt.): 46, 46n, 89 (Blackbird)

Grubb's Landing, Del.: 364, 388, 389, 389n, 395

Gruel, Massachusetts Navy trading ship: to transport masts to France, 66, 82; captured by Rain- bow, 83; guards for, 256; recaptured by Massa-
INDEX

chusetts Militia, 257; fitting out, 280, 621, 622, 643; carries masts to France, 555, 556, 697; mentioned, 85n, 555n, 556n (Joseph Proctor)
Gruel, Fourneau, & Cie. (merchants at Cape Francois): 984
Gruel, Jacques (banker at Nantes, France): 881, 893, 918, 919, 1072, 1073n
Gruel, Jacques, & Cie. (bankers at Nantes): 634, 728; to: William Aylert, 984–85
Grundy, George (seaman, Howe): 151, 667, 797; prohibition against sale of American prizes at, 151, 380–81; American trade source, 230; population of, 275–76; French troops on, 276; engagement between Royal Navy ship and American privateer off, 296; needs supplies, 313; American prizes sent into, 366, 437–39, 628, 737, 910; commander ordered to aid in restitution of privateer Rainbow, 391, 671; Royal Navy operations off, 392, 431, 432, 670; inhabitants support American privateers, 438, 527, slaves from, escape to Antigua, 439; forged privateer commissions printed at, 451; American privateers operate out of, 462, 465, 525–27, 671, 747; partiality towards Americans, 462, 464; American privateers carry captured slaves to, 628, 998; crew of Favorite lands on, 671; British attack advised against, 752; recommendation that Royal Navy cut off supplies to, 752; inward-bound vessels, 554; outward-bound vessels, 230; mentioned, 926
Gعان, Punta, Cuba: 412, 414
Guernsey Island, Channel Islands: 855, 954
Guichard, Claudius: 20
Guilhot, Frédéric-Joseph (Commissaire de la Marine at St. Malo): 1099, 1100n; from: Chevalier de Gouzillon-Belizal, 1097–98; Gabriel de Sar- tine, 1140–41
Guionneau, —— (commandant of Desecheo I., Puerto Rico): 461, 463
Guldin, John: 443
Gulf Stream: 149, 269
Gullerson, Elisha (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Gully, Daniel: 546
Gunpowder: for Massachusetts Navy, 180, 236, 427; on Continental Navy ships, 297, 445, 929, 942, 975–74; destroyed by British troops on Hudson R. expedition, 301; for Massachusetts privateer Washington, 484; from British prizes, 642; on Battle Troop, 769; and Martinique, 812, 882; on Philippe, 956, 958; Americans smuggle out of Sweden, 967–68, 1010, 1032–33, 1033n; sent from Europe to America, 999; American privateer plunders, from Dutch ship, 1057; mentioned, 313
Gunpowder River, Md.: 765, 783
Gustavus III, King of Sweden: 908, 1010–11
Guyer, Adam: 120, 121n, 144, 146, 146n, 207n
Gwynn Island, Va.: 215, 216n
Gyles, Edward (painter at Boston): 638
Hacker, Hoysteed (Capt., Continental Navy): 116, 310, 594 (Columbus)
Hacketts, Messrs. (merchants at Newburyport, Mass.): 594
Haddock, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024
Haddonfield, N.J.: 120, 521, 647
Haddrell’s Point, S.C.: 790
Hale, Benjamin (Capt., New York Militia): 58, 58n
Hale, George A. (Commissioner, South Carolina Board of Revenue): 1209
Hale, John (Capt.): 708, 708n (Blenheim)
Halifax, Hammer (Capt., Continental Navy): 120
Halifax, HM sloop: 233, 712, 713n, 824; Master’s Journal: 712–13 (John Knight)
Hagar, Joseph: 838
Hagen, Charles (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Haggay, John (Capt.): 708, 708n (Blenheim)
Haight, Benjamin (Capt., Continental Navy): 58, 58n
Hall, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 594, 664, 85n, 555n, 556n
Hall, Thomas Capt.): 1032n (Northampton)
Hall, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Hall, Hallick (Lt., Continental Navy): 367
Hall, Elijah (Capt., Continental Navy): 847
Hall, George A. (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): 729
Hall, Isaac (merchant at Medford, Mass.): 823n
Hall, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Hall, John (seaman, Nanny): Affidavit: 930
Hall, Joseph: 754, 822
Hall, John (Capt.): 1032n (Northampton)
Halifax, American schooner: 556
Halifax, schooner: captured by Revenge, 56
Halifax, Nova Scotia: prizes sent into, 6n, 32n, 123n, 662, 662n, 678n, 687n, 711, 711n, 787n, 966, 967n; exchange of prisoners at, 54, 433, 439, 440, 440n, 589, 620, 643, 644, 837; masts needed at dockyard at, 84; Royal Navy ships at, 84, 687n, 701; American prisoners at, 86, 153, 537, 566, 593, 760, 761, 838; hospital at, 347, 348; British armed schooners from, 556; Howe receives letters from Quebec via, 587; Rainbow carries captured naval stores to, 587; and smuggling to Liverpool, Nova Scotia, 697; shipwrights transferred from, 700, 1125; cartels to, 707, 778; prisoners arrive from, 733; British naval base at, 1075; security of, 1075, 1116–17; inward-bound vessels, 181, 477, 482, 663, 847, 877, 946; outward-bound vessels, 516, 706, 725, 725n, 893; mentioned, 99, 104n, 181, 470, 528n, 564n, 1096n, 1201
Halifax Adventure, schooner: 1209 (Hill)
Halifax Bob, schooner: 1209 (Henderson)
Halifax Packet, schooner: 1205 (Smith)
Halifax River, schooner: 1208 (Ranger)
Hall, Elijah (Lt., Continental Navy): 367
Hall, George A. (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): 729
Hall, Isaac (merchant at Medford, Mass.): 823n
Hall, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Hall, John (seaman, Nanny): Affidavit: 930
Hall, Joseph: 754, 822
Hall, Thomas Capt.): 1032n (Northampton)
Hall, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
INDEX

Hall, William (Capt., South Carolina Navy): 717n, 729, 789; from: John Rutledge, 716–17; South Carolina Navy Board, 729–30 (Note Dame)

Hall, William (capt. of marines, Howe): 376

Hallam, Edward (merchant at New London): 541

Hallam, John: 443

Halsey, — (of Boston): 641

Hambleton, William: 223

Hamblin, Benjamin: 348

Hamburg, Germany: 1106, 1154n

Hamilton, Ruben (Capt. of Philadelphia): 116, 116n, 473, 738, 743 (Ezekiel Burroughs)

Hampton Roads, Va.: Royal Navy ships in, 691; from: William Cornwallis, 458; Viscount Howe, 653–54

Hampden, Continental Navy brig: 116, 116n, 473

Hampstead, Joshua (Capt., North Carolina Navy): 772 (Pennsylvania Farmer)

Hampden, Continental Navy frigate: exchange of prisoners from, 54n, 439, 620, 643, 644, 760, 838; court of inquiry on loss of, 85; description of, 124; captured by Rainbow, 125, 532, 807; officers and crew of, imprisoned at Halifax, 433, 593; mentioned, 180, 182, 433n, 567, 761 (John Manley)

Hancock, Continental Navy frigate: from: James Willing, 769, 780


Hancock, Dorothy Quincy: 893; Wilson, 89 (Benjamin Warren)

Hampstead, Joseph (Capt., North Carolina Navy): 772 (Pennsylvania Farmer)

Hamblin, Benjamin: 223

Hampton, Charles (Collector of Customs, Montego, Bay, Jamaica): 670n; to: John Dalling, 669–70

Hamilton, Ruben (Pvt., Continental Army): 780

Hamlin, James (Capt.): 567, 761

Hammond, Alexander (Lt. Col., Continental Army): 600–601; to: Christopher Greene, 175; from: Baron d’Arendt, 303–4, 344–45; François Louis Teissèdre de Fleury, 195, 334

Hammond, Charles (Collector of Customs, Montego, Bay, Jamaica): 670n; to: John Dalling, 669–70

Hammond, Larkin (Capt.): 1052 (jenny)

Hammond, Rezin (Member, Maryland House of Delegates): 765

Hammond, William (merchant at Baltimore): 208, 379, 397n, 611

Hamoaee, England: 1133

Hamond, Andrew Snape (Capt., RN): Autobiography: 1189–91; arranges for pilots to guide British fleet up Delaware Bay, 13; assists in refloating Augusta, 250; forwards Howe’s instructions to William Cornwallis, 286, 293; commands squadron in Delaware R., 289, 286, 653–54, 675, 826, 1190–91; reports capture of American reconnoitering party, 386; forwards intelligence from captured American militia officer, 458; and attempt to trap Hazeldow’s fleet at Fort Mercer, 509; appoints James Watt to command Delaware, 584; serves on court-martial boards, 606–7, 610; ships assigned to squadron of, 653, 654, 654n; to cooperate with Howe’s army in defense of Philadelphia, 653–54, 1190–91; assists transports aground in Delaware R., 679, 691, 825–26; issues orders for night guard of Philadelphia wharves, 680; issues orders stationing vessels in Delaware R., 680, 680; warns of possible enemy attack by fire rafts, 680, 691; orders repairs to Liverpool, 680–82; authorizes purchase of sloops for Delaware, 689; cruising instructions to Experiment, 690; establishes naval hospital at Philadelphia, 708, 709n; marks channel of Delaware R. with buoys, 1189, 1190; narrative of Delaware R. campaign, 1189–90; on provisioning of Howe’s army, 1191; relations of, with officers in Howe’s army, 1191


Hancock and Adams, ship: at Paimboeuf, 893; fitting out, 917; desertion in, 1119, 1120, 1120n; captured, 1157, 1157n, 1164, 1164n; mentioned, 1125n (Samuel Smith)

Hand, Edward (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): from: James Willing, 769, 780

Hancock, Dorothy Quincy: 339, 339n

Hancock, John (President, Continental Congress): 217, 265, 318, 339, 745, 1021n, 1077. See also Continental Congress: President of

Hancock and Adams, ship: at Paimboeuf, 893; fitting out, 917; desertion in, 1119, 1120, 1120n; captured, 1157, 1157n, 1164, 1164n; mentioned, 1125n (Samuel Smith)

Hankey, Richard (Ens., British Army): 629n

Hankey, Richard (Ens., British Army): 121n

Hannah, Massachusetts Navy trading schooner: 816, 823 (John Rider)

Hannah, schooner: 1209 (Flint)

Hannah, schooner: 1208 (Webber)

Hannah and Molly, schooner (renamed Marisette [2]): 564

Hannum, John (Col., Pennsylvania Militia): 521

Hannover, Jamaica: 545

Hannover Plantian, Jamaican: confiscated by French government, 901; return of, to owners,
Hanson, Alexander Countee (Clerk, Maryland Senate): 765

Hanson, Joshua (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Hanson, Peter (cook, Hanson, Happy Return): 912, 955, 956n, 960, 974, 986, 994, 994n, 1022, 1022n, 1053, 1119, 1120, 1120n, 1151, 1160, 1161; captured by Fanny, 917, 974, 974n, 986, 987n, 994n, 1151n; French government promises to reimburse captors for loss of, 1053; sails to England, 1183, 1164n; mentioned, 913n, 963n (Thomas Lune)

Harraden, Jonathan (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): accounts for Tyrannicide to be paid, 362, 484; orders on disposition of prizes, 510; sailing orders, 510, 530, 555, 556; to replace stone ballast with bar iron, 510; to take clothing on board, 510; given letters of credit, 530, 531; from Massachusetts Board of War, 510–11, 555–56; mentioned, 170n, 496, 516, 725, 768, 779, 787 (Tyrannicide)

Harbert, Thomas (Seaman, Maryland Navy): libels Maryland privateer schooner, 692n (Burke)

Hardie, Robert (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488

Harding, Seth (Capt., Connecticut Navy): libels Weymouth, 45; prisoners of, 138; health, 189; travels to Lebanon, Conn., to consult with ship, 156; mentioned, 11, 33n, 33–34, 107, 108n, 114, 115n, 138n, 160, 180, 181n, 190n, 192, 556, 557n, 640 (Defence; Oliver Cromwell)

Hardward, Barnaby [Barnabas] (Seaman, Pennsylvania Navy): 567, 707

Hardy, Ishmael (Capt.): 354, 355n, 686 (Lyon)

Hardy, Joseph (British Consul at Cadiz, Spain): 20; to Lord Weymouth, 1032

Harford, John (Seaman, Virginia Navy): 31

Harleston, Maryland privateer schooner: 208, 611, 703 (Benjamin Joline)

Harleston, Maryland privateer schooner: 703 (William Woolsey; James Handy)

Harleston, Massachusetts privateer schooner: stationed at Machias harbor, 32; attacks settlements on St. John R., New Brunswick, 440, 695–96; sent to intercept provision vessels in Bay of Fundy, 528, 528n; joins Marianne on cruise to St. John R., 564n; captures: Hope, 104, 104n; mentioned, 32n, 440n, 697n, 838n (Agreen Crabtree)

Harleston, British letter of marque sloop: captures: Hawk, 724

Harmon, Peter (merchant at London): 1024

Harmood, Harry (Comdr., RN): 183, 699, 707, 734, 734n, 745 (Falcon)

Harnett, Cornelius (North Carolina Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627

Harpur, John (Boatswain, RN): 606

Harraden, Daniel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

Harraden, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 487, 1183

Harriot, HM packet: 779–80 (Spargo)

Harriot, schooner: captured by Blenheim, 708 (Benjamin Berry)

Harris, George (seaman, House): 376

Harris, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183

Harris, John (2d Lt., Continental Marines): 153, 153n, 433

Harris, John (Capt., Virginia Navy): 869n, 924n (Musquito)

Harris, John (Capt.): carries dispatches to France, 256n, 314, 355; fitting out Penet at Marblehead, 256n; from: Massachusetts Council, 355–56; mentioned, 255–56, 280, 280n, 697, 698n (Penet)

Harris, Joseph: 444

Harris, Samuel (merchant at Boston): 470

Harris, Samuel (mast maker at Boston): 638

Harris, Thomas (merchant at Boston): 738

Harris, Thomas, & Co. (merchants at Boston): 738n

Harris, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Harrison, Benjamin (Capt., Continental Army): 780

Harrison, Benjamin (Virginia Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Committee for Foreign Affairs, Marine Committee): 207. See also Continental Congress: Committees: Foreign Affairs

Harrison, Butler (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Harrison, Charles (Col., Continental Army): 346

Harrison, Clement (Capt.): 398, 757, 783

Harrison, John (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Experiment; Dickinson)

Harrison, Justus (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Harrison, Parker Innes (Acting Lt., RN): 140 (Washington)

Harrison, Richard (Agent for Maryland and Virginia at Martimique): 924

Harrison, William: to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 735–36

Harry (Negro slave): 561

Harscout, —— (Seaman, Continental Navy): 673

Hart, John (Capt., Continental Army): 688, 688n, 756, 756n, 824, 824n

Hart, John (Capt.): intends to take prize Mercury to Spain, 878; arrives in Gironde R., 898; and Emperor of Germany, 991, 997, 1009, 1021, 1022, escorts Swallow, 991; on France's policy toward America, 1002; to be detained in France for questioning, 1017; to join privateers fitting out at L'Orient, 1047; to: John Langdon, 1002–3; mentioned, 878n, 889n, 944, 984n, 1037, 1066 (Portsmouth)

Hartell, John: 222
Hawke, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: 1205n; 1205 (Collins)
Hawke, schooner: captured by Cabot, 687, 687n (William Fuller)
Hawke, HM sloop: to cruise off Portugal, 909–10, 916; placed under command of Elliott Satter
910; captures: Cleopatra, 722; William, 722; recaptures: Elizabeth, 723; Penguin, 723; mentioned,
916n, 1012, 1012n (Robert P. Cooper)
Hawke, British letter of marque snow: 861, 862–63, 864, 864n; captures: Juno, 885 (Samuel Gribble)
Hawker, James (Capt., RN): 528, 579, 967n (Mermaid)
Hawkins, — (Capt.): 553n, 597 (Weatherhead)
Hawkins, James: 188
Hawkins, Robert (Capt.): 991, 991n, 1009, 1013, 1013n, 1017, 1021, 1022 (Empress of Germany)
Hawley, David (Capt., Connecticut Navy): 95, 36n, 161, 161n, 590, 591, 591n (Schuyler)
Haworth, John: 778
Hay, A. Hawkes (Col., New York Militia): 44n; to: George Washington, 43–44
Hay, Edward (Gov., Barbados): 273n, 899n; to: Lord George Germain, 727–78; Thomas Pringle,
661; from: Lord George Germain, 854–55, 889
Hayes, Nicholas (Pvt., Continental Army): 317
Hayes, Patrick (Landsman, Continental Navy): 312
Hayman, William (seaman, Howe): 376
Haynes, Joseph (Lt., RN): 83, 84, 85n
Haynes, Thomas (Comdr., RN): 217, 295 (Porpoise)
Haynes, William (Capt.): 555, 622, 642, 643n, 811, 811n (Union)
Hayward, Abraham: 638
Hazard, Massachusetts Navy brigantine: armament for, 106, 711; marine officers requested for,
115, 115n; cartridge rounds and small arms for, 180; fitting out, 236, 314, 362, 368, 401, 427,
465, 470, 516; recruitment for, 250, 280; medicines and surgeon’s supplies for, 290, 465; pro-
visions for, 290, 754; accounts of, 484; officers appointed, 484; one month’s advance wages
paid, 496; ordered to refit at Nanter, Bordeaux or Bilbao, 510; sailing orders, 510, 530, 555;
building of, 706; sends mate on board Alexander, 725; sends prize master and crew on board
Good Intent, 768; sends mate and seamen on board Polly, 779; mentioned, 180n, 236n
(Simeon Samson)
Hazard, schooner: captured by Southampton, 683, 683n (John Smith)
Hazard, Quashay (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 487, 672
Hazard, Stanton (Capt.): 399 (Tom)
Hazelwood, John (Col., Pennsylvania Navy): and defense of Billingsport, 26; and defense of Fort
Mercer, 50, 50n, 60, 110, 248, 333, 542, 568, 569n, 645–47, 648n; engages Howe’s fleet,
62, 110, 146, 164, 165n, 178, 226, 226n, 248, 249, 249n, 261, 262n, 308, 421, 421n, 422,
424n, 425n, 504, 505n, 514, 515n, 549, 550n, 580, 581n; refuses Viscount Howe’s call to sur-
Heath, Daniel:

Hazen, William (merchant at Halifax):

render, 63, 110, 110n; to block Delaware R. with sunken ships, 74, 75n, 110, 144, 487; on desertion in state fleet, 110, 120, 128–29, 144, 162, 343; and plan to cut dikes protecting Province I., 118, 128; and ammunition for state fleet, 120, 144, 163, 177, 178, 248; attempts to capture enemy battery on Carpenter's I., 120, 121n, 128, 144, 194; command relations with Isaiah Robinson, 120, 285, 285n, 307, 360, 360n; on morale in state fleet, 128, 343, 344, 504, 505n; and manning of state fleet, 129, 144, 163, 165, 165n, 178, 248, 283, 308, 343, 344, 646; command relations with Continental Army officers, 129, 233–34, 307, 334, 360, 360n, 369, 369n, 388, 418, 467, 467n; and provisioning of state fleet, 144, 177, 186n, 260, 320; character of, 144, 424, 449, 449n, 515; conduct of, praised, 162, 194, 260, 360; and defense of Fort Mifflin, 177, 177n, 205–7, 263, 264n, 302, 303, 304, 304n, 308–9, 333, 334, 344, 345n, 360, 377–78, 435, 455n, 466; commended by Congress, 195, 396–97; convenes councils of war, 205, 307, 488, 504, 542, 568, 569n; criticism of, 205–7, 207n, 226, 226n, 302, 334, 360, 360n, 369, 369n, 515, 713; on destruction of Augusta and Merlin, 248, 307–8; requests seamen for his squadron, 283; opinion sought on scuttling Continental Navy frigates, 284; salvages wrecks of Augusta and Merlin, 305, 308, 359, 360n, 363, 388; letter of, sent to Intelligence Committee, 324; voted word by Congress, 407, 713; and defense of Delaware R., 424, 449, 449n, 477–78, 488, 504, 513, 533; to place floating chain between Fort Mifflin and Carpenter's I., 435, 435n, 456, 456n; officers under, disobey orders of, 514, 549, 580, 763; orders state fleet to retreat above Philadelphia, 568, 569n, 647; refuses to allow Continental troops to man galleys, 580–81, 581n; defends state conduct of state fleet, 645–47, 689, 689n; and laying up of state fleet for winter, 647, 689, 689n, 763, 795–96, 807; on destruction of vessels in state fleet, 647, 648; poor health of, 647 to: Baron d'Arendt, 308–9; Benjamin G. Eyre, 177–78; Samuel Smith, 308–9; George Washington, 110, 121n, 128–29, 178, 248, 307–8, 504–5; Thomas Wharton, Jr. 120–21, 343–44, 645–48 from: President of Continental Congress, 407; Johann Kalb, 533; Henry Knox, 533; Pennsylvania Council of Safety, 194–95; Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, 260, 418–19, 763, 795–96; Arthur St. Clair, 533; George Washington, 60, 118, 162–63, 214, 233–94, 284, 322, 333–34, 377–78, 394, 477–78, 542; mentioned, 102, 105n, 179n, 322n, 395, 395n, 420, 420n, 455

Hazen, William (merchant at Halifax): 104, 104n, 528, 528n

Head of Elk, Md.: 715

Head of Oak, brig: recaptures: Thames, 885, 920 (Robert Patterson)

Heath, Daniel: 408


Hebbard, Timothy (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159

Heck, Francis (Seaman, Continental Navy): 487, 1183

 Hector, HMS: captures: John, 949 (John Hamilton)

 Heeling, —— (Capt.): 1094 (Vow Elizabeth)

 Hegue [Hague], —— (Capt.): 618, 619n, 792 (Fanny)

 Heister, Daniel (Maj., Pennsylvania Militia): 440

 Hele, Christopher (Acting Lt., RN): 383, 383n (Hotham)

 Hell Gate, N.Y.: 531

 Hellyar, Dr. James (Surgeon, RN): 567, 567n

 Helme, R.J. (Clerk, Rhode Island Council of War): 761–62

 Hemp: 267–68, 529

 Hempstead, N.Y.: 44, 824

 Henderson, —— (Capt.): 548, 548n (Two Friends)

 Henderson, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

 Henderson, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183

 Henderson, Nathan (Pvt., Continental Army): 780

 Henderson, Redmond: 1030

 Henlopen, Cape, Del.: 45, 45n, 63, 635, 644, 679

 Henrietta, ship: 1106, 1154n (Patrick Brown)

 Henry, Virginia Navy galley: 628 (Robert Tompson)

 Henry, American privateer sloop: 481, 481n; cuts out two vessels from Grenada, 809–10 (Nathaniel Monaco)

 Henry, John (Comdr., RN); conduct of, praised, 519; appointed to command Fowey, 559; orders to, for night guard of Philadelphia wharves, 680; appointed to command Vigilant, 1189; from: Andrew S. Hamond, 680, 680n; mentioned, 112, 147, 166, 187, 228, 239, 251, 254, 265, 492–93, 508, 513, 533 (Vigilant; Fowey)

 Henry, Patrick (Gov., Virginia): on need to keep Continental artillery in Virginia, 346; on exchange of prisoners, 379; and cooperation between Maryland and Virginia Navy galleys, 727; receives letter concerning civilian trade with British warships, 727; on plan for trade with France, 727–28; appoints commercial agent for Virginia, 728; and measures to receive French frigate, 764; orders conversion of Northampton to a merchant vessel, 828; receives request that Virginia Navy vessels protect shipping, 841; establishes signal fires at Cape Henry, 894n; to: William Lee, 727–29; George Washington, 346; from: Continental Marine Committee, 764

 Henry, Cape, Va.: Royal Navy ships off, 241, 430; mentioned, 78, 79, 208, 241n, 814, 893, 894n

 Henry and Esthey ship: 1294 (Nellis)

 Henson, Nicholas (Capt.): 819n (Duke of Grafton)

 Heredia, Don Ignacio: 1039

 Heriot & Tucker: 461
INDEX

Higgins, Zedekiah:

Higgins, William (Boatswain's Mate, Connecticut Navy): 90

Higgins, Robert

Hicks, John (Prize Master's Mate, Continental Navy): 486

Hibbert, Jeremiah (Capt.): captures Adventure, 903, 928; ordered to pay costs for unlawful capture, 949; takes prizes off Spain, 1085; captures ships of the Newfoundland fishing fleet, 1104; to carry supplies to America, 1155; places prize crew under John Allen on board Britannia, 1157; captures Britannia, 1157; mentioned, 870, 904n, 906, 907, 911n, 1006, 1146n (Hawke)

Hibbert, Purrier, & Horton (merchants at London): 1024

Hicks Bay Point (Haiti or Cuba?): 553

Hicks, John (Prize Master's Mate, American Tartar): 549

Hidden, Noah: 442

Higgins, Charles Bernard (merchant at London): 1024

Higgins, Josiah (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575

Higgins, Robert (Capt., Continental Army): 312

Higgins, William (Boatswain's Mate, Connecticut Navy): 154

Higgins, Zedekiah: 348

Highlands, The, N.Y.: 69, 92, 98, 118, 185, 300

Hill, Robert (Capt.): 885 (Thames)

Hill, Abijah (Armorer, Satisfaction): 7

Hill, John (Capt.): 236

Hill, Stephen (Lt., Continental Navy): 433 (Fox)

Hilliard, Azariah (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 33, 33n, 156

Hilliard, James (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Hillman, George (Pilot, Connecticut Navy): 135

Hillman, Peleg (Quartermaster, Connecticut Navy): 155

Hils, William (Lt., RN): from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 995 (Sprightly)

Hinchinbrooke, HM brig (formerly Defence): 149, 167, 236, 398, 470, 683n; captures: Friendship, 685, 693 (Alexander Ellis)

Hinchinbrooke, HM sloop: 613, 614, 614n (John Brudenell)

Hind, HMS: captures: Mary, 722; Polly, 722 (Henry Byrne)

Hinkle, John (agent for privateers Speedwell and Active): 712

Hinman, Abigail (Mrs. Elisha): 947

Hinman, Elisha (Capt., Continental Navy): and attack on Camel, 847, 868n; searches for Jamaica fleet, 847; and Alfred's poor sailing, 848, 849; during Raleigh's engagement with Druid, 859n; at L'Orient, 877, 961, 1093; cruising instructions for, 895, 1026-27; reception in France, 905, 947; Nicholson advises, 911; summarized cruises of Alfred and Raleigh, 946-47; on France's and Spain's attitude toward United States, 947; on disposition of prize vessel, 1097; and disposition of prize money, 1098; French order to leave France, 1070, 1071, 1145; prepares to sail, 1097; nationality, 1105; and Alfred's rum, 1133, 1134; and Courlade, Béad Freres, & Monplaisir, 1149; welcomes John Paul Jones to France, 1151; accompanied to sea by French warship, 1158, 1165n; to Ellis Gray, 946-47; mentioned, 242, 806, 900, 911n, 941, 948, 948n, 949n, 1134n (Alfred)

Hinman, Noble: 443

Hippopotamus, French ship: 886-87, 962, 983

Hiram, brig: 1204 (Thrasher)

Hispaniola, West Indies. See Saint-Domingue, French West Indies; Santo Domingo, Spanish West Indies

Hitchborn, Robert (merchant at Boston): 470

Hoadley, Ralph (Midn., Connecticut Navy): 154

Hoare, Richard: to: Clark Gayton, 79-81

Hoboken [Hoebuck] Ferry, N.J.: 123

Hodge, John (Capt., Continental Navy): 47n, 48, 48n, 58n, 95n (Mongomery)

Hodge, William: accounts with American Commissioners, 880, 882, 1142; released from prison, 881, 1090; requests Conyngham prepare for sea, 996; and possible employment of Dolphin, 1055; empowered to take care of and direct Revenge, 1058, 1059; introduced to Lagoane & Ge., 1059; and negotiations for purchase of Dolphin and Revenge, 1064, 1106-7, 1108, 1108n, 1154;
INDEX 1267

and William Moran, 1070; arrives in Nantucket, 1108; to: Gustavus Conyngham, 996
Hodges, James (Pvt., Virginia Marines): 757
Hodges, John (Capt.): 1130, 1131n (Tabby)
Hodgeson, 62
Hoffman, Anthony: 203n
Holl, Samuel (Sgt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Holt, John (Capt.): 297
Holt, Joseph (Capt.): 116, 616
Holt, Ebenezer: 442, 444
Hooper, John (Capt.): 1157
Hofendover, W., Count of (officer of Maese Admi-
Hogen, James (Captain’s Clerk, Continental
Hog Island, N.Y.: 44
Hog Island, Pa.: Hazelwood’s fleet off, 53; Howe’s
effort of ships off, 495; mentioned, 40, 50, 52, 98
Hog Island, R.I.: 137, 190, 316, 331
Holbrook, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1169
Holbrook, Thomas (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 160
Holdsworth, ——, Mr. (shop owner of Jamaica): 546
Holker, Jean: 962, 1029n; instructions to: 1028–29
Holland. See Netherlands, United Provinces of the
Holliday, John (Adjutant, Continental Army): 156
Holmes, Alexander (Capt.): 876–77, 879, 881n,
Holmes, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156
Holmes’s Hole [Vineyard Haven Harbor],
Holton, William (Capt., Continental Marines): 599
Homer, Robert: 759, 759n, 816, 816n, 822, 823n
Honduras, Bay of: American privateers in, 79, 80,
Hogg, Ebenezer (Midn., Continental Navy): 744,
Hoggell, Robert (Capt.): 804 (Endeavour)
Hog Island, R.I.: 137, 190, 316, 331
Holbrook, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1169
Holbrook, Thomas (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 160
Holdsworth, ——, Mr. (shop owner of Jamaica): 546
Holker, Jean: 962, 1029n; instructions to: 1028–29
Holland. See Netherlands, United Provinces of the
Holliday, John (Adjutant, Continental Army): 156
Holmes, Alexander (Capt.): 876–77, 879, 881n,
Holmes, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156
Holmes’s Hole [Vineyard Haven Harbor],
Martha’s Vineyard, Mass.: 341, 805n
Holt, David (Cooper, Continental Navy): 442, 444
Hol, Ebenezer: 444
Holt, Joseph (Capt.): 15–16, 616 (Rebecca and
Mary
Holt, Samuel (Sgt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Holt, Thomas: 444
Holten, HM tender: 494, 790, 791 (John Webster)
INDEX

Hopkins, George (N.Y. pilot): 245
Hopkins, John Burroughs (Capt., Continental Navy): 21, 310, 565, 594, 759 (Warren)
Hopkins, Jonathan: 1194
Hopkins, Michael (lt., Buckram): 347
Hopkins, Nathaniel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Hopkins, Stephen (Chairman, Rhode Island Council of War): 474, 480, 523, 538, 566; from: Continental Marine Committee, 523
Hopkins, Thomas: 444
Hopkinson, Francis (Member, Continental Navy Board of the Middle Dept.): 318n, 832n. See also Navy, Continental: Navy Board of Middle Dept.
Horne, Daniel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1183
Horne, John: 809n
Horneca [Jean Jacques], Fizeaux [Henry] & Cie. (bankers at Amsterdam): 882, 926
Hornet, HM sloop: Journal: 400, 535, 618; carries dispatches to Saint-Domingue: 294, 495; ordered to meet convoy off Santo Domingo, 525; returned from Cape Francois, 525; chases Hope, 618, 629, 637, 719, 720; captures: Delaware, 535, 535n; General Washington (schooner), 400; mentioned, 721n, 742n (Robert Haswell)
Hornet, Continental Navy sloop: 1070 (John Nicholson)
Horniod, —— (merchant of Cadiz): 939-40
Horry, Peter
How, Joseph (tinsmith at Boston): 638
How, Robert
Hound, HM sloop: 964, 964n, 965n (James Robertson)
House, ——, Mr. (of Georgetown, Md.): 735, 736
House, Seth (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575
Houseman, Conrad (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 317
Houston, Thomas (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Warren)
How, George (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
How, Joseph (tinsmith at Boston): 638
Howard, Abraham (master’s mate, Satisfaction): 7
Howard, John: 444
Howard, William (Carpenter’s Mate, Maryland Navy): 692, 692n
Howe, Grenada privateer sloop: Articles of agreement of, 375-76
Howe, Lord [Richard Howe, 4th Viscount Howe] (Vice Adm., RN): en route from Chesapeake Bay to Delaware R., 13, 13n, 288; Eagle serves as flagship of, 51, 51n, 53, 112n, 254n, 311n, 468n, 513, 513n; arrives in Delaware R., 62, 1189; solicits surrender of Hazelwood’s fleet, 63, 110, 110n; receives orders from the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 75; to forward warrants for Vice Adm’l Courts, 75; reports status of command to Admiralty, 75-76, 226, 287-93, 583-87, 675-76, 700-702; on appointments made by James Young, 76; to forward Sir Peter Parker’s commission and instructions, 76; defends treatment of French prisoners, 76-77; on disposition of vessels in Delaware R., 130, 254-55, 286, 293, 311, 386, 387n, 586, 607, 653-54, 675, 679; issues signals, 131, 215; instructions on victualling transport at St. Augustine, 149-51; on exchange and disposition of prisoners, 149-51; on exchange and disposition of prisoners, 494; sends list of officer appointments,
INDEX
326; orders Merfin on fire, 250, 251, 251n, 292, 608–9, 610; appointments made by, 254, 559, 559, 584, 653, 654, 675, 1189; signal book of, 264–65; orders formation of squadron under Robert Fanshawe, 268; governor of Bermuda requests naval support from, 272n; on removal of navigational obstructions in Delaware R., 289, 293, 311, 552; on loss of
congratulates Sir Henry Clinton on the Hudson R. campaign, 1189–90, 1191n, 1192
Hove, Robert (Maj. Gen., Continental Army): 716n; to: William Moultrie, 803; from: William Moultrie, 741, 788; John Rutledge, 716
Hovey, Tyringham (Capt., RN): 606–7, 610 (Thames)
Hovey, Sir William (Gen., British Army): Burgoyne requests diversion up Hudson R., 12; Sir Henry Clinton reports to, 174, 233; prohibits issuing of letters of marque to West Indian vessels, 209n, 494; and Burgoyne’s surrender, 261, 586; governor of Bermuda requests soldiers from, 272n; dispatches of, 292, 293, 588, 589, 587n, 625, 779–80; praises officers and men of Royal Artillery, 512, 512n, 624; praises officers and men of Howe’s fleet, 519, 532, 584, 624; and treatment of American prisoners, 519–21, 591–92; and Delaware R. campaign, 583, 587n, 624–25, 1189, 1191n; to cooperate with Hamond’s squadron in defense of Philadelphia, 586, 653, 654, 654n, 1190–91; licenses Two Friends, 675; tactics in Seven Years’ War, 696; requests Hamond’s assistance in reflooting transport Symmetry, 826, 826n; to: Continental Army and Navy Prisoners, 591–92; Lord George Germain, 624–25; Viscount Howe, 519; from: Sir Henry Clinton, 98–100; Continental Army and Navy Prisoners, 519–21; John Dalling, 209, 494; mentioned, 120, 144, 224, 226n, 281, 302, 458, 458n, 466, 500, 500n, 501, 550, 550n, 560, 617, 650, 676, 676n, 697n, 817, 891, 892, 971, 995, 1105, 1155
Howell, Joseph: 445
Howell, Jacob S.: 260, 320, 360
Howell, Silas (Capt.): 566, 567n, 698, 698n (Warren)
Howes, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Howland’s Bridge, R.I.: 238, 280–81, 333
Howland’s Neck, N.Y.: 126
Hubbard, William (Capt.): 221
Hubbard, Nek, N.Y.: 126
Hubley, Adam (Lt. Col., Continental Army): to: unknown, 261–62
Hubregts, Hermanus (seaman, Chester): 951
Hudebrass & Neels (merchants of England): 925
Hudson, Jonathan (merchant at Baltimore): from: Continental Marine Committee, 570, 652–53
Hudson, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183
Hudson [North] River, N.Y.: British expedition proceeds up, 25, 72, 365n; attempt to set British ships on fire in, 112; use of Bushnell’s mines proposed in, 117; Royal Navy ships in, 122, 214, 223–24, 233, 243, 281, 282, 299, 794, 806, 816; condition of Royal Navy in, 140–42; British advanced squad-
INDEX

Huron, Henry (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 160
Huntington, N.Y.: 623, 824
Hudson Strait: 993, 1011
Huntington, Andrew (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 829n
Huntington, Benjamin (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 155
Hutchinson, Godfrey (Agent for Massachusetts at Martinique): 197, 231n, 373, 373n, 510; to: Samuel Allyn Otis, 230–31
Huntington, John (Lieut., Continental Navy): 73n; to: Continental Army): 73n
Hunts, —— (Mr. of Pennsylvania): 77
Hussar, HMS: 910n, 1012, 1012n, 1132–33, 1133n (Ellett Salter)
Hursey, Benjamin (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 1162
Hunley, Mr.: 384
Huntington, Jabez
Huntington, Ebenezer (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 171, 221
Huntington Bay, N.Y.: 126, 161, 532
Hunts, ——, Mr. (of Trenton, N.J.): 763
Huph, Phillip (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Hurbert & Donovan (merchants at London): 1024
Hurlbut, Joseph: 222
Hurley, N.Y.: 204, 224n, 244n
Hurvony, Mons.: 957, 959
Husbands, ——, Mr. (of Pennsylvania): 77
Hunts, —— (attorney at Portsmouth, England): 1162
Hull, England: 885
Hulliott, Henry (Boy, RN): 860
Humbird, Connecticut privateer schooner: 590 (Israel Lewis)
Humphreys, James, Jr.: 74, 109, 808
Hunnard, Robert (Seaman, Howa): 376
Hunt, Anthony (Capt., RN): 635, 644, 644n, 770–80 (Sphynx)
Hunt, Henry (Yoman, Connecticut Navy): 155
Hunt, Henry (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 160
Hunt, brig: captured by Lynx, 722
Hunter, ——, Mr.: 384
Hunter, Dr. Andrew (Surgeon, packet Weymouth): 35n, 138, 403, 404n
Hunter, Robert (merchant at London): 1024
Hunter, Thomas: 1195
Hunter, Turtle (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156
Huntington, Andrew (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 829n
Huntington, Benjamin (Member, Connecticut Council of Safety; merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 171, 221
Huntington, Ebenezer (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 829n
Huntington, Jabez (Maj. Gen., Connecticut Militia): 631
Huntington, Jedediah (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): 542, 569
Huntington, Joshua (Maj., Connecticut Militia; Superintendent of construction for Continental Navy frigate Confederacy): informed of pay rate of carpenters, 55, 56, 136, 137; to provide mast for Dolphin, 171; supervises construction of Confederacy, 202; receives funds for building Confederacy, 483–84, 495; salt sent to, 685; from: Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 56, 137, 483–84; John Deshon, 382, 685–86; William Story, 685; James Warren, 202
Huntington, N.Y.: 623, 824
Huntington Bay, N.Y.: 126, 161, 532
Hunts, ——, Mr. (of Trenton, N.J.): 763
Huph, Phillip (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Hurbert & Donovan (merchants at London): 1024
Hurlbut, Joseph: 222
Hurley, N.Y.: 204, 224n, 244n
Hurvony, Mons.: 957, 959
Husbands, ——, Mr. (of Pennsylvania): 77
Hussar, HMS: 910n, 1012, 1012n, 1132–33, 1133n
Hurlbut, Joseph: 1195
Huntington, Jabez
Huntington, Ebenezer (Member, Connecticut Council of Safety; merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 171, 221
Huntington, Ebenezer (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 829n
Huntington, Jabez (Maj. Gen., Connecticut Militia): 631
Huntington, Jedediah (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): 542, 569
Huntington, Joshua (Maj., Connecticut Militia; Superintendent of construction for Continental Navy frigate Confederacy): informed of pay rate of carpenters, 55, 56, 136, 137; to provide mast for Dolphin, 171; supervises construction of Confederacy, 202; receives funds for building Confederacy, 483–84, 495; salt sent to, 685; from: Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 56, 137, 483–84; John Deshon, 382, 685–86; William Story, 685; James Warren, 202
Huntington, N.Y.: 623, 824
Huntington Bay, N.Y.: 126, 161, 532
Hunts, ——, Mr. (of Trenton, N.J.): 763
Huph, Phillip (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Hurbert & Donovan (merchants at London): 1024
Hurlbut, Joseph: 222
Hurley, N.Y.: 204, 224n, 244n
Hurvony, Mons.: 957, 959
Husbands, ——, Mr. (of Pennsylvania): 77
Hussar, HMS: 910n, 1012, 1012n, 1132–33, 1133n
Hurlbut, Joseph: 1195
Huntington, Jabez
Huntington, Ebenezer (Member, Connecticut Council of Safety; merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 171, 221
Huntington, Ebenezer (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 829n
Huntington, Jabez (Maj. Gen., Connecticut Militia): 631
Huntington, Jedediah (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): 542, 569
Huntington, Joshua (Maj., Connecticut Militia; Superintendent of construction for Continental Navy frigate Confederacy): informed of pay rate of carpenters, 55, 56, 136, 137; to provide mast for Dolphin, 171; supervises construction of Confederacy, 202; receives funds for building Confederacy, 483–84, 495; salt sent to, 685; from: Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 56, 137, 483–84; John Deshon, 382, 685–86; William Story, 685; James Warren, 202
Huntington, N.Y.: 623, 824
INDEX

Independence, sloop: captured by tender of Aëolus, 209, 209n


Indies, Company des: 1087, 1089

India: 651, 1095

Indians: Caribs, 69, 393–94

Indigo: as cargo, 1182–89, 1189; 1815, 1818; in dust, 1205; 210–11; 212; 897–98, 911, 942, 1044, 1149, 1162; 926n, 1093n, 1177n

Ingraham, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy):

Ingraham, Duncan, Jr.:

Ingerstein, John Julius (merchant at London):

Ingersoll, Nehemiah:

Ingersoll, Stephen:

Ingersoll, Thomas (merchant at New York):

Inflexible, HM sloop: 140, 212, 392, 393 (Stephen P. Mouat)

Ingersall, —— (Capt.): 943 (Diana)

Ingersoll, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1183

Ingersoll, Nehemiah: 616

Ingerstein, John Julius (merchant at London): 1024

Ingraham, Duncan, Jr.: 639

Ingraham, Edward: to: Richard Caswell, 14

Ingraham, Joseph: 594, 594n

Ingraham, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 136

Intelligence Reports:

American: on Howe’s army, 16, 77, 175, 177, 177n, 292, 364, 388, 494, 448–49, 601–2, 891, 892, 971, 995, 1155; on Howe’s fleet, 43, 77, 102, 322n, 360, 383, 388, 394, 434, 448–49, 456, 468, 468n, 475, 601–2, 808, 877, 896, 911, 911n, 960; on British troops at New York City and Quebec City, 62; on Burgoyne’s army, 62, 261, 261n; on loss of Continental frigate Delaware, 77; on strength of British Army on island of Rhode Island, 358; on civilian trade with the enemy, 383, 388, 389; on British attack on New Bedford, Mass., 495; purportedly received from American prisoners at Philadelphia, 529, 592; on British preparations to attack Hazelwood’s fleet, 665; on British warships in Chesapeake Bay, 764, 765; on captured British transports in Delaware R., 835; Thomas Thompson receives, 847; on British war policy, 1093

British: on American attack on island of Rhode Island, 190–91, 358; on American maritime and naval affairs in France, 269, 916–17, 1063–64; on Battle of Brandywine, 288; on privateers at New Bedford and Fairhaven, 357; on American fleet in Delaware R., 407, 550; on Fort Mercer, 407, 550, 551; on American battery near Mantua Creek, 458; on American plan to set fire to Delaware, 550; on military activities on Saint-Domingue, 562–63, 669–70, 705; on military preparations in French West Indies, 632, 666–67, 694, 695n, 737, 753, 774; on American smuggling activity, 690; on American privateers and warships at Martinique, 732–33, 747; on troop transport aground in Delaware R., 825; concerning French aid to America, 886, 887; concerning dispatches of the American Commissioners in France, 887; Katencamp offers to provide to British ships, 890; on American affairs in France, 912–13, 925–26, 926–28, 930–31, 960–63, 983; of American deceptive prize practices, 920–22; on Alfred and Raleigh, 930, 939, 940–42, 1105–6; of French convoy of supplies to America, 965–66, 1168; on gunpowder smuggling from Sweden, 968; on American privateers operating off Spain, 968–69; on Continental Navy in France, 1055, 1115, 1148n

French: concerning British privateers in Bay of Biscay, 1049, 1050


Invermay, snow: captured by Nancy, 31

Invincible, HMS: 1067n, 1069, 1069n, 1085n, 1095n, 1177n; Journal: 1014 (Hyde Parker, Sr.)

Ireland: convoys to, 747, 777; concerning dispatches of the American Commissioners in France, 887; concerning French aid to Britain, 912–13, 925–26, 926–28, 930–31, 960–63, 983; concerning French aid to America, 965–66, 1168; on gunpowder smuggling from Sweden, 968; on American privateers operating off Spain, 968–69; on Continental Navy in France, 1055, 1115, 1148n

Iron: used for Maryland Navy galleys, 64; for Connecticut privateer General Putnam, 222, 237; Navy Board of Eastern Dept. given responsibility of acquiring, 310; for use in stoves, 477; ballast for Hazard, 530, 531; British capture cargo of, 767, 767n; ballast for Chester, 770; mentioned, 555, 750

Irving, George (merchant at New York): 711n

Irving, James: 546

Irving, John (merchant at New York): 711n

Isabel, brigantine: captured by Success, 15–16 (William Arisson)

Emperor of Germany, 996–97 (Hugh Lysle)

Eskimos, 993, 1011; incited to atrocities, 1095, 1096n; mentioned, 267

Eolw; 495; 49, 393–94

East, Jane, (seaman, Continental Navy): 1024

Ebenzer Farnam (Ebenezer Farnam)

Ebenzer Farnam (Ebenezer Farnam)

Ebenzer Farnam (Ebenezer Farnam)

Ebenzer Farnam (Ebenezer Farnam)
Isabella, Cabo [Point Isabella], Santo Domingo: 683, 758n, 773, 785
Isabella, brig: 1209 (Lawrence)
Isis, HMS: Lieutenant's Journal: 63, 286, 405, 506, 512–13; arrives in Delaware R., 63, 63n; runs aground in Delaware R., 214, 227; guns in, 227; engages Hazelwood's fleet, 251, 258, 405, 406, 421, 421 n, 422, 425 n, 584, 588; signals flown in, 264–65, 335, 359; marines in, 286, 287, 293; sails for Delaware R., 288; engages Fort Mifflin, 289, 500, 505, 504 n, 505, 506, 507, 508, 583, 584, 588, 1189; bedding and slops in, 323–24; boats from, guard Billingsport Fort, 335; engages American battery near Mantua Creek, 404, 405, 405 n, 406, 421, 421 n, 422, 425 n; casualties in, 405, 584, 588; damaged by enemy cannon fire, 405, 421, 421 n, 512, 675; engages Fort Mercer, 406; sickness in, 421; defends wreck of Augusta, 449; engages American battery near Little Mantua Creek, 472–73, 474 n, 474 n, 478, 508, 513; ordered to New York for repairs, 675; mentioned, 150, 150 n, 141, 148, 229, 248, 254, 292, 306, 307, 309, 346 n, 458, 515, 519, 544, 544 n (William Cornwallis)
Isis, brigantine: 248, 248 n, 254; captured by Royal Navy, 286, 287, 293; sails for Delaware R., 288; engages Fort Mifflin, 289, 500, 505, 504 n; taken into Port Louis, France, 875, 900; disposal of, 877; sale of, in, 977, 915 n, 933 n, 947 n, 963 n, 977 n (David Watt)
James, Richard (Capt.): 697, 698 n, 916 n, 939, 947, 950, 1022; mentioned: 180, 196, 276, 362, 619, 670 n, 773, 779, 837
James, Robert Alsop (Midn., Connecticut Navy): 1014 n, 1015
James, Robert (Cashier, Massachusetts Board of War): 89, 900 n, 913 n, 914 n
James, Thomas: 452, 828, 828 n
James, brigantine: 415 n, 1205; captured by Cutter and Torrille, 414–15 (Joseph Pierpont)
James, Nicholas (N.Y. pilot): 245
James, Thomas (Cashier, Massachusetts Board of War): 828, 828 n
James, John (Capt., New York Militia): 156
Jameson, William (seaman, American battery near Little Mantua Creek): 404, 405, 405 n, 406, 421, 421 n, 422, 425 n; casualties in, 405, 584, 588; damaged by enemy cannon fire, 405, 421, 421 n, 512, 675; engages Fort Mercer, 406; sickness in, 421; defends wreck of Augusta, 449; engages American battery near Little Mantua Creek, 472–73, 474 n, 474 n, 478, 508, 513; ordered to New York for repairs, 675; mentioned, 150, 150 n, 141, 148, 229, 248, 254, 292, 306, 307, 309, 346 n, 458, 515, 519, 544, 544 n (William Cornwallis)
James, Richard: 697, 698 n, 916 n, 939, 947, 950, 1022; mentioned: 180, 196, 276, 362, 619, 670 n, 773, 779, 837
James, Robert Alsop (Midn., Connecticut Navy): 156
James, Thomas (Lt. Col., Royal Artillery): 543
Jameson, William (seaman, Howe): 376
Jameson and Peggy, ship: captured by General Washington, 89 (James Patterson)
James River, Va.: 170 n, 379, 628, 705 n, 819, 819 n, 1071
Jane, ship: 828
Jane, sloop: 1208 (Avery)
Jane, British transport: 427
Jane, Dutch ship: 1034–37, 1037 n (Ary King)
Jane, schooner: captured by George Clinton, 50 (Camden)
Jacques, Joseph, Co. (merchants at London): 1024
Jarvis, Leonard (Deputy Continental Agent, Dartmouth, Mass.): 69 n, 116, 351, 351 n, 476, 495, to: Massachusetts Board of War, 68
Jason, ship: 849–52, 852 n; captured by Brune, 849, 850, 851 (Jean Baptiste Cabarrus)
Jauge, M. (merchant at Bordeaux): 963
Justice (Capt., New York Militia): 50 n; from: George Clinton, 50 (Camden)
Jem & Sul, schooner: captured by Notre Dame, 400, 400 n, 469 (Robert Sargent)
Jeffers, Peter: 444
Jefferson, Thomas (Member, Virginia House of Delegates): 510
Jeffries, Thomas: 712 n
Jekyll Island, Ga.: 269
Jenifer [Daniel of St. Thomas] & Hooe, Robert T. (merchants at Alexandria, Va.): 179
abilities, 350, 352; seeks Morris's influence in restoring ranking in Continental Navy, 350; power of attorney and will of, 351, 352; names prize agents for Ranger, 352; on fair dealings with men of Continental Navy, 352; sailing orders for, 352, 1083; on manning Ranger, 362; pay and rations, 362; requests Resolves of Congress concerning the Navy be sent to him in France, 362; accounts for fitting out Ranger, 367; on capture of Kingston Packet, 480n; censured by New Hampshire House of Representatives, 495; censured by New Hampshire Council, 495n; and list of officers and men to be paid, 505; prepares to sail from Portsmouth, N.H., 891, 892; sails from Portsmouth, N.H., 892n; and capture of Sea Nymph, 909n; follows British convoy, 1014n; and Amphitrite, 1016n; and Ranger, 1066, 1083, 1085, 1092–93; reports on voyage to France, 1066, 1083, 1092; carries dispatches to American Commissioners in France, 1067, 1077n; on naval strategy, 1068; special mission of, thwarted by Esek Hopkins, 1068; transmits his orders from Congress to American Commissioners in France, 1068; introduces Thomas Simpson to Benjamin Franklin, 1069; performance of, praised, 1069; and Indien, 1085, 1093; and Continental Secret Committee, 1091, 1093; on John Gizzard Frazer, 1091; thanks Robert Morris for support, 1091; censures privateers and Continental Navy officers for not holding British prisoners for exchange, 1091–92; and John Langdon, 1093, 1093n; thanks William Whipple for support, 1093; proposed orders to, to convoy supplies to America, 1107; summoned to meet American Commissioners, 1110, 1135; operational plans, 1141–42; and Thomas Thompson, 1151; John Ross recommends for larger warship, 1154; arrives at Paimboeuf, 1173; returns to Paimboeuf, 1174

to: American Commissioners in France, 1066–67, 1068, 1141–42; John Brown, 362; Continental Marine Committee, 339–40, 1083–85, 1155; Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 361; Benjamin Franklin, 1069; Joseph Green, 1019–20; Joseph Hewes, 352–53; John Langdon, 114; Robert Morris, 350–51, 1090–92; William Whipple, 1092–93

from: American Commissioners in France, 1110; William Gardner, 104–5, 314; Thomas Simpson, 1123–25, 1134–35, 1141, 1152; Thomas Thompson, 1151–52; John Wendell, 338–39; mentioned, 355, 1142 (Ranger)

Jones, Joseph (Virginia Delegate to the Continental Congress): 148, 627

Jones, Richard (Capt.): 15–16 (Johnson)

Jones, Samuel (Pvt., Continental Army): 318

Jones, Thomas (Lt., British Army): 197, 216

Jones, Thomas (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158

Jones, Thomas (merchant at Newburyport): 805n

Jones, Whitehead: 468

Jones, William (Col., Massachusetts Militia): 256, 257, 257n

Joppa, Md.: 765

Jordan, Charles (Lt., RN): receives silver cup from inhabitants of Montego Bay, 217n; named acting commander of Racehorse, 295; receives lieutenant's commission, 295, 524; commended, 548, 694, 706; appointed commander of Lowestoffe's Prize, 682, 694; to: Clark Cayton, 217; mentioned, 525n, 706n (Racehorse; Lowestoffe's Prize)

Jordan, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n

Jordan, John (seaman): escapes from Revenge, 1005; seized from British ship by Conyngham, 1017–18, 1019, 1041, 1043, 1065; Conyngham to receive orders concerning, 1101, 1102, 1103n

Jordan, Thomas (Capt., RN): 96, 98n (Gallatea)

Josiah, James (Capt., Continental Navy): 488, 599 (Champion)

Joubert, — (Commandant, St. Pierre, Martinique): 275


Judith, brig: captured by Notre Dame, 189, 910, 910n (Alvara Loftseh)

Judith, brigantine: captured by Lady Washington, 685 (Jan. Coppelhoff)

Judith, Point, R.I.: 217n

Juliana, British Navy victualler: 645, 645n, 679

Julius Caesar, ship: 1204 (Azariah Uzuld)

Jump, William (Pvt., Continental Army): 318

Junö, brig: 1210 (Robinson)

Junö, brigantine: captured by Civil Usage, 616, 617n, 665 (Joseph Barnes)

Junö, HMS: Journal: 55; anchored off Prudence I. as guardship, 55; sights Continental frigate Providence, 55; in Narragansett Bay, 137, 138n, 316, 317, 331; in exposed position, 317; seamen sent to Newport in cartel, 565n; seamen exchanged at Newport, 566; mentioned, 331n (Hugh Dalrymple)

Junö [renamed Vryheid], ship: 562n

Junö, merchant vessel: captured by Haveke, 885, 885n (Scott)

Kahouanne, Basse Terre, Guadeloupe: 401, 401n


Kaller, Edward (Capt.): 546, 791 (Guest)

Kame, Charles Antoine (seaman, Hove): 376

Kame, Lawrence (Pvt., Continental Army): 780

Kannady, John ( Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Katencamp, Herman (British Consul at Corunna, Spain): asks for reassignment, 968; on orders to Spanish ports prohibiting their use by American privateers, 968, 979–80; protests reception of American privateers in Spain, 1003, 1004; assists sailor in escaping from seizure of a British subject by Conyngham, 1041; to: Felix O’Neill, 1017–18; Lord Weymouth, 890, 968, 979–80, 1005–6, 1041–43, 1065, 1104–5; from: Felix O’Neill, 1019

Keais, Nathan: 785

Kearny, Michael (Comdr., RN): 1001

Keefe [Keefl, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 752

Kemble [Ive Bertrand (Capt.)]: 209, 209n, 547, 705

Kelly, Alexander (carpenter): 623

Kelly, George (magistrate): 1194

Kelly, Henry: 81, 277, 278

Kelly, Mathew (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

Kelly, Nicholas (Capt.): 90, 787n, 986, 1151n, 1153n (Fanny)

Kency [Kenney], Thomas (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158

Kenguen [Kang~en; Ganger], Nathaniel: 90, 278n, 301n

Kenney, William (Capt.): 158

Kenney, George (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 1194

Kennedy, John (merchant at Petersburg, Va.): 72, 894n, 912n, 985, 1071; to: American Commissioners in France, 893–94; from: William Lee, 912

King, James: 222

King, John (merchant at Peters burg, Va.): 72, 894n, 912n, 985, 1071; to: American Commissioners in France, 893–94; from: William Lee, 912

Kingsford, — (Maj., Connecticut Militia): 332n

Kingsbridge, New York: 41, 96, 185, 623, 650

King’s County, R.I.: 498

Kings Ferry, New York: 37, 41, 43, 47, 48, 69, 72, 92

Kingsford, HM sloop: Journal: 219, 231, 237, 257–58, 341, 805, 823, 830; stationed in Sakonnet Passage, 125, 219, 231, 237, 257, 317, 332, 341, 368; to take part in raid on Dartmouth, New Bedford, and Fair haven, Mass., 191, 357; observes no American boats passing, 219; joined by Syren and Unicorn in Sakonnet Passage, 257; stationed below Fogland Point, 316; engages Marble ford, 805, 805n, 806, 813; boats burn: Peggy and Betsy, 823; mentioned: 316n, 332n, 813n (Alexander Graeme)

Kingston, Massachusetts State prison ship: 67, 67n, 280, 280n (Kirkwood)

Kingston, Jamaica: 209, 217, 545, 546

Kingston [Esopus], N.Y.: defense of, 70, 127; Gov. Clinton’s troops march toward, 173; British troops attack and burn, 184, 184n, 185, 185n, 192, 193, 195n, 204, 244, 300, 382, 762; stores removed inland from, 204; British squadron passes, 298; mentioned, 193n, 301n

Kingston [Esopus] Landing, N.Y.: defense of, 126, 128, 128n; threatened by British, 127; batteries at, 173, 174n, 383; British troops land at, 183, 184n, 185; British take batteries at, 185, 300; British warships off, 185; British burn vessels and houses at, 245, 382; mentioned, 184n, 223n, 243n, 301n, 383, 383n

Kingston Packet, brigantine: 480, 480n (Samuel Ingersoll)

King Taminy, North Carolina Navy brigantine: 437, 772, 785, 821 (Jarvis)
INDEX

Kinsale, Ireland: 919, 1057
Kirby, —— (Capt.): 535n (Delaware)
Kirby, Dr. Edward (Surgeon's Mate, RN): 893
Kirkman, Samuel (Capt.): 787n, 1153 (Scipio)
Kirkpatrick, James (1st Lt., Pennsylvania Navy): 29, 29n
Kirwan, John and Thomas (merchants at London): 1024; to: Lord Weymouth, 1025-26
Kitty, HM tender: recaptures: Northampton, 1032n (John Moore)
Kitty and Nancy, schooner: 1204 (Pinnock)
Kitty Delaney, brig: captured by Emerald; 241, 241n (William Yardley)
Knapp, Anthony: 1129n
Knight, John (Lt., RN): 712 (Haerlen)
Knowles, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184
Knowles, John (Lt., RN; Agent for Transports): to: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 511
Knowlton, Thomas (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 159
Knox, —— (of Boston): 638
Knox, Henry (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): on fortifications at Fort Mercer, 144; evaluates practicability of defending Delaware R., 518-19, 533, 542, 568, 569n, 647, 648n, 713, 714n; recommends Hazelwood's fleet retreat above Philadelphia, 533; recommends Hazelwood's fleet retreat above Philadelphia, 533, 568; to: John Hazelwood, 533; from: George Washington, 518-19
Knox, Thomas: 496
Knox, William (British Under Secretary of State for the American Dept.): 635n, 893n, 999n
Kunst, Ary (Capt.): deposition: 1034-37 (Jan Gerard)
La Chesnaye, Charles Gleyo (Capt.): 892n, 896, 897n, 910, 911n; to: Jonathan Williams, Jr., 891-92 (Mere Bobbe)
Lacoste Casenave & Cie. (merchants at Cadiz): to: Benjamin Franklin, 999-40
Ladd's Cove, N.J.: 514, 647
Lady Hammond, brig: 1209 (Ellis)
Lady Parker, HM armed schooner tender: chases vessel offshore, 237; in Sakonnet Passage, 317, 332, 357, 368; to take part in raid on Dartmouth, New Bedford, and Fairhaven, Mass., 357; sails for Point Judith, 441; captures (with Pigot): Adventure, 91; Charming Nancy, 35; Dolphin, 499; Leopold, 170; mentioned, 231, 231n, 332n, 357n, 369n
Lady Washington, Continental Army row galley: awaited at Fort Montgomery, 57; stationed at Fort Montgomery, 48; reported burned at Fort Montgomery, 58, 73, 99; chased by Diligent, 118; escapes upperiv to Rondout Creek, 118n, 126, 174n, 184n, 195; guards Kingston Landing, 127n, 184n; fires on British advanced squadron, 183, 185, 185n, 193; scuttled in Rondout Creek, 223, 225n, 282; mentioned, 57n, 48n, 58n, 75n, 100n, 195n, 282n (Abraham Lewis)
Lady Washington, Massachusetts privateer sloop: 685n; captures: Judith, 685 (Richard Weedon)
Laernoes, Adriaan (Capt.): 562n (Vryheid)
Lagashire, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874
Lagoane, Miguel, & Cie. (merchants at Corunna, Spain): 866, 1030, 1054; to: Lassore Frères & Cie., 1045-46; from: Gustavus Conyngham, 1100; Silas Deane, 925, 1059
La Hogue, Battle of: 1111, 1114, 1114n
La Homedue, Grover: 222
Lake Champlain, N.Y.: 20, 140-42, 218n, 393, 482, 657-58
Lake George, N.Y.: 14, 20, 140-42, 180, 327, 392, 392
Lalanne, La Veuve, et Fils (merchants at Bayonne, France): 926
Lamb, —— (Master, RN): 507, 507n
Lamb, George (Seaman, Continental Navy): 487, 673
Lamb, John (Col., Continental Artillery): 93, 95n, 298n
Lamb, John (Capt.): 554, 554n, 620, 677, 812, 829; from: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 830 (Irish Gimblet)
Lamb, John (mariner of Norwich, Conn.): 639
Lamb, William (Captain's Clerk, Continental Navy): 87, 486, 1184
Lambert, John (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): 368, 368n, 496, 759, 759n, 816, 822 (Massachusetts)
Lambert, Robert (Capt., RN): from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 963-64 (Niger)
Lambert, William: 470
Lamont [Lawmont], John (Capt.): 80, 399 (Spier)
La Motte-Piquet, Toussaint-Guillaume de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy): from: Comte Louis-Charles Duchaffaut de Besn, 853
Lampier, James, Jr. (Capt.): 405, 404n, 444, 541 (Polby)
Lampland, French ship: 791; captured by Winchelsea, 792n
Lancashire Witch, British letter of marque brig: captures: Unity, 724
Lancaster, Pa.: 306, 334
Lanc, Joseph (Capt.): 552n
Landais, Pierre (Capt., Continental Navy): career, 887, 887n, 890-91, 961; commands Flamand, 961, 973; carries munitions to America, 999-1000; mentioned, 667, 764n, 963n (Heureux; Flamand)
Landon, Samuel: 606, 607, 610
Landovry Estate, Jamaica: 545
Lanc, George (Capt.): 89 (Polly)
Lanc, Joseph (Capt.; Prize Master, Massachusetts Navy): 725
Lane, Son & Fraser (merchants at London): 339
Lang, Stephen (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Langdon, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captured, 116, 116n (Samuel Robinson)
INDEX

Langdon, John (Continental Agent, New Hampshire; Speaker, New Hampshire House of Representatives): denies request for yawl for Ranger, 104; helps fit out Ranger, 314, 540, 552; munitions shipped to, 554; identified, 554n; ordered to pay wages, 565; to receive funds or discount from John Bradford, 738; ordered to settle accounts of John Roche, 743, 744; requests clarification on authority of Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 759; requests funds, 789; privateer of, 943; and John Paul Jones, 1093; to: Continental Marine Committee, 759; from: William Bingham, 619-20; Continental Marine Committee, 653; John Hart, 1002-3; John Paul Jones, 114; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 830; mentioned, 11n, 353n, 362n, 615

Langdon, John (tallow chandler at Boston): 639

Langdon, Peter (Armorer, Continental Navy): 442

Langdon, Woodbury (merchant at Portsmouth, N.H.): 11, 11n

Langford [Langsford], William (Capt.): 452, 537

Langley, Thomas (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Langman, Edward (Justice of the Peace, St. John’s, Newfoundland): 338

Langston & Dixon (merchants at London): 1024

Languedoc, France: 619

Langworthy, Edward (Georgia Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627

Lanzarote, Canary Islands: 551

Lark, brig: 875, 875n; captured by Oliver Cromwell, 664 (William Kentisbear or Kentishvere)

Lark, brig: captured by Southampton, 758n

Lark, HMS: Master’s Journal: 416, 428; cruises off Martha’s Vineyard, 67; off St. George’s Bank, 123; off Cape Cod, 218; American prisoners in, 347, 348, 349; attempts to assist Syren, 416, 428, 453, 566; returns to Newport with report of loss of Syren, 427, 428; sails for Point Judith, 441; lieutenant of, taken prisoner, 499; submits weekly account, 499; Syren set on fire by boats from, 566; proposed exchange of prisoners from, 643, 688 (Richard Smith)

Lark (Charming Patty), sloop: 1209 (Knowlton)

Larne, Ireland: 890

La Rochelle, France: 151, 409, 870

Lassore Frères & Cie. (merchants at Cadiz, Spain): from: Miguel Lagoanore & Cie., 1045-46

Latham, David (Midn., Continental Navy): 443

Latham, James (merchant at New London): 541

Latham, Joseph (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 444

Latham, Joseph, Jr. (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 445

Latham, Lewis: 236

Lathrop, Elisha (Cpt.): 590 (Ranger)

Latimer (Letimer), Amos: 222

Latimer, Pickett: 293

Latimer, Samuel: 445

La Trinité, Martinique: 197, 216, 337, 462, 463, 748

Laughton, Joseph (merchant at Boston): 66n

Laurence, Rosamus (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Laurencie, François, Chevalier de La (Lieutenant de vaisseau, French Navy): to: Gabriel de Sar- tine, 730-32 (Tourelle)

Lauren, Henry (President, Continental Congress; member, Committee on Appeals, Marine Committee): committee appointments, 148, 166, 522; vote on assignment of Alexander Gilon, 627; writes on behalf of the Continental Marine Committee, 653; advises Marine Committee to intervene in dispute between John Barry and the Navy Board of Middle Dept., 765; bill of exchange drawn on, 817; to: John Laur- rens, 765; from: John Lewis Cervais, 750-51. See also Continental Congress: President of

Laurens, John (Volunteer Aide-de-Camp to George Washington): from: Henry Laurens, 765

Lavigne-Buisson, Jacques-Pierre Guillaume de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy): 1016

La Villechelo, Jean-Marie Le Saulnier de (Commissioner of Ports and Arsenals, Nantes): from: Éti- enne-Honoré Duplessis de Mongelas, 918-19

Law, Richard (Connecticut Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee): 148, 627

Lawes [Laws], Lewis (Cpt.): 80, 81n, 399 (Ann)

Lawford, sloop: 737

Lawrence, John: 447

Lawrence, Augustin (shipbuilder at Poughkeep- sie, N.Y.): to: Barnabas Deane, 541-42

Lawrence, Elisha (Lt. Col., British Army): 824

Lawrence, Fran. (seaman, House): 376

Lawrence, Joseph (merchant at Warwick, R.I.): 635n

Lawrence, William (Cpt.): 104, 104n, 350, 350n (Friend)

Lawry, Patrick (Seaman, RN): 860

Lay, Elias (Cpt.): 679n (Jeremiah)

Layard, — (Capt., British Army): 543

Leach, John (Cpt.): 15-16, 354, 355n, 414-15, 738, 739 (Dolphin)

Leadman, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

Leadbetter, Increase (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

League Island, Delaware River: Americans consider building battery on, 514

Leary, Dennis (Capt., Continental Marines): 599

Leary, John (Capt., RN): 1001

Leas, William (Justice of the Peace, York County, Pa.): 123

Lebanon, Conn.: prisoners at, 33, 138; Rhode Island Council of War wishes to send Capt. Tobias Furneaux to, 496; mentioned, 107, 114, 189, 471, 485, 497, 812

Leblanch, Lewis (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 673, 1184

Le Breton de Ransanne, — (Lieutenant de vais- seu, French Navy): 1145, 1158; to: Gabriel de Sar- tine, 1139-34, 1164-65 (Sylphide)

Leddie, James (Master at Arms, Continental Navy): 598-601, 832

Ledyard, Ebenezer (Captain’s Clerk, Continental Navy): 755
INDEX

Leet, Mehitable: 445
Le Fabre [Le Fevre]: 141, 399 (David Stone)
Lee, Arthur (American Commissioner in France): takes house and mistress, 983; instructs Gardoqui & Sons on selling of prizes, 996; requests interest rate from Gardoqui & Sons, 996; accredited to represent Congress to Spanish court, 1040, 1079, 1080; and sale of Dolphin and Revenge, 1040–41, 1107, 1108, 1142, 1154; and capture of Lynch, 1050; employs John Thornton, 1086n; proposes Ranger convoy supplies to America, 1108; and anchors, 1130; petitions for release from Spanish prison of American prize crew, 1145, 1146; orders supplies for America, 1155, 1155n; warns Thompson of spy, 1159; to Conde de Aranda, 1145–46; Gardoqui & Sons, 996; John Ross, 1040–41, 1144; from: James Gardoqui, 949, 1024–25, 1085; Joseph Gardoqui & Sons, 1041, 1115; John Ross, 1064, 1108, 1153–54
Lee, Ceasar (Able Seaman, Continental Army): 141, 393
Lee, Francis Lightfoot (Virginia Delegate to the Continental Congress): 626, 627; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 841
Lee, James (Capt., Continental Army): 422, 425n, 458, 458n, 503, 504
Lee, John (Capt.): 15–16, 46, 874, 879 (Fancy)
Lee, Richard Henry (Virginia Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Committee for Foreign Affairs, Marine Committee): 627, 753, 894n; to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 726–27. See also Continental Congress: Committees: Foreign Affairs
Lee, Stephen (Mate, Connecticut Navy): 154
Lee, Thomas (Capt., New Hampshire Rangers): 482, 482n
Lee, Thomas Sim (Member, Maryland Council): from: Thomas Stone, 693, 710, 726
Lee, William (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes, France): appointed commercial agent for Virginia, 728; and Prussia, 881, 983; appointed commissioner to Berlin and Vienna, 881, 881n; warns Robert Barron about British cruisers, 912; and Independence, 975; prize agent for Ranger, 1020; on supplies and arms shipped to America, 1131n; to: John King, 912; John Young, 975; from: Patrick Henry, 727–29; mentioned, 1108
Leech, — (privateersman): 696
Leeds, — (of Talbot Co., Md.): 53, 54
Leet, Mehitable: 349 (John Skinner)
Leffert, —, Mr. (of Kingston, N.Y.): 382
Leffingwell, Christopher (merchant at Norwich, Conn.): 442
Leñas, Noah (merchant at London): 1024
Le Français & Le Mesurier (merchants at London): 928, 971; to: Philip Stevens, 971; Lord Weymouth, 928; from: Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena, 870–71
LeGeyt, —, Mr.: 982
LeGeyt, Emanuel (Capt.): 1065, 1100n (Dispatch)
Legge, Francis (Gov., Nova Scotia): 697, 697n, 787, 787n
Leghorn, Italy: 816
L'Eglise, Jean (Capt.): 957, 959
Legou, Charles (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874
Le Grand, Louis (Jean Procheteir, John Pointedester) (Capt.): 911, 918, 919, 992, 1105n (Pompee)
Legro, Joseph (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 725
Le Havre, France: troop transports at, 151; Le Ray de Chaumont's packet boats at, 887–88; source of American supplies, 926, 962; monument to Richard Montgomery at, 1054; Americans at, 1108n; mentioned, 950, 1015, 1016, 1063
Leigh, Christopher (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Leighton, James (seaman, Flower): 376
LeMaire, James (seaman, Virginia Navy): 727–29
Lembeye, Juan (merchant at El Ferrol, Spain): 1100
Le Moyne, — (Pay Commissioner of the Navy, at Bordeaux): 945–46, 1047
Lents Cove, N.Y.: 42
Lepinay, Mons. (King's attorney at the Admiralty of Fannes): 977
Leroyd, schooner: captured by Lady Parker and Pigot, 170, 170n (Thomas Hunt)
Lepinay, —, Mons. (King's attorney at the Admiralty of Fannes): 977
Le Ray de Chaumont, Jacques-Donatien (merchant and financier at Paris): American Commissioners pay for gunpowder, 882; servant of, carries dispatches for the American Commissioners in France, 887, 888; furnishes packet boats to the American Commissioners in France, 887–88; advises Franklin and Deane on dispatches, 888; sends cargoes on account of Continental Congress, 892n; and sale of Anna Susannah and Jamaica, 961; owns interest in privateer, 961; ships supplies to America, 962; Stormont on, 974n; and France's return of American prizes to English owners, 994; and sale of Deane, 994, 995; and Silas Deane's misunderstanding with Du Doyer, 994; on capture of Emperor of Germany, 1017; to: Gabriel de Sarwine, 996–97, 1017; mentioned, 905
Leschen, — (L.t., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 317
Leslie, Alexander (Brig. Gen., British Army): 625
Leeward Islands: 776, 1076
Lewis, — (Capt.): 15–16 (Dillon)
INDEX

Liscomb, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1184
Listers, Tryon (Capt.): 15–16 (Betsey)
Litchfield, Francis (Pvt., Continental Army): 318
Litchfield, Noah (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Litchfield, Samuel (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Little, John (Armorer, Continental Navy): 317
Little, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Little, Joseph (Midn., Continental Navy): 673
Little Ben, Maryland privateer schooner: 704 (William Nichols)
Little Betsey, brigantine: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 354 (Thomas Freeman)
Little Britain, N.Y.: Listers, 486, 1184
Liscomb, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 323, 364, 370, 386, 396, 478, 490, 504, 505, 505n, 506, 506n, 513, 514n, 514–15, 551, 552n, 583, 587n; ordnance in American battery near, 490, 492n, 550; Americans abandon battery near, 550, 551, 552n
Little Mud Island, Pa.: 102
Little Peconic Bay, N.Y.: 550; Americans erect battery near, 477, 478, 478n, 490, 492n, 513, 514n, 515, 515n, 583, 587n; American battery near, engages Howe's fleet, 467, 467n, 472–73, 473n, 474, 474n, 478, 478n, 504, 505, 505n, 506n, 507n, 507n, 508, 508n, 513, 514n, 514–15, 551, 552n, 583, 587n, 624, 625n, 646, 648n; ordnance in American battery near, 490, 492n, 550; Americans abandon battery near, 550, 551, 552n
Little Mud Island, Pa., N.Y.: 713n
Littlejohn, Alexander: 473n, 478, 478n, 490; engaged by Laidley, 478, 479, 480n; recovers crew member dies, 583, 587n
Littlejohn, John: 547
Little Lucy, HM tender: 426, 426n
Little Mantua Creek, N.J.: Americans erect battery near, 405n, 485n, 467, 467n, 472–73, 473n, 478, 478n, 490, 492n, 513, 514n, 515, 515n, 583, 587n; American battery near, engages Howe's fleet, 467, 467n, 472–73, 473n, 474, 474n, 478, 478n, 504, 505, 505n, 506n, 507n, 507n, 508, 508n, 513, 514n, 514–15, 551, 552n, 583, 587n, 624, 625n, 646, 648n; ordnance in American battery near, 490, 492n, 550; Americans abandon battery near, 550, 551, 552n
Little Mud Island, Pa.: 102
Little Peconic Bay, N.Y.: 713n
Littlejohn, John: 547
Lively, brig: captured by Plato, 89 (Richard Stambaugh)
Lively, schooner: captured by Blackbird, Fancy, Friends Adventure, and Spy, 46 (David Fletcher)
Lively, HMS: 294 (Thomas Bishop)
Lively, St. Christopher privateer sloop: captures: San Nicolas y San Pedro Féldno, 871, 873, 873n (Joseph Smith)
Lively, sloop: 1207 (Cleveland)
Lively, snow: captured by Lee, 349; recaptured by Diamond, 349 (William Fears)
Lived Oah, brig: captured, 1044
Liverpool, British privateer schooner: 270 (Mayes)
Liverpool, sloop: 1206 (Cobb)
Liverpool, England: vessels belonging to, 296; naval recruiting office at, 1001; inbound-bound vessels, 198, 1170; outbound-bound vessels, 14, 738, 739; mentioned, 337, 547
Liverpool, Nova Scotia: 697
Livingston, Abraham (merchant at Boston): 187, 352
Livingston, John: 382
Livingston, Margaret: 192n, 203n
Livingston, Philip (Jamaica House of Assembly): 545, 546
Livingston, Philip John: 203n
Livingston, Richard (Lt. Col., Continental Army): 41, 42n, 57, 58n, 93, 94, 95n
Livingston, Robert (Col.): 203n
Livingston, Robert Gilbert, Jr.: 192n, 382
Livingston, Robert R., Sr. (Judge): 203n
Livingston, Robert, Sr. (Judge): 243n, 245
Livingston, Robert R., Jr.: 203n, 245, 382
Livingston's Manor, N.Y.: 203, 239, 245, 298n
Livingston's Upper Manor, N.Y.: 203
Livoy, ——, dc, Jr. (1st mate, Brune): 1087, 1088, 1089, 1090
Lizard, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Ainslie, 706, 706n, 804; Sally, 477, 477n, 664 (William Steward)
Lizard, HMS: Master's Log: 372, 437, 460, 469, 552–53, 996–97, 635–36; cruising orders for, 149–51, 268–70, 612; off Charleston, S.C., 409, 437, 460, 469, 475, 493, 552–53, 996–97, 99–95, 965, 683, 693–94; chases Santa Maria, 460; transfers part of Buckskin's cargo to Carysfort, 460; searches vessel en route to St. Augustine, 656; divides produce from prize, 683; captures: Friendship, 689n; Nancy, 597; Polly, 372, 597; Santa Maria, 469; Weatheral, 555, 597–98; unidentified schooner, 637; captures (with Carysfort): Reine Blanche, 409n; captures and scuttles: Bucksin, 457; Rebecca, 552–53, 597–98; mentioned, 598n (Thomas Mackenzie)
Lizard, The, England: 902
Lloyd, Arthur (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1184
INDEX

American prisoners, 297; concerning his request that a Royal Navy ship patrol off Tobago, 773–74; recounts engagement of Grenada government slooper with 
Henry, 809–10; sends prisoners on board Camel, 868; forwards intelligence to England, 947; and defenses of Grenada, 964; to: Don Manuel Falquez, 81–82; Lord George Germain, 273–77, 277–78, 296–97, 809–10; William Truscott, 65; from: Don Manuel Falquez, 210–11; Lord George Germain, 854–55; mentioned, 211, 279

Macarney, John (Capt., RN): 6 (Ambuscade)

Macaulay, Abel C. (merchant at London): 1024

M’Cauley, M’Carthy, Macbride, John, McBean, McAuley, McClagh1-y [McClarey; McLarey; McLaughry], McClellan, M’cleverty, McDowell, McClellan, Samuel, McCleave, McClary, New


McHard, Joseph, Sr.: 623

McHard, James (Capt., RN): 15–16 (Peter and John,)

McGue, Patrick, M’Gregor, McElroy, David

McGue, Patrick, & Sons (merchants at Dublin, Ireland): 866, 1025, 1026

McGuire, Peleg (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158

McHard [McHird], Isaac (merchant at Annapolis): 854

McHard, Joseph, Jr.: 623

Machel [Michel], W. (Capt.): 1135–39 (Westmoreland)

Machias, Maine: Massachusetts privateer schooner stationed at harbor mouth, 52; Blonde stationed at, 82; British destroy stores at, 82, 587, 587n, 672; American militia at, 84, 104; Collier warns against invading Nova Scotia, 84; Collier attacks, 440; privateer Congress arrives with salt at, 593; American incursions from, 695, 787, outward-bound vessels, 124, 124n; mentioned, 603

Machicoco, Cape, Spain: 869, 929, 993, 1011

McIntyre, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

McIntyre, Archibald (Gunner, RN): 567, 567n

Mackay, John (drummer, Satisfaction): 8

Mackay, Mungo (merchant at Boston): 22, 477n; petition to: Massachusetts General Court, 200–202

Mackay, Samuel (Capt., British Army): 212, 212n

McKeen, Thomas (Acting President of Delaware; Delaware Delegate to the Continental Congress): provides intelligence on capture of Continental frigate Delaware, 77; provides intelligence on enemy fleet and troop movements, 77; career of, 77n; to: George Washington, 77

McKeel, John (Capt.): 703; to: Printer of the Maryland Journal, 389; from: Owners of Sturdy Beggar, 389–90 (Sturdy Beggar)


Mackenzie, Kenneth (Seaman, RN): 713

Mackenzie, Thomas (Capt., RN): mentioned: 372, 437, 460, 469, 552–53, 596, 612, 635, 656 (Lizard)

McKinly, John (President of Delaware): 77n

McKinnon, Charles (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

Mackintosh, David (Gunner, Continental Navy): 1184

Mackintosh, David (Gunner, Connecticut Navy): 154

McKnight, James (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 599, 600 (Siroombo)

McLane, Allen (Capt., Continental Army): 312

McLane, John, 1st (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 673

McLane, John, 2d (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 673

McLaughlin, Isaac (Seaman, Continental Navy): 318

McLaughlin, Lawrence (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Macleay, Lawrence (Pvt., British Marines): 860

M’Gregor, ——— (Capt.): 949 (Two Friends)

McGuire, Patrick, & Sons (merchants at Dublin, Ireland): 866, 1025, 1026

McGuire, Peleg (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158

McHard [McHird], Isaac (merchant at Annapolis): 854

McHard, Joseph, Sr.: 623

McHard, Joseph, Jr.: 623
McLure, John (merchant at Baltimore): 611; to: Mordecai Gist, 208, 378-79; John McKee, 389-90
M’Namara, James (Lt., RN): 295 (Racehorse)
Macnamarra, Melefont (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
McNeill, Charles (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
McNeill, Daniel (Capt.): 738, 738n; petition to: Massachusetts Council, 778-79 (America)
McNeill, Hector (Capt., Continental Navy): and quarrel with John Browne, 21, 85, 88-89; and Richard Palmes, 21n, 85; on necessity of captains approving officers’ right to wages and prize money, 55; requires officers to keep journals, 55, 86; reports condition of Boston, 85; seeks court-martial on Richard Palmes, 85; protests appointment of Richard Palmes to Warren, 86, 565n; and appointment of John Grannis to Boston, 86-87, 565, 565n; on marine officers, 87, 88; recommends promotions and appointments, 87; fits out Boston, 88, 125, 297, 310; on surgeons’ prize shares, 88; characterized, 125; disputes with officers and men of Boston, 125, 310; ordered to France, 125, 125n, 310; sends funds for officers and crew of Boston imprisoned in Halifax, 153; and manning of Boston, 298n; court-martial of, 310, 594; relations of, with Boston’s civil authorities, 329-30; complaints against, 473; suspension of, from Navy, 473, 769, 815; suspensions of officers by, to be disregarded, 474; signs muster roll, 487; receives funds for payment of crew, 495, 589; and enlistment of prisoners, 529, 529n; results of court-martial against crewmen under, 744; ordered to transfer command of Boston to Samuel Tucker, 815, 829; to: John Adams, 88; John Bradford, 9; John Browne, 21, 88-89; Continental Marine Committee, 85-88; Lawrence Furlong, 54-55; John Hancock, 297-98; Robert McNeill, 153; Massachusetts Council, 329-30; mentioned, 433n, 485, 759, 778, 1184 (Boston)
McNeill, Hector, Jr. (Master’s Mate, Continental Navy): 486, 1184
McVey, James (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Madagascar: 1119, 1120
Madame Island [Isle Madame], Nova Scotia: 633, 672
Madeira Islands, Portugal: 510, 616, 711, 711n, 1002, 1070, 1153
Madeier, Luc (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874
Madrid, Spain: 880, 988, 989, 992n, 1065, 1140, 1157
Mauguyn, ship: 686n; captured by Lyon, 354, 686 (William Room)
Magdalen, HM schooner: 328
Magee, James (Capt.): 242, 242n (Independence)
Magnifique, French Navy ship of the line: 1049, 1050
Maidstone, HMS: Master’s Log: 561-62, 636, 679; on convoy duty, 561, 679n; escorts convoy to New York, 636n; with convoy to New York, 679n; captures: Vryheid, 561-62, 562n; recaptures: Jeremiah, 679, 679n; Wanton, 636; mentioned, 741, 742, 891n (Alan Gardner
Maii [Maize], Cabo, Cuba: 553, 618
Malacite [Malasheet] Indian tribe: 564n
Málaga, Spain: outward-bound vessels, 870, 911, 923, 1020, 1066, 1083, 1092, 1169, 1179; mentioned, 410, 411, 412, 413
Malcolm, James (Midn., RN): 760-61
Malcolm, William (Col., Continental Army): 94, 298
Malleson,—Mrs. (of New London): 447
Mallet, Peter (British merchant in Jersey, Channel Islands): 970
Mallèvre, Guyon de (Capt.): to: Gabriel de Sar- tine, 1004-5 (Porteuse)
Malone, Matthew (Capt.): 804 (Three Brothers)
Manaroneck, NY: 531
Man, Robert [Vice Adm., RN]: 1032
Man, Thomas (Capt.): 354 (Spark)
Mandricht, Jacques (Capt.): 1133, 1134 (Marguerite de Bonne Alliance)
Manheim, Pa.: 318
Manigault, Gabriel: 750
Manley, John (Capt., Continental Navy): exchange proposed, 11, 108, 138, 182, 340, 532, 567, 594, 807; prisoner at New York City, 180; division of prize money from squadron of Continental Navy ships and Massachusetts privateers commanded by, 200; required at court-martial, 310; commands squadron including America, 758; releases British prisoners, 1092; mentioned, 11n, 22, 138n, 181, 182, 183n, 340n, 352, 433n, 568n, 760, 761, 807n (Hancock)
Manners, brig: 531 (J. Perkins)
Manners, Jamaicanman: captured by Bellona, 901
Manning, merchant frigate: 1035; captured, 915n (Brewer)
Manning, Richard Broad (Capt.): 804 (New Exeter)
Man of War Bay, Tobago: 277, 278
Mansfield,—(Capt.): 732
Mansfield, Giles (Capt.): 590 (Mary)
Mansfield, Isaac (Clerk, Massachusetts Maritime Court, Middle District): 34, 35
Mansfield, Lord [William, 1st Earl of Mansfield]: 753
Manson, George (seaman, Howe): 376
Maniota Creek, N.J.: American battery near, engages Howe’s fleet, 404, 495, 405n, 406, 406n, 421, 421n, 422, 422n, 425n, 514-15; Americans abandon battery near, 405n; American battery erected near, 421, 421n, 422, 448, 449n, 456, 456n, 458n; American militia and Continental troops stand guard at, 435; New Jersey militia
INDEX

Marines, Connecticut: 159-60, 640
Marines, British: occupy Billingsport Fort, 44, 53, 58; exchange ships, 476; prizes sent into, 967; inward-bound vessels, 899; mentioned, 23, 181, 256n, 555
March, Joseph (boatswain's mate, Satisfaction): 7
Marchant, Henry (Rhode Island Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee): 148, 552
Marcus Hook, Pa.: 383, 394
March, Joseph (boatswain's mate, Satisfaction): 9
Marchant, Henry (Rhode Island Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee): 148, 552
March, Joseph (boatswain's mate, Satisfaction): 7
Marchant, Henry (Rhode Island Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee): 148, 552
March, Joseph (boatswain's mate, Satisfaction): 7
Marchant, Henry (Rhode Island Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee): 148, 552
INDEX

March, James (Lt. Col., British Army): 191, 191n, 357, 357n
March, Joseph (Member, Pennsylvania Navy Board): 757
March, William (Sgt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Marshall, Andrew (of Portsmouth): 104
Marshall, Edward (Cpt.): 875, 979, 948 (Sally)
Marshall, William (Cpt.): 90 (Wolfe)
Marstrand, Sweden: 907, 909n, 967, 968, 1010, 1093–33
Marten, —: 967
Martha, brig: 929
Martha Brae, Jamaica:
Martha's Vineyard, Mass.:
Marten, Martha, brig:
Martin, Robert (Lt., Continental Navy): 217, 546
Martin, Nicholas (Capt.): 197, 274, 338, 373, 462, 463, 612, 635n, 671, 732, 737, 747, 748, 748, 810, 820, 1081, 1082–83; American prizes sent into, 197, 197n, 199, 216, 275, 296, 337, 373, 510, 612, 725, 733n, 747, 768, 779, 794; Massachusetts Navy ship fitting out at, 230–31; description of, 274; American trade source, 275, 710; French Army and militia at, 275; gazette of, 275; population of, 276; free Negroes armed and regimented on, 277; flag of truce at, 366n; American munitions source, 373, 820, 829, 830, 882, 999; officials receive slaves from American prizes, 373n; forged privateer commissions sold at, 452, 451, 613; demand for spars at, 620; Royal Navy ships off, 632–33, 676–77, 748; American warships at, 750, 751, 732, 737; American warships recruiting at, 750, 731, 732; French Navy ship conveys American merchant vessels from, 731; British prisoners held on brig Philadelphia, 732; inhabitants own American privateers, 732; military helps American privateersmen retrieve deserters, 732; French appropriate prize money and overcharge American privateers for supplies, 733; preparations for war at, 733, 751–52; British attack on discouraged, 752; difficulty in preserving provisions and flour at, 752; recommended that Royal Navy cut off supplies to, 752; sugar plantations at, 752; importance of St. Lucia as base for British raids on, 753; taxes on imports at, 820; King Taminy enters port of, 821; French Navy vessels stationed at, 952–53; American privateers carry captured slaves to, 998; inward-bound vessels, 208, 241, 241n, 475, 548, 563, 662, 792; outward-bound vessels, 365, 401, 656, 694, 776, 786, 812, 829, 849–50, 851, 866, 1136, 1138; mentioned, 33–34, 379, 924, 972
Martha's Rock, N.Y.: 69n, 93, 95n, 259–60, 260n
Mary, brig: captured by True Blue, 1057; recaptured by Experiment, 1057 (J. Small)
Mary, brig: captured by Viper, 722
Mary, brigantine: 495, 495n (John Barrere)
Mary, brigantine: 1177n (Joseph Green)
Mary, brigantine: captured by Trenton, 15–16 (Maurice Killikelly)
Mary, brigantine: captured by Ranger, 1019, 1066, 1067, 1067n, 1069, 1069n, 1083, 1092, 1093n, 1179; unloads, 1123, 1125n; arrives at Paimboeuf, 1180; mentioned, 1014n, 1175 (Thomas Riches)
Mary, brigantine: captured by American Revenue and United States, 540, 540n, 622
Mary, schooner: 1209 (Corming)
Mary, schooner: captured by Hind, 722
Mary, British letter of marque ship: 494, 494n (Henry Johnson)
Mary, HM armed sloop: 40
Mary, Connecticut privateer sloop: 590 (Giles Mansfield)
Mary, sloop (from Charleston, S.C.): 20n
Mary, snow: captured by True Blue, 25n; recaptured by Experiment, 25, 25n (Mudel)
Mary, vessel: recaptures: Thames, 885, 920 (Morgan Jenkins)
Mary, American privateer: captures: Triton, 910
Mary and Ann, brigantine: captured by Independence, 242 (Joseph Ball)
Mary and Elizabeth [Hannah and Elizabeth], schooner (Ronald Bruce): 1204
Mary Ann, schooner: captured by Corsford, 493, 494n (James Hamilton)
Mary Ann Furnace, Pa.: 241
Mary Catherine, ship: 677
Maryland: refugees on board Royal Navy ships, 408, 408n; blockaded by Royal Navy ships, 459; warrant issued on Commissioner of the Loan Office, 479; agent for, at St. Eustatius, 508; payments made by Western Shore treasurer of, 552, 571; vessels belonging to, 553n, 796–97; American boat captured off shore of, 635; civilians trade with British warships, 727, 740, 782; exchange of prisoners from, 735; credit problems of, 770; pilot in British transport from, 833; and shipments of tobacco to France, 943; and destination of Howe's fleet, 960; inward-bound vessels, 545, 725; outward-bound vessels, 574n, 670; mentioned, 627
Militia: on Eastern Shore, 408; and cooperation with Maryland Navy, 572, 736; defense against British marines, 693; artillery company formed, 709; defense against British warships, 710, 726; engages expedition from British war-
ships in the Potomac R., 766; receives small arms, 770-71, 782, 783

Maryland Convention: 408

Maryland Council: Journal: 77-78, 552, 571, 709, 749, 781; issues orders regarding fitting out Chester, 77-78; orders cordage for Maryland Navy, 267-68; orders payment made to naval crews, 552, 749; appoints lieutenants to Independence, 751; orders payment to Ignatius Fenwick, 571; orders galleys to cruise Targent Sound, 572; agrees to pay pilot for loss of boat, 659; authorized to sell Defence, 709; orders purchase of whiskey for Defence, 709; orders transfer of ordnance, 709; sends small arms to Maryland Militia, 710, 782, 783; authorized to sell two galleys, 765; empowered to employ a superintendant for fitting out state vessels, 765, 766; requested to appoint an examiner of state vessels, 766; orders civilian trade with British warships stopped, 771; on transfer of marines from Defence, 781; on operations of galleys in the Potomac R., 781-82; on purchase of clothing, 782; orders account of costs of building galleys, 783; orders Thomas Walker to return to Annapolis, 783
to: Richard Barnes, 771; Archibald Buchanan, 783; Peter Carvin, 659; George Cook, 572, 781-82; George Dashiell, 782; Joseph Dashiell, 782; Jesse Hollingsworth, 78; Christopher Lowndes, 267-68; Thomas Walker, 783; Francis Ware, 771; George Wells, 783
from: Ruth Rogers, 814; William Smallwood, 408

Maryland House of Delegates: Votes and Proceedings: 709, 765-66, 781; authorizes sale of Defence, 709, 781; authorizes sale of galleys, 765, 783; authorizes superintendant for fitting out state vessels, 765, 766; dispatches trading vessels to West Indies, 766; requests appointment of examiner of state vessels, 766; orders payment for sale of prizes of Defence, 781; mentioned, 782

Maryland Point, Md.: 735
Maryland Senate: 765
Mascoll, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
Mason, David (Col., Continental Army): 312, 318
Mason, George (Member, Virginia House of Delegates): 510
Mason, James: 709n
Massachusetts, Massachusetts Navy brigantine: gunpowder landed from, 180; Fisk submits pay roll for last cruise, 255; Fisk resigns command of, 256; living conditions in, 256; provisions for, 256, 759, 816; fitting out, 368, 452; Hazard borrows part of rigging from, 470; John Lambert appointed to command, 496; arrives from Nantes with arms and blankets, 615; division of cannon from prize Johnson, 711; captures Catharine, 65, 354; Fanny, 46; King George, 65, 354; captures (with Active and Speedwell): Johnson, 15-16, 105-6; mentioned, 66n, 180n, 822 (John Fisk)
Massachusetts: Connecticut maritime agent in, appointed, 340; Loan Office, 473, 529; and prisoner exchanges, 623, 643, 644, 838; preservation of timber in, 666; paper money, 847; mentioned, 309, 352, 626, 627, 652, 811, 822
Militia: stationed at Machias, Maine, 104; on Rhode Island Expedition, 124-25, 232n, 315, 316, 322, 368; rewarded for recapturing ship Grael, 257; Boston militia ordered on prison ship Kingston, 280n; plans a diversion towards Kingsbridge, 623.

Massachusetts Archives: 1201
Massachusetts Bay [Boston Bay], Mass.: 662n, 896, 1076

Massachusetts Board of War: Minutes, 23, 170, 180, 236, 256, 280, 314, 362, 368, 401, 427, 451-52, 465, 470, 476, 484, 496, 516, 550, 555, 594, 616, 621-22, 754, 759, 787-88, 793, 816, 822-23; concerning the spy vessel at Marblehead, 23; provides lead for Continental warships, 23, 315; prisoners sent to, 66; spy vessel fitted out at New Bedford for; 68; orders samen to Boston for Penet, 170; orders twice for Tyrannicide, 170; orders gunpowder landed from Massachusetts, 180; orders munitions for Hazard, 180; sends Republic to Martinique, 250-31; orders Republic on cruise, 251n; orders Penet's fitting out expedited, 256n; secretary of, sent to France with dispatches, 356n; orders accounts of Tyrannicide settled, 362; orders trading schoop Reprisal sold, 362; provides articles for building rooms for guards on prison ships, 381, 381n; urged to send cargoes to Europe during the winter, 459; orders clothing and arms from Europe, 530, 531; orders Hazard and Tyrannicide on cruise, 555-56; and disposition of Johnson's cannon, 594, 711, 712n; appoints agent in sale of Johnson, 594; orders payment for work on galley Lincoln, 594; on payment for goods shipped from Europe, 615-16; and Pliarne's accounts, 616; on failure to load Nantes and Reprisal with full cargoes, 616; on quality of arms and clothing brought by Tyrannicide, 616; orders vessels chartered or purchased, 622; on loss of ships due to unreliable seamen, 633-34; orders crew recruited for Union, 642; authorized to sell condemned vessels, 684-85; orders salt from Europe, 697-98; orders copies of invoice and bills of lading of Union, 811; orders William Frost to assist Richard James in fitting out Union, 811; sends war news to France, 1067n, 1069n
to: William Frost, 811; Joseph Gardoqui & Sons, 530; Jonathan Glover, 642-43; Jonathan Haraden, 510-11, 555-56; Richard James, 810-11; Morris, Pliarne, Penet & Co., 531, 697-98; Emmanuel Michel de Pliarne, 615-16, 633-34; Simeon Samson, 510-11, 555-56
from: John Fisk, 65; Leonard Jarvis, 68; Emmanuel Michel de Pliarne, 459
mentioned, 190, 639, 838n
Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners: 793; to: Sir George Collier, 837-38; Massachusetts Council, 67, 381; from: John Ayres, 67n; Sir George Collier, 439-40; Massachusetts Council, 280, 621. See also Pierpont, Robert
Massachusetts Council: Journal: 255, 484, 496; dismisses Josiah Godfrey, 54n; and security on prison ships, 67n, 280; and prisoner exchanges, 180-81, 620, 778; orders Penet to France with dispatches, 255-56, 355; orders investigation of Canadian prisoners' complaints, 356n; orders release of British prisoners of war, 393n, 793; grants request for gunpowder, 485; appoints commander of Massachusetts, 496; approves advance wages for Hazard, 496; concerning enlistment of prisoners, 529, 529n; orders that officers of HMS Fox be allowed on shore to pay debts, 621; and charges against John Roche, 744
to: American Commissioners in France, 255-56; Nicholas Cooke, 620; Josiah Godfrey, 54; John Harris, 355-56; Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 280, 621; Jonathan Trumbull, 180-81
petition from: Canadian Prisoners of War, 356; Cuba, a Negro Woman, 556-57; Daniel McNeill, 778-79; William Naylor, 793; Susannah Oliver, 760-61; Owners of Massachusetts Privateer Brig Washington, 484-85
from: John Bradford, 393; Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 529; Nicholas Cooke, 698; Thomas Cushing, 315; Massachusetts Commissary of Prisoners, 67, 381; Hector McNeill, 329-30
Massachusetts Council, President of: from: John Allan, 528; Joseph Palmer, 232
Massachusetts General Court: Acts and Resolves, 11, 106, 115, 257, 684-85; orders transfer of prisoners to Connecticut, 33; restores cartel sloop Union, 107n; votes to appoint marine officers to Hazard, 115; issues orders regarding privateers' rights to prize money from Hannock Boyne cruise, 201; thanks John Fisk for services, 257; orders Board of War to deliver guns from Johnson to captors, 719n; and dispute over America, 738n; petition from: Charles Dyer, 574-75; Samuel Eliot, Jr., 11; William Jones, 257; Mungo Mackay, 200-202; Elijah F. Payne, 6-7; Simeon Samson, 574-75; Nehemiah Somes, 711-12; from: John Fisk, 256-57; John Rowe, 22; Matthew Sleight, 106-7; mentioned, 232, 838n
Massachusetts House of Representatives: Journal: 22, 706, 738; petition from: William Jones, 257n; Mungo Mackay & others, 22; mentioned, 574
Massachusetts Treasury: 496
Massey, Eyre (Maj. Gen., British Army): reports on conditions in Nova Scotia, 695-97; on American privateers off Nova Scotia, 696; on consequences of Burgoyne's defeat, 696; on smuggling, 696, 697; orders Nova Scotia province armed vessels to chase American privateers, 696; requests letters of marque to protect Bay of Fundy, 696; requested to remove American prisoners from Nova Scotia, 787; to: Lord George Germain, 695-97; mentioned, 787n
Massey, John (Lt., Continental Army): 520, 591-92
Massey, Samuel (Member, Pennsylvania Navy Board): 29, 62
Massie, Pierre-Antoine (Capt.): to: Gabriel de Sar- tine, 1135-39 (Bon Pasteur)
Massie, Pierre-Antoine, Jr.: 1137, 1139
Masterman, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184
Masterson, John (seaman, House): 376
Matchet, John (wharfinger at Boston): 638
Mather, James (merchant at London): 1024
Mathews, Bennett (Capt., Maryland Navy): 64, 552 (Independence)
Mathews, John (seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Mathias Point, Va.: 735
Matomnpkin, sloop: captured by Dolphin, 754, 754n (Elisha Gain)
Matson's Ford, Pa.: 487
Mattaponi River, Va.: 268, 351, 351n, 352
Maxwell, James (Superintendent for Building Two Continental Frigates at Gosport, Va.): 1193; from: Continental Marine Committee, 631-32
May, American privateer sloop: captured by Reprisal, 272
Mayes, —- (Capt.): 270 (Liverpool)
Mayflower, schooner: 1207 (Graves)
Mayhem, —- (Capt.): 66
INDEX

May Island, France: 1121, 1122
Mayne & Graham: 961
Mayo, Jonathan: 348
Mayo, Thomas (butcher at Boston): 638, 640
Mazarin, Duchesse de: 947
Meagley, — Mr.: from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 770–71
Mean, Alexander: 889
Meagley, — Mr.: from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 770–71
Mean, Alexander: 889
Merchant, S. (Capt.): 889
Meigs, Return Jonathan (Col., Continental Army): 712
Mehaney, Jeremiah (Seaman, Continental Navy): 348
Medford, Mass.: 823n
Men, Alexander: 889
Medway, HMS: 11, 32 (William Merritt)
Mediterranean Sea: 250n
Mercier, — Mr.: 91n (Adventure)
Mercury, brigantine: captured by Resistance, 348
Merckle, Johannes Philip (merchant at Amsterdam): 854
Mercure, French ship: 760n, 779, 799, 812; captured by Resistance, 754n, 804 (James Cockran)
Merrick, William (Lt., RN): 168
Mercer, Jonathan (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184
Merryfield, — Mr.: from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 770–71
Mercer, Continental packet brig: 59 (John Ashmead)
Mercury, brigantine: captured by Portsmouth, 853
Merritt, Alexander: 445
Meredith, John (Capt.): 1081, 1155, 1156
Merrill, Alexander: 445
Merrimack River, Mass.: 315n
Merritt, — Mr.: from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 770–71
Merritt, — Mr.: from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 770–71
Merrit, Alexander: 445
Merrick, William (Lt., RN): 168
Merrill, Alexander: 445
Merrimack River, Mass.: 315n
Merritt, Joshua (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Meschinet, Jonathan (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
Meserve, — Mr.: from: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 770–71
Meyers, Charles Gustavus: 81, 277; deposition: 278–79
Meyer, Richard: 562n
Micault d'Harvelay, Joseph (keeper of French royal treasury): 927
Midcalf, William (Landsman, Continental Navy): 312
Middle Ferry (Schuylkill River), Pa.: 384
Middlesex County, Mass.: 106
Middleton, Conn.: 542
Mifflin, Continental Navy schooner: 739, 739n, 745, 756
Mifflin, Jonathan (Deputy Quartermaster General, Continental Army): to: George Washington, 25
Mifflin, Samuel (merchant at Philadelphia): 796, 796n
Migneaux, ship [formerly Anna Micault]: 1061, 1081, 1155, 1156
Miles, — Capt., Continental Army: 182
Miles, Jared (Lt.): 341
Miles, Jonathan: 443
Milford, HMS: Master's Log: 32, 515–16, 662; off Mount Desert Island, Maine; 6; captured seaman from, 440; seeks to capture ships taking in masts in Kennebec R. and Sheepscot R., 586–
INDEX

87; captures: Betsey, 662; Dolphin, 32; Industry, 662; recaptures: Canadien, 617n; mentioned, 32

(Sir William C. Burnaby)

Milford, England: 867

Milford Haven, England: 912

Militia, American: 896, 897. See also specific states' names

Mill, James (merchant at London): 1024

Mill Creek, R.I.: 243

Mill Prison, Plymouth, England: Black Hole, 874; hospital, 874, 879; American doctors moved to of-

escape attempts from, 874, 945n; false clearances from, 891, 992; inward-bound vessels, 169, 217; outward-bound

Molly, brigantine [formerly Sea Nymph]: British object to reception of, in Sweden, 907–9; prepares to sail under Swedish colors, 908, 967, 1010, 1033; arrives in Marstrand, Sweden, 909n; description, 1033; named Syrene, 1033; smuggles gunpowder from Sweden, 1033; sails from Marstrand, 1033n (Woodhouse)

Molly, schooner: 1207

Molly, Maryland Navy trading sloop: 703 (Thomas Conway; Robert Conway)

Molly, sloop: 1206 (Young)

Mona Island, Spanish West Indies: 390

Moncrieff, — (It., Resolution): 563

Moncrieff, James (Capt., British Engineers): 119

Mongelas, Étienne-Honoré Duplessis de (French Consul at Cadiz): to Jean-Marie Le Saulnier de La Villehelio, 918–19; Gabriel de Sartine, 991–92

Monkman, — (Capt.): 833, 833n (Symmetry)

Monmouthshire, England: 753

Monplaisir, Pierre-André Montigny de: 921, 1149; to American Commissioners in France, 1158

Monro, Nathaniel (Capt.): 481n, 810, 810n; to: William Patterson, 481 (Rambler; Henry)

Monson, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 703 (Thomas Conway; Robert Conway)

Montagu, John (Vice Adm., RN; Gov., Newfoundland): 481 (Rambler; Henry)

Montagu, James (Capt., RN): 833, 833n (Symmetry)

Montauk Point, N.Y.: 299, 794; William Hotham, 806–7 (Mercy)

Montagu, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1175

Montgomery, Continental Navy frigate: burned, 47, 57, 58, 58n, 73, 94, 96, 99, 109, 186, 186n; fires

Montgomery, HMS: 993, 1022, 1160, 1161

Montevideo, sloop: captured by Richmond, 409n

Moffat, Thomas (Maj., New York Militia): 94; to: James Clinton, 41–42

Mohawk Indians: 212

Mole Saint-Nicolas, Saint-Domingue: American trade source, 410; embargo placed on English ships at, 562–63; residents expect war with England, 562–63; false clearances from, 891, 992; inward-bound vessels, 169, 217; outward-bound vessels, 553, 819; mentioned, 410n, 618, 629, 637, 741, 742

Mollo, Anthony James Pye, (Concd., RN): 19, 45, 326, 379–80 (Senegal)

Mollo, brigantine [formerly Sea Nymph]: British object to reception of, in Sweden, 907–9; prepares to sail under Swedish colors, 908, 967, 1010, 1033; arrives in Marstrand, Sweden, 909n; description, 1033; renamed Syrene, 1033; smuggles gunpowder from Sweden, 1033; sails from Marstrand, 1033n (Woodhouse)

Molly, schooner: 1207

Molly, Maryland Navy trading sloop: 703 (Thomas Conway; Robert Conway)

Molly, sloop: 1206 (Young)

Monica Island, Spanish West Indies: 390

Moncrieff, — (It., Resolution): 563

Moncrieff, James (Capt., British Engineers): 119

Mongelas, Étienne-Honoré Duplessis de (French Consul at Cadiz): to Jean-Marie Le Saulnier de La Villehelio, 918–19; Gabriel de Sartine, 991–92

Monkman, — (Capt.): 833, 833n (Symmetry)

Monmouthshire, England: 753

Monplaisir, Pierre-André Montigny de: 921, 1149; to American Commissioners in France, 1158

Monro, Nathaniel (Capt.): 481n, 810, 810n; to: William Patterson, 481 (Rambler; Henry)

Monson, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 703 (Thomas Conway; Robert Conway)

Montagu, John (Vice Adm., RN; Gov., Newfoundland): 481, 810, 810n; to: William Hotham, 806–7 (Mercy)

Montagu, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1175

Montgomery, Continental Navy frigate: burned, 47, 57, 58, 58n, 73, 94, 96, 99, 109, 186, 186n; fires
INDEX

1291

on Diligent, 48; stationed at Fort Montgomery, 48, 94; British raise cannon from, 109, 109n, 118, 118n; mentioned, 47n, 48n, 58n, 75n, 98n, 100n (John Hodge)

Montgomery, Maryland privateer schooner: 703 (Robert Polk; John Burnell)

Montgomery, Pennsylvania Navy ship: anchors off Fort Mifflin, 112, 112n; Samuel Smith visits, 177; hit by enemy cannon fire, 395, 395n; as Hazelwood’s flagship, 395n, 581n; runs aground off Fort Mercer, 514, 514n; to attempt to retreat above Philadelphia, 558, 559n; destruction of, 558, 559n, 666; Varnum visits, 581, 581n (William Allen)

Montgomery, ——, Mr.: 384

Montgomery, Hugh (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 29, 29n, 63, 63n, 468, 468n, 488 (Effingham)

Montgomery, John (Capt.): 6, 6n (Sir William Erskine)

Montgomery, Richard (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): 1054, 1054n

Montgomery, Samuel (Capt., Continental Army): 318

Montgriou, Jean-Joseph Carié de (banker at Paris): accounts with American Commissioners, 882; sells munitions to American Commissioners, 927, 928n; owns interest in privateer, 961; and shipment of supplies to America, 963, 998, 1029, 1030, 1063, 1077, 1109; and Continental clothing contract, 981, 995; and freight charges, 981, 995; and Silas Deane’s misunderstanding with Du Doyer, 994; and arms sales to France, 1064n

Montperroux, Pierre de Roquefeuil de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy): 1049, 1050

Montresor, John (Capt., Royal Engineers): Journal, 62, 74, 102, 129, 163-64, 224-26, 246, 302, 342-43, 395, 558-59; on construction of batteries on Carpenters and Province Is., 62, 119; on desertion in Hazelwood’s fleet, 74, 102, 129, 163-64; on supply of army by Howe’s fleet, 102, 224-26, 302, 395; on destruction of Augusta, 246; on Hessian attempt to storm Fort Mercer, 246; on British floating batteries, 343, 489n; and construction of batteries on Carpenters and Province Is., 378n, 395; on attempt of Hazelwood’s fleet to retreat above Philadelphia, 358-59; on destruction of vessels in Hazelwood’s fleet, 358-59; mentioned, 207n

Moody, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Moore, —— (Capt.): 598 (Lydia)

Moore, John (Lt., RN): 1092n (Kitty)

Moore, John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 679

Moore, Matthew (Capt., RN): 964, 964n, 1132 (Exeter)

Moore, Michael (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Moore, Patrick (merchant at Martinique): 554-55, 555n, 829, 829n

Moore, Phillip (merchant at Boston): 362

Moore, Thomas (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Hancock)

Moore, Thomas (Capt.): 1009, 1009n (Duc de Choiseul)

Moran, William (Lt., Continental Navy): 1070n; to: Benjamin Franklin, 1070

Morand, Jean-François-Clement: 961

Morgan, Abel (2d Lt., Continental Marines): 312

Morgan, Charles (Capt.): 789, 950, 951; from South Carolina Navy Board, 750n (Fair American)

Morgan, Francis (Capt.): 730, 950, 951 (Experiment)

Morgan, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

Morgan, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): 480, 1184

Moriaty, Edmund Joshua, (Lt., RN): 30n, 379, 380n, 408n, 815n

Moriaty, Sylverius (Lt., RN): 30n, 38, 39n, 380n, 815n

Morlaix, France: 920-21

Morne à l’Eau, Guadeloupe: 439

Morne au Bocuf, Martinique: 730, 731

Morning Star, brig: 1008 (John Coombs)

Morris, ship: 59, 59n (James Anderson)

Morris, Andrew (Midn., Connecticut Navy): 154

Morris, Charles (Capt.): 242 (Atlantic)

Morris, Edmund (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 160

Morris, James (Lt., Continental Army): 520, 591-92

Morris, James, (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Morris, James: 265

Morris, James (Capt.): 89 (Friendship)

Morris, John, Jr. (Clerk, Pennsylvania General Assembly): 1200

Morris, John, Sr. (Clerk, Pennsylvania General Assembly): 1200

Morris, Pliarne, Penet & Co. (merchants at Nantes): 531n, 811; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 531, 697-98

Morris, Robert (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Committee for Foreign Affairs, Marine Committee); part-owner of Massachusetts privateer Phoenix, 22; on Congressional funds available in New Orleans, 267; on capture of Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio, 318-20; requests translations of documents found on Portuguese snow, 320; and John Paul Jones, 351-52, 1091; fate of ship belonging to, 454; vote on assignment of Alexander Gillon, 627; and William Hodge, 1142; to: John Rowe, 318-20; from: Joseph Cunningham, 135-36, 793-94; John Paul Jones, 350-51, 1090-92; John Rowe, 9-10, 517-18; mentioned, 59, 361, 407, 894n, 1156. See also Continental Congress: Committees: Foreign Affairs

Morris, Thomas (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes): and controversy with American Com-
missioners, 880–81, 881n, 913; accounts with American Commissioners, 881; solicits Continental Navy business, 925; incapacity of, 944; and Independence's accounts, 975, 1058; prize agent for Ranger, 1020; makes agreement with Jonathan Williams, Jr., on Continental prize agency, 1072–73, 1075n, 1109; and Tartar's accounts, 1156; mentioned, 352, 1052


Morris, William (Lt., Continental Navy): 874

Morris & Wallace, Maryland privateer sloop: 704 (Nicholas Martin)

Morris River, N.J. See Maurice River, N.J.

Mortimer, John (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157

Moseley, Ebenezer (Capt., Continental Army): 688, 688n

Moshito, British tender: 430n, 592, 596, 754; captures: American boat, 635

Mosquito Bay, England: 894, 1132

Mosquito Coast: 294, 535, 951

Mosquito Shore [Mosquito Coast]: 294, 535, 951

Mottet, Stephen (Ensign, Continental Army): 741

Moulton, Bartholomew (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

Moultrie, William (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): and council of war, 716n, 741; and detaching of troops to South Carolina Navy, 741, 788; orders guard boat to prevent communication with Royal Navy, 819; General Orders: 819; to: Robert Howe, 741, 788; from: Robert Howe, 809

Mount Desert Island, Maine: 6, 6n, 710

Mountford, John: 348

Mount Holly, N.J.: 283, 466, 477, 521, 550, 569, 625

Mount Hope, R.I.: 191

Mount Hope Bay, R.I.: 68, 358

Mount Independence, N.Y.: 140, 212, 481

Mounts Bay, England: 894, 1132

Mount St. Anthony, Spain: 903

Mudd, Alderman: 1204; son: 1205 (Jonathan Mason)

Muckle, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Mulligan, John (Capt., British Navy): 1184

Mullings, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Mullvadys, John (Capt., British Navy): 1184

Mumford, Giles (Ensign, Continental Army): 734, 744n, 756, 756n

Mumford, Thomas: 341; from: John Ely, 734

Munro, —— (Maj., Rhode Island Militia): 315

Munro, George: 547

Munro, James (Capt.): 630n, 635n, 806 (Blaze Castle)

Munro, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

Muros, Spain: 903

Murphy, John (Capt.): 294, 296n (Swallow)

Murphy, Michael (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1184

Murphy, Timothy (Seaman, Continental Navy): 157

Murray, Alexander (Capt.): 113n, 703 (General Mercer)

Murray, Alexander (seaman, sloop Peggy): 889

Murray, George: 349

Murray, James (Pvt., British Marines): 860

Murray, James (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 1184

Murray, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1185

Murray, Richard (Pvt., Continental Army): 780

Muskett, ——, Mrs.: 834, 835

Musquito [Mosquito], Continental Navy schooner: 252 (Thomas Albertson)

Musquito [Mosquito], Virginia Navy brig (renamed Endeavour): captured by Ariadne, 273, 275n, 661; taken into Royal Navy, 275n; mentioned, 569n, 924n (John Harris)

Muster Rolls/Payrolls: Boston: 485–87, 1181–87; Effingham, 317–18; Oliver Cromwell, 154–60; Washington, 312

Muter, George (Col., Virginia State Artillery Regt.): 230n; to: John Page, 229–30

Myers, Edward (Boatswain's Mate, Continental Navy): 1176

Mylae, William: 889

Myrick, Daniel (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575

Naaman's Creek, Del.: 388

Nabob, brig: 1204 (Jonathan Mason)

Nabob, British armed transport: 1046, 1046n

Nahuys, A. (officer, Maese Admiralty Court): 1037

Nancy, British transport brig: 269 (Kildare Williamson)

Nancy, brig: captured by General Washington, 80, 399 (Edward Dawson)

Nancy, brigantine: captured by Bellona, 46 (Isaac Burton)

Nancy, brigantine: 793; captured by Reprisal, 665 (John Forsyth)
INDEX

Nancy, brigantine: captured by Hawke, 911, 949; recaptured by Alarm, 911, 949 (William Payne)
Nancy, dragger: captured by privateer, 546 (Richard Danahue)
Nancy, schooner [renamed Wanton]: 636n (G. Casey)
Nancy, schooner: 1209 (Hicks)
Nancy, schooner: captured by American Revenue and United States, 540, 540n, 622
Nancy, schooner: captured by Defence, 657
Nancy, ship: captured by Lizard, 597; lost at sea, 597n (Edward Johnson)
Nancy, Connecticut private sloop: 108n, 138n, 404, 404n, 760; captured by Unicorn, 108, 688n (Robert Palmer)
Nancy, Connecticut private sloop: 590 (William Wattles)
Nancy, sloop: captured by Defence, 657
Nancy, snow: captured by Beaven, 724
Nancy, North Carolina private vessel: captures: Inverness, 31; Sesson, 31 (Lennard Palmer)
Nancy and Hannah, merchantman: captured by Bedford, 1094, 1094n (Smith)
Nancy & Mary, merchantman: captured by Neptune, 989 (Thomas Aubin)
Nanjemoy Creek, Md.: 726, 737
Nannaquaket Gut, R.I.: 171, 202, 203n, 212, 219, 221, 221n
Nannaquaket Pond (Quaket Pond, Wanton’s Pond), R.I.: 171n, 191, 191n, 232, 316, 316n, 322, 322n, 333, 333n, 358, 359n, 368, 369n
Nantasket Roads, Mass.: 476, 483, 496, 524
Nantes, Massachusetts Navy trading brigantine: fitting out, 476, 616; arrives from Nantes with arms, clothing and blankets, 615; to sail for France with cargo, 615, 697; mentioned, 476n, 698n, 788 (Joseph Chapman)
Nantes, France: troop transpots at, 151; Penet ordered to, 355; prizes sent into, 510, 893, 894, 961, 974, 986, 1019, 1020, 1025, 1036, 1066, 1092, 1101; American trade route, 531, 615, 727, 728; Massachusetts Navy ships to refit at, 531; American arms at, 882, 931, 1063; Deane building at, 886, 1051; Continental Navy vessels at, 891, 892, 960, 962, 995, 1058, 1069, 1083, 1109, 1135, 1148n, 1156; American privateers at, 893; British spies at, 894; American shipping at, 916, 917, 942, 1064; as seat of Continental commercial agent, 943; cost of goods at, 943; Americans at, 944, 1014n, 1063, 1070n, 1108, 1115; merchants at, 944; American prisoners at, 949; Admiralty of, 955, 956n, 1035; munitions shipped to America from, 984, 1063; French warships at, 1049, 1050, 1140, 1141; Continental Navy officers at, 1077, 1142, 1174, 1175, 1180; jail at, 1082; Royal Navy ships off, 1108; admiralty court at, 1151; inward-bound vessels; 459, 634, 810, 821, 910, 915, 1026, 1034, 1037, 1067n, 1105, 1121, 1122, 1149, 1162; outward-bound vessels, 469, 598, 705, 705n, 902, 911, 916, 916n, 918, 919, 930, 942, 991, 992, 1037n, 1057n, 1087, 1089, 1153; mentioned, 352, 510, 925, 926, 942, 949, 967, 975, 981, 986, 994, 1055, 1060, 1061, 1070, 1098, 1110, 1142, 1155, 1156, 1173
Nantucket Island, Mass.: Royal Navy ships off, 91n; inward-bound vessels, 124, 124n, 708; outward-bound vessels, 372, 372n; mentioned, 107, 341, 891, 892
Nantucket Shools, Mass.: 896
Naples, Italy: 616, 875
Narbonne-Peret, Vicomte de: 963
Narragansett, R.I.: 315, 516, 725
Narragansett Bay, R.I.: 55n, 634n, 725, 734n
Narragansett Beach, R.I.: 699, 699n
Narragansett Passage, R.I.: 516
Narrowes, The, R.I.: 56, 56n
Nash, Abner (Secretary of the North Carolina House of Commons): 803
Nautilus, brigantine: captured by American Tartar, 15–16 (George Corney)
Nautilus, HM sloop: 167, 169, 271 (John Collins)
Naval Stores: disposition of, by Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 52; act to punish destruction of, 116–17; moved to Easton, Pa., 301; for Continental Navy vessels on the Delaware R., 417, 466; in New Bedford, Mass., 495; purchased from Syren, 495; shipped from St. Eustatius, 508; for Alliance, 529; for Trumbull, 536, 537, 538, 755; scarcity of, 538; for Virginia Navy, 573; new commissary for, appointed for the Eastern Dept., 589; spars in demand in Martinique, 620; saved from vessels destroyed at Fort Mercer, 624; threat of capture of, 631; purchased by American Commissioners in France, 651; salvaged from Syren, 692; preservation of timber for, 666; transferred from Defence, 709; salvaged from Hamplen, 738; Leeward Is. Station in want of, 774; for Lydia, 797; Cardouci supplies United States with, 881, 1130–31, 1131n; shipped to United States, 882, 1130; for Raleigh, 895; for American ships of the line, 927; captured in prize, 1044; for Rangers, 1123; anchors, 52; canvas, 850, 851; cordage, 68, 77, 267–68, 781, 946, 1066; duck cloth, 529; rigging, 63, 64, 77, 78, 770, 995, 1011; sailcloth, 64, 77, 78, 398; sails, 301; tar, 398, 554n, 777; turpentine, 562, 562n; mentioned, 651n
Navarro, Diego José (Gov. and Captain General, Cuba): 718, 719
INDEX

503, 504n, 544, 603, 607, 690; block Howe's passage, 63, 178, 194, 195; Pennsylvania Navy vessels to be sunk in Delaware R. as, 74, 110, 120, 144; upper chevaux-de-frise, 112, 240, 263, 289, 292, 305, 342, 344, 472, 500–501, 505, 508, 521, 548, 552, 584, 603, 625, 646, 653–54, 669, 679, 1189; vessels from Howe's fleet ground on, 147, 148, 235, 246, 370, 371n, 424, 582, 645, 650, 654, 654n, 669, 680, 686, 686n, 691; American defense of, 422, 435, 477, 488, 514, 515, 515n, 518, 521; hinder British supply efforts, 650; chevaux-de-frise pilots in Hamond's squadron, 690; description of, 1189; invention of, by Benjamin Franklin, 1189; mentioned, 320, 384, 418, 436, 448, 456, 467, 549, 634

in Hudson River: at Fort Montgomery (chain and boom), 48, 48n, 59, 68, 69, 73, 94, 97, 98, 98n, 109; at Fort Washington, N.Y. (lower chevaux de frise), 39, 294, 806–7; at Pollepel I. (upper chevaux de frise), 69, 70, 71, 73, 91, 97, 100, 118, 126, 143, 172, 175n, 174, 185, 214, 214n, 223–24, 244, 281, 298, 383, 762

in Sheepsport River, Maine: boom, 83

Navy, British:

condition of, 51–52, 551, 942, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1114, 1117; strength in American waters, 51–52; American views of, 267; lacks vessels cruising near Canary Islands, 551; supplies, 612, 683, 803–4; hinders American trade, 650; attack policy regarding, 853; Spain protests actions of, 903, 1001, 1100; copper sheathing in, 942; fits out armed sloops, 942; lacks frigates, 942; French prisoners of, 974; strategy, 1116–17; increase of, 1117

Convoys:

American plans to attack, 774; attacked by American privateers, 523, 1085; damaged in engagement with privateer, 525; of army supplies, 1046; sailing instructions and signals apply to, 270; to be inspected by Royal Navy officers, 327

British's, 75, 232; Camel's, 858, 867–68, 913, 961; Daphne's, 230; Egmont's, 915; Experiment's, 75; Invincible's, 1014, 1066, 1067n, 1069, 1083, 1092, 1169, 1180; Niger's, 963–64; Squirrel's, 889; Thames's, 238

from: Barbados, 273; England, 75, 662, 774; Gibraltar, 1014, 1067n, 1069; Ireland, 747, 774; Jamaica, 294, 523, 524–25, 525n, 535–36, 695, 866–67, 875, 904, 913, 961; Lee-ward Is., 327; Lisbon, 915; Newfoundland, 614, 1085, 1104, 1157; New York, 902; St. Christopher, 951; St. John's, Newfoundland, 889; West Indies, 661, 746, 847–49, 1076

to: Delaware R., 12; England, 273, 294, 327, 523, 524–25, 535–36, 661, 695, 746, 847–49, 913, 915; Jamaica, 525; London, 951; Newport, R.I., 232; New York, 235, 656, 679n; Philadelphia, 531; Portugal, 889, 1157; Spain, 854n, 870, 889, 1104, 1117; St. Augustine, 269; West Indies, 746, 747, 774, 963–64

Courts-Martial: 499, 603–7, 607–10

Dockyards: required in North America, 1074–75, 1116; Antigua, 1126; Halifax, 84, 124, 1075, 1125; New York, 1125; Port Royal, Jamaica, 1126; St. Johns, Quebec, 141

Medicine: acting surgeon appointed to storeship Elephant, 97; amputation, 858; hospital at Fort Ticonderoga, 141, 392; hospital at Montreal, 141; hospital at New York, 700; hospital at Philadelphia, 708, 709n, 838; hospital at St. Johns, Quebec, 141; hospital ships, 58, 265, 422, 714; royal hospital at Deal, 857; sick quarters at Newport, R.I., 715n; surgeons need medicines, 700

Navy Board: to send Viscount Howe extra cargage, 700; purchases armed transports, 1046; and dockyards in North America, 1075, 1125; to send shipwrights to Antigua and Jamaica, 1126; from: Philip Stephens, 1125, 1126

Officers: American policy on exchange of, 425; appointments and promotions, 226, 254, 380, 524, 559, 584, 632, 654, 694, 746, 747, 1197; assaulted by drunken soldier, 393; captured, 30, 30n; shortages, 586; pay, 708; social activities, 1191

Pilots: pay, 98, 98n, 143; mentioned, 13, 245, 269, 492, 497, 654, 690, 826, 833

Seamen: American policy on exchange of, 425; capture of, 30, 388, 449, 456; clothing, 293, 323–24, 455, 689, 714; daily provisions, 571; deaths, 370; desertion, 74, 360, 392, 499, 817; discipline, 386, 392, 470, 522n; enlistment on American ships, 529; for service on the lakes with Burgoyne's army, 587; impressment, 217, 398, 546, 547; impressment of prisoners, 411, 413; medical care, 708, 838; morale, 169; mutiny, 441, 746; punishment, 386, 470; recruitment, 109, 808, 831, 509, 1012; short-ages, 269, 449, 1135; sickness among, 250, 263, 292–93, 421, 429, 449, 586, 708, 714, 838, 1133, 1180; wounded in action, 819n

Ships Lost: Syren, 415, 416, 417n, 428, 441, 442, 497, 498, 511, 566, 620; Fox, 509; Pegasus, 614n; Vestal, 614n; Mercury, 795, 806. See also Augusta, HMS; Merlin, HM sloop

Ships Purchased: Hancock, renamed Iris, 124; Hinchinbrook, 167n; Endeavour, 273n; Maskitoe, 430n; Polly, 480n

Signals. See Signals: British

Station: Channel Fleet: operations, 862, 863–64; warships cruise off Spain, 869, 980; state and condition, 873; and plans to intercept American vessels, 887, 888, 1055, 1115; and Continental Navy cutter Revenge, 890; receives descriptions of Continental Navy ships, 940; protection of trade in British waters, 1000; warships cruise off France, 1048–49, 1142, 1148, 1157, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1194; encounters with French warships, 1049, 1050; adequacy of, 1076–77, 1117
INDEX

Station: Gibraltar: 911, 1103
Station: Jamaica: ships refit at Port Royal, 31–32; Parker to relieve Gayton in command of, 76; ships requested to protect Bay of Honduras, 79–81, 524; ships off Saint-Domingue, 169, 619, 629, 637, 683, 719, 720, 758n, 773; disposition of ships of, 294; supply vessel purchased for, 295; ships search vessels from Saint-Domingue, 494–95; on convoy duty, 523, 525, 535–36; ships purchased, 524; ineffective against privateers, 544–48; impressment of seamen on, 546, 547; lacks ships to protect Jamaica, 547; ships searched by French frigate, 574; instructions to commanding officer of, 586; ships of, fly French colors, 619, 637, 719, 720; policy on French naval protection of American shipping, 684; 

Southampton fired on by French frigate, 684; prizes taken by, 695; ships make attack on Saint-Domingue, 721n, 741–42; and defense of British islands, 855; ships’ stations, 964.

Station: Leeward Islands: ships off Grenada, 65, 276; ships off Antigua, 189, 296; ships off Barbados, 197, 273; ships off Trinidad, 210–11, 278; lawsuit against officers dropped, 326, 335–37; ships to inspect merchant convoy, 327; reinforcements requested, 337; captures Paschal Bonavitta’s schooner, 392; frigate captures Spanish schooner, 401, 426, 461–62, 463–64; course to avoid ships of, 410; officers charged with attempting to seize slaves, 426, 427, 461, 463; ships off Martinique, 632–33, 748; Young to assume responsibility of prisoners taken by, 661n; ships off Guadeloupe, 670; defense of activities in French West Indies, 671; strength in Windward Is., 731; court-martial to be held on crew of, 743; on convoy duty, 746–47, 774; and defense of British islands, 752, 773–74, 855; captains suggest feasibility of British seizure of St. Lucia, 752; recommendation for blockade of French West Indies, 752; in want of fast sailing ships, 774; in want of provisions and naval stores, 774; ships stationed in path of American merchant fleet, 774; prizes taken by, 776–77; Beaver engages unidentified American ship, 778; Lord Macartney visits Hope commands flat boats, 174; John Symons given temporary command of warships in
Hudson R., 232; Gen. Vaughan commends Sir James Wallace and John Stanhope for their assistance, 300; British seamen captured on Hudson R. expedition, 404n

**Advanced Squadron in Hudson River Expedition:** Sir James Wallace appointed to command, 38; below Fishkill, 71; escorts flat boats to Fort Constitution and the upper expedition: at Kingston Landing, 183, galley at mouth of Rondout Creek, 193; off Constitution, 91, 96, 97, 98; off Butter Hill, 95; ordered upriver to Pollepel I., 100; destroys vessels and storehouses near Poughkeepsie, 128n, 193; escorts transports, 143; off Fishkill, 143; at Esopus Meadows, 172; at Esopus I., 173, 174n; off Danskermerk Point, 173, 175n, 174, 175n, 185, 186n; lands troops at Kingston Landing, 183, 183n, 184, 301n; attacks batteries at Kingston Landing, 185; captures sloops off Poughkeepsie, 185; passes Poughkeepsie, 185; covers land at Red Hook, 192; destroys vessels in Hudson R., 193, 213, 382; destroys vessels in Rondout Creek, 193, 382; fires on batteries and row galley at mouth of Rondout Creek, 193; off Livingston’s Manor, 203, 203a; burns houses and barns at Livingston Manor, 204; drops down Hudson R., 204, 223, 239, 243, 244, 244n, 281, 281a, 282, 298, 299; returns to New York City, 299; report of damage done by, 382-83

INDEX

524; on convoy duty, 561; to winter at Newport, 586, 690, 1190; privateers taken by, 635; prizes taken by, 644, 780; at Philadelphia, 650, 713–14, 833; disposition of vessels in, 675; arrives at Newport for winter, 744, 761, 762; South Carolina prepares expedition against ships of, 749; ships depart Bermuda, 751; to be assisted by Rebecca, 803–4; to be supplied from St. Marys R., 803–4; captures American ordnance off Charleston, S.C., 809a; ships communicate with inhabitants of Charleston, S.C., 819; American intelligence of location of fleet of, 911, 91ln, 919; supplied from St. Albans, 921.

Hyde Parker’s/Richard Onslow’s Squadron: operations in lower Chesapeake Bay, 19, 40, 45, 215, 215–16, 387n, 409, 430, 436, 459–60, 552, 592, 596, 635, 682, 693, 705, 710, 715, 726, 735–36, 736, 740, 753–54, 757, 766, 767, 771, 781, 783, 784, 784n, 796, 797, 797n, 814–15, 818–19; in need of fresh water, 215; disposition of ships, 229; scurvy in, 380; state of stores in, 380; prevents Virginia from getting to sea, 387, 652; Maryland loyalists and refugees on board, 408, 408n, 572, 592, 736; trade with Marylanders and Virginians, 408, 596, 693, 705, 710, 715, 726, 726–27, 727n, 735, 740, 767, 771, 782; St. Albans sent to relieve Phoenix, 570–71; threatens frigates building at Gosport, Va., 596, 764; Richard Onslow assumes command of, 682n; engages American galleys in the Potomac R., 766, 783, 784; engages Virginia Navy vessels, 819; mentioned, 269

Sir Peter Parker’s Squadron: ships on blockade duty off Massachusetts, 67, 218; ships cruise off Nantucket I., 91; prizes taken by, 123, 124, 170, 499, 622, 698n, 699; ships stationed in Sakonnet Passage, 213, 231, 237, 258, 332, 341; disposition of ships guarding the island of Rhode Island, 316; defends island of Rhode Island from American attack, 357; expedition planned against New Bedford and Fairhaven, 357; loss of Syren and two transports, 415–16, 416, 416–17, 428, 452, 547, 498, 511, 556; destroys Syren, 414; allows Rhode Island privateers and merchantmen to escape to sea, 630, 634, 734; Kingsfisher engages and chases privateer Marlborough, 805; and burning of Peggy and Betsy, 813, 823, 830; watches Continental Navy frigate in Providence Bay, 829

Pearson’s Squadron: Graves’s Squadron ordered to reestablish naval force on Lake George, 20; Triton recalled to Quebec, 40; state and condition of armed vessels and victuallers on Lake Champlain and Lake George, 140–42; requires reinforcement, 162; bateau of, captured on Lake Champlain, 200; helps evacuate Fort Ticonderoga and Mount Independence, 212, 393; Lake Champlain squadron withdraws from Fort Ticonderoga to St. Johns, 218, 392, 482; reinforces Lake Champlain and Lake George, 326; provides escape for lake service with Burgoyne’s army, 587; Continental Army plans expedition against, 658

Transports & Victuallers: sail from New York for Delaware R., 12; en route from Chesapeake Bay to Delaware R., 13, 15n, 288; on Hudson R. expedition, 38, 39, 41, 42, 42n, 43, 47, 68, 96, 98, 143, 172, 172n, 174n, 183, 183n, 184, 184n, 186n, 239, 239n, 243, 259–60, 281, 282, 299, 383; in Delaware R., 44, 55, 77, 195, 196, 261, 293, 323, 359, 383, 388, 394, 436, 467, 468, 472, 475, 522, 522n, 552, 582, 654, 675, 679, 680, 808, 1191; arrive in Delaware R., 63, 63n, 288, 468, 487; Viscount Howe’s instructions on victualling transports at St. Augustine, 149; at Rhode Island, 170; horse transports with Thame’s convoy, 233; support Fanshawe’s squadron, 269; lost, 288, 691, 814n, 825, 825n, 827, 831, 833, 833n, 834, 834n, 838–39; assist Augusta, 292; at Hampton Roads, 346, 379; to take part in raid on Dartmouth, New Bedford, and Fairhaven, Mass., 357; proceed from Newport to Long Island to collect wood, 415, 416, 428, 497, 498, 511, 556; in Schuylkill R., 467, 472, 583; prepare to sail from Delaware R., 475; schooner forced into New Bedford, 497; re-provision St. Albans, 570–71; ordered to Philadelphia, 584; to carry Burgoyne’s army to Europe, 586, 665, 665n; at Quebec, 587; provisions allowed to officers in, 591; at Philadelphia, 595, 601–2, 653, 691, 713–14, 826–27, 1190; run aground in Delaware R., 645, 645n, 691, 714, 714n, 740, 740n, 814n, 816, 816n, 818, 818n, 825–26, 826n, 827, 831, 833, 833n, 834, 834n, 838, 839; ordered to Newport to embark Burgoyne’s army, 665, 665n; ordered to England, 675; carry troops from Delaware R. to New York, 676; assist foraging parties from Howe’s army, 714, 726, 735, 813–14, 814n, 825, 825n, 827; beat off American privateer, 902; as potential prizes to Continental Navy vessels, 1026; armed transports purchased, 1046

Navy, Connecticut: accounts, 465, 639–41; act to punish destruction of Connecticut Navy vessels and naval stores, 116–17; adopts Continental Navy’s rules and regulations, 668; medicine, 190, 641; officer appointments, 674; operations: Defence, 525n; Oliver Cromwell, 43, 114, 154–160, 402, 454, 465, 556; Schuyler, 161; Spy, 23, 518, 575, 591, 630, 657, 739, 745, 756; with Continental Navy ships, 590; ordnance, 812; pay, 221, 641, 649; pay rolls: Oliver Cromwell, 154–60, 402, 434, 465; prize money, 114–15, 238, 238n, 668; recruitment, 221, 471, 485, 668, 674n; ships fitting out: Defence, 190, 471, 485, 631, 638–39, 649, 668; Oliver Cromwell, 190, 471, 485, 631, 638–39, 639, 668; Spy, 221, 557
Navy, Continental: punishment for those who destroy American naval vessels, 51; status of crew men in ships captured by, 51; security of frigates in Delaware R., 284, 301, 320-21, 321, 397, 408, 447-48, 453, 471, 623, 631; definition of commander in chief, 310; Effingham ordered scuttled, 377; opinions on quality of naval administration, 769; condition of, 1028, 1029, 1068; and holding British prisoners for exchange, 1092
Cannon: procurement of, 601; commissions and power to settle accounts, 417; see construction of ships
Courts-Martial: on pilot of Hampsden, 116; on Hector McNeill, 310, 473, 815; convened at Boston, 594; on deserters from Retalpse, 598-601, 668, 832; on Ebenezer Hogg, 744; on John Browne, 744; on Richard Palmes, 744; Navy Board pays traveling expenses to, 759, 778
Courts of Inquiry: on loss of Hancock and Fox, 85; on Hector McNeill, 310, 815; on loss of Hampsden, 473, 743; on vessels burned at Fort Mercer, 580; convened at Boston, 594; Navy Board pays traveling expenses to, 759, 778
Discipline: 28, 77, 86-87, 600
Finances: Boston, 88; funds for Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 125n, 473, 479, 495, 589; funds for building Allivance, 202; funds for building Confederacy, 202; Providence (frigate), 474, 523; Warren, 474, 523; Continental agents need funds, 591; authority of Navy Boards to settle accounts, 759; Dolphin, 967; Revenge, 1058, 1064
Fire Ships: 21, 55, 55n, 137, 191, 598, 598n
Munitions: transferred from Effingham and Washington to Hazehwood's fleet, 163; Delaware R. fleet in need of, 285; for Ranger, 314; for Boston, 329; for Continental Navy vessels on the Delaware R., 417; for men working on frigates in Virginia, 598; forbidden to be taken on, in France, 498
Muster Rolls/Shipping Articles: Boston, 485-87, 679-73, 1181-87; Effingham, 317-18; Washington, 312
Navy Board of Eastern Dept.: Votes and Resolutions, 21, 55, 116, 136, 476, 483, 495-96, 516, 529, 536, 555, 565, 589, 593-94, 738, 743-44, 748, 754, 759, 778, 815, 822, 828-29, 836-37; sets conditions of service for crew of Providence, 21; naval supplies sent to, 52; and carpenters' pay, 55, 56, 137, 382; requires officers to keep journals, 55; and assistance to Rhode Island expedition, 55n, 124-25, 125n, 136, 137; asked to call officers for courts-martial and courts of inquiry, 85; arranges payment of prize money withheld by Hector McNeill, 86; orders small arms delivered to Daniel Tillinghast, 116; to appoint court-martial on pilot of Hampsden, 116; and power to suspend officers, 125, 125n, 253, 510, 769, 832; seeks funds, 125, 136, 202, 589, 759; receives funds, 125n, 253, 309, 473, 479, 516, 669, 822; pay for clerk of, 253, 309; quorum of, 253, 309; and settlement of accounts, 314, 361, 474, 591, 743, 744, 759; orders frigate Providence to sea, 331; receives inventory and muster book for Ranger, 361; ordered to procure guns and stores for Allivance, 473, 479; orders inventory of stores from Hampsden, 476; orders sloop Providence to sea, 476, 496; provides commissions for officers and warrant officers, 476; advances funds, 479, 495, 594, 828; to assist in establishment of naval agency at Boston, 479; pays/settles accounts, 483, 536, 565, 589, 743, 744, 778, 822, 829; on ships building, 485-84, 495, 529; requests attendance of William Vernon, 516; on enlistment of prisoners, 529; grants pass to James Bowdoin, 536; charters vessels for voyages to southern states, 555; orders Hector McNeill to accept John Grannis on board, 563; to consider a commission for John Skinner, 570; accepts resignation of William Grinnell, 594; orders convening of court-martial, 594; orders prisoner exchange, 594; orders purchase of fire ships, 598n; empowered to give orders and dispense funds, 653; absent from Boston, 685; William Story acts for, 685; orders Ezekiel Burroughs to find a new hull suitable for rigging and sails from Hampsden, 738; approves judgment of court of inquiry on loss of Hampsden, 743; calls for fitting out more brigs to cruise against British, 743; and charges against John Roche, 744; approves judgment of court-martial of Richard Palmes, 744; desires to fit out Dispatch as an armed vessel, 748; grants leave of absence for John Browne, 748; and arrival of prize ship Mermaid, 754; John Langdon requests clarification on authority of, 759; pays traveling expenses to attend court-martial and court of inquiry, 759, 778; receives authority to oversee construction of ships, 759n; William Whipple nominated to, 769; and loan of canvas to Connecticut Navy, 812; suspends Hector McNeill, 815; interested in purchase of privately-built vessels, 828; orders Hector McNeill to transfer command of Boston to Samuel Tucker, 829; sends John Deshon to get Warren to sea, 836-37; and prisoner exchanges, 1027; to: Joshua Huntington, 56, 137, 483-84; Massachusetts Council, 529; Rhode Island Council of War, 136; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 537; Samuel Tucker, 815; George Washington, 580; Abraham Whipple, 137-38, 331; from: Continental Marine Committee, 390-10, 473-74, 570, 652; John Paul Jones, 361; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 538, 755; men-
Navy Board of Middle Dept.: takes charge of naval stores at Bordentown, N.J., 25; on supply for Continental Navy vessels on the Delaware R., 29, 318n, 417, 466; moves from Philadelphia to Bordentown, 59; refuses transfer of seamen from Effingham and Washington to Hazelwood's fleet, 186; charged for cannonballs, 241; requests munitions from Continental Army, 282-83, 748-49, 830-31; and transfer of seamen from Continental Navy frigates, 283, 301-2, 448; and scuttling of Effingham and Washington, 284, 377, 455; clerk of, 309; to forward resolutions of Congress, 309; on security of Continental Navy frigates in Delaware R., 397, 447, 453-54; receives instructions from George Washington, 397n; receives funds from Continental Loan Office, 497, 408; instructed to follow orders of George Washington, 408; orders vessels run aground along banks of Crosswicks Creek, N.J., 454; and rum sent to Isaiah Robinson, 466; on stoves for, 477; reports burning of vessels at Fort Mercer, 580; instructed to keep American seamen together, 618; recommends raising frigates, 623-24; on the use of floating mines, 748-49, 831; dispute with John Barry, 764, 765, 832, 832n; sends gift of fish to George Washington, 830-31; authorized to suspend officers, 832; to John Barry, 377; Continental Marine Committee, 59; Isaiah Robinson, 26-27, 417, 466, 477; George Washington, 282-83, 301-2, 453-54, 580, 623-24, 748-49, 830-31; from John Barry, 598-601; Continental Marine Committee, 407-8, 618, 714-15; George Washington, 283-84, 320-21, 321, 447-48, 471, 631; mentioned, 283n

Officers: attend council of war convened by naval stores at Bordentown, Providence, 917; Providence (sloop), 476; Ranger, 338; Warren, 837

Disputes: between Isaiah Robinson and Commodore Hazelwood, 285, 307, 360n; between John Barry and the Navy Board of Middle Dept., 764, 765, 832, 832n; on Boston, 21, 55, 85-87, 88, 88-89, 125, 310, 473, 565, 565n, 714

Promotions: William Faris, 86

Suspensions: authority of Navy Boards regarding, 253, 310, 832; by Hector McNeill, to be disregarded, 474; William Grinnell resigns, 593-94; John Browne, 85-86; Ebenezer Hogg, 744; Hector McNeill, 473, 744n, 815, 829; John Roche, 744

Operations: defense of Delaware R., 28, 28a, 77, 288, 293n, 435, 435n, 514, 514n, 533, 543-44, 568, 646, 648, 648n, 666, 666n; defense of forts on Hudson R., 54; frigates ordered to Europe, 51-52; attack on island of Rhode Island, 55, 56; to protect supplies shipped to states, 473; proposal to carry clothing and stores, 551; John Dehson empowered to issue orders, 589; ascent on British warships off Newport, 598; out of France, 651; proposal to operate out of Mauritius, 651; cruise of Alfred and Raleigh, 847-49, 867-68, 875, 877, 895-97, 930, 946-47, 1026-27; Alfred, 116, 242; Andrew Doria, 435, 435n, 514, 514n, 568, 648, 648n, 666n, 666n; Champion, 568; Congress, 48; Delaware, 28, 28n, 77, 288, 293n; Dolphin, 105f; fly, 435, 435n, 568, 648, 648n, 666, 666n; Mifflin, 739, 745, 756; Montgomery, 48, 48n; Providence (frigate), 21, 55, 56, 137, 170, 191, 652, 823; Raleigh, 116, 242; Randolph, 51, 266, 715, 751; Ranger, 1014, 1020, 1066, 1069, 1083, 1092, 1135, 1141-42; Repulse, 568; Resistance, 754-55, 779, 804; Revenge, 198, 199, 865-66, 878, 890, 962, 968, 1001, 1025-26, 1030, 1064, 1065, 1067, 1104; Schuyler, 576, 590, 591, 688, 699, 707, 759, 745, 756; Trumbull, 538; Virginia, 253-54, 652, 715; Warren, 652, 823

Pay: for enlisting seamen, 21; officers of Boston required to produce copies of journals in order to receive, 86; for surgeons, 88; gratuity awarded seamen of Lexington, 265; wages owed crews of crew of Boston, 298; for officers and men on list drawn up by John Paul Jones, 565; wages given to released prisoner, 828; Boston, 55, 297, 495, 589; Providence (frigate), 21; Revenge, 1030; Trumbull, 538, 755

Prize Money: regulations concerning, 51, 166, 892; for chaplains and surgeons, 87; for marine officers, 87; from vessels sent into Bilibao, 996; Alfred, 1057, 1038; Boston, 55, 86, 87; Hancock/Boston cruise, 22; Indepedence, 975; Raleigh, 1037, 1038; Revenge, 1030, 1058

Seamen: assembled at Bordentown, N.J., 715n; barracks for, 623, 631; on Boston, 1181-87; clothing, 26, 27, 317-18, 318n, 367, 449, 446, 1128-25, 1141, 1152, desertion, 367, 598-601, 666, 832, 1005-6, 1017-18, 1177; exchange of American policy on, 425; Frenchmen as, 874, 886, 1028, 1029, 1159, 1160, 1161; impressment, 77; lodging for, at Nantes, 1051, 1067; nationality of, 942, 962,
Ships Building: carpenters' pay for, 1082, 1105, 1118–20; pensions, 1197–1200; as prisoners, 520, 592; Randolph's crew described, 789; report to Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept., 623
Recruitment/Enlistment: difficulties, 85, 87; for Alfred, 947; for Boston, 297, 672–73, 815, 828; for Chance, 732; for Independence, 1123; for Providence (frigate), 21; for Raleigh, 895, 947; for Ranger, 189, 367, 495, 1123; for Revenge, 1001; for Warren, 837; from Delaware River men, 321; in Canapy Islands, 551; of French seamen, 732; of prisoners, 529
Shortage of: on Continental Navy ships, 479; on Pennsylvania or New Jersey militiamen serve
Ships Armament:
Ships Descriptions:
Ships Condition:

Army soldiers serve in
87; 94; Montgomery, 815, 828; 895, 947; prisoners, 1123; on Continental Navy ships, 529; on Maryland, 874; on Schuyler, 657; on Virginia, 714

Transfers and Promotions: Continental Navy Board purchases provisions for, 1114n; Navy Board purchases provisions for, 1114n; Navy Board sends to Saint-Domingue, 774, 952–53; Resistance, 446, 456; Schuyler, 699, 707, 712, 713n; Washington, 734, 739, 756, 761–62, 824; Surprise, 568, 648, 649, 666, 666n
Ships Purchased: fire ships, 21, 191, 598; Industrious Bee recommended for, 475; Queen of France, 1015n; Resistance, 441–47; Schuyler, 518, 541
Ships Sold: Dolphin, 994n; Indien, 1051, 1085, 1093
Signals. See Signals: American

Supplies: furnished by the Pennsylvania Navy, 26, 417; for Continental Navy vessels in Delaware River, 27, 417, 466; punishment for destruction of Continental naval supplies, 51; and Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 52; transferred from Philadelphia to Bordentown, 59; lack of money to purchase, 87–88; Pennsylvania Navy Board purchases provisions for, 360; purchased by the Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 484, 594; for 36-gun frigate building at Gosport, Va., 1193; Confederacy, 466; Providence (sloop), 476; Randolph, 266; Ranger, 361, 362, 1173–77; Resistance, 446, Revenge, 866, 879, 979–80, 1044
Warrant Officers: appointments: Providence (sloop), 476

Navy, Dutch: 944, 1114n
Navy, French: fits out warships at Rochefort, 151; at Martinique, 275; and protection of Americans, 335–37; ships arrive in West Indies, 335–37; ships sent to Saint-Domingue, 337, 562–63, 670; ships directed to retake French vessels seized by Royal Navy, 574; ships directed to seize Royal Navy tenders without commissions, 574; effect of entry into the war, 651; ships of the line withdrawn from convoy duty, 660; and encounters with British warships, 684, 791, 853, 1049, 1050; West Indies Station, 774, 952–53; operations in European waters, 862, 864; Toulon squadron, 864, 1111, 1113; frigate at Bordeaux, 882, 884; ships building, 928, 973; frigate recalls Newfoundland fishing fleet, 970–71; purchases frigates building at Amsterdam, 983, 1051; Brest squadron, 1049, 1050; supplies

INDEX
of, captured by American privateers, 1052; size and disposition, 1076, 1117; prevents French seamen from serving in American vessels, 1091; condition of, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1114; in former wars with Great Britain, 1111, 1113; war strategy, 1111–12, 1114; prevents trade of American privateers in French ports, 1115; and Ranger, 1141; mentioned, 865

Convoys: of American ships, 373n, 684, 710, 730, 731, 774, 966, 1117, 1113; of troops to West Indies, 563, 660, 667, 791, 855, 886, 952–53; Inconstant's, 878

Navy, Maryland: accounts, 166–67, 188, 834–35, 840; and cooperation with Virginia Navy, 726, 727, 776, 782, 783; Baltimore, 782, 783; Chester, 78; commodore to be appointed, 709; Conqueror, 64n; Defence, 188, 380, 611, 709, 781, 840; examiner and superintendent appointed for, 766; galleys cooperate with militia, 572, 736; officer appointments, 571; operational authority of George Cook, 572, pay, 78, 552, 611, 692, 749, 770; petition from crewmen of Defence, 692; request to transfer crewmen from ships of, 797; request to use vessels to escort shipping, 841; sales of galleys, 765, 783; ships building, 365; ships fitting out, 63–64, 365, 770; supplies, 188, 267–68, 398, 552, 692, 709, 726, 770, 784; transfer of officers, seamen, marines from Defence, 709, 781; mentioned, 726n, 771n


Trading Vessels: Friendship (brig), 703, 709; General Smallwood, 398, 398n; Lydia, 571, 796, 796–97; Molly, 703; Ninety-Two, 814


Navy Board: and funds for paying state fleet, 62–63, 320, 360, 757; requests Continental Army soldiers serve in state fleet, 164; and ammunition for state fleet, 178; and provisioning of state fleet, 360; to promote cooperation between state fleet and Continental Army, 418; directed to repair fire rams, 549; and clothing for state fleet, 601, 756; and liquor for state fleet, 601, 756; and plan for laying up state fleet for winter, 689, 756, 763, 795–96; on manning of state fleet, 756–57; to George Washington, 164; Thomas Wharton, Jr., 359–60, 756–57; from Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council, 417–18, 601; mentioned, 29, 420, 666, 756–95

Navy, Russian: 862, 863, 864n
Navy, South Carolina: Continental troops to serve on ships of, 716, 788, 803; expedition planned, 716, 749; officer appointments, 271n, 716-17, 729, 750n; officer resignations, 717n; prize money distributed, 567; ships appraised, 729n; ships lost: Defence, 138; supplies, 19, 460, 461, 573n; vessels described, 789
Board of Commissioners: Journal: 19, 729, 749, 767-68; advertises for surgeon, 31; commissary of provisions appointed, 390; convoys, 13, 841; cooperates with Maryland Navy, 726, 727, 766, 782, 783; cost of vessels building at Chickahominy Yard, 573; estimates of expenses, 572-73; liquor for, pay, 189, 572, 573; plan for supplying, 727-28; plan to purchase armed vessel in France, 727; prize money, 628; surgeon's mate, 268; underrated galleys in danger of being captured, 230; mentioned, 797n
Board of Commissioners: orders convoy from Eastern Shore, 13; orders Dragon to Yorktown, 103; orders pay withheld, 189; to Eleazer Callender, 103; George Elliott, 13; William Saunders, 13
Operations: vessels of, capture Dreadnought, 38; armed boats and galleys guard Hampton Roads, 40, 229-30, 230n, 325, 326n; at entrance to York R., 40n; at Hampton, Va., 40n, 628n; galleys exchange fire with British ships, 78, 79; in Mobjack Bay, 78a; reconnoiter Royal Navy frigates, 132, 132n; engagement with St. Albans, 705; in Potomac R., 771; engagement with British warships in the Potomac R., 784; engagement with British armed schooner, 797; engagement with boats from St. Albans, 81n; engagement with Rich mond, 819n; Coswell, 802; Henry, 628; Heron, 230n, 325n, 325n, 326n; Liberty (armed boat), 325n, 326n; Liberty (brig), 728; Marangoins, 924; Patriot, 325n, 325n, 326n; Safe guard, 766, 771, 783; Taras, 268
Seamen: clothing, 31; desertion, 31, 268, 493, 561, 628, 757-58
Ships Fitting Out: Dragon, 103
Ships Lost: Musquito, 273, 273n, 661
Trading Vessels: Congress, 628; Liberty, 728; Northampton, 828
Newson, Robert (Boatswain, Continental Navy): 447
Newton, Henry (Collector of Customs, Halifax, Nova Scotia): 696, 697n
Newton, Thomas (Lt., RN): 453, 453n
New Windsor, N.Y.: British warships off, 69, 185, 298; Gov. Clinton’s headquarters near, 94, 172; American battery at, 145; Gov. Clinton rallies militia at, 223–24, 224n; fort may be established near, 298; mentioned, 214, 259
New York (state): votes of delegates to Continental Congress, 627; timber supplies in, 666
Militia: and Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 41, 57, 69, 92; called out, 43, 70, 71, 91; ask permission to return home, 69, 92; from eastern counties, 70; from Orange Co., 70; from Ulster Co., 70; engage British at Dootedtown, 93; communications of, with Gov. Clinton, 94; lacks arms, 94; at New Windsor, 127, 224; to guard the west bank of Hudson R. below Kingston, 175; to defend Kingston Landing, 174; and Putnam’s army, 185; Regiments: Hashbrouck’s, 173; Hathorn’s, 173; McClaughry’s, 173; Pawling’s, 173; Woodhull’s, 173
New York Assembly, Speaker: from: George Clinton, 41
New York City, N.Y.: prisoner cartels sent to, 11, 259, 403; prizes sent into, 24n, 116, 241, 241n, 459, 549, 694, 699n, 778, 786n, 819n, 850, 851, 852n; Royal Navy ships at, 38, 76, 233, 701, 816; British troops arrive at, 62; British army at, 69, 92, 824; Hudson R. expedition depart from, 69, 92; Vice Admiralty Court at, 75, 850, 851, 852, 852n; British troops sent from, 96, 281; command of British squadron at, 97; prisoner cartels from, 106, 733; prisoner exchanges at, 107, 108, 182, 192, 404, 452, 688, 883; prisoners at, 138, 180, 566, 734; Hudson R. expedition returns to, 300; Howe orders vessels to, 449, 675; prize ships at, 452, 850, 852, 852n; troops from, reinforce Howe’s army, 521, 522n, 533, 568, 581, 625; British occupation of, 590; as British naval base, 593, 896, 1074; convoys to, 630n, 655, 679n; security of British defenses at, 654; American plans to harass British shipping at, 675; transports from Delaware R. carry troops to, 676; Royal Navy ships from, 824; American prisoners at, 828; Ethan Allen at, 1095; shipwrights sent to, 1125; inward-bound vessels, 6n, 65, 75, 181, 270, 308, 494, 579, 579n, 617, 655, 662, 686, 687, 708, 711, 711n, 732, 738, 739, 767n, 779, 924, 949, 950; outward-bound vessels, 65, 524, 656, 756, 834, 847, 877, 912, 939, 946, 1026; mentioned, 25, 62, 76, 95n, 122, 127, 150, 271, 352, 400, 559, 571, 586, 672, 700, 711n, 795, 825, 833, 852n, 957, 959, 1096n
INDEX
New-York Packet, and the American Advertiser
[Fishkill]: 1777: 30 Oct., 244–45

New York Provincial Congress: 300

New York Senate, President: from: George Clinton, 41

Nicholson, Eli: 348

Nicholas, Robert (Capt., RN): 747 (Portland)

Nicholls, William (prize master, Speirs): 469

Nichols, Robert (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1070

Nicholson, Ebenezer (prize master, Satisfaction): 7, 9

Nicholson, John (Capt., Continental Navy): 1070 (Hornet)

Nicholson, James (Lt., British Marines): 348

Nicholl, William (Capt.): 354, 355n (Patty)

Nichols, Robert (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Nicholson, Ebenezer (prize master, Satisfaction): 7, 9

Nicholson, James (Lt., British Marines): 860

Nicholson, James (Capt., Continental Navy): ordered to convoy merchant ships in Chesapeake Bay, 253, 715n; ordered to West Indies, 253–54, 425, 652; ordered to carry tobacco in Virginia, 757; from: Continental Marine Committee, 253–54, 425, 652, 757, 764–65; mentioned, 387, 714 (Virginia)

Nicholson, John (Capt., Continental Navy): 1070 (Hornet)

Nicolson, Samuel (Capt., Continental Navy): advises Thompson and Hinman, 911; to join convoy, 931, 1118; correspondence of, with Henry Johnson, 931–32; and seamen's pay, 955;* and Dolphin's accounts, 965, 965n, 967, 967n; sailing orders for, 981, 1077; and proposal for dispatching Deane as French property, 995; prepares to sail to America, 1115, 1130, 1142; on prohibition of Deane's sailing, 1142; examines Deane, 1143; and John Paul Jones, 1151; and Ranger's prisoners, 1152; to: Silas Deane, 965, 1142; from: Desegray, Beaugeard, Jr., & Cie., 967; mentioned, 1082 (Dolphin; Deane)

Nicholson & Kenndy (merchants at Baltimore, Md.): 389–90

Nichols, Walter (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n

Nickerson, Yeats (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575

Nicola, Lewis (Col., Continental Army): 16

Nichols, Caleb (Capt.): 1194

Niger, HMS: 963–64 (Robert Lambert)

Niger Delta, Nigeria: 357n

Nightingale, Joseph (merchant at Providence, R.I.): 630n

Niles, Robert (Capt., Connecticut Navy): 23, 171, 651 (Dolphin; Spy)

Niles, Sands (Ensign, Connecticut Militia): 734, 734n, 756, 756n

Nine Partners Patent, N.Y.: 244, 244n

Ninety-Two, Maryland Navy trading schooner: captured by Phoenix, 814, 814n (Jeremiah Rogers)

Noailles, Emmanuel-Marie-Louis, Marquis de (French Ambassador to Great Britain): 851, 852, 960n; to: Comte de Vergennes, 1149–50

Nobel, Mark (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Nobely, Mr. (British commercial agent at St. Mary's, Newfoundland): 869

Nock, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Noelle, Augustine (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874

Nog, —— (Capt.): 655 (Driver)

Nolton, Abraham: 349

Nonquit Pond, R.I.: 221n, 243n, 332, 332n

Nonsuch, HMS: 13n, 408, 408n, 675, 761 (Walter Griffith)

Nore, The, England: 899

North, Frederick, Lord (British First Lord of the Treasury): and Spanish policy on the war, 983n; advises British warships to capture Pacific, 1055; forwards intelligence on Continental Navy, 1055; and treatment of American prisoners, 1086; and naval strategy, 1117; on French promise to convoy American vessels, 1165; to: Lord Sandwich, 1055, 1163; from: American Commissioners in France, 1095–96; Lord Sandwich, 1073-77

Northampton, Virginia Navy brig: 828, 828n (Francis Bright)

Northampton, brig: captured by Revenge, 199, 200n (William Gray)

Northampton, brig: captured by Revenge, 1030, 1032n; recaptured by Kitty, 1030, 1032n; mentioned, 901, 902 (Thomas Hall)

Northampton County, Va.: 103, 1105

North Britain, sloop: 1204 (Richie)

North Carolina: prevailing winds off, 269; Royal Navy ships off, 270; provisions contracted in, 390; cost of transporting goods to Virginia from, 410; price of salt in, 410; munitions shipped to, 677; plan to acquire clothing for Continental soldiers, 772; sells ships to procure arms, 772; trading mission organized for, 784, 785; Admiralty Court, 796n, 798–802, 802n; legislature votes to sell General Washington, 803; as destination of shipments from Europe, 995; inward-bound vessels, 230, 493, 494n, 553, 758, 767, 902, 942; outward-bound vessels, 168, 205n, 400, 598, 855n, 1044; mentioned, 390, 627

Militia: Independent Company at Core Bank, 270

North Carolina Assembly: Acts of, 798–802


North Carolina House of Commons: 437, 802–3; Journal: 715–16, 784–85

North Carolina Senate: 785n; Journal: 669; 772–73, 802–3

North Edisto River, S.C.: 835

Northern Neck, Va.: 835

North Landing Creek, Va.: 553n

North Point, Md.: 835
INDEX

North River, N.Y. See Hudson River
North Sea: 199
Norton, David (Quartermaster, Connecticut Navy): 155
Norwalk, Conn.: naval protection of, 161; Continental Navy schooner Spy at, 518, 575, 657; Continental Navy sloop Schuyler ordered to, 518, 576, 657, 761–62; embarkation point for Long I. expedition, 824; outward-bound vessels, 699n; 744; mentioned, 35, 590
Inhabitants of: to Connecticut General Assembly, 161
Norwalk Islands, Conn.: 126, 161
Norwich, Conn.: prisoners at, 138; Confederacy building at, 292n, 310, 495; Spy fitting out at, 221, 557; privates from, 341n, 830; Continental Navy supplies sent to, 484; mentioned, 34, 35, 56, 171, 444, 445, 674, 686
Norwood, Samuel (Capt.): 46, 354 (Relief)
Nostra Señora de Carmo y Santo Antonio, Portuguese snow: captured by Phoenix, 9–10, 22, 22n, 23n, 135, 318, 664; disposition of, 517, 793; mentioned, 10n, 320n, 518n, 665n, 794n (João Garcia Dutart)
Notre Dame, South Carolina Navy brigantine: delays getting to sea, 19; returns to Charleston from cruise, 400; William Hall appointed captain, 716–17, 729; fitting out, 729–30, 767; recruitment for, 729–30, 767; described, 789; captures: Jenny & Sally, 400, 469; John, 400; Judith, 189, 910n (Stephen Seymour; William Hall)
Nott, William (Capt.): 590 (Broome)
Nougier, ———, Mr.: 619
Nova Scotia, brig: 1209
Nova Scotia: Vice Admiralty Court authorized at, 75; American operations against, 82, 84, 587; Province armed vessels of, 528n; Provincial Army units in, 697n; separate British naval station for, 1075, 1116; New England prize courts libel vessels from, 1201–10; inward-bound vessels, 946; mentioned, 847
Nova Scotia Council: 84, 440
Nova Scotia House of Assembly: 84
Nova Scotia Packet, ship: captured: 1203n
Nowell, Samuel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
Nowlan, Richard (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
Nowles, Joseph (Col., Rhode Island Militia): 115, 257
Nuestra Señora del Carmen, sloop: captured by Bruce and Calatea, 411, 412–13, 414n, (Antonio Robles)
 Nugent, Charles Edmund (Lt., RN): 116, 116n, 138, 138n, 171, 171n, 182n, 499, 500n (Friendship)
 Nutt, Joseph (merchant at London): 1024
Nutting, Jonathan (merchant of Boston): 104n
Oakman, Tobias (Prize Master, Rebecca): from: Gourlade, Bérand Frères & Monplaisir, 920–21
O'Brien, Jeremiah (Capt.): 89 (Resolution)
O'Brien, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
O'Brien, William (Midn., Continental Navy): 486, 1185
Ocracoke Inlet, N.C.: 10, 149–51, 893
Odea, ———, Mr.: 1123, 1134, 1141
Odel, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156
Oderin, island, Newfoundland (Placentia Bay): 370
Oderon; captured by Hawke, 968 (John Woods)
Odiette, ——— (merchant at Nantes): 1034, 1036
Oeiras, Bay of [Bay of Wares], Portugal: 909, 1012
Ogelbe [Ogilvie, Ogilvy], Nicholas (Capt.): 15–16, 90, 90n, 485n (Wren; Washington)
Ogle, Sir Chalonor (Capt., RN): 1078 (Resolution)
O'Hara, Edward ( Clerk, Continental Navy): 317
O'Hara, James (Capt., Continental Army): 780
Ohio River: 560
Osneve, French Navy frigate: 1049, 1050 (Pierre de Roquefeul de Montperroux)
Olcott, John Easton (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Olden, Samuel: 27
Oldfield, Thomas (Master, RN): 609
Old Field Point, N.Y.: 699, 707
Old Man's Harbor, N.Y.: 739, 798
Old Point Comfort, Va.: 19, 229, 325, 326
Oleron, Île d', France: 1049, 1050
Olive, Gregory, & Co. (merchants at London): 1024
Oliver, James (Midn., Continental Navy): 760–61
Oliver, Susannah: to: Massachusetts Council, 760–61
Oliver, Thomas: 623
Oliver Cromwell, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: Surgeon's Journal: 854, 875, 918, 920, 922; chased by frigate, 918, 920, 922; captures: Eas- e tvly, 804, 854, 854n; Endeavour, 804; Fly, 1152, 1153n; Lark, 664, 875, 875n; Little Betty, 354; Queen of Portugal, 90; Rhoda, 90; Three Brothers, 804; Ville de Bayonne, 90, 875; William and Mary, 804; unidentified brig from Liverpool, England, 738; mentioned, 355n, 739n, 879 (William Coles)
Oliver Cromwell, Connecticut Navy ship: libels Weymouth, 45; pay roll, 154–60, 465; fitting out, 190, 485, 631, 686, 812; accounts of, 402, 434, 465, 638–41; recruiting for, 471, 674n; officers detain Negro woman as their property, 556; provisions for, 639; officers appointed, 674; Parker appointed captain of, 674; captures: Honour, 11, 641; Restoration, 641; Weymouth, 11, 33–34, 115n, 181n, 192, 556; mentioned, 33n, 190n, 557n (Seth Harding; Timothy Parker)
Oliver Cromwell, Pennsylvania privateer ship (renamed Beaver's Prize): 297, 297n, 746, 868, 873 (Harmon Courter)
Oliver Cromwell, Rhode Island privateer ship: 567, 567n (Samuel Chace, Jr.)
Olney, George (merchant at Providence, R.I.): 760, 812
Olney, Jeremiah (Lt. Col., Continental Army): 581
Ourry, George (Capt., RN): oversees embarkation
Oyster Bay, Long Island, N.Y.
Oyster Pond Point, N.Y.
Owls Head, Nova Scotia:
Owen, Edward (Capt., British Marines): marines
Overt, HM sloop: 524 (Peter Rainier)
Othello, William Shakespeare's: 1092
Otis, John (Steward, Massachusetts Navy):
Ougdons Ferry, Pa.
Otter Creek, N.Y.
Our Lady of Mount Carmel and St. Anthony (João Garcia Duarte). See Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio
Owens, Lemuel (Capt., RN): oversees embarkation of troops at Wilmington, Del., 187; assists Lord Cornwallis's operations in N.J., 582–83, 588; and enquiry into loss of Augusta and Merlin, 603, 606–7, 610; criticism of, 1189, 1190; receives Howe's orders for attack on Fort Mifflin, 1190; senior captain of advanced squadron in Delaware R., 1190; from: William Cornwallis, 583;
Owen, John (cooper at Boston): 638
Owens, John: 443
Owls Head, Nova Scotia: 648
Owners Delight, sloop: captured, 655 (Conyers)
Oyster Bay, Long Island, N.Y.: 44
Oyster Pond Point, N.Y.: 183
Paca, William (Maryland Delegate to the Continental Congress): 408
Pacific, British armed transport: 1046, 1046n
Pacifique, French ship: 930, 1055, 1063–64, 1118, 1119
Packer, Thomas (Capt.): 678n (Diana)
Packwood, Joseph: 446, 447
Page, Virginia Navy galley: 268 (James Markham)
Page, sloop: captured by Phoenix, 430, 430n (William Skillin)
Page, John (Lt. Gov., Virginia): 410n; from: George Muter, 229–30
Paimboeuf, France: American privateers at, 893, 897–98; American shipping at, 917; sailors of, enlist on American privateers, 1005; French crews of American vessels housed at, 1119, 1120; sails made at, 1123; Continental Navy vessels at, 1130, 1143; Ranger arrives at, 1173, 1180; inward-bound vessels, 893, 1154n; mentioned, 1118
Pain, Jehu (Capt.): 24n (Dick & John)
Pain, John (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575
Paine, Richard (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
Paisley, Messrs. (of St. Croix): 1152
Pakenham, Edward (Lt., RN): ordered to assist in refloating grounded transport, 825, 826; to take out people and cargo in Symmetry, 825, 826; from: Andrew S. Hamond, 825, 826; mentioned, 195, 226, 225, 595, 602, 617, 714, 726, 735, 740, 818, 827, 831 (Viper)
Pallas, HMS: 294, 523, 525n; Master's Log: 535–36; recaptures: unidentified schooner, 535 (Rowland Cotton)
Palliser, HM tender: 494, 790, 791
Palliser, Sir Hugh (Rear Adm., RN; Lord Commissioner of the Admiralty): 1116–17, 1163. See also Admiralty, British: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty
Palmer, Andrew (Capt.): 590 (Fortune)
Palmer, Asa (merchant at Stonington, Conn.): 442
Palmer, John (boatswain, Nancy): 108
Palmer, Joseph (Brig. Gen., Massachusetts Militia): 332, 332n, 368, 369; to: President of the Massachusetts Council, 232
Palmer, Lemuel (Capt.): 31 (Nancy)
Palmer, Robert (Capt.): 108, 138, 138n, 403, 404, 404n, 688, 688n (Nancy)
Palmer, Thomas (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Palmer, Thomas (Capt.): 337, 619, 792 (Betsy; Fly)
Palms, Richard (Capt., Continental Marines): appointed to Warren, 21, 86, 565n; charges against, 85; and payment of prize money to, 86; attends Continental Congress, 125; quarrels with McNeill, 125n; exchanges ships with John Grannis, 474; funds advanced to, 474; visits Continental Marine Committee, 479; court-martial of, 744, 744n; appointed to Boston, 822; mentioned, 88n, 474n, 1185
Palz River, N.Y.: 173
Pamunkey River, Va.: 828
Pares, Sheppard: 349
INDEX 1309

Paris, France: American Commissioners at, 340; as French meridian, 956, 958; Continental Navy officers at, 1061–62, 1135, 1151, 1152; Americans at, 1115, 1129, 1149, 1150; mentioned, 352, 651, 910, 926, 932, 965, 981 n, 983, 985 n, 1007, 1064, 1069, 1072, 1088, 1090, 1143–44, 1153

Parke, Matthew (Capt., Continental Marines): 367

Parke, Astwood, & Co. (merchants at East Greenwich, R.I.): 622 n

Parke, Caleb (Sailmaker’s Mate, Continental Navy): 486, 1185

Parke, Hyde, Sr. (Capt., RN): 1014, 1067 n, 1069 n, 1085 n, 1093 n, 1177 n (Invincible)

Parke, Hyde, Jr. (Capt., RN): supports Parker, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): Parker, Thomas (Capt.): 354 (Friendship)

Parker, John: 347

Parker, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Parker, Moses (Lt. Col, Continental Army): 1095, 1096 n

Parker, Sir Peter (Rear Adm., RN): promoted rear admiral, 76; negotiates prisoner exchanges, 138, 181–82, 403, 499, 566, 567, 644, 644 n, 698, 838; appointed to command Jamaica Station, 294; and impending American attack on island of Rhode Island, 357; plans expedition against New Bedford and Fairhaven, 357; questions American prisoners on Burgoyne’s surrender, 404; and loss of Syren and transports, 415, 416, 566; sends flag of truce to Providence with necessities for British officers, 499; orders transports to Long Island to collect wood, 511; sends American prisoners in cartel to Providence, 566; and Samuel Buffum, 567; reports intelligence of warships building in New England, 700; plans to burn Peggy and Betsy, 806; to: Nicholas Cooke, 138, 181–82, 499–500, 566–67, 644, 733; Viscount Howe, 357, 566; from: Nicholas Cooke, 452, 629–30, 707; Tobias Furneaux, 452–53; Rhode Island Council of War, 537–38

Parker, Thomas (Capt., Continental Navy): 1185

Parker, Thomas (Capt.): 354 (Friendship)

Parker, Thomas (Capt., Connecticut Navy): 34, 154, 646; appointment to command Oliver Cromwell, 674 (Oliver Cromwell)

Parker & Bradshaw (distillers at Boston): 639

Parrey, Robert (Lt., RN): from: John Bournaster, 826–27

Parris, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874

Parrot, James (Seaman, RN): 713

Parrott, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Parry, Francis (Capt., RN): 746 (Lyra)

Parr, Henry (Cooper, Connecticut Navy): 155

Parsons, — (Capt.): 773 n (Susannah)

Parsons, Daniel (Capt.): 65, 66 n (Gloriosa)

Parsons, John (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158

Parsons, Samuel Holden (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): on Hudson R. expedition, 36, 69, 72, 92, 185, 623; letter from, quoted, 393; on Long I. expedition, 518, 657, 823–24; brigade of, ordered to join Washington, 548; ordered to assist plan to employ floating mines in Hudson R., 557; commands at Norwalk and Fairfield, 575, 576; to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 518; George Washington, 823–24; from: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr. 591; Jonathan Trumbull, 557; mentioned, 117, 117 n, 186 n, 225, 300, 590

Parsons, Timothy: 280

Parsons, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Parsons, Zaccheus (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185

Partridge, William (seaman, Howe): 376

Pascal, Ann Chandler: 339, 339 n

Pascal, Jean. See Bonavitta, Paschal

Pascaud, —: 113

Pasley, Thomas (Capt., RN): 169, 390, 400, 545, 687, 694, 758, 785 (Glasgow)

Paspébiac Point, Quebec Province, Canada: 40

Pass (Negro slave): 493

Passamaquoddy [Eastport], Maine: 104, 593

Patriot, Virginia Navy armed boat:

Patterson, Robert (Maj., Royal Artillery): from: Nathaniel Monro, 481

Pattison, Nathaniel Monro, 481

Patten, — (Capt.): 931

Patterson, — (Capt.): 792

Patterson, James (Capt.): 89 (Jameson and Peggy)

Patterson, Robert: 885, 920 (Heart of Oak)

Patterson, William (Capt., Maryland Navy): 365, 366 n (Dolphin)

Patterson, William (merchant at St. Pierre, Martinique): from: Nathaniel Monro, 481

Pattison, James (Maj. Gen., Royal Artillery): 16 n, 559, 625

Patton, John (Col., Continental Army): 312

Patty, brig: 260 n, 901; captured by Revenge, 199 (John Green)

Patty, Massachusetts privateer sloop: 355 n; captures: Dolphin, 354 (Nathan Nichols)

Patty, vessel: 912 (Marquis)

Patuxent River, Md.: 781

Pauillac, France: 996, 997
INDEX

1311

Pennet, Pierré (merchant at Nantes): 881, 925, 1072, 1073n
Penguín, brig: captured by Hawke, 723
Penhallove, John: 745
Penman, ——: 222
Penn, John (North Carolina Delegate to the Continental Congress): 166, 627
Pennsylvania: state salt works of, 306; Treasury of, 689, 763; British transport grounds on Delaware R. shore of, 825; mentioned, 195, 198, 228, 231, 382, 581, 583, 588, 599, 600, 617, 625, 627, 1090
Pennsylvania Council of Safety: 194; to: William Bradford, 420; William Crispin, 194; John Hazelwood, 194-95
Pennsylvania Farmer, North Carolina Navy brigantine: 772, 784 (Joshua Hampstead)
Pennsylvania General Assembly: provides pension for disabled soldiers and seamen, 1197-1200
Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council: Minutes: 529; and provisioning of state fleet, 260, 320, 419; on funds for state fleet, 260, 320, 419, 549, 689, 765, 795-96; appoints paymaster of Pennsylvania Navy, 418, 419; encourages cooperation between state fleet and Continental Army, 418; on liquor for state fleet, 418, 549, 601, 689, 763, 795-96; to request Washington reinforce state fleet with Continental soldiers, 418; orders distribution of salt from state salt works, 419, 419n; directs repair of fire rafts, 549; on clothing for state fleet, 549, 601, 689, 763, 795-96; orders investigation into conduct of state fleet, 549; on evacuation of Fort Mifflin, 549-50; and plan for laying up state fleet for winter, 689, 763, 795-96, 807; replies to criticism of state fleet, 763; proposes training seamen in state fleet in use of small arms and cannon, 795-96; to: William Bradford, 549-50, 689; William Crispin, 419; John Hazelwood, 260, 418-19, 763, 795-96; John Livingston, 807; Pennsylvania Navy Board, 417-18, 601
Penoscope, schooner: 1209
Penrose, Jonathan (Member, Pennsylvania Navy Board): 146
Penrose Island, Delaware River: 557
Pensacola, brig: 399
Pensacola, West Florida: 31, 230n, 294, 398, 524, 786n
Pepé, Samuel (Captain, American Revenue): 622
Pereus, HMS: Journal: 79, 132, 683, 809, 835-36; in Hampton Roads, Va., 30n, 346n; engages Virginia Navy galleys, 79; reconnized by Virginia Navy, 132; cruises off the Carolinas, 149-51, 612, 656, 683, 693; seamen taken prisoner, 208; operates near York R., 229; cruising orders for, 268-70; ordered to convoy Nancy to St. Augustine, 265; in Chesapeake Bay, 397n; divides produce from prize with Lizard and Hinchbrook, 683; captures: Defense, 167n, Hety, 835; Marquis de Pezny, 809; Sachem, 778n; Thomas, 809; Viper, 226; mentioned, 78, 250n, 656 (George Keith Elphinstone)
Perseverance, brig: 1206 (Landers)
Peter and John, brigantine: 362; captured by Free- dom, 15–16 (Charles McCarthy)
Petersburg, Va.: 894n, 1056
Petit Canal, Guadeloupe: 557n, 572n
Pettingale, Ephraim
Petters, Pomp (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
Petit, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1185
Peyre, ——: Mons.: 957, 959
Peyler (Beverly), Kinsman (Capt.): 46, 46n (Friends Adventure)
Phelps, Aholiat (Pvt., Continental Marines): 1185
Philadelphia, American privateer brig: 729
Philadelphia, Pa.: wives of Pennsylvania Navy officers and men at, 17, 17n; British occupation of, 25n, 28, 28n, 75n, 288, 321, 519; Continental Navy Board of Middle Dept. departs from, 59; American prisoners at, 62, 458, 591-92, 645; British troops march from, 62, 74, 102, 103n, 534; Royal Navy deserters at, 74; Royal Navy recruits seamen at, 109, 808, 851; Americans block river passage to, 144, 144n, 195; importance of Delaware R. to control of, 175, 283, 285, 342, 487, 488n, 650; John Hazelwood medailed for controlling river access to, 195; home of Gustavus Conyngham, 198; Continental Congress moves from, 202; wounded British soldiers at, 205; British troops retreat to, from Germantown, 214; British batteries at, 224, 558-59, 559n, 601, 625; provisions for Howe’s army arrive at, 224, 364; civilian morale in, 246, 650; Continental Army detachments near, 261, 261n; Hessian troops at, 202, 262n, 292, 305; Washington’s army retreats toward, 288; British reinforcements for, 300; boats from Howe’s fleet supply British army at, 378, 387n, 388, 436, 436n, 467; military operations at, 412, 414, 751n; American intelligence reports from, 434, 449, 601-2; vessels belonging to, 437n, 944; supply of British army in, 466; Hazelwood’s fleet attempts to retreat above, 515, 533, 543-44, 558-59, 559n, 568, 569n, 581-82, 582n, 584, 625, 647, 648; British fleet at, 557n, 569, 582;
INDEX

Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth (Col., Continental Army): 741; Order Book: 819, 828
Pindle, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 318
Pine, Joseph (Capt.): 1017, 1018 (Thomas)
Pinkham, Silvanus (master, American Revenue): to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 622-23
Pinkman, — (Capt.): 656
Pinney & Sibley (merchants at London): 1024
Pinto de Sousa Coutinho, Luis, Chevalier de (Portuguese Ambassador to Great Britain): 1149-50
Piracy: 65, 81-82, 210, 428, 441; Synen and transports run aground on, 428, 452, 498, 511, 566
Pitivin, Gaspard (Capt.): 619 (Providence)
Polk, Robert (Capt.): 379, 379n, 703, 704 (Montgomery, Black John)
Pollepel Island, N.Y.: British squadron off, 97, 172, 172n, 243, 259, 298; upper chevaux de frise at, 100, 175n, 174, 175n, 185, 214, 281, 383; mentioned, 98n, 100n, 243n, 244n, 259n, 260n, 281n, 299n
Polley, schooner: 1204 (Basset)
Pollock, Oliver (Continental Commercial Agent, New Orleans, La.): 266, 267, 560; from: Continental Commerce Committee, 266-67, 560-61
Pollock, William (seaman, Howe): 376
Polly, South Carolina letter of marque brig: 749, 750, 768, 789 (Hezekiah Anthony)
Polly [Peggy], brig: 885n (Patrick Barry)
Polly, brig: 597n, 598; captured by Lizard, 597 (Clement Conyers)
Polly, brig: captured by Hind, 722
Polly, brigantine: captured by Tyrannicide, 779, 779n (Walter Stephens)
Polly, brigantine: captured by Eagle, 46
Polly, schooner: 1207 (Amere)
Polly [Old Shad], schooner: 1207 (Atwood)
Polly, schooner: 1207 (Bradford)
Polly, schooner: captured by Cutter, 354, 1206 (Thomas Clough)
Polly, schooner: 1206 (Collins)
Polly, schooner: 372, 372n (Baxter Downs)
Polly, schooner: 1207 (Marston)
Polly, schooner: 1209 (Tufts)
Polly, schooner: 1205
Polly, sloop: 594
Polly, Connecticut privateer sloop: 341, 341n, 590 (Eliphalet Roberts)
Polly, sloop: captured by Emerald, 480, 480n
Polly, sloop: 1206 (Hall)
Polly, sloop: 1206 (Herkett)
Polly, sloop: 404n (James Lambhic, Jr.)
Polly, sloop: captured by Bunker Hill, 89 (George Lane)
Polly, sloop: 1205 (Simon Smith)
Polly, sloop: 1205 (Sibleline White)
Polly and Sally, snow: 1209 (Sim)
Pomeroy, Robert (Lt., Continental Navy): 624
Pompé, French brig [Peggy]: captured by Enterprise, 911, 918, 919, 991, 992, 1103, 1103n (Louis Le Grand)
Ponce de Leon, Manuel (Naval Notary, Havana, Cuba): 412, 414
Pool, David (Boatswain, Connecticut Navy): 154
Poole, England: 616, 894, 1057
Poole, England: 984, 1057
Pointe-a-Pitre, Guadeloupe: 439

Pitman, Joseph (Capt.): 664-65, 665n (Black Bird)
Pitt, Abraham (Capt.): 236
Pitts, William (Capt.): 1017, 1018 (Thomas)
Pitt's Landing: 46n
Pitman, Joseph (seaman, Howe): 376
Pitt, Boston (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1185
Pitts, John (Seaman, RN): 860
Pitman, Joseph (seaman, Howe): 376
Pitts, William (Capt.): deposition: 337-38 (Wilkes)
Pit's Landing: 46n
Placedo, New Mexico: 613
Plancqua [Planque], — (Capt.): 315, 313n, 366, 391, 431, 439
Platt, Zephaniah (Capt., New York Militia): 128n
Pharo, Massachusetts Navy trading ship: captured by Brune and Galatea, 400, 400n, 459, 459n, 616n, 633, 656 (Samuel Green)
Phalme, Emmanuel Michel de (French merchant at Alexandria, Va.): to: Massachusetts Board of War, 459; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 615-16, 633-34; mentioned, 616n, 634n
Pherne, Massachusetts Navy trading ship: captured by Tyranicide, 779, 779n (Walter Stephens)
Polly, brigantine: captured by Eagle, 46
Polly, schooner: 1207 (Amere)
Polly [Old Shad], schooner: 1207 (Atwood)
Polly, schooner: 1207 (Bradford)
Polly, schooner: captured by Cutter, 354, 1206 (Thomas Clough)
Polly, schooner: 1206 (Collins)
Polly, schooner: 372, 372n (Baxter Downs)
Polly, schooner: 1207 (Marston)
Polly, schooner: 1209 (Tufts)
Polly, schooner: 1205
Polly, sloop: 594
Polly, Connecticut privateer sloop: 341, 341n, 590 (Eliphalet Roberts)
Polly, sloop: captured by Emerald, 480, 480n
Polly, sloop: 1206 (Hall)
Polly, sloop: 1206 (Herkett)
Polly, sloop: 404n (James Lambhic, Jr.)
Polly, sloop: captured by Bunker Hill, 89 (George Lane)
Polly, sloop: 1205 (Simon Smith)
Polly, sloop: 1205 (Sibleline White)
Polly and Sally, snow: 1209 (Sim)
Pomeroy, Robert (Lt., Continental Navy): 624
Pompé, French brig [Peggy]: captured by Enterprise, 911, 918, 919, 991, 992, 1103, 1103n (Louis Le Grand)
Ponce de Leon, Manuel (Naval Notary, Havana, Cuba): 412, 414
Pool, David (Boatswain, Connecticut Navy): 154
Poole, England: 616, 894, 1057
INDEX

Portasq Point, R.I.: 190, 258, 258n, 316, 317n, 823

Pope, Jacob (master, Satisfaction): 7

Porecupine, HM sloop: 209, 294 (Thomas Cadogan)

Porpoise, HM sloop: 141, 217, 295 (Thomas Haynes)

Porpoise, Cape, Maine: 662n

Port Antonio, Jamaica: 546

Port-au-Prince, Saint-Domingue: 410, 670, 819n, 1016, 1052

Porten, Sir Stanier (British Under Secretary of State for Southern Dept.): 930n, 941n

Portland, HMS: Journal: 189, 296, 553-54, 563, 721; at English Harbor, Antigua, 189, 296; tenders of, 189; takes supply of rum on board, 296; boats from, pull Grasshopper off rock, 746; sailing speed of, 774; captures: Maria, 721, 721n, 777; Peggy & Katy, 563, 563n, 777, Success, 553, 554n, 777; captures (with Tattar): Sampson, 553-54, 554n, 777; mentioned, 746, 747 (Thomas Dumaresq)

Portlock, Mathew: 1194

Port Louis, Grande Terre, Guadeloupe: 315, 366, 391

Port Mahon, Minorca Island: 1136, 1138

Port Royal, snow: 373

Port Royal, Jamaica: Royal Navy base and anchorage at, 31-32, 294, 522-25, 525n, 553, 574, 694, 754, 818, 964; prizes sent into, 32, 470; shipwrecks sent to, 1126; mentioned, 426n

Port Royal, S.C.: 534, 598, 1075, 1117

Portsmouth, New Hampshire privateer ship: armament, 898, 991, 1066; in Gironde R., 898-99, 982, 982n; refitting in, 944; ordered to leave France, 945, 946; ordered not to follow British merchantman to sea, 975, 976, 996, 997; salutes Étoudie, 982; sails in company with Swat- low, 991, 1002; to join privateers fitting out at L’Orient, 1047, 1096, 1097; captures: Emperor of Germany, 990-91, 996-97, 1002, 1008-9, 1013, 1013n, 1017, 1021, 1022, 1066; George, 1002; Mercury, 853, 854, 878, 878n, 888, 889n, 943, 944, 948n, 1002, 1057 (John Hart)

Portsmouth, England: prison ships at, 850, 852, 852n, 852n; prizes sent into, 854, 1149, 1164; American prisoners at, 899, 924, 1086; privateers from, 924-25; French prisoners at, 975n; descriptions of Alfred and Raleigh sent to, 1116; inward-bound vessels, 939, 949

Portsmouth, N.H.: Ranger sails from, 256n, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1083, 1090, 1092, 1179; Continental Navy vessels fitting out at, 367, 891, 892, 947, 1093; Maritime Court at, 483, 664; prizes sent into, 483; munitions shipped to, 554; Thomas Thompson at, 895; America building at, 927; privateers of, 944; as port of destination of shipments from Europe, 998; inward-bound vessels, 231, 667-68, 678, 891, 911n, 961; outward-bound vessels, 564n, 792n, 877, 891, 892, 892n, 896, 946; mentioned, 11, 33n, 399, 351, 352, 744, 830, 1110, 1180n. See also Piscataqua River, N.H.

Portsmouth, Va.: 346, 409n, 628, 1193, 1194

Port Tobacco, Md.: 693

Portugal: and Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Anto- nio, 135, 136n, 319; Massachusetts Navy ships cruise off, 510; refitting and sale of prizes at African settlements of, 651; convos to, 870, 889, 1157; American privateers off, 875, 1001, 1003n, 1132; Royal Navy ships off, 909, 915-16, 1011; possible alliance with Spain and France, 998, 998-99, 990n; war with Spain, 1065, 1065n; and admission of American vessels, 1149-50; inward-bound vessels, 10

Postbury [Potbury], John (Capt.): 1001 (Dolphin)

Postillon de Bayonne, French brig: 878 (Arnaud Faular)

Potomack, Maryland privateer sloop: 703 (Francis Spakes)

Potomac River, Md./Va.: Benjamin Caldwell proposes expedition to, 215; source of fresh water for British fleet, 379; Royal Navy ships in, 409, 592, 596, 635, 682, 693, 710, 710n, 715, 726, 727, 735, 736, 740, 753, 766, 784n, 796, 797n; unfamiliarity of British navigating in, 726; American galleys in, 736, 781, 784; engagement between American galleys and British vessels in, 766, 783, 784; civilian trade with British warships on, 771; mentioned, 380, 862n, 797

Potreau, ——, Mons. (of St. Pierre, Martinique): 737

Potter, James (Brig. Gen., Pennsylvania Militia): 384n, 394, 645; to: George Washington, 384, 472; from: Christopher Greene, 505; Jonathan Rumford, 468

Potter, John (Pvt., Continental Marines): 1185

Potter, Richard: 443

Potts, —— (Capt.): 89 (Annabella)

Potts, Martin (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673

Pouag, John: 657

Poughkeepsie, N.Y.: protection of, 71, 204; British warships off, 118, 172, 185, 244; vessels and storehouses burned at, 128, 128n; British capture sloop off, 185; British fire on, 243; mentioned, 174, 244n

Poughkeepsie Landing, N.Y.: 1172

Poulson, Dr. Benjamin (Surgeon’s Mate, RN): 860

Poundler, John (Seaman, RN): 441

Pouvrain, French ship: 494

Powell, Benjamin (Marshal, Admiralty Court, Virginia): 113

Powell, Henry Watson (Brig. Gen., British Army): 20, 21n; to: Sir Guy Carleton, 14, 212; Allan Maclean, 180

Powell, Jeremiah (President, Massachusetts Council): 257, 620; from: Joseph Palmer, 252

Power, Michael, & Co. (merchants at London): 1024

Powers, ——, Mr.: 664

Powers, Dr. Benjamin (Surgeon’s Mate, Charming Salty): 922
INDEX

Powers, Ichabod: 442
Powers, Ichabod, Jr.: 447
Pownoll, Philemon (Capt., RN): commands flat boats in Hudson R. expedition, 25, 96, 97, 100; returns to Apollo, 25n; serves on court-martial boards, 606–7, 610; mentioned, 97n, 100n, 378, 534, 816 (Apollo)
Prejent, Cotinney de [Prejean] (Capt.; merchant at Martinique): 1082–83
Prentis, Robert (Member, Virginia House of Delegates): 510
Prescott, Richard (Maj. Gen., British Army): as prisoner, 499, 734, 745; mentioned, 499n, 500n, 774n, 775n, 971
Preston, HMS: Journal: 39, 68, 98, 117–18, 143; escorts transports to Tarrytown, 36, 36n, 38, 39, 43, 96; escorts flat boats to Kings Ferry, 41, 72, in Haverstraw Bay, 42; off Verplanck Point, 42; off Dunderberg Mountain, 47; supplies powder and shot to Dependence, 59; crew sent to destroy the chain at Fort Montgomery, 68, 98, 99, 143; surgeon's mate appointed surgeon of Elephant, 97; receives cannon from frigate Montgomery, 118, 118n; box of money for local pilots sent from, 143; marines sent to Fort Independence from, 143; stationed off Peekskill, 174; mentioned, 36n, 42n, 44n, 100n, 452 (Samuel Uppley)
Preston, William (Capt.): 804, 805n (Washington)
Prettjohn [Prittijohn; Pettjohn], Granville (Capt.): 46, 924 (Arthur & Betty)
Prevost, Augustine (Brig. Gen., British Army): 927; from: Patrick Torny, 803–4
Price, Joseph: 1071, 1072n
Priest, Pembroke, Md.: 766, 783
Prince, Job (merchant at Boston): 123n
Prince, Job, Jr.: 639
Prince Edward, brig: 1209 (Simonds)
Prince George, brig: captured by Civil Usage, 616 (Henry Buece)
Prince George, snow: captured by Southampton, 724
Prince of Orange, HM packet boat: captured by Surprize, 297n (William Story)
Prince of Wales, HMS: 850, 851, 852n, 985; captures: Savannah, 1162 (Samuel Barrington)
Princess Amelia, HMS: 873 (Digby Dent)
Princess Anne County, Va.: 30
Principe, Cuba: 410, 411, 412, 413
Principe de Asturias, Spanish packet brigantine: 1101, 1102, 1103, 110n (Julian Antonio de Palacio)
Principe de Maserano, brigantine: 90n; captured by Warren, 90 (Thomas Wharton)
Pringle, John (Capt., British Army): 613, 614n
Pringle, John (shipwrener of Philadelphia): 885n, 1066n
Pringle, Thomas (Capt., RN): 197, 273, 632, 688, 899, 899n; from: Edward Hay, 661 (Ariadne)
Prisoners, of Americans: Burgoyne's army, 193, 586, 897; captured by Connecticut Navy, 11, 33, 107, 556; captured by Continental Navy, 901, 910, 1123, 1159; captured by Rhode Island militia, 258, 496; captured by Virginia Militia, 30, 30n; captured by Virginia Navy, 30; captured during attack on Fort Mercer, 262, 262n; captured in transports aground in Delaware R., 883, 834; captured on Carpenters I., 119–20, 121n, 144, 146, 194; captured while trading with civilians, 388, 475; deserters from Repulse, 598; enlistment of, 529, 1001, 1123; escape, 789–90, 1177; from British transports, 497; from Howe's fleet, 449; from Royal Navy, 208, 408n, 710, 814–15; held in France, 1119, 1129, 1152; held in Virginia, 379; in prizes, 894; instructions for disposition of, 1027; Negroes taken on Weymouth, 556; officers and men of Syren, 496, 497, 594n; on American merchantman, 916; on American privateers, 393, 395n, 732, 983; on Massachusetts prison ships, 280, 356, 484, 530; paroled, 388; plan rising to re- take prizes, 941; provide intelligence of vessels in Charleston, S.C., 789–90; provide intelligence on Howe's army, 454, 602; released, 930, 941, 943, 949, 1037, 1091–92; resolve to appoint deputy commissary general in each state, 51; sent to Martinique, 357; status of crewmen in ships captured, 51; to be sent to Washington's headquarters, 435; treatment of, 1095; mentioned, 254
Prisoners, of British: accused of forwarding intelligence to Washington, 520, 592; at Barbados, 273, 275n, 661, 899; at Bristol, England, 993; at Grenada, 297, 297n, 655; at Halifax, 86, 153, 347, 348, 435, 439, 537; at Newport, 537; at New York, 828; at Philadelphia, 62, 519–21, 591–92, 645; captured at Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 127; captured near Schuykill R., 224; captured on merchantman, 929; captured on privateers, 217; captured on recaptured prize, 1078; captured on state trading ships, 85, 814; celebrate Christmas, 1144, 1150; clothing for, 1100; crew of Spanish mail packet, 132–33, 133–34; death of, 1162, 1162n; discharged into New York, 853; held on Royal Navy ships, 857, 874; held on British ships, 857, 874; held on British guardship in Boston harbor, 857, 874; Intrepid, 337–38; Johnston, 633, 661; Mary, 910; May, 272; Neptune, 982; Philadelphia, 792; Rambler, 481, 810; Republic, 779; Revenge, 810; St. Peter, 197, 337, 373, 790, 731, 732, 810; Tyger, 113 in European waters: accused of robbery, 889; admitted into Nantucket as letters of marque, 916; and disposal of prizes, 869, 893, 894, 897–98, 920–21, 933n, 943, 945–46, 949, 1007, 1037n, 1053, 1081, 1115, 1119, 1120; and recruitment of French seamen, 897–98, 1004, 1005; and trial of prize cases in French and Spanish admiralty courts, 1021n, 1040; authority of Congress over, 937, 938; British naval vessels cruise against, 909, 915, 929, 1000, 1008, 1104; destined for New England, 1004; display foreign flags, 862, 863; French policy on, 660, 993n, 945–46, 1028, 1029, 1047, 1115, 1119, 1120; influence British insurance rates, 1025; in French ports, 893, 897–98, 1047, 1057, 1064; in Spanish ports, 907, 933, 938, 968–69, 971, 1110, 1112; letters of marque for French ship captains, 1059, 1060; off France, 1023; off Great Britain, 1000, 1076, 1104; off Ireland, 876, 919, 929, 1057; off Portugal, 875, 1001, 1003n, 1132; off Spain, 869, 870, 870–71, 879, 889, 928, 937, 958, 948, 949, 968, 968–69, 969, 971, 982, 985, 986, 993, 1001, 1003– 4, 1006–8, 1008, 1011, 1023, 1032, 1033, 1043, 1057, 1073, 1085, 1101, 1102, 1104, 1107; off Tenerife, 929; on Newfoundland Banks, 1043–44; plunder Martha, 929; prizes sent into French ports, 969, 970, 1023, 1057, 1104; prizes sent into Spanish ports, 866, 869, 870, 870–71, 879, 890, 903, 906, 971, 982, 983–84, 1023, 1025, 1043, 1057, 1085, 1104, 1117; sail in fleet from New England, 1075–76; target Newfoundland fishing fleet, 890; unidentified, attacks Lion armed ship, 852; unidentified Massachusetts brig, 923; unidentified privateer brig engages Betty, 904–5; mentioned, 1153. See also Bellona; Civil Usage; General Mercer; Hawke; Mars; Oliver Cromwell; Portsmouth; Sturdy Beggar; Success; True American; True Blue in North American waters: capture Nova Scotian vessels, 1201–10; in public service, 570, 749–50, 767–68; off Nova Scotia, 696; off South Carolina, 656; on Newfoundland Banks, 904, 924, 1001, 1009, 1043–44, 1050, 1052, 1076 in West Indian waters: at St. Eustatius, 900–51; British policy regarding prisoners taken in, 899n; capture slave ships, 197, 547, 628, 998; difficulty in recruiting crews, 275; engage British packets, 980; forbidden to sell prize goods at Guadeloupe, 151, 580–81; forged commissions of, 216, 432, 451; French appropriate prize money and overcharge privateers for supplies, 733, 737; French West Indies ports closed to, 660; impounded at Martinique, 216; in Bay of Honduras, 79–80, 372–73, 399, 655; Negroes as crewmen on,
Privateers, Massachusetts: division of prize money

Privateers, Maryland: conduct of John

Privateers, Connecticut: list of bonds for prize money, 389; 590; Old Defence, 590; Polly, 829; 590; Ranger 829; 590; Charming Sally, 23; Elizabeth, 590; Fortune, Lydia, 590; Lyon, 590; Nancy (Palmer), 108, 404, 688n, 760; Nancy (Wattles), 590; Old Defence, 590; Polly, 541, 590; Ranger (brig), 590; Rector (sloop), 590; Retaliation, 153; Revenge, 56, 590; Sally, 590; Tartar, 590; Trumpill, 545–54, 590; Two Brothers, 192, 590; Washington, 590; Wooster, 242, 424n, 590

Privateers, Connecticut: list of bonds for, 589–90; unidentified sloop engages two Liverpool Guinea, 732; mentioned, 196, 372–73, 481

Privateers, New Hampshire: prize money retained for, 1057; seamen on prizes of, not to be paid wages from time of capture to condemnation, 615; Friends Adventure, 46; McClary, 482, 483, 642, 663, 743; Portsmouth, 853, 854, 878, 888, 888–99, 943, 944, 945–46, 975, 976, 982, 990–91, 996–97, 1002, 1008–9, 1013, 1017, 1021, 1022; Swallow (sloop), 732; Swift, 704; Willisama, 704

Privateers, Rhode Island: Blaze Castle, 630, 634, 635n, 806; Eagle, 635, 780; Greensich, 567; Inde-
Index

Property, schooner: 1205 (Freeman)
Prosopine, HMS: 966, 966n; captures: Jean Nau-
net, 1164 (Evelyn Sutton)
Prosperity, schooner: 1207 (Verge)
Prosperity, shallow: 1209 (Porter)
Proteée, French Navy frigate: 953
Proteus, HMS: 141, 327 (Hugh Robinson)
Proudfoot, brig: captured by General Washington, 89
(Richard Trew)
Provident, Continental Navy frigate: seamen re-
cruited for, 21; and attempt to burn British
frigates in Narragansett Bay with fire ships, 55,
55n, 191, 198n; drops down Providence R. to
The Narrows, 56, 56n; to attempt to break out
of Narragansett Bay, 137, 331, 823; to cover
landing on the island of Rhode Island, 137,
170; ordered to put to sea, 474; fitting out,
480; accounts of, 523; funds appropriated for
construction of, 334; returns to Providence, 598n;
ordered to France, 652; hauled up at Provid-
ence, R.I., 744; mentioned, 474n, 480n, 523n,
534n, 652n, 745n, 823n (Abraham Whipple)
Providential, French polacre: 619, 791; captured by
Winchesla, 619n (Gaspard Poitivin)
Provident, ship: 1209 (Shepherd)
Provident, Continental Navy sloop of accounts of,
314; captured officers at Halifax, 439, 537; com-
missions for officers of, 476; ordered to sail
from New Bedford, 496; acting lieutenants on,
623; proposed exchange of prisoners from, 643,
644; retakes Negroes, 809; captures: Governor
Towny, 809; Kingston Packet, 480n; Lucy, 567n;
Sea Nymph, 909n; mentioned, 352, 583n, 644n
(Jonathan Pitcher; John Peck Rathbun)
Provident, R.I.: Continental Navy ships at, 56,
598, 823; flag of truce at, 138, 138n, 369n; flat
boats for Rhode Island expedition built at, 190;
privateers of, 296n, 630n, 655n; Continental
Navy officers at, 310; prisoner exchanges at,
403; British prisoners at, 496, 838; carvels from,
565, 565n, 794; Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.
at, 598n; rumors of British expedition to, 744-
45; Royal Navy vessels near, 761–62; outward-
bound vessels, 24, 24n, 699n, 725, 809; men-
tioned, 85, 86, 190, 191, 315, 331n, 367, 368,
441, 479, 557, 594, 685n, 744, 823n, 836
Providence Gazette and Country Journal: 1777: 11
Nov., 567; 13 Dec., 725; 20 Dec., 761–62; 27 Dec.,
813
Provident River, R.I.: Continental Navy ships in,
55, 56, 310; British cartel detained in, 181; Con-
tinental Navy frigates ordered to depart, 474;
privateer escapes from, 634; mentioned, 116,
138n, 331, 331n
Province Island, Pa.: British erect batteries on, 75,
75n, 146n, 164n, 164n, 165n, 177, 178, 178n,
207n, 424, 425n, 624, 625n, 118n; hospital on,
75, 75n, 177, 177n, 178, 178n; American plans
to cut dikes protecting, 118, 119, 144, 214;
British troops on, 177n, 207, 246, 303, 304, 434,
500, 514; British batteries on, engage Hazelo-
INDEX

wood's fleet, 177-78, 179, 179n, 224-26, 343, 345n, 501, 503n, 646; British batteries on, engage Fort Mifflin, 179, 205, 205n, 207n, 262, 263, 264, 264n, 334, 334n, 467, 472, 472n, 478, 500, 500n, 501-3, 503n, 503-4, 505, 506n, 513, 514n, 580, 584, 624; damaged by flood waters, 343, 343n; guns from Howe's fleet mounted on, 489, 583, 587n; British abandon fortifications on, 602; mentioned, 146, 239, 248, 285, 378, 384, 385, 394, 396, 435, 449, 456, 487, 488, 490, 512, 521, 533, 582, 646

Pryce, Sir Thomas (Adm., RN; Commander in Prudence Island, R.I.; Publzc Advertisq

Putnam, Israel

Putnam, Samuel, Jr. (merchant at Baltimore): 379, 389-90, 570

Putnam, Samuel, Jr. (merchant at Baltimore): 379, 389-90, 570

Putnam, Pennsylvania Navy floating battery: 599 (William Brown)

Putnam, Israel (Maj. Gen., Continental Army): 37; reports on British movements, 36, 41, 47, 72, 126, 145-86, 281, 623; speculates on British intentions, 47, 71, 73, 91, 92; and reinforcing of Gov. Clinton with Webb's Continental Regiment, 58, 71; retreats, 58, 70; permits Connecticut militia to return home, 69, 92; collects Connecticut militia on east side of Hudson, 70, 91; confers with Gov. Clinton on strategy, 70, 71, 72, 94, 185; to defend the upper chevaux de frise at Pollepel I., 70; and union of his army with Gate's forces, 71, 91; prevented from attacking British on the east side of Hudson R., 72; reinforcements requested from, 93, 204; orders Congress and Montgomery to defend chain at Fort Montgomery, 94; considers attack on Fort Montgomery, 94; congratulates George Washington on Battle of Germantown, 185; on loss of Fort Montgomery and evacuation of Peekskill, 185; orders Parsons to reconnoiter British garrison at Kings Bridge, 185; on burning of the Continental frigates, 186; to annoy British advanced squadron, 203n, 223, 300; considers attack on Fort Montgomery, 223; to try to raise galley Lady Washington, 223; orders river craft repaired and boats built, 282; orders Schuyler to Norwalk, 518, 576, 657; orders Spy to Norwalk, 518, 576; orders Schuyler to cruise Long Island Sound, 590; plans to attack forts at Huntington and Setauket, 623; sends Parson's and Warner's brigades towards Kings Bridge, 628; to: George Clinton, 36, 71; James Clinton, 47; Horatio G. Gates, 91; George Washington, 72, 72-73, 185-86, 294, 328, 628; to: George Clinton, 36, 71; James Clinton, 47; Horatio G. Gates, 91; George Washington, 72, 72-73, 185-86, 281-82, 623; from: George Clinton, 204, 223; Henry Ludington, 36-37

Pye, Sir Thomas (Adm., RN; Commander in Chief, Portsmouth Station, England): 809n, 1116; to: Philip Stephens, 873, 940-42; from: Philip Stephens, 974-75, 1116

Pyne, James (Capt., South Carolina Navy): 271n, 786n; from: South Carolina Navy Board, 208, 270-71 (Comet)

Quarantine Creek, Va.: 693

Quarles Harris Co. (merchants at London): 1024

Quarrie, William (Lt., RN): 41 (Halifax)

Quebec City, Quebec, Canada: British troops arrive at, 62; inward-bound vessels, 706, 966, 967n; outward-bound vessels, 327, 687; mentioned, 40, 218, 328

Quiberon Bay, Battle of: 1778: 19

Quiberon Bay, France: 1083, 1092, 1159, 1160

Quimperlé, France: 1034

Quin, Felix (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156

Quincy, Edmund: 1175

Quinto, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 339

Quinn, Allen (justice of the peace, Anne Arundel Co., Md.): 365

Raccoon Creek, N.J.: 12n

Racehorse, HM sloop (William Jones). See Surprise, Continental Navy sloop

Racehorse, HM sloop: Journal: 217n; retakes prize of American privateer, 217; casualties in, 217, 295; damage to, 217, 523; protects trade of Jamaica, 294; Charles Jordan named acting commander of, 295; refits at Port Royal, Jamaica, 523; presses seamen, 546; captures: Guest, 217, 217n, 295, 545-46, 548, 694, 706, 706n, 791; mentioned, 525n (James M'Namara; Charles Jordan)

Rainbow, brigantine: captured and taken to Guadalupe, 313, 313n, 366, 391, 437-39, 671n; restoration of, with cargo sought, 430-32, 671; mentioned, 366n (Gordon)

Rainbow, schooner: 1205 (McMonagle)

Rainbow, HMS: fits out prize. Betsy as a spy vessel, 66; destroys sloops and schooners at Townsend, Maine, 82; leads squadron in attack on Machias, Maine, 82; at Halifax, 84, 633, 672; operations in Sheepscot R., 82-84, 587; captures: Cruel, 83; Hancock, 125; mentioned, 433 (Sir George Collier)

Raisable, HMS: 148, 586, 665n, 761 (Thomas Fitzherbert)

Raleigh, Continental Navy frigate: Journal: 875; fitting out of, 352; sails from Portsmouth, N.H., 847, 891, 892n, 895, 897n; cruise report, 847-49, 896; engages Druid, 847-49, 857-59, 859n, 860, 867-68, 913, 930, 941, 1105; pursues Camel's convoy, 847-49, 868; damage to, 848,
INDEX

849; casualties in, 849, 930, 941; manning of, 849, 895, 947; sailing qualities of, 849, 941; armament of, 858, 895, 1105; marines in, 858; attacks *Camel’s* convoy, 867–68, 868n; at Port Louis, 875, 896, 900, 905; chases *Ville de Bayonne*, 875; loses pinnace, 875; springs mainmast, 875; at L’Orient, 877, 912–13, 914–15, 933–34, 939, 942, 949, 961, 1115; condition of, 877, 895, 913; prizes of, sold, 896, 906, 913, 922, 930; French policy toward, 900; refitting of, 905, 911, 913, 939, 942, 947, 948, 961, 973–74, 976–77, 1014–15, 1054, 1059, 1060, 1061–62, 1097; ordered to leave France, 906, 1063, 1070, 1071, 1115, 1145; heaves down, 925, 950; description of, 940–42, 1105–6, 1116; nationality of crew, 942, 1105; nationality of officers, 942n; and seamen’s pay, 955; sailing orders, 1026–27, 1105; expenses of, 1037, 1054; prize money for, 1038; and convoy of munitions from France, 1051; as receiving ship for Continental Navy seamen, 1051; operational plans of, 1055; loads arms shipment, 1063; British plan to intercept, 1115; delays sailing for fear of British cruisers, 1133, 1134; proposal for French warship to accompany to sea, 1134; British protests to French government concerning, 1146, 1147; British intelligence on, 1148n; financial accounts of, 1158; sails from L’Orient, 1158, 1164, 1165, 1165n; *captures* (with Alfred): *Nanny*, 116, 242, 847, 930, 939, 940–41, 946; *Jamaica*, 875, 877, 939, 947, 961; *Sally*, 875, 939, 946, 948, 1001; unidentified schooner from New York, 847, 877, 946; mentioned, 900n, 911n, 913n, 914n, 915n, 930n, 949n, 1038n, 1134n (Thomas Thompson)

*Raleigh*, Sir Walter: 941

Raleigh, Sir Walter: 941

Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, Va.: 648

Ralls, George (Capt.): 508–10, 510n (Jenny)

Ramapough Clove, N.Y.: 69, 92, 98, 383, 383n

*Rambler*, schooner: 710 (Buffington)

*Rambler*, ship: 905, 1011

*Rambler*, American privateer sloop: 481, 481n, 810 (Nathaniel Monroe)

*Rambler* [Ranger], sloop: 1297 (Atkins)

Ramsay, Andrew (seaman, Howe): 376

Ramsden, Nathan: 349

Rand, —, Dr. (of Boston): 640, 641

Randle, John: 168

Randolph, Continental Navy frigate: captures three prizes, 28n; ordered to France, 266; to cruise off South Carolina, 716, 751; description of crew, 789; description of, 789; British intelligence on, 1146, 1147, 1148n; *captures*: True Briton, 789; *re-captures*: Severn, 31 (Nicholas Biddle)

*Ranger*, Connecticut privateer brig: 590 (Elisha Lathrop)

*Ranger*, HM schooner tender: 187

*Ranger*, schooner: 1209 (Hopkins)

*Ranger*, schooner: 1205 (Lewis)

*Ranger*, schooner: 1208 (McGray)

*Ranger*, Continental Navy ship: Log: 1169–77; boats ordered for, 104, 367; fitting out at Ports- mouth, N.H., 114, 351, 352, 891, 892; French prisoners enlisted for, 189; manning of, 189, 361, 362, 367, 495; flints for, 314; officers appointed to, 338, 353, 353n; needs sails, 339, 361, 362; ready to sail to France, 340, 362; ordered to France, 352; prize agency of, 352, 1072–73, 1109; inventory and muster book of, sent to Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 361; run for, 361, 362; expenses for fitting out of, 367; livestock for, 367; detains Mary, 495; departs Portsmouth, N.H., 892n; sighted by Invincible, 1014, 1014n; condition of, 1066, 1085, 1092–93; follows Invincible’s convoy, 1066, 1069, 1083, 1092, 1109; refits at Nantes, 1066, 1068, 1072–73, 1083, 1092–93, 1123–25, 1134, 1141, 1152, 1175–77; as receiving ship, 1067; officer of, praises John Paul Jones, 1069; sale of prize belonging to, 1072–73; arrives in France, 1077, 1077n, 1083; ship’s boat, 1093; proposed to convey supplies to America, 1107, 1108; ballast for, 1109; recruiting for, 1123; clothing needs, 1123–25, 1141, 1152; endangered by ice, 1134, 1141; seamen of, request shore leave, 1134, 1141, 1152; operational plans of, 1135, 1141–42; disposition of prisoners of, 1152; sickness in, 1152; and transfer of crew to larger warship, 1154; en route from Portsmouth, N.H., to Nantes, 1169–72; takes soundings, 1172, 1180; anchors off Paimboeuf, 1173; desertion in, 1177; diary of Dr. Ezra Green, 1179–80; *captures*: George, 1066, 1067, 1069, 1083, 1092, 1109, 1169, 1179; Mary, 1019, 1066, 1067, 1069, 1083, 1092, 1179; mentioned, 565, 744, 759, 1108 (John Paul Jones)

*Ranger*, Connecticut privateer sloop: 590 (Jasper Smith)

*Ranger*, Rhode Island privateer sloop: *captures*: Sally, 107n; Union, 107, 242 (Isaac Eslick)

Rankin, William (Capt.): 534 (Cotesworth-Pinchney)

Ranny, Jonathan: 222

Rapier [Raphier], —, (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 874

Rappahancock, British packet: 628

Rathbone [Rothbone], Job: 223, 442

Rathbun, John Peck (Capt., Continental Navy): 476, 496, 644n, 644n, 809 (Providence)

Rattlesnake, Pennsylvania privateer schooner/ship: refitted as ship at Martinique, 373, 462, 463, 732, 737, 738n, 810; chased by Beaver, 748; mentioned, 735n (David McCulloch)

*Rattle Snake*, South Carolina Navy schooner: 573 (James Woodhouse)

*Rattle Trap*, Continental Army boat: 769n, 780n (James Willing)

*Raven*, HM sloop: Journal: 245, 282, 299 (John Stanhope)

*Ravens’s Tender*, HM schooner tender: 712, 713n

Ravesteyn, A. J. van (Secretary, Rotterdam Admi-

Ratu, —, (on Bon Pasteur): 1137, 1139

Raynor, John (Capt., RN): 606–7, 610 (Bristol)
Razilly, Gabrieli-Clair de (Capitaine de vaisseau, French Navy): 1118, 1119, 1159, 1160-61
Read, Mr.: 709
Read, Benjamin (Lt., Continental Navy): 403, 538n
Read, Digby & Darby (merchants at London): 1024
Read, John (Capt., Continental Navy): 25, 25n, 512, 599 (Washington)
Read [Reed], William (Capt.; member, Massachusetts House of Representatives): 201
Reading, N.J.: 208
Readshaw, Joshua (merchant at London): 1024
Rebecca, schooner: captured by Montagu’s squadron, 1044
Rebecca, ship: 920, 977; captured by General Mifflin, 977n (Joseph Bell)
Rebecca, ship: captured by American Revenue and United States, 540, 540n, 622
Rebecca, East Florida armed sloop: 167n, 236, 398, 804 (John Mowbray)
Rebecca, sloop: 598n; captured and scuttled by Lizard, 552-53, 593n, 597-98 (John Forbes)
Rebecca, British letter of marque snow: captured by Congress, 969 (Blackburn)
Rebecca, HM ordnance transport: 691 (Joseph Furnace)
Rebecca and Mary, brigantine: captured by Civil Usage, 15-16, 616, 617n (Joseph Holt)
Rebecca and Sally, Maryland privateer boat: 703 (Thomas Russell)
Récule de Basmarec & Raimbault (merchants at Bordeaux): 510, 809n, 963
Red Bank, N.J. See Fort Mercer, N.J.
Red Hook, N.Y.: 444
Red, Charles: 215, 303
Reed, Charles: 215, 303
Reed, Curtis (Midn., Connecticut Navy): 33, 33n, 154, 639
Reed, David: to (John) Cushing and (Samuel) White: 66
Reed, Joseph (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress): to Thomas Wharton, Jr., 322-23
Reed, Oliver (3d Lt., American Tartar): 433
Reed, Paul (Capt.): 66, 66n, 665 (Reprisal)
Reed, William (Capt.): 22, 22n
Reedy Island, Del.: 288, 808, 825
Rees, John (Scaman, Connecticut Navy): 155
Rec, Samuel (Comdt., RN): 429, 603, 603n, 607-10 (Merlin)
Regnier, Pierre (Capt.): 90, 879n (Ville de Bayonne)
Reid, John (Midn., RN): 606
Reid, Robert (Master, RN): 603, 604
Reine Blanche, brig: captured by Gryforyt and Lizard, 409, 409n (Pierre Levant)
Relief, shallop: captured by Joseph Vincent and Ebenizer Pierce, 46, 354 (Samuel Norwood)
Renau, Charles (Capt.): 516n, 517 (Canadien)
Renolls, James (Capt.): 1065, 1100n (Siren)
Renommée, French Navy frigate: 952, 953
Reenown, HMS: 316, 317; Journal: 634 (Francis Banks; Arthur Walter)
Reprisal, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: captures: Betsey, 66, 66n; Nancy, 665 (Paul Reed)
Reprisal, Continental Navy ship: 881, 882, 930, 931; founders, 1009, 1050-51, 1052 (Lambert Wickes)
Reprisal, Antiguan privateer ship: captures: May, 272
Reprisal, Massachusetts Navy trading sloop: 362, 615 (Nathaniel Carver)
Reprisal, British letter of marque sloop: captures: Christiana, 750n (Phillips)
Republic, Massachusetts Navy sloop: 230-31, 231n (Isaac Bartlett)
Republic, American privateer: 779
Repulse, Continental Navy xebec/ship: 598-601, 832; burned at Red Bank, 568, 580, 623, 648, 648n, 666, 666n (Peter Bruster)
Resistance, Continental Navy brigantine: financial accounts of, 441-47; fitting out of, 441-47; complement of, 755; sailing qualities of, 760; captures: Mermaid, 754-55, 779, 804; mentioned, 591, 760n, 779n, 805n (Samuel Chew)
Resolution, brig: 1208 (Ross)
Resolution, North Carolina privateer brigantine (renamed Lowestoffe’s Prize): 695n; captured by Lowestoffe, 553, 553n, 562, 563n, 632, 694 (John Meredith)
Resolution, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Annabella, 89 (Jeremiah O’Brien)
Resolution, schooner: 1207 (Long)
Resolution, HMS: 966, 966n, 1078; Journal: 1078; recaptures: Smyrna Galley, 1078, 1123 (Sir Chaloner Ogle)
Resolution, HM sloop tender: 721; captures: Black Snake, 189
Restoration, ship: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 641 (Robbins)
Relational, Connecticut privateer armed boat: 153n; captures: (with General Mifflin): unidentified sloop, 153 (Thomas Scraton)
Relational, Pennsylvania privateer brig: 810, 899n; captures: Lord Howe, 732, 733n (George Ord)
Revenge, British privateer brig: 297n; captures: Diver, 655; recaptures: Venus, 198, 296 (Daniel Campbell)
Revenge, Jersey privateer brig: inspires imitators, 954; and Curieux, 1097-98, 1099, 1100n, 1140, 1141, 1141n; captures: Friendship, 916, 1121, 1122; unidentified brig from Virginia, 910 (Noel Gau tér)
Revenge, American privateer brig: 810
Revenge, Continental Navy cutter: fitting out at Dunkerque, France, 199, 296; holds hostage, 200n; allowed to stay at El Ferrol, Spain, 875; disguised as Levrier, 901; disguised as Pegase, 901; armament of, 962; fits out at El Ferrol, 962; Frenchmen serving in, 962; sails from El Ferrol, 962; seamen for, recruited from prisoners, 1001; desertion in, 1005-6, 1017-18; fits
out at Coruña, Spain, 1018n, 1030; negotiations for sale of, 1041, 1064, 1106–7, 1108, 1108n, 1142, 1154; put under the direction of John Ross and William Hodge, 1058, 1059; chased into El Ferrol by British frigate, 1067; reported off Cape Finisterre, 1132; captures: Black Prince, 962; Brothers, 890, 1025–26, 1065n; Dispatch, 1065n; Gracieux, 1065n; Happy Return, 199; Maria, 199; Northampton, 199; Patty, 199; Syren, 1065, 1065n, 1067; Two Brothers, 1001, 1065n; Venus, 198, 296, 297n; mentioned, 1045 (Gustavus Conyngham)

Revenge, Maryland letter of marque schooner: 208, 703 (William Gosnold)

Revenge, ship: 1207 (Shepherd)

Revenge, Connecticut privateer sloop: 590; captures: Amherst, 56; Halifax, 56; William, 56 (Joseph Conkling)

Revenge, Massachusetts privateer sloop: captures: Charlotte, 15–16 (Benjamin Dean)

Revenge, Massachusetts privateer sloop: 355n; captures: Fair Wind, 354 (Nathaniel C. Webb)

Reynolds, —, Mrs. (landlady of Baltimore): 188

Reynolds, Francis (Capt., RN): orders rum and provisions for men rowing guard, 250; commands advanced squadron of vessels in Delaware R., 292; supports Hessian assault on Fort Mercer, 603, 607; court-martial of, 603n, 603–7; testimony of, on loss of Augusta, 603–4, 607; assists in refloating Merlin, 608; carries dispatches to England, 676; as Lord Ducié, 1189; saved by barge from Roebuck, 1189; mentioned, 251n (Augusta)

Reynowe, Pierre (Capt.): 1082 (Esperance)

Rhinebeck, N.Y.: 71, 245

Rhinecliff, N.Y.: 245

Rhode Island (island): American expedition against, 21, 55n, 85, 124–25, 136, 137, 170, 219n, 258, 341, 357, 474, 479, 480, 626; prizes sent into, 35n, 67n, 499n, 622n, 699n; British Army on, 68, 744; command of squadron at, 76; Royal Navy ships at, 226, 231, 237, 316, 416, 428, 429, 440, 701, 824; prisoner exchanges at, 440, 622, 837; St. Albans ordered to, 571; Howe's fleet sails for, 586; transports for Burgoyne's army ordered to, 586; Blaze Castle passes near, 634; Howe's fleet to winter at, 675, 690, 1190; defense of, 734; flag of truce from, 761–62; Howe's fleet arrives at, 762; wood fleet from, 824; mentioned, 150, 231n, 232, 232n, 257, 258n, 341n, 496, 532, 651, 825

Rhode Island (state): command of Continental troops in, 125n; ships from, 169n; loan office of, 473, 523, 529, 534; Continental Navy frigates at, 652; mentioned, 112, 253, 309, 479, 589, 627, 652, 669, 822

Militia: on expedition to retake island of Rhode Island, 124–25, 258, 315, 331, 332, 368; captures Syren, 428, 429, 452, 453, 511; fires on HMS Flora and HMS Lark, 441; 2d Regiment of, 498; captures lieutenant of HMS Lark, 643; stationed at North Kingstown, 665n

Rhode Island Council of War: supplies fire ships to the Continental Navy, 21; loan from, requested by Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 136; proposes sending prisoners of war to Connecticut, 496–97; proposes prisoner exchanges, 537; sends prisoner cartel to Newport, 537–38; establishes alarm to signal British attack on Providence, 761; to Sir Peter Parker, 537–38; Jonathan Trumbull, 496–97; from: Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 136; Tobias Furneaux, 465; Joseph Spencer, 744–45

Rhode Island Expedition. See Army, Continental: Maj. Gen. Joseph Spencer's command

Rhode Island General Assembly: 643–44, 755, 838

Rhode Island Harbor [Newport], R.I.: Royal Navy ships at, 226, 231, 237, 316, 416, 428, 499, 565, 712

Rhode Island (state): command of Continental Navy frigates at, 652; mentioned, 208, 596 (John L. Gidoin)

Richmond, William (Col., Rhode Island Militia): 258, 258n

Ricker, John (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Convention)

Rich, Joseph: 349

Rice, Thomas (Mate, Connecticut Navy): 154

Rice, Thomas (of Wiscasset, Maine): 84, 85n

Rice, Thomas (of Wiscasset, Maine): 349

Rice, Thomas (of Wiscasset, Maine): 84, 85n

Rice, Thomas (of Wiscasset, Maine): 84, 85n

Rice, Thomas (of Wiscasset, Maine): 84, 85n

Rice, Thomas (of Wiscasset, Maine): 84, 85n

Richards, John (Capt.): 616 (Empress of Germany)

Riches, Thomas (Capt.): 1020, 1179

Richmond, HMS: Journal: 325–26; Master's Log: 490, 492, 436, 456–60, 767; sends boats to assistance of sloop, 325–26; in or near Hampton Roads, 346n; convoys victualling transports to Hampton Roads, 379; ordered to capture Defence, 380; ordered to secure fresh provisions, 380; in Chesapeake Bay, 387n; sends armed boats after American vessels, 459–60; transfers provisions to St. Albans, 682; transfers captured iron to Phoenicia's tender, 767n; rendezvous with St. Albans, 797; engages vessels of Virginia Navy, 819n; captures: Modesty, 409; unidentified sloops and schooners, 430, 436, 767; mentioned, 208, 596 (John L. Gidoin)

Richmond, William (Col., Rhode Island Militia): 258, 258n

Ricer, John (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 1186

Ridder, Thomas (Pvt., Continental Army): 312

Rider, John (Capt.): 823 (Hannah)
Robinson, Archibald: — (seaman): 797

Ridgway, Thomas: 349

Rights [Rites] Mills, N.Y.: 37

Riley [Reiley], John (Lt., Continental Army): 734, 734n, 756, 756n

Riley, Miles: 444

Rily, Jacob: 222

Rimmer, James (Capt.): 197, 337 (Doby)

Rio de Janeiro, Brazil: 22

Ripley, Hezekiah (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): —

Rising States, Massachusetts privateer brigantine:
captured by Terrible, 924-25 (James Thompson)

Rising Sun, brigantine: 1206 (Salter)

Riverre, —, Mons. (of Roux & Company): 619

Rivington’s New-York Loyal Gazette (New York):
1777: 6 Dec., 675

Roach, Joseph (pilot): 743

Roach, Thomas (Capt.): 242 (Salty)

Roberdeau, Daniel (Pennsylvania Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627

Robert (Negro slave): 103

Roberts, — (Mate, Continental Navy): 599, 600

Roberts, David (Gunner, Continental Navy): 443

Roberts [Robarts], Eliphalet (Capt.):

Roberts, Owen (Col., Continental Army):

Roberts (Sloop), Ingraham (Capt.):

Roberts, Thomas (Capt.):

Robins, Alexander (Master’s Mate, Continental Navy): 486

Robinson, Charles (Seaman, RN): 860

Robinson, James (Maj.-Gen., British Army): 532

Robinson, James: 547

Robinson, John (British Secretary of the Treasury): 169, 893n

Robinson, Nathan (mate, Nancy): 108

Robinson, Samuel (merchant of Portsmouth, England): 924-25

Robinson, Samuel (Capt.): 116n (Langdon)

Robinson, Stanley (Maj., Maryland Navy): 365n

Robinson, Thomas (Acting Lt., RN): 380

Robinson, Thomas (Capt.): 704 (Adventurer)

Robinson, Thomas (Capt.): 403, 404, 404n (Newman)

Robinson’s Landing, N.Y.: 95, 95n, 109n

Robles, Don Antonio [Anthony Rowlese]: 414n

Deposition: 410-14 (Nuestra Señora del Carmen)

Robles, Vincente de: 412, 413, 414

Roby, Henry (glazier at Boston): 639

Roche [Roach], John (Capt., Continental Navy):
743, 744

Rochefort, France: 151, 962, 983

Rockingham, New Hampshire: 482

Rockwell, Benjamin (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157, 640, 641

Rodney, sloop: 1209 (Ingraham)

Rodney, Caesar (Maj. Gen., Delaware Militia; Delaware Delegate to the Continental Congress): 45n; from: William Peery, 45

Rody, Richard (Pvt., Continental Army): 780

Rodbuck, schooner: 1205 (White)

Rodbuck, HMS: Master’s Journal: 13, 39-40, 147, 165, 235, 246-48, 406, 448, 472-73, 478, 534, 550, 780, 813-14, 825; Master’s Log: 50-51, 121, 129-30, 214, 227, 816; transports troops, 12n, 13, 40, 51, 534, 583; tender of, (with Sengal) captures prize in Hampton Roads, 19; tender of, burns prize, 19n; tender of, in Hampton Roads, Va., 19, 30n; removes navigational obstructions in Delaware R., 39, 121, 165; runs aground in Delaware R., 44, 235; destroys works at Billingsport Fort, 50-51; engages Hazelwood’s fleet, 51, 146, 147, 235, 240, 246, 249, 250-51, 264, 264n, 305, 343-44, 522, 588, 608, 1189; chases Morris, 59n; assists in refloating vessels aground in Delaware R., 147, 246, 605, 645n, 1189; sounds and places buoys in Delaware R., 165, 492, 505, 507n; engages Fort Mifflin, 235, 239-40, 250-51, 264, 264n, 500, 505, 504n, 508, 588; assists in evacuation of Augustus and Merlin, 246, 250, 344, 1189; damaged by enemy fire, 248; engages Fort Mercer, 250-51; marines from, occupy Billingsport Fort, 286, 293, 311, 359; as part of advanced squadron in Delaware R., 289-92; boats from, guard Billingsport Fort, 335; casualties in, 344, 360, 584, 588; sloop tender of, 346, 346n; Americans attempt to capture tender of, 395; assists Somerset through navigational obstructions in Delaware R., 448; engages American battery near Little Mantua Creek, 478, 505, 506, 507, 507n, 508, 585; disarms tender Delaware, 550; at Philadelphia, 586, 675, 679n, 691 n, 740, 740n; orders issued by, cause Merlin’s grounding, 608, 609-10; Americans attempt to destroy with floating
INDEX

mines, 816–17; description in, 817; brig Stanley tender to, 831; captures: Defence, 167n; mentioned, 17, 29, 50, 53, 112, 179, 229, 255, 255n, 306, 308, 346, 346n, 421, 474, 522n, 653, 691, 691n, 714, 826, 1190 (Andrew S. Hamond)
Roebuck & Henckell (merchants at London): 1024
Roger, Philippe Vincent (Royal Counsel, Nantes Land Council): 1121, 1122
Roger, William (Capt.): 89, 590, Rogers, Elkeniah: 348
Roger, Dr. Timothy (Surgeon’s Mate, Connecticut Army): 188
Rogers, Thomas (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 160
Rogers, John: 188
Rogers, Peter, Jr.: 222, 445
Rogers, Peter: 444
Rogers, Ruth:
Rouen, France: 898, 997, 1009, 1017
Rozen, Dr. Coulas (surgeon, Brune): 1087, 1088, 1089, 1090
Ruggles, Nathaniel (Maj.): 668
Rumford, Jonathan: 188
Rumsey, Benjamin (Maryland Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627, 700
Russell, (Lt., RN): 141, 697
Russell, Giles (L.t. Col., Continental Army): 580
Russell, Nathaniel: 768
Russell, Thomas (Capt.): 703 (Rebecca and Sally)
Russell, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 159
Russell, William (Capt.): 980 (Hero)
Roux & Company: 618, 619
Rover, Massachusetts privateer sloop: captured by Sphynx, 644, 644n, 780, 780n (John Mitchell)
Rowe, John (merchant at Boston): concerning capture of Nostra Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antio- nio, 22, 517–18; relations with Joseph Cunningham, 135, 794; declines to fit out Phoenix, 794, 794n; to: Robert Morris, 9–11, 517–18; from: Massachusetts General Court, 22; Robert Morris, 318–20; mentioned, 10, 136n
Rowland, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Rowles, R.: 188
Roxbury, Mass.: 668
Royal Bounty, ship: recaptured by Diamond 349, 698n (William Kerr)
Royal George, brigantine: 1205 (Doyle)
Royal George, ship: 1206 (Young)
Royal George, HM sloop: 140 (Frost)
Royal Oak, HMS: 140 (Frost)
Royal Oak, HMS: 966, 966n; captures: James, 1149 (Jonathan Faulkner)
Roya, France: 898, 997, 1009, 1017
Rozan, Dr. Coulas (surgeon, Brune): 1087, 1088, 1089, 1090
Ruggles, Nathaniel (Maj.): 668
Rumford, Jonathan: 188
Rumsey, Benjamin (Maryland Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627, 700
Russell, (Lt., RN): 141, 697
Russell, Giles (L.t. Col., Continental Army): 580
Russell, Nathaniel: 768
Russell, Thomas (Capt.): 703 (Rebecca and Sally)
Russell, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 159
Russell, William (Capt.): 1106–8, 1142; of-
fers vessel for sale, 995; ships supplies to Ameri- ca, 1051; Revenge put under direction of, 1058; on business dealings with Béard, 1106; on James Moylan, 1106, 1108n; on Silas Deane’s share in Brune, 1106; proposes Ranger convoy supplies to America, 1107, 1108; recommends John Paul Jones for larger warship, 1154; recom- mends secrecy regarding convoys to Amer- ica, 1154, 1154n; to: Silas Deane, 1106–8, 1142; Arthur Lee, 1064, 1108, 1153–54; from: American Commissioners in France, 1118; Silas Deane, 1055–56; Arthur Lee, 1040–41, 1144; mentioned, 984n, 981, 994, 1024
Ross, William: 837, 838n
Ross, John (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158
Rotterdam, Netherlands: 199, 950, 951, 952, 1037n, 1052
Roundtree, William (Capt.): 563 (Peggy & Katy)
Roustant [Rostant], Jean (Landsman, Continental Navy): 874
Room, William (Capt.): 354, 686 (Maesguny)
Ropes, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Roque La, — (officer, Cape Français Admi- ralty): 720, 721
Rosanna, schooner: 1208 (Lewis)
Rose, — (Capt.): 912 (Sally)
Rose, N. (Capt.): 129n (Lucy)
Roose, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874
Roseau, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 964
Roseau, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 964
Rose Island, R.L.: 55, 428
Ross, — (Capt.): 662n (Betsey)
Ross, — Mrs. (seamstress of Baltimore, Md.): 188
Ross, Alexander: 23
Ross, George: 188, 241
Ross, Hercules: 494
Ross, John: accounts with American Commission- ers in France, 880, 882; recommended, 944; nego- tiates purchase of Dolphin and Revenge, 994n, 1040–41, 1064, 1106–7, 1108, 1108n, 1154; of-
rants for Beaufort, 372; orders James Doharty to defend Beaufort, S.C., 372; requests that Continental Army detach troops to state navy, 716, 788, 803; commissions William Hall captain of Notre Dame, 716–17; issues instructions to William Hall, 716–17; receives recommendations from South Carolina Navy Board, 717n; approves enlistment bounty for seamen, 729; to: Edward Blake, 749; James Doharty, 372; William Hall, 716–17; Robert Howe, 716; mentioned, 208, 236, 716n, 729, 768
Ryan, — (Capt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 317
Ryan, James (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Ryan, Lazarus (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Ryan, Michael (Seaman, Continental Navy): 780
Ryan, St. Anders, Spain.

Sachem, Continental Naval sloop: captured by Persens, 778 (James Robinson)

Sachuest, Virginia Navy galley: 13n, 766n, 771, 771n, 782n, 783 (George Elliott)

Rye, N.Y.: 531

Sag Harbor, N.Y.: 566

Sailcloth: supplies of, near Bordentown secured from South Carolina Navy Board, 717n; approved enlistment bounty for seamen, 729; to: Edward Blake, 749; James Doharty, 372; William Hall, 716–17; Robert Howe, 716; mentioned, 208, 236, 716n, 729, 768

Ryan, — (Capt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 317
Ryan, James (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Ryan, Lazarus (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Ryan, Michael (Seaman, Continental Navy): 780
Ryan, St. Anders, Spain.

Sachem, Continental Naval sloop: captured by Persens, 778 (James Robinson)

Sachuest Beach, R.I.: 219

Sachuest Point, R.I.: 317, 317n

Safeguard, Virginia Navy galley: 13n, 766n, 771, 771n, 782n, 783 (George Elliott)

Sag Harbor, N.Y.: 566

Sailcloth: supplies of, near Bordentown secured from British capture, 163, 186; for Maryland State trading vessels, 398, 570; difficulty in procuring at Boston, 402; for Continental Navy, 441, 442, 445, 446, 495, 529; for Massachusetts Navy, 465, 470; for Connecticut Navy, 485, 812; for South Carolina Navy, 573n; saved from vessels destroyed at Fort Mercer, 624; cargo arrives from Europe, 628; mentioned, 68

St. Albans, HMS: Journal: 682, 705, 797, 818–19; ordered to Hampton Roads, Va., 570–71, 682n; re-provisions from victualing transports, 570–71; at New York, 675; stationed in Chesapeake Bay, 675; engages Virginia Navy gallies, 705; runaway slaves attempt to board, 749; boats engage Virginia Navy vessels, 819; captures: Arc En Ciel, 705; Duke of Grafton, 819; unidentified American boats, 682; mentioned, 705n (Richard Onalow)

Sainte-Lucie, France: 916, 917

St. Augustine, Florida: Royal Navy vessels ordered to communicate with, 149; Royal Navy vessels cruise off, 268–70; as a base of operations for Royal Navy, 269; Royal Navy ships refit at, 204, 612; treatment of prisoners at, 398, 400n; prizes sent into, 399, 409n, 469n, 475n, 494n, 534, 597n, 683n, 809n, 855, 836n; prisoners sent to, 494n; Royal Navy ships supplied at, 612; British army at, 927; inward-bound vessels, 269, 535, 656, 910; outward-bound vessels, 209, 236, 271, 398, 470; mentioned, 167, 809

St. Christopher [St. Kitts], British West Indies: as rendezvous point for convoys, 327, 661; privateers of, 871, 872, 873n, 907; prizes sent into, 907; inward-bound vessels, 746; outward-bound vessels, 951


St. Clement Bay, Md.: 754n

St. Cristobal, Spanish Navy xebec: 717, 718

St. Croix [Santa Cruz], Danish West Indies: 275, 400, 721, 1152

Saint-Domingue, French West Indies: Royal Navy ships off, 169, 618, 619, 629, 637, 719, 720; Virginia instructed to seize British cruisers off, 254; Royal Navy ship carries dispatches to, 294; French Army and Navy reinforcements for, 337, 562–63, 660, 669–70, 694, 737, 886; American privateers off, 389; American trade source, 410, 670, 727, 728; Royal Navy ships search vessels from, 494–95; Royal Navy convoys off, 525; American privateers operate out of, 553, 792; American ordnance source, 562; embargo placed on English ships at, 562–63; American seamen recruited at, 573; inhabitants of, fire on Winchelsea, 618; crew of Winchelsea conducts search on, 637, 720–21; embargo on American vessels lifted at, 670; French Army and Navy strength at, 670; Royal Navy ships accused of attack on, 741–42; naval engagement off, 742; Continental Commercial Agent at, 880; French Navy vessels at, 952, 953; inward-bound vessels, 67, 67n, 254, 1032; outward-bound vessels, 535, 597, 598; mentioned, 152, 230n, 276, 389, 573, 612, 632, 692n, 880, 972

Sainte-Lucie, France: 916, 917

St. Eustatius [Staata], Dutch West Indies: American trade source, 275; agent for Maryland at, 508; American vessels off, 598; British privateers off, 598; Dutch smuggler reported bound for America from, 690; letter from, 730; warships for defense of, 944; American privateers at, 950–51; inward-bound vessels, 24n, 399, 469, 597, 655, 676; outward-bound vessels, 24, 398, 398, 508, 561–62, 818, 819n, 910; mentioned, 562n, 894

St. George, Jamaica: 545, 546

St. George, Md.: 766

St. George, Island, Md.: 430, 436, 596, 736, 766, 783

St. George River, Maine: 66

St. George’s, Grenada: 65, 198, 296, 374, 810, 980

St. George’s, Bank, Newfoundland: 6, 123n, 662, 1153n

St. George’s Cay, Bay of Honduras: 79–81, 400n, 524

St. George’s, Channel, England/Ireland: 1000

INDEX 1325
INDEX

St. Helens, England: 662
Saint-Jacques, sloop: captured by Tartar, 723
Saint Jean-Baptiste, chasse-marée: 1164 n (Dionie)
Saint-Jean-de-Luz [St. John de Luz], France: 889
St. Jerome Creek, Md.: 736, 770, 781, 784
St. John, New Brunswick: 104, 350
St. John Evangalist, See Brothers, brig
St. John River, New Brunswick: 440, 564 n, 695, 787, 837
St. John’s, Newfoundland: 327, 613, 779 n, 870, 889, 1044, 1092
St. Johns [St. Jean], Quebec: Fort Ticonderoga provisioned from, 140; Royal George and tender laid up at, 140; naval hospital at, 141; sick, Loyalists and Indians evacuated from Fort Ticonderoga to, 212; seamen ordered to, 218, 218 n; British ships and troops withdraw to, 482; mentioned: 14, 21, 328, 658
St. Johns River, East Florida: 398
St. John’s Roads, Antigua: 746
St. Lawrence River: 76, 218, 327, 587, 1116
St. Louis, Georgia privateer sloop: 548 n; captures: Fairhbornough, 546–47; unidentified brig, 547 (Samuel Spencer)
St. Lucia, French West Indies: French troops on, 276; inhabitants move to Trinidad, 276, 277; population of, 276; French army reinforcements for, 737; in British strategy, 752–53; Pelican cruises off, 792; inward-bound vessels, 662, 662 n; outward-bound vessels, 633, 758
Saint-Malo, France: dispatches for Congress to be sent from, 891; Continental Navy vessels at, 930, 965; sailor of, 1096, 1097; French privateers operate off, 733 n; inward-bound vessels, 942 n; outward-bound vessels, 847, 946; mentioned, 278, 666, 732, 751, 777
St. Vincent, Cape, Portugal: 1123
St. William, sloop: captured by Pelican, 723
Sakonnnet Passage, R.I.: American boats pass down, 125, 219; Royal Navy ships in, 213, 231, 237, 257, 317, 341, 805, 823, 830; British squadron strengthened in, 357; mentioned, 191 n, 213 n, 317 n, 357 n, 805 n
Sakonnnet Point, R.I.: 358, 359 n
Sakonnnet River, R.I.: 212, 213 n, 805
Salen, Mass.: schooners sought at, 9; Massachusetts Maritime Court at, 34, 35, 46, 617 n, 665, 685; prizes sent into, 106, 617 n, 686, 738; privateers belonging to, 355 n, 644 n, 665 n, 738, 780, 805 n; fleet of privateers sails from, 1076; inward-bound vessels, 694; outward-bound vessels, 32, 476, 721, 777
Salisbury, — Capt. (New York Militia): 127
Salisbury, brigantine: captured by Dolphin, 414–415 (John Mudge)
Salisbury, Jonathan (Capt.): 108 (Nancy)
Salisbury, Simon (Pvt., British Marines): 860
Salisbury, Mass.: 202, 310, 315 n, 529, 685
Sallor, Sab.: 166–67
Sally, brig: captured by American Revenue, 796, 790 n (Barry Hartwell)
Sally, brig: captured by Glasgow, 687
Sally, brigantine: captured by Alfred and Raleigh, 875, 939, 946, 948, 1001 (Edward Marshall)
Sally, brigantine: captured by Ranger, 242 (Thomas Ruach)
Sally, Connecticut privateer schooner: 590 (Joseph Dodge)
Sally, schooner: captured by Black Snake, 665, 1296 (John Allen)
Sally, schooner: 1206 (Eliot)
Sally, schooner: 1207 (Haliburton)
Sally, schooner: captured by Milford, 32 n (Robert Leith)
Sally [Sophia], schooner: 1208 (Munick)
Sally, schooner: 1205 (Noble)
Sally, schooner: 1206 (Stone)
INDEX

Sally, schooner: 1205 (Vaulpey)
Sally, schooner: 889n (Williamson)
Sally, schooner: 1155, 1555n; captured by Bellahoe, 209, 209n
Sally, sloop: captured by Lizard, 477, 664, 1206 (John Arrowbury)
Sally, sloop: General Howe misidentified as captor of, 399, 469; captured by George, 400n, 469 (Tideman Carr)
Sally, sloop: 1207 (Williams)
Sally, sloop: 1206
Sally, vessel: 912 (Rose)
Sally and Polly, schooner: 1210 (Hall)
Salt: for Pennsylvania Navy, 194, 306; Loyalists at Chester, Pa., trade corn for, with British marines, 460, 461; for Massachusetts Navy, 483, 496; transported on Continental Congress's account, 494n; brought to Machias, Maine, 593; imported by Massachusetts, 621, 811; for Connecticut Navy, 668; from France, 811; purchased by state of Virginia, 894n, 912n, 1071; shipped to America, 962; as ballast for Dorne, 970, 981; Brune to carry, 1056; mentioned, 51, 52, 106, 190, 202, 382, 409, 409n, 410, 430n, 436n, 470, 480, 480n, 484, 484, 499n, 535n, 536, 537, 574n, 594, 628, 656, 675, 678n, 686, 687n, 705n, 708, 726, 727, 727n, 728, 735, 758n, 766, 769, 771, 772, 784, 785, 786n, 819n, 835, 850, 851, 875, 911, 946, 948, 967, 981, 1037, 1066, 1131
Salter, Edward (Member, North Carolina House of Commons): 669
Salter, Elliott (Capt., RN): 910n; to Lord Sandwich, 1132–33 (Hussar)
Salter, William (seamman, Horse): 376
Saltonstall, Dudley (Capt., Continental Navy): 538, 755 (Trumbull)
Saltonstall, Gurdon (merchant at New London): 447
Saltonstall, Winthrop (Register, Connecticut Maritime Court, New London County): 23, 56, 442
Sambro, Cape, Lighthouse [Halifax Lighthouse], Nova Scotia: 32
Sambro, Cape, Nova Scotia: 528, 548, 648, 678, 687, 886
Sampson, brig: captured by Tartar and Portland, 553–54, 554n, 777 (Timothy Jervis)
Sampson, — (Capt., from Georgia): 732
Sampson, Nathaniel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Samos [Sampson], Simeon (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): requests marine officers be appointed to Hazard, 115, 115n; ordered to open rendezvous, 256; fits out Hazard, 314, 401; accounts of, for Hazard to be paid, 484; submits pay roll for Hazard, 496; directed to replace stone ballast with bar iron, 510, 530, 531; ordered to lade cargo of clothing in France or Spain, 510, 530, 531; receives orders concern-
ing disposition of prizes, 510, 530; sailing orders, 510, 530, 555, 556; receives letter of credit, 531; requests compensation for lost arms and accoutrements, 574–75; petition to: Massachusetts General Court, 574–75; from: Massachusetts Board of War, 510–11, 555–56; mentioned, 236, 280, 427, 465, 470, 484, 516, 530, 575, 725, 768, 779 (Independence; Hazard) San Antonio, Cabo, Cuba: 399, 786
Sanders [Saunders], James (Member, North Carolina House of Commons): 669
Sandford, B.: 722
Sands, —, Mrs. (seamstress of Baltimore, Md.): 834
Sands, Ray (Lt. Col., Rhode Island Militia): 498; to Nicholas Cooke, 665
Sand Shoal Inlet, Va.: 378
Sandwich, HM brig: 296
Sandwich, Lord [John Montagu, 4th Earl of Sand-
wich] (First Lord of the Admiralty): on intercepting arms convoy to America, 966; and naval strategy, 1073–77, 1117; to: Robert Digby, 966; Lord North, 1073–77; from: John Bourchier, 857–59; Thomas L. Frederick, 613–14; Lord North, 1055, 1163; Elliott Salter, 1132–33; F. Steward, 1105–6; James Young, 335–37; mentioned, 1055. See also Admiralty, British: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty
Sandwich, England: 885
Sandy Hook, N.J.: 233, 528, 531, 561, 579, 679
Sandy Point, Block Island, R.I.: 183
Sandy Point, Md.: 710, 735
Sandy Point, Va.: 693, 715
Sanford, Daniel: 1194
San Germán [St. Jermain], Puerto Rico, Spanish West Indies: 687, 786
San Ildefonso, Spain: 878; 1007, 1008
San Juan, Puerto Rico, Spanish West Indies: 193, 134, 872, 873
San Lorenzo, Spain: 903
San Narciso, settee: 410, 412
San Nicolas y San Pedro Fébro, ship: 871–73, 873n; captured by Livéy, 871, 873 (Francisco Xavier García Ruiz)
San Pascal, Spanish Navy ship of the line: 1104
San Sebastián, Spain: prizes sent into, 937, 938, 1145, 1146, 1157; British cargo seized in, 969; inward-bound vessels, 870, 1094; mentioned, 970
Santa Cruz, West Indies. See St. Croix, Danish West Indies
Santa Isabel, Spanish Navy warship: 907
Santa Maria, sloop: chased by Lizard 460, 460n; captured by Lizard, 469, 469n (James Spencer)
Santander, Cabo, Spain: 1094
Santander [St. Andrews], Spain: suggested station for Royal Navy ships, 809; Success ordered out of, 878; crew of prize forced into, 889; prizes sent into, 1002, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1162; American privateers off, 1104; inward-bound vessels, 968, 1026, 1104; outward-bound vessels, 870, 939, 1094; mentioned, 889, 1025, 1085
Santella, Don Pedro: 412, 413
Santo Domingo, Spanish West Indies: 683, 758n, 773
Santona, Spain: 982
São Miguel [St. Michaels], Azores Islands: 617, 708, 708n
Sapotow Point, R.I.: 316, 316n, 332, 332n
Saratoga, N.Y.: Burgoyne surrenders at, 180, 200, 212, 261n, 328, 356n, 1045n, 1067n; American victory at 186n; news of American army at, 949
Sargent, Epes (merchant at Gloucester, Mass.): 567n
Sargent, Paul Dudley (privateer owner at Boston): 639
Sargent, Robert (Capt.): 400 (Jemmy & Sally)
Sargent, Winthrop (merchant at Gloucester, Mass.): 253, 567n
Sargent [Seigenton], John (merchant at Martinique): 676
Sartine, Antoine-Raymond-Jean-Gualbert-Gabriel de (French Secretary of State for Marine): issues instructions on encounters with British warships, 853; on French policy toward American merchant and privateer ships, 876–77, 945–46; and permission for Raleigh and Alfred to refit, 877; and Heureux, 887; issues instructions on treatment of Alfred, Raleigh, and their prizes, 900; and treatment of American prizes in France, 906, 912–13, 914–15, 933n, 933–34; on admission of Alfred and Raleigh to L'Orient, 912–13; and British capture of French brig Pom- pée, 918, 919; and building of Deane, 931; and American arms shipments, 934, 935–54, 1063, 1065n; orders Portsmouth out of France, 945–46; orders Alfred and Raleigh to leave France, 947, 948, 976–77, 1014–15, 1070, 1071, 1145; on loading of Alfred and Raleigh, 948, 1071, 1097; dispatches Étourdie to Martinique, 952–53; sends provisions for Amphithéle and Prothée, 953; fords false clearances, 953–54, 1014–15; and Clarkson and Hanover Planter, 960; and Philippe, 960n; and enlistments of French seamen on foreign vessels, 977, 1014–15, 1097, 1145; and Jacques Boux, 983; investigates capture of Em- peror of Germany, 1009n, 1017; orders Brome from sailing, 1014–15; and Nicolas Fautrel, 1015–16, 1027–28, 1078, 1078n; on capture of Fortune, 1021, 1022; prohibits American vessels from fitting out as privateers in France, 1047; on requirements for permitting merchantmen to sail, 1048, 1049, 1059, 1060, 1072; orders that French merchant be warned of British cruisers, 1048–49; gives intelligence on British privateers in Bay of Biscay, 1049, 1050; issues instructions regarding various French warships, 1049, 1050; investigates Béard, 1056, 1056n; forbids French ship captains to accept letters of marque from Congress, 1059, 1060; Thomas Thompson writes letter of complaint to, 1061–62; prohibits Deane from sailing, 1072, 1142; orders Belle Poule to America, 1126–29; informs d'Orvilliers of threat against Cureuse, 1140, 1141; on stay of Continental Navy vessels in French ports, 1148n; investigates claim that Mignonne is Anna Susannah, 1155–56; allows ships to sail under American captains, 1159 to: Vicomte de Bernard de Marigny, 1126–29; Marquis de Bouillé, 952–53; Chambers of Com- merce of all Ports of France, 933; Comte Duchaffault, 1049–50; Charles Pierre Gonet, 933–34, 947–48, 976–77, 1014–15, 1015–16, 1027–28, 1047, 1048–49, 1056, 1059–60, 1070– 71, 1071, 1078, 1096–97, 1144–45; Frédéric-Joseph Guillot, 1140–41; Marquis de Montbas, 945–46; Comte de Vergennes, 912–13, 1021–22, 1155–56; Jean-François-Timoléon Viger, 876- 77, 900, 905–6
Satisfaction, Charles (seaman, Satisfaction): 8 Saucy Jack, ship: 1209
Saugerties, N.Y.: 328, 329n
Sauk, — de la, Mons. (of Guadeloupe): 313 Saunders, Thomas (Lt., Massachusetts privateer Warren): 567
Saunders, William (Capt., Virginia Navy): 31, 493, 758; from: Virginia Navy Board, 13 (Manley)
Savage, Thomas: 306, 419
Savage, Samuel Phillips (President, Massachusetts Board of War): 511, 530, 531, 556, 634, 698, 811
Sauannah, American pilot boat: captured by Coatesworth-Pinchney, 534 (Adams)
Sauannah, East Florida privateer ship (formerly American pilot boat): 534–35
Sauannah, vessel: captured by Prince of Wales, 1162 (Johnston)
Sauannah, Ga.: 31
Saw Kill Creek, N.Y.: 192n
Sawyer, Elisha: 189
Sawyer, Herbert (Capt., RN): from: Lords Com- missioners of the Admiralty, 1104 (Bayne)
Sawyer, Dr. Moses (Surgeon's Mate, Continental Navy): 486, 1186
Sayer, Joshua (Capt.): 707, 707n, 733, 733n
Scarborough, HMS: 347, 348, 649; Journal: 123, 648–49; captures: Lucy, 123, 124 (Andrew Barkley)
Scarborough, sloop: captured, 1044
Schadee, Adam (notary public, Rotterdam): 950, 951, 952
Schank, John (Lt., RN): 328, 329n (Canceaux)
Scheffer, Ulrick (Chancellor of Sweden): 908-9, 909n, 1010-11
Schiedam, Netherlands: 1034
Schuyler, Continental Navy sloop: 35, 161n (David
Hawley)
Schuyler, Continental Navy sloop (formerly Con-
necticut Navy sloop): ordered to cruise Long Is-
land Sound, 36, 36n, 590; ordered to Norwalk
or Fairfield, 518, 576, 591; fitting out, 541, 557;
inventory of sails, rigging, and stores, 576-79;
provisions in, 579; returns to New London from
crew in cruise on Long Island Sound, 590; arrives
at Norwalk, 657; undermanned, 657; convoys ves-
cells carrying Webb's Regiment, 688; captured by
Falcon, 699, 699n, 707, 708n, 734, 739, 739n,
745, 756, 761-62, 762n, 824, 824n; tried and con-
demned, 699n; takes part in Long Island ex-
pedition, 745; mentioned, 712n (John Kerr)
Schuykill River, Pa.: Hazelwood's fleet in, 62, 102,
109-10; British erect battery at mouth of, 74,
102, 109, 118, 120, 121n, 128, 164, 178; British
battery at mouth of, engages Hazelwood's fleet,
74, 75, 75n, 102, 109, 177; British troops cross,
77, 120, 303, 904, 943; British barge in, cap-
tured, 102; American plans to cut dikes along
shore of, 118; British battery at mouth of, fires
at boats from Howe's fleet, 224; British build
bridges across, 224, 343, 361, 448; provisions for
Howe's army transported to, 311, 342, 346,
384, 394, 396, 436, 455, 472, 521, 560, 583;
flooding of, 343, 361, 364, 487; British floating
batteries in, 363, 388, 434, 436, 448, 449; Con-
tinental Navy vessels lie off mouth of, 453; British
victualler runs aground in, 467; Howe's fleet in,
478, 487; mentioned, 144n, 261, 263, 378, 650
Schweighauer, Jean-Daniel (merchant at Nantes):
975
Schuyler River, Pa.: Hazelwood's fleet in, 62, 102,
109-10; British erect battery at mouth of, 74,
102, 109, 118, 120, 121n, 128, 164, 178; British
battery at mouth of, engages Hazelwood's fleet,
74, 75, 75n, 102, 109, 177; British troops cross,
77, 120, 303, 904, 943; British barge in, cap-
tured, 102; American plans to cut dikes along
shore of, 118; British battery at mouth of, fires
at boats from Howe's fleet, 224; British build
bridges across, 224, 343, 361, 448; provisions for
Howe's army transported to, 311, 342, 346,
384, 394, 396, 436, 455, 472, 521, 560, 583;
flooding of, 343, 361, 364, 487; British floating
batteries in, 363, 388, 434, 436, 448, 449; Con-
tinental Navy vessels lie off mouth of, 453; British
victualler runs aground in, 467; Howe's fleet in,
478, 487; mentioned, 144n, 261, 263, 378, 650
Schweighauser, Jean-Daniel (merchant at Nantes):
975
Schuyler, John (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Scilly Islands, England: 1100, 1161
Scipio, snow: captured by Fanny and Mars, 786,
1152-53, 1155n; recaptured by Greyhound, 786,
787n, 1153n (Samuel Kirkman)
Scoffin, John (Midn., RN): 452
Scorpion, HM sloop: 183, 259, 532 (Philip Brown)
Scotland: 908-9, 909n
Shaffer, Jacob (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey
Navy): 8
Shakespeare, John (Capt.): 121n, 164, 178
Shaler, Timothy (Capt.): 885n (Juno)
Scott, Alexander (Capt., RN): 722 (Lynx)
Scott, Peter (Capt.): 477n, 664 (Jenny)
Scanton, Joab (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Scarton [Santon], Thomas (Capt.: 155, 153n
(Retali-
ation)
Scull, John (Seaman, RN): 860
Seabrook, Nicholas Brown (Capt.): 882-85, 885n,
894n (Liberty)
Sea Flower, schooner: 1207 (Cobb)
Sea Flower, schooner: 1210 (Rider)
Seawolf, schooner: 1207 (Wheeler)
Seawolf, sloop: 885n, 894, 894n (Hodgeson;
Patrick Barry)
Seaford, HMS: 296, 774; Journal: 676; captures:
Brothers, 676, 676n, 777; Hoop, 773; Marie, 723;
Seine, 723; Watergus, 773 (John Colpoys)
Seager, James (merchant at London): 1024
Seal Island, Maine: 967n
Seals [Seels], Florence (Able Seaman, Continental
Navy): 444
Sea Nymph, brigantine: captured by sloop Provi-
dence, 909n; renamed Molly, 909n (Francis
Trimingham)
Scar, William (Seaman, RN): 713
Sears, Isaac (Col.; merchant at Boston): outfits
General Putnam, 23, 402, 594-95, 725, 829; to:
Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 23, 725, 829; Thomas Shaw,
402, 594-95; mentioned, 222, 225n, 355n, 739n
Sears, Obadiah (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158
Seko, Jungo (Capt.). See Duarti, João Garcia
Sedgwick, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024
Seine, French ship: 152, 677, 678n, 821, 1131n;
taken into Royal Navy as Snake, 152n; captured by
Seaford, 723 (Stephen Morin)
Senegal, HM sloop: Journal: 19, 45, 326; in or near
Hampton Roads, 30n, 229, 346n; pinnace from,
captures American boat, 45; sends boats to as-
sistance of sloop, 326; death of lieutenant from,
379; ordered to Wilmington, Del., to receive
stores, 386; in Chesapeake Bay, 387n; captures
(with Rooke's tender); unidentified schooner;
19; mentioned, 230n (Anthony J. P. Molloy)
Senegal, West Africa: 113, 373, 885
Sensible, French Navy frigate: 861-64 (Bernard de
Marigny)
Setauket, N.Y.: 623, 699n, 739, 799n, 745, 756, 762
Sectell, John (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158
Sectell, Jonathan (Quartermaster, Connecticut
Navy): 154
Sète [Cette], France: 619
Seton, — — (of Long Island, N.Y.): 675
Seton, — — (Capt.): 618-19, 792 (Desire)
Setúbal [St. Ubès], Portugal: 1033, 1132
Sevenbergen, Abraham: 951
Sever, William (Member, Massachusetts Council):
706
Severn, ship: captured by Nancy, 31; recaptured by
Randolph, 31 (James Henderson)
Sewall, Jonathan M. (Gclerk, New Hampshire Ad-
miniral Court): 642, 664, 743
Seward, Henry (merchant at London): 1024
Seward, James (gunsmith at Boston): 638
Seewells Point, Va.: 925
Seymour, Stephen (Capt., South Carolina Navy):
19, 189, 400, 717n, 910n (Notre Dame)
Shackford, Josiah (Capt.): 1180, 1180n
Shaffer, Jacob (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey
Militia): 317
Shaler, Timothy (Capt.): 590 (Lyon)
Shane, John (seaman, Howe): 376
Shannon River, Ireland: 876
Shapleigh, Edward (Seaman, Continental Navy):
1169
Shark, Continental Army row galley (formerly Con-
necticut Navy galley Shark): awaited at Fort Mont-
gomery, 37; stationed at Fort Montgomery, 48;
burned, 58, 78, 96, 99, 186, 186n; mentioned,
37n, 48n, 58n, 73n, 98n, 100n (Daniel Shaw)
INDEX

Shark, HM sloop: 746, 747, 747n (John Chapman)
Sharp, Gibbons: 368
Sharpe, Isaac (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156
Shattuck, William (merchant at Boston): 355n, 639, 643n
Shaw, Daniel (Lt., Continental Navy): 58n (Shark)
Shaw, Francis: 638
Shaw, Nathaniel, Jr. (Continental Agent, Connecticut): libels prizes of Revenge, 56; illness of, 108; accounts of, 222–23, 541, 591; builds privateer General Putnam, 223n; cited in petition to Congress, 237; has stores of rum and sugar, 237; subject to authority of Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 309; Sears to consult, 402; sends cartel to Newport, 403; ordered to fit out Trumbull for a cruise, 536, 537; on fitting out Trumbull, 538; on obtaining funds, 538; agent for privateer American Revenge, 539, 540n; purchases share of Trumbull, 545–54, 555n; orders Spy to Norwalk or Fairfield, 575–76, 591; orders Schuyler to Norwalk or Fairfield, 576, 591; on Schuyler’s operations, 590; appoints John Kerr to command Schuyler, 591; munitions shipped to, 620, 677; on rigging of Defence, 649; proposes prisoner exchange, 688; reports arrival of Irish Gunboat with gun carriages, 830

to: Continental Marine Committee, 590–91; Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 538, 755; John Kerr, 576; John Lamb, 830; John Langdon, 830; Samuel H. Parsons, 591; Zebediah Smith, 575–76; Jonathan Trumbull, 649, 688

from: Henry Billings, 829; William Bingham, 554; Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 537; Richard Deshon, 153; John Ely, 734; John Kerr, 657; Samuel H. Parsons, 518; Silvanus Pinkham, 622–23; James Rice, 39–36; Isaac Sears, 23, 725, 829; Josiah Waters, 754–55, 760, 812–13

mentioned: 108n, 518, 623

Shaw, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1186


Shawangunk Mountains, N.Y.: 127, 173
Shea, Richard (Capt.): 804 (Joanna)
Sheepscot River, Maine: 82, 84, 257, 440, 555n, 556n, 586–87
Shelland, William (Pvt., British Marines): 795
Shelter Island, N.Y.: 428, 712, 713
Shepherd, James (merchant of Rockingham County, N.H.): 642n, 743
Sherburne, Henry (Col., Continental Army): 315, 316, 316n, 368, 369n
Sherburne, Thomas (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Sherer, John (merchant at London): 1024

Sheriff, William (Lt. Col., British Army; Deputy Quartermaster General at New York): 16, 16n, 293, 293n
Sherman, Roger (Connecticut Delegate to the Continental Congress): 171
Shetland, Islands, Scotland: 1083
Shiel, John (Capt.): 353n, 414–15 (Dolphin)
Shields, Luke, Jr.: 45
Shirley, Thomas (Gov., Dominica): on arming of American privateers at Martinique, 197, 451, 612, 747; on forged American privateer commissions, 216, 432, 451, 612–13; demands return of Derby, 337; on relations between British and French, 451; relations with Marquis de Bouillé, 612, 747; proclamation of, 613; judgment questioned, 615n; Proclamation: 432; to: Marquis de Bouillé, 197, 451; Lord George Germain, 612–13; James Young, 747; from: Marquis de Bouillé, 216–17, 676–77; Lord George Germain, 854–55; mentioned, 774
Shoemaker, Anthony: 874, 879
Shoolbred, John (merchant at London): 1024
Shoot, Adam (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Shores, Greenbury (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Shores, Peter (Lt., Continental Navy): 849, 849n, 1135
Shrewsbury, N.J.: 208
Shuldham, Lord (Molyneux, Baron Shuldham) (Vice Adm., RN): 941n; to: Philip Stephens, 874; from: Philip Stephens, 974–75
Sibely, Littlefield: 823n (Starks)

Signals: American: established at Bermuda, 931; false fires employed as, 501, 688; for coast of America, 1071–72; of distress at Fort Mifflin, 503; on Alfred, 848; on Ranger, 1019; on Schuyler, 688; warn privateers of British cruisers off Spain, 1182; British: and plan to capture dispatches of the American Commissioners in France, 888; false fires employed as, 147, 335, 345; fog, 345; for attack on Fort Mifflin and Mercer, 449; for Howe’s fleet, 131, 215, 265–66, 335, 345, 359, 371, 450, 690–91, 691n; guns fired as, 45, 335, 345, 395, 435; Raleigh makes, 847, 848; Royal Navy: distinguishing signals, 124; Royal Navy: private or individual signals, 47, 67, 123, 127, 174, 184, 197, 203, 213, 218, 243, 244, 259, 281, 299, 325–26, 372, 409, 416, 475, 493, 499, 535, 561, 630, 634, 670–71, 712, 784, 797, 809, 818, 819n, 825, 858, 867, 1094; sailing instructions and signals apply to merchant ships in convoy, 270; ships in Chesapeake Bay positioned to receive, 229; used by Fanshawe’s squadron, 268

Sigourney, Peter (merchant at Boston): 236, 314, 641
Silesia: 961
Sill, Francis Bushill (Maj., British Army): 97
Silliman, Gold Selleck (Brig. Gen., Connecticut Militia): 117, 117n
Silliman, Samuel (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 155
Simmons, Barnabas (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
INDEX 1331

Simmons, Jeremiah (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488
Simmons, Samuel (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Simonds, James (merchant at Halifax): 528, 528n
Simons, John (seaman, American Revenue): 623
Simons, Jeremiah (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 23
Simons, Samuel (seaman, Resolution): 562
Sims, James (Sgt., Continental Marines): 486, 498
Sims, Sampson (Seaman, Rhode Island Navy): 498
Sinclair, Patrick (Capt., British Army): 501
Sinepuxent, Md.: 1122
Smallpox: 986
Smallwood, William (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): 930–31
Smith, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Smith, Benjamin (Quartermaster, Continental Navy): 155
Smith, Ebenezer (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158
Smith, Edward (Lt. Col., British Army): 930–31
Smith, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Smith, Benjamin (Quartermaster, Continental Navy): 155
Smith, Ebenezer (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158
Smith, Edward (Lt. Col., British Army): 930–31
Smith, Elias (Capt.): 46 (Spy)
Smith, Ebenezer (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 1186
Smith, John (Capt.): 951 (Venus)
Smith, John (Capt.): 354
Sleeper, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Sleepskine [Slipskin] Island, N.Y.: 207, 213, 243
Slighted, Mathew (Capt.): petition to: Massachusetts General Court, 106–7 (Union)
Sluby, William (Member, Maryland Convention): 408
Small, John (Maj., British Army): 695, 697n, 787, 787n
Smallwood, William (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): to: Maryland Council, 408; George Washington, 808, 817, 835
Smart, James (Pvt., Pennsylvania or New Jersey Militia): 318
Snedley, Samuel (Capt., Connecticut Navy): 114, 115n, 340, 812 (Defence)
Smith, —— (Lt., Maryland Militia): 710
Smith, ——, Mr. (of Maryland): 78
Smith, ——, Mr. (on Hudson R.): 382
Smith, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Smith, Benjamin (Quartermaster, Connecticut Navy): 155
Smith, Ebenezer (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158
Smith, Edward (Lt. Col., British Army): 930–31
Smith, Elias (Capt.): 46 (Spy)
Smith, Ebenezer (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158
Smith, Andrew (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 672
Smith, George (invalid, RN): 860
Smith, George (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 672
Smith, George (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): 729
Smith, George (seaman): 393, 393n
Smith, Isaac (Commissioner to Settle Accounts of the Continental Agents; merchant at Boston): 170n, 253, 658
Smith, Jasper (Capt.): 590 (Ranger)
Smith, Jeremiah (Pvt., Continental Army): 312
Smith, John (Lt., Connecticut Navy): 154, 674
Smith, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1186
Smith, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 312
Smith, John (merchant at Baltimore): 389–90
Smith, John (merchant at Cape Ann, Mass.): 116n
Smith, John (prisoner on Galatea): 499
Smith, John (Capt.): 242 (Countess of Pitterwin)
Smith, John (Capt.): 683n (Hazard)
Smith, John (Capt.): 354 (John)
Smith, John (Capt.): 951 (Venus)
Smith, Joseph (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Smith, Josiah (Commissioner, South Carolina Navy Board): 208, 729, 768
Smith, Moses: 541
Smith, Oliver (Col., Connecticut Militia): 153, 441
Smith, Paschal N. (merchant at Boston): 23, 355n, 739n
Smith, Peter (boatswain, Howe): 376
Smith, Peter (seaman, Resolution): 562

Slaves: arrive at Judith, R.I., 415, 416, 417n, 427, 428, 428n, 429n, 452, 497, 497n, 511, 566; wreck captured by Rhode Island militia, 486 (William Trattles)
Skene, Philip (Lt. Col., British Army): 212
Skillin, John: 222
Skinner, John (Capt.): 89, 353, 353n, 393, 393n, 414–15, 570 (Lee)
Skinner, John (Col., Virginia Militia): 740
Skinner, Bashua: 441
Skinner, Francis (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Skinner, William (Treasurer for the Northern District of North Carolina): 437
Slaves: arrive at Martinique in prize ship, 197n, 216, 373; bound for Jamaica, 115; British officers charged with attempting to seize Negroes as, 426, 427, 461, 463; captured by American privateers, 31, 113, 197, 547, 628, 998; desert from Manley, 493; desert from Norfolk, 727; escape from Guadeloupe to Antigua, 439; escape to British fleet, 53, 54, 735, 740; found on board Dreadnought, 103; lack provisions at Bermuda, 272; moved from St. Lucia to Trinidad, 276; sold at Guadeloupe, 628; sold at Martinique, 337; sold at Trinidad, 279; sold at Williamsburg, 113; stolen from Tobago and carried to Trinidad, 65, 81–82, 210, 211, 277, 278. See also Negroes

INDEX 1331
Smith, Richard (Capt., RN): 416, 428 (Lark)
Smith, Robert (Continental Agent, North Carolina): 437, 677, 678n, 772, 773n, 785, 785n.
Smith, Samuel (Lt. Col., Continental Army): commands Fort Mifflin, 16, 60, 713, on Billingsport Fort, 16–17, 28, 50; on ammunition for Fort Mifflin, 17, 303, 304; on desertion in Pennsylvania Navy, 17, 28, 50; on morale in Pennsylvania Navy, 17, 28, 102; recommends occupation of Fort Mercer, 17, 28, 50; on removal of navigational obstructions in Delaware R. by Howe’s fleet, 50, 164; on British battery at Webb’s Ferry, 102, 118; on British batteries on Carpenters and Province Is., 102–3, 205, 207n; strengthens works at Fort Mifflin, 103n, 205; fires on surrendering enemy soldiers on Carpenters L., 119–20, 121n, 146; on vulnerability of Fort Mifflin to attack by storm, 164–65, 205; on command relations with Hazelwood, 205–7, 207n, 234, 302, 334, 360, 360n, 369, 369n, 388, 424, 467, 467n, 713, 757; on supply of Howe’s army, 207, 396; Washington directs to cut dikes on Province L., 214; on enemy activity on wreck of Augusta, 385, 396; on enemy floating batteries, 385; voted sword by Congress, 407; recommends evacuation of Fort Mifflin, 456, 580; requests floating chain from Congress, 407; on ammunition for Fort Mifflin, 490, 492n, 580; to George Washington, 16–17, 28, 50, 102–3, 119–20, 164–65, 205–7, 302, 385, 396, 456; from: President of the Continental Congress, 407; John Hazelwood, 308–9; George Washington, 234, 334; mentioned 162, 175, 177, 249, 515
Smith, Samuel (Capt.): 119, 1120, 1123, 1125n, 1157, 1157n, 1164, 1164n (Hancock and Adams)
Smith, Silas (Capt.): 354, 355n, 414–15, 415n (Cutler)
Smith, Stephen (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 156
Smith, Thomas (of Stamford, Conn.; Pilot, RN): 497
Smith, Thomas (Commissioner of the Continental Loan Office, Pennsylvania): 625–26
Smith, Thomas (Virginia State Agent): to: Francis Bright, 828
Smith, Thomas (iron founder, South Carolina): from: South Carolina Navy Board, 750
Smith, Thomas (Capt.): 15–16 (Argo)
Smith, William (Pvt., British Marines): 839
Smith, William (former Chief Justice of New York): 192n; Memoirs: 184n, 203n
Smith, William (Maryland Delegate to the Continental Congress): 627
Smith, William (capt. of marines, American Tintare): 394, 433
Smith, William (Capt.): 874 (Sally)
Smith, Zebediah (Capt., Connecticut Navy): 171, 557n, 575, 657, 657n; from: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 575–76 (Spy)
Smith Point, Va.: 409, 430, 436n, 784, 784n
Smock, Jacob (Sgt., Continental Army): 312
Smoot, Jacob (Mr. of Maryland): 709
Smyrna Galley, ship: captured by Sturdy Beggar, 1078, 1123; recaptured by Resolution, 1078, 1123 (H. Garret)
Smyth, James (seaman, Howe): 376
Smyth, William (Deputy Provost Marshal, Dominica): 432
Snail, HM tender: captures: Tryall, 32
Snake, brig: 1208
Snake, HM sloop (formerly Sena): 152n (William Young)
Snead, Smith (Capt., Continental Army): 318
Snooks, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Snow, Ivory (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 158
Snow & Co. (merchants at Machias, Maine): 124n
Snowden, George (Mate, Continental Navy): 673
Snyder, Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 784, 784n
INDEX
Soledad, Spanish Navy frigate: 907, 1104
Sollier, Mons. (banker at Nantes): 881, 882
Sobrias, Isaac (Capt.): 89, 90n (Fair Play)
Somersall, William: 729, 729n
Somerset, HMS: Master’s Log: 187, 196, 254, 287, 311, 435, 492, 506–7, 513; Master’s Journal: 603; liquor in, 196; transports troops, 196n; provides seamen to vessels in Howe’s fleet, 228, 254; assists Isis through lower chevaux-de-frise, 254; receives seamen from Augusta, 287; transfers guns to Cornwallis, 287; marines from, occupy Billingsport Fort, 311; sounds Delaware R., 492, 506, 507n, engages Fort Mifflin, 500, 503, 504n, 506, 507, 508, 583, 584, 588; engages American battery near Little Manana Creek, 508, 513; guns from, transferred to batteries on Carpenters and Province Is., 585; casualties in, 588; engages Hazelwood’s fleet, 588; court-martial held in, 603–10; ordered to Rhode Island, 675; appointed to make attack on Fort Mifflin, 1188; Roebeck’s master serves on board of, 1190; mentioned, 130, 148, 323, 421, 421n, 422, 429, 436, 448, 449n, 458, 474, 505, 544, 761 (George Orury)
Somerset County, Md.: 782
Somerset County, N.J.: 408
Somerville, Alexander (Member, Maryland House of Delegates): 765
Somerville, Francis: 545
Somerwell, John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 311
Somersall, Francis (of Maryland): 127, 127n
Society of Friends [Quakers]: 246, 246n
Socoa, France: 969
Socoby, HMS: Journal: 12; runs aground in Delaware R., 12; transports troops, 12, 12n; pilots in, transferred to Experiment, 654; stationed at mouth of Delaware R., 654; mentioned, 30, 55, 579, 814–15 (Thomas Symonds)
Sombrero Island, British West Indies: 871, 872
Sommerville, Francis: 545
Somerville, Alexander (Member, Maryland House of Delegates): 765
Somerville, Francis: 545
Somerwell, John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 673
Somes (Sobrias), Isaac (Capt.): 89, 90n (Fair Play)
Somes, Nehemiah (merchant at Boston): 106, 201, 470, 528n; petition to: Massachusetts General Court, 711–12
Somonte, L. A. (Secretary of the Marine Department, Santander, Spain): 889
INDEX

Southampton, HMS: Journal: 31–32, 470, 683, 758, 773, 785; refitting at Port Royal, Jamaica, 31–32, 294; punishment of seaman in, 470; on cruise, 525; chases unidentified schooner and brigantine, 683–84; fired on by French frigate, 684, 791; chases American privateer brig, 791; carries prizes to Port Royal, Jamaica, 818; captures: Hazard, 683, 683n; Lark, 758n; Speculation, 785; Susannah, 773, 773n; captures by tender: Sally, 209; Tryall, 32; Washington, 470; recaptures: Prince George, 724 (William Garnier)


South Carolina Privy Council: 716; Resolves: on letters of marque for state naval service, 749, 768; on trade embargo, 749; to increase bounty for seamen 768n; to Edward Blake, 749; South Carolina Navy Board, 729

South Edisto River, S.C.: South Carolina Navy Board, 729

Southold, N.Y.: 712, 713, 713n, 756

Southold Bay, N.Y.: 511, 511n, 713n

South Quay, Va.: 208, 379

Soward, John (cook's mate, Satisfaction): 8

Sowerby, John (merchant at London): 1024

Spain: Spanish mail packet seized and searched by British warships, 132–33, 133–34; Congress promises to send payments to, 266; and settlement in Bay of Honduras, 373; Massachusetts Navy ships cruise off, 510; American trade source, 530, 560; as source of recruits for Continental Navy and Army, 551; ships specie from Havana, Cuba, 660; supplies beef to French Army hospitals in West Indies, 737; Conyngham barred from ports of, 865, 1140; American prizes sent into ports of, 866, 869, 870, 879, 890, 903, 906, 948, 968, 971, 982, 983–84, 1001, 1006, 1007, 1023, 1026, 1043, 1057, 1065, 1085, 1101, 1102, 1104, 1157; convoys to, 870, 889, 1157; vessels captured in coastal waters of, 870–71, 903, 928, 971, 1006, 1065, 1067; John Hart intends to sail to, 878; British protest use of ports by Americans, 879, 890, 948, 968, 979–80, 1001, 1003–4, 1006, 1007, 1023, 1026, 1043, 1065, 1101, 1102, 1114, 1157; search and seizure of Spanish ships by British warships, 903; government officials assist Americans, 907, 1001, 1003–4, 1101, 1102, 1140; American convoy escorts reported to be arming in, 1007; prohibits disposal of American prizes in, 1041; outward-bound vessels, 966; mentioned, 355, 837, 983, 985n, 1201

Court of: American need for purchase or loan of warships from, 52; sends stores to New Orleans for Americans, 266, 267; protests received by the Commissaire de la Marine, 871; relations with Great Britain, 872, 873; and aid to United States, 880, 881, 987–90, 1044–45, 1104; relations with United States, 880, 947, 1129n; and American violations of neutral rights, 935–38, 949, 1028, 1029; suspends aid to United States, 935–38, 978–79; possible alliance with France and Portugal, 988, 989–90, 990n; resents capture of Fortune 1020, 1052; Arthur Lee accredited to represent Congress to, 1040, 1079, 1080; war policy of, 1076–77; from: American Commissioners in France, 1020–21

Spanish-Portuguese War, 1776–77: 1065, 1065n

Spanish River [Sydney], Nova Scotia: 477

Spanish Town, Jamaica: 209

Spark, brigantine: captured by Gloucester, 354 (Thomas Man)

Speakes, Francis (Cpt.): 703 (Potonack)

Spears, Timothy: 348

Specie: gold, 666, 957, 959; silver, 666, 957, 959; used by British in trade with civilians, 693; Spanish milled dollars, 847

Speculation, ship: captured by Southampton, 785, 785n (Pike)

Speedwell, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: 615, 712n; captures: Brothers 711, 711n; captures (with Massachusetts and Active): Johnson, 15–16, 105–6, 106n (Jonathan Greely)

Speedwell, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 90n; captures: Dolphin, 354, 1001, 1001n; George, 89, 1001, 1001n; Phoenix, 354 (Philemon Haskell)

Speedwell, Pennsylvania Navy sloop: 543–44 (Joseph Wade)

Speedwell, Massachusetts privateer sloop: 779

Speirs [Spiers], ship: captured by Eagle, 6, 7n; re-captured by General Washington, 80, 399, 400n, 469; retaken by crew, 399, 469 (John Lamont)

Speke, HM ordnance storeship: 746, 792 (J. Laws)

Spence, James (mate, Fanny): deposition: 967n

Spencer, Elijah (Pt., Connecticut Marines): 159

Spencer, James (Capt.): 469n (Santa Maria)

Spencer, Joseph (Maj. Gen., Continental Army): commands Rhode Island expedition, 124–25, 125n, 191; and assistance from the Continental Navy, 136, 137; postpones Rhode Island expedition, 258, 358; and preparations for the Rhode Island expedition, 315, 332, 368; reports on attempts by the Rhode Island expedition, 368–69; requests inquiry into the failure of Rhode Island
expedition, 369; and exchange of prisoners at Rhode Island, 643–44; requests military assistance, 745n; to: Nicholas Cooke, 258, 368–69; Rhode Island Council of War 744–45; Abraham Whipple, 170; mentioned 219n, 232, 232n

Spencer, Joseph (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Spencer, Samuel (Capt.): 546 (St. Louis)

Spencers Island, S.C.: 553n

Spencers Inlet, S.C.: 809

Spencer, Joseph (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Spike, Indiaman. See Spike, HM ordnance storeship

Spink, Richard: 222, 441

Sphynx, 212, 219; in Nannaquaket Gut, 171, 212; moves above Howland’s Ferry, 221; British marine ordnance, 333; desertion in, 498-99; mentioned, Meadows, 172, 173n; advances up to Peekskill, 43; fires on Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 47, 96, 99; sails up to Fort Montgomery, 48; escorts flat boats to Fort Constitution, 69, 73, 91, 93; off Butter Hill, 69, 95; below Fishkill, 71; passes chevaux-de-frise at Pollepel I., 73, 118, 126, 127n; sails down to Fort Constitution, 95; covers landing at Fort Constitution, 97, 100; escorts Dependence downriver to Fort Montgomery, 108; anchors off Fort Montgomery, 109; escorts transports up Hudson, 143, 143n; off Fishkill, 143, 143n; sails up to Esopus Meadows, 172, 172n; sails up to Danskammer Point, 173n; covers landing at Kingston Landing, 183n, 184, 184n; sails up to Rondout Creek, 184, 203; with advanced squadron above Poughkeepsie, 186n; sails up to Red Hook, 192; off Livingston’s Manor, 203; off Sleepskine I., 203; sails down Hudson R. to Tellers Sound, 204, 233, 244, 281, 282; fires on American battery near Poughkeepsie, 243; sails past Poughkeepsie, 244; above Pollepel L, 259; escorts transports through the chevaux de frise at Pollepel L, 259–60; off Spuyten Duyvil Creek, 299, 794; mentioned, 24n, 36n, 37n, 38n, 39n, 42n, 43n, 44n, 48n, 69n, 71n, 73n, 91n, 95n, 98n, 100n, 109n, 118n, 174n, 175n, 192n, 203n, 239n, 243n–244n, 244n, 250n, 260n, 281n, 282n, 299n (George Scott)

Spy, Rhode Island Navy schooner gallery: Journal: 212–13, 221; at Howland’s Ferry, 68, 68n, 212, 219; in Nanaquaket Gut, 171, 212; moves above Howland’s Ferry, 221; British marine confined on, 333; on Rhode Island expedition, 333; ordnance, 333; desertion in, 498–99; mentioned, 171n, 213n, 221n, 333n (Joseph Crandall)

Spithead, England: 857, 891n, 915, 964, 985, 986, 1022, 1044, 1046

Spooner, Judah P. (Clerk, Connecticut Navy): 154

Sprague, Benjamin: 222

Sprague, Joseph (merchant at Salem, Mass.): 355n

Sprague, Labon (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186

Sprightly, HM cutter: 993; recaptures: unidentified brigs, 1094, 1101, 1101n (William Hills)

Sprigs, Joshua (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Sprigs, Leven [Leaven] (Pvt., Continental Army): 780

Springer, John: 442

Springfield, British Army transport: 398 (William Armstrong)

Spurier, — (Capt.): 870

Spurrier, William (merchant at London): 1024; from: Edward Symonds, 870; Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena, 869

Spuyten Duyvil Creek, N.Y.: 16, 38, 96, 299, 299n, 794, 795n

Spy, Connecticut Navy schooner: fitting out, 171, 221, 557; Zebediah Smith appointed to command, 171; ordered to cruise in Long Island Sound, 172; ordered to sail to Norwalk or Fairfield, 518, 575, 591; lacks crew, 557, 557n; arrives at Norwalk, 657; runs aground, 739, 739n; takes part in Long Island expedition, 745, 756; captures: Dolpin, 630; unidentified sloop, 23 (Zebediah Smith)

Spy, HM sloop: 613 (Thomas L. Frederick)

Spy, Massachusetts privateer armed vessel: captures: Lively, 46

Square, Matthew (Capt., Royal Artillery): 756, 756n

Square, (Comdr., RN): 30, 215, 216n (Other)

Squirrel, schooner: 1208 (Sharpe)

Squirrel, HMS: 741, 742, 889 (Henry Harvey)

Squirrel Island, Maine: 556

Staats, Mons.: 926

Stacey, John (seaman, Howe): 376

Stackpole, Joshua (Capt.): 482, 483, 642, 743 (McClary)

Stafford County, Va.: 726–27

Staley, —: 1065

Stamberg, Richard (Capt.): 89 (Lively)

Stamford, Conn.: 497, 532

Stand, Charles (Seaman, RN): 44

Standish, David (Capt., Royal Artillery): 115, 237

Stanhope, John (Comdr., RN): 96, 98n, 174, 175n, 243, 282, 299, 300 (Raven)

Stanley, HM brig tender: 831 (Richard Whitworth)

Stanley, Edward (Secretary to British Commissioners of the Customs): 939n

Stanly, John Wright (ship owner of New Bern, N.C.): 31, 250n, 628

Stanton, Alexander (Master of Arms, Maryland Navy): 692, 692n

Stanton, James (Seaman, RN): 860

Stanton, Joseph, Jr. (Col., Rhode Island State Regiment): 115, 237

Staples, Enoch (Capt.): 242 (Wooster)

Staples, John (merchant at London): 1024

Stark, John (Lt., RN): 140 (Maria)

Stark, John (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): 658

Starr, Massachusetts privateer schooner: 823, 823n (Littlefield Sibely)

Starr, Jonathan: 445
INDEX

Starr, Joshua: 445, 541
Staten Island, N.Y.: 12, 16, 623, 816, 824
Stanton, — (Capt.): 481, 732 (General Howe)
Steel, Thomas (Capt.): 704 (Beggars Bush; General Gates)
Steenblank, —
Staunton,
Steel, Thomas (Capt.): 704
Stephens, Philip (British Secretary of the Admiralty): approves purchase of Lowestaffe's Prize, 605n; forwards extract of letter to Lord George Germain, 327; approves purchase of Lowestaffe's Prize, 605n; forwards intelligence to Lord Weymouth, 695n, 942n; orders prisoners sent to Forton Prison, 873n; on foreigners taken prisoner in American vessels, 974; declines request to supply marine guard for Forton Prison, 976; on American prize crew held prisoners, 993–94; circulates descriptions of Alfred and Raleigh, 1116; orders shipwrights sent from Halifax to New York, 1125; orders additional artificers to Antigua and Jamaica, 1126; to: Viscount Barrington, 976; British Navy Board, 1125, 1126; William Eden, 993–94; Thomas Graves, 1116; Viscount Howe, 890–91; Sir Thomas Pe, 974–75, 1116; Lord Shuldham, 974–75; from: Sir George Collier, 82–85, 124, 633; Commissioners for Sick and Hurt Seamen, 1161–62; John Elphinston, 814–15, 826–27, 746–47, 857. See also Admiralty, British
Stephens, Walter (Capt.): 779n (Polly)
Sterrett, John (Capt., Maryland Militia): to: Mordecai Gist, 611
Sterling, South Carolina merchantman: captured by unidentified vessel, 924
Steuben, Friedrich Wilhelm Augustus, Baron von: 668, 678, 891, 891 n, 961, 973
 Stevens, John (merchant at London): 1024
Stevens, Noah (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Stevens, Richard: 236
Stevens, Thomas (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 46, 354, 698n (Bellaona)
Stewart, Stephen (shipbuilder, West River, Md.): to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 398
Steward, William (Capt., British Army): 97
Stewart, William: 443
Stokes, John (shipbuilder at York, Maine): 828
Stone, John (Capt., Maryland Militia): 1081–83, 1147; objects to building of American prizes in France, 915n; protests French assistance to America, 972, 973, 974n; on treatment of Alfred and Raleigh in France, 912–13, 914–15, 915n, 1146, 1147; protests French aid to America, 885–87, 931–33; proposes plan to capture dispatches of the American Commissioners in France, 887–88; on treatment of Alfred and Raleigh in France, 912–13, 914–15, 915n, 1146, 1147; protests French seamen serving on American warships, 914, 915n; protests sales of American prizes in France, 915n, 1081–83, 1147; objects to building of Deane, 931–32; demands restoration of American prizes brought into France, 932, 990, 991, 1008–9, 1050–51, 1067, 1065, 1155, 1156; and restoration of Clavendon and Hanover Planter to English owners, 955, 956n; protests building of American frigates in Holland, 972, 973; protests shipment of war supplies from France to America, 972, 973, 974n, 1063, 1063a; on British policy toward French aid to America, 973n; on Le Ray de Chaumont, 974n, reports intelligence on American maritime and naval affairs in France, 1063–64; recommends stationing frigates on Carolina coast, 1064; protests fitting out of privateers at Martinique, 1081–83; and treatment of American prisoners, 1087, 1095; protests French assistance to American warships, 1115; recommends stationing cruisers to intercept vessels sailing from France to America, 1115, 1148; and John Walke, 1146–
Suffolk County, Mass.: Court of Common Pleas, 738n
Sugar: from Brazil, 10; taken from British West Indiamen, 134; used while building privateer General Putnam, 222; plantations at Martinique, 782; mentioned, 14, 116, 399, 545, 546, 665, 867, 875, 877, 897-98, 900, 922, 946, 950, 957, 959, 961, 1035, 1036, 1037n, 1137, 1139
Sugar Loaf Hill, N.Y.: 95
Sullaway, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Sullievan, James (Capt., Continental Army): 780
Sullievan, James (of St. George's Cay, Bay of Honduras): 81
Sullivan, John (Capt., South Carolina Navy): 896
Sullivan, Philip (Capt., South Carolina Navy): 789; from: South Carolina Navy Board, 750n (Volunteer)
Summer, John (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Summer, Seth (Capt.): 594
Sunter, Thomas (Col., Continental Army): 741
Sunbury, Ga.: 469, 534, 612, 751
Supply, British armed transport: 1046, 1046n
Surinam (Dutch Guiana): 35, 35n, 197, 452, 655
Surman, Paul (Capt.): 546 (General Carleton)
Surrprise, Continental Navy lugger: 961; captures: Prince of Orange, 297n (Gustavus Conyngham)
Surrprise, Continental Navy sloop (formerly HM sloop Racehorse): 599, 600; burned at Red Bank, 568, 580, 623, 648, 648n, 666, 666n (Benjamin Dunn)
Susanna, schooner: 1207 (Turner)
Susannah, shallop: 1208 (Verge)
Sutphen, David (Col., New York Militia): 127, 127n
Sutton, Evelyn (Capt., RN): 1164 (Prosperine)
Sutton, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024
Swain, Barzillai (Capt.): 124n (London)
Swain, Boston (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Swallow, Maryland letter of marque schooner: bond, 704; ordered not to follow British merchantman to sea, 975, 976; departs Gironde R., 982; salutes Étendard, 982, 982n; armament of, 991; sails in company with Portsmouth, 991, 1002; captures: Emperor of Germany, 990-91, 1002, 1008-9, 1013, 1015n, 1017, 1021, 1022 (John Martin)
Swallow, Maryland privateer sloop: 703 (Richard Johns)
Swallow, Rhode Island letter of marque sloop: captured by Aeolus, 294, 296n (John Murphy)
Swallow, sloop: 628
Swan, HM sloop: Journal: 126, 713; chases Connecticut privateer, 126; stationed in Long Island Sound, 126; boats of, attacked. 712; exchanges fire with Connecticut militia, 713, 713n, 756, 762, 824 (James Ayscough)
Swan, Elisha (carpenter, Nancy): 108
Swan, James: 441

INDEX

Storow, Jethro (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Story, William (Clerk, Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept.): to Joshua Huntington, 685
Stott, John (Capt., RN): 1160, 1161; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 1022 (Minerva)
Stoutenburgh, Francis (Col.): 382
Stow [Stowe, Stove], David (Acting Lt., RN): 141 (Lee)
Stratford, Robert (Comdr., RN): 724 (Cygnet)
Stratton, Samuel: 222
Stroli, ---, Mr. (St. Christopher innkeeper): 873n
Strombolo, HM fire ship (Samuel W. Clayton): 761
Stroud, Richard: 443
Strumbello [Strombolo], Pennsylvania Navy fire ship: shortage of men in 63, 63n; to be sunk in Delaware R. as navigational obstruction, 63, 74, 75n, 110, 110n, 120, 121n, 144, 146n (James McKnight)
Stuart, John (British Superintendent of Indian Affairs for the Southern District): 398
Studholme, schooner: 1207 (Love)
Studholme [Stedholme], Gilfled (Maj., British Army): 695, 696, 697n
Stupart, Robert (merchant at London): 1024
Sturdy Beggar, Maryland letter of marque brig: 389-90, 703, 704 (John McKel; James Campbell)
Sturdy Beggar, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: and capture of Sir William Erskine, 6, 6n (Heman Doane)
Sturdy Beggar, Massachusetts privateer schooner: and capture of Sir William Erskine, 6, 6n (Edward Rolland)
Sturdy Beggar, American privateer: chased by Resolution, 1078; captures: Annie, 1069; Smyrna Galley, 1078, 1123
Success, brig: 1205 (Kelleur)
Success, Massachusetts privateer schooner: ordered out of Santander, Spain, 878; refitting in Bilbao, Spain, 968-69; captures: Endeavour, 954, 954n; Isabel, 15-16; William & Polly, 869, 870, 983 (John Fletcher)
Success, schooner: captured by Portland, 553, 554n, 777 (John Burrows)
Success, schooner: 1209 (McNeal)
Success, schooner: captured by Glasgow, 694, 694n
Success, ship: 1151, 1151n (Cabot Gerrish)
Success, sloop: 1205 (Hitch)
Suffolk, Lord [Henry Howard, 12th Earl of Suffolk] (British Secretary of State for Northern Dept.): 907, 995, 1087n; from: J. L. Doerfeld, 1010-11; Thomas Erskine, 967-68, 1032-33; Paul Wentworth, 983
Suffolk, Va.: 480n, 493, 552n
Suffolk County, Mass.: Court of Common Pleas, 738n
INDEX

Swasey, Anthony (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Swasey, Nathaniel (Capt.): 982 (Neptune)
Swasey, Nathaniel (Capt.): 982 (Neptune)
Swanse, Nathaniel (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 157
Swansea, Massachusetts: 475n, 494n, 805n
Swanse, Nathaniel (Boy, Connecticut Navy): 157
Sweden: enlistment of prisoners from, 529; muni-
tions for America smuggled out of, 908, 967–68, 1010, 1032–33; policy of, on trade with America, 908–9, 1010–11; revolution in, 926; inward-bound vessels, 1169
Sweetland, Richard (Seaman, Continental Navy): 157
Syden, Joseph (Capt.; Member, New
York, 357; to participate in raid on Dartmouth, 332, 357, 368; lands marines to defend British troops land at, 16, 36, 37, 38, 41, 72, 96; British squadron off, 24, 39, 45; British troops embark at, 96; American boats destroyed off, 383; mentioned, 42
Tarrytown Bay [Croton Bay], N.Y.: 42n, 44n, 72, 94, 98, 100
Tarty, Thomas (shipbuilder at Norfolk, Va.): 1193, 1194
Talbot, Thomas (shipbuilder at Norfolk, Va.): 1193, 1194
Tallman, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 8
Talbot, John (Capt., RN): 814, 815 (Solebay)
Talbot, Solomon Butt (merchant at Norfolk, Va.): 332, 357, 368; lands marines to defend

British troops land at, 16, 36, 37,
38, 41, 72, 96; British squadron off, 24, 39, 45; British troops embark at, 96; American boats destroyed off, 383; mentioned, 42
Tarrytown Bay [Croton Bay], N.Y.: 42n, 44n, 72, 94, 98, 100
Tarty, Thomas (shipbuilder at Norfolk, Va.): 1193, 1194
Talbot, Thomas (shipbuilder at Norfolk, Va.): 1193, 1194
Tallman, Benjamin (Col., Rhode Island Militia): 137
Tangier Island, Va.: 380, 409, 459–60, 767
Tangier Sound, Md.: 572, 592, 592n, 736, 737n
Tanner, John (Capt.): 46 (Terra Nova)
Tapping, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1186
Tarney, Michael (Boy, Continental Navy): 598–601, 832
Tarpaulin Cove, Nashon Island, Mass.: 805n
Tarrytown, N.Y.: British troops land at, 16, 36, 37, 38, 41, 72, 96; British squadron off, 24, 39, 45; British troops embark at, 96; American boats destroyed off, 383; mentioned, 42
Tarrytown Bay [Croton Bay], N.Y.: 69, 92
Tarolo, Connecticut privateer schooner: 590 (Theo-
philus Fitch)
Tarolo, schooner (of Dominica): captures: St.
Jacques, 723; York, 723
Tarolo, HMS: Journal: 24, 109, 299–300; escorts
flat boats to Tarrytown, 24, 36, 38, 39, 43; sails to Tellers Point, 38; sails further up Hudson R., 39; off Kings Ferry, 41; advances into Haver-
straw Bay, 42, 43; off Dunderberg Mountain, 47; fires on Fort Montgomery, 96; off Fort Montgomery, 99; sends master to recover can-
on from Continental frigates, 109; sends men to raise chain at Fort Montgomery, 109; off Fort Clinton, 173n, 174, 292, 299; sails down Hudson R., 282, 299; returns to New York City, 300; mentioned, 360, 37n, 42n, 44n, 72, 98, 100n
(Gornithwaite Ommans)
Tarolo, Virginia Navy ship: 268 (Richard Taylor)
INDEX

Tartar, HM tender: captures (with Portland): Sampson, 553-54, 554n
Tate, James [Richard] (Capt.): 14, 90 (Hero)
Tatemagnish, cutter: 1205
Taunton, Mass.: 315
Taunton River, Mass.: 68, 137
Taylor, ———, Mr.: 169
Taylor, Daniel: 95
Taylor, Henry (Cook, Connecticut Navy): 155
Taylor, James (Lt., RN): 379
Taylor, James (Pvt., Continental Navy): 780
Taylor, John (Capt., Connecticut Navy): 157
Taylor, John (Capt.): 900n, 915n, 934n, 941, 947n, 963n, 1060, 1061, 1063n (Anna Susannah)
Taylor, Joseph (Capt.): 436n
Taylor, Ralph (Capt.): 354 (Edward)
Taylor, Robert (Capt.): 354 (Edward)
Taylor, Samuel (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Teal, Timothy (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Teceder, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Teceder, William (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Terceira Island, Azores: 912, 920, 1153
Terens, Seger (officer of Maese Admiralty Court): 1064
Taylor, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Taylor, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Taylor, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 122, 123n
Taylor, James: 1194
Thillable, James: 1194
Thinean, Andrew (merchant at London): 1024
Thomas, schooner: 1207 (Morrison)
Thomas, ship: captured by Perseus, 809, 809n (William Earle)
Thomas, ship: 1017, 1018, 1019 (Joseph Pine)
Thomas, James (Seaman, RN): 860
Thomas, John (Ensign, Continental Army): 122, 123n
Thomas, Will: 54
Thompson, ———, Mr.: 466
Thompson, ———, Mr. (shipbuilder at Philadelphia): 682
Thompson, Cornelius (Seaman, Virginia Navy): 268
Thompson, Isaac (merchant at London): 1024
Thompson, Lawrence (Capt., Continental Army): 312
Thompson, Margaret Turner (Mrs. Thomas): 1093, 1151
Thompson, Thomas (Capt., Continental Navy): burns counterfeit money, 847; burns schooner, 847; searches for Jamaica fleet, 847; engages Druid, 847-49, 859n; reports on cruise, 847-49, 896; prefers attacking men-of-war to attacking merchantmen, 849; attacks Cameo’s convoy, 868n; at L’Orient, 877, 939, 961, 1093; requests guns, 877; orders Elisha Hinman to cruise in company, 895; reception in France, 895, 947; justifies his sailing to France, 895-97; and disposal of prizes, 896, 905, 922, 925, 1037; sailing orders, 897n, 1026-27; and refitting of Alfred and Raleigh, 905, 925; Nicholson advises, 911; on dealings with Gourlade, Bérand Frères & Monplasses; 925; on dealings with Thomas Morris and Pierre Penet, 925; prepares to sail from France, 931, 1097, 1158-59; career, 942n; and seamen’s pay, 955; and Alfred’s and Raleigh’s accounts, 1037; and distribution of prize money, 1038; insulted by French officials, 1061-62; and Raleigh, 1151; escorted to sea by French warship, 1158, 1165n; and Thomas’s rum, 1133, 1134; recommends Bérard, 1149; welcomes John Paul Jones to France, 1151; escorted to sea by French warship, 1158, 1165n; to: American Commissioners in France, 895-97, 925, 1061-62, 1129-30, 1149, 1158-59; Continental Marine Committee, 847-49; John Paul Jones, 1151-52; from: American Commissioners in France, 905, 1026-27; Silas Deane, 955; mentioned, 242, 875, 900, 911n, 941, 948, 949n, 1134n (Raleigh)
Thompson, William (boatswain, Resolution): 563
Thornton, Edmund: 279
Thornton, James (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Thornton, John [J. Dumeneig]: 1086n; from: American Commissioners in France, 1086
Thornton, Robert (merchant at London): 1024
Three Brothers, ship: 1205 (Smith)
Three Brothers, sloop: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 804 (Matthew Malone)
INDEX 1339

Three Friends, schooner: 1209 (Farnam)
Three Friends, cartel schooner: 440, 440n, 838
   (Isaac Freeman)
Thunderer, HM ketch/radeau: 140, 392 (John R. Falconer)
Thunder Hill. See Dunderberg Mountain, N.Y.
Thwait & Ridley (merchants at London): 1024
Thwing, Samuel (merchant at Boston): 484, 485
Thynne, at
Tilley, James:
Tilghman, Tench
Tilghman, Edward,
Ticonderoga,
Tinker, Merchant:
Tinicum Channel, Delaware River: Hazelwood's
Timothy, Peter:
Tillinghast, Daniel (Continental Agent, Rhode Is-
Tiverton, R.I.: Tinker, Stephen: (Capt.):
Tinker, Harris:
Tinker, Daniel:
Timpson, Thomas (Capt.):
Timber Creek,
Timmis, Joseph: 739n (Jonathan)
Tooner, Henry (Commissioner to fit out North
Toomer, Henry (Commissioner to fit out North
Tonyn, Patrick (Gov., British East Florida):
Toomer, Richard (Capt.): 924 (Caesar)
Townsend, Richard (Capt.): 739, 739n (Jonathan)
Towles, Oliver (Maj., Continental Army): to: Sir
Howard Howe, 519-21
Townsend, Penn (prize master, Rhode Island privateer Oliver Cromwell): 567
Townsend, Richard (Capt.): 739, 739n (Jonathan)
Towle, Mark (Capt.): 683n, 693, 694n (Friendship)
Tower Hill, North Kingstown, R.I.: 665
Towles, Oliver (Maj., Continental Army): to: Sir
William Howe, 519-21
Tobago, British West Indies: 65, 81-82, 277-78, 773-74, 809, 964
Tobias, — (Capt.): 924 (Caesar)
Tobine, Patrick (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Tod, — 26
Tolcher, Richard (Midn., RN): 924 (Caesar)
Tolle, Richard:
Tolgar, —
Toll, Richard: 618-19; captured by Fanny, 619n (Moses Gombauld)
Tom, sloop: 400n; captured by General Washington, 399, 469 (Stanton Hazard)
Tomkins, Robert (Capt., Virginia Navy): 628 (Henry)
Toms River, N.J.: 419n
Tonken, Thomas (Lt., RN): 233, 233n
Tonnellier [Cooper]: 618-19; captured by Fanny, 619n (Moses Gombauld)
Topper, Abraham (Capt.): 67n (Lovely Lass)
Topsham, England: 969, 1005
Torbay, England: 966n, 968, 1094
Toraille, HM storeship: 761 (Jahleel Brenton)
Tortola, British Virgin Islands: 132, 133, 598, 619, 655, 758n, 1103
Tortue, Isle de la, Saint-Domingue: 629, 636, 637
Touche, —, Mons.: 967
Toulon, France: 151, 862, 864
Tourterelle, French Navy frigate: 731 (Chevalier de La Laurencie)
Towell, Mark (Capt.): 683n, 693, 694n (Friendship)
Tower Hill, North Kingstown, R.I.: 665
Towles, Oliver (Maj., Continental Army): to: Sir
William Howe, 519-21
Townsend, Penn (prize master, Rhode Island privateer Oliver Cromwell): 567
Townsend, Richard (Capt.): 739, 739n (Jonathan)
Towen (Boothbay), Maine: 66, 66n, 82, 84, 440, 555
Tracy, — (Capt.): 382
Tracy, John (merchant at Newburyport, Mass.): 66n
Tracy, Nathaniel (shipowner of Newburyport, Mass.): 67n, 470n
Trahus, — (Capt.) See Woodhouse,
INDEX

Truill, — (Capt.): 904
Trattles, William (Capt.): 511, 511n (Sisters)
Treadwell, Jacob: 743
Tree, Francis (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1186
Trench, John: 348
Trenton, Massachusetts privateer sloop: captures: Elizabeth, 15–16; Mary, 15–16 (John Conolly)
Trenton, N.J.: 120, 163, 304, 689, 763
Trevett, Samuel (merchant at Marblehead, Mass.): 355n
Trew [Tren], Richard (Capt.): 89 (Proudfoot)
Trinidad, Spanish West Indies: 65, 81, 210–11, 276, 277–78, 278–79
Trinity Bay, Newfoundland: 613
Tripe, Thomas (carpenter, Satisfaction): 7
Tripp, John (Mariner, Maryland Navy): 365n
Trion, brig: captured by George, 469 (Luke Chaunvet)
Trion, HMS: 40, 142, 218, 937, 938 (Skeffington Lutwidge)
Trion, vessel: captured by Mary, 910 (Bertram)
Trott, John (seaman, Civil Usage): 993
True American, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: plunders Edward, 1033; captures: Elisabeth, 937, 938, 969, 1105n; Joanna, 804; New Exeter, 804; mentioned, 805n (John Buffington)
True Blue, Massachusetts privateer schooner: captures: Fanny, 966, 967n; Mary, 25n, 1057 (Richard Stiles)
True Blue, schooner: 1208 (Buchanan)
True Blue, shallop: captured by naval officer for port of Gloucester, 554 (Over)
True Brion, British letter of marque ship: captured by Randolph, 789; recaptures: Severn, 31 (Thomas Venture)
Trumbull, Continental Navy frigate: naval stores for, 23, 23n, 538; and putting to sea, 510, 538; fitting out, 536, 537, 755; rigging for, 541–42; mentioned, 591 (Dudley Saltonstall)
Trumbull, HM galley (formerly Continental Army galley): 140, 212
Trumbull, Connecticut privateer sloop: 554–55, 555n, 590, 829, 829n (Henry Billings)
Trumbull, David (Commissary of Connecticut): 221, 668
Trumbull, Jonathan (Gov., Connecticut): and use of Bushnell’s floating mines against British ships in Hudson R., 117, 394; orders cartel sloop sent to New York, 138; appoints prize agent for Connecticut in Massachusetts, 238, 238n; on prize case of packet Weymouth, 238; orders examination of prize for use as prison ship, 341; recommends using Bushnell’s floating mines against enemy shipping in Delaware R., 548, 557; authorizes payment of payroll of Oliver Cromwell, 494; denies request that Tobias Furneaux be sent to Lebanon, Conn., 497n; orders Spy to Norwalk or Fairfield, 575; advises on fitting out Schuyler, 590; provides Connecticut Navy schooner to cruise with Schuyler, 590; signs list of bonds for Connecticut letters of marque, 590; authorized to purchase salt, 668; and appointment of officers to Connecticut Navy, 674; to: Samuel Eliot, Jr., 238; Samuel H. Parsons, 557; Thomas Shaw, 11, 138; William Worthington, 203–94; from: John Douglas, 351–52; Samuel Eliot, Jr., 33, 114–15, 189–90, 340, 471, 485, 811–12; William Hotham, 567–68, 807; Massachusetts Council, 180–81; Rhode Island Council of War, 496–97; Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 649, 688; Thomas Shaw, 107–8, 403–4, 557; James Wadsworth, 78, 117; William Worthington, 548–49; mentioned, 631
Trumbull, Joseph (Col. and Commissary General, Continental Army): 190, 471, 471n, 631, 639, 811, 812, 813n
Truscott, William (Comdr., RN): 65n, 746; from: Lord Macartney, 65 (Grasshopper)
Truxton, Thomas (Capt.): sells prize in France, 893; enlist French sailors, 1004, 1005; mentioned, 181n, 354, 355n, 664, 787n, 1005n, 1057n, 1153n (Mars)
Tryall, schooner: 120n; captured by Snail, 32
Tryon, William (Royal Gov., New York; Maj. Gen., Provincial Troops): 86, 87, 94, 95n, 97, 99, 100
Tucker, Benjamin (Capt.): 598 (Welcome)
Tucker, Benjamin (dt, Mass. privateer Warren): 566, 644n
Tucker, Henry (merchant at Bermuda): to: St. George Tucker, 169, 409–10, 751
Tucker, John (seaman, Buckram): 348
Tucker, John (seaman, Paris): 622
Tucker, R. (Pvt., British Marines): 795
Tucker, St. George (lawyer at Williamsburg, Va.): from: Henry Tucker, 169, 409–10, 751
Tucker, Samuel (Capt., Continental Navy): appointed to command Boston, 815, 829; from: Continental Navy Board of Eastern Dept., 815; mentioned, 310, 744n, 828 (Boston)
Tucker, Thomas, Sr. (Capt.): 410, 410n (Dispatch)
Tucker, Thomas, Jr. (Capt.): 409–10 (Fanny)
Tucker, Tudor (Sailing Master, RN): 410
Tudor (Tudor), Samuel (shipbuilder at Poughkeepsie, N.Y.): to: Barnabas Deane, 541–42
Turgot, Anne-Robert-Jacques [Baron de l’Aulne]: 960
Turkey: 520, 862, 863, 864n
Turks Islands, The Bahamas: 220, 524
Turnbull, William (merchant at Philadelphia): 187
Turner, Dr. Edward Kitchen (Surgeon, Massachusetts Navy): 465, 465n
Turner, William (seaman, Howe): 376
Turner, William (Maj.): 712n
Turner, —, Mr. (of Trenton): 763
Turpin, Leis (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1177
Tuscani, British transport: 196
Tuscany, Grand Duchy of: 881n
Tuttle, John (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Twining, Timothy (2d prize master, Buckram): 347
Tyrie, John (Capt.):
Ulster County, N.Y.:
Underwood, Union, Union, Union, United States, Union, Underwood, Union, Union, Union, Union, Union, Union, Union, Underwood, Union, Union, Union, Union, Union, Union.
Tyrian, American privateer ship: captures: Amelia, 113 (Davie)
Tyrianicide, Massachusetts Navy brigantine: Log: 476, 483, 725, 768, 779; provisions and supplies for, 170, 496, 530; accounts of, 362, 484; fitting out, 368, 427, 483, 516; medicine for, 465; sails from Salem to Boston, 476; ordered to refit at Nantes, Bordeaux or Bilbao, 510; sailing orders, 510, 530, 555; raisins for surgeon of, 530; arrives at Boston from Bordeaux, 615; brings arms from Bordeaux, 616; sail needles from, 787; captures (with Hazard): Alexander, 725; Good Intent, 768; Polly, 779; mentioned, 170n (Jonathan Haraden)
Tyrie, John (Capt.): 113 (Amelia)
Ulster County, N.Y.:
Underwood, — (Capt.): 399 (General Howe)
Unicorn, HMS: arrives at New York in need of repairs, 97; on convoy duty, 174, 511, 566; in Sakonnet Passage, R.I., 231, 237, 317, 332, 357; mentioned, 332a, 357n, 368, 369n (John Ford)
Union, brigantine: captured by coast guard ship from Dominica, 676-77
Union, British letter of marque ship: 950 (Hamilton)
Union, Massachusetts Navy trading ship: fitting out, 555, 633, 634n, 697, 788; at Cape Ann, 622; recruitment for, 643; gunpowder for, 793; ordered to Nantes, 810; ships stores for, 811; mentioned, 938n (William Haynes; Richard James)
Union, sloop: 106, 107, 107n; captured by Ranger, 107, 242 (Mathew Sleight)
Union, sloop: 494
Union, British transport: 388
United States, Rhode Island privateer sloop: division of prize money in, 339-40; captures (with American Revenue): Mary, 539, 540, 540n; Nancy, 539, 540, 540n; Rebecca, 540, 540n (Benjamin Pierce)
Unity, sloop: 1206 (Johnson)
Unity, sloop: 724n; captured by Lancashire Witch, 724
Upper Cedar Point, Md.: 710
Upplée, Samuel (Capt., RN): 68, 98, 117-18, 143, 452 (Peston)
Upshaw, Arthur: 183
Urcallo, Don Manuel de (Capt.): 1103 (Colon)
Ushtan Island [Ile d’Ouessant], France: 861-64, 865, 1066, 1083, 1092, 1104
Valentine, James: 81
Valtire, — (Lt., French Army): 637, 638
Van Bibber, Abraham (Agent for Maryland and Virginia at St. Eustatius): 510, 510n, 781; petition to Virginia House of Delegates, 508-10
Van Burrens Mills, N.Y.: 128n
Van Cortlandt, Pierre (President, New York Council of Safety): to George Clinton, 173-74; Jacobus Wynkoop, 128
Vandeput, George (Capt., RN): from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 985 (Asia)
Vanderbeek, Henry (Armorer, Continental Navy): 673
Vanderford, Charles (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 725
Vander Meulen & Jowett (merchants at London): 1024
Vannes, France: 977, 1014-15, 1034, 1155, 1156
Vansan, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 874
Van Wyck, —, Mrs.: 58
Van Zandt, James [alias George Lupton]: 913n, to: William Eden, 912-13
Varlo, Western (Capt., RN): 1069, 1094; from: Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 986 (Bedford)
Varnum, James Mitchell (Brig. Gen., Continental Army): directed to remove cannon from Forts Mifflin and Mercer, 363; to promote cooperation between Samuel Smith and Hazelwood, 369, 388, 424, 467; and defense of Fort Mifflin, 396, 396n, 424, 434-35, 435n, 448, 449, 490, 514, 521, 581; and defense of Fort Mercer, 396n, 434-35, 435n, 515, 521, 542-43, 569, 581; criticizes conduct of Hazelwood’s fleet, 422, 515, 763; on American battery near Manu-a Creek, 422, 425n, 456, 514-15; and defense of Delaware R., 422-24, 515, 518, 521, 533; on care of sick soldiers, 424; on Hazelwood’s character, 424, 515; on supply of Howe’s army by British fleet, 435, 449, 521; on American battery near Little Manaua Creek, 515, 515n; on American casualties, 515, 521; offers to man Hazelwood’s fleet, 581; to George Washington, 388, 422-25, 434-35, 448-49, 514-15, 521-22; from: George Washington, 363, 369, 542-43; mentioned, 385, 449n, 568, 647
Vatable, —, Mr.: 670
Vatoss [Vatass], John (Maj., British Army): 119, 119n

Vaughan, Charles (Midn., RN): exchange proposed 453, 537, 538n, 566, 567, 567n, 707, 707n

Vaughan, John (Maj. Gen., British Army): assists in capture of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, 94, 99; commands at Fort Clinton, 126, 127n; commands British troops moving up Hudson with the advanced squadron, 126, 174; and attack on American batteries at Rondout Creek, 192, 193; commands British troops at Kingston Landing, 192, 383; on board transport Friendship, 192: burns Kingston, 192–93, 300; directs British withdrawal to New York down Hudson R., 232, 233; reports on operations in Hudson R., 233, 300–301; returns to New York City from Hudson R. expedition, 281; and assistance to Burgoyne, 300; commends Sir James Wallace and John Stanhope, 300; orders troops destined for Philadelphia to sail to New York City, 300; returns to Fort Vaughan, 300; lists American cannon, arms and vessels taken or destroyed on Hudson R. expedition, 301; to Sir Henry Clinton, 192–93, 300–301; mentioned, 95n, 293n

Vaughan, John Taylor (merchant at London): 1024

Vaux, Comte de: 963, 973

Venice, Republic of: 1132

Ventre & Pascal (merchants at Marseilles): 1137, 1139

Ventura Gomez de la Torre & Barrena. See Gomez de la Torre, Ventura, & Barrena

Venus, brig: captured by Exeterprize, 911 (John Adron)

Venus, brig: recaptured by British privateer Revenge, 197–98, 296; captured by Continental Navy cutter Revenge, 198, 297n (Weeks)

Venus, HMS: 662–63, 700, 816 (William P. Williams)

Venus, ship: 951 (John Smith)

Verdon [Verden], Robert (Gunner's Mate, Continental Navy): 443

Verdon [le Verdon sur-Mer], France: 898, 899

Vergennes, Charles Gravier, Comte de (French Minister for Foreign Affairs): orders arrest of Gustavus Conyngham and crew of Revenge, 297n; obtains Jean Baptiste Cabarrus's freedom, 850, 852, 852n; contests American Commissioners' request for ships of the line, 865; sends courier with American Commissioners' memorial to Madrid, 880; and French and Spanish aid to America, 884n, 978–79, 1115; advises Franklin and Deane on dispatches, 887–88; and admission of Alfred and Raleigh into France, 914; on French seamen serving in American warships, 914–15, 915n; and sale of Continental Navy prizes, 915n; obtains knighthood for Georges Grand, 926; and American Commissioners' money, 927; justifies French policy toward Americans, 931–32; recommends French Navy purchase Deane, 931–32; and American violations of rights of neutrals, 937, 938; and restoration of Clarendon and Hanover Planter to English owners, 955, 956n; on frigates building at Amsterdam, 973; on treatment of Continental Navy ships in France, 973–74; investigates capture of Emperor of Germany, 1009n; edits text of American apology for capture of Fortune, 1021n, 1040; and capture of Fortune, 1038–40, 1079, 1080; concerning Anna Susanannah, 1062; on armed shipments to America, 1063; on purchases of American prize vessels by French merchants, 1081; on fitting out of privateers in Martinique, 1082; and French treaty with United States, 1148; on convoys of American supplies, 1148; to Marquis d'Ossun, 865, 978–79; from: American Commissioners in France, 1151; Marquis de Noailles, 1149–50; Marquis d'Ossun, 987–90; Gabriel de Sartine, 913–14, 1021–22, 1155–56; Lord Stormont, 1008–9, 1060–61, 1146–48

Vermont Council of Safety, President of: from: Samuel Herrick, 481–82

Vermont Militia: 482, 482n

Vernon, Samuel (merchant at Providence, R.I.): 685n

Vernon, William (Member, Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept.): 86, 382, 516. See also Navy, Continental: Navy Board of Eastern Dept.

Verplanck Point, N.Y.: British troops land on, 95, 99

Vieus, Morrell (merchants at Dunkirk): 881n

Vies, Morrell & Fils (merchants at Dunkirk): from: Silas Deane, 1153


Virginia: Continental artillery needed in, 346; commissary of provisions for, 390; price of salt in, 410; blockaded by Royal Navy ships, 459; agent for, at St. Eustatius, 508; security of Continental Navy frigates building in, 596, 632; merchant vessels and seamen scarce in, 727; ports south of, safe for trade, 727; and trade with France, 727-28, 893, 914n, 912n, 943, 985, 1071; imports salt, 728; British warships obtain provisions from, 740; flag of truce from, boards Emerald, 771; and destination of Howe's fleet, 960; as destination of shipments from Europe, 995, 998; inward-bound vessels, 430, 494n, 628, 764, 786, 819n, 850, 851, 866, 917, 990; outward-bound vessels, 170, 170n, 437n, 481, 481n, 536, 563, 670, 676, 683, 745, 885n, 910, 1044, 1094; mentioned, 22, 135, 267, 350, 351, 352, 379, 430n, 480n, 552n, 627, 735, 757

Council: 727, 728, 729n, 828, 894n
House of Delegates: 468, 468n, 508–10, 572
Militia: 30, 346, 894n

Virginia Capes: 288, 893. See also: Charles, Cape, Va.; Henry, Cape, Va.


Voltaire, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1169
Volonte, Spanish Navy frigate: 717, 718
Volunteer, South Carolina legate of marquee ship: 729, 729n, 730n, 767, 768, 789 (Philip Sullivan) Volunteer, South Carolina privateer ship: cured and destroyed by Bruce, 656 (Eliphazet Smith)
Vow Elizabeth, vessel: 1094 (Heeling)
Vryheid, ship (formerly Juno): captured by Maidstone, 561–62, 562n (Adriaen Laerdoes)

Vulture, HM sloop: Master's Log: 548; captures: Hope, 104; Two Friends, 548; mentioned, 104n (James Featus)

Wadie, James (Capt.): 725n (Alexander)
Wading River, N.Y.: 739
Wadsworth, James (Maj. Gen., Connecticut Militia): to: Jonathan Trumbull, 73, 117
Waggner, Andrew (Capt., Continental Army): 318
Wait, Jason (Capt., Continental Army): 482, 482n
Waite, John (Col., Massachusetts Militia): 822
Waite, Josiah (Sgt., Continental Marines): 486, 672
Wakefield, Charles (Seaman, RN): 713
Walbrook, England: 928
Wales, Nathaniel, Jr. (Clerk, Connecticut Council of Safety): 402–3, 434
Walk, Charles (Seaman, RN): 470
Walke, John (Capt.): 1146, 1147, 1148n
Walker, John (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
Walker, Joseph: 465
Walker, Josiah (Yeoman, Connecticut Navy): 155
Walker, Robert: 947
Walker, Solomon (Capt., Massachusetts Militia): 257
Walker, Thomas (merchant at London): 1024
Walker, Thomas (Capt., Maryland Navy): 64, 782; from: Maryland Council, 785 (Baltimore)
Wall, James (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Wallace, Sir James (Capt., Maryland Navy): 488, 489n, 599 (Fly)
Wallace, William (boatswain, Wanton's Pond, R.I.): 257
Ward, Charles (Seaman, Continental Navy): 317, 622n
Ward, Andrew (Brig. Gen., Connecticut Militia): 159
Ward, Samuel (Rhode Island Delegate to the Continental Congress): 90
Ward, Samuel (Lt., Continental Marines): 317, 622n
Ward, Thomas (Master's Mate, Continental Navy): 486, 673
Wardwell (Wardell), John (prize master, Nossa Senhora de Carmo e Santo Antonio): 9, 10n; from: Joseph Cunningham, 10
Ware, Francis (Col., Maryland Militia): 710, 726, 735; from: Maryland Council, 771
Wares, Bay of, Portugal. See Oeiras, Bay of
Warner, Elisha (Capt., Continental Navy): 488, 489n, 599 (Fly)
Warner, Jonathan (Brig. Gen., Massachusetts Militia): 625
Warns, John (Capt.): 200n (Maria)
Warren, brig: captured by Enterprize, 723
Warren, Continental Navy frigate: marine officers, 21, 86–87, 565n; ordered to put to sea, 474; fitting out, 480; errors in accounts of, 523; funds for construction of, 534; treatment of sick crewman from, 565; ordered to France, 652; John Deshon sent to assist getting to sea, 836; mentioned, 474n, 480n, 525n, 534n, 598n, 692n, 744, 743n, 823n (John B. Hopkins)
Warren, Samuel: asked to intervene in dispute concerning cannon for frigates Alliance and Confederacy, 202; absent from the Navy Board, 382; informs Continental Marine Committee of loss of Hampden, 473; ordered to deliver naval stores, 529; ammunition ordered through, 555; vessels chartered through, 555; to: John Adams, 124–25; Joshua Huntington, 202; from: Elbridge Gerry, 52, 713–14; mentioned, 107, 201, 292n, 257
Warren, R.I.: 190, 191, 315, 368, 540n
Warren Neck, R.I.: 191
Warrington Rock, Antigua: 746
Warson, Mr.: 35
Warwick, HMS: 328 (John Moutray)
Warwick, R.I.: 191, 368
Warwick Neck, R.I.: 622
Warwick Point, R.I.: 317, 622n
Warwashburn, Gideon (Pvt., Continental Navy): 1187
Washington, HM brig (formerly Continental Army galley Washington): 140, 212 (Parker I. Harrison)
Washington, Massachusetts privateer brigantine: 485n; petition of owners to: Massachusetts Council, 484–85 (Nicholas Ogilbe)
Washington, Continental Navy frigate: at White Hill, N.J., 25, 25n, 186, 186n, 284, 284n; armament, 25, 186, 186n; transports naval stores to Bordentown, 59; ammunition in, transferred to Hazelwood's fleet, 163, 163n; seamen in, drafted to serve in Hazelwood's fleet, 163, 163n, 186, 186n, 283, 283n, 284, 284n, 301, 321, 448, 454, 471; security of, 284, 301, 320-
INDEX

21, 321n, 397, 408, 447–48, 453, 471, 471n, 623, 631; Washington recommends scuttling of, 284, 284n, 320–21, 397, 448, 453, 455, 455n, 624n; manned by soldiers, 308, 308n; muster roll, 312; usefulness of, 321; scuttled, 453, 471, 624n; plans to raise, 623–24 (Thomas Read)

Washington, Massachusetts privateer schooner: **captures:** *Betsy*, 15–16; *Elizabeth*, 804; mentioned, 805n (Thomas Clough; William Preston)

Washington, Connecticut privateer sloop: 590 (Joseph Jauncey)

Washington, sloop: 554n, 619 (Collins)

Washington, snow: captured by *Southampton's* tender, 470


Washington, Thacker: 740

Washington's Fleet: 253

Waterford, Ireland: 929, 949, 969, 1001

Watergus [Water Gus, Water Guise], ship: captured by *Seaford*, 773 (Adrian Chatelain)

Waters, Josiah (Col.; merchant at Boston): 222, 225n, 830; to: Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., 754–55, 760, 812–13

Waters, Thomas (Capt.): 703, 704 (Baltimore Hero; *Williamina*)

Waters, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 118

Waters, William (Capt., Maryland Militia): 736

Waters & Gyles (painters at Boston): 638

Waters & Stanbridge (painters at Boston): 639

Watertown, Mass.: 594

Watkins, Joseph (merchant at London): 1024

Watkins, William (Capt., Pennsylvania Navy): 488 (Brimstone)

Wattmough, John (Capt.): 65, 354 (King George)

Watson, —— (Capt.): 779

Watson, Brook (merchant at London): 153, 517, 1024

Watson, Marion (It., Massachusetts privateer *Hauke*): 1145, 1146

Watson, William (Justice of the Peace, Plymouth, Mass.): 575

Watsons Creek, N.J.: 186

Watt, David (Capt.): captured, 875, 877; provides intelligence on *Alfred* and *Raleigh*, 939, 939n; mentioned, 900n, 915n, 934n, 947n, 963n (Jamaica)
Watt, James (Comdr., RN): issues notice to deserters, 74; issues recruiting notice to seamen, 109; appointed to command Delaware, 582, 584; conduct of, praised, 584; harasses retreat of Hazelwood’s fleet above Philadelphia, 584; orders to, for night guard of Philadelphia wharves, 680; and clothing for seamen in Delaware, 689; from: Andrew S. Hamond, 680, 680, 689-90; mentioned, 595, 827 (Delaware)

Watt & Allardyce: 547

Wattles, William (Capt.): 590 (Nancy)

Watts Island, Va.: Webb, Joseph:

Webb, Daniel

Webb, Nathaniel Coit (Capt.): 354

Webb, John

Weare,John: 443

Webb, Samuel

Webb, Blatchley

Webber, Charles (seaman, Howe): 376

Weaver, Richard (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186

Webster, John (commander of HM tender Hope): sent to reinforce Gov. Clinton, 71; commissioned, 824; parole of, 761-62; proposed exchange of, 824; orders: 688; to: William Heath, 745; mentioned, 58, 58n, 756n

Webb, Vermont: 797

Webb, William (Paymaster, Pennsylvania Navy): 260, 260n, 360, 360n, 418

Webber, Daniel (Master’s Mate, Continental Navy): 486, 1186

Webber, John: 483

Welch, Patric (Seaman, Virginia Navy): 628

Welch, Walter (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186

Welcome, sloop: 598 (Benjamin Tucker)

Wellfleet, Mass.: 642, 662

Wells, George (shipbuilder at Baltimore): to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 365; from: Maryland Council, 788

Wells, John: 188

Wells, Richard (Lt., South Carolina Navy): 271n

Welch [Welch], John (Capt.): 868, 889n, 899n, 924, 924n; to: Benjamin Franklin, 924 (Marangoon)

Welch, William (seaman, Satisfaction): 8

Wendell, Daniel Wentworth (Midn., Continental Navy): 338-39

Wendell, Elizabeth: 339n

Wendell, John (Col.): 339

Wendell, John (merchant at Portsmouth, N.H.): 351, 1093n; to: Benjamin Franklin, 353; John Paul Jones, 338-39

Wendell, Oliver (Member, Massachusetts House of Representatives): 107

Wentworth, George: 743

Wentworth, Joshua (Col.): 339

Wentworth, Paul (British intelligence agent): reports on ordnance shipment to America, 925-26; reports on American affairs in France, 926-28, 983; on return of Clarenond and Hannover Planter, 960; and sale of American prizes in France, 960; and Spanish policy on the war, 983n; to: William Eden, 925-26, 926-28, 960-63; Lord Suffolk, 983

Weskitt, John (merchant at London): 1024

West, Ebenezer (Adjutant, Connecticut Militia): 734, 743n, 756, 756n

Westcott, Wright (Capt., Virginia Navy): 390, 561 (Scorpion)

Western Shore, Md.: 709, 749, 765, 781

Western Shore, Va.: 13, 409

West Florida, HM sloop: 294 (George Burdon)

West Florida: 964, 1116

West Indies: disputes between British and Spanish in, 65, 81-82, 210-11, 277, 279; disputes between British and French in, 113, 152, 197, 216, 274, 366, 437-39, 451, 494-95, 525-27, 562-63, 574, 612, 618-19, 636-38, 670-71, 676-77, 683-84, 719-21, 737, 741-42, 747, 774; instructions regarding prizes taken in, 253-54; islands described, 274, 277; arrival of French Navy ships in, 335-37; source of salt for Americans, 404n; French preparations for war in, 562-63, 632n, 666-67, 669-70, 733; British merchant fleet expected at, 667; Royal Navy strength in Windward Is., 731; Royal Navy convoys in, 747; Mason trading vessels dispatched to, 766; American trade with, 772, 847; American merchant convoys from, 774; French Navy strength in, 774; American privateers in, 1092, 1153; Coventhgham intends to sail to, 1030; inward-bound vessels, 662n, 779; outward-bound vessels, 626, 924; mentioned, 253-54, 510, 511, 814, 837, 1139

Welch, John: 483

Webster, Samuel (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 158

Webster, William (merchant at London): 1024

Weeden, Richard (Capt.): 685, 685n (Lady Washington)

Weeks, Jonathan (Boy, Continental Navy): 444

Welch, Hezekiah (Lt., Continental Navy): 86, 485, 822, 829, 1187

Welch, Samuel (Col., Continental Navy): sent to reinforce Gov. Clinton, 71; change of, 824; parole of, 761-62, 824; captured, 734, 745, 756, 756n, 781; mentioned, 58, 58n, 756n

Welch, Walter (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186

Welcome, sloop: 598 (Benjamin Tucker)

Wellfleet, Mass.: 642, 662

Wells, George (shipbuilder at Baltimore): to: Thomas Johnson, Jr., 365; from: Maryland Council, 788

Wells, John: 188

Wells, Richard (Lt., South Carolina Navy): 271n

Welch [Welch], John (Capt.): 868, 889n, 899n, 924, 924n; to: Benjamin Franklin, 924 (Marangoon)

Welch, William (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Westmoreland, British letter of marque frigate: 1135–39 (W. Machel)
West Passage [Narragansett Passage], R.I.: 634
West Point, N.Y.: 298n, 762
Westhyvel, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 487, 1187
Wethersfield, Conn.: 730n, 745
Wetmore, John (Justice of the Peace, Essex Co., Mass.): 106
Wever, John (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 634
White River, Jamaica: 545
Whiting, Thomas (1st Commissioner, Virginia Navy): 312, 377
Whitmore, John (Seaman): 348
Whipple, Stephen, & Co. (merchants at Providence): 24n
Whipple, Catherine Moffatt (Mrs. William): 1093, 1093n
Whipple, Oliver (lawyer at Portsmouth, N.H.): 663-64
Whipple, Andrew (Seamen, Continental Navy): 692n
White, Wm. (Capt.): 980 (Charles)
White, Samuel (merchant at Boston): 15n, 66n, 134, 135n; from: Tristram Dalton, 134–35
White, Samuel (seaman, Buckram): 348
White, Ebenezer (Col.; Member, Massachusetts House of Representatives): 22, 22n, 201
White, George (Pvt., British Marines): 860
White, Henry: 816, 816n
White, James (merchant at Halifax): 528, 528n
White, John (Capt., Continental Navy): 268n
White, Joseph (Capt.): 730n (Christian)
White, Joseph (Capt.): 210, 277, 278, 279
White, Oliver (Capt.): 354 (Dolphin)
White, William (Pvt., British Marines): 780
White, John (Col., Continental Army): 573
White, Mr.: 484
Wheelwright, John (Capt.): 7, 14, 90 (Satisfaction)
Wetherill, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 487, 182, 340n, 404, 404n
Wheelwright, John (Capt.): 7, 14, 90 (Satisfaction)
Wheel, Thomas, Jr. (President, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council): 949
Wheelwright, John, Jr. (Seaman, Continental Navy): 949
Wharton, Thomas, Jr. (President, Pennsylvania Supreme Executive Council): 949
Wharton, James (Commissary of Naval Stores, Continental Navy): 146, 178, 466
Wharton, John (Member, Continental Navy Board of the Middle Dept.): 318n. See also Navy, Continental: Navy Board of Middle Dept.
Wharton, Thomas (Capt.): 90 (Principe de Massereau)
Wheat, —, Mr.: 484
Wheeler, Benjamin: 188
Wheelwright, John (Capt.): 7, 14, 90 (Satisfaction)
Whelden, Thomas (Mate, Connecticut Navy): 154
Whipple, Abraham (Capt., Continental Navy): ordered to support Rhode Island expedition, 136, 137, 191; to be ordered to France, 310; ordered to break out of Narragansett Bay, 331; to serve as member on court martial, 594; traveling expenses paid, 759; from: Continental Navy Board of the Eastern Dept., 137-38; John De- shon, 331; Joseph Spencer, 170; mentioned, 21, 55n (Providence)
Whipple, Catherine Moffatt (Mrs. William): 1093, 1093n
Whipple, Oliver (lawyer at Portsmouth, N.H.): 663-64
Whipple, Stephen, Co. (merchants at Providence): 24n
Whipple, Thomas: 447
Whipple, William (New Hampshire Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee; Brig. Gen., New Hampshire Mili- tia): from: William Ellery, 769-70; John Paul Jones, 1092-93; James Lovell, 387
Whitaker, Daniel (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
White, —, Capt.): 980 (Charles)
White, —, Mr.: 170
White, Benjamin (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
White, Ebenezer (Col.; Member, Massachusetts House of Representatives): 22, 22n, 201
White, George (Pvt., British Marines): 860
White, Henry: 816, 816n
White, James (merchant at Halifax): 528, 528n
White, John (Capt., Continental Navy): 268n
White, Joseph (Capt.): 730n (Christian)
White, Joseph (Capt.): 210, 277, 278, 279
White, Oliver (Capt.): 354 (Dolphin)
White, Samuel (merchant at Boston): 15n, 66n, 134, 135n; from: Tristram Dalton, 134–35
White, Samuel (seaman, Buckram): 348
White, William (Carpenter’s Mate, Continental Navy): 675
White, William (Pvt., Continental Army): 780
White, William: 546
White, William (seaman): 529n
Whitehaven, England: 1001
White Hill, N.J.: 25, 25n, 312, 377
Whitemarsh, Pa.: 488, 625, 645
White Oak, schooner: 1205 (Doane)
White Plains, N.Y.: 37, 37n, 41, 69, 92
White River, Jamaica: 545
Whting, Thomas (1st Commissioner, Virginia Navy Board): 103; to: George Elliott, 13; William Saunders, 13; George Wythe, 572-73
Whitmore, John, Sr. (merchant at London): 1024
Whitmore, John, Jr. (merchant at London): 1024
INDEX

Whitmore, Samuel (Naval Officer for Port of Gloucester, Mass.): 354
Whitpain, Pa. 260, 261, 261n, 262n
Whitwell, Samuel: 639
Wickes, Lambert (Capt., Continental Navy): drowned, 1069, 1050–51, 1052; mentioned, 880, 930, 931, 965 (Reprisal)
Wickham, — (Lt., RN): 140
Wicomico, Md.: 436n
Wicomico River, Md.: 727, 771
Widger, John (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 779
Wier, Nathaniel (Seaman, Massachusetts Navy): 575
Wiggan, John (Master’s Mate, RN): 860
Wilcox, John: 715
Wildman, — (Continental Navy): 575
Wildman, John (Sailing Master, Mass.): 354
Williams, Jonathan, Jr. (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes, France): accounts with American Commissioners, 882; letter for, 896; announces arrival of Mère Bohé, 910; sends Nichol-
son to advise Thompson and Hinman, 911; and return of Clarendon and Hanover Planter to English owners, 912, 1151n, 1163; employs Dolphin as receiving ship, 917, 1055, 1107; on change of captain of Dolphin, 917; repairs fusils, 917; criticizes sale prices of Continental Navy prizes, 922; ships supplies to America, 931, 1029–30, 1077, 1109; on French prohibition of export of munitions on American vessels, 953–54; on expenses of clothing to be shipped to America, 954; fits out Dolphin, 961; owns interest in privateer, 961; fits out Deane, 962, 970, 1018–9, 1130, 1163–64; to examine Dolphin’s accounts, 965; advises James Babson to leave France, 986; and sale of Dolphin, 994n; to investigate capture of Lynch, 1013–14; on loss of Reprisal, 1050–51; for lodging for Continental Navy seamen, 1051; entrusted with John Paul Jones’s dispatches, 1066, 1068; reports arrival of Ranger in France, 1067; wants to transfer men from Dolphin to Ranger, 1067; on restrictions French government placed on sailings of French merchantmen to America, 1072; agreement with Thomas Morris on Continental prize agency, 1072–73, 1109; and sailing of Independence, 1077n; recommends James Moylan as Continental agent, 1108n; on Ranger’s ballast, 1109; and fitting out of Ranger, 1123; on preparations to dispatch Deane and merchant vessels, 1143
Wilkins, William (Sgt., Virginia Marines): 31
Wilkinson, — (Capt.): 278, 279
Will, ship: 196 (James Collinson)
Willard, John (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Wills, — (Continental Congress): 559
William,brigantine: captured by Revenge, 56 (Henry Davis)
William, schooner: 1208 (Baker)
William, schooner: 1208 (McKay)
William, schooner: captured by General Mercer, 15–16 (James Webber)
William, sloop: 1208 (Valpey)
William & Hopkins, brig: 797
William and Mary, brigantine: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 804 (D. Moore)
William & Polly, brig: captured by Success, 869, 870, 983 (Edward Symonds)
Williamina, Maryland privateer schooner: 704 (Thomas Waters)
Williams, —, Mr. (of Downing Street, London): 961
Williams, —, Mr. (at Cadiz): 1073
Williams, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Williams, Charles (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Williams, Francis (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Williams, George (merchant at Salem, Mass.): 106
Williams, Humphrey (Pvt., British Marines): 243
Williams, Jacob (merchant at Boston): 528n
Williams, John (Capt.): 236
Williams, John (sailing master, Buckram): 347
Williams, John Foster (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): 528n (Active)
Williams, Jonathan, Sr.: 891, 892
Williams, Jonathan, Jr. (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes, France): accounts with American Commissioners, 882; letter for, 896; announces arrival of Mère Bohé, 910; sends Nichol-
son to advise Thompson and Hinman, 911; and return of Clarendon and Hanover Planter to English owners, 912, 1151n, 1163; employs Dolphin as receiving ship, 917, 1055, 1107; on change of captain of Dolphin, 917; repairs fusils, 917; criticizes sale prices of Continental Navy prizes, 922; ships supplies to America, 931, 1029–30, 1077, 1109; on French prohibition of export of munitions on American vessels, 953–54; on expenses of clothing to be shipped to America, 954; fits out Dolphin, 961; owns interest in privateer, 961; fits out Deane, 962, 970, 1018–9, 1130, 1163–64; to examine Dolphin’s accounts, 965; advises James Babson to leave France, 986; and sale of Dolphin, 994n; to investigate capture of Lynch, 1013–14; on loss of Reprisal, 1050–51; for lodging for Continental Navy seamen, 1051; entrusted with John Paul Jones’s dispatches, 1066, 1068; reports arrival of Ranger in France, 1067; wants to transfer men from Dolphin to Ranger, 1067; on restrictions French government placed on sailings of French merchantmen to America, 1072; agreement with Thomas Morris on Continental prize agency, 1072–73, 1109; and sailing of Independence, 1077n; recommends James Moylan as Continental agent, 1108n; on Ranger’s ballast, 1109; and fitting out of Ranger, 1123; on preparations to dispatch Deane and merchant vessels, 1143
Wilkins, William (Sgt., Virginia Marines): 31
Wilkinson, — (Capt.): 278, 279
Will, ship: 196 (James Collinson)
Willard, John (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 157
Wills, — (Continental Congress): 559
William,brigantine: captured by Revenge, 56 (Henry Davis)
William, schooner: 1208 (Baker)
William, schooner: 1208 (McKay)
William, schooner: captured by General Mercer, 15–16 (James Webber)
William, sloop: 1208 (Valpey)
William & Hopkins, brig: 797
William and Mary, brigantine: captured by Oliver Cromwell, 804 (D. Moore)
William & Polly, brig: captured by Success, 869, 870, 983 (Edward Symonds)
Williamina, Maryland privateer schooner: 704 (Thomas Waters)
Williams, —, Mr. (of Downing Street, London): 961
Williams, —, Mr. (at Cadiz): 1073
Williams, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Williams, Charles (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Williams, Francis (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Williams, George (merchant at Salem, Mass.): 106
Williams, Humphrey (Pvt., British Marines): 243
Williams, Jacob (merchant at Boston): 528n
Williams, John (Capt.): 236
Williams, John (sailing master, Buckram): 347
Williams, John Foster (Capt., Massachusetts Navy): 528n (Active)
Williams, Jonathan, Sr.: 891, 892
Williams, Jonathan, Jr. (Continental Commercial Agent, Nantes, France): accounts with American Commissioners, 882; letter for, 896; announces arrival of Mère Bohé, 910; sends Nichol-
INDEX

Wilson, John (Master, RN): 858, 860, 868
Wilson, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1186
Wilson, Thomas: 444
Wilson, William (merchant at Georgetown, Md.): 736
Wilmington, Del.: British troops at, 16, 187, 205, 288; Continental Army at, 288; residents of evacuate, 323; Senegal ordered to, 380; Symmetry runs aground at, 816, 818, 818n; British attack on, expected, 517; mentioned, 456
Wilmington, N.C.: 803
Wilmington Creek, Del.: 825, 825n
Wilson, ship: captured by Hampden and Dolphin, 89 (John Johnson)
Wilson, — (Capt.): 59 (Lion)
Wilson, James (Lt., Continental Navy): 59, 59n
Wilson, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1187
Wilson, Robert (merchant at London): 1024
Wilson, Robert (Member, New Hampshire House of Representatives): 564
Wilson, Sir Thomas (Maj. Gen., British Army): 1186
Wilson, ship: captured by Hampden and Dolphin, 89 (John Johnson)
Wilson, — (Capt.): 59 (Lion)
Wilson, James (Lt., Continental Navy): 59, 59n
Wilson, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1187
Wilson, Robert (Member, New Hampshire House of Representatives): 564
Wilson, Sir Thomas (Maj. Gen., British Army): 1186
Wilson, ship: captured by Hampden and Dolphin, 89 (John Johnson)
Wilson, — (Capt.): 59 (Lion)
Wilson, James (Lt., Continental Navy): 59, 59n
Wilson, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1187
Wilson, Robert (Member, New Hampshire House of Representatives): 564
Wilson, Sir Thomas (Maj. Gen., British Army): 1186
Wilson, ship: captured by Hampden and Dolphin, 89 (John Johnson)
Wilson, — (Capt.): 59 (Lion)

Winchelsea, HMS: Journal: 536, 629; on cruise, 536n; Lamulant, 792n; mentioned, 204, 204n, 223-24, 244, 244n
Windover, Jonathan (Carpenter, Continental Navy): 1187
Winter, Robert (seaman, Howe): 376
Winthrop’s Neck, Conn.: 23n, 225n
Wiscasset, Maine: 66, 83, 84
Wisdom, John (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Wise, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Wise, William (gunner, Massachusetts privateer Warren): 567
Wisner, Henry (Maj., New York Militia): 41, 42n
Wolcott, Josiah (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 159
Wolcott, Simon (merchant at New Bedford, Mass.): to: Thomas Shaw, 115, 237
Wolf, Antoney: 223
Wolf, John: 223
Wolf, sloop: captured by Fanny and General Mercer, 90 (William Marshall)
Wombvell, John (merchant at London): 1024
Wood, S. (Capt.): 869 (John)
Wood, Abner: 68
Wood, Alexander (Pvt., Connecticut Marines): 160
Wood, Cato (Seaman, Continental Navy): 486, 1187
Wood, Cuff (Ordinary Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Wood, James (Col., Continental Army): 318
Wood, James (seaman, Howe): 376
Wood, John (Pvt., Continental Marines): 1187
Wood, John: 27
Wood, John (Capt.): 1146n, 1157 (Britannia)
Wood, John (Capt.): 966, 967n (Fanny)
Wood, Joseph (Georgia Delegate to the Continental Congress; member, Marine Committee): 522
Wood, Matthew (Capt.): 482n, 485, 662, 663, 664, 743 (Lusanna)
Woodberry, Lemuel (Able Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Woodberry, Cornelius (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1186
Woodbridge, James (merchant at London): 1024
Woodbury, N.J.: 396n, 492n, 521, 550, 569
Woodhouse, — (Capt.): 907, 908n, 967, 1010, 1033, 1033n (Molly)
Woodhouse, James (Capt.): from: South Carolina Navy Board, 573 (Rattle Snake)
Woodhull, — (Capt., New York Militia): 50, 173
Woodhull, — (Capt., New York Militia): 127
Woodman, Benjamin (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Woodman, Daniel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 1187
Woodmass, Robert (merchant at London): 1024
Woods, Benjamin (Seaman, Maryland Navy): 692n
Woods, John (Capt.): 968 (Oderion)
Woodwell, Gideon (Carpenter, Continental Navy): 153, 486, 1187
Woodwell, Gideon, Jr. (Carpenter’s Mate, Continental Navy): 1187
Woodworth, Abel (Seaman, Continental Navy): 135
Woodworth, Benjamin (seaman, Satisfaction): 8
Woodworth, Jonathan (Midn., Continental Navy): 154
Wood, —, Mr.: 45n
Woodsey, William (Capt.): 703 (Harlequin)
Wood, William (Capt.): 242n, 590; captures: Atlantic, 242 (John McCleave; Enoch Staples)
Wooster, David (Capt., Continental Army): 127n
Wooster, Thomas (Capt., Continental Army): 125, 688, 688n
Worcester, HM schooner tender: captures: Adventure, 866-67
Worcester County, Md.: 782
INDEX

Workman, Mark (Capt.): 890 (Jenny and Betty)

Wormell, Benjamin (Capt.): 226n (Viper)

Worth, James (Capt., RN): 1001

Worthington, Brice Thomas Beall (Member, Maryland Senate): 765

Worthington, William (Col., Connecticut Militia): and attempt on British ships in Hudson R. with Bushnell's floating mines, 117, 117n; and attempt on British ships in Delaware R. with Bushnell's floating mines, 394, 548-49, 557, 748, 749n, 831, 831n; en route to Delaware R., 548-49; to: Jonathan Trumbull, 548-49; from: Jonathan Trumbull, 393-94

Worthylake, George (Seaman, Connecticut Navy): 155

Wotton, William (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop American Revenue): 623

Wray, Jacob: 628

Wright, William (Seaman, Continental Navy): 36, 37

Wrightson, Leonard (Capt., Continental Navy): 823n

Tollemache, John Orde)

Wynkoop, Jacobus (Capt., Continental Army): 881n, 1077n, 1109-10, 1156; sails from Sinepuxent, Md., 911; sights Howe's fleet, 911n, 960; sells prize, 912, 960; receives seamen from Alfred and Raleigh, 961; accounts, 975, 1058; due prize money, 975; receives sailing orders, 1058; refuses Ranger's prisoners, 1152; delays sailing, 1156-57, 1164; delivers supplies to Ranger, 1175; to: American Commissioners in France, 1109-10; from: American Commissioners in France, 1058; Silas Deane, 982; William Lee, 975; mentioned, 747n, 753, 913n, 949, 963n, 1177n (Independence)

Young, John (Capt.): 804 (Elizabeth)

Zacchea. See Desechco Island, Puerto Rico, Spanish West Indies

Zebra. HM sloop: Journal: 228-29, 287, 387, 449, 493, 617, 839; sails for Delaware R., 12, 97; arrives at New York City, 75; John Tollemache killed in duel, 76, 76n; John Orde appointed to command, 76; receives cannon and ammunition from Eagle, 130; runs aground in Delaware R., 229; engages Hazeland's fleet, 387; armament, 503, 504n; at Philadelphia, 586; transports British troops, 617; assists in refloating jubana, 645n; attached to Hamond's squadron in Delaware R., 653, 654n; deaths in, 839; mentioned, 129, 714 (John Tollemache; John Orde)

Zuzars, Andrew (seaman, Connecticut privateer sloop American Revenue): 622